.W28
V.30

Library of the World's Best Literature

ANCIENT AND MODERN

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER
EDITOR

HAMILTON WRIGHT MABIE
LUCIA GILBERT RUNKLE
GEORGE HENRY WARNER
ASSOCIATE EDITORS



Teachers' Edition

THIRTY-ONE VOLUMES

VOL. XXX.

NEW YORK
J. A. HILL & COMPANY

Library of
The Church College of
Hawaii

Copyright 1896
By R. S. Peale and J. A. Hill

Copyright 1902
By J. A. Hill

All Rights Reserved

Press and Bindery
of
Avil Printing Company
Philadelphia

THE ADVISORY COUNCIL

CRAWFORD H. TOY, A. M., LL. D.,
Professor of Hebrew, HARVARD UNIVERSITY, Cambridge, Mass.

THOMAS R. LOUNSBURY, LL. D., L. H. D.,
Professor of English in the Sheffield Scientific School of
YALE UNIVERSITY, New Haven, Conn.

WILLIAM M. SLOANE, PH. D., L. H. D.,
Professor of History and Political Science,
PRINCETON UNIVERSITY, Princeton, N. J.

BRANDER MATTHEWS, A. M., LL. B.,
Professor of Literature, COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY, New York City.

JAMES B. ANGELL, LL. D.,
President of the UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN, Ann Arbor, Mich.

WILLARD FISKE, A. M., PH. D.,
Late Professor of the Germanic and Scandinavian Languages
and Literatures, CORNELL UNIVERSITY, Ithaca, N. Y.

EDWARD S. HOLDEN, A. M., LL. D.,
Director of the Lick Observatory, and Astronomer,
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA, Berkeley, Cal.

ALCÉE FORTIER, LIT. D.,
Professor of the Romance Languages,
TULANE UNIVERSITY, New Orleans, La.

WILLIAM P. TRENT, M. A.,
Dean of the Department of Arts and Sciences, and Professor of
English and History,
UNIVERSITY OF THE SOUTH, Sewanee, Tenn.

PAUL SHOREY, PH. D.,
Professor of Greek and Latin Literature,
UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO, Chicago, Ill.

WILLIAM T. HARRIS, LL. D.,
United States Commissioner of Education,
BUREAU OF EDUCATION, Washington, D. C.

MAURICE FRANCIS EGAN, A. M., LL. D.,
Professor of Literature in the
CATHOLIC UNIVERSITY OF AMERICA, Washington, D. C.

15648

SYNOPSES OF FAMOUS BOOKS

THE following Synopses of books have been made in order to carry out and extend the purpose of the LIBRARY. Many of them are of books not before referred to, and by authors not before mentioned. While the general purpose has been adhered to, of presenting a historical view of the books of the world which are fairly classed as literature, many titles have been added that it is hoped will be of service to the reader in other departments of intellectual activity. The brief synopses will perhaps give hints to the reader whether the books will interest him. In no sense is it a catalogue of all desirable books. It is rather a list, with the needed characterizations, that will be useful in a household that has not great libraries and descriptive catalogues at hand. Under some titles, also, the reader will find what he needs to know about a noted book to which he sees an allusion. Another object has been to call attention to forgotten books which may be profitably read, and the knowledge of which is an essential part of literary history. A Special Index of this volume of Synopses contains all the titles and names of authors mentioned therein. These names and titles will not be repeated in the General Index unless they occur in the body of the LIBRARY

TABLE OF CONTENTS

VOLUME XXX

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
ABBÉ CONSTANTIN, THE	Ludovic Halévy.	261
Abbé Daniel, The	André Theuriet.	261
Abbé Tigrane, The	Ferdinand Fabre.	262
Abbot, The	Sir Walter Scott.	272
Abdallah; or, The Four-Leaved Clover		167
Abode of Snow, The	Andrew Wilson.	112
Abraham, Studies on the Times of	H. G. Tomkins.	294
Accomplished Gentleman, An	J. R. Sturgis.	291
Across America and Asia	Raphael Pumpelly.	305
Across the Continent	Samuel Bowles.	305
Acts of the Apostles, The	Peltier.	295
Adam	*Author Unknown.*	294
Adam Bede	George Eliot.	485
Adam Blair	J. G. Lockhart.	273
Adolphe	Benjamin Constant.	250
Adrienne Lecouvreur	Scribe *and* Légouvé.	310
Advancement of Learning, The	Francis Bacon.	475
Adventures in Criticism	A. T. Quiller-Couch.	234
Adventures of Finette	C. Perrault.	250
Adventures of François	S. W. Mitchell.	365
Adventures of Mr. Obadiah Oldbuck, The	Rudolphe Töpffer.	543
Adventures of Sherlock Holmes, The	A. Conan Doyle.	13
Æneid, The	Heinrich von Veldeche.	474
Æneid, The	Virgil.	474
Æthiopica	Heliodorus.	192
Africa	A. H. Keane.	111
Africa, Tropical	Henry Drummond.	559
Aftermath	J. L. Allen.	558
Agatha Page	Isaac Henderson.	235
Age of Chivalry, The	Thomas Bulfinch.	475
Age of Fable, The	Thomas Bulfinch.	3
Age of Reason, The	Thomas Paine.	328
Agnes Grey	Anne Brontë.	302
Agnes of Sorrento	Mrs. Stowe.	232
Agnes Surriage	Edwin Lassetter Bynner.	258
Agriculture	Columella.	158
Agriculture	Ibn-al-Avvam.	157
Agriculture	Rosset.	158
Agriculture	Varro.	157
Agriculture and Prices	Thorold Rogers.	158
Aids to Reflection	S. T. Coleridge.	329
Aino Folk-Tales	B. H. Chamberlain.	242
Airy Fairy Lilian	«The Duchess.»	322
Ajax	Sophocles.	192
Akbar-nahmeh	Abul Fazl.	335
Albert Nyanza, The	Sir Samuel Baker.	245
Albion's England	William Warner.	239
Alcestis	Euripides.	190
Alexandra	Lycophron of Chalcis.	191
Alexiad, The	Anna Comnena.	193
Alhambra, The	Washington Irving.	277
Alice in Wonderland, *and* Through the Looking-Glass	«Lewis Carroll.»	326
Alkahest; or, The House of Claës, The	H. de Balzac.	378
Allan Quatermain	Rider Haggard.	323
All Sorts and Conditions of Men	Walter Besant.	274
All's Well That Ends Well	Shakespeare.	387
Almagest, The	Ptolemy of Alexandria.	175
Almayer's Folly	Joseph Conrad.	320
Alone	«Marion Harland.»	327
Alton Locke	Charles Kingsley.	328
Alzire	Voltaire.	309
Amadis of Gaul	Vasco Lobeira.	340
Amateur Poacher, The	Richard Jefferies.	73
Amazon, The	Franz Dingelstedt.	180
Amber Gods, The	Mrs. Spofford.	327
Ambitious Woman, An	Edgar Fawcett.	259
Ambrosio; or, The Monk	M. G. Lewis.	243
Amelia	Henry Fielding.	243
Amenities of Literature	Isaac D'Israeli.	337
America, Narrative and Critical History of	Justin Winsor, *Ed.*	24
America, Periods in the Modern History of	John Fiske.	24
America, The Civil War in	Comte de Paris.	25

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
America and the Americans		26
American, The	Henry James.	328
American Commonwealth, The	James Bryce.	26
American Conflict, The	Horace Greeley.	454
American Contributions to Civilization	C. W. Eliot.	26
American Crisis	Thomas Paine.	26
American Hero Myths	D. G. Brinton.	27
American Political Economy	Francis Bowen.	27
American Revolution, Literary History of the	M. C. Tyler.	27
American Sacred Song, The Treasury of	W. G. Horder.	262
Amos Judd	J. A. Mitchell.	278
Amour, L'	Jules Michelet.	253
Anabasis, The	Xenophon.	116
Analogy of Religion, The	Bishop Butler.	294
Analysis of Beauty, The	William Hogarth.	358
Analytica, The	Aristotle.	332
Anastasius	Thomas Hope.	254
Anatomie of Abuses, The	Philip Stubbes.	358
Anatomy of Melancholy	Robert Burton.	359
Ancient Greece	C. C. Felton.	512
Ancient Mariner, Rime of the	S. T. Coleridge.	68
Ancient Régime, The	H. A. Taine.	87
Ancient Religion of the Egyptians	Alfred Wiedemann.	413
Ancient Rome in the Light of Recent Discoveries	Rodolfo Lanciani.	298
Andes and the Amazon, The	James Orton.	304
Andromache	Euripides.	120
Andromache	Racine.	120
Angel in the House, The	Coventry Patmore.	474
Animal Symbolism in Ecclesiastical Architecture	E. P. Evans.	188
Anna Karénina	Lyof Tolstoy.	1
Annals of a Fortress	Eugène Viollet-le-Duc.	299
Annals of Rural Bengal	W. W. Hunter.	432
Annals of the Parish	John Galt.	273
Annals of a Quiet Neighborhood	George Macdonald.	274
Annals of a Sportsman	Ivan Turgeneff.	167
Anne	C. F. Woolson.	371
Anne of Geierstein	Sir Walter Scott.	273
Annie Kilburn	W. D. Howells.	259
Antiquary, The	Sir Walter Scott.	273
Antiquities of the Jews, The	Flavius Josephus.	293
Anthia and Habrocomas	Xenophon of Ephesus.	192
Anthropology	E. B. Tylor.	176
Antigone	Sophocles.	119
Antonina	Wilkie Collins.	370
Antony and Cleopatra	Shakespeare.	398
Apocryphal Gospels	B. H. Cowper.	295
Apodosis, The	Isocrates.	118
Apologia pro Vita Sua	J. H. Newman.	80
Apology for his Life	Colley Cibber.	81
Apostolic Fathers, The	J. B. Lightfoot.	295
Appleton's Cyclopædias	446,	447
April Hopes	W. D. Howells.	250
Arabia, Central and Eastern	W. G. Palgrave.	111
Arcadia	Sir Philip Sidney.	295
Arctic Boat Journey, An	I. I. Hayes.	112
Arctic Exploration, Second Grinnell Expedition	E. K. Kane.	112
Arctic Service, Three Years of	A. W. Greely.	113
Ardath	Marie Corelli.	254
Aristotle in English		332
Arius the Libyan	N. C. Kouns.	254
Armadale	Wilkie Collins.	321
Armorel of Lyonesse	Walter Besant.	328
Army Life in a Black Regiment	T. W. Higginson.	299
Arne	Björnstjerne Björnson.	168
Around a Spring	Gustave Droz.	250
Around the World in Eighty Days	Jules Verne.	249
Art of Japan, The	Louis Gonse.	123
Art in Ancient Egypt	Perrot *and* Chipiez.	123
Art and Humanity in Homer	W. C. Lawton.	116
Artevelde, Philip van	Sir Henry Taylor.	338
Artist's Letters from Japan, An	John La Farge.	123
Art of Poetry, The	Nicholas Boileau.	357
Art of Poetry, The	Horace.	331
Aruspices, On the Reply of the	Cicero.	335
Asia	A. H. Keane.	111
As It was Written	«Sidney Luska.»	253
Aslauga's Knight	La Motte Fouqué.	168
Asmodeus, The Lame Devil	A. R. Le Sage.	99
Aspects of Fiction	Brander Matthews.	76
Astoria	Washington Irving.	305
Astrea	Honoré D'Urfé.	310
Astronomy, The Dawn of	J. N. Lockyer.	476
Assammoir, L'	Émile Zola.	288
As You Like It	Shakespeare.	391
Atala	Châteaubriand.	309
Atalanta in Calydon	A. C. Swinburne.	122
Athalie	Racine.	122
At Odds	Baroness Tautphœus.	96
At the Red Glove	Katherine S. McQuoid.	278
Attic Philosopher, An	Émile Souvestre.	194
Auld Licht Idylls	J. M. Barrie.	274
Aulularia	Plautus.	120
Aurelian	William Ware.	290

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Aurora Leigh	E. B. Browning.	300
Australasia	A. R. Wallace.	113
Autobiography of Benvenuto Cellini		15
Autobiography (Diary and Letters) of Mme. D'Arblay		44
Autobiography of Edward Gibbon		341
Autobiography (Personal Memoirs) of U. S. Grant		82
Autobiography of Joseph Jefferson		15
Autobiography of Fanny Kemble		428–429
Autobiography (Confessions) of Rousseau.		78
Autobiography of George Sand		186
Autobiography (Memoirs) of General Sherman		455
Autobiography of Mary Somerville		356
Autobiography of Baron Trenck		297
Autobiography of a Slander, The	«Edna Lyall.»	255
Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, The	O. W. Holmes.	277
Avare, L'	Molière.	308
Average Man, An	Robert Grant.	279
Avesta, The		418
Aztec Treasure-House, The	T. A. Janvier.	278
Babylonian Influence on the Bible and Popular Beliefs	A. S. Palmer.	21
Babylonian Talmud	Michael L. Rodkinson, *Ed.*	22
Baby's Grandmother, The	L. B. Walford.	371
Bachelor of the Albany, The	M. W. Savage.	279
Bacon, Roger, his Opus Majus	J. H. Bridges, *Ed.*	475
Ballades and Verses Vain	Andrew Lang.	300
Ballads, English and Scottish	F. J. Child.	299
Ballads and Barrack-Room Ballads	Rudyard Kipling.	299
Banquet, The	Plato.	334
Banquet, The	Xenophon.	335
Barabbas	Marie Corelli.	253
Barbara's History	Amelia B. Edwards.	322
Barber of Seville, The	Beaumarchais.	307
Barchester Towers	Anthony Trollope.	291
Barlaam and Josaphat	(?) St. John of Damascus.	295
Barnaby Rudge	Charles Dickens.	355
Barneveld, John of	J. L. Motley.	338
Barriers Burned Away	E. P. Roe.	327
Barry Lyndon	W. M. Thackeray.	234
Bashkirtseff's (Marie) Journal		77
Battle of Dorking, The	C. C. Chesney.	258
Battle of the Books, The	Jonathan Swift.	338
Battle of the Frogs and Mice		115
Baviad, *and* Mæviad	William Gifford.	428
Bayle's Dictionary	Pierre Bayle.	126
Beauchamp's Career	George Meredith.	258
Beauty and the Beast		55
Beggar's Opera	John Gay.	121
Beginners of a Nation	Edward Eggleston.	177
Beginnings of New England, The	John Fiske.	177
Begum's Daughter, The	E. L. Bynner.	269
Behind the Blue Ridge	F. C. Baylor.	269
Belief, Foundations of	A. J. Balfour.	344
Belinda	Maria Edgeworth.	207
Bell of St. Paul's, The	Walter Besant.	370
Ben Hur	Lew Wallace.	208
Berber, or Mountaineer of the Atlas	W. S. Mayo.	167
Berry, Miss, Journals and Correspondence of	Lady Theresa Lewis, *Ed.*	31
Beside the Bonnie Briar Bush, *and* The Days of Auld Lang Syne	«Ian Maclaren.»	283
Bessie Costrell, The Story of	Mrs. Humphry Ward.	504
Betrothed, The	Alessandro Manzoni.	173
Betty Alden	Jane G. Austin.	215
Bewick, Thomas, and his Pupils	Austin Dobson.	204
Beyond the Pale	B. M. Croker.	285
Bhagavadgita, The		418
Bible, The Polychrome	Paul Haupt, *Ed.*	3
Bible in Spain, The	George Borrow.	380
Bible Lands	Hermann von Hilprecht, *Ed.*	189
Bimbi: Stories for Children	«Ouida.»	179
Birch Dene	William Westall.	214
Bird, The	Jules Michelet.	157
Birds, The	Aristophanes.	191
Birds of America	J. J. Audubon.	156
Bitter-Sweet	J. G. Holland.	241
Black Beauty	Anna Sewall.	157
Black Diamonds	Maurice Jókai.	168
Black Sheep, The	Edmund Yates.	213
Blackwood, William, and his Sons	M. O. W. Oliphant.	4
Bleak House	Charles Dickens.	169
Blind, The	Maurice Maeterlinck.	312
Blithedale Romance, The	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	12
Bluffton	M. J. Savage.	212
Boccaccio, Giovanni	J. A. Symonds.	235
Body and Mind	Henry Maudsley.	195
Bohn's Libraries		193
Bonaparte, Memoirs of	Bourrienne.	16
Bondman, The	Hall Caine.	283
Book of Days, The	Robert Chambers.	205
Book of Martyrs, The	John Foxe.	262
Book of Nonsense	Edward Lear.	13
Book of Snobs, The	W. M. Thackeray.	354
Book of the Dead, The		414
Books and Bookmen	Andrew Lang.	555
Books and their Makers	G. H. Putnam.	205
Boots and Saddles	Mrs. Custer.	438

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Boris Lensky	Ossip Schubin.	169
Bostonians, The	Henry James.	205
Boswell's Life of Johnson		203
Botanic Garden, The	Erasmus Darwin.	210
Botany, A History of	Julius von Sachs.	211
Brahmanas, The		415–416
Brahmanical Sacred Books		415
Brand's Observations on Popular Antiquities	John Brand.	194
Bravo, The	J. F. Cooper.	203
Bread-Winners, The	*Anonymous.*	212
Bride from the Bush, A	E. W. Hornung.	275
Bride of Lammermoor, The	Sir Walter Scott.	168
Bridgewater Treatises, The		365
Britain, Ecclesiastical History of	Bæda or Bede.	360
Brockhaus's Conversations-Lexikon		445
Brontë, Charlotte, Life of	Mrs. Gaskell.	355
Brontë, Charlotte, and her Circle	C. K. Shorter.	356
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, Letters of		355
Brut, The	Layamon.	362
Brut, Roman de	Robert Wace.	362
Brutus; or, Dialogue concerning Illustrious Orators	Cicero.	366
Buddhistical Sacred Books		418
Burnet's History of the Reformation of the Church of England		360
Burton, Sir Richard F., Life of	Isabel F. Burton.	349
But Yet a Woman	A. S. Hardy.	369
CABOT, JOHN AND SEBASTIAN	Henry Harrisse.	374
Cædmon's Writings		361
Cæsar	J. A. Froude.	366
Cæsar's Commentaries		114
Cæsars, The Lives of the First Twelve	Caius Suetonius.	366
Caleb Williams	William Godwin.	364
Called Back	«Hugh Conway.»	372
Callista	J. H. Newman.	365
Cambridge Described and Illustrated	T. D. Atkinson.	365
Camille (La Dame aux Camélias)	Alexandre Dumas, Jun.	378
Cape Cod	H. D. Thoreau.	374
Capital	Karl Marx.	12
Captain Fracasse	Théophile Gautier.	251
Captain Gore's Courtship	T. J. Hains.	281
Captain of the Janizaries, The	J. M. Ludlow.	281
Captain Veneno	P. A. de Alarcón.	220
Captains Courageous	Rudyard Kipling.	144
Captain's Daughter, The	Alexander Pushkin.	248
Caractères ou Mœurs de ce Siècle	Jean de La Bruyère.	88
Caricature and Other Comic Art	James Parton.	122
Carissima, The	«Lucas Malet.»	151
Carlingford	Mrs. Oliphant.	257
Carmen	Prosper Mérimée.	100
Carthage and the Carthaginians	R. Bosworth Smith.	548
Casa Braccio	F. Marion Crawford.	150
Casas, Las, History of the Indies		219
Castilian Days	John Hay.	220
Casting Away of Mrs. Lecks and Mrs. Aleshine, The	Frank R. Stockton.	152
Castle Daly	Annie Keary.	236
Castle of Otranto, The	Horace Walpole.	32
Castle Rackrent	Maria Edgeworth.	44
Catharine	Jules Sandeau.	90
Catharine Furze	«Mark Rutherford.»	236
Cato of Utica	Joseph Addison.	118
Causeries du Lundi	C. A. Sainte-Beuve.	125
Caxtons, The	Bulwer-Lytton.	134
Cecil Dreeme	Theodore Winthrop.	148
Cecilia	Frances Burney.	44
Cecilia de Noel	«Lanoe Falconer.»	285
Cellini, Benvenuto, Autobiography		15
Cent Nouvelles Nouvelles		88
Central America	E. G. Squier.	24
Central America	J. L. Stephens.	23
César Birotteau	H. de Balzac.	347
Chaldean MS., The		67
Chambers's Encyclopædia		446
Chance Acquaintance, A	W. D. Howells.	2
Chanson de Roland		64
Chaplain of the Fleet, The	Besant *and* Rice.	236
Characteristics	Earl of Shaftesbury.	352
Charicles	W. A. Becker.	102
Charles the Bold, History of	J. F. Kirk.	114
Charles XII., History of	Voltaire.	351
Charles Auchester	Elizabeth Sheppard.	135
Charlotte Temple	Susanna Rowson.	132
Chastelard	A. C. Swinburne.	228
Chaucer, Studies in	T. R. Lounsbury.	38
Chaucer (The Student's)	W. W. Skeat, *Ed.*	39
Chemistry, The New	J. P. Cooke.	247
Chesterfield's Letters to his Son		172
Chevalier d'Auriac, The	S. L. Yeats.	148
Chevalier of Pensieri-Vani, The	H. B. Fuller.	149
Chien d'Or, Le	William Kirby.	148
Child of the Ball, The	P. A. de Alarcón.	221
Child of the Jago, A	Arthur Morrison.	151
Children of Gibeon	Walter Besant.	149
Children of the Abbey, The	Regina M. Roche.	33
Children of the Ghetto	I. Zangwill.	149
Children of the Soil	Henryk Sienkiewicz.	146
Children of the World	Paul Heyse.	172
Chinese Letters	Oliver Goldsmith.	242

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Chinese Sacred Books		419
Chips from a German Workshop	F. Max Müller.	126
Choice of Books, The	Frederic Harrison.	127
Choir Invisible, The	J. L. Allen.	143
Chouans, The	H. de Balzac.	182
Christian, The	Hall Caine.	150
Christian Woman, A	Mme. Pardo-Bazán.	222
Christianity and Islam	W. R. W. Stephens.	293
Christianity in China, Tartary, and Thibet	Abbé Huc.	188
Christie Johnstone	Charles Reade.	283
Chronicles of Clovernook, The	Douglas Jerrold.	135
Chronicles of Froissart, The		85
Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family	Mrs. Charles.	146
Chrysal; or, The Adventures of a Guinea	Charles Johnstone.	374
Cicero, Life of	William Forsyth.	367
Cicero and his Friends	Gaston Boissier.	512
Cinderella		55
Cinq-Mars	Alfred de Vigny.	218
Cities of Northern and Central Italy	A. J. C. Hare.	164
Citizen of the World, The	Oliver Goldsmith	242
Citoyenne Jacqueline	Sarah Tytler.	162
City of God, The	St. Augustine.	129
Civilization in Europe	F. P. G. Guizot.	174
Civilization, Introduction to the History of	H. T. Buckle.	469
Clara Vaughan	R. D. Blackmore.	215
Clarissa Furiosa	W. E. Norris.	214
Clarissa Harlowe	Samuel Richardson.	42
Classical Greek Poetry	R. C. Jebb.	189
Claverings, The	Anthony Trollope.	198
Clélie	Mlle. de Scudéri.	311
Cleopatra	H. Rider Haggard.	214
Cliff-Dwellers, The	H. B. Fuller.	198
Clockmaker, The	T. C. Haliburton.	14
Cloister and the Hearth, The	Charles Reade.	106
Clouds, The	Aristophanes.	119
Codex Argenteus, The	Bishop Ulfilas.	129
Cœlebs in Search of a Wife	Hannah More.	45
Cœur d'Alène	Mary H. Foote.	279
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor	J. D. Campbell.	81
Colin Clout	John Skelton.	363
Collegians, The	Gerald Griffin.	450
Colloquies of Erasmus, The		126
Colomba	Prosper Mérimée.	174
Colonel Enderby's Wife	«Lucas Malet.»	232
Colonel's Daughter, The	Charles King.	283
Colonel's Opera Cloak, The	Christine C. Brush.	150
Columbus, Christopher, Life of	Washington Irving.	165
Comedy of Errors, The	Shakespeare.	382
Coming Race, The	Bulwer-Lytton.	279
Commentaries of Pius II.		130
Commentaries on American Law	James Kent.	206
Commentaries on the Laws of England	Sir William Blackstone.	206
Commodore's Daughters	Jonas Lie.	109
Compleat Angler, The	Izaak Walton *and* Charles Cotton.	72
Confessions	J. J. Rousseau.	78
Confessions of an English Opium-Eater	Thomas De Quincey.	78
Confessions of Saint Augustine, The		78
Conflict between Religion and Science, The	J. W. Draper.	247
Conflict of Ages, The	Edward Beecher.	247
Confucius, Works of		419
Coningsby	Benjamin Disraeli.	139
Connecticut Yankee in King Arthur's Court, A	«Mark Twain.»	550
Conquest of Peru, History of the	W. H. Prescott.	476
Conscrit de 1813, Histoire d'un	Erckmann-Chatrian.	91
Consolations of Philosophy, The	Boëthius.	345
Constable, Archibald, and his Literary Correspondents	Thomas Constable.	353
Consuelo	George Sand.	184
Consulate and Empire, The	L. A. Thiers.	162
Conventional Lies of Our Civilization	Max Nordau.	262
Cook's (Captain) Voyages		245
Cooper, James Fenimore	T. R. Lounsbury.	203
Copyright, The Question of	G. H. Putnam, *Ed.*	206
Corinne; or, Italy	Mme. de Staël.	187
Coriolanus	Shakespeare.	398
Corleone	F. Marion Crawford.	198
Cortez, Hernando, Life of	Arthur Helps.	165
Cosmic Philosophy, Outlines of	John Fiske.	1
Cosmopolis	Paul Bourget.	93
Cossack Fairy Tales	R. N. Bain, *Ed.*	225
Cossacks, The	Lyof Tolstoy.	225
Cotton Kingdom, The	F. L. Olmsted.	245
Count of Monte Cristo, The	Alexandre Dumas, Sr.	479
Count Robert of Paris	Sir Walter Scott.	138
Country Doctor, The	H. de Balzac.	183
Country Living and Country Thinking	«Gail Hamilton.»	273
Country of the Pointed Firs, The	Sarah O. Jewett.	278

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Cousin Pons	H. de Balzac.	184
Cousine Bette	H. de Balzac.	184
Coventry Plays, The		118
Coverdale's Bible		262
Cranford	Mrs. Gaskell.	156
Creation, Natural History of	E. H. Haeckel.	176
Creation, The Story of	Edward Clodd.	97
Cretan Insurrection of 1866–68, The	W. J. Stillman.	97
Crime of the Boulevard, The	Jules Claretie.	251
Crime of Henry Vane, The	F. J. Stimson.	277
Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard, The	Anatole France.	92
Crime and Punishment	F. M. Dostoévsky.	110
Cripps the Carrier	R. D. Blackmore.	253
Cromwell's Letters and Speeches	Thomas Carlyle.	65
Cromwell's Place in History	S. R. Gardiner.	66
Crotchet Castle	T. L. Peacock.	376
Cruise of the Midge, The	Michael Scott.	265
Crusades, History and Literature of the	H. von Sybel.	97
Crust and the Cake, The	«Edward Garrett.»	264
Cudjo's Cave	J. T. Trowbridge.	232
Culture Demanded by Modern Life	E. L. Youmans, *Ed.*	76
Cuore	Edmondo de Amicis.	77
Curiosities of Literature	Isaac D'Israeli.	6
Custom and Myth	Andrew Lang.	357
Cycle of Cathay, A	W. A. P. Martin.	374
Cymbeline	Shakespeare.	399
DAISY MILLER	Henry James.	4
Dame Care	Hermann Sudermann.	250
Damnation of Theron Ware, The	Harold Frederic.	148
Daniel Deronda	George Eliot.	9
Dante, A Shadow of	M. F. Rossetti.	235
Danvers Jewels, The, and Sir Charles Danvers	Mary Cholmondeley.	202
Daphnis and Chloe	Longus.	62
D'Arblay's (Mme.) Diary and Letters		44
Darkest England	William Booth.	7
Daughter of Heth, A	William Black.	255
David Balfour	R. L. Stevenson.	238
David Copperfield	Charles Dickens.	229
David Grieve, The History of	Mrs. Humphry Ward.	53
Dawn of the Nineteenth Century in England, The	John Ashton.	557
Day of Doom, The	Michael Wigglesworth.	237
Days Near Rome	A. J. C. Hare.	164
Days of Auld Lang Syne, The	«Ian Maclaren.»	283
Death of Ivan Ilyitch, The	Lyof Tolstoy.	226
Debit and Credit	Gustav Freytag.	96
Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, The	Edward Gibbon.	341
Deemster, The	Hall Caine.	53
Deephaven	Sarah O. Jewett.	145
Degeneration	Max Nordau.	2
Delectable Duchy, The	A. T. Quiller-Couch.	198
Delphine	Mme. de Staël.	186
Democracy in Europe	T. Erskine May.	350
Democracy and Liberty	W. E. H. Lecky.	5
Demonology and Devil-Lore	M. D. Conway.	359
Descent of Man and Selection in Relation to Sex, The	Charles Darwin.	9
Destiny	Susan Ferrier.	47
Destiny of Man, The	John Fiske.	10
Dialogues of the Dead	Lucian.	66
Dialogues of the Dead	Lord Lyttelton.	370
Diana of the Crossways	George Meredith.	53
Diana Tempest	Mary Cholmondeley.	286
Diary and Letters of Madame D'Arblay		44
Diary of Two Parliaments	H. W. Lucy.	350
Dickens, Charles, Life of	John Forster.	346
Dictator, The	Justin McCarthy.	232
Dictionary of American Authors	Adams.	447
Diderot and the Encyclopedists	John Morley.	80
Disciple, The	Paul Bourget.	251
Discoveries of America	A. J. Weise.	351
Diversions of Purley, The	Horne Tooke.	125
Dmitri Rudin	Ivan Turgeneff.	223
Doctor, The	Robert Southey.	47
Doctor Antonio	Giovanni Ruffini.	235
Dr. Claudius	F. Marion Crawford.	282
Doctor Faustus	Christopher Marlowe.	39
Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde	R. L. Stevenson.	54
Dr. Latimer	Clara L. Burnham.	286
Dr. Sevier	G. W. Cable.	153
Dr. Syntax, The Three Tours of	William Combe.	71
Doctor Thorne	Anthony Trollope.	197
Doll's House, The	Henrik Ibsen.	70
Dombey and Son	Charles Dickens.	229
Don John	Jean Ingelow.	235
Don Orsino	F. Marion Crawford.	371
Doña Luz	Juan Valera.	221
Doña Perfecta	B. P. Galdós.	221
Donal Grant	George Macdonald.	54
Donovan	Edna Lyall.	237
Dosia	«Henri Gréville.»	181
Dosia's Daughter	«Henri Gréville.»	181
Doubting Heart, A	Annie Keary.	233
Downfall, The	Émile Zola.	288
Drapier Letters, The	Jonathan Swift.	338

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Dream Children	H. E. Scudder.	462
Dreamthorpe	Alexander Smith.	371
Duchess Emilia, The		236
Duchesse de Langeais, The	H. de Balzac.	218
Duff-Gordon, Lady, Last Letters from Egypt		554
Duke's Children, The	Anthony Trollope.	196, 197
Dunciad, The	Alexander Pope.	66
Dutch Republic, Rise of the	J. L. Motley.	421
Early History of Institutions, Lectures on the	H. S. Maine.	177
Early History of Mankind, Researches into the	E. B. Tylor.	10
Early Law and Custom	H. S. Maine.	216
Earth, Ancient Life-History of the	H. A. Nicholson.	174
Earth and Man, The	Arnold Guyot.	534
Earthly Paradise, The	William Morris.	11
Earthquakes and Other Earth Movements	John Milne.	175
East Angels	Constance F. Woolson.	372
East Lynne	Mrs. Henry Wood.	147
Ecce Homo	J. R. Seeley.	360
Ecclesiastical Polity, The Laws of	Richard Hooker.	367
Echo of Passion, An	G. P. Lathrop.	278
École des Femmes, L'	Molière.	557
Economic Interpretation of History	Thorold Rogers.	131
Education	Herbert Spencer.	537
Egoist, The	George Meredith.	140
Egypt, A History of	Flinders Petrie.	20
Egypt and Chaldæa	Gaston Maspero.	343
Egyptian Archæology, Manual of	Gaston Maspero.	335
Egyptian Princess, An	Georg Ebers.	20
Egyptians, Ancient Religion of the	Alfred Wiedemann.	413
Eikon Basilike	John Gauden.	375
Ekkehard	J. V. von Scheffel.	226
Elective Affinities	Goethe.	173
Electricity, Experimental Researches in	Michael Faraday.	128
Elegantiæ Latinæ Sermonis	Laurentius Valla.	193
Elizabeth; or, The Exiles of Siberia	Sophie Cottin.	224
Elle et Lui	George Sand.	186
Elsie Venner	O. W. Holmes.	276
Emblems	Francis Quarles.	241
Émile	J. J. Rousseau.	160
Emilia Wyndham	Anne Marsh.	263
Eminent Authors of the Nineteenth Century	Georg Brandes.	171
Emma	Jane Austen.	46
En Route	J. K. Huysman.	312
Encyclopædia Britannica		444
Encyclopédie, The	Denis Diderot, *Ed.*	160
Endymion	Benjamin Disraeli.	5
England: Its People, Polity, and Pursuits	T. H. S. Escott.	29
England, Constitutional History of	William Stubbs.	28
England, Constitutional History of	T. E. May.	28
England, In Darkest, and the Way Out	William Booth.	7
England in the Eighteenth Century	W. E. H. Lecky.	29
England, The Expansion of	J. R. Seeley.	239
England Without and Within, R. G. White.		462
English Constitution, The	Walter Bagehot.	28
English Constitution, History of the	Rudolf Gneist.	28
English Humorists of the Eighteenth Century, The	W. M. Thackeray.	75
English Language, History of the	T. R. Lounsbury.	427
English Literature, History of	H. A. Taine.	40
English Nation, The	Voltaire.	29
English Notes	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	30
English Novel, The	Sidney Lanier.	40
English People, Short History of the	J. R. Green.	548
English Thought in the Eighteenth Century, History of	Leslie Stephen.	412
English Traits	R. W. Emerson.	30
Eōthen	A. W. Kinglake.	112
Epictetus, The Morals of		190
Epistle to Posterity, An	M. E. W. Sherwood.	237
Epistolæ Obscurorum Virorum		243
Equatorial Africa, Explorations and Adventures in	P. B. Du Chaillu.	111
Ernest Maltravers, *and* Alice	Bulwer-Lytton.	282
Ersilia	Emily F. Poynter.	538
Esoteric Buddhism	A. P. Sinnett.	188
Essays	Hamilton Wright Mabie.	463
Essays, Modern and Classical	F. W. H. Myers.	346
Essays, Theological and Literary	Richard Holt Hutton.	74
Essays in Criticism	Matthew Arnold.	170
Essays and Reviews		244
Ethical and Social Subjects	Frances P. Cobbe.	76
Eugene Aram	Bulwer-Lytton.	377
Eugénie Grandet	H. de Balzac.	183
Euphues and the Anatomy of Wit, *and* Euphues and his England	John Lyly.	40

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
European Morals, History of	W. E. H. Lecky.	169
Europeans, The	Henry James.	140
Evelina	Frances Burney.	43
Evolution of "Dodd," The	W. H. Smith.	132
Evolution-Philosophy, Outline of	M. E. Cazelles.	176
Evolutional Ethics and Animal Psychology	E. P. Evans.	129
Expansion of England, The	J. R. Seeley.	239
Expedition of Humphrey Clinker, The	T. G. Smollett.	43
Eye Spy	W. Hamilton Gibson.	71
Eyes Like the Sea	Maurice Jókai.	224
FAERY QUEEN, THE	Edmund Spenser.	345
Faience Violin, The	J. F. H. Champfleury.	92
Fair Barbarian, A	Mrs. Burnett.	377
Fair God, The	Lew Wallace.	368
Fair Maid of Perth, The	Sir Walter Scott.	105
Fairy Tales		55
Faith Gartney's Girlhood	Mrs. Whitney.	144
Familiar Studies of Men and Books	R. L. Stevenson.	170
Far from the Madding Crowd	Thomas Hardy.	52
Faraday as a Discoverer	John Tyndall.	83
Fate of Mansfield Humphreys, The	R. G. White.	502
Fathers, The Christian	A. Roberts *and* J. Donaldson.	79
Fathers and Sons	Ivan Turgeneff.	110
Felix Holt, the Radical	George Eliot.	137
Ferdinand and Isabella	W. H. Prescott.	98
Fiction, History of the	John Dunlop.	346
Fifteen Decisive Battles of the World	E. S. Creasy.	351
File No. 113	Émile Gaboriau.	348
Fingal	James Macpherson.	377
Fire and Sword in the Sudan	Slatin Pasha.	96
First Violin, The	Jessie Fothergill.	137
Fisher Maiden, The	Björnstjerne Björnson.	109
Fishing Tourist, The	Charles Hallock.	72
Flint	Maude W. Goodwin.	281
Florence	Charles Yriarte.	494
Florence, The History of	Niccolò Machiavelli.	101
Floyd Grandon's Honor	Amanda M. Douglas.	231
Foe in the Household, The	Caroline Chesebro'.	282
Fool of Quality, The	Henry Brooke.	256
Fool's Errand, A	A. W. Tourgee.	230
Footsteps of Fate	L. M. A. Couperus.	472
For Faith and Freedom	Walter Besant.	106
Foregone Conclusion, A	W. D. Howells.	320
Formosa	George Psalmanaazaar.	35
Forty-five Guardsmen, The	Alexandre Dumas, Sr.	378
Forty-one Years in India	Lord Roberts.	83
Foundations of Belief, The	A. J. Balfour.	344
Four Georges, A History of the	Justin McCarthy.	6
Four Georges, The	W. M. Thackeray.	350
Fox, Charles James, The Early History of	G. O. Trevelyan.	83
France, Ancient Regime in	H. A. Taine.	87
France, History of, from the Most Remote Times to 1789	Henri Martin.	85
France, History of	Jules Michelet.	84
France under Louis XV.	J. B. Perkins.	85
France under the Third Republic, Evolution of	Baron Pierre de Coubertin.	87
France and England in North America	Francis Parkman.	83
Frankenstein	Mary Wollstonecraft Shelley.	13
Frederick the Great	Thomas Carlyle.	82
Freedom of the Will, On the	Jonathan Edwards.	344
French Humorists, The	Walter Besant.	348
French Literature, History of	Henri Van Laun.	216
French Literature, A Short History of	George Saintsbury.	87
French Revolution, The	Thomas Carlyle.	86
French Revolution, The	H. A. Taine.	86
French Revolution, The History of	H. Morse Stephens.	86
French Revolution, Contemporary American Opinion of	C. D. Hazen.	162
French Society during the Revolution and the Directory	Goncourt Brothers.	161
French Traits	W. C. Brownell.	163
French and German Socialism	R. T. Ely.	324
Friend Fritz	Erckmann-Chatrian.	348
Friend Olivia	Amelia E. Barr.	237
Friendship the Master-Passion	H. C. Trumbull.	545
Friendships of Women, The	W. R. Alger.	529
Friends in Council	Arthur Helps.	74
Froissart's Chronicles		85
Fruit, Flower, and Thorn Pieces	Richter.	180
Future Life, A Critical History of the Doctrine of a	W. R. Alger.	344
GABRIEL CONROY	Bret Harte.	259
Gadfly, The	E. L. Voynich.	107
Galen, Complete Works of		79
Gallegher and Other Stories	R. H. Davis.	8
Gallery of Celebrated Women	C. A. Sainte-Beuve.	77

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Gallus	W. A. Becker.	102
Gammer Gurton's Needle	John Still.	124
Gargantua and Pantagruel	François Rabelais.	217
Garrison, William Lloyd	W. P. *and* F. J. Garrison.	80
Garth	Julian Hawthorne.	291
Gathering Clouds	F. W. Farrar.	106
Gaverocks, The	S. Baring-Gould.	275
Genius of Christianity, The	Châteaubriand.	343
Gentleman of France, A	S. J. Weyman.	104
Geography, A	Strabo.	74
Georgics, The	Virgil.	366
German Empire, The Founding of the	H. von Sybel.	94
Germany	Mme. de Staël.	94
Germany	Tacitus.	93
Gertrude of Wyoming	Thomas Campbell.	275
Ghosts	Henrik Ibsen.	313
Gibbon, Edward, Autobiography		341
Gil Blas of Santillane	A. R. Le Sage.	99
Ginx's Baby	J. E. Jenkins.	373
Girl in the Carpathians, A	M. M. Dowie.	72
Glasse of Time in the First Age, The	Thomas Peyton.	68
Gleanings in Buddha Fields	Lafcadio Hearn.	367
God's Fool	«Maarten Maartens.»	302
Goethe, Autobiography of		82
Gold Elsie	«E. Marlitt.»	347
Golden Ass, The	Apuleius.	62
Golden Bough, The	J. G. Fraser.	342
Golden Butterfly, The	Besant *and* Rice.	270
Golden Chersonese, The	Isabella Bishop.	73
Golden Fleece, Conquest of the	Apollonius of Rhodes.	63
Golden Lotus, The, and Other Legends of Japan	Edward Greey.	345
Golden Treasury, The, of Songs and Lyrics	F. T. Palgrave.	69
Goldmakers' Village, The	J. H. Zschokke.	451
Good-bye, Sweetheart	Rhoda Broughton.	136
Good Luck	Ernest Werner.	180
Good Thoughts in Bad Times	Thomas Fuller.	66
Grandee, The	A. P. Valdés.	100
Grandissimes, The	G. W. Cable.	140
Grania	Emily Lawless.	134
Grant, U. S., Personal Memoirs of		82
Gras, Felix, Sketch of	Thomas A. Janvier.	17
Gray, Thomas, Letters of		80
Great Expectations	Charles Dickens.	133
Great Galeoto, The	José Echegaray.	121
Great Shadow, The	Conan Doyle.	260
Greatest Thing in the World, The	Henry Drummond.	367
Greatness and Decay of the Romans, The	Montesquieu.	101
Greece Under Foreign Domination	George Finlay.	409
Greek Education, Old	J. P. Mahaffy.	331
Greek Philosophy, Outlines of the History of	Eduard Zeller.	116
Greek Poets, Studies in the	J. A. Symonds.	497
Greek Studies	Walter Pater.	448
Green Book, The	Maurice Jókai.	108
Green Carnation, The	Robert M. Hitchins.	423
Green Pastures and Piccadilly	William Black.	255
Greifenstein	F. Marion Crawford.	268
Grey Days and Gold	William Winter.	317
Grif	B. L. Farjeon.	257
Griffith Gaunt	Charles Reade.	260
Groatsworth of Wit Bought with a Million of Repentance, A	Robert Greene.	265
Grotius, 'De Jure Belli et Pacis'		131
Ground Arms	Baroness von Suttner.	422
Gryll Grange	T. L. Peacock.	376
Guardian Angel, The	O. W. Holmes.	156
Guenn	Blanche W. Howard.	142
Guerndale	F. J. Stimson.	142
Gulistan, or Rose Garden	Sa'di.	63
Gulliver's Travels	Jonathan Swift.	7
Gun-Maker of Moscow, The	Sylvanus Cobb, Jr.	34
Gunnar	H. H. Boyesen.	226
Guy Livingstone	G. A. Lawrence.	33
Guy Mannering	Sir Walter Scott.	45
Guy of Warwick	Walter of Exeter.	301
Guzman de Alfarache	Mateo Aleman.	380
Hajji Baba of Ispahan	J. J. Morier.	108
Hamlet	Shakespeare.	393
Hammer and Anvil	Friedrich Spielhagen.	303
Handy Andy	Samuel Lover.	268
Hannah	Dinah M. Craik.	266
Hannah Thurston	Bayard Taylor.	267
Hard Cash	Charles Reade.	267
Hard Times	Charles Dickens.	266
Harold	Bulwer-Lytton.	265
Harriet Beecher Stowe, Life and Letters of	Annie Fields.	459
Harry Lorrequer	Charles Lever.	267
Haunted Pool, The	George Sand.	185
Havelock the Dane		339
Hazard of New Fortunes, A	W. D. Howells.	439
Hazel's Annual		447
Head of a Hundred, The	Maude W. Goodwin.	255
Headlong Hall	T. L. Peacock.	375
Heaps of Money	W. E. Norris.	152

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Heart of Midlothian, The	Sir Walter Scott.	152
Heavenly Twins, The	Sarah Grand.	147
Hegel, The Secret of	Stirling.	336
Heimskringla, The	Snorri Sturluson.	64
Heir of Redclyffe, The	Charlotte M. Yonge.	141
Heldenbuch		339
Helen	Maria Edgeworth.	280
Henry Esmond	W. M. Thackeray.	50
Henry IV. (Part i.)	Shakespeare.	388
Henry IV. (Part ii.)	Shakespeare.	388
Henry V.	Shakespeare.	390
Henry VI.	Shakespeare.	383
Henry VIII.	Shakespeare.	401
Her Dearest Foe	Mrs. Alexander.	280
Hereditary Genius	Francis Galton.	194
Heredity	Th. Ribot.	364
Hereward the Wake	Charles Kingsley.	227
Hermann Agha	W. G. Palgrave.	110
Hermann and Dorothea	Goethe.	379
Hermetic Books		117
Hero Carthew	Louisa Parr.	548
Hero of Our Times, A	Mikhail Lermontof.	226
Heroes, Hero-Worship, and the Heroic in History	Thomas Carlyle.	65
Hippocrates, Works of		79
His Father's Son	Brander Matthews.	153
His Majesty Myself	W. M. Baker.	154
His Natural Life	Marcus Clarke.	153
Histoire de Ma Vie, L'	George Sand.	186
Historia Britonum	Geoffrey of Monmouth.	361
Historic Americans	Theodore Parker.	352
History of Jonathan Wild the Great, The	Henry Fielding.	544
History of Spanish Literature, The	George Ticknor.	508
History of the United Netherlands	J. L. Motley.	490
History of the World, A	Sir Walter Raleigh.	97
His Vanished Star	Mary N. Murfree.	284
Hogan, M. P.	May L. Hartley.	284
Holy Living and Dying	Jeremy Taylor.	131
Holy State, *and* Profane State, The	Thomas Fuller.	130
Homeric Studies	W. E. Gladstone.	115
Honorable Miss Ferrard, The	May L. Hartley.	285
Hon. Peter Sterling, The	Paul L. Ford.	154
Hoosier Schoolmaster, The	Edward Eggleston.	284
Hope Leslie	Catherine M. Sedgwick.	287
Horseshoe Robinson	John P. Kennedy.	269
Hour and the Man, The	Harriet Martineau.	287
Hours in a Library	Leslie Stephen.	128
House by the Medlar Tree, The	Giovanni Verga.	107
House of Penarvan, The	Jules Sandeau.	251
House of the Seven Gables, The	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	139
House of the Wolf, The	S. J. Weyman.	281
House of the Wolfings, The	William Morris.	227
Household of Sir Thomas More, The	Anne Manning.	244
Huckleberry Finn, The Adventures of	«Mark Twain.»	281
Human Intercourse	P. G. Hamerton.	330
Hurrish	Emily Lawless.	257
Hypatia	Charles Kingsley.	103
Hyperion	H. W. Longfellow.	241
Hypnotism, Mesmerism, and the New Witchcraft	Ernest Hart.	195
ICELAND FISHERMAN, AN	«Pierre Loti.»	101
Immortal, The	Alphonse Daudet.	182
Impressions of London Social Life	E. S. Nadal.	513
Improvisatore, The	H. C. Andersen.	160
In Darkest England	William Booth.	7
In His Name	E. E. Hale.	253
In the Clouds	Mary N. Murfree.	422
In the Year 13	Fritz Reuter.	96
In the Year of Jubilee	George Gissing.	540
India, Literary History of	R. W. Frazer.	342
India, Law-Books of		417
Indian Bible, The	John Eliot.	23
Indiana	George Sand.	407
Indies, Las Casas's History of the		219
Inductive Sciences, History of the	William Whewell.	247
Inheritance, The	Susan Ferrier.	47
Innocents Abroad, The	«Mark Twain.»	271
Inquisition of the Middle Ages	H. C. Lea.	166
Institutes of the Christian Religion	John Calvin.	177
Institutions, Lectures on the Early History of	H. S. Maine.	177
Intellectual Development	J. B. Crozier.	176
Into the Highways and Hedges	F. F. Montrésor.	231
Intruder, The	Maurice Maeterlinck.	90
Ion	Euripides.	90
Iphigenia	Euripides.	69
Irene the Missionary	J. W. De Forest.	214
Ironmaster, The	Georges Ohnet.	280
Israel, History of	Ernest Renan.	247
Israel among the Nations	Anatole Leroy-Beaulieu.	342
Israel Mort, Overman	John Saunders.	136
Italian Journeys	W. D. Howells.	320
Italian Popular Tales	T. F. Crane, *Ed.*	420
Italian Republics	J. C. L. de Sismondi.	164
Ivanhoe	Sir Walter Scott.	19

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
JACK	Alphonse Daudet.	316
Jacob Faithful	Captain Marryat.	264
Jan Vedder's Wife	Amelia Barr.	144
Jane Eyre	Charlotte Bronté.	439
Jean Têterol's Idea	Victor Cherbuliez.	181
Jefferson, Joseph, Autobiography of		15
Jerome	Mary E. Wilkins.	231
Jerusalem, History of	Walter Besant *and* E. H. Palmer.	342
Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents, The	Reuben Gold Thwaites, *Ed.*	476
Jew, The	J. I. Kraszewski.	248
Jews of Angevin England, The	Joseph Jacobs.	20
Jewel in the Lotos, The	M. A. Tincker.	201
Joan of Arc, Personal Recollections of	«Mark Twain.»	104
Jocelyn	A. de Lamartine.	538
John Brent	Theodore Winthrop.	213
John Bull and his Island	«Max O'Rell.»	246
John Halifax, Gentleman	Dinah M. Craik.	199
John Inglesant	J. H. Shorthouse.	208
John Littlejohn of J.	George Morgan.	287
John Ward, Preacher	Margaret Deland.	198
Johnsonian Miscellanies	G. Birkbeck Hill, *Ed.*	204
Johnson's Cyclopædia		446
Jonathan Wild the Great, History of	Henry Fielding.	544
Joseph Andrews	Henry Fielding.	41
Joshua Davidson, Christian and Communist	E. Lynn Linton.	288
Journey in the Seaboard Slave States, A	F. L. Olmsted.	246
Journeys through France	H. A. Taine.	164
Jowett, Benjamin	Evelyn Abbott *and* Lewis Campbell.	448
Judaism and Christianity	C. H. Toy.	455
Jude the Obscure	Thomas Hardy.	234
Juggler, The	Mary N. Murfree.	319
Julius Cæsar	Shakespeare.	392
Jungle Books, The	Rudyard Kipling.	55
Junius Letters, The		30
KALOOLAH	W. S. Mayo.	374
Kant, Immanuel: Critical Philosophy for English Readers	J. P. Mahaffy *and* J. H. Bernard.	330
Kate Beaumont	J. W. De Forest.	249
Kenelm Chillingly	Bulwer-Lytton.	52
Kenilworth	Sir Walter Scott.	209
Kentuckians, The	John Fox, Jun.	202
Kentucky Cardinal, A	J. L. Allen.	558
Kidnapped	R. L. Stevenson.	143
King Henry IV. (Part i.)	Shakespeare.	388
King Henry IV. (Part ii.)	Shakespeare.	388
King Henry V.	Shakespeare.	390
King John	Shakespeare.	385
King Lear	Shakespeare.	396
King Noanett	F. J. Stimson.	105
King of the Mountains, The	Edmond About.	222
King René's Daughter	Henrik Hertz.	541
Kismet	«George Fleming.»	264
Knickerbocker's History of New York	Washington Irving.	98
Knightly Soldier, The	H. C. Trumbull.	405
Knitters in the Sun	«Octave Thanet.»	199
Koran, The		414, 420
LADY BEAUTY	Alan Muir.	530
Lady Lee's Widowhood	E. B. Hamley.	411
Lady of Fort St. John, The	Mary H. Catherwood.	535
Lady of Quality, A	Mrs. Burnett.	537
Lady of the Aroostook, The	W. D. Howells.	496
Lamplighter, The	Maria Cummins.	200
Land of Cokaine, The		207
Land of Poco Tiempo, The	C. F. Lummis.	462
Landlord at Lion's Head, The	W. D. Howells.	234
Language and the Study of Language	W. D. Whitney.	534
Laokoon	Lessing.	379
Larousse's 'Grand Dictionnaire Universel'		446
Last Athenian, The	Viktor Rydberg.	452
Last Days of Pompeii, The	Bulwer-Lytton.	526
Laurence Oliphant and Alice Oliphant his Wife, Life of	Mrs. Oliphant.	493
Lavengro, *and* Romany Rye	George Borrow.	49
Lazarillo de Tormes	Hurtado de Mendoza.	450
Lear, King	Shakespeare.	396
Learned Women	Molière.	424
Led Horse Claim, The	Mary H. Foote.	536
Leighton Court	Henry Kingsley.	529
Leo X., Life and Pontificate of	William Roscoe.	444
Leon Roch	B. P. Galdós.	409
Les Misérables	Victor Hugo.	450
Letters from Egypt, Last	Lady Duff-Gordon.	554
Letters of Horace Walpole		31
Letters of Madame de Sévigné, The		547
Letters to Dead Authors	Andrew Lang.	428
Letters to his Son	Earl of Chesterfield.	172
Letters to an Unknown	Prosper Mérimée.	173
Letters and Diary of Madame D'Arblay, The		44
Lettres Persanes, Les	Montesquieu.	444
Leviathan	Thomas Hobbes.	296

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Liberty, On	J. S. Mill.	75
Library of American Literature		447
Life of Charlotte Brontë	Mrs. Gaskell.	355
Life of Charlotte Brontë	C. K. Shorter.	356
Life of Sir Richard F. Burton	Isabel F. Burton.	349
Life of Cicero	William Forsyth.	367
Life of Christopher Columbus	Washington Irving.	165
Life of Hernando Cortez	Arthur Helps.	165
Life of Charles Dickens	John Forster.	346
Life of Goethe	G. H. Lewes.	502
Life of Henry the Navigator	R. H. Major.	425
Life of Benjamin Jowett	Abbott *and* Campbell.	448
Life and Pontificate of Leo X.	William Roscoe.	444
Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay	G. O. Trevelyan, *Ed.*	452
Life of John Milton	David Masson.	81
Life of John Murray	Samuel Smiles.	240
Life of Napoleon	Pierre Lanfrey.	479
Life of Napoleon	W. M. Sloane.	261
Life of Nelson	A. T. Mahan.	453
Life of Laurence and Alice Oliphant	Mrs. Oliphant.	493
Life of Edgar A. Poe	G. E. Woodberry.	434
Life of Madame Roland	Ida M. Tarbell.	544
Life of Samuel Sewall	N. H. Chamberlain.	521
Life of Sheridan	Mrs. Oliphant.	354
Life and Times of Stein	J. R. Seeley.	412
Life and Letters of Mrs. Stowe	Annie Fields.	459
Life of Tennyson	Hallam Tennyson.	483
Life, Letters, and Journals of George Ticknor		533
Life of Voltaire	James Parton.	521
Life of Daniel Webster	H. C. Lodge.	533
Life and Adventures of Jack of the Mill, The		232
Life on the Lagoons	H. F. Brown.	497
Life on the Mississippi	«Mark Twain.»	271
Light of Asia, The	Edwin Arnold.	208
Light that Failed, The	Rudyard Kipling.	263
Lights and Shadows of Scottish Life	John Wilson.	46
Lin McLean	Owen Wister.	276
Lincoln, Abraham, History and Personal Recollections of	W. H. Herndon.	14
Lion of Flanders, The	Hendrik Conscience.	312
Literary and Social Essays	G. W. Curtis.	353
Literary Landmarks of London	Laurence Hutton.	113
Literary Movement in France during the Nineteenth Century	Georges Pellissier.	378
Literature	Hermann Grimm.	555
Literature of Southern Europe, History of the	J. C. L. de Sismondi.	108
Little Barefoot	Berthold Auerbach.	158
Little Dorrit	Charles Dickens.	230
Little Fadette	George Sand.	185
Little Minister, The	J. M. Barrie.	54
Little Rivers	Henry Van Dyke.	443
Lives of the Poets	Samuel Johnson.	535
Liza-Dvoryanskoe Gnyezdo	Ivan Turgeneff.	109
Log-Book of a Fisherman and Zoölogist	Frank Buckland.	318
Loki	Prosper Mérimée.	91
London	Walter Besant.	556
London Social Life, Impressions of	E. S. Nadal.	513
Looking Backward, *and* Equality	Edward Bellamy.	196
Lord Ormont and his Aminta	George Meredith.	496
Lorna Doone	R. D. Blackmore.	518
Lost Sir Massingberd	James Payn.	536
Lothair	Benjamin Disraeli.	551
Love and Quiet Life	Walter Raymond.	155
Love Me Little, Love Me Long	Charles Reade.	319
Love's Labour's Lost	Shakespeare.	380
Loves of the Triangles, The	George Canning.	464
Lovel the Widower	W. M. Thackeray.	531
Loyal Ronins, The	Tamenaga Shunsui.	242
Luck of Roaring Camp, The	Bret Harte.	405
MACAULAY'S ESSAYS		513
Macbeth	Shakespeare.	395
McFingal	John Trumbull.	67
Madame Bovary	Gustave Flaubert.	433
Madame Chrysanthème	«Pierre Loti.»	93
Madame de Maintenon	J. C. Morison.	307
Madame Roland	Ida M. Tarbell.	544
Mademoiselle Ixe	«Lanoe Falconer.»	201
Mademoiselle Mori	Margaret Roberts.	213
Madonna's Child	Alfred Austin.	509
Mæviad, *and* Baviad	William Gifford.	428
Magic Skin, The	H. de Balzac.	90
Magnalia Christi Americana	Cotton Mather.	432
Mahabharata, The		63
Maid of Sker, The	R. D. Blackmore.	542
Maine Woods, The	H. D. Thoreau.	211
Majesty	L. M. A. Couperus.	248
Malade Imaginaire, Le	Molière.	308
Malay Archipelago, The	A. R. Wallace.	425
Mammon	Catharine Gore.	531
Man of Feeling, A	Henry Mackenzie.	207
Man and Nature	G. P. Marsh.	325
Mankind, Early History of	E. B. Tylor.	10
Manon Lescaut	Abbé Provost.	424

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Manu, Code of		417
Manuscript, The Lost	Gustav Freytag.	551
Manxman, The	Hall Caine.	528
Marble Faun, The	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	289
Marcella	Mrs. Humphry Ward.	145
Marco Polo's Travels	Marco Polo.	165
Margaret Ogilvy	J. M. Barrie.	368
Marius, the Epicurean	Walter Pater.	433
Marjorie Daw	T. B. Aldrich.	319
Marriage of Loti, The	«Pierre Loti.»	18
Marriage Customs in Many Lands	H. N. Hutchinson.	215
Martian, The	George Du Maurier.	525
Mary Barton	Mrs. Gaskell.	48
Mary Queen of Scots	J. F. Meline.	513
Master, The	I. Zangwill.	318
Master of Ballantrae	R. L. Stevenson.	238
Master Beggars, The	L. C. Cornford.	499
Masterman Ready	Captain Marryat.	427
Matrimony	W. E. Norris.	530
Maureen's Fairing	Jane Barlow.	151
Maximina	A. P. Valdés.	99
Measure for Measure	Shakespeare.	395
Mechanism of the Heavens, The	Laplace.	175
Mehalah	S. Baring-Gould.	372
Melting Snows	Emil zu Schönaich-Carolath.	180
Member for Paris, The	Grenville Murray.	218
Memoirs of Count Grammont	Anthony Hamilton.	16
Memoirs [Autobiography] of Gen. W. T. Sherman		455
Memorabilia	Xenophon.	191
Men and Letters	H. E. Scudder.	500
Men and Women of the Time		447
Merchant of Venice, The	Shakespeare.	384
Merry Wives of Windsor	Shakespeare.	389
Methodism in the United States, A History of	J. M. Buckley.	215
Methods of Social Reform	W. S. Jevons.	325
Metzerott, Shoemaker	Katherine P. Woods.	144
Micah Clarke	A. Conan Doyle.	527
Middle Greyness, The	A. J. Dawson.	540
Middlemarch	George Eliot.	519
Midshipman Easy, Mr.	Captain Marryat.	264
Midsummer Night's Dream, A	Shakespeare.	385
Mill on the Floss, The	George Eliot.	440
Milton, John, Life of	David Masson.	81
Minister's Wooing, The	Mrs. Stowe.	527
Mirror for Magistrates, The		427
Miss Brown	«Vernon Lee.»	147
Miss Ravenel's Conversion	J. W. De Forest.	304
Mithridate	Racine.	556
Moby-Dick	Herman Melville.	431
Modern Instance, A	W. D. Howells.	430
Modern Regime, The	H. A. Taine.	532
Modeste Mignon	H. de Balzac.	184
Mogul Emperors of Hindustan, The	E. S. Holden.	432
Molinos the Quietist	John Bigelow.	330
Monte Cristo, Count of	Alexandre Dumas, Sen.	479
Moon Hoax, The	R. A. Locke.	35
Moonstone, The	Wilkie Collins.	52
Morgesons, The	Elizabeth B. Stoddard.	430
Moral Tales	Miss Edgeworth.	524
Morals of Lucius Annæus Seneca, The		532
Mormon, The Book of		11
Morocco, Its People and Place	Edmondo de Amicis.	100
Mortal Antipathy, A	O. W. Holmes.	277
Mosses from an Old Manse	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	277
Mother Goose's Melodies		36
Moths	«Ouida.»	431
Mountaineering in the Sierra Nevada	Clarence King.	408
Mourning Bride, The	William Congreve.	120
Mr. Isaacs	F. Marion Crawford.	546
Mr. Midshipman Easy	Captain Marryat.	264
Mr. Poirier's Son-in-Law	Émile Augier *and* Jules Sandeau.	252
Mr. Verdant Green	Edward Bradley.	528
Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures	Douglas Jerrold.	536
Much Ado about Nothing	Shakespeare.	390
Murray, John, Memoir and Correspondence of	Samuel Smiles.	240
Mutable Many, The	Robert Barr.	531
Mutineers of the Bounty, The	Lady Belcher.	443
My Arctic Journal	Josephine Diebitsch-Peary.	543
My Novel	Bulwer-Lytton.	544
My Official Wife	R. H. Savage.	263
My Schools and Schoolmasters	Hugh Miller.	453
My Studio Neighbors	W. Hamilton Gibson.	411
My Study Windows	J. R. Lowell.	75
Mycenæan Age, The	Chrestos Tsountas *and* J. I. Manatt.	189
Mysteries of Udolpho, The	Anne Radcliffe.	33
Myths of Greece and Rome	H. A. Guerber.	189
Myths of the New World, The	D. G. Brinton.	156
NABOB, THE	Alphonse Daudet.	222
Napoleon Bonaparte, The Life of	W. M. Sloane.	261

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Napoleon Bonaparte, Memoirs of	Bourrienne.	16
Napoleon the First, The History of	Pierre Lanfrey.	479
Nasks, The		418
Nathalie	Julia Kavanagh.	287
Nathan the Wise	Lessing.	172
Natural History	Buffon.	73
Natural Selection, Contributions to the Theory of	A. R. Wallace.	10
Neighbor Jackwood	J. T. Trowbridge.	373
Neighbors, The	Fredrika Bremer.	249
Nelson, The Life of	A. T. Mahan.	453
Nemesis of Faith, The	J. A. Froude.	494
Nero	Ernst Eckstein.	298
New England, History of	J. G. Palfrey.	195
New England Primer, The		178
New Essays: Observations, Divine and Moral	John Robinson.	127
New Fiction, The	H. D. Traill.	471
New Priest of Conception Bay, The	R. T. S. Lowell.	259
New Republic, The	W. H. Mallock.	240
Newcomes, The	W. M. Thackeray.	507
Newport	G. P. Lathrop.	233
Nick of the Woods	R. M. Bird.	146
Ninety-three	Victor Hugo.	89
Nineveh and its Remains	A. H. Layard.	476
Nippur; or, Explorations and Adventures on the Euphrates	J. P. Peters.	20
Noemi	S. Baring-Gould.	233
Not Like Other Girls	Rosa N. Carey.	202
Notre-Dame of Paris	Victor Hugo.	163
Novum Organum, The	Francis Bacon.	447
Numa Roumestan	Alphonse Daudet.	92
Oceana	J. A. Froude.	349
Odd Number, The	Guy de Maupassant.	311
Œdipus at Colonus	Sophocles.	70
Œdipus the King	Sophocles.	70
Off the Skelligs	Jean Ingelow.	140
Ogier the Dane		64
Old Mamselle's Secret, The	« E. Marlitt.»	179
Old St. Paul's	W. H. Ainsworth.	33
Old Sir Douglas	Caroline Norton.	317
Old Story of My Farming	Fritz Reuter.	158
Old Town Folks	H. B. Stowe.	138
Oliphant, Laurence and Alice, Life of	Mrs. Oliphant.	493
Oliver Twist	Charles Dickens.	48
On Liberty	J. S. Mill.	75
On the Eve	Ivan Turgeneff.	223
On the Heights	Berthold Auerbach.	159
One of Cleopatra's Nights	Théophile Gautier.	517
One Summer	Blanche W. Howard.	201
Onesimus: Memoirs of a Disciple of St. Paul		552
Only a Girl	Wilhelmine von Hillern.	347
Oriental Religions	Samuel Johnson.	187
Orissa	W. W. Hunter.	432
Orpheus C. Kerr Papers, The	R. H. Newell.	36
Othello	Shakespeare.	394
Ought We to Visit Her?	Annie Edwards.	270
Our Mutual Friend	Charles Dickens.	230
Our New Alaska	Charles Hallock.	375
Our Old Home	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	113
Our Village	Mary R. Mitford.	368
Oxford Reformers of 1498, The	Frederic Seebohm.	454
Pagan and Christian Rome	Rodolfo Lanciani.	466
Pahlavi Texts, The		418
Painter's Palace of Pleasure		437
Palmerin de Oliva		435
Palmerin of England		435
Pamela	Samuel Richardson.	41
Pan Michael	Henryk Sienkiewicz.	457
Pandects of Justinian, The		442
Paradyse of Daynty Devises, The		441
Paris in America	Édouard Laboulaye.	526
Past and Present	Thomas Carlyle.	499
Paston Letters		441
Pastor Fido, Il	C. B. Guarini.	433
Patrins	Louise I. Guiney.	453
Patronage	Maria Edgeworth.	238
Patty	Katherine S. Macquoid.	531
Paul Clifford	Bulwer-Lytton.	532
Paul Ferrol	Caroline W. Clive.	270
Pearl		37
Pearl of Orr's Island, The	Mrs. Stowe.	527
Peg Woffington	Charles Reade.	50
Pelham	Bulwer-Lytton.	271
Pendennis	W. M. Thackeray.	458
Pensées Philosophiques	Denis Diderot.	483
People of the United States, History of the	J. B. McMaster.	495
Pepacton	John Burroughs.	211
Pepita Ximenez	Juan Valera.	166
Père Goriot	H. de Balzac.	183
Pericles, Prince of Tyre	Shakespeare.	397
Personal Recollections of Mary Somerville	Martha Somerville, *Ed.*	356
Peter Ibbetson	George Du Maurier.	409
Peter Schlemihl	Adelbert von Chamisso.	436
Phalaris, Dissertation on the Epistles of	Richard Bentley.	337
Phases of Thought and Criticism	« Brother Azarias.»	452
Pheidias, Essays on the Art of	Charles Waldstein.	466
Philip and his Wife	Margaret Deland.	554
Philistines, The	Arlo Bates.	429
Philobiblon	Richard de Bury.	421
Phineas Finn, *and* Phineas Redux	Anthony Trollope.	196

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Phroso	«Anthony Hope.»	233
Physiognomy	J. C. Lavater.	421
Physiologus		61
Pickwick Papers, The	Charles Dickens.	551
Pictures of Travel	Heinrich Heine.	544
Pilgrimage of Anacharsis the Younger, The	Abbé Barthélemy.	103
Pilot, The	J. F. Cooper.	554
Pilot and his Wife, The	Jonas Lie.	485
Poe, Edgar Allan	G. E. Woodberry.	434
Poet at the Breakfast Table, The	O. W. Holmes.	525
Poetry, History of English	W. J. Courthope.	301
Poetry, The Nature and Elements of	E. C. Stedman.	356
Poets of America, The	E. C. Stedman.	458
Polychrome Bible, The	Paul Haupt, *Ed.*	3
Political Novels	Anthony Trollope.	196
Polyolbion	Michael Drayton.	296
Popular Antiquities, Observations on	John Brand.	194
Popular Tales from the Norse	G. W. Dasent.	500
Portrait of a Lady, The	Henry James.	440
Potiphar Papers	G. W. Curtis.	458
Précieuses Ridicules, Les	Molière.	217
Pride and Prejudice	Jane Austen.	210
Primitive Man	Louis Figuier.	477
Prince and the Pauper, The	«Mark Twain.»	272
Prince Henry the Navigator	R. H. Major.	425
Prince of India, A	Lew Wallace.	306
Princess Aline, The	R. H. Davis.	199
Princess Casamassima, The	Henry James.	435
Prisoner of Zenda, The	«Anthony Hope.»	457
Problematic Characters	Friedrich Spielhagen.	316
Problems of Modern Democracy	E. L. Godkin.	534
Progress and Poverty	Henry George.	3
Proverbial Philosophy	M. F. Tupper.	485
Prue and I	G. W. Curtis.	546
Prusias	Ernst Eckstein.	510
Purchas his Pilgrimes	Samuel Purchas.	438
Puritan in Holland, England, and America, The	Douglas Campbell.	509
Purple Island, The	Phineas Fletcher.	555
Put Yourself in his Place	Charles Reade.	135
QUABBIN	F. H. Underwood.	73
Queechy	Susan Warner.	200
Quentin Durward	Sir Walter Scott.	105
Quick or the Dead? The	Amélie Rives.	8
Quintus Claudius	Ernst Eckstein.	539
Quits	Baroness Tautphœus.	95
Quo Vadis	Henryk Sienkiewicz.	406
Qur'an (Koran), The		414, 420
RAB AND HIS FRIENDS	John Brown.	524
Raiders, The	S. R. Crockett.	276
Ralph Roister Doister	Nicholas Udall.	124
Rambles and Studies in Greece	J. P. Mahaffy.	425
Ramona	Helen Jackson.	550
Ravenshoe	Henry Kingsley.	376
Real Folks	Mrs. Whitney.	537
Records of a Girlhood	Fanny Kemble.	428
Records of Later Life	Fanny Kemble.	429
Red as a Rose is She	Rhoda Broughton.	451
Red Badge of Courage, The	Stephen Crane.	431
Red Cockade, The	S. J. Weyman.	16
Red Rover, The	J. F. Cooper.	203
Redgauntlet	Sir Walter Scott.	209
Reds of the Midi, The	Félix Gras.	17
Reference, Works of		444
Reflections of a Married Man	Robert Grant.	143
Rejected Addresses	James Smith *and* Horace Smith.	68
Religion, Ancient, of the Egyptians	Alfred Wiedemann.	413
Remarkable Providences	Increase Mather.	244
Renaissance in Italy, The	J. A. Symonds.	514
René	Châteaubriand.	310
Return of the Native, The	Thomas Hardy.	425
Revenge of Joseph Noirel, The	Victor Cherbuliez.	472
Reverend Idol, A	Lucretia Noble.	231
Reveries of a Bachelor	D. G. Mitchell.	411
Reynard the Fox		37
Richard II.	Shakespeare.	386
Richard III.	Shakespeare.	383
Richard Cable	S. Baring-Gould.	423
Rienzi	Bulwer-Lytton.	538
Rime of the Ancient Mariner, The	S. T. Coleridge.	68
Ring and the Book, The	Robert Browning.	300
Rise of the Dutch Republic, The	J. L. Motley.	421
Robber Count, The	Julius Wolff.	422
Robbery Under Arms	«Rolf Boldrewood.»	424
Robert Elsmere	Mrs. Humphry Ward.	459
Robert Falconer	George Macdonald.	317
Robin Gray	Charles Gibbon.	318
Robinson Crusoe	Daniel Defoe.	297
Roland, Madame	Ida M. Tarbell.	544
Roman Affairs	Lamennais.	187
Roman Literature	A. C. T. Cruttwell.	216
Roman Poets, The	W. Y. Sellar.	556

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Roman Singer, A	F. Marion Crawford.	155
Romance of Dollard, The	Mary H. Catherwood.	199
Romance of a Mummy, The	Théophile Gautier.	252
Romance of a Poor Young Man, The	Octave Feuillet.	515
Romance of the Rose, The	De Lorris *and* De Meung.	216
Romances of the East	Count Gobineau.	171
Romany Rye	George Borrow.	49
Rome	Francis Wey.	101
Rome, History of	Victor Duruy.	340
Rome, History of	Charles Merivale.	466
Rome, Ancient, in the Light of Recent Discoveries	Rodolfo Lanciani.	298
Romeo and Juliet	Shakespeare.	382
Romola	George Eliot.	514
Rory O'More	Samuel Lover.	48
Rose Garden, The	Mary F. Peard.	141
Rose and the Ring, The	W. M. Thackeray.	133
Roughing It	«Mark Twain.»	36
Rougon-Macquart, Les	Émile Zola.	313
Roundabout Papers, The	W. M. Thackeray.	228
Rousseau's Confessions		78
Rudder Grange	F. R. Stockton.	199
Ruins	C. F. Volney.	89
Russia	D. M. Wallace.	548
Rutledge	Miriam C. Harris.	136
Sacred Books of the East, The	F. Max Müller, *Ed.*	414
St. Augustine's Confessions		78
Saint-Simon, Memoirs of the Duke of		547
Salammbô	Gustave Flaubert.	315
Samuel Brohl and Company	Victor Cherbuliez.	322
Samuel Sewall, and the World He Lived In	N. H. Chamberlain.	521
Sandford and Merton	Thomas Day.	325
Sandra Belloni	George Meredith.	328
Sartor Resartus	Thomas Carlyle.	402
Scarlet Letter, The	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	404
Scholar and the State, The	H. C. Potter.	463
Science of Thought, The	F. Max Müller.	494
Scottish Chiefs, The	Jane Porter.	442
Scouring of the White Horse, The	Thomas Hughes.	326
Sea Power, Present and Future	A. T. Mahan.	305
Seats of The Mighty, The	Gilbert Parker.	292
Self Help	Samuel Smiles.	329
Seraph	Leopold Sacher-Masoch.	468
Seven Champions of Christendom, The	Richard Johnson.	292
Sforza	W. W. Astor.	292
Shakespeare's Plays		380
She	Rider Haggard.	522
She Stoops to Conquer	Oliver Goldsmith.	288
Sheridan	Mrs. Oliphant.	354
Sherlock Holmes, The Adventures of	A. Conan Doyle.	13
Sherman, Gen. W. T., Autobiography		455
Ships that Pass in the Night	Beatrice Harraden.	369
Shirley	Charlotte Brontë.	410
Short History of the English People, A	J. R. Green.	548
Short Studies on Great Subjects	J. A. Froude.	337
Sicilian Vespers, The	Casimir Delavigne.	409
Signor Io, Il	Salvatore Farina.	523
Signs and Seasons	John Burroughs.	549
Silas Marner	George Eliot.	549
Silence of Dean Maitland, The	«Maxwell Grey.»	303
Simple Story, A	Mrs. Inchbald.	492
Sin of Joost Avelingh, The	«Maarten Maartens.»	470
Sir Charles Grandison	Samuel Richardson.	489
Sir George Tressady	Mrs. Humphry Ward.	256
Sir Richard F. Burton, Life of	Isabel F. Burton.	349
Six Days of Creation	Tayler Lewis.	459
Sleeping Beauty		55
Social Contract, The	J. J. Rousseau.	330
Social Equality	W. H. Mallock.	553
Social Life of the Chinese	Justus Doolittle.	437
Social Life in Greece	J. P. Mahaffy.	508
Social Life in Old Virginia	T. N. Page.	508
Social Silhouettes	Edgar Fawcett.	408
Socialism, French and German	R. T. Ely.	324
Soldiers of Fortune	R. H. Davis.	507
Somerville, Mary, Personal Recollections of		356
Sonia	«Henri Gréville.»	506
Soul of the Far East, The	Percival Lowell.	465
South-Sea Idylls	C. W. Stoddard.	460
Spanish Conquest in America, The	Arthur Helps.	558
Spanish Vistas	G. P. Lathrop.	508
Speed the Plough	Thomas Morton.	486
Spirit of Laws, The	Montesquieu.	501
Splendid Spur, The	A. T. Quiller-Couch.	506
Standish of Standish	Jane G. Austin.	506
Statesman's Year-Book		447
Stein, Life and Times of	J. R. Seeley.	412
Steven Lawrence, Yeoman	Annie Edwards.	541
Stickit Minister, The	S. R. Crockett.	505
Story of a Bad Boy, The	T. B. Aldrich.	542
Story of Bessie Costrell, The	Mrs. Humphry Ward.	504

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Story of Carthage, The	A. J. Church.	549
Story of a Country Town, The	E. W. Howe.	505
Story of Margaret Kent, The	Ellen O. Kirk.	505
Story of the Heavens, The	R. S. Ball.	336
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, Life and Letters of	Annie Fjelds.	459
Strange Adventures of Phra the Phœnician, The	E. L. Arnold.	502
Strange Story, A	Bulwer-Lytton.	549
Studies in Mediæval Life and Literature,	E. T. McLaughlin.	514
Studies of the Gods in Greece	Louis Dyer.	512
Subjection of Women, The	J. S. Mill.	463
Superstition and Force	H. C. Lea.	467
Surgeon's Stories, The	Zakarias Topelius.	502
Susan Fielding	Annie Edwards.	460
Sutras, The		417
Suttas, Buddhist		418
Swiss Family Robinson, The	J. R. Wyss.	504
Synnöve Solbakken	Björnstjerne Björnson.	524
TALE OF TWO CITIES, A	Charles Dickens.	460
Tales from Shakespeare	Charles *and* Mary Lamb.	450
Tales of a Traveller	Washington Irving.	289
Talmud, The Babylonian		22
Taming of the Shrew, The	Shakespeare.	387
Taras Bulba	N. F. Gogol.	497
Tartarin of Tarascon	Alphonse Daudet.	503
Tartuffe	Molière.	526
Telemachus, Adventures of	Fénelon.	504
Tempest, The	Shakespeare.	400
Temple House	E. B. Stoddard.	496
Ten Thousand a Year	S. C. Warren.	482
Tenants of Malory, The	Sheridan Le Fanu.	541
Tennyson, Life of	Hallam Tennyson.	483
Tennyson, His Art, etc.	S. A. Brooke.	463
Tent Life in Siberia	George Kennan.	324
Tess of the D'Urbervilles	Thomas Hardy.	516
Thaddeus of Warsaw	Jane Porter.	482
Thoughts Concerning the Interpretation of Nature	Denis Diderot.	483
Three Americans and Three Englishmen,	C. F. Johnson.	515
Three English Statesmen	Goldwin Smith.	510
Three Musketeers, The	Alexandre Dumas, Sr.	461
Through Night to Light	Friedrich Spielhagen.	410
Through the Dark Continent	H. M. Stanley.	478
Till Eulenspiegel		487
Timbuctoo the Mysterious	Felix Dubois.	465
Timon of Athens	Shakespeare.	397
Titus Andronicus	Shakespeare.	384
Toilers of the Sea	Victor Hugo.	473
Tom Brown's School Days	Thomas Hughes.	51
Tom Burke of «Ours»	Charles Lever.	484
Tom Cringle's Log	Michael Scott.	519
Tom Grogan	F. Hopkinson Smith.	482
Tom Jones	Henry Fielding.	42
Tracts for the Times		516
Tragic Idyll, A	Paul Bourget.	480
Travels and Adventures of Baron Munchausen, The	R. E. Raspe.	304
Travels with a Donkey in the Cevennes,	R. L. Stevenson.	478
Treasure of the Humble, The	Maurice Maeterlinck.	331
Treatise on Painting	Leonardo da Vinci.	436
Trenck, Baron, Life of (Autobiography)		297
Trilby	George Du Maurier.	485
Tristram Shandy	Laurence Sterne.	517
Triumphant Democracy	Andrew Carnegie.	497
Troilus and Cressida	Shakespeare.	393
Tropical Africa	Henry Drummond.	559
Troubadours and Trouvères	Harriet W. Preston.	403
Troy and its Remains	Heinrich Schliemann.	465
True Relation, The	Captain John Smith.	498
Turkish Spy, The	G. P. Marana.	498
Twelfth Night, or What You Will	Shakespeare.	391
Twenty Years After	Alexandre Dumas, Sr.	461
Twenty Years of Congress: From Lincoln to Garfield	James G. Blaine.	405
Twice-Told Tales	Nathaniel Hawthorne.	290
Two Chiefs of Dunboy, The	J. A. Froude.	491
Two Gentlemen of Verona	Shakespeare.	381
Two Men	Elizabeth Stoddard.	484
Two Noble Kinsmen	Shakespeare.	401
Two Years Before the Mast	R. H. Dana.	487
Typee, *and* Omoo	Herman Melville.	488
UARDA	G. M. Ebers.	522
Unclassed, The	George Gissing.	496
Uncle Remus	J. C. Harris.	518
Uncle Tom's Cabin	Mrs. Stowe.	518
Under the Yoke	Ivan Vazoff.	490
Underground Russia	«Stepniak.»	323
Undine	La Motte Fouqué.	489
Undiscovered Country, The	W. D. Howells.	291
Upanishads, The		416
Usurper, The	Judith Gautier.	523
Utopia	Sir Thomas More.	491

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
VALENTINE VOX, THE VENTRILOQUIST	Henry Cockton.	488
Van Bibber and Others	R. H. Davis.	410
Vanity Fair	W. M. Thackeray.	406
Vathek, The History of the Caliph	William Beckford.	493
Vedas and Vedic Hymns, The		415
Vera Vorontsoff	Sonya Kovalevsky.	323
Verdant Green, Mr., The Adventures of	«Cuthbert Bede.»	528
Very Hard Cash	Charles Reade.	267
Vicar of Wakefield, The	Oliver Goldsmith.	486
Vicomte de Bragelonne, The	Alexandre Dumas, Sr.	461
Victorian Poets, The	E. C. Stedman.	490
Virgin Soil	Ivan Turgeneff.	473
Virginians, The	W. M. Thackeray.	51
Vishnu, Institute of		417
Vision of Piers Plowman, The		402
Visits to the Monasteries of the Levant	Robert Curzon.	467
Voiage and Travaile of Sir John Mandeville		467
Voltaire, Life of	James Parton.	521
Voyage Around my Chamber	Xavier De Maistre.	521
WAGES OF SIN, THE	«Lucas Malet.»	481
Wanda	«Ouida.»	480
Wandering Jew, The	Eugène Sue.	468
Wandering Jew, The	M. D. Conway.	456
War and Peace	Lyof Tolstoy.	457
Waverley	Sir Walter Scott.	434
Wealth Against Commonwealth	H. D. Lloyd.	483
Wealth of Nations	Adam Smith.	511
Webster, Daniel	H. C. Lodge.	533
Weir of Hermiston	R. L. Stevenson.	492
Wetherel Affair, The	J. W. De Forest.	481
What Social Classes Owe to Each Other	W. G. Sumner.	499
When Valmond Came to Pontiac	Gilbert Parker.	326
Whip and Spur	G. E. Waring, Jun.	373
White Aprons	Maud W. Goodwin.	529
White Company, The	A. Conan Doyle.	522
White Rocks, The	Édouard Rod.	306
Wide, Wide World, The	Susan Warner.	495
Wild Irish Girl, The	Lady Morgan.	438
Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship	Goethe.	404
Will, On the Freedom of the	Jonathan Edwards.	344
William Tell	Schiller.	407
Window in Thrums, A	J. M. Barrie.	471
Winning of the West, The	Theodore Roosevelt.	495
Winter's Tale, A	Shakespeare.	399
With Fire and Sword, The Deluge, *and* Pan Michael	Henryk Sienkiewicz.	457
With the Procession	Henry B. Fuller.	552
Without Dogma	Henryk Sienkiewicz.	470
Wives and Daughters	Mrs. Gaskell.	488
Woman in the Nineteenth Century	Margaret Fuller Ossoli.	530
Woman in White, The	Wilkie Collins.	321
Women, Friendship of	W. R. Alger.	529
Woodman, The	Quesnay de Beaurepaire.	501
Woodstock	Sir Walter Scott.	545
Wreck of the Grosvenor, The	W. Clark Russell.	305
Wrecker, The	R. L. Stevenson.	546
Wuthering Heights	Emily Brontë.	302
YEMASSEE, THE	W. G. Simms.	407
Yesterday, To-Day, and Forever	E. H. Bickersteth.	471
Yesterdays with Authors	J. T. Fields.	509
Yone Santo	E. H. House.	437
ZEND-AVESTA, THE		418
Zincali, The	George Borrow.	469
Zoroastrian Sacred Books		418
Zury; The Meanest Man in Spring County	Joseph Kirkland.	503

APPENDIX OF RECENT BOOKS

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Alice of Old Vincennes	Maurice Thompson.	578
Audrey	Mary Johnston.	565
Bob, Son of Battle	Alfred Ollivant.	576
Cavalier, The	George W. Cable.	580
Concerning Isabel Carnaby	Ellen Thorneycroft Fowler.	569
Crisis, The	Winston Churchill.	562
David Harum	Edward N. Westcott.	569
D'ri and I	Irving Bacheller.	563
Eben Holden	Irving Bacheller.	562
Eleanor	Mrs. Humphry Ward.	574
Elizabeth and Her German Garden	Anonymous.	571
Eternal City, The	Hall Caine.	560
Forest Lovers, The	Maurice Hewlett.	570
Gentleman from Indiana, The	Booth Tarkington.	567

TITLE	AUTHOR	PAGE
Graustark	George Barr McCutcheon.	578
Helmet of Navarre, The	Bertha Runkle.	562
History of Sir Richard Calmady, The	Lucas Malet.	564
Hugh Wynne, Free Quaker	Dr. S. Weir Mitchell.	574
In the Fog	Richard Harding Davis.	571
Janice Meredith	Paul Leicester Ford.	572
Kim	Rudyard Kipling.	566
Lazarre	Mary Hartwell Catherwood.	563
Linnet	Grant Allen.	580
Lives of the Hunted	Ernest Seton-Thompson.	564
Making of a Marchioness, The	Frances Hodgson Burnett.	574
Man from Glengarry, The	Ralph Connor.	572
Master Christian, The	Marie Corelli.	577
Monsieur Beaucaire	Booth Tarkington.	568
Mr. Dooley, in Peace and in War	F. P. Dunne.	570
Octopus, The	Frank Norris.	575
Palace of the King, In the	F. Marion Crawford.	568
Portion of Labor, A	Mary E. Wilkins.	579
Quincy Adams Sawyer	Charles Pidgin.	563
Real World, The	Robert Herrick.	573
Red Rock	Thomas Nelson Page.	579
Resurrection	Leon Tolstoy.	566
Richard Carvel	Winston Churchill.	572
Right of Way, The	Gilbert Parker.	561
Singular Life, A	Elizabeth Stuart Phelps.	576
Stones of Venice	John Ruskin.	560
Strenuous Life, The	Theodore Roosevelt.	570
Stringtown on the Pike	John Uri Lloyd.	577
To Have and to Hold	Mary Johnston.	565
Tommy and Grizel	James M. Barrie.	573
Tory Lover, The	Sarah Orne Jewett.	576
Truth Dexter	Sidney McCall.	561
Unleavened Bread	Robert Grant.	567
Up from Slavery	Booker T. Washington.	569
Via Crucis	F. Marion Crawford.	575
When Knighthood was in Flower	Edwin Caskoden.	578
Workers, The	Walter A. Wyckoff.	566

SYNOPSES OF NOTED BOOKS

Cosmic Philosophy, Outlines of, by John Fiske. (1875.) In these two small volumes, one of the most eminent of modern thinkers presents the philosophic and scientific doctrines of Herbert Spencer, developed into a complete theory of the universe. Added to the outline of the evolutionary philosophy, as represented by Mr. Spencer, is a body of original speculation and criticism set forth with immense learning and ingenuity, and in a style which is a model of clearness and force. Most of Mr. Fiske's first volume is taken up with the Prolegomena, in which are expounded the fundamental principles of Cosmism. The second volume comprises the Synthesis, containing the laws of life, of mind, and of society. Life of every kind is shown to consist in a process of change within meeting change without; and this process applies alike to the lowest rudimentary organism struggling against a hostile environment, and to the highest creature making use of those slowly evolved adaptations which enable it to overcome opposing conditions. Mind is an immaterial process similar in character, but more complex and more efficient. No true Cosmist will affect to know at what precise point the process becomes so complex as to deserve the name of mind. Though the extremes seem to have nothing in common, the chain of means has no break, and the real difference is of degree and not of kind. A like process is seen in the growth of society, from the homogeneousness of the primitive family to the heterogeneousness of the nation. Thus it appears that the method and the significance of all changes may be defined in the one word *adaptation.* Organic existence begins at some indefinitely remote point in inorganic existence; life must somewhere be foreshadowed in simple chemical activity. In short, the essayist's definition of the Cosmic theory is as follows: «Life — including also intelligence as the highest known manifestation of life — is the continuous establishment of relations within the organism in correspondence with relations existing or arising in the environment;» and his statement of the Cosmic law of social progress is this: —

«The evolution of society is a continuous establishment of psychical relations within the community, in conformity to physical and psychical relations arising in the environment; during which both the community and the environment pass from a state of relatively indefinite incoherent homogeneity, to a state of relatively definite coherent heterogeneity; and during which the constituent units of the community become ever more distinctly individuated.»

Mr. Fiske obtains his generalizations by means of broad historical researches, and his great knowledge and aptness of illustration constantly enrich his pages. In the final chapters he sets forth the Cosmic religion, which, as he interprets it, seems to be an attitude of awe and submission to the Unknowable.

Anna Karénina, a famous novel of contemporary life, by Count Lyof Tolstoy, was first published as a serial in the Russian Contemporary, an English translation appearing in 1886. The remarkable character of the book places it in the category of world-novels. Its theme — the simple one of the wife, the husband, and the lover — is treated with a marvelous perception of the laws of morality and of passion. The author depicts the effect upon a high-bred sensitive woman of the violation of the moral code, through her abandonment to passion. The character of Anna Karénina is the subject of a subtle psychological study. A Russian noblewoman, young

beautiful, and impressionable, she is married to a man much older than herself. While visiting in Moscow, in the household of her brother Prince Stepan Oblonsky, she meets Count Vronsky, a brilliant young officer. He loves her, and exercises a fascination over her which she cannot resist. The construction of the novel is intricate, involving the fortunes of many other characters; fortunes which present other aspects of the problems of love and marriage. The interest is centred, however, in Anna Karénina. No criticism can convey the powerful impression of her personality, a personality colored by the mental states through which she passes,—dawning love, blind passion, maternal tenderness, doubt, apprehension, defiance, sorrow, and finally despair. The whole of a woman's heart is laid bare. The realism of Anna Karénina is supreme and merciless. Its fidelity to the life it depicts, its strong delineation of character, above all its masterly treatment of a theme of world-wide interest, place it among the first novels of the century.

Degeneration, by Max Nordau. (1895.) A work which attracted great attention, and provoked a storm of opposition and of argument. A product in equal parts of German profundity of learning and one-sidedness of outlook, it is an attempt at «scientific criticism» of those «degenerates» not upon the acknowledged lists of the criminal classes. The author in his dedication says: «Degenerates are not always criminals, prostitutes, anarchists, and pronounced lunatics; they are often authors and artists. These, however, manifest the same mental characteristics, and for the most part the same somatic features, as the members of the above-mentioned anthropological family, who satisfy their unhealthy impulses with the knife of the assassin or the bomb of the dynamiter, instead of with pen and pencil. Some among these degenerates in literature, music, and painting, have in recent years come into extraordinary prominence. . . . Now I have undertaken the work of investigating the tendencies of the fashions in art and literature; of proving that they have their source in the degeneracy of their authors, and that the enthusiasm of their admirers is for manifestations of more or less pronounced moral insanity and dementia.»

The author undertakes this large task with cheerfulness and assurance. In five subdivisions of his topic—'Fin-de-Siècle,' 'Mysticism,' 'Ego-Mania,' 'Realism,' and 'The Twentieth Century'—he discusses those manifestations of modern thought and feeling in art and literature which he is pleased to term «degenerate.» Scarcely a man of note in these departments escapes. Zola, Wagner, Tolstoy, Ibsen, Nietzsche, Rossetti and the other pre-Raphaelites, are, so to speak, placed in strait-jackets and confined in padded cells. In his attack on Rossetti he speaks of the «senseless phrases» of his poems, the repetition of sound, as peculiarities of the weak and deranged mind. Commenting on the quotation—

> «The hollow halo it was in
> Was like an icy crystal cup,»—

he says, «It is stark nonsense to qualify a plane surface such as a halo by the adjective 'hollow.'»

The book is an extraordinary manifestation of the philistine spirit of the close of the 19th century. For a time it had an enormous vogue; the calm judgment of science, however, tends to deny many of its propositions.

Chance Acquaintance, A, by William Dean Howells. (1873.) This agreeable and entertaining sketch is one of Mr. Howells's earlier stories. It relates the experience of a pretty Western girl, Kitty Ellison, who, while traveling on the St. Lawrence with her cousins Colonel and Mrs. Ellison, has an «affaire du cœur» with Mr. Miles Arbuton, of Boston. The latter, an aristocrat of the most conventional type, is thrown much with Kitty on the steamer, and finally falls in love with her. Mrs. Ellison, a rather commonplace but kind-hearted woman, sprains her ankle, and this misfortune delays their party in Quebec. During this interval Mr. Arbuton and Kitty explore the city,—an occupation affording ample time for the maturing of their friendship. Arbuton at length declares himself, and Kitty asks for time to consider his proposal. She feels the unsuitability of the match; he being of distinguished family, rich and cultivated, while she is a poor girl, with little to boast of but her own natural charms. She finally accepts him, however, when some of his aristocratic friends appear on the scene. He ignores Kitty for the time being and leaves her by herself, while he

does the honors for the new-comers. She realizes that he is ashamed of her, and decides to give him up. On his return she tells him of her decision, and resists his entreaties to overlook his conduct. The story ends with the departure of the Ellisons from Quebec, and the reader is left in ignorance of the fate of Mr. Miles Arbuton. The book contains many charming descriptions of the picturesque scenery and places about Quebec, and the story is told with delightful airiness and charm.

Progress and Poverty, by Henry George. Single taxers hold this, the chief work of the author, to be the Bible of the new cult. It was written in the years 1877–79, and the MS. was hawked about the country and refused by all publishers till the author, a practical printer, had the plates made, doing a large part of the composition himself. It was then brought out by Appletons in 1879. He seeks, in the work, to solve a problem and prescribe a remedy. The problem is: «Why, in the midst of a marvelous progress, is grinding poverty on the increase?» In the solution he begins with the beginning of political economy, takes issue with accepted authority, and claims that the basis law is not the selfishness of mankind, but that «man seeks to gratify his desires with the least exertion.» Using this law as physicists do the law of gravitation, he proceeds to define anew, capital, rent, interest, wealth, labor, and land. All that is not labor, or the result of labor, is land. Wealth is the product of labor applied to land. Interest is that part of the result of labor which is paid to capital for its use for a time; capital is the fruit of labor, not its employer; rent is the tax taken by the landholder from labor and capital, which must be paid before capital and labor can divide. The problem is solved, he declares, when it is found that the constantly increasing rent serves so to restrict the rewards of capital and labor that wage, the laborer's share of the joint product, becomes the least sum upon which he can subsist and propagate. The laborer would refuse such a wage; but as it is the best he can do, he must accept. Were the land public property he could refuse, and transfer his labor to open land and produce for himself. As he cannot do this, he must compete with thousands as badly off as is he; hence poverty, crime, unrest, and all social and moral evils.

The remedy is to nationalize the land, —make it public property; leaving that already in use in the possession of those holding it, but confiscating the rent and abolishing all other forms of taxation. He declares taxation upon anything but land to be a penalty upon production; so he would tax that which cannot be produced or increased or diminished, —*i. e.*, land. This, he claims, would abolish all speculation in land, would throw it open to whomever would use it. Labor, having an opportunity to employ itself, would do so, or to a large enough extent to increase production; and as man is a never-satisfied animal, increased production would bring increased exchange; hence prosperity, health, wealth, and happiness.

Age of Fable, The, or The Beauties of Mythology, by Thomas Bulfinch, was published in 1855, and republished in 1882 under the editorship of Edward Everett Hale. It has become a standard work upon mythology, by reason of its full and extensive yet delicate treatment of the Greek and Roman myths. While especially adapted for young people, it possesses qualities which commend it alike to the scholar and to the general reader.

Bible, The Polychrome. A new translation of the Scriptures from a revised text, by eminent Biblical scholars of Europe and America; Professor Paul Haupt, Johns Hopkins University, editor, with the assistance in America of Dr. Horace Howard Furness. The special scheme of this great work is its use of color backgrounds upon which to print the various passages by different writers which have been made up into one work, as Isaiah or the Psalms. It is not based on any doubt of inspiration, but on the general conviction of Biblical scholars that only good can come from making perfectly clear to the public the full results of modern critical research. The Revised Version is considered by the projectors of the Polychrome an unsatisfactory compromise, in that it fails to show the results of modern research, either in its text of the original or in its translation. In particular it does not show the exact facts of the Hebrew originals; where in many cases a book is made up by fitting

together parts of two or three writings, differing in character, authorship, and date. The Polychrome device to show these facts is that of printing what is of one writer on the white paper, what is of a second writer on a color impressed on the page over just space enough for the passage, and so with a third, or more. Each has his color, and the reader easily follows the respective writers. In the translation a marked change is effected by the use of modern literary English, in place of Biblical English, which does not faithfully show the true meaning. In the texts followed and the translation adopted, the general agreement of Biblical scholars is represented. In the preparations made for its execution, and the plans for a collaboration of eminent specialists throughout the world, the work is perhaps the greatest yet attempted in the field of Biblical scholarship. Its translators especially represent the best scholarship of America, England, and Continental Europe. The Old Testament separate issues will be twenty in number, of which the first three are Judges, Isaiah, and Psalms. Although a work of scholarship, it is meant to be, in its use of clear, every-day, easily intelligible language, a Bible for the people. The explanatory notes and historical and critical introductions to the several separate books will meet the demands of the scholar, student, or preacher. The pictorial illustrations from Assyrian, Egyptian, or other monuments, or from photographs of scenes, are designed not for art effect simply, but to help the reader to understand what he reads. A corresponding Polychrome edition of the Hebrew text, edited by eminent Hebraists under Professor Haupt's direction, is issued in advance of the English version. Of this, eleven parts have already appeared, 1893–97. As to the Hebrew text published in the Polychrome edition, and from which the Polychrome translation is made, Professor Haupt writes: «As to the 'original Hebrew,' it is well known that the Received Text of the Old Testament is full of corruptions. All our Hebrew manuscripts of the Old Testament are copies of one archetype; and this original manuscript, from which all our copies are derived, seems to have been written under the reign of the emperor Hadrian (117–138 A. D.). We try to restore the original text by a careful comparison of the ancient versions, — Septuagint, Vulgate, Targums, etc., — which in many cases exhibit a more original text, free from the corruptions which have crept into the Hebrew text.»

Daisy Miller, by Henry James, a novelette published in 1878, is one of his most famous stories. Its heroine is a young girl from Schenectady, «admirably pretty,» who is traveling about Europe with her placid mother, and her dreadful little brother Randolph. Mrs. Miller never thinks of interfering with her children, and allows her daughter to go for moonlight drives with young men, and her son of ten to sit up eating candies in hotel parlors till one o'clock, — with an occasional qualm, indeed, but with no consciousness of countenancing a social lapse, her code of etiquette being that of a rural American town, with no authority of long descent. From the constant incongruity between the Miller social standards and the Draconian code of behavior of the older European communities, come both the motive and the plot of the story, which is one of the most skillful and convincing of the very clever artist who wrote it. Upon its publication, however, American society at home and abroad was mightily indignant over what it pronounced Mr. James's base libel on the American young girl, and American social training. But when it came to be read more soberly, the reader perceived that the subtle painter of manners had really delineated a charming type of innocence and self-respect, a type so confident of its own rectitude as to be careless of external standards. It was seen to be the environment only that distorted and misrepresented this type, and that in the more primitive civilization which produced it, it would have been without flaw. In a word, the thoughtful reader discovered that Mr. James's sketch, so far as it had a bias at all, was a plea for justice to a new manifestation of character, the product of new conditions, that can never hope to be understood when measured by standards wholly outside its experience. The book is one of the most brilliant, as it is one of the most subtle and artistic, of this author's productions.

Blackwood, William, and His Sons, their Magazine and Friends, by Mrs. M. O. W. Oliphant. (1897.) This book, projected in three volumes, — the last of which, unhappily, the author did not live to complete, — is in effect an outline

sketch of English letters for the greater part of the eighteenth century. In the form of a biography of the great Scotch publishing-house, the relations of its partners to the writing world of their time are detailed with infinite humor and enjoyment. William Blackwood, first of the name, began as a dealer in second-hand books in Edinburgh; his first publication being a catalogue of his own stock, done with so much knowledge and so excellent a classification that it still remains in use. The great London house of Murray wanting a Scotch agency, the enterprising and determined Blackwood secured it,—the first «ten-strike» in his game of life. His next good fortune was the honor of publishing 'The Tales of My Landlord,' which, though anonymous, Blackwood confidently ascribed to Scott. Unluckily, he ventured afterward to find some fault with 'The Black Dwarf'; and the indignant author of Waverley repudiated him and all his works in a sharp letter, closing «I'll be cursed but this is the most impudent proposal that ever was made.» Blackwood therefore lost the opportunity of becoming Scott's publisher; but poor Scott doubtless lost the assurance of a comfortable and tranquil age. Miss Susan Ferrier, the author of 'Marriage,' 'Destiny,' etc., was one of Blackwood's protégées, as were so many of the successful writers of the early century. But all his other débuts and successes were eclipsed, Mrs. Oliphant considers, by the association of Wilson, Lockhart, and Blackwood in the founding and editing of Blackwood's Magazine. Fifteen years earlier, in 1802, Sydney Smith, Jeffrey, and Brougham had launched the Edinburgh Review; whose Latin motto meant, the witty parson declared, «We cultivate literature on a little oatmeal.» But the Edinburgh literature was always a Whig bloom from a Whig stalk; 'Maga,' the Blackwood venture, on the other hand, was meant to nurture and develop Tory flowers of speech. For those were days when politics colored opinion to a degree which is now almost incredible. «When the reviewer sits down to criticize,» wrote Lockhart, «his first question is not, 'Is the book good or bad?' but 'Is the writer a Ministerialist or an Oppositionist?'» From beginning to end of these two thick volumes, Mrs. Oliphant's descriptions of the deeds and fortunes of the publishing-house are delightful; while certain incidents, like Blackwood's bringing home to his wife the first copy of 'Maga,'—or the biographer's account of her own writing for its pages, almost in despair, her first successful serial story, the 'Chronicles of Carlingford,'—touch the fountain of tears. Mrs. Oliphant confesses freely the blunders of 'Maga': its mean attack on Coleridge in the first number, its foolish and baseless onslaught on the «Cockney school» represented by Leigh Hunt, and its promise of judgment to come on «the Shelleys, the Keatses, and the Webbes.» On the other hand, she shows the friendly connection of George Eliot and of Lord Lytton with the house, and its pleasant relations with many less famous persons whom Blackwood introduced to the world. Full of the most agreeable gossip as they are, the real value of these volumes lies perhaps not more in the history of the time which they present, than in the impression they give of the kindly and helpful influence of the Blackwoods themselves upon the lives and work of their many clients.

Democracy and Liberty, by W. E. H. Lecky. (2 vols., 1896.) A strong book «dealing with the present aspects and tendencies of the political world in many different countries,» and with special reference to the fact that «the most remarkable political characteristic of the latter part of the nineteenth century has unquestionably been the complete displacement of the centre of power in free governments,—a profound and far-reaching revolution, over a great part of the civilized world.» The work is not one of history, but one of «discussion of contemporary questions, some of them lying in the very centre of party controversies,» and one «expressing strong opinions on many much-contested party questions.» Besides dealing with England, Ireland, America, and much of Europe, it also discusses socialism, Sunday and drink legislation, woman questions and labor questions, marriage and divorce, religious liberty, and Catholicism. It is a book of able discussion and strong convictions, by a writer who has many doubts about modern democratic developments, but too competent and too just to be scouted.

Endymion, by Benjamin Disraeli, later Earl of Beaconsfield. (1835). This is one of a series of political portraits under the form of a novel, which for a

time attained great popularity among the English people, but for obvious reasons was less interesting to foreigners. 'Coningsby' and 'Endymion' are hardly more than descriptions of the rival political parties in England at the opening of the Reform Bill agitation, and of the Poor Law and «Protection» controversies,—colored with the pale glimmer of a passion cooled by shrewdness, and of a romance carefully trimmed to suit the stiff conventionalisms of English society,—and spiced with revenge on the author's foes.

'Endymion' relates the fortunes of a youth so named, and his sister Myra; children of one William Ferrars, who from humble life has won his way to a candidacy for the Speakership of the House of Commons, when suddenly, by a change of political sentiment in the boroughs, the administration is overthrown, and the ambitious and flattered leader finds himself both deserted and bankrupt. To retrieve their social and political position is the steady ambition and never-yielding effort of the son and daughter; and to Endymion's advancement Myra makes every sacrifice that a sister's devotion can devise. Through personal influence as well as his own fascinating personality and brilliant gifts, Endymion finds an entry with the winning side; and being untroubled by any scrupulous motive of consistency to principle, keeps himself at the front in popular favor. Myra marries the Prime Minister, and at his death she takes for her husband the king of a small Continental State. Endymion crowns her aspirations by marrying a widow in high station, who has long been his admirer, and whose husband dies at a convenient moment in the narrative. At the close of the story he sees, by a happy combination of political influence, the door opened to his own appointment as Premier of England. The story moves along in the stately monotonous measure of English high life, with not even any pronounced villainy to heighten the uniform color effect of the characters and incidents. There is a noticeable absence of anything like high patriotic motive associated with that of personal advancement: it is difficult to conceive of such personages living without some political predilection. Over all is the subdued glow of an intensely selfish culture and refinement. Nigel, Endymion's student friend at Oxford, is the easily recognized type of the Puseyite of the Tractarian religious movement, if not a personal portraiture of Cardinal Newman. Other characters are doubtless drawn from life more or less plainly, but none more vividly than Endymion himself, in whose career the reader sees outlined very clearly the character and political fortunes of the author.

Curiosities of Literature, by Isaac D'Israeli. This work of «some literary researches,» as the author calls it, comprises three volumes, of which the first was published anonymously in 1791, the second two years later, while the third did not appear until 1817. Repeated editions were called for, and it was translated into various languages. A sentence from the preface explains the style and object of the book. «The design of this work is to stimulate the literary curiosity of those, who, with a taste for its tranquil pursuits, are impeded in their acquirement.»

From every field the author has gathered interesting and recondite facts and anecdotes on diverse literary and historical topics, and has grouped them under headings totally without sequence. The subjects vary from Cicero's puns to Queen Elizabeth's lovers, and from metempsychosis to waxwork figures. For example, it is asserted that in the reign of Charles II. the prototype of the steam-engine and the telegraph had been invented. We learn the source of the extraordinary legends of the saints, the true story of the printer Faust, and the Venetian origin of newspapers. In short, the work is a library of the little known, and is as entertaining as it is instructive.

Four Georges, A History of the, in four volumes, by Justin McCarthy. Vols. i. and ii. In this work Mr. McCarthy deals, in his own words, «with history in its old — and we suppose its everlasting — fashion: that of telling what happened in the way of actual fact, telling the story of the time.» His manner of writing is the old-fashioned, time-honored one; but it is very entertaining of its kind. His pictures are clear in color, full, and vivid; the figures that move across the pages are lifelike and complete. Opening with a shrewd estimate of Queen Anne, and a keen glance at the position of affairs at her death, Vol. i. includes the reign of George I., taking in also that of George II. down to 1731. He says: «England was to him as the State wife, whom for

political reasons he was compelled to marry; Hanover, as the sweetheart and mistress of his youth, to whom his affections, such as they were, always clung, and whom he stole out to see at every possible chance. He managed England's affairs for her like an honest, straightforward, narrow-minded steward.» Vol. ii. finishes the reign of George II., closing with his death. The rise of Pitt, the lives of Wesley and of Whitefield, the commotion excited by Walpole's unpopular excise bill, Clive's career in India, Culloden, the happenings in the literary world, all the various interests, characters, and events of the reign, are considered. George II., he says, «had still less natural capacity than his father. He was parsimonious; he was avaricious; he was easily put out of temper. His instincts, feelings, passions, were all purely selfish. . . . Personal courage was perhaps the only quality becoming a sovereign which he possessed. . . . . Never was a king better served than he; never had so ignoble a sovereign such men to make his kingdom strong and his reign famous. He began his term of royalty under the protection of the sturdy figure of Walpole; he closed it under the protection of the stately form of Pitt.»

In Darkest England and the Way Out, by William Booth, general of the Salvation Army. This book, whose title is evidently suggested by Stanley's 'Darkest Africa,' treats of the want, misery, and vice, which cling like barnacles to the base of English society, as they do to the base of all old civilizations, and which it is so much easier to shut one's eyes upon than to analyze, explain, and remedy. General Booth's opportunities for knowing whereof he speaks have been exceptionally good. The statements he makes are appalling, but they are supported by figures and facts. The subject of his book is the temporal and spiritual rescue of «a population about equal to that of Scotland. Three million men, women, and children . . . nominally free, but really enslaved»—what he calls «the submerged tenth.» The plan he proposes seems practical and practicable,—one indeed in the execution of which he has made some progress since the appearance of his book. The plan contemplates the establishment in the great centres of population of «city colonies» (establishments at which the destitute may be provided for, the temporarily unemployed given work, etc.); those for whom such a course seems best being passed on to the self-supporting «farm colony,» which in turn contributes to English or other colonies or to the «colony over sea» (yet to be founded). The result would be a segregation of the needy into localities where they could be handled, with a draining off to unreaped fields, as this process became desirable, of a part of the great army of occupation. The book is the work of a man in deadly earnest, who feels himself to be an instrument in the hands of God for the rescue of the lost.

Gulliver's Travels, Jonathan Swift's most famous book, was published in 1727. It is one of the most brilliant and profound of satires, one of the most imaginative of stories, and one of the best models of style. 'Gulliver's Travels' was given to the world anonymously; though a few of Swift's friends, including Pope, Gay, Bolingbroke, and Arbuthnot, were in the secret. It became immediately popular, and has never lost its interest for both young and old. «'Gulliver's Travels,'» says Leslie Stephen, «belongs to a literary genus full of grotesque and anomalous forms. Its form is derived from some of the imaginary travels of which Lucian's 'True History'—itself a burlesque of some early travelers' tales—is the first example. But it has an affinity to such books as Bacon's 'Atlantis' and More's 'Utopia,' and again to later philosophical romances like 'Candide' and 'Rasselas.'» It begins with Gulliver's account of himself and his setting forth upon the travels. A violent storm off Van Diemen's Land drives him, the one survivor, to Lilliput, where he is examined with curiosity by the tiny folk. They call him the «man-mountain,» and make rules for his conduct. With equal curiosity he learns their arts of civilization and warfare. His next voyage is to Brobdingnag, where he is a Lilliputian in comparison to the size of the gigantic inhabitants of this strange land, in which he becomes a court toy. In Brobdingnag, Scott says Swift looked through the other end of the telescope, wishing to show the grossness of mankind as he had shown their pettiness. The next adventure is a voyage to Laputa, where the inhabitants are absorbed in intellectual and scientific pursuits, and «taken

up with intense speculations,» and their conduct is most eccentric; this is probably a satire upon pedantry. Gulliver next visits Balnibarbi, Luggnagg, and Japan, and gives an account of the Struldbrugs, a famous tribe of men who have gained physical immortality without immortal youth, and find it an awful curse. The last voyage takes the traveler into the country of the Houyhnhnms, where the horses under this name have an ideal government,— Swift's Utopia,— and are immensely superior to the Yahoos, the embodiment of bestial mankind. The irony and satire may be understood when one remembers that Swift said: «Upon the great foundation of misanthropy the whole building of my travels is erected»; and the remark that the King of Brobdingnag made to Gulliver—«The bulk of your natives appear to me to be the most pernicious race of little odious vermin that Nature ever suffered to crawl upon the face of the earth»—may be accepted as the opinion of the cynic himself regarding mankind. Hazlitt said that in 'Gulliver's Travels' Swift took a view of human nature such as might be taken by a being of another sphere. His description of Brobdingnagian literature has been applied to the masterly prose of his great book: «Their style is clear, masculine, and smooth, but not florid; for they avoid nothing more than multiplying unnecessary words, or using various expressions.»

Quick or the Dead? The, a novelette by Amélie Rives, was first published in 1883 in Lippincott's Magazine. It attained at once great notoriety in this country and in England, because of the peculiar treatment of the subject, the strangeness of its style, and the flashiness of the title, which has become one of the best known in fiction. Its hysteria, its abundant and bizarre use of adjectives, and its innocent treatment of passion, betrayed the youth and inexperience of the author; yet it is not without traces of genius. The heroine, Barbara Pomfret, is a young widow, whose husband, Valentine, has been dead two years when the story opens. In the first chapter she is returning to the old Virginia homestead, where she had passed the few months of an absolutely happy married life. There everything reminds her of her lost love, awakening the pain that she had sought to lull to sleep. She has not been long among the familiar scenes, when Valentine's cousin, John Dering, who has come to the neighborhood, calls to see her. His remarkable resemblance to Barbara's dead husband, in appearance and speech and manner, is at first a source of suffering to her. After a time, however, this resemblance becomes a consolation. Yet she rebels against her new feeling as disloyal to Valentine. She struggles to keep the identity of the two men distinct. She hates herself because she cares for her cousin. Yet her love for him grows stronger, as his passion for her becomes more imperious. She strives to resist it, to be true to the dead. Finally she gives herself up to her love for the living, but her abandonment to her overmastering passion is of short duration. She believes that she is more bound to the dead than to the living, and sends John away at the last, that she may be faithful to her first love. 'The Quick or the Dead?' is morbid and immature to a high degree; yet as a psychological study of a sensitive woman's conflicting emotions it is not without interest and significance. The style is impressionistic. «In the glimpsing lightning she saw scurrying trees against the suave autumn sky, like etchings on bluish paper.» «A rich purple-blue dusk had sunk down over the land, and the gleam of the frozen ice-pond in the far field shone desolately forth from tangled patches of orange-colored wild grass.» «She threw herself into a drift of crimson pillows . . . brooding upon the broken fire, whose lilac flames palpitated over a bed of gold-veined coals.»

Gallegher and Other Stories, by Richard Harding Davis. The other stories include: 'A Walk Up the Avenue;' 'My Disreputable Friend, Mr. Raegen'; 'The Other Woman'; 'There Were Ninety and Nine'; 'The Cynical Miss Catherwaight'; 'Van Bibber and the Swan Boat'; 'Van Bibber's Burglar'; and 'Van Bibber as Best Man.' The most noteworthy of the collection are 'Gallegher,' the story of the little newspaper boy who brings to the office late at night «copy» relating to a famous burglary, after many thrilling adventures; 'The Other Woman,' which presents an unusual ethical problem to an engaged couple; and the trio of Van Bibber sketches, the hero of which is a unique type of man,— one

of fortune's favorites, but who, by some malicious freak of fate, is perpetually placed in peculiar circumstances, from which he extricates himself with ease and self-possession; his coolness under trying circumstances never failing him, and his fund of humor being inexhaustible. It is only between the covers of so well-written a book as the author's that one can meet the pariahs and the preferred of society hobnobbing at their ease, and be sure that the acquaintance so formed will bring with it no after-taste of regret.

Daniel Deronda (1876), George Eliot's last novel, considered by some critics her greatest work, has repelled others by its careful analysis of Jewish character. It really has two separate parts, and two chief figures, each very unlike the other. Gwendolen Harleth, the heroine, and Daniel Deronda, the hero, first see each other at Baden, where Gwendolen tries her luck at the gaming-table. When they next meet, Gwendolen is the fiancée of Henleigh Grandcourt, nephew of young Deronda's guardian, Sir Hugh Mallinger. Grandcourt is a finished type of the selfish man of the world. He marries the beautiful, penniless Gwendolen, less for love than in a fit of obstinacy, as his confidant Mr. Lush puts it. Gwendolen, as selfish as he, consents to marry him because only thus can she save her mother, her stepsisters, and herself, from the poverty which the sudden loss of their property is likely to bring them. The tragedy of her married life is told with dramatic force and profound insight. Deronda has been brought up by Sir Hugh in ignorance of his parentage. His fine education and great talents he is always ready to place at the service of others. By befriending a Jewish girl, Mirah Lapidoth, he comes in close contact with several Jewish families, grows deeply interested in Jewish history and religion, and when the secret of his birth is revealed to him is glad to cast in his lot with theirs. The influence of Deronda on Gwendolen is very marked, and the story closes with the prophecy of a lessening selfishness and egotism on her part. Gwendolen's mother, Mrs. Davilow; her uncle and aunt, Mr. and Mrs. Gascoigne, and their children; the wealthy Mr. and Mrs. Arrowsmith, whose daughter has the courage to marry the man she loves, a poor music teacher, one Herr Klesmer,—are the chief minor characters. Other people appear, like Lord Brackenshaw and Mrs. Gadsby; but less care is given to the portrayal of these than to the noble Mordecai, the garrulous Cohens, and the other Jewish types, or even to Deronda's friend Mrs. Merrick, and her artist son Hans.

In 'Daniel Deronda' George Eliot had three objects in view: 1. To show the influence of heredity; 2. To show that ideals and sentiments lie at the basis of religion; 3. To contrast a social life founded on tradition (that of the Jews) with mere individualism. As a plea for the Jews this book not only met the approval of the thoughtful men of that race, but also gave the world in general a just idea of this complex people.

Descent of Man and Selection in Relation to Sex, The, by Charles Darwin. The 'Descent of Man' was given to the world in 1871, eleven years after the appearance of the 'Origin of Species,' when Darwin was sixty-two years old. In spite of the opposition which the theories of the earlier work had met in some quarters, it had already given him a place as a leader of scientific thought, not only in England but in the whole world. «Darwinism» had in fact become a definite term, and the new book was received with interest. The evidences of the descent of man from some earlier, less-developed form, collected and marshaled by Darwin, consist of minute inferential proofs of similarity of structure; at certain stages of development, between man and the lower animals. This similarity is especially marked in the embryonic stages; and taken with the existence in man of various rudimentary organs, seems to imply that he and the lower animals come from a common ancestor. From the evidences thus collected, Darwin reasons that the early ancestors of man must have been more or less monkey-like animals of the great anthropoid group, and related to the progenitors of the orang-outang, the chimpanzee, and the gorilla. They must have been hairy, with pointed, movable ears, and a movable tail. They probably lived in trees, and had a thumb-like great toe; ate fruit chiefly, and made their home in a warm forest land. Going back still farther, Darwin shows that the remotest ancestor of humanity must have been aquatic. As a partial proof of this, human lungs are

said to be modified swim-bladders. The general descent is given by Darwin somewhat in this fashion: From the jelly-like larva to the early fishes, such as the lancelet, then to the ganoids (as the mudfish), to the newt and other amphibians, then to the platypus and other mammals such as the kangaroo, and to the insectivorous animals such as the shrews and hedgehogs; after this by well-marked stages to the lemurs of Madagascar, and then to the monkeys, which branch into those of the Old and the New World,—from the latter of which man is descended. Without entering here into the question as to whether all the steps were proved, it is enough to say that the 'Descent of Man' was received with enthusiasm by scientific men, and that its influence was much greater than that of the 'Origin of Species.' It had an effect not merely on physical and biological science, but it led to many new conceptions in ethics and religion. In the volumes containing the 'Descent of Man' Darwin placed his elaborate treatise on 'Sexual Selection,' which indeed may be regarded as a part of the theory of man's descent. The theory of a common origin of man and the other vertebrates was not new; but he was the first to develop a tenable theory as to the process.

Destiny of Man, The, Viewed in the Light of his Origin, by John Fiske. This argument, originally an address delivered before the Concord School of Philosophy, gives the simplest possible statement of the general theory—not the particular processes—of evolution, and openly endeavors to reconcile the spirit and teachings of modern science with those of the New Testament. While declaring that the brain of an Australian savage is many times further removed from Shakespeare's than from an orang outang's, he yet shows that evolution, far from degrading man to the level of the beast, makes it evident that man is the chief object of the Divine care. Man *is*, after all, the centre of the universe—though not in the sense that the oppressors of Bruno and Galileo supposed. And before man's reinstatement in his central and dominant position became possible, the limited and distorted hypothesis of theologians and poets had to be overthrown. Much stress is laid on the insignificance of physical in comparison with psychical phenomena: more amazing than the change from a fin to a fore-limb are the psychical variations that set in (almost to the exclusion of physical variations) after the beginnings of intelligence in the human species. The superiority of man lies not in perfection but in *improvableness*. The body is becoming a mere vehicle for that soul which for a long time was only an appendage to it. On scientific grounds there is no argument for immortality and none against it; but if the work of evolution does not culminate in immortality, then the universe is indeed reduced to a meaningless riddle.

Mr. Fiske does not believe that in the far-distant future, when food and shelter have been placed within the reach of all men, disease curbed, and warfare and crime done away, life will grow stale and unprofitable, but on the contrary more and more absorbingly spiritual.

Natural Selection, Contributions to the Theory of, by Alfred Russel Wallace. (1870.) A volume of essays, ten in number, which were first published in 1855, 1858, 1864, 1867, 1868, and 1869. The first and second of these, 'On the Law which has Regulated the Introduction of New Species,' and 'On the Tendency of Varieties to Depart Indefinitely from the Original Type,' give an outline theory of the origin of species as conceived by Mr. Wallace before he had any notion whatever of the scope and nature of Mr. Darwin's labors. One or two other persons had propounded, as Darwin admits, the principle of natural selection, but had failed to see its wide and immensely important applications. Mr. Wallace's essays show that he had not only noted the principle, but had fully grasped its importance. To some extent Mr. Wallace's essays, published before Mr. Darwin's work on 'The Descent of Man,' showed a marked divergence from Darwinian views. In a later reprint, 1891, of his 'Contributions,' Mr. Wallace made alterations and considerable additions. In his 'Darwinism,' 1889, Mr. Wallace gave an admirably clear and effective exposition of Darwin's views, with much confirmation from his own researches.

Early History of Mankind, Researches into, by Edward B. Tylor. (1865.) A volume of investigation into the earliest origins of culture, the high character of which gave the author distinction as an authority in anthropology. The

same author's 'Primitive Culture: Researches into the Development of Mythology, Philosophy, Religion, Language, Art, and Custom,' 1871, carried on the investigation into other branches of thought and belief, art and custom. The problems discussed are those of animism or spiritism as a universal development in early culture; the origin of rites and ceremonies; the extent to which myths play a part in the early history of mankind; the early use of numerals and of directly expressive language; and survivals in culture which bring old ideas far down into later periods. The interest of Mr. Tylor's volumes to the general reader is not less than their value to the special student and the scholar; and as pure literature they hold a high rank.

Mormon, The Book of. Translated by Joseph Smith, Jr. Division into chapters and verses, with references, by Orson Pratt, Sr. Salt Lake City Edition of 1888: copyright by Joseph F. Smith, 1879.

The title-page bears also a particular statement of the character and origin of the 'Book,' a part of which runs as follows: —

«An account written by the hand of Mormon, upon plates taken from the Plates of Nephi. Wherefore it is an abridgment of the record of the people of Nephi, and also of the Lamanites; written to the Lamanites who are a remnant of the house of Israel; and also to Jew and Gentile: written by way of commandment, and also by the spirit of prophecy and of revelation. . . .

«An abridgment taken from the Book of Esther also; which is a record of the people of Jared: who were scattered at the time the Lord confounded the language of the people when they were building a tower to get to heaven; which is to show . . . that JESUS is the CHRIST, the ETERNAL GOD, manifesting himself unto all nations.»

The scheme of the book is that of the visions and dreams and prophesyings of Lehi, who dwelt at Jerusalem all the days of the reign of Zedekiah; and of the life and doings of Nephi, son of Lehi; and of the preaching of Jacob, a brother of Nephi; and of the events under Mosiah, king over the Nephites, and in whose days Alma founded their church; and of an account by Alma's son, Alma, of a period of rule by judges; and of a record by Helaman, grandson of the last Alma, and by his sons, of wars and prophecies and changes down to the coming of Christ; and of a book by a son of Helaman, Nephi, covering the life of Jesus; and of still another book of Nephi, continuing the story after Christ for about three hundred years; and finally of a book by Mormon himself, giving, at the end of a thousand years from Lehi under Zedekiah, the final story of the Nephi records and traditions. These successive books fill 570 of the 632 pages of the Book, and tell a story of events from 597 B. C. to the days of Mormon, about 350–400 A. D. The work concludes with a book of ancient history by Moroni, son of Mormon, and finally with a book of last words by the same Moroni. In the scheme thus outlined, use is made of some of Isaiah's prophecies, freely quoted, and of a good deal of the life of Jesus in the Gospels, with changes freely made. Two formal attestations are given, in one of which three persons testify that they had seen metal plates containing the originals of the entire work, and knew them to have been translated by the gift and power of God (out of «the reformed Egyptian»); and in the second of which eight persons bear witness that they had «seen and hefted» the plates, «and know of a surety that the said Smith has got the plates of which we have spoken.» A characteristic word of the spiritual higher teaching of the book, on its final page, reads as follows: «Come unto Christ and be perfected in him, and deny yourselves of all ungodliness, and love God with all your might, mind, and strength.» Certain features of the system later developed are unknown to the Book.

Earthly Paradise, The (1868–70), a poem by William Morris. One of the most beautiful of nineteenth-century romances, it was written, as the author says, to furnish a doorway into the world of enchantment, that land beyond the «utmost purple rim» of earth, for which many are homesick. Yet 'The Earthly Paradise' has about it the melancholy which pervades the pre-Raphaelite literature, and seems the fruit of unfulfilled desire,—of the state of those who must create their romance, in an age unproductive of such food of the soul. The poem is a collection of the

tales of Golden Greece, and of the dim, rich, mediæval time. Certain gentlemen and mariners of Norway having considered all that they had heard of the Earthly Paradise, set sail to find it. They come at last, world-weary old men, to a strange Western land, and to a «strange people,» descendants of the Greeks, the elders among whom receive them graciously. They agree to feast together twice a month, and to exchange stories: the Norwegians telling tales of «the altered world» of the Middle Ages; the Greeks, of their own bright time when men were young in heart. For a year they tell their tales: in March, Atalanta's Race, and The Man born to be King; in April, The Doom of King Acrisius, and The Proud King; in May, The Story of Cupid and Psyche, and The Writing on the Image; in June, The Love of Alcestis, and The Lady of the Land; in July, The Son of Crœsus, and The Watching of the Falcon; in August, Pygmalion and the Image, and Ogier the Dane; in September, The Death of Paris, and The Land East of the Sun and West of the Moon; in October, The Story of Accontius and Cydippe, and The Man who Never Laughed Again; in November, The Story of Rhodope, and The Lovers of Gudrun; in December, The Golden Apples, and The Fostering of Aslaug; in January, Bellerophon at Argos, and The Ring Given to Venus; in February, Bellerophon in Lycia, and The Hill of Venus.

In these tales the author draws upon Greek mythology, upon the 'Gesta Romanorum,' the Nibelungenlied, the Eddas; indeed, upon the greatest story-books of the world. He has woven them all together in one beautiful Gothic tapestry of verse, in which the colors are dimmed a little. From «his master,» Geoffrey Chaucer, the poet has borrowed the three styles of his metre, the heroic, sestina, and octosyllabic. The music of the verse is low and sweet, well adapted to tales of «old, unhappy, far-off things, and battles long ago.» His Prologue and Epilogue are especially beautiful.

Capital, by Karl Marx. English translation edited by Fred Engels, 1889. A book of the first importance, by the founder of international socialism; written with marvelous knowledge of economic literature and of the economic development of modern Europe, and not less with masterly skill in the handling of his extraordinary knowledge; a book of which a conservative authority has said: «Since the beginning of literature, few books have been written like the first volume of Marx's 'Capital.' It is premature to offer any definitive judgment on his work as a revolutionary thinker and agitator, because that is still very far from completion. There need, however, be no hesitation in saying that he, incomparably more than any other man, has influenced the labor movement all over the civilized world.» The conservative aspect of Marx's teaching is in the fact that he honestly seeks to understand what, apart from any man's opinion or theory, the historical development actually is; and that he does not think out and urge his own ideal programme of social reform, but strives to understand and to make understood what must inevitably take place.

Blithedale Romance, The, the third of Nathaniel Hawthorne's romances, published in 1852, was the outcome of an intimate acquaintance with the members of the Brook Farm Community; and immortalized the brief attempt of that little group of transcendentalists to realize equality and fraternity in labor. It is more objective and realistic than Hawthorne's other works, and therefore in a sense more ordinary. Its central figure is Zenobia, a beautiful, intellectual, passionate woman; drawn as to some outlines, perhaps, from Margaret Fuller. At the time it opens, she has taken up her abode at Blithedale Farm, the counterpart of Brook Farm. The other members of the community are Hollingsworth, a self-centred philanthropist; a Yankee farmer, Silas Forster, and his wife; Miles Coverdale, the relater of the story; and Priscilla, who is Zenobia's half-sister, though of this fact Zenobia is ignorant. 'The Blithedale Romance' is a brilliant instance of Hawthorne's power as a story-teller. No scene in the whole range of fiction is more realistic than the finding of Zenobia's body in the dead of night; drawn from the dank stream, a crooked, stiff shape, and carried to the farm-house where old women in nightcaps jabber over it. Nothing could be more in the manner of Hawthorne than his comment that if Zenobia could have foreseen her appearance after drowning, she would never have committed the act.

Frankenstein, or the Modern Prometheus, by Mary Wollstonecraft Shelley (daughter of Mary Wollstonecraft Godwin and wife of the poet Shelley), was published in 1817, and many subsequent editions have appeared. It is a sombre psychological romance, and has a morbid power which makes it one of the most remarkable books of its kind in English. The story begins with some letters written by Robert Walton, on a voyage to the North Pole, to a sister in England. He tells of falling in with a mysterious and attractive stranger, who has been rescued from peril in the Northern Seas, and over whose life appears to hang some mysterious cloud. This stranger, Frankenstein, tells to Walton the story of his life. He is a Genevese by birth, and from childhood has taken interest in natural science and the occult mysteries of psychology. The reading of such writers as Paracelsus and Albertus Magnus has fostered this tendency. He has a dear adopted sister, Elizabeth, and a close friend, Henry Clerval. At the age of seventeen he becomes a student at the University of Ingolstadt, and plunges into the investigation of the unusual branches which attract him. Gradually he conceives the idea of creating by mechanical means a living being, who, independent of the ills of the flesh, shall be immortal. Like Prometheus of old, he hopes to bring down a vital spark from heaven to animate the human frame. After a long series of laboratory experiments, in which he sees himself gradually approaching his goal, he succeeds. But his creation turns out to be not a blessing but a curse. He has made a soulless monster, who will implacably pursue Frankenstein and all his loved ones to the dire end. It is in vain that the unhappy scientist flees from land to land, and from sea to sea. The fiend he has brought into existence is ever on his track, and is the evil genius of his whole family. He murders Clerval, brings Elizabeth to an untimely end, and so preys upon the fears and terrors of Frankenstein that the latter at last succumbs to despair. The wretched man accompanies Walton on his northern expedition, hoping that he may throw his pursuer off the scent; but finally, in an ice-bound sea, worn out by his hideous experiences, he dies, and over his dead body hovers the horrid shape of the man-machine. The monster then leaps over the ship's side, and disappears in the ice and mist. The story is one of unrelieved gloom, but both in its invention and conduct exhibits unquestioned genius. It is unique in English fiction.

Adventures of Sherlock Holmes, The, by A. Conan Doyle, consists of twelve sketches, purporting to have been recorded by Dr. Watson, a friend and coadjutor of Sherlock Holmes. In each narrative Holmes figures as a scientific amateur detective of remarkable skill, unraveling the most intricate criminal snarls. Enslaved to cocaine, eccentric, brusque, he nevertheless is a patient and untiring student, having developed his penetrative faculties to an amazing degree. His forte is *a posteriori* reasoning, which enables him so to group apparently unimportant effects as to uncover the most remote and disconnected causes. As an analytical chemist he classifies many varieties of cigar ashes, mud, dust, and the like; collates endless data, and constructs chains of evidence with a swift accuracy which results in the apprehension and conviction of criminals only less gifted than himself. The sketches are: 'A Study in Scarlet'; 'A Scandal in Bohemia'; 'The Red-Headed League' (given in this LIBRARY); 'A Case of Identity'; 'The Boscome Valley Mystery'; 'The Five Orange Pips'; 'The Man with the Twisted Lip'; 'The Blue Carbuncle'; 'The Speckled Band'; 'The Engineer's Thumb'; 'The Noble Bachelor'; 'The Beryl Coronet'; and 'The Copper Beeches.' All are full of bizarre and often of grewsome details, and all are unrivaled as specimens of constructive reasoning applied to every-day life.

Book of Nonsense, by Edward Lear. This nursery classic, as much cherished by many adults as by hosts of children, is made up from four minor collections published at intervals during a long life. The author began as an artist; colored drawings for serious purposes were supplemented by others for the amusement of the groups of little ones he loved to gather around him; and the text added to them has proved able to endure the test of time without the aid of drawing, and much of it has become part of the recognized humorous literature of the language. Of pure illustration, save for an amusing title to each, his nonsense flora, fauna, and — shall we

say, in his own manner—deadthingsia, are full of wit;—for pictures can be witty as well as words, and the drawings of the «nastikreechia krorluppia,» the «armchairia comfortabilis,» and many other scientific curiosities, never pall. A grade beyond this in verbal accompaniment are the five-line stanzas after the manner of the «Old Man of Tobago,» in 'Mother Goose': a few of these—as that of the «young lady of Lucca, Whose lovers had all forsook her,» and of the «old man who said, 'How Shall I manage this terrible cow?'»—rank as familiar quotations, but he has been so greatly surpassed by others in this line that they can hardly be thought his best. The «Nonsense Cookery,» in one recipe of which we are told to «serve up in a clean table-cloth or dinner napkin, and throw the whole mess out of window as fast as possible»; and the voyage around the world of the four children, who are looked on by their elders with «affection mingled with contempt,» add each their quota of good things. But unquestionably his highest level is reached in the famous ballads, such as 'The Jumblies,' who «went to sea in a sieve,» and reached «the lakes, and the Torrible Zone, and the hills of the Chankly Bore»; the Pelican Song, with some really lovely poetry in it, and its inimitable nonsense refrain; 'The Owl and the Pussy Cat'; 'The Pobble who Has No Toes'; 'The Yonghy Bonghy Bo'; 'The Quangle Wangle Quee'; 'The Old Man from the Kingdom of Tess'; 'The Two Old Bachelors'; and others,—all together making up a melange of buoyant fun which entitles the author to the gratitude of everybody.

Clockmaker, The: Sayings and Doings of Samuel Slick of Slickville, by Thomas Chandler Haliburton. It would be hard to prove that the conventional Yankee, as he is commonly understood, did not exist before Judge Haliburton published his account of that impossible person; yet no other book has so widely spread before the world the supposed characteristics of the typical New-Englander.

Sam Slick, first presented to the public in a series of letters in the Nova-Scotian, in 1835, appeared two years later in a volume. The author was then but forty-three, although for eight years he had been chief justice of the court of Common Pleas. Having the interests of his province greatly at heart, he invented the clever clockmaker less to satirize the Yankees than to goad the Nova-Scotians to a higher sense of what they might accomplish politically and economically. To carry out his plan, he imagined a Nova-Scotian riding across country on a fast horse, and meeting Slick, the peddler, bound on a clock-selling expedition. The Yankee horse proves the faster; while his owner, in spite of an unattractive exterior, shows himself a man of wit. The peddler, with his knowledge of human nature and his liberal use of «soft sawder,» is more than a match for the natives he has dealings with. Thus two birds are hit by Judge Haliburton with one stone. The average Yankee is satirized in the grotesque personality of the peddler, and the Nova-Scotians are lashed for their short-sightedness and lack of energy. The fund of anecdote and keen wit displayed in this book won it many admirers on both sides of the line. Either the Nova-Scotians as a whole did not feel hurt by its hits at themselves, or they found consolation in the picture presented of the sharp-bargaining, boastful Yankee. The Yankee enjoyed its humor without being bored by its local politics, and most readers made allowance for its intentional caricature. The later chronicles of Sam Slick, including 'The Attaché; or, Sam Slick in England,' met with less success than the first.

Abraham Lincoln, The History and Personal Recollections of, by William Henry Herndon. (Second edition 1892.) This biography of the «foremost American» covers his life from birth to death, being extremely full with regard to his origin and early days. These first chapters contain many things that have been severely criticized as trivial, misleading, or false in effect if not in intention. Mr. Herndon was for twenty years President Lincoln's intimate personal friend as well as his law partner, and had perhaps a closer knowledge of his character and idiosyncrasies than any other man. Feeling, as he himself says, that «'God's naked truth' can never injure the fame of Abraham Lincoln,» he told what he thought to be the truth unreservedly—even unsparingly. One of Thackeray's objects in writing 'The Virginians' was to draw George Washington as he really was, with the glamour

of historic idealization stripped away. Criticism objected to Mr. Herndon's book that it would go nigh to prevent the process of idealization altogether as to Lincoln. Yet throughout its minute and often trifling details, as throughout its larger generalities and syntheses, it is evident that the biographer loved his hero, and meant to do him full justice; and that whatever shortcomings the history presents are due to the fact that the historian lacked the quality of imagination, without whose aid no object can be seen in its true proportions. The book has had a great sale, and is to the general reader the most interesting of all the Lincoln biographies.

Jefferson, Joseph, The Autobiography of. (1890.) The story of the third Joseph Jefferson, grandson of the great comedian of that name, runs from February 20th, 1829, through more than sixty years to 1890; and it is little to say that there is not a dull page in it. In clearness and charm of manner, humor, and wealth of anecdote, Mr. Jefferson commands his readers in his story precisely as he has so long commanded his hearers on the stage.

The narrative begins at the beginning, — toddling infancy in Washington, and childhood in New York, Philadelphia, and Baltimore, — wherever the father, Joseph Jefferson, manager of a theatre, might be. The young actor is in Chicago in 1839, where James Wallack, Sr., the elder Booth, and Macready, came into view; he goes to Mississippi and to Mexico; and returns to Philadelphia and New York. His reminiscences are of Mr. and Mrs. James Wallack, Jr., John E. Owens, William Burton, Charles Burke, Julia Dean, James E. Murdock, and Edwin Forrest. Then the scene shifts to London and Paris. Once more at home, we make acquaintance with Rip Van Winkle, and the climax of the master's creative power. Again he ranges the world as far as Australia, Van Diemen's Land, and New Zealand, coming home by way of London. Of so wide a life the scenes were many and varied, and a great number of the chief masters and notable ladies of the stage for half a century come up for mention; and always, in report of scenes or portrayal of character, a refinement both of thought and of style gives the narrative a peculiar charm.

Cellini, Benvenuto, the Life of, — one of the few world-famous autobiographies, and itself the Italian Renaissance as expressed in personality, — was written between the years 1558 and 1562. It circulated in MS. and was copied frequently, until its publication in 1730. In his introduction to his English translation of the work, published in 1887, John Addington Symonds mentions six Italian editions, — those of Cocchi, Carpaeri, Tassi, Molini, Beauchi, and Camerini. These are of unequal value, since the extant MSS. differ considerably in their readings. The original and authoritative MS. belongs to the Laurentian Collection in Florence. It was written «for the most part by Michele di Goro Vestri, the youth whom Cellini employed as his amanuensis. Perhaps we owe its abrupt and infelicitous conclusion to the fact that Benvenuto disliked the trouble of writing with his own hand. From notes upon the codex it appears that this was the MS. submitted to Benedetto Varchi in 1559. It once belonged to Andrea, the son of Lorenzo Cavalcanti. His son, Lorenzo Cavalcanti, gave it to the poet Redi, who used it as a *testo di lingua* for the Della Cruscan vocabulary. Subsequently it passed into the hands of the booksellers, and was bought by L. Poirot, who bequeathed it, on his death in 1825, to the Laurentian Library.»

Cellini's autobiography has been translated into German by Goethe, into English by Nugent, Roscoe, and Symonds, and into French by Leopold Leclauché. Symonds's translation is pre-eminent for its truthfulness and sympathy. It is fitting that Cellini's record of himself should be translated into the foremost modern tongues, since he stood for a civilization unapproached in cosmopolitan character since the age of Sophocles. Judged by his own presentment, he was an epitome of that world which sprang from the marriage of Faust with Helen. He, like his contemporaries, was a «natural» son of Greece; witnessing to his wayward birth in his adoration of beauty, in his violent passions, in his magnificent bombast, in his turbulent, highly colored life, in his absence of spirituality, in his close clinging to the sure earth. He was most mediæval in that whatever feeling he had, of joy in the tangible or fear of the intangible, was intensely alive. «This is no book: who touches this touches a man.»

Napoleon Bonaparte, Memoirs of, by Louis Antoine Fauvelet de Bourrienne. (1829–31; New York, 4 vols., 1889.) An exceptionally entertaining narrative of the career of Napoleon, from his boyhood and school days in Corsica to his final overthrow in 1815; the work of a schoolfellow of the young Bonaparte, who became in April 1797 the intimate companion and private secretary of the then successful general in Italy, and continued in this close and confidential position until October 1802, but then suffered dismissal under circumstances of a bitterly alienating character, and finally wrote this history of his old friend under the pressure of very mixed motives,—pride in accurate knowledge of many things in the earlier story, and in his early companionship with Napoleon; desire, perhaps, to come much nearer to true history than the two extremes of unqualified admiration and excessive detestation had yet done; and no small measure of rankling bitterness towards the old comrade who never relented from that dismissal with discredit in 1802, nor ever again permitted a recurrence of personal intercourse.

Metternich said at the time of their publication that Bourrienne's Memoirs, though not brilliant, were both interesting and amusing, and were the only authentic memoirs which had yet appeared. Lucien Bonaparte pronounced them good enough as the story of the young officer of artillery, the great general, and the First Consul, but not as good for the career of the emperor. The extreme Bonapartists attacked the work as a product of malignity and mendacity, and a suspicion in this direction naturally clings to it. But whether Bourrienne did or did not inject convenient and consoling lies into the story of his long-time friend and comrade, whose final greatness he was excluded from all share in, and whether he did or did not himself execute the 'Memoirs' from abundance of genuine materials, the book given to the world in his name made a great sensation, and counts, both with readers and with scholars, as a notable source of Napoleon interest and information. «Venal, light-headed, and often untruthful,» as Professor Sloane pronounces him, Bourrienne nevertheless remains one of the persons, and the earliest in time, who was in the closest intimacy with Napoleon; and his history might have given us even less of truth if he had kept his place to the end.

Red Cockade, The, by Stanley J. Weyman. (1896.) This is a romance filled with exciting incidents of the stormy times of the French Revolution. The hero, the Vicomte de Saux, is one of the French nobility. His sympathy with the troubles of the French peasants leads him to adopt the Red Cockade, notwithstanding his ties of blood and his engagement to marry a young woman of a prominent Royalist family. He is constantly torn between loyalty to his convictions and to the woman that he loves, and is often placed in situations where he is obliged to save Mademoiselle de St. Alais from the rage of the mob.

As the Vicomte de Saux refuses to join the Aristocrats, the mother and one brother of Mademoiselle de St. Alais denounce him utterly. But Dénise herself, after having been saved by him from her burning château, loves him intensely and is true to him, though her relatives have betrothed her to the leader of the Royalists. The other brother Louis, from his old friendship for the Vicomte, upholds his sister. The book closes with a scene in the room where Madame de St. Alais lies dying from wounds received at the hands of the mob. Her elder son has been killed by the revolutionists. With the mother are Dénise and Louis, and also the Vicomte de Saux. In her last moments she gives Dénise to her lover. After their marriage the Vicomte and his bride retire to their country place at Saux. The man to whom Dénise was betrothed out of vengeance to her lover, disappears after the overthrow of his party.

Memoirs of Count Grammont, by Anthony Hamilton. These memoirs were first given to the public in 1713, though the collection was begun as early as 1704. Hamilton was possessed of rare literary ability; and being brother-in-law to Count Grammont, was chosen by him to introduce him historically to the public. The author asserts that he acts merely as Grammont's secretary, and holds the pen at his dictation; but although this may be partially true, the ease and grace of the text prove it to be Hamilton's own work. The memoirs relate chiefly to the court life at the time of Charles II., and describe the

intrigues and love affairs of the King and many of the courtiers. Grammont's adventures and experiences in love and war are minutely and graphically set forth, and he is depicted as a brilliant and fascinating gentleman. Hamilton says of him, that he was «the admiration of his age, and the delight of every country wherein he displayed his engaging wit, dispensed his generosity and munificence, or practiced his inconstancy.» Among the many who figure prominently at this period in the profligate court of Charles II., are the Duke of York, the Duke of Buckingham, the Earl of St. Albans, George Hamilton, Lady Shrewsbury, the Countess of Castlemaine, the Duchess of Richmond, and the various ladies in waiting on the Queen. A French critic has observed that if any book were to be selected as affording the truest specimen of perfect French gayety, the 'Memoirs of Grammont' would be chosen in preference to all others. Macaulay speaks of their author as «the artist to whom we owe the most highly finished and vividly colored picture of the English court in the days when the English court was gayest.»

Reds of the Midi, The, by Félix Gras, translated into English by Mrs. Thomas A. Janvier, is a strong story of the French Revolution, published in 1896. One Pascal La Patine, in his old age, night after night, in the shoemaker's shop, tells the story of his youth. His father was killed by the gamekeeper of the Marquis; he himself was forced to fly for his life. Longing to be revenged upon the aristocrats, he joins the «Reds of the Midi» (the insurgents of Southern France), goes to Paris, sees all the horrors of the Revolution, rescues the daughter of the Marquis from the guillotine, loves her in silence, enlists in Napoleon's army, and after fighting in Spain, Egypt, and Russia, returns to his native village of Malemort to end his days, firm in the faith that Napoleon has never died. It was in Malemort that Gras was born: the Prologue is pure autobiography, and many of the characters are drawn from life. There is a vivid picture of the famous Marseilles Battalion, «who knew how to die,» and a passing glimpse of Napoleon.

This now famous story is by an author so little known outside of Southern France, that our readers will be glad to see this sketch of his life and work before the production of this book, by a literary authority of the first rank; and it is properly appended here.

FÉLIX GRAS

By Thomas A. Janvier

Félix Gras, the son of a Provençal farmer, was born May 3d, 1844, in the little town of Malemort, five-and-twenty miles to the eastward of Avignon, among the foothills of the French Alps. His schooling, stopping short of the university, ended when he was seventeen years old. Then he came back to his father's farm; and there he might have lived his life out had not his outrageous neglect of his farm duties, that he might range the mountains with his dog and gun, led to his disciplinary dispatch to Avignon, three years later, to be bound 'prentice to the law. In his case the ways of law led directly into the ways of literature. The notary to whom he was articled, Maître Jules Giéra, was himself a writer of merit, and was the brother of Paul Giéra, one of the seven founders of the Félibrige, the society of Provençal men of letters, having for its leaders Joseph Roumanille and Frédéric Mistral, which has developed in the past thirty years so noble a literary and moral renascence, not only in Provence, but throughout the whole of Southern France. With one of these leaders, Roumanille, his sister's husband, he was already intimate. And so his coming to Avignon and entry into the lawyer's office was his entry into the most inspiring literary society that has existed in modern times, —that has had, indeed, no modern parallel in its vigor and hopes and enthusiasms, save perhaps in the Pre-Raphaelite Brotherhood; and that has had no modern parallel whatever in its far-reaching results. His association with such companions, with whose aspirations he was in close sympathy, quickly produced its natural consequences: he accepted law as his profession, but he made literature his career.

He has justified his choice. His first important work, an epic poem in twelve cantos, 'Li Carbounié' (1876), treating of the mountain life for which his affection was so strong, placed him at the head of the younger generation of Félibres; and his succeeding epic, 'Toloza'

(1882), with his shorter poems collected under the title 'Lou Roumancero Prouvençall' (1887), placed him second only to the master of all Provençal poetry, Mistral. The theme of 'Toloza' is the crusade of Simon de Montfort against the Albigenses, treated with a fervent earnestness that is in keeping with the author's own fervent love of liberty in person and in conscience, and with the beauty that comes of a poetic temperament equipped with an easy command of poetic form. These same qualities are found in his shorter poems, which have also the dramatic intensity and the thrilling fervor of a born ballad-singer whose tongue is tipped with fire. Not less excellent is his collection of stories in prose — the prose of a poet, yet racy and strong — 'Li Papalino' (1891), which have the ring of the *novella* of Boccaccio's time. In these his delicate firmness of touch is combined with a brilliancy of style that presents his dramatic subjects with all the vivacity of the early Italian tale-tellers, but always with a flavor distinctively his own. The papal court of Avignon is alive again before our eyes, with its gallantries, its tragedies, its gay loves and deadly hates, its curious veneering of religious forms upon mediæval sensuality and ferocity.

Yet his greatest popular success, 'Li Rouge dóu Miejour' (1896), has been achieved on lines differing widely from all his earlier work, and has come to him from outside of his own country. This is a story of the French Revolution, told autobiographically from the standpoint of a South of France peasant, — a departure in historical romance which has curiously modified the popular estimate of that political agony by presenting it from a totally new point of view. Being translated into English, 'The Reds of the Midi' was published in America, and subsequently in England, before it was published in France in either Provençal or French; and it has been so warmly received in both countries that it has passed through six editions in America and through four in England, where it has won a strong indorsement from Mr. Gladstone, within a year. In France, on the other hand, the Provençal edition has made but little stir; and the author's own version in French, 'Les Rouges du Midi,' although stamped with the hall-mark of literary excellence by publication as the *feuilleton* of *Le Temps*, has achieved only a moderate success. But if a critic was right in affirming (what needs modifying to-day) that the verdict of a foreign nation is the verdict of posterity, Félix Gras — having won the approval of two foreign nations at a single blow — is sure in time to hold among French writers a commanding place. Probably the recognition of his right to this place will be hastened by the publication of the work upon which he is now engaged: a sequel to 'Li Rouge dóu Miejour,' treating of the White Terror, the Royalist reaction in the Midi which followed upon the excesses of the Reds. But even now, in his own southern country, his position is secure. Since August 1891 — in succession to Roumanille, who succeeded Mistral — he has been the Capoulié, the official head of the Félibrige. In his election to this office he received the highest honor that can be bestowed upon a poet by his brother poets of the South of France.

Marriage of Loti, The (Le Mariage de Loti), by Louis Marie Julien Viaud («Pierre Loti»), was first published in 1880 under the title 'Rarahu,' the name of its heroine. While not one of Loti's strongest books, it shows his power of re-creating the peculiar atmosphere of a remote island visited during his long connection with the French navy. There is a curious mingling of fact and fiction, difficult to disentangle, in this glowing study of Tahiti in the declining years of its Queen, Pomaré IV. A photograph of the South Sea maiden of fourteen, whose passion for Loti neutralized his love for Princess Ariitea, and finally captured him, is still in existence; and Rarahu's whole mournful history is traceable in the wistful features and flowing hair. It is not so clear whether the large single blossom worn over one ear is the hibiscus flower she had on when she first met the young officer, or the white gardenia that became her favorite ornament. A victim of the extraordinary blending of primitive with conventional conditions that prevailed in the Society Islands in 1872, this child of nature, strikingly beautiful, but still more remarkable for her poetic imagination and profound love for Loti, is placed for a while on a better social footing than the usual so-called Tahitian marriage could give. Loti's sincere love for the half-

taught savage, able to read in her Polynesian Bible, and intelligent enough to be saddened by the intellectual gulf between them, does not prevent him from laying down laws for her conduct during his absence, without the slightest intention of observing similar ones. If Loti is unconscious of the moral inconsistency, Rarahu is not; and after his final departure she ceases — not indeed to pine for him, but to be true to his memory and precepts. Ground between the upper and nether millstones of desertion and temptation, she dies at eighteen of consumption, retaining only the Queen's pity and the affection of her cat Turiri, — a good study of a cat by a true philofelist, who has devoted a volume to his own cats. This Tahitian idyl is slight; its charm lies in the delicate analysis of moods and emotions growing directly out of island life and scenery. Its originality suffers somewhat in the reader's imagination, after the classic 'Typee' of Herman Melville, whose voyage to the Marquesas was made in the fifties; but its merits are its own.

Ivanhoe, one of Sir Walter Scott's most famous novels, was written and published in 1819, a year of great domestic sorrow to its author. The manuscript is now at Abbotsford; and according to Lockhart, is a remarkable and characteristic specimen of his penmanship. Immediately after its appearance, 'Ivanhoe' became a favorite, and now ranks among the most brilliant and stirring of romantic tales. Sir Wilfred, Knight of Ivanhoe, a young Saxon knight, brave, loyal, and handsome, is disinherited by his father, Cedric of Rotherwood, on account of his love for Rowena, a Saxon heiress and ward of Cedric's. Ivanhoe is a favorite with Richard I., Cœur-de-Lion, has won renown in Palestine, and now returns in the disguise of a palmer to see Rowena at Rotherwood. Under the name of Desdichado (The Disinherited), he enters the lists of the Ashby Tournament; and having won the victory, is crowned by the Lady Rowena. He is wounded, however, and returns to the care of his friends Isaac of York, a wealthy Jew, and his daughter Rebecca. The latter tends him, and loses her heart to this chivalrous knight. On returning from the Tournament, Rowena is captured by the enamored De Bracy and confined in the Tower of Torquilstone. After her release she is united in marriage to Ivanhoe, through the effort of King Richard. While the Lady Rowena is a model of beauty, dignity, and gentleness, she is somewhat overshadowed by Rebecca, who was Scott's favorite of all his characters. She is as generous as her father is avaricious; and although loving Ivanhoe with intense devotion, realizes that her union with him is impossible. She nobly offers to the Templar Bois-Guilbert any sum that he may demand for the release of the imprisoned Rowena. A strong scene occurs when she defies this infatuated Crusader, and threatens to throw herself from the turret into the court-yard. Bois-Guilbert carries her to the Preceptory of Templestowe, where she is convicted of sorcery on account of her religion, her skill in medicine, and her attractiveness. Condemned to the stake, she is permitted a trial by combat, and selects Ivanhoe for her champion. Rebecca is pronounced guiltless and free.

Another important character is Richard the Lion-Hearted, who returns to England from Palestine at the moment when his brother's conspiracy against him is most rank. Disguised as the Black Sluggard and the Knight of the Fetterlock, he performs feats of valor at the Ashby Tournament and as the Black Knight, wanders through Sherwood Forest and holds high revel with the Hermit of Copmanhurst, the jovial Friar Tuck. Through Robin Hood he escapes assassination, and conducts the successful siege against Torquilstone Castle. Maurice de Bracy, a conspirator against King Richard, is a suitor for the hand of Rowena; Front de Bœuf is a brutal baron in league with Prince John; Cedric the Saxon, Ivanhoe's father, supports Athelstane's suit for Rowena, desiring to see the Saxons reinstated; and Isaac of York, the wealthy Jew, is a well-drawn character. Gurth, Cedric's swineherd, who is generally accompanied by his faithful dog Fangs, is a typical feudal retainer; Wamba, Cedric's jester, is another; and Ulrica, a vindictive old Saxon hag, who perishes in the flames of Torquilstone Castle to which she sets fire, is one of those strange, half prophetic, half weird women whom Scott loves to introduce into his stories.

In the scenes in Sherwood Forest, Robin Hood's men perform feats of

archery and deeds of valor, drawn from the Robin Hood ballads and legends.

Retainers, lords and ladies, knights, Templars, monks, priests, prisoners, jailors, and men-at-arms are introduced; and the book is full of brilliantly colored pictures of the period which abounds in contrasts between the Saxons and the Normans.

Jews of Angevin England, The, by Joseph Jacobs. (1893.) A most interesting volume of "Documents and Records from Latin and Hebrew sources, printed and manuscript, for the first time collected and translated," with notes and narrative forming an exhaustive history of the Jews in England, from the Norman Conquest to the year 1206. Mr. Jacobs finds no evidence that the Jews, as a class, were known in England until they were brought in by the Norman kings. It was not until the accession of Henry II., 1154 A. D., that they began to have a specially English history. It is substantially a history of their position as usurers in the service of the Royal Treasury. The whole story of the Jews in England goes on to their expulsion in 1290; and Mr. Jacobs estimates that a score of volumes would be required to complete their history on the scale of the volume which he has executed. It is thus a beginning only which he has made; but it is a very valuable beginning, as it enables him to indicate clearly what were the notable aspects of English Jewish life.

Egypt, A History of. Vol. i., from the Earliest Times to the Sixteenth Dynasty. Vol. ii., During the Seventeenth and Eighteenth dynasties. By W. M. Flinders Petrie. These volumes are the first of a series of six intended to embrace the whole history of Egypt down to modern times. A third, by Professor Petrie, will complete the period of the Pharaohs. Other writers will add volumes on Ptolemaic Egypt, on Roman Egypt, and on Arabic Egypt; the design of the whole work being to supply a book of reference which shall suffice for all ordinary purposes, but with special attention to facts and illustrations which are new, and with the utmost care to throw as much light as possible upon Egyptian dates. There is no intention of including a history of art, civilization, or literature; the one purpose of the work is to get into as accurate shape as possible the history and chronology of the successive dynasties. The figures settled upon by Professor Petrie, in his first volume, show seventeen dynasties ruling from 4777 B. C. to 1587 B. C., and Dynasty XVIII. carrying on the history to 1327 B. C. It is thus the story of 3,450 years which he tells in the two volumes. The history of the seventeenth dynasty (1738–1587 B. C.), and of the eighteenth, told in Vol. ii., are especially important; and for these, no record or monument has been left unnoticed.

Egyptian Princess, An, a German historical romance by Georg Ebers, was published in 1864. Its scenes are laid in Egypt and Persia, toward the close of the sixth century B. C. The narrative follows the fates of the royal families of the two nations, tracing the career of the headstrong, passionate Cambyses, from the days of his marriage with the Egyptian princess Nitetis, whom he was deceived into accepting as the daughter of Amasis, King of Egypt, down to the times when, his ill-fated bride taking poison, he himself humbles the arms of Egypt in punishment for their deception; and, dissipated, violent, capricious, the haughty monarch meets his death, Darius the Mede reigning in his stead. A figure of infinite pathos is the gentle Nitetis; with pitiful patience meeting the cruel suspicions of Cambyses, and content to kiss his hand in her death agonies, the result of his intemperate anger.

Another interesting character is Bartja, the handsome and chivalrous younger brother of Cambyses, of whom the King is so unjustly jealous. His love for Sappho, granddaughter of the far-famed Rhodopis, is one of the most genuine conceptions in literature. Several historic characters are introduced and placed in natural settings, notably Crœsus, mentor of the unhappy Cambyses; and Darius, whose future greatness is foreshadowed in an early youth of discretion and prowess. The author has drawn a faithful picture of the times, having made a profound study of his sources. The dialogue is sparkling, and the characters are handled with precision and delicacy.

Nippur; or, Explorations and Adventures on the Euphrates. ('The Narrative of the University of Pennsylvania Expedition to Babylonia, in the Years 1888–90.') By John Punnett Peters. Vol. i.: First Campaign. Vol. ii.: Second Campaign (1897.) The latest

and most remarkable story of Babylonian exploration and discovery, carrying back to a most unexpectedly early date the distinct records of human history and of developed culture. In the lower valley of the rivers Tigris and Euphrates, both civilization and religion, literature and science, had four conspicuous seats in cities which flourished not less than eight thousand years ago. They were Eridu, the most southerly and westerly, the seat of the worship of Ea, a god of Beneficence, and of Merodach his son, especially known as a god of Mercy; Ur, the seat of the worship of the moon-god, Sin, one of whose seats was Sinai, and especially a god of goodness, the moon-deity being regarded as the Father-God, to whom the sun is a son and the evening star a daughter; Erech, farther north, the seat of the worship of Ishtar, the evening and the morning star, conceived as the equal of her brother, the sun, and the magnificent ideal of female character at the highest level of divinity; and Nippur, the most northerly and easterly, and the seat of the worship of Bel, or the sun,—conceived, not as son to the moon-god, but as a supreme god, represented by the setting sun, and most especially revealed in the flaming redness of his setting in times of excessive heat and drought; the Angry En-Lil, or «Lord of the Storm,» who caused all the weather troubles of mankind,—desolating winds, violent storms, floods, drought, and all injuries. It was by him that the Deluge was brought, and for it the good Ea, and kindly Sin, and Merodach the Merciful, charged him with cruel injustice; and the Babylonian Noah, making a sacrifice after the flood, invited all the gods except En-Lil. As god of the red sunset the nether-world was his, ruled by a son who was of like cruel temper with his father.

Nippur is thus the original seat of the conception of a god of anger and a religion of fear. It was a great and flourishing city as long before Abraham as Abraham is before our day. Its temple, commonly known as the House of En-Lil, Dr. Peters says, (just as the temple at Jerusalem was called the House of Yahweh,) had stood for about five thousand years, when it fell into ruins about or before 150 B. C. Dr. Peters speaks of «the close connection existing between Babylonian and Hebrew civilization, legends, myths, and religion.» He states also that «the new vistas of ancient history opened by the work recently done in Babylonia have shown us men in a high state of civilization, building cities, conducting conquest, and trafficking with remote lands, two thousand years before the period assigned by Archbishop Ussher's chronology for the creation of the world.» The culture was Babylonian, and Nippur was its darkest development.

Babylonian Influence on the Bible and Popular Beliefs; by A. Smythe Palmer, D. D. (1897.) A small volume specially devoted to showing how the Hebrew Mosaic books evince «familiarity with the great religious epics of Babylonia, which go back to the twenty-third century B. C.,—to a date, that is, about 800 years earlier than the reputed time of Moses»; and how, in consequence of this familiarity, «Babylonian ideas were worked into these early Hebrew documents, and were thus insured persistence and obtained a world-wide currency.» That «Babylon still survives in our culture,» is Dr. Palmer's general conclusion. He especially devotes his work to showing how the Babylonian conception of *Tiamat* was reproduced in the Hebrew conception of *Tehom*, «the Deep»; how the Babylonian idea of the Deep, suggesting the Dragon of the Deep, gave the Hebrew mind its idea of Satan; and how again the idea of the Deep became, first to the Babylonians, and then to the Hebrews, the idea of a Hades, or Tartaros, or Hell. Dr. Palmer makes prominent these points: (1) that «the Hebrew record of the creation is based on the more ancient accounts which have been preserved in the Babylonian tablets»; (2) that «religious conceptions of the Babylonians, suggested by phenomenal aspects of nature, especially the Sun, lay at the base of the Hebrews' early faith»; (3) that «the Great Deep was constituted a symbol of lawlessness,» «was personified as a dragon or great serpent,» and «became a symbol of moral evil»; (4) that «among the Hebrews this serpent or dragon introduces sin»; and (5) that «this Chaos-Dragon contributed shape to later conceptions of the Devil.» He further says, with reference to «the mediatorial god, Merodach» of Babylonian belief: «It has often been remarked that Merodach, as mediator, healer, and redeemer, as forgiving sin,

15648

defeating the Tempter, and raising the dead, in many of his features foreshadowed the Hebrew Messiah»; and also: «The Babylonians themselves seem to have considered their Merodach (or Bel) and the Hebrew Ya (Jah — Jehovah) to be one and the same.» In such suggestions of study as these, Dr. Palmer's pages are very rich.

Babylonian Talmud, New Edition of the. English Translation; Original Text Edited, Formulated, and Punctuated: by Michael L. Rodkinson. Revised and Corrected by the Rev. Dr. Isaac M. Wise, President Hebrew Union College, Cincinnati, Ohio. Five volumes published (1896–97); to be completed in about twenty volumes. An edition in English translation of the whole Talmud thoroughly cleared of confusion and corruption, and brought into a readable and intelligible form, in which it can be understood in its vast range of interest, and judged upon its real merits as the great Jewish encyclopædia of religion, ethics, education, law, history, geography, medicine, mathematics, and in fact knowledge and opinion on every branch of thought and action. Dr. Wise speaks of the work as «Rodkinson's reconstruction of the original text of the Talmud»; which is confessed to have been in a very bad state, from irrelevant matter thrust in by later hands and even by hostile hands, and from corruptions such as works existing for ages in manuscript, and successively copied by scribes sometimes careless of accuracy and often free with changes or additions, are liable to. Dr. Rodkinson's perfect mastery of the Hebrew, and his comprehensive knowledge of the true Talmudical facts, with his admirable grasp of high ideals, and confidence that they are the ideals of his race and of the Talmud, have enabled him to reconstruct the original text and to give a clear and readable rendering of it in English, by which for the first time the Talmud is made as accessible to Anglo-Saxon readers as the books of the Old Testament. In his representation, «the Talmud is not a commentary on the Bible.» It is not a body of dogma to be enforced, but of opinions to be considered; «not the decisions, but the debates, of the leaders of the people;» «not a compilation of fixed regulations,» but a book of «liberty, both mental and religious,» knowing «no authority but conscience and reason.» The extreme freedom of suggestion and statement used by those who speak in it, the special reasons for many of its laws, such as the desire to break from the neck of the people the yoke of the priests, and the vein of humor running through much that seems most objectionable, are insisted on by Dr. Rodkinson as showing that «nothing could be more unfair, nothing more unfortunate, than to adopt the prevailing false notions about this ancient encyclopædia.»

Dr. Rodkinson's work is thus not only a definitive English-Hebrew Talmud, for popular reading as well as for study of Jewish lore of every kind, but it is an interpretation to the modern mind of a vast monument of Hebrew life and thought, the value of which cannot be exaggerated. Vols. i. and ii. give 'Tract Sabbath,' in 390 pages. Vol. iii. gives 'Tract Erubin,' of 250 pages, in which are embodied the famous Rabbinical devices for getting round the prohibitions of 'Tract Sabbath.' Vol. iv. has 'Tract Shekalim,' which is all about a sacred half-shekel tax, paid by every Israelite at twenty years of age; and 'Tract Rosh Hashana' (or New Year), 232 pages. There are twelve of these 'Tracts,' forming the first section of the entire work, called 'Moed' (Festivals). The whole of Dr. Rodkinson's colossal task includes a new Hebrew text; some parts of which, to fill gaps in the commentary sections, he has himself composed from materials given in the Palestinian Talmud or in Maimonides. The entire work is sufficiently advanced to make its early completion secure. The reader of Dr. Rodkinson's own writings easily recognizes in his mastery of English style, and his high mental and ethical qualifications, ample assurance of his ability to make his Reconstructed Talmud an adequate text-book of the learning and the liberal spirit of modern Reformed Judaism. To Christian scholars, teachers, and students of liberal spirit, his work must be most welcome.

It may be briefly added here that there are two forms of the Talmud; namely, the Babylonian and the Palestinian. There first grew up a body of explanations and supplementary ordinances called Mishna, or teaching, designed to mark the application of Mosaic law or to supplement it. The impulse to this Mishnic development began in Babylon, during the exile there; it dominated the

return to Jerusalem under Ezra; and it was brought to a final result by Rabbi Jehudah Hannasi, about 160 A. D. After the conclusion of the Mishna, there grew up two bodies of further explanation, called Gemara, one at Babylon and the other in Palestine. The Mishna thus came to exist in three greatly differing forms: Mishna by itself, and Mishna as embodied with Gemara in the Talmud of Babylon or that of Palestine. Dr. Rodkinson deals with the Babylonian form of Mishna and Gemara.

Indian Bible, The, by John Eliot, «The Apostle to the North-American Indians.» This first Indian translation of the Bible was in the dialect of the Naticks, a Massachusetts tribe of the Algonkins, and was made under the auspices of the Corporation for the Propagation of the Gospels among the Indians of New England, Eliot sending the sheets to England for approval as they came from the printing-press in Cambridge, Massachusetts.

The New Testament appeared first, in 1661; and two years after, the entire Bible, with the following title:—

MAMUSSE

WUNNEETUPANATAMWE

UP-BIBLUM GOD

NANEESIVE

NUKKONE TESTAMENT

KAH WONK

WUSKU TESTAMENT

NE QUOSHKINNUMUK NASHPE

WUTTINNENMOK CHRIST

JOHN ELIOT

CAMBRIDGE: PRINTENOOP NASHPE

SAMUEL GREEN KAH MARMADUK JOHNSON 1663

The English of which is: «The Entire—His Holy—Bible God—containing—the Old Testament—and the—New Testament—translated by—the Servant of Christ—called—John Eliot—Cambridge: printed by—Samuel Green and Marmaduke Johnson 1663.»

The English title also adds: «Translated into the Indian Language and Ordered to be printed by the Commissioners of the United Colonies in New England at the Charge and with the Consent of the Corporation in England for the Propagation of the Gospels among the Indians of New England.»

Some of the Indian words used by Eliot are so extremely long that Cotton Mather thought they must have been stretching themselves ever since the confusion of tongues at Babel. A second revised and corrected edition was printed in 1685, only twelve copies of which are known to exist. An edition with notes by P. S. Du Poneau, and an introduction by J. Pickering, was published in Boston in 1822. When the original edition was issued, twenty copies were ordered to be sent to the Corporation, with the Epistle Dedicatory addressed—«To the High and Mighty Prince Charles the Second by the Grace of God, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, etc. The Commissioners of the United Colonies in New England with all Happiness: Most Dread Sovereign, etc.!»

The commercial as well as the religious rivalry of England with Spain creeps out in the Epistle which compares the fruits of the Spanish Conquests in America, brought home in gold and silver, with «these fruits of the colder northern clime as much better than gold as the souls of men are more worth than the whole world!»

Henry the Seventh's failure to become the sole discoverer and owner of America finds its compensation in «the discovery unto the poor Americans of the True and Saving knowledge of the Gospel,» and «the honour of erecting the Kingdom of Jesus Christ among them was reserved for and does redound unto Your Majesty and the English Nation. After ages will not reckon this inferior to the other—May this nursling still suck the breast of Kings and be fostered by Your Majesty!»

A copy of the edition of 1663, with the Epistle Dedicatory, was sold in 1882 for $2,900.

Central America, Incidents of Travel in (and in Chiapas and Yucatan). By John Lloyd Stephens. (2 vols., 1841.) The story of a journey of nearly 3,000 miles, including visits to eight ruined cities, monuments of a marvelously interesting lost civilization; that of the Maya land, the many cities of which, of great size, splendor, and culture, rivaled those of the Incas and the Montezumas.

Ten editions of this book were published within three months. Two years later, Mr. Stephens supplemented this first adequate report of the character of Central American antiquities by a second work, his 'Travel in Yucatan,' in which he reported further explorations extended to forty-four ruined cities. At an earlier date he had published 'Travel in Egypt, Arabia Petræa, and the Holy Land' (2 vols., 1837), and 'Travel in Greece, Turkey, Russia, and Poland' (2 vols., 1841).

Central America, by Ephraim George Squier. Notes On: 1854. The States of: 1857. Two works by an American archæologist of distinction, who, after a special experience in similar researches in New York, Ohio, and other States, entered on a wide and protracted research in Central America in 1849; published a work on Nicaragua in 1852; and later gave, in the two works named above, a report of observations on both the antiquities and the political condition of Central America, the value of which has been widely recognized. The 'Serpent Symbols' (1852) of Mr. Squier attracted attention as a study of great value in the baffling science of primitive religion and speculation on nature; and his 'Peru: Incidents and Explorations in the Land of the Incas' (1877), was the result of exhaustive investigations of Inca remains, and a most valuable contribution to knowledge of ancient Peru.

America, The Narrative and Critical History of, edited by Justin Winsor. This history was prepared upon a co-operative plan (which the editor had previously adopted for his 'Memorial History of Boston'), of dividing historical work into topical sections, and assigning these divisions to different writers, each eminent in his own department, all of whom worked synchronously, thus bringing the whole work to rapid and accurate completion. Each chapter has two parts: first a Historical Narrative which groups the salient points of the story, and embodies the result of the latest researches; second, a Critical Essay by the editor, which, with the appended notes on specific points, is a new procedure in historical methods. In these critical essays are set forth the original sources of the preceding narrative,— manuscripts, monuments, archæological remains,— with full accounts of their various histories and locations; the lives of those who have made use of them; the writers who are authorities upon the several subjects; societies interested in them; and critical statements of existing knowledge and the conditions bearing upon future study. The work is chiefly designed for, and chiefly useful to, writers rather than readers of history: to each of the former it may save months or perhaps years of search for materials, and the constant duplication of such researches already made. It is in fact a co-operative bureau of first-hand sources. It begins with the earliest facts known about the whole continent and its aboriginal inhabitants, including a discussion of the pre-Columbian voyages; describes the different discoveries and settlements by European nations,— Spanish, English, French, and Dutch; and the rise and history of the United States, down to the close of the Mexican war and the end of the year 1850. For the rest of the continent the history is continued down to about 1867. The authors engaged in this work are distinguished each in his own field of study, and much valuable material of an archæological and genealogical character was furnished to them by the leading learned and historical societies. In bibliography there is, along with other important matter, a careful collation of the famous «Jesuit Relations»; and in cartography— a subject of which Mr. Winsor had long made a special study— the work is noticeably strong. The publication extended over the years 1884–89.

America. Periods in the Modern History of, by John Fiske.

The Discovery of America. 2 vols., 1892. The initial work of Mr. Fiske, designed to serve as the first section of a complete History of America. It very fully and carefully covers the ground of aboriginal America in the light of recent research; and of the long and slow process through which the New World became fully known to the Old. The story of voyages before Columbus by the Portuguese, and of what Cabot accomplished, is given at length; the part also which Vespucius played, and the questions about it which have been so much discussed. Mr. Fiske's estimate of Columbus does not depart very much from the popular view. He gives an account of ancient Mexico and Central America, and a full sketch of the conquest of Mexico and Peru. The work thus makes a complete Introduction

to American history as most known to English readers: the history of the planting of North America in Virginia, New England, New York, Delaware, Pennsylvania, Maryland, and the Carolinas.

THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION. This volume, originally intended for beginners in history, owes its vogue to the author's terse and flexible vernacular; his sense of harmonious and proportionate literary treatment; and that clear perception of the relative importance of details, and firm yet easy grasp of principles and significant facts, resulting from the trained exercise of his philosophic powers. 'The American Revolution' was first published in 1891; but the edition of 1896 is «illustrated with portraits, maps, facsimiles, contemporary views, prints, and other historic materials.» This work exhibits a delightful vivacity and dramatic skill in the portraiture of Washington as the central figure of the American revolt against the arbitrary government of George the Third. A full treatment of the earlier tyranny of the Lords of Trade, leading up to the crisis, is followed by Washington's entrance on the scene, at Cambridge, as commander-in-chief of the American forces. The military gains of Washington in spite of the enemy's large resources, and the varying fortunes of the patriot army, leading down through the discouragements of Valley Forge and up again, through the campaigns of the South and of Virginia, to final success, are shown by Mr. Fiske with remarkable clearness and skill. Finally he points out the broad results to all future civilization of the triumph of the Colonial cause, in the surrender of Cornwallis. His point of view is one with that of John Morley, who says: «The War of Independence was virtually a second English Civil War. The ruin of the American cause would have been also the ruin of the Constitutional cause in England; and a patriotic Englishman may revere the memory of Patrick Henry and George Washington, not less justly than the patriotic American.»

THE CRITICAL PERIOD OF AMERICAN HISTORY, 1783–1789. In this volume Mr. Fiske's powers are especially tested, and his success in a great task conspicuously shown. The study which he makes of the characters of the two contrasted originators of policies, Washington and Jefferson, of the economic problems of the time, of the way in which the Tories or Loyalists were dealt with at the close of the war, and of the course of events in Great Britain upon the close of the Revolution, conspicuously illustrates his method, and his mastery of the materials of a story second to none in our whole national history in both interest and importance.

America, A History of the Civil War in, by Philippe, Comte de Paris. In the summer of 1861, Philippe, Comte de Paris, joined the Northern army, rather as a spectator than as an active participant in affairs. He was appointed to McClellan's staff, and for a year followed the fortunes of the North. He returned to France with much valuable material concerning the history of that first year, to which he added, between 1862 and 1874, an equal amount of important information bearing upon the remaining years of the War. In 1875 the first volume of the translation was issued. Three other volumes appeared, in 1876, 1883, and 1888, respectively. The banishment of the Comte de Paris from France cut short the work, which has never been finished, but ends with the close of the account of the Red River Expedition under General Banks.

The historian writes from the point of view of an unprejudiced spectator. His object was not to uphold one side or the other, but to present to Europe a clear and impartial account of one of the most momentous struggles in history. As his work was addressed primarily to a European audience, much space is devoted to the conditions which brought about the conflict, to the formation and history of the United States army, and to the character of the country which was the scene of action. His is an essentially military history: marches and countermarches are described with an amount of detail which, but for the admirable clearness of style, would sadly confuse the lay mind. In his judgments, both of men and of events, the Comte de Paris is very impartial; though a slightly apologetic tone is often adopted in regard to the Administration, and a certain lack of enthusiasm appears towards many officers of Volunteers, notably in the later years of the war. This attitude of mind was doubtless due to his natural prepossession in favor of a regular army and an unchanging form of government.

All things considered, this history remains the standard military history of

the Civil War. Its clearness, impartiality, and scientific precision assure its position.

America and the Americans, from a French point of view, is a swift external judgment of civilization as seen in the United States of to-day. The spectator, whose knowledge appears too intimate to be that of a foreigner and a tourist, passes in review the streets, hotels, railroads, newspapers, politics, schools, homes, children, habits of thought, and manners and customs of social life, chiefly in the larger cities and watering-places of the country. He sets down naught in malice, even if he extenuates nothing. In the mirror which he holds up, the candid American sees himself at full length, as a very imperfectly civilized person, extravagant and superficial, placing far too much value on money and the material things of life, and far too little on genuine refinement and culture. The book is extremely entertaining, and the reader who takes it up in the proper frame of mind will not only read it through, but be apt to make the comment of Benedick: «Happy are they who hear their detractions, and can put them to mending.»

American Commonwealth, The, by James Bryce (the eminent historian of the Holy Roman Empire) is a study of the political, social, and economic features of what its author calls «the nation of the future»; and the most important study since De Tocqueville's 'Democracy.' Mr. Bryce deals with his subject in six grand divisions: Part i. treats of the federal government,—its executive legislative, and judiciary departments, with a survey of their powers and limitations; the relation existing between the federal government and the State governments; constitutional development and its results. Part ii. considers the State governments (including rural and city governments), their departments, constitutions, merits, and defects. Part iii. is devoted to the political machinery and the party system, giving a history of the origin and growth of political parties; their composition; their leaders, past and present; and their existing conditions and influences. Part iv. is concerned with public opinion,—its nature and tendencies; the means and causes for its control of all important issues in the various sections of the Union. Part v. gives concrete illustrations of the matters in the foregoing chapters, together with a discussion of the «strength and weakness of democratic government as it exists in the United States.» Part vi. is confined to non-political institutions: the aspects of society, the intellectual and spiritual forces upon which depend the personal and political welfare of unborn generations of American citizens; and upon whose success or failure rests the promulgation of American democratic ideals and principles among the nations. The work is lucidly written, free from technicalities, and fluent in style, so that it is as easy for the laity to comprehend, as for those initiated by practical experience into the workings of our government. The chapters dealing with the professional and social sides of American life, and especially those devoted to the American universities, have been enthusiastically received by Americans,—some American universities accepting the work as a text-book in their schools of law, economics, and sociology.

American Contributions to Civilization, and Other Essays and Addresses, by Charles W. Eliot: 1897. A collection of miscellaneous addresses and magazine articles, written during the last twenty-five years by the president of Harvard University; not, however, including any educational papers. The 'American Contributions' is the subject of the first only, out of about twenty papers. There are included also the very remarkable set of inscriptions prepared by President Eliot for the Water Gate of the World's Fair; that for the Soldiers' Monument on Boston Common; and those for the Robert Gould Shaw monument, commemorating the 54th Regiment Massachusetts Infantry. Through the entire volume there appear a grasp of conception, a strength and refinement of thought, and a clearness and vigor of style, very rarely found in writers on themes not involving imagination or making appeal to feeling.

American Crisis, The, is the general name given to a series of political articles by Thomas Paine. These articles are thirteen in number, exclusive of a 'Crisis Extraordinary' and a 'Supernumerary Crisis.' The first and most famous, published in the Pennsylvania Journal, December 19th, 1776, began with the famous sentence, «These are the times that try men's souls.» «It was written during the retreat of Washington across the Delaware, and by order of the commander was read to groups of his dispirited and

suffering soldiers. Its opening sentence was adopted as the watchword of the movement on Trenton, a few days after its publication, and is believed to have inspired much of the courage which won that victory.» The second 'Crisis' is addressed to Lord Howe on the occasion of his proclamations to the American people, in the interests of Great Britain. The third 'Crisis' is dated April 19th, 1777, two days after the appointment of Paine to the secretaryship of the Committee of Foreign Affairs. The fourth appeared shortly after the battle of Brandywine, in the fall of 1777. The fifth was addressed to General William Howe, and was written when Paine was employed by the Pennsylvania Assembly and Council to obtain intelligence of the movements of Washington's army. The sixth was addressed to the British Commissioners appointed to «treat, consult, and agree, upon the means of quieting the Disorders» in the colonies. The seventh and eighth addressed the people of England; and the ninth, no particular person or body of persons. The tenth was on the King of England's speech at the opening of Parliament, November 27th, 1781. The eleventh considered the Present State of News. The twelfth was addressed to the Earl of Shelburne. The thirteenth and last, published April 19th, 1783, bears the title, 'Thoughts on the Peace, and the Probable Advantages thereof.' It opens with the words, «The times that tried men's souls are over.» The pamphlets throughout exhibit political acumen and the common-sense for which Paine was remarkable. As historical evidence of the underlying forces in a unique struggle, and as a monument to patriotism, they possess great and lasting value.

American Hero Myths: A Study in the Native Religions of the Western Continent, by Daniel G. Brinton, 1882. A work designed to present—as it occurs among nations of America widely separated—the myth or story of a national hero or initiator of the culture of a tribe, the author of its civilization, teacher of its arts, and at the same time either a son or an incarnation of the deity. Dr. Brinton traces this myth among the Algonkins and Iroquois, the Aztecs, the Mayas, and in the empire of the Incas, showing the strange similarity in all the accounts of this mysterious early benefactor and teacher. He further explains that it was the fundamental myth in the religious lore of American nations; and declares his opinion that in this native American belief there was a germ of religious and moral evolution which should not have been sacrificed, and that «the native tribes of America have lost ground in morals and religion» since their contact with the Christian white race.

American Political Economy, by the late Professor Francis Bowen of Harvard University, is a standard treatise on the subject, widely used as a text-book in colleges, and one of the most exhaustive studies of American economic conditions ever made. The author frankly takes his stand on the ground that while there are a few abstract scientific principles governing political economy, it is essentially a practical science to be examined in relation to each country by itself, if wise conclusions are to be reached. That is Professor Bowen's method with respect to the United States; and he is a vigorous advocate of a certain kind of protection and of a single money standard, sharply criticizing the management of the government currency and finance from 1860 up to the time of the publication of his work in 1870. The admirably clear, simple language in which Professor Bowen writes makes his treatise one for general reading, and has been a factor in giving it popularity as a class-book.

American Revolution, The Literary History of. Vol. i., 1763–1776; Vol. ii., 1776–1783. By Moses Coit Tyler: 1897. A work of great research and accurate learning, presenting the inner history of the Revolution period, 1763–1783, as set forth in the writings of the two parties in the controversy of the time. The Loyalists or Tories, as well as the Revolutionists, are heard; and all forms of the literature of the time have been made use of, the lighter as well as the more serious, poetry as well as prose, and in fact everything illustrative of the thoughts and feelings of the people during the twenty years' struggle for independence. The care and thoroughness with which neglected persons and forgotten facts have been brought into the picture make the work not only very rich in interest, but an authority not likely to be displaced by future research. A conspicuous feature of the work, on which the author lays great stress, and which is likely to give it increasing interest with the lapse

of time, is the pains taken to show that the Revolution ought not to have created an almost hopeless feud between America and England, and that a correct understanding of its history is calculated to do away with this feud. The fascination of Mr. Tyler's history is greatly heightened by its spirit of charity and fairness, and by his suggestions looking to complete future reconciliation between America and England.

England, Constitutional History of, in its Origin and Development, by William Stubbs. (1875–78.) A work of the highest authority on, not merely the recognized developments of fundamental law, but the whole state of things constituting the nation, and giving it life, character, and growth. The three volumes cover the respective periods from the first Germanic origins to 1215, when King John was forced to grant the Great Charter; from 1215 to the deposition of Richard II., 1399; and from 1399 to the close of the mediæval period, marked by the fall of Richard III. at Bosworth, August 22d, 1485, and the accession of Henry of Richmond. The full and exact learning of the author, his judgment and insight, and his power of clear exposition, have made the work at once very instructive to students and very interesting to readers. The fine spirit in which it discusses parties and relates the story of bitter struggles, may be seen in the fact that its last word commends to the reader «that highest justice which is found in the deepest sympathy with erring and straying men.»

An additional volume of great importance is Professor Stubbs's 'Select Charters and Other Illustrations of English Constitutional History, from the earliest times to the Reign of Edward the First,' 1876. It is designed to serve as a treasury of reference and an outline manual for teachers and scholars. It follows the history for a sufficiently long period to bring into view all the origins of constitutional principle or polity on which politics have since built.

English Constitution, History of the, by Dr. Rudolf Gneist. Translated by Philip A. Ashworth. (2 vols., 1886.) A history covering a full thousand years from the Anglo-Saxon foundation to the present. Hallam's Constitutional History only comes down to the last century, Stubbs's only to Henry VII.; and even for the periods they cover, or that of Sir Erskine May's supplement, Dr. Gneist's work, though primarily designed only for the German public, is eminently worthy of a high place beside them among authorities accessible to English students. The same author's 'Student's History of the English Parliament' is a specially valuable handbook.

England, Constitutional History of, since the accession of George III.: 1760–1871. By Sir Thomas Erskine May. The history of the British Constitution for a hundred years, showing its progress and development, and illustrating every material change, whether of legislation, custom, or policy, by which institutions have been improved and abuses in the government corrected. The work deals also with the history of party; of the press, and political agitation; of the church; and of civil and religious liberty. It concludes with a general review of the legislation of the hundred years, its policy and results.

English Constitution, The, and Other Essays. By Walter Bagehot. (1867, 1885.) A very interesting discussion of the underlying principles of the English Constitution, by a thoroughly independent and suggestive thinker. The central feature of the work is its proof that the House of Commons stands supreme as the seat of English law, and that the throne and the Lords are of use to balance and check the Commons not directly, but indirectly through their action on public opinion, of which the action of the Commons should be the expression. By means of the cabinet, the executive government and the legislative Commons are a very close unity, and are the governmental machine, to which the Crown and the Lords are related only as seats of influence through which the public mind can be formed and can operate. He also shows that the function of the monarchy is not now that of a governing power, as once, but to gain public confidence and support for the real government, that of Parliament. «It [the monarchy] raises the army, though it does not win the battle.» The lower orders suppose they are being governed by their old kingship, and obey it loyally: if they knew that they were being ruled by men of their own sort and choice they might not. Bagehot's work is a text-book at Oxford, and is used as such in American universities.

A volume of essays on 'Parliamentary Reform,' by Mr. Bagehot, appeared in 1884. Its most striking and valuable feature as permanent literature is the historical review of the function of «rotten boroughs,» from the accession of the Hanoverian dynasty to their abolition by the Reform Bill of 1832. He does not share the popular disgust for them, though he admits that by 1832 they had survived their usefulness. He shows that the system amounted simply to giving the great Whig families a preponderating power in Parliament, which for many years was the chief bulwark against a restoration of the Stuarts, the small squires and the Church being so uneasy at casting off the old house that there was always danger of their taking it back.

England in the Eighteenth Century, History of, by W. E. H. Lecky. (8 vols., 1878–90.) A work of thorough research and great literary excellence, the object of which is to disengage from the great mass of facts those which are of significance for the life and progress of the nation, and which reveal enduring characteristics. It deals with the growth or decline of the monarchy, the aristocracy, and the democracy; of the Church and of Dissent; of the agricultural, the manufacturing, and the commercial interests; the increasing power of Parliament and of the press; the history of political ideas, of art, of manners, and of belief; the changes that have taken place in the social and economical condition of the people; the influences that have modified national character; the relations of the mother country to its dependencies; and the causes that have accelerated or retarded the advancement of the latter. In its earliest form the work dealt with Ireland in certain sections, as the general course of the history required. But on its completion, Mr. Lecky made a separation, so as to bring all the Irish sections into a continuous work on Ireland in the eighteenth century, and leave the other parts to stand as England in the eighteenth century. In a new edition of twelve volumes, seven were given to England and five to Ireland. Mr. Lecky writes as a Liberal, but as a Unionist rather than Home Ruler.

English Nation, The, by Arouet de Voltaire. (1733.) These letters concerning the English nation were written by Voltaire while on a visit to London to his friend Thiriot. Though very simple in style and diction, they are graced by a certain charm and by delicate touches which are a constant delight.

They might be divided into four main sections. The Quakers, Presbyterians, Episcopalians, and Unitarians occupy the first seven letters, and are subjected to the witty but not biting remarks of the French critic. The second division discusses the government of England as a whole. The philosophy of Locke and the science of Sir Isaac Newton, with an interesting letter on Inoculation, including its history and uses, can be classed together in the third division. To all lovers of English literature, and especially of Shakespeare, the fourth division is of much interest. In his remarks on the English drama, Voltaire says of Shakespeare, «He was natural and sublime, but had not so much as a single spark of good taste.»

In speaking of religion, Voltaire says, «Is it not whimsical enough that Luther, Calvin, and Zuinglius, all of 'em wretched authors, should have founded sects which are now spread over a great part of Europe, when Sir Isaac Newton, Dr. Clark, John Locke, and Mr. Le Clerc, the greatest philosophers as well as the ablest writers, should scarce have been able to raise a small handful of followers?»

England: Its People, Polity, and Pursuits, by T. H. S. Escott. (2 vols., 1879.) A work designed to present a comprehensive and faithful picture of the social and political condition of the England of the nineteenth century, the England of to-day. No attempt at historical retrospect is made, except in so far as it is necessary for understanding things as they are now. The author spent much time in visiting different parts of England, conversing with and living amongst the many varieties of people, which variety is a remarkable fact of English society. He made also a large collection of materials, to have at his command exact knowledge of the entire world of English facts. His general conception is that certain central ideas, which he explains in his introductory chapter, and around which he attempts to group his facts and descriptions, will enable him closely and logically to connect his chapters, and show a pervading unity of purpose throughout the work. The land and

its occupation, the cities and towns, commerce, industries and the working classes, pauperism, co-operation, crime, travel and hotels, education, society, politics, the Crown, the crowd, official personages, the Commons, the Lords, the law courts, the public services, religion, philosophy, literature, professions, amusements, and imperial expansion, are his special themes.

English Traits, by Ralph Waldo Emerson, 1856, comprises an account of his English visits in 1833 and 1847, and a series of general observations on national character. It is the note-book of a philosophic traveler. In the earlier chapters, the sketches of his visits to Coleridge, Carlyle, and Wordsworth, while personal in some degree, reveal Emerson's character and humor in a delightful way. The trend of his mind to generalization is evident in the titles given to the chapters. With the exception of 'Stonehenge' and 'The Times,' they are all abstract,—'Race,' 'Ability,' 'Character,' 'Wealth,' or 'Religion.' Far removed from provincialism, the tone is that of a beholder, kindred in race, who, while paying due respect to the stock from which he sprang, feels his own eyes purged of certain illusions still cherished by the Old World. These playthings, as it were, of a full-grown people,—the court and church ceremonial, thrones, mitres, bewigged officials, Lord Mayor's shows,—amused the observer. «Every one of these islanders is an island himself, safe, tranquil, incommunicable.» This work remains unique as a searching analysis, full of generous admiration, of a foreign nation's racial temperament, by a strongly original individuality.

English Notes, by Nathaniel Hawthorne (1870), was published by his wife after his death. During his residence as consul at Liverpool, he kept a close record of all that struck him as novel and important in the United Kingdom. Much of this material he afterwards developed in a series of sketches entitled 'Our Old Home.' The remaining notes, given to the public in their original form of disconnected impressions, are interesting for their animation and vigorous bits of description. They are a striking revelation of Hawthorne's personality, and show the cheerful side of a man usually considered gloomy. In spite of the shyness which made after-dinner speeches a trial to him, he formed many delightful friendships. With his wife and children he roamed about Liverpool and London, visited many cathedral towns, and lingered at Oxford and among the lakes. He speaks of himself as not observant; but if he missed detail, he had the rare faculty of seizing the salient features of what he saw, and conveying them to others. His constant preoccupation was with the unusual or fantastic in human experience, and this led him to observe much that most spectators would have failed to see.

Junius Letters, The. During the period between November 21st, 1768, and January 21st, 1772, there appeared in the London Daily Advertiser a series of mysterious letters aimed at the British ministry of that day, and signed by various pen-names—the most remarkable of them by that of one «Junius.» During the century ensuing, the authorship of these epistles has been assigned with some degree of probability. Yet enough of uncertainty, of mystery, still remains to make the genesis of the 'Junius Letters' one of the most interesting of literary puzzles. A bibliography has developed, and new light is still shed from time to time upon the problem. Meanwhile the merits of the 'Letters' have been sufficient to give them a life all the more vigorous, perhaps, because they have been conjecturally assigned to Sir Philip Francis.

The author was a man thoroughly cognizant of British politics; a vehement opponent of the government, and of the ministerial leaders, Sir William Draper, the Duke of Grafton, and the Duke of Bedford; a supporter of Wilkes, the opposition chief; and a fiery pleader for popular liberty. The dominant message is sounded in these words from the first letter of the series: «The admission of a free people to the executive authority of government is no more than compliance with laws which they themselves have enacted.» Much constitutional knowledge is shown in these trenchant attacks, which continually refer to the British Constitution as the bulwark of the people's rights. In manner, the letters are vigorous, bold, and among the finest specimens of impassioned invective and irony in English literature. To read them now is to understand readily the stir they made on their appearance before an already excited public.

For years their authorship was not assigned to Francis. Burke, Lord Temple, Hamilton, Dr. Butler, Wilkes, and several others were suspected, and many ingenious arguments proved the validity of this claim or that, no less than thirty-five names having been considered by students of the subject. In 1813, forty years after their publication, John Taylor published his 'Discovery of the Author of the Letters of Junius,' in which they were attributed to Sir Philip Francis and his father; the first of whom was still living when the volume appeared, and did not deny them.

Sir Philip Francis, son of an Irish clergyman and schoolmaster of repute, a man of culture and travel, holding important governmental positions and having intimate knowledge of the political machine, was, at the time the 'Letters' appeared, in the War Office. Taylor points out that Junius shows remarkable familiarity with that department, many of the letters having been written upon war-office paper. It is known, too, that Francis kept elaborate note-books on the English constitutional questions so ably discussed in the 'Letters.' Woodfall, the publisher of the Daily Advertiser, in which the 'Junius Letters' were printed, was a schoolmate of Francis at Eton. Expert examination of the disguised handwriting in which the letters were penned, identified it with the hand of Francis. W. R. Francis, Sir Philip's grandson, in his 'Junius Revealed,' strengthens the case. He discovered a poem known to be written by Francis, yet copied out in the feigned hand of Junius. He found also that several of the seals used on the 'Junius Letters' were used on private letters by Francis. To these significant facts the grandson adds that Sir Philip's character, as revealed in his official work, was of the same arrogant, sarcastic strain which comes out in the Advertiser communications.

This testimony, some of it very significant, more of it cumulative in effect, makes altogether a good case for the Franciscan theory. Judging the 'Letters' as literature, however, the whole question of the personality of Junius becomes a secondary one. Enough that they represent one of the most powerful examples of political polemics in English literature, which even now, when the events that begot them seem but the shadow of a shade, stir the blood and compel admiration. The letter which made the deepest sensation at the moment is the famous one addressed to the King. The edition of 1812, upon which the many later ones are based, is that of Woodfall, the publisher, who was arraigned for trial because of printing the Junius screeds.

Letters of Horace Walpole, fourth Earl of Orford (1798), are among the most brilliantly written correspondence of the eighteenth century; and new editions, with added pages, continued to appear down to 1847. Enjoying the income of three sinecures secured to him through his father, the thrifty Sir Robert, the elegant Horace dawdles through a charming society life, dilating, for the pleasure of the pretty women and fashionable men whom he chooses to favor with his observations, on the butterfly world of trifles and triflers in which he flutters his fragile wings. A fascinating chronicle of small-talk it is, which this busy idle gentleman has bequeathed to later generations. His own hobbies and fancies, as he indulges them in his Gothic villa at Strawberry Hill, he dwells upon with an indulgent smile at his own weakness; and he praises or condemns, with equal mind, the latest fashions of Miss Chudleigh's ball, the American war, or his own love of scenery. Witty, lively, thoroughly cheery, are his descriptions of his environment. «Fiddles sing all through them,» says Thackeray; «wax-lights, fine dresses, fine jokes, fine plate, fine equipages, glitter and sparkle there: never was such a brilliant, jigging, smirking Vanity Fair as that through which he leads us.» Perfectly heartless, quite superior to emotion, these gossipy pages of the «most whimsical of triflers and the wittiest of fops» have never failed to delight the literary public of succeeding generations, which enjoys seeing the eighteenth century reflected in the mirror of a life long enough to stretch from Congreve to Carlyle.

Berry, Miss, The Journals and Correspondence of. Edited by Lady Theresa Lewis. These interesting records cover the long period 1783–1852,—say from American Revolution to Crimean War, nearly. They were edited by Lady Lewis at Miss Berry's request, and were published in three volumes in 1865

Miss Mary Berry was born in 1763, and was brought up with her younger sister Agnes. Neither of the two was robust, and a large part of their lives was spent traveling on the Continent in search of health. While young girls the Misses Berry became acquainted with Horace Walpole, afterwards Lord Orford, and the friendship then begun ended only with his death in 1797. The lonely old man was charmed with their good sense and simplicity, and his intercourse and correspondence with them comforted his declining years. He bequeathed his papers to Miss Berry, who edited and published them, as well as the letters of his friend Madame du Deffand. She also wrote some original works, the most important being 'A Comparative View of Social Life in England and in France,' in which she strongly advocated a better understanding between the two countries. She devoted herself to the serious study of events and character, and lived with her sister in modest retirement. They were long the centre of a little coterie of choice spirits, and both died in 1852, beloved and lamented by the children and grandchildren of their early friends.

The extracts from the journals are chiefly descriptive of Miss Berry's travels, and are valuable as pictures of manners and customs that have changed, and of modes of travel long obsolete. But the main interest attaches to her account of the people she met, among whom were Scott, Byron, Louis Philippe, and the Duke of Wellington. She was an intimate friend of Princess Charlotte; and one of the most important papers in the collection is Lady Lindsay's journal of the trial of Queen Caroline, written expressly for Miss Berry.

The correspondence is even more interesting than the journals, and contains many of Horace Walpole's letters hitherto unpublished. They touch lightly on political and social topics, and show his genial nature and brilliant style, as well as his unaffected devotion to the young ladies. We find several letters from Joanna Baillie and from Madame de Staël, who were both warm personal friends of Miss Berry. There are also cordial letters from Canova, Lord Jeffrey, Sydney Smith, and other celebrities. The reader owes a debt of gratitude to Miss Berry for preserving these interesting and valuable papers, and to Lady Lewis for her careful and sympathetic editorship.

Castle of Otranto, The, by Horace Walpole. It is curious that a man with no purpose in life beyond drinking tea with Lady Suffolk, or filling quarto note-books with court gossip, should produce an epoch-making book; — for the 'Castle of Otranto,' with its natural personages actuated by supernatural agencies, is the prototype of that extraordinary series of romantic fictions which began with Anne Radcliffe, and was superseded only by the Waverley novels.

The reader's interest is aroused with the first page of the romance, and never flags. Conrad, son of Manfred, Prince of Otranto, about to marry Isabella, daughter of the Marquis of Vicenza, is found in the castle court, dashed to pieces under an enormous helmet. Now deprived of an heir, Manfred declares to Isabella his intention of marrying her himself; when, to his horror, his grandfather's portrait descends from the wall, and signs to Manfred to follow him. Isabella meanwhile, by the assistance of a peasant, Theodore, escapes to Friar Jerome. For this intervention, Manfred, now returned from his tête-à-tête with his grandfather's phantom, leads the youth into the court to be executed, when he is found to be Jerome's son, and is spared. At this moment a herald appears demanding of Manfred, in the name of Prince Frederick, his daughter Isabella, and the resignation of the principality of Otranto usurped from Frederick; who follows the proclamation, is admitted to the castle and informed of Manfred's desire to marry Isabella, when word comes that she has escaped from Jerome's protection. A series of ludicrous portents hastens the dénouement: drops of blood flow from the nose of the statue of Alphonso, the prince from whose heirs the dukedom has been wrested; unrelated arms and legs appear in various parts of the castle; and finally, in the midst of the rocking of earth, and the rattling of «more than mortal armor,» the walls of the castle are thrown down, the inmates having presumably escaped. From the ruins the statue of Alphonso, raised to gigantic proportions, cries, «Behold in Theodore the true heir of Alphonso.» Isabella, having been rescued at the critical moment, is of course married to Theodore.

This wildly romantic tale, published in 1764, was enthusiastically received by the public; who, as Mr. Leslie Stephen so well says, «rejoiced to be reminded

that men once lived in castles, believed in the Devil, and did not take snuff or wear powdered wigs.»

Mysteries of Udolpho, The, by Mrs. Anne Radcliffe. (1795.) Like the famous 'Castle of Otranto' of Horace Walpole, this story belongs to the school of lime-light fiction. Udolpho is a mediæval castle in the Apennines, where, during the seventeenth century, all sorts of dark dealings with the powers of evil are supposed to be carried on. The love-lorn lady who is more or less the victim of these supernatural interferences is an English girl, Emily St. Aubyn; and her noble and courageous lover, who finally lays the spell, is the Chevalier Velancourt. The plot, such as it is, is quite indescribable; and the interest of the book lies in the horrors which accumulate on horror's head. Modern taste finds the romance almost unreadable, yet Sheridan and Fox praised it highly; the grave critic and poet-laureate Warton sat up all night to read it; and Walter Scott thought that, even setting aside its breathless interest as a story, «its magnificence of landscape, and dignity of conception of character, secure it the palm»; while the author of 'The Pursuits of Literature,' a distinguished scholar, who knew more of Italian letters than any other man in England, discourses on «the mighty magician of 'The Mysteries of Udolpho,' bred and nourished by the Florentine Muses in their sacred solitary caverns, amid the paler shrines of Gothic superstition and in all the dreariness of enchantment: a poetess whom Ariosto would with rapture have acknowledged.»

Children of the Abbey, The, by Regina Maria Roche. The Earl of Dunreath, marrying a second time, is induced by the machinations of his wife to cast aside her stepdaughter, for a luckless marriage. It is with the children of this marriage that the story deals. The motherless Amanda is the heroine; and she encounters all the vicissitudes befitting the heroine of the three-volume novel. These include the necessity of living under an assumed name, of becoming the innocent victim of slander, of losing a will, refusing the hands of dukes and earls, and finally, with her brother, overcoming her enemies, and living happy in the highest society forever after. The six hundred pages, with the high-flown gallantry, the emotional excesses, and the reasonless catastrophes of the eighteenth-century novel, fainting heroines, love-lorn heroes, oppressed innocence, and abortive schemes of black-hearted villainy, form a fitting accompaniment to the powdered hair, muslin gowns, stage-coaches, postilions, and other picturesque accessories.

Old St. Paul's, by William Harrison Ainsworth. This historical story, dealing with the horrors of the plague which depopulated London in 1665, was published in 1841. The old cathedral of St. Paul's is made the scene of various adventures. The plot recounts the many attempts of the profligate Earl of Rochester to obtain possession of Amabel Bloundel, the beautiful daughter of a London grocer. The hero is Leonard Holt, an apprentice of the grocer, who is in love with Amabel but is rejected. The Earl is finally successful and carries off Amabel, to whom he is married. She, like many of the other characters, dies of the plague.

Leonard Holt frustrates the Earl's attempts until he is himself stricken with the plague; but he recovers from it and lives to save the life of King Charles during the great fire of London, of which historical event a graphic description closes the story. Leonard, in return for his services to the King, is created Baron Argentine; and marries a lady of title, who at the opening of the story is supposed to be the daughter of a blind piper, and has loved him patiently all through the six volumes.

The book is not cheerful reading, for one is brought into contact, on almost every page, with ghastly details of the plague, — the dead-cart, the pest-house, the common burial pit, and other terrors. The language of all the characters is of the most elegant type, and the conversation of the most common people is couched in terms as elegant as that of King Charles and the profligate courtiers by whom he is surrounded. But it once had vogue.

Guy Livingstone, by George Alfred Lawrence. This novel, published in England in 1857, was the first of a class of stories which extol and glorify a hero endowed with great muscular strength and physical prowess; and while not representing any particular school of thought or feeling, it expressed an

increasing demand for a literary model possessed of strength and sternness both of mind and body. Guy Livingstone is a young Englishman of wealth, who combines enormous physical strength with grimness and ferocity of disposition. His pugilistic prowess enables him to thrash prize-fighters and perform various remarkable exploits, which are admiringly chronicled by Livingstone's intimate friend Hammond, the raconteur of the story, who is entertained among other guests at the hero's ancestral hall, Kerton Manor in Northamptonshire. Here had dwelt Guy's ancestors, whose portraits were characterized by «the same expression of sternness and decision» as distinguished their powerful descendant. In this circle of friends are Mr. Forrester, a dandified life-guardsman; Miss Raymond, with whom Forrester is in love; and Flora Bellasys, a voluptuous beauty. Mr. John Bruce, a Scotchman, is introduced; who is engaged to Miss Raymond, and who is made uncomfortable by the other guests on account of his lack of suitable enthusiasm for field sports. Forrester and Miss Raymond afterwards elope, aided by Livingstone, whose engagement to Miss Constance Brandon, a beautiful young woman of refined tastes, soon takes place. In a thoughtless moment the hero flirts with Flora, and is discovered by Constance kissing her rival in a conservatory. Constance at once casts Livingstone off, and then pines away and dies, after summoning her lover to her bedside, which he reaches in time for a last interview, in which she foretells his early death. He is stricken with brain fever, and during his convalescence is visited by Flora, whom he refuses either to see or to forgive. He emerges from his sick-room changed and softened in nature. He goes to Italy; where he tracks down Bruce, who has barbarously murdered his rival Forrester, and wrings from him a confession of guilt. Returning to Kerton, Livingstone gets a fatal fall from his enormous horse Axeine, who rolls on him and crushes his spine. He dies after some weeks of torture. The book enjoyed a wide popularity, and is the best known of the author's works.

Gun-Maker of Moscow, The, by Sylvanus Cobb, Jr., tells the story of Ruric Nevel, a Russian armorer, who lived in Moscow toward the close of the seventeenth century. It is a fair example of the stories of this prolific writer, very popular with a certain class.

The youth loves and is loved by a young duchess, Rosalind Valdai. Her guardian, the Duke of Tula, opposes Ruric because he wishes to repair his own shattered fortunes by marrying Rosalind and securing her riches; and he plots the death of another of Rosalind's suitors, Count Damonoff, in order to secure his estates.

Hoping to provoke a quarrel, he sends the Count to Ruric demanding that he renounce Rosalind. A quarrel ensues, and Damonoff challenges the young gun-maker, who in the mean while has secretly received Rosalind's pledges of constancy. In the duel Ruric repeatedly spares Damonoff's life, but the Count's frenzy compels him to inflict a wound in self-defense. The whole affair has been witnessed by the Emperor, Peter the Great, in the guise of Valdimir, a Black Monk of St. Michael, who thereafter takes a secret interest in Ruric. The Duke of Tula hales the young gun-maker before the Emperor upon the double charge of murder and assault. To prove that skill had defeated the Count, Ruric engages in a friendly sword contest with Demetrius, the Emperor's sword-master, and vanquishes him. The Emperor exclaims with pleasure: «Now, Ruric Nevel, if you leave Moscow without my consent, you do so at your peril. I would not lose sight of you. You are at liberty.»

The baffled Duke now seeks to wed his ward Rosalind; but, repulsed, threatens to seize her by violence. He employs Savotano, a villainous priest, to poison Damonoff while pretending to nurse him; and pays him to make way with Ruric also. Ruric and the dying Count become reconciled, however, and Ruric saves the Count's life; but is himself lured by the Duke's men to an ambush, whence he is rescued from death by the Emperor (still disguised as Valdimir). The monk and Ruric now hasten to the castle, and arrive in time to prevent the Duke from forcing Rosalind to marry him. Valdimir discloses his identity, much to the terror of the plotters. The Duke is banished, Savotano executed, and Ruric, endowed with the Duke's lands and titles, marries Rosalind in the royal palace.

Moon Hoax, The, by Richard Adams Locke. (1859.) This pretends to announce the discovery of a vast human population in the moon. Its contents appeared originally in 1835, in the New York Sun, under the title, 'Great Astronomical Discoveries lately made by Sir John Herschel,' increasing the circulation of that paper, it was said, fivefold. The skit was soon afterward published in pamphlet form, the edition of 60,000 being sold in less than a month. This account pretended to be taken from the supplement to the Edinburgh Journal of Science, and was most circumstantial and exact. The discovery was asserted to have been made at the Cape of Good Hope, by means of a new and vastly improved telescope invented by the younger Herschel. The article described beaches of gleaming sand; lunar forests; fields covered with vivid rose-poppies; basaltic columns like those of Staffa; rocks of green marble; obelisks of wine-colored amethyst; herds of miniature bisons, with a curious fold or hairy veil across the forehead to shield the eyes from the intolerable glare of light; troops of unicorns, beautiful and graceful as the antelope; and groups of some amphibious creatures, spherical in form, which rolled with great velocity across the sands. Moreover, the telescope discloses the biped beaver, which constructs huts like the human savage, and makes use of fire; a semi-human creature with wings; and a race about four feet high, and very unpleasant in appearance, which certainly has the gift of speech. After observations which fill many pages, the account goes on to explain that an unfortunate fire has destroyed the telescope, and that the expedition could not make the discoveries certainly at that time imminent. The sensation produced by this nonsense was wide-spread and profound. The press took sides for and against its authenticity, and for some time a large public credited the statements made. Of course the absurdity of the tale soon revealed itself, and then the whole matter became known as the «Moon Hoax.» But the whole invention was set forth with the most admirable air of conviction, and the book takes its place among the best of Munchausenish tales.

Formosa, by George Psalmanaazaar. The title-page of this curious book, published in French at Amsterdam, by Pierre Mortier & Co., in 1708, bears this description of its contents: —

«Description of the Island of Formosa in Asia: of its Government and its Laws: its Manners and the Religion of the Inhabitants: prepared from the Memoirs of the Sieur George Psalmanaazaar, a Native of that Isle: with a full and Exact Account of his Voyages in Many Parts of Europe, of the Persecution which he has Suffered on the Part of the Jesuits of Avignon, and of the Reasons which have Induced Him to Abjure Paganism and to Embrace the Reformed Christian Religion. By the Sieur N. F. D. B. R. Enriched with Maps and Pictures.»

The book was evidently inspired by the sectarian zeal of the Reformed Church in Holland, and looked to palliating in Christian eyes the offense of the Japanese in putting to death the Jesuit missionaries in that country. No suspicion or charge is too bad to be entertained against the Jesuits. In the preface the author illustrates their aspiration to universal dominion by a remark of the General of the Order, Aquaviva, to a cardinal visiting him in his little chamber at Rome: «Little as my bedroom looks, without leaving it I govern all the world.» The preface is employed in denouncing the Jesuits, and in defending the character and the veracity of the alleged author of the memoirs. His statements are contrasted with the reports of Candidius in the 'Collection of Voyages,' published in London, 1703 to the effect that the island was wholly without law and government; a statement which he argues is absurd. The purpose that animates the book, and the author's style, may be judged of by the following quotation: —

«The Adventures of Sr. George Psalmanaazaar, Japanese and Pagan by birth, the education he received at home from a Jesuit passing for a Japanese and Pagan like himself, the artifice used by the Jesuit in abducting him from the home of his father and bringing him to France, the firmness with which he resisted all solicitations of a powerful and formidable organization which has used every means to make him embrace a religion that seemed to him absurd in practice, however reasonable in origin, finally his conversion to the Protestant religion under no other constraint than that of the simple truth,—all this is accompanied by circumstances so extraor-

dinary as to have excited the curiosity of judicious minds both in Holland and in England, and in all other places visited by him. People have crowded to see him, talk with him, and hear from his lips these remarkable experiences.»

Roughing It, by Samuel L. Clemens. Mark Twain's droll humor is constantly flashing out as he describes a long and eventful journey from St. Louis across the plains, in the early «sixties,» to visit the mining camps of Nevada. He notes the incident of a barkeeper who was shot by an enemy, adding, «And the next moment he was one of the deadest men that ever lived.» Interesting incidents of Mormon life and customs are given. Brigham Young's sage advice to an Eastern visitor was,— «Don't incumber yourself with a large family; . . . take my word, friend, ten or eleven wives are all you need— never go over it.» Mark Twain failed to meet the Indian as «viewed through the mellow moonshine of romance. . . . It was curious to see how quickly the paint and tinsel fell away from him and left him treacherous, filthy, and repulsive.» Describing an absurd adventure that happened to his party, the author says: «We actually went into camp in a snow-drift in a desert, at midnight, in a storm, forlorn and helpless, within fifteen yards of a comfortable inn.»

He tells interesting stories of life in the mining camps, of the frenzied excitement, of great fortunes made and lost, of dire poverty, and of reckless extravagance; instancing a case when he refused to cross the street to receive a present of a block of stock, fearing he would be late to dinner. And that stock rose in value from a nominal sum to $70 per share within a week.

Going to San Francisco, the author witnesses the great earthquake, of which he relates amusing incidents. He then goes as a reporter to the Sandwich Islands, the land of cannibals, missionaries, and ship captains. He does not enjoy the native food, poi, which too frequently used is said to produce acrid humors; «a fact,» says Twain, «that accounts for the humorous character of the Kanakas.» Obtaining a large stock of rich material for stories, the author returns to San Francisco, and acquires notoriety and wealth in the lecture field. «Thus,» said he, «after eleven years of vicissitudes, ended a pleasure trip to the silver mines of Nevada, which I had originally intended to occupy only three months. However, I usually miss my calculations further than that.» The volume is a mine of the frontier slang, such as the author utilizes in 'Buck Fanshawe's Funeral.'

Orpheus C. Kerr Papers, The, by Robert Henry Newell. The 'Letters' composing this book appeared originally in the daily press during the Civil War. Narrating the history of a fictitious and comic «Mackerel Brigade» [Mackerel = «Little Mac,» McClellan's well-known popular nickname], they purported to be written from the scene of action; were devoted to the humors of the conflict; and were widely read at the time throughout the North. In a sense they are historic. Their gibes and bitterly humorous shafts were directed chiefly against the dishonest element of society that the upheaval of the war had brought to the surface,—the cheating contractors, the makers of shoddy clothing, imperfect arms, scant-weight ammunition, and bad supplies for the army in the field, as well as towards the selfish and incompetent general officers and office-seekers. Much of the fun of the letters is to-day unintelligible, some of the satire seems coarse; but there is no doubt that the author did immense service in creating a better sentiment as to the offenses that he scored, and to open the way, among other benefits, for the improvement which was to be known as «civil-service reform.»

Mother Goose's Melodies. Few books in the English language have had so wide-spread a circulation as the collection of nursery rhymes known as 'Mother Goose's Melodies.' Indeed, the child whose earliest remembrance does not embrace pictures of 'Little Boy Blue,' 'The House that Jack Built,' 'Who Killed Cock Robin,' 'Baa, Baa Black Sheep,' and 'Patty Cake, Patty Cake, Baker's Man,' has sustained a loss of no small magnitude. In 1860 a story was started to the effect that «Mother Goose» was a Boston woman; and she was identified as Elizabeth Goose, widow of Isaac Vergoose, or Goose, and mother-in-law of Thomas Fleet, a well-known Boston printer, said to have issued a collection of the 'Melodies' in 1719. There is an entire lack of evidence

however, to support this assumption; although Boston has a true claim upon the fame of «Mother Goose,» because two Boston publishers issued the book in 1824. But it is now conceded that «Mother Goose» belongs to French folk-lore and not to English tradition; and some writers even connect her with Queen Goosefoot, said to be the mother of Charlemagne. Charles Perrault, born in Paris in 1628, was the first person to collect, reduce to writing, and publish the 'Contes de ma Mère l'Oye,' or 'Tales of Mother Goose'; and there is no reason to think that «Mother Goose» was a term ever used in English literature until it was translated from the French equivalent, «Mère l'Oye.» It is probable that her fame first reached England in 1729, when 'Mother Goose's Fairy Tales' were translated by Robert Samber. The original 'Mother Goose's Melodies' was not issued until 1760, when it was brought out by John Newbery of London. While «Mother Goose» herself is of French origin, many of the 'Melodies' are purely of English extraction, some of them dating back to Shakespeare's time and earlier.

Famous writers of fiction «may flourish and may fade,» great poets pass into distant perspective; but until time has ceased to be, it is certain that 'Mother Goose' will reign in the hearts, and murmur in the ears, of each succeeding generation.

Reynard the Fox. This is one of the cycle of animal-legends which are generally supposed by scholars to be of Oriental origin, and which have been adopted into most of the Germanic languages. The group of stories clustering about the fox as hero, and illustrating his superiority over his fellows, as cunning is superior to strength, first appeared in Germany as Latin productions of the monks in cloisters along the banks of the Mosel and Maas. This was as early as the tenth century, and France knew them by the end of the twelfth under the name of 'Le Roman du Renard.'

In 1170 the material took definite shape among the secular poems of Germany in the hands of Heinrich der Glichesäre, who composed an epic of twelve «adventures» in Middle High German, on the theme. In all the old versions there is a tendency toward satirical allusions to the ecclesiastical body, and toward pointing a moral for society through the mouths or the behavior of the animals. After traveling into the Flemish tongue, the adventures of the fox came back into German speech; this time to appear in Low German as the famous 'Reinke de Vos,' printed in Lübeck in 1498.

Nearly three hundred years later, 1793, Goethe turned his attention to the long-popular subject, and gave the animal epic its most perfect form in his 'Reinecke Fuchs.' In the twelve cantos of the 'Reinecke Fuchs,' which is written in hexameters, Goethe gives an amusing allegory of human life and passions, telling the story of the fox and his tricks in a more refined tone than his early predecessors, but losing something of their charm of naïve simplicity.

The drawings of the noted German artist, Wilhelm Kaulbach, which illustrated an edition de luxe of recent years, have renewed the interest of the reading public in Goethe's poem. Perhaps the most familiar trick of Reynard is the story of how he induced the bear to put his head in the crotch of a tree in search of honey, and then removed the wedge which held the crotch open, leaving the bear a prisoner, caught by the neck.

Pearl, a poem of the fourteenth century, a link between the 'Canterbury Tales' and the work of the early Saxon poets, Cædmon and Cynewulf, was written by a contemporary of Chaucer, whose name is unknown. Hidden from the world of letters for many centuries, this jewel of old-English verse appeared in modern setting in 1891. The edition is the work of Israel Gollancz, of Christ's College, Cambridge. Prefixed to it is the following quatrain by Tennyson:—

> «We lost you—for how long a time—
> True pearl of our poetic prime!
> We found you, and you gleam reset
> In Britain's lyric coronet.»

A manuscript of the Cottonian collection at Oxford contains 'Pearl,' with three other poems,—'Gawain,' 'Cleanness,' and 'Patience,'—each a gateway into the visionary or romantic world of the fourteenth century. In the opinion of the editor, all four poems are by the same unknown author, and antedate Chaucer's work. The intervening centuries have swept away every evidence

of this author's name and place; but his works reflect a vivid personality, making himself seen even through the abstractions of mediæval allegory. The editor endeavors to trace the outlines of this personality, guided, as he says, by «mere conjecture and inference.» He supposes the author of 'Pearl' to have been born about 1330, somewhere in Lancashire, and reared amid the natural beauties of Wordsworth's country, probably in a nobleman's household. There is no decisive evidence whether 'Gawain' or 'Pearl' was the first written of the four poems; the editor believes, however, that 'Gawain' was first. Its date is approximately determined by the connection the editor traces between the Gawain romances, so popular in the fourteenth century, and the origin of the Order of the Garter. In the poem 'Gawain,' a fair young knight of Arthur's Round Table is protected in a combat with the Green Knight by a mystic girdle, the gift of his hostess, the wife of the Green Knight. In the three days preceding the combat, she had tempted him three times, and three times he had resisted the temptation. To reward him for his chastity, the Green Knight permits him to keep the mystic circlet, and to wear it as an honorable badge, as well as a protection from injury. In the editor's opinion, these incidents of the poem refer directly to the adventure of King Edward III. with the Countess of Salisbury, and to the subsequent founding of the Order of the Garter. The contemporary poets thus sought to honor the King by comparing him with Gawain, the very flower of courtesy and purity; the conception of Gawain as a false knight «light in life» belonging to a later day.

To pass from 'Gawain' to 'Pearl' is to pass from earthly to heavenly romance. 'Gawain' reflects the gay chivalry of the fourteenth century, 'Pearl' its disposition to see visions and to dream dreams. Before Chaucer, the Muse of English verse had closed eyelids. A brilliant example of the mediæval dream-poem is found in 'Pearl.' It is an ancient 'In Memoriam,' a lyric of grief for the poet's dead child Margaret; and it finds its truest counterpart in the «delicate miniatures of mediæval missals, steeped in richest colors and bright with gold.» The poem consists partly of a Lament over the loss of a gem too fair to be hidden in earth, and partly of a Vision of the child's bliss with God. Throughout, the symbol of the Pearl is used, the type of Margaret, the type also of perfect holiness. The 'Vision' is rich in gorgeous imagery, as if the poet had drawn his inspiration from the Apocalypse. He is carried in spirit to a land of unearthly beauty, where he beholds his daughter clothed in shining garments sown with pearls. She tells him of her happiness, reveals to him the heavenly Jerusalem, and so comforts him that he becomes resigned to his loss. The poem reflects the mystical devotion of a painting by an early master.

The poems 'Cleanness' and 'Patience' are, in the opinion of the editor, pendants to 'Pearl.' 'Cleanness' relates in epic style the Scriptural stories of the Marriage Feast, the Fall of the Angels from Heaven, the Flood, the Visit of the Angels to Abraham, Belshazzar's Feast, and Nebuchadnezzar's Fall. The poem 'Patience' relates episodes in the life of Jonah. A vivid, childlike description is given of Jonah's entrance into the whale's belly and his abode there. The artistic form of these poems represents a compromise between two schools: the East Midland school which produced Chaucer and looked to French literature for inspiration, and the Saxon school of the West-Midland poets, «whose literary ancestors were Cædmon and Cynewulf.» It would seem «that there arose a third class of poets during this period of formation, whose avowed endeavor was to harmonize these diverse elements of Old and New, to blend the archaic alliterative rhythm with the measures of Romance song. 'Pearl' is a singularly successful instance of the reconciliation of these two widely diverse forms of poetry. It is a large bead in the rosary of English verse, marking a transition from the mediæval to the modern.

Chaucer, Studies in: His Life and Writings, by Thomas R. Lounsbury, LL. D. (3 vols., 1892.) One of the most interesting and valuable books, both in matter and treatment, which recent research in letters has produced; alike admirable in learning and singularly sagacious and lucid in criticism. The first design of the work was that of a compendious and easily accessible account

of the results of recent investigation; but examination showed that many of these were questionable or worthless, and that the field of Chaucer interest presented a range of problems not half of which had been treated adequately, and many of which had not been touched at all. The exact scope and design of the work were therefore changed, not only from what was at first contemplated, but to attempt a task far larger and more thorough than anything yet undertaken. The conception, happily, was not beyond the powers and the resources of the author. No clearer, more effective, or more interesting work of learning and study of culture, whether for the scholar or for the general reader and student, has been added to the modern library. Nor are its honors modern only: they are those of universal literature, of the few books whose quality raises them to the highest line of their class.

Dr. Lounsbury modestly describes his work, in three volumes and sixteen hundred pages, as «eight chapters bearing upon the life and writings of Chaucer; eight distinct essays, or rather monographs»; but the Chaucer unity and the unity of masterly treatment hardly permit any such distinction of parts. The life of Chaucer, the Chaucer legend, the text of Chaucer, and what exactly are the true writings of Chaucer, are the topics of Vol. i., and of a third of Vol. ii.; and the study is as nearly complete and conclusive as we can ever hope to have it. The chapter on the Chaucer legend is a study of legend as a substitute for history, where it would seem impossible, which altogether surpasses any study of the kind yet made. But the two double chapters which follow, to the end of Vol. ii., on the learning of Chaucer, first in works still known, and second in works and authors now hardly known at all; and on Chaucer's relations to, first the English language, and second the religion of his time,—carry Dr. Lounsbury over fields of learning and scholarly penetration in which he stands alone. Yet the succeeding chapters, which fill the third volume, on Chaucer in Literary History and Chaucer as a Literary Artist, even increase our grateful and delighted estimate of the author's wealth of knowledge and mastery of exposition; not to speak of a refinement and charm of style rarely found in English prose. In the felicitous wit which is a note of English genius at its best,—the «facetious grace» which was noted in Shakespeare, and which the Baconians have ignorantly made to mean comic instead of finished, elegant, witty,—Dr. Lounsbury's pages are very rich.

Chaucer, The Student's: A complete edition of his works. Edited by Walter W. Skeat. (1895.) For ordinary literary use, as perfect a book containing all of Chaucer as the best editorship and best manner of publication can be expected to make. In addition to the complete text of all the writings of Chaucer, the volume has a Glossarial Index fully adequate to explain words not known to the English reader to-day. With this aid to overcome the difficulties of reading Chaucer, and a volume very low in price, the old master of early English song should become widely familiar to readers of the best books.

Doctor Faustus, by Christopher Marlowe. This play, written about the year 1589, is remarkable both as the chief work of the founder of English tragedy, and as the first play based on the Faust legend. At the time of the Reformation, when chemistry was in its infancy, any skill in this science was attributed to a compact with the Evil One. Hence wandering scholars who performed tricks and wonders were considered magicians, their achievements were grossly exaggerated, and they were supposed to have surrendered their souls to the Devil. The last of these traveling magicians to gain notoriety was John Faustus, whose public career lasted from 1510 to 1540; and to him were ascribed all the feats of his predecessors. In 1587 the 'Faustbuch' was printed, giving the story of his life and exploits. An English translation, made soon after, was doubtless the source of Marlowe's plot. The theme was afterwards variously elaborated in Germany, and there were many puppet plays on the subject; but it remained for Goethe's master-hand to ennoble the popular legend, and make it symbolic of the struggles and aspirations of the whole human race. Marlowe's 'Doctor Faustus' is rather a tragic poem than a drama, consisting of only fourteen scenes without any grouping into acts. It is remarkable for singleness of aim and simplicity of construction, though there is plenty of variety and incident. The passionate and solemn scenes are very

impressive, and the final tremendous monologue before Lucifer seizes Faustus's soul is unsurpassed in all the range of tragedy. Faustus, dissatisfied with philosophy, resolves to enlarge his sphere by cultivating magic. He conjures up Mephistopheles and bids him be his servant. The spirit, however, replies that Lucifer's permission must first be gained. Faustus then voluntarily offers to surrender his soul after four-and-twenty years, if during that time Mephistopheles shall be his slave. Lucifer agrees, and demands a promise written in Faustus's blood. Then Faustus sets out in search of knowledge and pleasure, traveling about invisible. He provides grapes in midwinter, and calls up the spirits of Alexander and Thais to please the emperor. At the request of his scholars he summons Helen of Troy, and impressed by her beauty, exclaims: —

> «Was this the face that launched a thousand ships,
> And burnt the topless towers of Ilium?
> Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss!»

At times the desire for repentance seizes him; but the exhilaration of pleasure is too great, and the powers of evil are too strong. Finally the time expires, and Faustus in agony awaits the coming of Lucifer. He appeals to God and Christ, but has forfeited the right to pray; and at the stroke of twelve Lucifer bears him away to everlasting doom.

English Literature, History of, by Hippolyte Adolphe Taine. (French original, 5 vols., 1863–64. English Translation by Henri Van Laun, 4 vols., 1872–74.) An admirably written, sympathetic, and penetrating account of the aspects of English culture and the English race as revealed in English literature. To no small extent it misses exact knowledge of English genius and of the finer aspects of English literary culture; but it is a masterly study to come from the pen of a foreigner, and rich in interest and suggestion to the thoughtful reader. The strength of the work is in its study of race and civilization; but this is also its weakness, as to some extent the view taken of literary production is too much colored by the author's theory of race, which wholly fails in any such case as that of Shakespeare. «Just as astronomy is at bottom a problem in mechanics, and physiology a problem in chemistry, so history at bottom is a problem in psychology»; and he aims here to give a view, more or less complete, of the English intellect, illustrated by literary examples, and not a history at all, if by history is meant a record of books produced or of facts gathered together. The defects of the book are many and obvious; but when all abatement is made, it remains to the English reader a most stimulating intellectual performance. «In its powerful, though arbitrary, unity of composition, in its sustained æsthetic temper, its brilliancy, variety, and sympathy, it is a really monumental accession to a literature, which, whatever its limitations in the range of its ideas, is a splendid series of masterly compositions.»

English Novel, The: A Study in the Development of Personality, by Sidney Lanier. (1883. Revised Edition, 1897.) A volume of singularly rich criticism, based on a course of twelve lectures at Johns Hopkins University, 1881. It was almost the last work of a writer whose death was a heavy loss to American letters. The full title given by Lanier to his course was, 'From Æschylus to George Eliot: The Development of Personality.' The idea suggesting this title was that in Greek tragedy, represented by Æschylus, the expression of personality is faint and crude, while in George Eliot it reached the clearness and strength of high literary art. The earlier work of Lanier on 'The Science of English Verse,' and the later study of the novel, were designed to serve as parts of a comprehensive philosophy of the form and substance of beauty in literature; and the execution of the plan, as far as he had proceeded, was of a quality rarely found in literary criticism. In the second of the work, the last six of the twelve chapters are devoted to George Eliot. The earlier six range over a wide field, and show wealth of knowledge with remarkable insight and felicity of expression.

Euphues and the Anatomy of Wit, and **Euphues and His England,** by John Lyly, were published respectively in 1578 and 1580, when the author was a young courtier still under thirty. They constitute the first and second part of a work which can only loosely be called fiction in the modern sense. Perhaps the word «romance» best expresses its

nature. For a dozen years it was fashionable in the polite circles of England; and the word «Euphuism» survives in the language to designate the stilted, far-fetched, ornate style of writing introduced and made popular by Lyly. Euphues, the hero, is a native of Athens, who goes to Naples and there wooes Lucilla, fickle daughter of the governor. She is already plighted to his friend Philautus; and when Euphues seeks to win her in spite of this, both mistress and friend forsake him. Later, he is reconciled with Philautus, and writes a cynical blast against all womankind. He then returns to his own city, and forswearing love forever, takes refuge in writing disquisitions upon education and religion, interspersed with letters to and from various friends. Incidentally, a fine eulogy on Queen Elizabeth is penned. The narrative is loosely constructed and inconsecutive; the chief interest in the work for Lyly's contemporaries was the philosophical dissertations upon topics of timely pertinence, couched, not in the heavy manner of the formal thinker, but in the light, elegant, finicky tone of the man-about-court. The literary diction of 'Euphues' has been well characterized by a German scholar, Dr. Landmann, who says it showed «a peculiar combination of antithesis with alliteration, assonance, rhyme, and play upon words, a love for the conformity and correspondence of parallel sentences, and a tendency to accumulate rhetorical figures, such as climax, the rhetorical question, objections and refutations, the repetition of the same thought in other forms, etc.» Although Lyly's style had in it too much of the affected to give it long life, he undoubtedly did something towards making the sixteenth-century speech refined, musical, and choice. It is this rather than any attraction of story that makes the 'Euphues' interesting to the modern student of literature.

Pamela, or Virtue Rewarded, by Samuel Richardson, is the first work of fiction by an author who began what is called the modern analytic novel. It was published in 1740, and won instant applause and a wide circle of readers in all classes of society, women especially following with bated breath the shifting fortunes of Pamela Andrews. She is a serving-maid whom the son and heir of the family dishonorably pursues. She indignantly repels his advances and leaves the house, only to be followed by her tormentor. Finally, being truly in love with her, Mr. B—— decides to overlook their difference of station and marry her. The second part of the novel, which appeared the following year and narrates Pamela's life after this union, is less interesting. The story is told in the form of letters—a form used in all Richardson's fiction. The moral standard—which is that of English society in the first half of the eighteenth century—seems to the modern reader disgraceful. Mr. B—— acts toward Pamela as only a profligate and rascal would to a girl of his own station; yet Pamela, in the true spirit of caste distinction, extols him, when he at last condescends to wed her, as not only the greatest but the best of men. There is much human nature, however, in the book; and the interest is strong and well maintained. Richardson did a new thing in novel-writing when he chose a girl of the humble class for heroine, and made use of every-day contemporaneous persons and scenes for the purposes of fiction. Thus the story of incident and the analysis of character came into English fiction; and thus the Modern Novel traces its development from Richardson.

Joseph Andrews, by Henry Fielding, was the first novel by that master. It appeared in 1742, its full title being 'The Adventures of Joseph Andrews and his Friend Abraham Adams.' Fielding was thirty-five years old when it was published. His intention in writing it was to satirize Richardson's 'Pamela.' This novel, given to the world two years before, had depicted the struggle of an honest serving-maid to escape from the snares laid for her by her master. Andrews, the hero of Fielding's story, is a brother of Pamela, like her in service; and the narrative details the trials he endures in the performance of his duty. This story was begun satirically, with an evident intention of burlesquing the high-flown virtue of Richardson's heroine by the representation of a man under similar temptation. But as the tale developed, Fielding grew serious, warming to his work so that it became in many respects a genuine picture of life, and contained a number of his most enjoyable creations; notably Parson Adams, a fine study of the old-style country clergyman, simple-minded, good-hearted,

with a relish for meat and drink and a wholesome disdain of hypocrisy and meanness. Andrews and Adams have numerous amusing adventures together, many of these being too coarse to please modern taste. In the end it falls out that Andrews is really of good birth, while his sweetheart Fanny, a handsome girl of humble rank, is the daughter of the parents who had adopted him; and the pair are wedded amidst general jubilation. The confusion arising from the exchange of children at birth — a device since much used in English fiction — is cleverly managed. The chief charm of the story, however, lies in its lively episodes, high spirits, and delightful humor. The success of this novel encouraged Fielding to write other and better books.

Clarissa Harlowe, by Samuel Richardson, was published in 1751, ten years after 'Pamela,' when Richardson was over sixty years old. In 'Pamela' he tried to draw the portrait of a girl of humble class in distress; in 'Clarissa' he essayed to do the same thing for a young woman of gentility. She is of a good country family (the scene being laid in rural England of the first half of the eighteenth century, Richardson's time), and is wooed by Lovelace, a well-known but profligate gentleman. The match is opposed by the Harlowes because of his dubious reputation. Clarissa for some time declines his advances; but as she is secretly taken by his dashing ways, he succeeds in abducting her, and so compromising her good name that she dies of shame, — her betrayer being killed in a duel by her cousin, Colonel Morden. Lovelace's name has become a synonym for the fine-gentleman profligate. He is drawn as by no means without his good side, and as sincerely loving Clarissa, who stands as a sympathetic study of a noble-minded young woman in misfortune. The story is largely told by letters exchanged between Clarissa and her confidante Miss Howe, and between Lovelace and his friend Belford. Its affecting incidents moved the heart of the eighteenth century, and ladies of quality knelt at Richardson's feet imploring him to spare his heroine. To the present-day reader, the tale seems slow and prolix; but it was able to enchain the attention of a man like Macaulay, and has much merit of plot and character. It is, moreover, a truthful picture of the conventions and ideals of its period, while it possesses a perennial life because it deals with some of the elemental interests and passions.

Tom Jones, by Henry Fielding, conceded to be that writer's masterpiece, and deemed by some critics the greatest English novel, was published in 1749, when the author was forty-two. He had, however, been long at work upon it. The story is Fielding's third piece of fiction, and represents the zenith of his literary power; 'Amelia,' which followed two years later and was his last novel, having less exuberance and happy invention. 'The History of Tom Jones, a Foundling,' is the full title of the book; Tom is the foundling, left on the doorstep of a charitable gentleman, Mr. Allworthy, who gives him a home and rears him with care, but, grieved by his wild conduct as a young man, repudiates him for a time. Tom is a high-spirited, handsome fellow, generous and honest, but perpetually in hot water because of his liking for adventure and his gallantry towards women. He loves Sophia Western, whose father, Squire Western, an irascible, bluff, three-bottle, hunting English country magnate, is one of the best and best-known pieces of character-drawing in the whole range of English fiction. The match is opposed strenuously by the squire; and Tom sets out on his travels under a cloud, hoping to win his girl in spite of all. He is accompanied by his tutor, the schoolmaster Partridge, a simple-minded, learned man, very lovable, a capitally drawn and amusing figure. Another character sympathetically sketched is that of Blifil, the contemptible hypocrite who seeks Sophia's hand and tries to further his cause by lying about Jones. Tom has many escapades, especially of the amatory sort; and his experiences are narrated with great liveliness, reality, and unction, the reader being carried along irresistibly by the author's high good spirits. No other eighteenth-century story give such truthful, varied, and animated scenes of contemporaneous life in country and town. Jones finally triumphs over his enemies, is reconciled with his guardian, the blot on his birth is removed, and he wins his Sophia. He is throughout a likable fellow, though his ethics are not always agreeable to modern taste or conscience.

Expedition of Humphrey Clinker, The, by Tobias Smollett. This novel, Smollett's last and generally considered his best one, was published in 1771, only a few months before he died at the age of fifty-one. The young man who gives his name to the story is really the least conspicuous of its characters, and has not a very strongly marked individuality. About a quarter of the story has been told before he is introduced. He then makes his appearance as a «shabby country fellow,» who takes the place of a postilion discharged from the service of Mr. Matthew Bramble. «He seemed to be about twenty years of age, of a middle size, with bandy legs, stooping shoulders, high forehead, sandy locks, pinking eyes, flat nose, and long chin; but his complexion was of a sickly yellow, his looks denoted famine, and the rags that he wore could hardly conceal what decency requires to be covered.»

In spite of his unattractive exterior, Humphrey soon wins the regard of his employer and his family, to whom in the end he proves to be related, though by the bar sinister. The story is told in a series of letters from Matthew Bramble, an elderly bachelor, to his friend and medical adviser, Dr. Lewis; by his maiden sister Tabitha, to the housekeeper, Mrs. Gwyllim; by Winifred Jenkins, her maid, to another maid, Mary Jones; and by Lydia and Jeremiah Melford, niece and nephew of the Brambles, to their friends Mrs. Jermyn, and Letitia Willis, and Sir Watkins Philips. The time covered by the letters is little more than six months, and they are written while the Brambles and their relatives and servants are making a pleasure tour through England and Scotland. The letters are the vehicle of much interesting information about the different places visited by the family, including Bath and all its frivolities, Scarborough, London in the season, Newcastle and other towns in the north, Edinburgh, Manchester, and various country regions. Although the novel has too much the air of a guide-book through which runs a very slender thread of story, each one of the writers has his own point of view regarding persons and places. Each one also displays his own characteristics: Matthew Bramble is observing, amiable if a little cynical; his sister vain and bent on getting a husband; Winifred, her maid, is a youthful Mrs. Malaprop; Lydia is a dutiful niece, though constant to the lover from whom they try to separate her; and Jeremiah, fresh from Oxford, shows that his air of man of the world is only assumed. In the end Tabitha secures a husband, a Captain Lismahago. Lydia's lover, masquerading under the name of Wilson, proves to be George Dennison, the son of estimable and rich parents; and on the day when aunt and niece are married to the men of their choice, Humphrey Clinker, now known as Matthew Lloyd, is married to Winifred Jenkins.

Though 'Humphrey Clinker' may not altogether meet modern requirements as a work of fiction, as a picture of eighteenth-century life it is extremely interesting. Smollett had a keen insight into human nature, which gives a value to all that he writes. The plot of 'Humphrey Clinker' is perfectly clean; but in many places it is stained by what may be called colloquial coarseness.

Evelina, by Frances Burney. In 'Evelina; or, the History of a Young Lady's Entrance into the World,' Miss Burney, describing the experiences of her charming little heroine in London, gives a vivid picture of the manners and customs of the eighteenth century.

Some years before the opening of the story, Sir John Belmont has deserted his wife. When she dies, their child Evelina is brought up in the seclusion of the country by her kind guardian, Mr. Villars. Sir John is followed to France by an ambitious woman, a nurse, who carries her child to him in place of his own, and he educates this child believing her to be his daughter. Evelina, meantime, grown to be a pretty, unaffected girl, goes to visit Mrs. Mirvan in London, and is introduced to society. She meets Lord Orville, the dignified and handsome hero, and falls in love with him. Later she is obliged to visit her vulgar grandmother, Madame Duval; and while with her ill-bred relatives she undergoes great mortification on meeting Lord Orville and Sir Clement Willoughby, a persistent lover. During this visit Evelina saves a poor young man, Mr. Macartney, from committing suicide. He proves to be the illegitimate son of Sir John Belmont, and in Paris he has fallen in love with the supposed daughter of that gentleman, who, he is afterwards told, is his own sister. He

tells Evelina his story; but as no names are mentioned, they remain in ignorance of their relationship. At Bath, Evelina sees Lord Orville again, and in spite of many misunderstandings they at last come together. Sir John returns from France, is made to realize the mistake that had been made, and accepts Evelina as his rightful heir. All mysteries are cleared up, Mr. Macartney marries the nurse's child so long considered Sir John's daughter, and Lord Orville marries Evelina.

The characters are interesting contrasts: Orville, Lovel, Willoughby, and Merton standing for different types of fashionable men; while Captain Mirvan, Madame Duval, and the Branghtons are excellent illustrations of eighteenth-century vulgarity. The story is told by letters, principally those of Evelina to her guardian. 'Evelina' was published in 1778, and immediately brought fame to the authoress, then only twenty-five years old.

Cecilia, by Frances Burney. 'Cecilia; or, Memoirs of an Heiress' is a typical English novel of a century ago. The plot is simple, the story long drawn out, the style stilted, and the characters alone constitute the interest of the book, and justify Dr. Johnson's praise of Miss Burney as «a little character-monger.»

The charming heroine, Cecilia Beverley, has no restriction on her fortune but that her future husband must take her name. She goes to London to stay with Mr. Harrel, one of her guardians, and is introduced into society by his wife. Mr. Harrel contrives to influence her for his own advantage, and succeeds in keeping about her only those admirers who serve him personally. She and the hero, Mortimer Delvile, have therefore little intercourse. After borrowing money from Cecilia and gambling it all away, Mr. Harrel in despair commits suicide. Cecilia then visits her other guardian, Mr. Delvile, at his castle, where she is constantly thrown with Mortimer, his son. Family pride keeps him from proposing to Cecilia, whose birth does not equal his own; but her beauty and gentleness overcome his resolves, and he persuades her to a secret marriage. Mr. Monckton, who wishes to secure Cecilia's fortune, discovers her plans, and with the help of an accomplice prevents the marriage, at the very church. Cecilia returns to the country, and after a harrowing family scene gives up Mortimer. But the heroine has her reward at the end. It is hard, in our day, to understand the overpowering family pride and prejudice, the effects of which constitute largely the story of the heroine. 'Cecilia' was published in 1782, four years after the issue of 'Evelina,' and met with public favor almost as great as that which welcomed the earlier romance. Sentimental, artificial, and unliterary though they are, Miss Burney's stories present a vivid picture of the society of her time, and are likely to remain among the English classics.

The Diary and Letters of Madame D'Arblay, the gifted Fanny Burney, surpass in modern estimation the rest of her writings. The record begins with 'Evelina.' The success of her first effort, the dinings, winings, and compliments that followed, are recorded with a naïve garrulousness perfectly consistent with simplicity and sincerity. The three periods of the authoress's life,— her home life, her service as maid of honor to Queen Charlotte, and her subsequent travels and residence abroad with General D'Arblay,—are described. She draws portraits of her friends: Johnson, Burke, Sir Joshua Reynolds, Thrale, Boswell, and her «Dear Daddy Crisp.» Outside their talk of literary celebrities, these memoirs describe court etiquette under the coarse Madame Schwellenberg, the trial of Warren Hastings, the king's insanity during 1788–89, and many other incidents which were the talk of the town. In later life, after her husband had regained his command, the stay of the D'Arblays in Waterloo just before the day of the battle furnishes a passage upon great events. From this source, Thackeray, when describing the departure and death of George Osborne in 'Vanity Fair,' probably drew his material. Lively, talkative, gossipy, full of prejudices, the book is as interesting as little Frances Burney herself must have been.

Castle Rackrent, by Maria Edgeworth. This, as the author announces, is «an Hibernian tale taken from facts and from the manners of the Irish squire before the year 1782.» The memoirs of the Rackrent family are recounted by Thady Quirk, an old steward, who has been from childhood devotedly attached to the house of Rackrent. The old retainer's descriptions of the several masters

under whom he has served, vividly portray various types of the «fine old Irish gentleman»; foremost among them all being Sir Patrick Rackrent, «who lived and died a monument of old Irish hospitality,» and whose «funeral was such a one as was never known before or since in the county.» Then comes Sir Murtagh Rackrent, whose famous legal knowledge brought the poor tenants little consolation; and his wife, of the Skinflint family, who «had a charity school for poor children, where they were taught to read and write gratis, and where they were kept spinning gratis for my lady in return.» Next follows Sir Kit, «God bless him! He valued a guinea as little as any man, money was no more to him than dirt, and his gentleman and groom and all belonging to him the same.» Also his Jewish wife, whom he imprisons in her room for seven years because she refuses to give up her diamonds. In the words of Thady, «it was a shame for her not to have shown more duty, when he condescended to ask so often for such a bit of a trifle in his distresses, especially when he all along made it no secret that he married her for money.» The memoirs close with the history of Sir Condy Rackrent, who dies from quaffing on a wager a great horn of punch, after having squandered the remainder of the family fortune. 'Castle Rackrent' was issued in 1801, and was the first of a series of successful novels produced by the author, whose descriptions of Irish character, whether grave or gay, are unsurpassed. Sir Walter Scott has acknowledged that his original idea, when he began his career as a novelist, was to be to Scotland what Miss Edgeworth was to Ireland.

Cœlebs in Search of a Wife, by Hannah More. This is the best-known work of fiction by that prolific moralist, Hannah More. It was written after she had passed her sixtieth year, and was intended as an antidote to what she considered the deleterious influence of the romantic tales of that day. In 'Cœlebs' she sought to convey precepts of religion, morals, and manners, in the form of a novel. Cœlebs, a young gentleman of fortune and estate in the north of England, sets out to find a woman who shall meet the somewhat exacting requirements of his departed mother. This estimable matron held that «the education of the present race of females is not very favorable to domestic happiness.» His dying father had also enjoined Cœlebs to take the advice of an old friend, Mr. Stanley, before marrying. Cœlebs goes to Stanley Grove in Hampshire, taking London on his way, and meeting at the house of Sir John Bedfield several fashionable women who fail to reach his standard of eligibility. At Stanley Grove he finds his ideal in one of the six daughters of the house, Lucilla, with whom he dutifully falls in love, to be at once accepted. In the month of his probation he meets Dr. Barlow, rector of the parish; Lady Ashton, a gloomy religionist; the Carltons,—a dissolute and unbelieving husband who is converted by a saintly wife; and Tyrril, holding the Antinomian doctrine of faith without works, whose foil is Flam, a Tory squire, simple in faith and practicing good works. The conversation of these and other personages supplies the didactic features of the novel. 'Cœlebs' was published in London in 1808, and had an instant and great popularity. The first edition was sold in a fortnight; the book went through three more within three months, and eleven within a year. Its republication in the United States was also highly successful.

Guy Mannering, by Sir Walter Scott. 'Guy Mannering,' the second of Scott's novels, appeared anonymously in 1815, seven months after 'Waverley.' It is said to have been the result of six weeks' work, and by some critics is thought to show the marks of haste. Its time is the middle of the eighteenth century, its scene chiefly Scotland. Guy Mannering himself is a young Englishman, at the opening of the story traveling through Scotland. Belated one night, he is hospitably received at New Place, the home of the Laird of Ellangowan. When the laird learns that the young man has studied astrology, he begs him to cast the horoscope of his son, born that very night.

The young man, carrying out his promise, is dismayed to find two possible catastrophes overhanging the boy: one at his fifth, the other at his twenty-first year. He tells the father, however, what he has discovered, in order that he may have due warning; and later proceeds on his way.

The fortunes of the Laird of Ellangowan, Godfrey Bertram, are now on

the ebb, and he has hardly money to keep up the estate. His troubles are increased when his son Harry, at the age of five, is spirited away. No one can learn whether the child is dead or alive, and the shock at once kills Mrs. Bertram. After some years the father himself dies, leaving his penniless daughter Lucy to the care of Dominie Sampson, an old teacher and a devoted friend of the family. When things are at their worst for Lucy Bertram, Guy Mannering, returning to England after many years' military service in India, hears accidentally of the straits to which she is reduced. He at once invites her and Dominie Sampson to make their home with him and his daughter Julia. He has leased a fine estate, and Dominie Sampson rejoices in the great collection of books to which Colonel Mannering gives him free access. In India Julia had formed an attachment for Vanbeest Brown, a young officer, against whom her father feels a strong prejudice. Captain Brown has followed the Mannerings to England; and to make a long story short, is proved in the end to be the long-lost Harry Bertram, and Lucy's brother. The abduction had been accomplished with the connivance of Meg Merrilies, a gipsy of striking aspect and six feet tall; of Frank Kennedy, a smuggler; Dirk Hatteraick, a Dutch sea-captain, also concerned in smuggling; and of Gilbert Glossin, once agent for the Laird of Ellangowan. Glossin had aimed to get possession of the laird's property, and finally succeeded; but after the discovery of his crime, he dies a violent death in prison.

All told, there are fewer than twoscore characters in 'Guy Mannering,' and the plot is not very complicated. Meg Merrilies, and Dominie Sampson the uncouth, honest pedant, are the only great creations.

Emma, by Jane Austen. The story of 'Emma' is perhaps one of the simplest in all fiction, but the genius of Miss Austen manifests itself throughout. All her books show keen insight into human nature; but in 'Emma' the characters are so true to life, and the descriptions so vivid, that for the time one positively lives in the village of Highbury, the scene of the tale. At the opening of the story, Emma Woodhouse, the heroine, "handsome, clever, and rich," and somewhat spoilt by a weak fussy father, lives alone with him. Her married sister's brother-in-law, Mr. Knightley, is a frequent visitor at their house; as is Mrs. Weston, Emma's former governess. Mr. Knightley is a quiet, sensible English gentleman, the only one who tells Emma her faults. Finding life dull, Emma makes friends with Harriet Smith, an amiable, weak-minded young girl, and tries to arrange a match between her and Mr. Elton, the clergyman, but fails. Frank Churchill — Mrs. Weston's stepson — arrives in the village, pays marked attention to Emma, and supplies the town with gayety and gossip. Shortly after his departure, a letter brings the news of his rich aunt's death, and his own secret engagement to Jane Fairfax, a beautiful girl in Highbury. Emma suspects Harriet of being in love with Mr. Churchill, but discovers that she cherishes instead a hidden affection for Mr. Knightley. The disclosure fills Emma with alarm, and she realizes for the first time that no one but herself must marry him. Fortunately he has long loved her; and the story ends with her marriage to him, that of Harriet to Mr. Martin, her rejected lover, and of Jane to Frank Churchill.

The gradual evolution of her better self in Emma, and her unconscious admiration for Mr. Knightley's quiet strength of character, changing from admiration to love as she herself grows, is exceedingly interesting. Chief among the other characters are Mr. Woodhouse, a nervous invalid with a permanent fear of colds, and a taste for thin gruel; and talkative Miss Bates, who flits from one topic of conversation to another like a distracted butterfly. Less brilliant than 'Pride and Prejudice,' 'Emma' is equally rich in humor, in the vivid portraiture of character, and a never-ending delight in human absurdities, which the fascinated reader shares from chapter to chapter. It was published in 1816, when Jane Austen was forty-one.

Lights and Shadows of Scottish Life, by "Christopher North" (Professor John Wilson, author of 'Noctes Ambrosianæ'). First published in 1822 in book form, and dedicated to Sir Walter Scott. The stories deal with the deepest and the simplest passions of the soul, — such themes as the love of man and maid, of brother and sister, of husband and wife; death, loyal-heartedness, and

betrayal; of the Lily of Liddesdale (the shepherdess lassie), and how she overcame the temptation to be false to her manly farmer lover and marry a lord; of the reconciliation of two brothers over their father's grave; of the death in childbirth of a beautiful wife; of the reconcilement of a deserted betrothed girl to her lover by the girl's friend, who was herself on the morrow about to become his bride. The tales resemble a little Hawthorne's 'Twice-Told Tales,' but a good deal more the recent beautiful Scottish stories of the 'Bonnie Briar Bush' and 'Margaret Ogilvy' variety, though devoid of the Scotch dialect of these latter. Artless tales they are, full of tenderest emotion and pathos, dealing with lowly but honest family life. A little of the melodramatic order, with just a suspicion of a taste for scarlet and the luxury of tears (as in the story of Little Nell in Dickens), and written in a florid high-flown diction. Yet admirably wholesome reading, especially for young people, who have always passionately loved them and cried over them. They give also fine pictures of Scotch rural scenery,—mountain, heath, river, snow-storm, the deep-mossed cottage with its garden of tulips and roses, the lark overhead, and within, the little pale-faced dying daughter. Such a story as 'Moss-Side' gives as sweet and quiet a picture as Burns's 'Cotter's Saturday Night.'

Inheritance, The, by Susan Edmonston Ferrier. (1824.) The scenes of this interesting novel are laid in Scotland and England, and the story deals with the gentry of both. Some years before the opening of the story, Mrs. St. Clair, an ambitious woman, has taken the child of a servant to bring up as her own. After the death of her husband, Mrs. St. Clair and her supposed daughter Gertrude, a charming girl, go to his brother's castle in Scotland, of whose estates Gertrude is to become the heiress. Her two cousins, Edward Lyndsay and Colonel Delmour, visit their uncle, as well as Mr. Delmour, the Colonel's sedate brother. Lord Rossville wishes his niece Gertrude to marry Mr. Delmour, but she loves his handsome brother and refuses. Upon this the Earl sends Gertrude and her mother from the castle, and the Colonel shows his true character by withdrawing his addresses. A reconciliation is brought about, and a short time after Gertrude's return to the castle the Earl dies and she is made rich. Colonel Delmour then renews his love-making, and becomes her accepted lover in London. After their return to Scotland, a vulgar man, who has previously had secret interviews with Mrs. St. Clair to obtain money, comes boldly forward and claims to be Gertrude's father. From this point the interest of the story lies in the development of character in Gertrude and her lovers, and the way in which they face what seems an irremediable misfortune. The characters are drawn with humor, the descriptions are true to nature, and there are several original situations in the book; as for instance the arrival at the castle of Miss Pratt, a gossiping old spinster, in a hearse drawn by eight horses, in which she has sought shelter from a snow-storm.

Destiny, by Susan Edmonston Ferrier. This story, published in 1831, is the last and best of the three novels by the Scotch authoress. The scene of action is the Highlands, and fashionable London society in the first part of the nineteenth century. Written in a clear, bright style, in spite of its length it is interesting throughout. Its tone is serious, but the gravity is brightened by a delightful humor, which reveals both the ludicrous and the sad side of a narrow-minded and conventional society. The reader laughs at the arrogant and haughty chief Glenroy, growing more childishly obstinate and bigoted as he grows older, and at his echo and retainer Benbowie; at the self-sufficient and uncouth pastor M'Dow; and at the supercilious Lady Elizabeth, who thinks herself always *recherchée.*

The plot involves constant changes in the lot of the characters, the moral being that no man can escape his destiny. Somewhat old-fashioned, and much too long, the book is still agreeable reading.

Doctor, The, a ponderous romance by Robert Southey, appeared anonymously in 1834, though Vols. vi. and vii. were not published until after his death in 1847. It records the observations, philosophizing, and experiences of a quaint physician, 'Dr. Love, of Doncaster,' who, with his faithful horse «Nobbs,» travels the country over, and ministers to the needs of men. While little read in

present days, it has generally received the moderate praise of scholars. In form it is a peculiar medley of essay, colloquy, and criticism, lacking coherence; a vast accumulation of curious erudition, meditative wisdom, and somewhat labored humor. Southey manifested much pride in the book, from whose pure English, freshness of innovation, and brilliant though mechanical diorama of thought, he expected a larger meed of praise than has ever been accorded it, by either critics or the public.

Rory O'More, by Samuel Lover. (1836.) In 1797, De Lacy, an officer of the French army, volunteered in the interest of universal liberty to investigate the prevalence of revolutionary tendencies in England and Ireland. Falling sick in the house of a well-to-do Irish peasant, Rory O'More, he found his host the soul of wit, honor, and hospitality. Rory, undertaking the delicate mission of forwarding De Lacy's dispatches, fell in with a band of insurgents, who, though calling themselves United Irishmen, desired the reign of license rather than the freedom of Ireland. One of their number, Shan Regan, was Rory's sworn enemy, having been rejected by his sister; and through this feud the hero met with unpleasant adventures, in which his quickness of resource served him well. At last, however, chivalrously defending an unpopular collector from Shan's ruffians, Rory was secretly shipped to France with the man whom he had befriended. Rumor spread that he had killed the collector, and absconded; and on his return a year later, Rory was confronted with the charge of murder. The opportune reappearance of his supposed victim on the very day of O'More's trial alone saved him from the halter. Meanwhile, a rebellion in Ireland had been crushed; and the unhappy people, disappointed in expected aid from France, lost hope of independence. Rory with his impoverished household, and the disheartened enthusiast De Lacy, hopefully turned their faces towards America. In spite of its stilted style and improbable incidents, this story is valuable in its delineation of Irish character, and in its picture of the Irish uprisings at the close of the last century.

Oliver Twist, by Charles Dickens, was published in 1838. This story shows in vivid colors the miseries of the pauper's home where the inmates are robbed and starved, while the dead are hurried into unhonored graves; the haunts of villains and thieves, where the wretched poor are purposely made criminals by those who have sinned past hope; and one wrong-doing is used to force the victim deeper in vice. With such lives are interwoven those of a better sort, showing how men and women in all grades have power on others for good or ill.

Oliver Twist—so called because the workhouse master had just then reached the letter «T» in naming the waifs—was born in the poorhouse, where his mother's wanderings ceased forever. When the hungry lad asked for more of the too thin gruel he was whipped. Bound out to work, he runs away from this slavery and goes to London. The Artful Dodger takes the starving lad to the den of Fagin the Jew, the pickpocket's school. But he will not steal. He finds a home. He is kidnapped, and forced to be again with the bad ones, and to act as helper to Sykes the robber in house-breaking. Nancy's womanly heart, bad though her life may be, works to set him free. Once more good people shelter him, rescuing him without assistance of the Bow Street officers, who make brave talk. The kind old scholar, Mr. Brownlow, is the good genius who opens before him a way to liberty and a life suited to his nature. The excitable country doctor deceives the police, and saves Oliver for an honest career. The eccentric Mr. Grimwig should not be overlooked. The mystery of his mother's fate is solved, and he finds a sister. Although the innocent and less guilty suffer, the conscious wrongdoers are, after much scheming and actual sin, made to give back the stolen, repair—if such can be—the evil done, and pay the penalty of transgression. They bring ruin on their own heads. There are about twenty prominent characters, each the type of its kind, in this life-drama; separate scenes of which we may, as it were, read in our daily papers, so real are they. The author says that as romance had made vice to shine with pleasures, so his purpose was to show crime in its repulsive truth.

Mary Barton, by Elizabeth Cleghorn Gaskell (1848) is a forcible tale of Manchester, at the time when the manufacturing districts suffered the terrible

distress that reached its height in 1842. It deals with the saddest and most terrible side of factory life.

John Barton, the father of Mary, is a weaver, an honest man, possessing more than the usual amount of intelligence of his class. When the story opens, he has plenty of work and high wages, which he spends to the last penny with no thought of the possible «rainy day.» Suddenly his master fails, and he feels the effect of his improvidence. His wife and little son die from the want of ordinary necessaries, and Mary alone is left to him.

Mary's beauty has attracted the attention of young Mr. Carson, the son of a wealthy mill-owner. Meanwhile she is deeply loved by Jem Nilson, a man of her own class. In the distress of this time it is decided to send a petition to Parliament. John Barton is chosen one of the delegates to present it. The failure of the petition embitters him so that he becomes a Chartist. He further increases his morbid feelings by the use of opium to deaden the pangs of hunger. Young Mr. Carson has indulged in satires against the delegates, which unfortunately reach their ears and rouse their anger. They resolve on his assassination and determine the instrument by lot, which falls to John Barton. Suspicious circumstances lead to the apprehension of Jem Nilson. Mary suspects the truth, and determines to rescue her lover without exposing her father. At the trial Jem learns for the first time of Mary's love for him. John Barton disappears without rousing suspicion, and Jem is cleared through his ability to prove an alibi. The story ends with Barton's return to his home, and his death after a confession of his guilt. The chief interest of 'Mary Barton' lies in the touching simplicity of the descriptions of daily life among the artisan class. Their graphic power brings the reader into a vital sympathy with the life and scenes described. Some of the sad pictures of those toiling, suffering people are presented with intense pathos.

Lavengro: The Scholar, Gipsy, Priest. **Romany Rye** (Sequel to Lavengro). By George Borrow. These books comprise a tale of loosely connected adventures introducing romantic, grotesque, and exciting episodes, and interwoven with reflections on the moral and religious condition of the world, with a large intermixture of mystic and philosophic lore. They suggest Le Sage's story; and like the 'Gil Blas,' the characters are drawn largely from Spanish sources. Gipsy life and legends form a kind of background to the writer's reflections on the men and morals of his time. The author, born in East Dereham, Norfolk, England, 1803, had been employed in 1840–50 as an agent of the British and Foreign Bible Society in distributing Bibles in the mountainous districts of Spain, and had met with hardships and rough usage which helped to embitter his feelings toward the Roman Catholic religion, at the same time that they afforded him glimpses of the simple life of the lower classes, and especially an acquaintance with the Gipsy tribe-life, which had a peculiar charm for him. «Lavengro» is depicted as a dreamy youth following the fortunes of his father, who is in military service. His visits are divided between the Gipsy camp, the «Romany chal,» and the «parlor of the Anglo-German philosopher.» The title «Romany Rye» [Gipsy Gentleman] is introduced in the verse of a song, «The Gipsy Gentleman,» sung in Chapter liv. of *Lavengro:*—

«Here the Gipsy gemman see,
With his Kernan jib and his rome and dree;
Rome and dree, rum and dry,
Rally round the Romany Rye.»

The song is sung by «Mr. Petulengro,» the author's favorite Gipsy character. The hero's trials of mind and faith are depicted, when, at the age of nineteen, he is cast upon the world in London to make his living as a hack author. Meeting with success with one of his books, he leaves London to roam abroad, and becomes in turn tinker, gipsy, postilion, and hostler; but ever preserves the self-respect of the poor gentleman and the scholar in disguise. His object in writing is to show the goodness of God, and to reveal the plots of popery; he shows much contempt for the pope, whom he calls «Mumbo-Jumbo,» and for all his ceremonies. He would encourage charity, free and genial manners, the exposure of the humbugs of «gentility,» and the appreciation of genuine worth of character in whatever social station. The titles «Scholar, Gipsy, Priest,» are not successive characters assumed by the author, but stand for these various types of humanity. A marked feature of these

books is their use of elaborate fables for moral instruction. Such are those of the 'Rich Gentleman' and the 'Magic Touch,' the 'Old Applewoman,' and 'Peter William, the Missionary.' The author had previously published 'Gipsies in Spain' in 1841, and 'The Bible in Spain' in 1844,—works possessing the same lively interest as the later novels.

Peg Woffington, Charles Reade's first novel, was published in 1852, when he was thirty-eight. This charming story of eighteenth-century manners has been dramatized under the title 'Masks and Faces.' It opens in the green-room of Covent Garden, where the Irish actress, Margaret Woffington, in the heyday of her fame and beauty, tricks the entire dramatic company, including Colley Cibber the famous playwright and comedian, by personating the great tragic actress Mrs. Bracegirdle. At the same time she achieves the conquest of a wealthy and accomplished Shropshire gentleman, Ernest Vane, who is presented to her by a London fop, Sir Charles Pomander. Vane besieges her with flowers and verses until he arouses the jealousy of Sir Charles, who is also her admirer. In the midst of a banquet which Mr. Vane is giving in honor of the actress, his lovely country bride appears unexpectedly upon the scene. Peg Woffington, who had believed Vane to be a single man and her loyal suitor, hides her grief and resentment under a guise of mockery; but the innocent young wife faints away on finding out how she has been betrayed. Woffington next appears in the garret of a poor scrub author and scene-painter, James Triplet, whom she has befriended by sitting to him for her portrait. Here, after fooling a party of her theatrical comrades and would-be art critics, who have come to abuse the picture, by the ingenious device of cutting out the painted face and inserting her own in the aperture, she practices the same trick upon Mabel Vane, Ernest's wife, who has sought refuge with Triplet from the persecutions of Sir Charles Pomander. Mabel, seeing the image of her rival, pours forth to it a pathetic appeal that Peg will not rob her of her only treasure, her husband's heart; when to her dismay, she perceives a tear upon the portrait's face, which reveals the *real* woman: and a touching interview follows, in which the courted actress begs the simple young wife to be her friend. Then comes on the scene Sir Charles Pomander, in amorous pursuit of Mabel; closely followed by her husband, whom Triplet has summoned to the rescue. A reconciliation between the married pair results, and Sir Charles retires discomfited. Woffington takes an affectionate leave of the Vanes, who soon return to their Shropshire home and domestic bliss; while the noble-hearted Peg, after a few years more of stage triumphs, retires before her bloom has faded, to a life in the country, and there ends her days, «the Bible in her hand, the Cross in her heart; quiet; amidst grass and flowers, and charitable deeds.»

Henry Esmond. This splendid romance, published in 1852, is one of the most important of Thackeray's novels. It is a romance of the time of Queen Anne, and purports to be told by the hero in the years of rest after the storm and stress of a checkered life. It is written after the manner of the time, which gives it a pleasant flavor of quaintness.

The hero, a boy of noble character, is the true heir to the Castlewood estate, but is supposed to be illegitimate, and grows up as a dependent in the home of his second cousin, the titular viscount, where he is treated with kindness and affection. The family consists of the young and lovely Lady Castlewood; a son, Francis, and a beautiful daughter, Beatrix. Lord Castlewood neglects his wife, and exposes her to the unwelcome attentions of Lord Mohun, with whom he subsequently fights a duel, in which he is killed. Without justification, Lady Castlewood holds Esmond responsible for the duel. Having learned that he is legally heir to Castlewood, he is constrained by gratitude to conceal the knowledge, and goes off to the wars. Returning to England on furlough, he is received with great affection, and immediately falls in love with Beatrix, whom he wooes unavailingly for ten years. The brilliant beauty becomes engaged to the Duke of Hamilton, but he is killed in a duel. Esmond, a devoted Jacobite, brings the Pretender to England in readiness to succeed Queen Anne, who is dying; but the Prince lays siege to the fair Beatrix

instead of the throne. This wrecks the project; and Henry, now discovering his purposes, crosses swords with him. The Pretender then returns to Paris, where Beatrix joins him.

Henry now discovers that his very long attachment for Beatrix has given place to a tender affection for her mother, notwithstanding her eight years of superior age. This is the weakest point in the novel, but the author manages it skillfully. The attachment being mutual, no obstacle appears to their marriage. Frank is left in possession of the estate, while Esmond and his bride emigrate to the family plantations in Virginia; where their subsequent fortunes form the theme of «The Virginians.»

Virginians, The, by William Makepeace Thackeray (1859), is a sequel to 'Henry Esmond,' and revives a past society with the same brilliant skill. The chivalric Colonel Esmond, dear to readers of the earlier novel, goes to Virginia after his marriage with Lady Castlewood, and there builds a country-seat, which he names Castlewood in remembrance of his family's ancestral home in England. In the American Castlewood his twin grandsons are reared by their widowed mother, Madame Rachel Warrington, that sharp-tongued colonial dame so kind and generous to her favorites, so bitter and unjust to all who oppose her. She is a loving but tyrannical mother; and after the Colonel's death, exercises autocratic rule over the Castlewood domain. Among her frequent visitors is young Colonel Washington, a brave, attractive figure, with fame yet to win.

Virginian life in pre-Revolutionary days is made very real to the reader; and is clearly distinguished from the English life upon which young Harry Warrington enters after his brother's supposed death in a disastrous campaign of the French and Indian War, upon which he has accompanied Colonel Washington. The lavish and generous young Virginian is at first repelled by the cold courtesy and selfish thrift of his Old World cousins. But his fortune soon wins him favor; and, too simple to detect mercenary motives, he plunges into social dissipation under the direction of Baroness Bernstein, an antiquated egotist, whom his grandfather had loved as the beautiful and coquettish Beatrix Esmond. He is deep in debt, and has promised to marry an elderly cousin, when he is rescued from his folly by the arrival of his shrewd and generous brother George. George resumes his heirship, and Harry is no longer a prey for cupidity. In the story of their subsequent adventures, the exposition of social baseness and hypocrisy would be grewsome if it were not for the kindly humor which mollifies the satire.

Tom Brown's School Days, the finest and most famous example of stories depicting English public-school life, was written by Thomas Hughes, and published in 1857, when the author was a young barrister of three-and-thirty. It leaped at once into a deserved popularity it has never lost. Tom is a typical middle-class lad, with the distinctive British virtues of pluck, honesty, and the love of fair play. The story portrays his life from the moment he enters the lowest form of the great school, a homesick, timid lad, who has to fag for the older boys and has his full share of the rough treatment which obtained in the Rugby of his day, to the time when he has developed into a big, brawny fellow, the head of the school, a football hero, and ready to pass on to Oxford,—another story being devoted to his experiences there. A faithful, lifelike, and most entertaining picture of the Rugby of Dr. Arnold is given; its social habits, methods of teaching, its sports, beliefs, and ideals. The wide influence of that great man is sketched with hearty appreciation; and in another figure—that of the gentle, high-charactered lad Arthur—one may recognize Dean Stanley in his student days. Individual scenes, like the bullying of Tom when he is green in the school, the football match, and the boat race, will always cling in memory for their graphic lines and fullness of life. An honester, manlier story was never written, for the author had been through it all,—the novel is «by an old boy,» the title-page declares; moreover, it teaches, by the contagion of example, those sterling virile virtues which have made the English one of the great dominant races of civilization. To read 'Tom Brown' is to have an exhilarating sense of the vigorous young manhood of that nation, its joy in fruitful activity.

Moonstone, The, by Wilkie Collins (1868), is one of the best examples of the author's general purpose to mystify the reader. At the storming of Seringapatam, a holy city of India, by the British in 1799, a certain John Herncastle possessed himself, by the massacre of its keepers, of a large and peculiar diamond known as the moonstone. With his dying breath, one of the Brahmins cursed the Englishman, declaring that the diamond would bring disaster and misfortune to its unlawful possessors. The story treats of the mysterious disappearance of the stone, bequeathed by Herncastle to his niece, Miss Verinder, and of the tragedy that ensued before the guilty persons could be with certainty apprehended. The closing lines of the story find the moonstone once again in India, fixed as formerly in the forehead of an idol.

Kenelm Chillingly, His Adventures and Opinions, by Edward Bulwer Lytton (Lord Lytton). (1873.) This, one of Bulwer's artistic novels of English life, is considered by many a masterpiece, and is certainly one of his most popular works. Kenelm Chillingly is the long-desired heir of an old family, who develops symptoms of remarkable precocity, to the anxiety of his parents and teachers. After leaving school, he is given an insight into London society, and enters Cambridge with matured opinions and judgment, graduating with honors. Coming of age in the early part of the nineteenth century,—a time of unwonted progress, of unsettlement of beliefs, and of dissatisfaction with the existing state of affairs,—he adds to the general unrest of his generation an individual melancholy of temperament, a phenomenal clearness of vision which detects and despises shams, and an inability to fit himself into commonplace grooves and the ruts of inherited habit. In various phrases throughout his biography he is described, or describes himself—"A mere dreamer"; "He had woven a solitude round him out of his own heart"; "I do not stand in this world: like a ghost I glide beside it and look on." With the temperament of the idealist, Kenelm possesses an attractive face and figure, a fondness for athletic exercise, and a perfect physical development. He leaves home in search of adventures, an unknown pedestrian with a few pounds in his pocket (and unlimited credit at his bankers'), unincumbered by letters of introduction or social fetters. His adventures, which are in keeping with his personality, extend over a few years, varied by periodical returns to his family and reappearances in society; where he is courted for his wealth, his gentle birth, and his eccentricities. The culmination of his fortunes is reached in an unfortunate love affair with Lily Mordaunt, a spirituelle creature, half child, half woman, a "human poem," who dies broken-hearted when a cruel fate separates her from her lover.

'Kenelm Chillingly' is less the life of a man than the prelude to a life; a preface of dreams, of disappointments, of disillusionments, before the realities begin. He himself epitomizes his future and his past, when he says to his father, in their last recorded interview, "We must—at whatever cost to ourselves—we must go through the romance of life before we clearly detect what is grand in its possibilities"; and again, "My choice is made: not that of deserter, but that of soldier in the ranks."

Round him are grouped many interesting characters,—Sir Peter and Lady Caroline, his father and mother; his cousin, Gordon Chillingly, the ambitious politician; Chillingly Mivers, the caustic editor of The Londoner; the reformed bully, Tom Bowles; the pretty village belle, Jessie Somers, and her crippled husband; Cecilia Travers, who remains faithful to her unreciprocated attachment for Kenelm; Mr. Welby, the polished man of society; Walter Melville, the celebrated artist and "Wandering Minstrel"; and several others.

Far from the Madding Crowd, a pastoral novel by Thomas Hardy, is perhaps the best example of his earlier manner, and of his achievements in the domain of comedy. The story is mainly concerned with the love affairs of Bathsheba Everdene, a country girl with enough cleverness in her composition to render her impatient of the rustic Darby-and-Joan conception of marriage. Her first wooer, honest Farmer Oak, promises her all the insignia of married rank if she will accept him. She is pleased with the prospect of possessing a piano, and a "ten-pound gig for market"; but when Oak adds, "and at home by the fire, whenever you look up, there

I shall be, and whenever I look up, there will be you,» the intolerable ennui of married life instantly weighs upon her imagination. She throws Oak over for a possible lover of more worldly pretensions. Only through an unfortunate marriage with a certain dashing Sergeant Troy does she learn to appreciate her first suitor's sterling worth. He for his part proves his devotion to her by serving her faithfully as her farm bailiff, after a change in her fortunes has placed her apparently out of his reach. 'Far from the Madding Crowd' is exceedingly rich in humor, in descriptions of rustic scenes, and of rustic character. The day laborers who gather at the malt-house to pass around the huge mug called «The God-Forgive-Me» («probably because its size makes any given toper feel ashamed of himself»)—these clowns are hardly surpassed in Shakespeare for their natural humor, their rustic talk, or their shrewd observation. Not less remarkable are certain rustic pictures, as that of the lambing on a windy St. Thomas's night, the starlight and the light from Oak's lantern making a picture worthy of Rembrandt. The novel takes rank as a classic in pastoral fiction.

Diana of the Crossways, a remarkable novel by George Meredith, appeared in 1885. It displays his power of drawing a living vibrant woman, in whom beauty and intellect and noble character are united. Diana is the centre of the book. In her light the other men and women live and move, and by her light they are judged. She is an Irishwoman of good family. As a girl she makes an unfortunate marriage with a Mr. Warwick, who so little knows her true character that he suspects her of an intrigue with a Lord Dannisburg, and begins proceedings against her. Diana's separation from her husband is the beginning of her picturesque but always honorable career, and the true initial point of the story. She is one of the most charming of Meredith's women: it was believed that she was drawn from Lady Caroline Norton, Sheridan's granddaughter, famous for her beauty, her wit, and her independence of conventional opinion; but this is now disproved.

David Grieve, The History of, a novel by Mrs. Humphry Ward, was published in 1892. Like 'Robert Elsmere,' it takes greatly into account social and educational forces of contemporary life. It was written apparently under the influence of 'Amiel's Journal,' as it embodies the same cheerless and somewhat negative philosophy.

The hero, David Grieve, and his sister Louie, are the children of Sandy Grieve, a Scotch workingman, and of a Frenchwoman, a grisette, of depraved tendencies. The girl inherits the mother's nature, the boy the father's. David begins life as a country boy in Derbyshire, tending his uncle's sheep. His leisure moments are devoted to reading and study. As a boy of sixteen he leaves the home that had become intolerable, and goes to Manchester, where he learns the bookseller's trade and educates himself further, becoming finally the head of a publishing-house well known for its publications of economic and political works. His life, however, is far from happy. His sister goes to the bad in Paris. He marries a woman unworthy of him. Throughout, he clings to a high ethical ideal as the only hope, the only faith open to a nineteenth-century man. Conduct is for him the whole of life. On right-doing his soul rests and depends, in the stress of the tempest of passion and sin about him.

The novel is well written, abounding in striking and dramatic scenes, and rich in delineation of character.

Deemster, The, by Hall Caine. 'The Deemster' is a sensational novel, setting forth the righteousness of just retribution. The author calls it the story of the Prodigal Son. The scene is laid in the Isle of Man, in the latter part of the seventeenth century and the early part of the eighteenth.

The Deemster is Thorkell Mylrea, whose brother Gilchrist is bishop of the island. These two brothers, with Ewan and Mona, the son and daughter of the Deemster, and Daniel, the son of the Bishop, are the chief actors in the story. Ewan is a young clergyman, but Dan is the prodigal who wastes his father's substance. He loves his cousin Mona deeply, but her brother considers this love dishonorable to her. The cousins engage in a duel, which results in the death of Ewan. Dan surrenders himself to justice, is declared guilty, and receives a sentence worse than death. He is declared cut off forever from his people. None shall speak to him or look upon him or give him aid. He

shall live and die among the beasts in a remote corner of the island.

At length a strange plague comes upon the people. Daniel obtains the privilege of taking the place of Father Dalby, the Irish priest. He effects many cures, and at last dies of the pestilence, after the office of deemster made vacant by his uncle's death has been offered to him as a reward for his services. Like all of Hall Caine's work, it is sombre and oppressive, but its delineation of Manx character is striking and convincing. It was published in 1877. A dramatization has been produced by Wilson Barrett under the title 'Ben-Ma-Chree.'

Donal Grant, a novel by George Macdonald, was published in 1883, when he was fifty-nine. It is a modern story; the hero, Donal Grant, being one of the muscular and intellectual young Scotchmen whom Macdonald loves to describe. Introduced as a poor student seeking a situation, he reaches the town of Auchars, where he meets a spiritually minded cobbler and his wife with whom he lodges. In Auchars he finds a field of work, and the story deals with the effect produced on careless and selfish characters by contact with an upright and generous nature. The plot involves a forced marriage, and other well-known incidents; but the book shows all Macdonald's familiar qualities, though it is less eventful and more didactic than many of his stories.

Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde, by Robert Louis Stevenson, is a psychologic romance illustrating the complex quality of man's nature. The scene is London. Dr. Jekyll is a physician of position and good character, a portly, kindly man. In his youth, however, he showed that he had strong capacities for evil, which he succeeded in suppressing for years. His professional tastes lead him to experiment in drugs, and he hits on one whereby he is changed physically so that his lower nature receives external dress. He becomes Mr. Hyde, a pale, misshapen, repulsive creature of evil and violent passions. Again and again Dr. Jekyll effects this change, and gives his bad side more and more power. His friend Utterson, a lawyer, is puzzled by Jekyll's will in favor of Hyde, and seeks to unravel the mystery. The brutal murder of Sir Danvers Carew, which is traced to Hyde, who of course disappears, adds to the mystery and horror. At last, by the aid of letters left by Dr. Lanyon, another of Dr. Jekyll's lawyer friends, to whom he has revealed the secret and who is killed by the shock of the discovery, the strange facts are exposed. Utterson breaks into Jekyll's laboratory, only to find Hyde, who has just taken his own life; and Jekyll is gone forever. It was the first of Stevenson's books to become widely popular. Its date is 1886.

Little Minister, The, by J. M. Barrie. (Published in 1891.) A love story, the scene of which is laid in the little Scotch weaving village of Thrums at about the middle of the present century. Aside from its intrinsic interest, there is much skillful portrayal of the complexities of Scotch character, and much sympathy with the homely lives of the poverty-stricken weavers, whose narrow creed may make them cruel, but never dishonorable. The hero, Gavin Dishart, is a boy preacher of twenty-one, small of stature but great in authority, and given to innocent frolic in exuberant moments. Grouped about him are his people, who watch him with lynx-eyed vigilance, ready to adore, criticize, and interfere; while an all-pervasive influence is the mother love and worship of «soft-faced» Margaret Dishart.

Across the narrow path of the Little Minister, and straight into his orthodox life, dances Babbie the Egyptian, in a wild gipsy frock, with red rowans in her hair. Against the persuasiveness of her beautiful eyes and her madcap pranks, even three scathing sermons against Woman, preached by Gavin in self-defense, are of no avail; and the reader follows with absorbed interest his romantic meetings with the reprehensible Babbie, and the gossip of the scandalized community. The rapid unfolding of the story reveals Babbie's sorrowful and unselfish renunciation of Gavin, and her identity as the promised bride of Lord Rintoul, who is many years her senior. A false report of Gavin's death brings the lovers together again on the eve of Babbie's marriage. Fearing pursuit, she consents to a hasty gipsy marriage with Gavin in the woods; and the climax is reached when a flash of lightning reveals the ceremony to Lord Rintoul, two stern elders of the Kirk, and Rob Dow, who is seeking to save the Little Minister from his wrathful

people by killing the Egyptian. In the flood that follows, the chief actors in this dramatic scene are scattered; but Gavin and Babbie, after many adventures, are reunited, a deed of heroism on the part of the Little Minister having reinstated him in the love of his people.

The story is recounted by Dominie Ogilvy, who is at last revealed as the father of Gavin. It is lighted by touches of quaint humor that soften what might otherwise seem stern and forbidding in the picture. An instance in point is that of Tibbie Craik, who would be «fine pleased» with any bride that the minister might choose, because she «had a magenta silk, and so was jealous of no one.»

In 1897 the book was dramatized, with a violent wrenching of the plot to meet dramatic necessities.

Jungle Books, The, by Rudyard Kipling. The central figure in these books is the boy Mowgli, who, straying from his village home when an infant, had been lost in the forest, and there sheltered and nursed with her own cubs by a mother-wolf, and the hairy Orson. Joined to this element of human interest, and with the coloring of high romance, these stories picture the personal characteristics and social and political life of the gaunt wolf-family in their cave and the free republic of wolves, assembled in the Pack; the snarling Bengal tiger, Shere Khan, who, though fearful, like the other beasts, of man's superior wit, roams boastfully for prey, attended by his obsequious but mischief-making jackal servant, Tabaqui, the Dish-Licker; they tell about Baloo, «the sleepy brown bear who teaches the wolf-cubs the Law of the Jungle, which is the reproof of human codes in its comprehensive justice»; the black panther, Bagheera; Kaa, the big rock python; and many others, including the monkey people, filthy chatterers despised by all the rest. They describe also how Mowgli's coming disturbed these forest creatures; how his human will proved more powerful than Shere Khan's jaws and claws; and how the brown bear and other friends rescued him with some trouble when he had been carried off through the tree-tops by the monkey people; and how he finally went back to live among men, but with a better knowledge of beasts. Unlike the talking beasts in Æsop's fables, those of the 'Jungle Books' are not men in hides and on all fours discussing human problems. Kipling's genius represents them thinking and behaving, each according to his own peculiar beastly habit and experience, with such dramatic skill that one is almost forced to believe that he has intimately dwelt among them as Mowgli did. The stories were published in St. Nicholas, and collected into two volumes in 1894 and 1895.

Fairy Tales. The stories of Cinderella, Beauty and the Beast, Hop o' my Thumb, Sleeping Beauty, and others, so fascinating to children and to peasants, were looked on merely as amusing tales, until the efforts of Grimm and his successors drew back, as it were, a curtain, and disclosed another fairy region of almost limitless perspective, whose vanishing-point may be nearly identical with the origin of the human race. For by the study of comparative mythology, it was discovered that these tales are not restricted to Europe alone, but are to be found, in varying forms, among almost all nations. Comparative philology then showed the original union of the Teutonic, Celtic, Latin, Greek, Persian, and Hindu races in the primitive Aryan race, whose home has been variously fixed in Western Central Asia, in Europe, and even in Africa; from which they broke away in prehistoric dispersions. This was discovered by tracing words through the German, Latin, Greek, and Persian forms up to the Sanskrit, the oldest literary form of all; their identity proves their descent from a common stock. Thus most of our popular tales date from the days «when the primitive Aryan took his evening meal of *yava*, and sipped his fermented mead, while the Laplander was master of Europe, and the dark-skinned Sudra roamed through the Punjab.» The survival of popular tales is due to their being unconscious growths, to the strict adherence to form shown by illiterate and savage people in recitals, proved also by a child's insistence on accuracy, and to the laws of the permanence of culture. All these make the science of folk-lore possible.

There are several theories in regard to the origin of folk-tales. The oldest is the Oriental theory, which traces all back to a common origin in the Vedas, the Sanskrit sacred books of Buddhism.

dating probably from 2000 B. C. It is true that the germs of most tales are found in the Vedas, but proofs of the Indian origin of stories are lacking; the discovery of tales in Egypt which were written down in the period of the early empire are objections to its acceptance, and the idea of diffusion will not account for similar tales found in Australia, New Zealand, and America. The Aryan theory, supported by Max Müller, Grimm, and others, gives as their origin the explanation of natural phenomena, as the sun's daily course, the change of day and night, dawn, winter, and summer. These nature-myths must not be regarded as originally metaphors; they were primitive man's philosophy of nature, in the days when he could not distinguish between it and his personality; when «there was no supernatural, because it was not yet discovered that there was such a thing as nature»; and so every object was endowed with a personal life. This view is supported by the proper names in myths having been originally names of natural phenomena. The savage myths of to-day explain the myth-making of old: instance the New Zealand tale of 'The Children of Heaven and Earth' in Grey's 'Polynesian Mythology,' connected with the Sanskrit Dyauspitar (Jupiter), Heaven-father, and Prithivî-mâtar, Earth-mother, in the Vedas. Folk-lore is «the débris brought down by the streams of tradition from the distant highlands of ancient mythology,» and the survivals which are unintelligible singly must be explained by comparing them with others. The tales have enough likeness to show that they come from the same source, and enough difference to show they were not copied from each other. Müller says, «Nursery tales are generally the last things to be adopted by one nation from another.» The danger is that too many may be assigned to nature-myths. Even the 'Song of Sixpence' has been claimed as one: the pie representing earth and sky; the birds, the twenty-four hours; the opened pie, the daybreak, with singing birds; the king, the sun, with his money, sunshine; the queen, the moon; the maid, dawn, hanging out the clothes, clouds, is frightened away by the blackbird, sunrise. Another theory, supported by Tylor and Lang, traces the origin of folk-lore to a far earlier source than the Aryan,—the customs and practices of early man: such as totemism, descent from animals or things, which were at last worshiped; and curious taboos or prohibitions, which can be explained by similar savage customs of the present. Thus tales become valuable both for the anthropologist and the mythologist. But late authorities declare that it is useless to seek any common origin of folk-tales; since the incidents, which are few, and the persons, who are types, are based on ideas that might occur to uncivilized races anywhere.

Our popular fairy-tales, or *contes*, have been, in the main, handed down orally. However, some of their elements or variants at least have come down through literary collections in the following succession: The Vedas, the Sanskrit sacred books; the Persian Zend-Avesta; the Jâtakas of about the fifth century B. C.; from some lost Sanskrit books came the 'Panchatantra,' a book of fables earlier than 550 A. D., of which the Hitopadeça is a compilation; a Pahlavi version of the same period; an Arabic version before the tenth century; and a Persian of about 1100 A. D.; the 'Syntipas,' a Greek version, belongs to the eleventh century. Then followed translations into several European languages. The earliest collection of European tales was made by Straparola, who published at Venice in 1550 his 'Notti Piacevola,' which was translated into French, and was probably the origin of the 'Contes des Fées.' It contains the tale of 'Puss in Boots,' and elements of some others. The best early collection is Basile's, the 'Pentamerone,' published at Naples in 1637. In 1696 there appeared in the Recueil, a magazine published by Moetjens at The Hague, the story 'La Belle au Bois Dormant' (our 'Sleeping Beauty'), by Charles Perrault; and in 1697 appeared seven others: 'Little Red Riding Hood,' 'Bluebeard,' 'Puss in Boots,' 'The Fairy,' 'Cinderella,' 'Riquet of the Tuft,' and 'Hop o' My Thumb.' These were published in 1697 under the title 'Contes du Temps Passé, Avec des Moralités,' by P. Darmancour, Perrault's son, for whom he wrote them down from a nurse's stories. These fairy-tales became part of the world's literature; and in England at least, where scarcely any tales existed in literary form except 'Jack the Giant-Killer,' they superseded all the national versions. Within this century the investigations of Jacob and William Grimm.

and their successors in this field, have reduced to written form the tales of nearly all nations, revealing the same characters and incidents under countless names and shapes. The method used by them has been to take down the tales from the recitals of the common people, — generally of the old women who have been the chief conservers of stories,— exactly as given, rough or uncouth as the narrative may be. For in some apparently absurd feature may be a survival of ancient custom or myth of great historic interest; and the germs of these universal stories, in becoming part of a nation's folk-lore, take a local form and so become valuable to the ethnologist. Thus the beautiful myths of the South in the Northern forms, where winter's rigor alters the conditions of life, have an entirely different setting. We must include in the comparison of stories the Greek myths; as the Odyssey is now conceded to be a mass of popular tales (Gerland's 'Altgriechische Märchen in der Odyssee,'—'Old Greek Tales in the Odyssey.') To these we must add the tales of ancient Egypt; those narrated by Herodotus, and other travelers and historians; the beautiful story of 'Cupid and Psyche,' given by Apuleius in his 'Metamorphoses' of the second century A. D., which also was taken from a popular myth, as we shall see, very widely distributed. Spreading all these before us, with the wealth of Eastern lore, and that gathered recently from every European nation, and from the savage or barbarian tribes of Asia, Africa, America, and Polynesia, we shall find running through them all the same germ, either in varying form, or simply in detached features, to our astonishment and delight. We shall examine in detail the most familiar of the popular fairy-tales, noting the principal variants or recurring incidents, what survival of nature-myth they contain, what ancient custom or religious rite, and their possible links with Oriental literary collections; showing thus in a limited way the basis on which the before-mentioned theories of their origin rest. Taking Perrault's 'Tales' as the best versions, we shall find that actual fairies appear but seldom, as is the case generally in traditional fairy stories; in 'Cinderella' and 'The Sleeping Beauty' the fairies are of the genuine traditional type, but in other tales we find merely the magical key or the fairy 'Seven-League Boots.' Yet the fairies have so identified themselves with popular tales by giving them their titles, that we may find it interesting to look up their origin. The derivation of the word is given from *fatare*, to enchant, *faé* or *fé*, meaning enchanted, and running into the varying forms of fée, fata, hada, feen, fay, and fairy; or with more probability from *fatum*, what is spoken, and Fata, the Fates, who speak, Faunus or Fatuus, the god, and his sister or wife Fatua. This points to the primitive personification of natural phenomena: all localities and objects were believed to be inhabited by spirits. Similar beings are found in the legend-lore of all nations; as the Nereids of Greece, the Apsaras of India, the Slavonic Wilis, the Melanesian Vius, the Scotch fairies or Good Ladies — as they are termed, just as the daughter of Faunus was not known by her real name, but as the Good Goddess ("Bona Dea"). Their mediæval connection with the nether-world and the dead may possibly point to their origin as ancestral ghosts. We shall find that "the story of the heroes of Teutonic and Hindu folk-lore, the stories of 'Boots' and 'Cinderella,' of Logedas Rajah and Surya Bai, are the story also of Achilleus and Oidipous, of Perseus and Theseus, of Helen and Odysseus, of Baldur and Rustem and Sigurd. Everywhere there is the search for the bright maiden who has been stolen away, everywhere the long struggle to reclaim her." (Cox.)

Sleeping Beauty.—This story is regarded by mythologists as a nature-myth, founded on nature's long sleep in winter. The Earth-goddess pricked by winter's dart falls into a deep sleep, from which she is aroused by the prince, the Sun, who searches far for her. We may find a slight parallel in Demeter's search for her lost daughter, Proserpine in the Greek myth; but a much more evident resemblance is seen in the sleep of Brynhild, stung to her sleep by the sleep-thorn. 'The Two Brothers,' found in an Egyptian papyrus of the Nineteenth Dynasty,— the time of Seti II., — had several incidents similar to those of 'The Sleeping Beauty.' The Hathors who pronounce the fate of the prince correspond to the old fairy, and both tales show the impossibility of escaping fate. The spindle whose prick causes the long slumber is a counterpart of the

arrow that wounds Achilles, the thorn that pricks Sigurd, and the mistletoe fatal to Baldur. In 'Surya Bai' (from 'Old Deccan Days') the mischief is done by the poisoned nail of a demon. In the Greek myth of Orpheus, Eurydice is stung by the serpent of darkness. The hedge that surrounds the palace appears in the flames encircling Brynhild on the Glittering Heath, and the seven coils of the dragon; also in the Hindu tale of 'Panch Phul Ranee,' in which the heroine is surrounded by seven ditches, surmounted by seven hedges of spears. In the northern form of the story an interesting feature is the presence of the ivy, the one plant that can endure the winter's numbing touch. In a Transylvanian variant a maiden spins her golden hair in a cavern, from which she is rescued by a man who undergoes an hour of torture for three nights. The awakening by a kiss corresponds to Sigurd's rousing Brynhild by his magic sword; but the kiss may be a survival of an ancient form of worship, thus suggesting that the princess in the earlier forms of the tradition may have been a local goddess, which would support the anthropological theory. The version most closely resembling Perrault's is Grimm's 'Little Briar Rose,' which is however without the other's ending about the cruel mother-in-law. A few incidents are found in the 'Pentamerone,' and a beautiful modern version is found in Tennyson's 'Day-Dream.'

Little Red Riding-Hood.—In this story we may detect a myth of day and night. Red Riding-Hood, the Evening Sun, goes to see her grandmother, the Earth, who is the first to be swallowed by the wolf of Night or Darkness. The red cloak is the twilight glow. In the German versions the wolf is cut open by the hunter, and both set free; here the hunter may stand for the rising sun that rescues all from night. The Russian version in the tale of 'Vasihassa' hints at a nature-myth in the incident of the white, red, and black horses, representing the changing day. The German version contains a widely spread incident,—the restoration of persons from monsters who have swallowed them. We find parallels in the Aryan story of the dragon swallowing the sun, and killed by the sun-god Indra; here it is interesting to note that the Sanskrit word for evening means «mouth of night.» The incident occurs in the myth of Kronos swallowing his children; in the Maori legend in which Ihani, the New Zealand cosmic hero, tries to creep through his ancestress, Great-Woman or Night; in a Zulu version a princess is swallowed by a monster which becomes in a Karen tale a snake. We find it also in the Algonkin legend repeated in 'Hiawatha'; among the Bushmen, Kaffirs, Zulus; and in Melanesia, where the monster is night, showing quite plainly a savage nature-myth. The story has been compared to the Sanskrit Vartika, rescued by the Açvins (the Vedic Dioscuri) from the wolf's throat. Vartika is the Quail, the bird that returns at evening; and the Greek word for quail is *ortyx*, allied possibly to Ortygia, the old name for Delos, birthplace of Apollo.

Bluebeard.—This tale had been regarded by some as partly historic, of which the original was Gilles de Laval, Baron de Retz, who was burned in 1440 for his cruelty to children. It is, however, really a märchen, and the leading idea of curiosity punished is world-wide. The forbidden chamber is a counterpart of the treasure-house of Ixion, on entering which the intruder was destroyed, or betrayed by the gold or blood that clung to him; also of Pandora's box, as well as of Proserpine's pyx that Psyche opened in spite of the prohibition. There are several parallels among the German fairy-tales collected by Grimm; and one feature at least is found in the Kaffir tale of the Ox (Callaway's 'Nursery Tales of the Zulus'). Variants are found in Russia, and among Gaelic popular tales; and in the Sanskrit collection 'Katha Sarit Sagara,' the hero Saktideva breaks the taboo, and like Bluebeard's wife, is confronted with the horrible sight of dead women. Possibly in the punishment following the breaking of the taboo may be a survival of some ancient religious prohibition: among the Australians, Greeks, and Labrador Indians, such an error was regarded as the means by which death came into the world.

Puss in Boots.—Perrault's version of this popular and wide-spread tale was probably taken from Straparola's 'Piacevoli Notti.' The story is found in a Norse version in 'Lord Peter,' and in the Swedish 'Palace with Pillars of Gold,' in which the cat befriends a girl, whose adventures are similar to those of the

Marquis of Carabas. In a Sicilian version is found the first hint of a moral which is lacking in the above-mentioned tales; that is, the ingratitude of the man. This moral appears more plainly in a popular French version, where man's ingratitude is contrasted with the gratitude of a beast. This occurs likewise in the versions of the Avars and the Russians. Cosguin imagined from the moral that its origin was Buddhistic, for the story could only have arisen in a comparatively civilized community; but the only Hindoo version, the Match-Making Jackal, which was not discovered until about 1884 in Bengal, has no moral at all. The most complete moral is found in Zanzibar, in the Swahili tale of 'Sultan Darai,' in which the beneficent beast is a gazelle: the ingratitude of the man is punished by the loss of all that he had gained; the gazelle, which dies of neglect, is honored by a public funeral. An Arab tribe honors all dead gazelles with public mourning; from which may be inferred a primitive idea that the tribal origin was from a gazelle stock,—a hint of totemism. Variants of 'Puss in Boots' are found among the Finns, Bulgarians, Scotch, Siberians, and in modern Hindustani stories; and some features are found in Grimm, and in the adventures of the Zulu hero Uhlakanyana.

Toads and Diamonds.—This story of the good sister who was rewarded, and the bad who was punished, is found in many forms. Several variants are met in Grimm's tales; it is found in the collection of Mademoiselle L'Heritier dating from 1696; and again is met among the Zulus, Kaffirs, Norse, and Scotch. In many cases the story runs into the tale of the substituted bride,—an example of the curious combinations of the limited number of incidents in popular lore.

Cinderella.—This fairy-tale, in the majority of the variants, contains several incidents which may be perhaps the remains of totemism and of a very old social custom. The position of Cinderella in most versions as a stepchild may without much difficulty be supposed to have been that of the youngest, who by «junior's right» would have been the heir; the myth of ill-treatment would be natural if it arose when the custom was slipping away. By that older law of inheritance, the hearth-place was the share of the youngest; so that Cinderella's position by it, and her consequent blackened condition, would be quite in keeping with this theory. This right of the youngest is met in Hesiod, who makes Zeus the youngest child of Kronos; it is also found in Hungary, among Slavic communities, in Central Asia, in parts of China, in Germany and Celtic lands; and it is alluded to in the Edda. A similar custom among the Zulus is shown in one of Callaway's 'Zulu Nursery Tales.' The fragment of totemism is shown in the cases when the agent is a friendly beast or tree, which has some mystic connection with the heroine's dead mother. The most striking instance occurs in the Russian tale of 'The Wonderful Birch,' in which the mother is changed by a witch into a sheep, killed and buried by the daughter, and becomes a tree, that confers the magical gifts. The two features of a beast and a tree are found in the old Egyptian tale 'Two Brothers'; and the beast alone is seen in Servian, Modern Greek, Gaelic, and Lowland Scotch variants. In two versions of barbarous tribes, 'The Wonderful Horns' of the Kaffirs, and a tale of the Santals, a hill-tribe of India, the girl's place is taken by a boy whose adventures are similar to Cinderella's, but the agents are an ox and a cow. In Perrault's tale, the more refined fairy godmother takes the place of these beasts, which are in every case domesticated animals. The slipper is a feature that is found in the whole cycle of tales. In the Greek myth of 'Rhodopê,' the slipper is carried off by an eagle, and dropped in the lap of the King of Egypt, who seeks and marries the owner. In the Hindu tale, the Rajah's daughter loses her slipper in a forest, where it is found by a prince, on whom it makes the usual impression. Here we find the false bride, which is usually a part of these tales, but is omitted by Perrault; and in most cases the warning is given by a bird. In several instances the recognition is effected by a lock of hair, which acts the part of the glass slipper—which should be fur (*vair*) according to some authorities; this is found in the Egyptian tale of the 'Two Brothers,' and reappears in the Santal version and in the popular tales of Bengal. It occurs likewise in an entirely different cycle, in the lock of Iseult's hair which a swallow carries to King Mark of Cornwall. We can

also trace a slight resemblance in the search of Orpheus for Eurydice, and the Vedic myth of Mitra, the Sun-god, as well as the beautiful Deccan tale of 'Sodewa Bai.' If we search for indications of a nature-myth in the story of Cinderella, we shall find that it belongs to the myths of the Sun and the Dawn. The maiden is the Dawn, dull and gray, away from the brightness of the Sun; the sisters are the clouds, that screen and overshadow the Dawn, and the step-mother takes the part of Night. The Dawn fades away from the Sun, the prince, who after a long search finds her at last in her glorious robes of sunset. Max Müller gives the same meaning to the Vedic myth of 'Urvasî,' whose name ("great-desires") seems to imply a search for something lost.

Hop o' My Thumb.—A mythic theory of this tale has been given, by which the forest represents the night; the pebbles, the stars; and the ogre, the devouring sun. The idea of cannibalism which it contains may possibly be a survival of an early savage state; and thus the story very obligingly supports two of the schools of mythic interpretation. It contains traces of very great antiquity, and the main features are frequently met with. We find them, for instance, in the Indian story of 'Surya Bai,' where a handful of grain is scattered; in the German counterpart, 'Hänsel and Gretel'; in the Kaffir tale, in which the girl drops ashes; and that is found again in a story in the 'Pentamerone.' The incident of the ogre's keen scent is found in a Namaqua tale, in which the elephant takes the part. In a Zulu story an ogress smells the hero Uzembeni, and the same feature is seen in Polynesian myths, and even among the Canadian Indians. In Perrault's tale Hop o' My Thumb makes the ogre kill his own children; but in many forms the captor is either cooked, or forced to eat some of his relatives, by means generally of some trick. The substitution of the ogre's daughters is suggested by the story of Athamas and Themisto, whose children are dressed by her orders in white, while those of her rival are clad in black; then by a reversal of the plan, she murders her own. In most variants the flight of the brothers is magically helped; but Perrault uses only the Seven-League Boots, which are no doubt identical with the sandals of Hermes and Loki's magic shoes.

Beauty and the Beast.—This ancient story is very evidently a myth of the Sun and the Dawn. In all the variants the hero and the heroine cannot behold each other without misfortune. Generally the bride is forbidden to look upon her husband, who is enchanted under the form of a monster. The breaking of the taboo results in separation, but they are finally reunited after many adventures. The anthropological school of myth interpreters see in this feature a primitive marriage custom, which still exists among many savage races of the present day. One of the earliest forms of the story is the Vedic myth of 'Urvasî and Purûravas.' Another is the Sanskrit Bhekî, who marries on condition she shall never see water; thus typifying the dawn, vanishing in the clouds of sunset. Müller gives an interesting philological explanation of this myth. Bhekî means frog, and stands for the rising or setting sun, which like amphibious creatures appears to pass from clouds or water. But in its Greek form Bhekî means seaweed which is red, thus giving dark red; and the Latin for toad means "the red one," hence the term represents the dawn-glow or gloaming, which is quenched in water. In Greek myths we find a resemblance in some features of 'Orpheus and Eurydice'; and the name of Orpheus in its Sanskrit form of Arbhu, meaning the sun, hints quite plainly at a solar origin of this cycle of tales. A more marked likeness exists in the myth of Eros and Psyche by Apuleius, and in the Scandinavian tale of the 'Land East of the Sun and West of the Moon.' More or less striking parallels are seen in the Celtic 'Battle of the Birds'; in the 'Soaring Lark,' by Grimm; in the Kaffir 'Story of Five Heads'; in Gaelic, Sicilian, and Bengal folk-lore; and even in as remote a quarter as Chili. The investigation of minor fairy-tales, nursery rhymes, and detached features running through many myths, will yield an abundance of interesting information. For instance, the swan-maidens and werewolves, the bean-stalk (which is probably a form of the sacred ash of the Eddas, Yggdrasil, the heaven-tree of many myths), can be found in ever-varying combinations.

We can allude to only a portion of the voluminous literature on this subject. In the general works on mythology, the Aryan theory is maintained by Müller in his 'Essay on Comparative Mythology'

(1856), and 'Chips from a German Workshop' (1867–75); by Sir G. W. Cox in 'Mythology of the Aryan Nations' (1870), 'Introduction to the Science of Comparative Mythology and Folk-Lore' (1881), and 'Popular Romances of the Middle Ages'; by Grimm in his 'Teutonic Mythology' ('Deutsche Mythologie,' translated by Stallybrass) (1880–88); by A. Kuhn in his 'Teutonic Mythology,' and the 'Descent of Fire' (1872); and by W. Schwartz in 'Origin of Myths' ('Ursprung der Mythe'; 1860).

The most important works on the basis of the anthropological theory are E. B. Tylor's 'Primitive Culture' (1871); Andrew Lang's 'Custom and Myth' (1885); his 'Myth Ritual and Religion' (1887); and John Fiske's 'Myths and Myth-Makers' (1872); as well as J. G. Frazer's 'Golden Bough' (1890). W. A. Clouston in 'Popular Tales and Fictions' (1887) supports the Indian theory. The best works directly bearing on Fairy Tales are J. Ritson's 'Fairy Tales' (1831); T. Keightley's 'Fairy Mythology' (1833), both somewhat antiquated; J. T. Bunce's 'Fairy Tales, their Origin and Meaning' (1878); J. O. Halliwell-Phillips's 'Popular Rhymes and Nursery Tales' (1849); R. Koehler's 'European Popular Tales' (1865), and his 'Essays on Fairy Tales and Popular Songs' (1894); E. S. Hartland's 'Science of Fairy Tales' (1891); Andrew Lang's Edition of 'Perrault's Popular Tales' (1888); W. Adlington's 'Most Pleasant and Delectable Tale of the Marriage of Cupid and Psyche,' with 'Discourse on Fable' by A. Lang (1887); and Joseph Bedier's 'Fables' ('Les Fabliaux') (1893).

The most noteworthy collections of the folk-tales of individual nations are Dasent's 'Popular Norse Tales' (1862); Campbell's 'Tales of the West Highlands'; Frere's 'Old Deccan Days'; Steel and Temple's 'Wide-Awake Stories' (1884); L. B. Day's 'Folk Tales of Bengal' (1883); Callaway's 'Zulu Nursery Tales' (1866); Theal's 'Kaffir Folk Lore'; Cosguin's 'Popular Tales of Lorraine' (1886); Maspero's 'Tales of Ancient Egypt,' 2d ed. (1889).

Physiologus (The Naturalist). A very remarkable book of animal allegories, some fifty or sixty in number, produced originally in Greek at Alexandria, as early probably as the final completion of the New Testament, or before 200 A. D., and in circulation for many centuries, in many languages, as a kind of natural Bible of the common people; more universally known, and more popularly regarded, than the Bible even, because so familiar in the memories of the masses, and not dependent upon written copies.

So entirely was it a book of tales and traditions of the uneducated mass, more often told to hearers than copied out and read, that any one who made a written copy varied the text at will, enlarging or abridging, and inserting new ideas or Scripture quotations at pleasure. It was in this respect a reflection of the literary method of the Græco-Hebrew writers of the time of Christ, and of the Greek Christians of the New Testament age, 50–150 A. D. It was the lesson only of the story, not its exact text, which was regarded; facts were of less account than the truth meant to be conveyed. Some of the animals of the stories were imaginary; and with animals were included the diamond, the magnet, the fire-flint, the carbuncle, the Indian stone, and such trees as the sycamore and one called peridexion. The facts in each story were not those of science, given by Aristotle or any other authority; but those of folk-lore, of popular tradition and fable, and of frequent touches of the imagination. It mattered little as to the facts, if they were of startling interest: the important thing was the spiritual lesson. Thus the one horn of the unicorn signifies that Christ is one with the Father; the wonderfully sweet odor of the panther's breath, attracting all other animals except the serpent, signifies Christ drawing all unto him except the Devil. The riot of legend and fable, which ran under "Physiologus says," took the popular fancy in proportion as it was wild; and credulity thus stimulated was the strongest belief. The ideas thus taught passed into all the literatures of Europe, and found incessant expression in art, and in emblems carved upon churches and even upon furniture.

The Greek text of 'Physiologus,' and versions in great variety, have been printed; and in the 'Geschichte des Physiologus,' by F. Lauchert, 1889, a full account of the origin, character, and diffusion of the work is given, with the Greek original and a German translation.

Golden Ass, The, by Apuleius. A collection of stories divided into eleven books, and written in Carthage, not later than 197 A. D. It is usually described as an imitation of 'The Ass' of Lucian; the author himself tells us that it is a «tissue woven out of the tales of Miletus»; but probably both works are based on the same earlier originals. The plot is of the thinnest. A young man sees an old sorceress transform herself into a bird after drinking a philter. He wishes to undergo a similar metamorphosis, but mistakes the vial and is turned into an ass. To become a man again, he must eat a certain species of roses, and the pilgrimage of the donkey in search of them is the author's excuse for stringing together a number of romantic episodes and stories: stories of robbers, such as 'The Brigand for Love,' where a youth becomes a bandit to deliver his betrothed; 'The Three Brothers,' where the three sons of a wealthy peasant are massacred by a ferocious squire and his servants; and 'The Bear of Platæa,' where a heroic robber lets dogs devour him in the bearskin in which he has hidden himself. Then come ghost stories: 'The Spectre,' where the phantom of a girl penetrates in full noonday into a miller's yard, and carries off the miller to a room where he hangs himself; 'Telephron,' where a poor man falls asleep, and supposes himself to awaken dead; 'The Three Goat-Skins,' where the witch Pamphile inadvertently throws some goats' hair into her crucible, instead of the red hair of her fat Bœotian lover, thus bringing back to life in place of him the goats to whom the hairs belonged. But the prettiest and most finely chiseled of these tales are those that paint domestic life: 'The Sandals,' where a gallant devises a very ingenious stratagem to get out of an unpleasant predicament and regain possession of his sandals, forgotten one night at the house of a decurion; and several of the same kind. Many others are real dramas of village life. The most famous of all is 'The Loves of Psyche.' It occupies two entire books, and has inspired poets, painters, and sculptors, in all ages and countries; though perhaps the author would have been rather astonished to learn that the moderns had discovered in the sufferings of his heroine a profound metaphysical allegory, symbolizing the tortures of the soul in its pursuit of the ideal. Apuleius excels every other ancient writer in catching the changing aspects of nature and of human comedy; and with all his fantastic imaginative power, he is as realistic as Zola, and sometimes as offensive. He describes, for instance, the agony of a broken-down horse tortured by swarms of ants, with the same precision that he uses to relate the gayety of a rustic breakfast, or a battle between wolves and dogs. On the other hand, he puts in no claim to be a moralist, and is much more concerned about the exteriors of his characters than about their souls.

Daphnis and Chloe, by Longus. This charming pastoral romance was written in Greek during the fourth century of our era. It was first translated into a modern language by Amyot, who published a French version in 1559. Other renderings were soon made, and had great influence on European literature. Many English, French, and Italian pastorals were suggested by this work; but the one derived most directly from this source is Saint-Pierre's 'Paul and Virginia,' which is almost a parallel story, with Christian instead of pagan ethics. On the island of Lesbos, a goatherd named Lamon finds one of his goats suckling a fine baby boy, evidently exposed by his parents. The good man adopts him as his own child, calling him Daphnis, and brings him up to herd his goats. The year after he was found, a neighbor, Dryas, discovers a baby girl nourished by a ewe in the grotto of the nymphs. She is adopted under the name of Chloe, and trained to tend the sheep. The two young people pasture their herds in common, and are bound by an innocent and childlike affection. Eventually, this feeling ripens on both sides to something deeper; but in their innocence they know not the meaning of love, even when they learn that the little god has them in his especial keeping. After a winter of forced separation, which only inflames their passion, Daphnis sues for the hand of Chloe. In spite of his humble station, he is accepted by her foster-parents; but the marriage is deferred till after the vintage, when Lamon's master is coming. On his arrival the goatherd describes the finding of the child, and exhibits the tokens found with him. Hereupon he is recognized as the son of the

master of the estate, and restored to his real position. By the aid of Daphnis's parents, Chloe is soon identified as the daughter of a wealthy Lesbian, who in a time of poverty had intrusted her to the nymphs. The young people are married with great pomp, but return to their pastoral life, in which they find idyllic happiness.

Golden Fleece, Conquest of the ('Argonautica'), an epic poem in four cantos, by Apollonius of Rhodes, a contemporary of Ptolemy Philadelphus. Apollonius found all the elements of his poem in the legendary traditions of the Greeks; the expedition of the Argonauts being, next to the siege of Troy, the most famous event of the heroic ages, and the most celebrated poets having sung some one or other of its heroes. The first two cantos contain an explanation of the motives of the expedition, the election of Jason as commander-in-chief, the preparations for departure, and a narrative of the incidents that marked the voyage from Chalcis. The third describes the conquest of the Golden Fleece, and the beginning of Medea's love for Jason, the development of which forms the finest portion of the poem. Her hesitations and interior struggles supplied Virgil with some of his best material for the fourth book of the Æneid. In the fourth canto, Medea leaves her father to follow Jason. This book is full of incident. The Argonauts go through the most surprising adventures, and encounter perils of every description, before they are able to reach the port from which they started. These various events have allowed the poet to introduce brilliant mythological pictures, such as his account of the Garden of the Hesperides. The work has been frequently translated into almost every modern language, and is admittedly the masterpiece of Alexandrian literature. The 'Argonautica' of Valerius Flaccus is an imitation of that of Apollonius, while the style is that of Virgil. Quintilian and other contemporaries of the author considered the imitation superior to the original. Most modern scholars, however, regard it as without originality or invention, and as a mere tasteless display of erudition.

Mahābhārata of Krishna-Dwaipayana Vyasa, The. This great Indian epic has been compared to a national bank of unlimited resources, upon which all the poets and dramatists of succeeding ages have freely drawn, so that scarcely a Sanskrit play or song lacks references to it. As the compilation of long series of poets, it contains not only the original story of the Kaurava-Pandava feud, but also a vast number of more or less relevant episodes: it is a storehouse of quaint and curious stories. It tells of the mental and moral philosophy of the ancient Rishis, their discoveries in science, their remarkable notions of astronomy, their computations of time, their laws for the conduct of life, private and public, their grasp of political truths worthy of Machiavelli. Stories and histories, poems and ballads, nursery tales and profound discourses on art, science, daily conduct, and religion, are all sung in sonorous verse. Written in the sacred language of India, it is the Bible of the Hindus, being held in such veneration that the reading of a single Parva or Book was thought sufficient to cleanse from sin. It has been translated into English prose by Kisari Mohan Ganguli, and published in fifteen octavo volumes. Sir Edwin Arnold has translated the last two of the eighteen parvas into blank verse; and in his preface he gives a succinct analysis of the epic which has been called «the Fifth Veda.» To ordinary readers much of the figurative language of the 'Mahābhārata' seems grotesque, and the descriptions are often absurd; but no one can help being amazed at its enormous range of subjects, the beauty of many of the stories it enshrines, and the loftiness of the morality it inculcates. In grandeur it may well be compared to the awe-inspiring heights of the Himalayas.

Gulistan, or Rose Garden, by Sa'di. (The Sheikh Muslih-ud-din was his real name.) He was born about 1193 at Shiraz; and after many years of travel (once captured by the Christian Crusaders he was fighting), and visiting all the chief countries and cities of Asia, he settled down in a hermitage at Shiraz, and wrote many works, including the 'Gulistan.' He has been called «The Nightingale of Shiraz,» and his works «the salt-cellar of poets.» Emerson so admired him that he frequently used his name as an alias in his poems. Sa'di's daughter married the poet Hafiz. The 'Gulistan' is a poetical work, and consists of fascinating stories or anecdotes,

with a moral, like the parables of the Bible. They are replete with homely wisdom and life experience; the prose portions are interspersed with verses out of Sa'di's wide experience of the manners and customs of many men. Their great charm can only be known by reading them. Delicacy, simplicity, and bonhomie are the chief features of Sa'di's style.

Heimskringla, The, by Snorri Sturlason. This chronicle of the kings of Norway (from the earliest times down to 1177), sometimes known as the 'Younger Edda' or the 'Mythic Ring of the World,' was originally written in Icelandic, in the early part of the thirteenth century. It has always been a household word in the home of every peasant in Iceland, and is entertaining reading to those who read for mere amusement, as well as to the student of history; being full of incident and anecdote, told with racy simplicity, and giving an accurate picture of island life at that early day. Short pieces of scaldic poetry originally recited by bards are interspersed, being quoted by Snorri as his authorities for the facts he tells. The writer, born in Iceland in 1178, was educated by a grandson of Sæmund Sigfusson, author of the 'Elder Edda,' who doubtless turned his pupil's thoughts in the direction of this book. A descendant of the early kings, he would naturally like to study their history. He became chief magistrate of Iceland, took an active part in politics, and was murdered in 1241 by his two sons-in-law, at the instigation of King Hakon. His book was first printed in 1697, in a Latin translation, having been inculcated in manuscript, or by word of mouth, up to that time. It was afterwards translated into Danish and English, and may be regarded as a classic work.

Chanson de Roland. This is the culmination of a cycle of 'Chansons de Geste' or Songs of Valor, celebrating the heroic achievements of Charlemagne, and inspired especially by the joy and pride of the triumph of Christian arms over the Mohammedan invasion, which, through the gate opened by the Moors of Spain, threatened to subdue all Europe. The Song of Roland or of Roncesvalles celebrates the valor of Roland, a Count Paladin of Charlemagne, who, on the retreat of the King from an expedition against the Moors in Spain, is cut off with the rear-guard of the army in the pass of Roncevaux; and, fatally wounded in the last desperate struggle, crawls away to die beneath the shelter of a rock, against which he strikes in vain his sword Durandal, in the effort to break it so that it may not fall into the hands of his enemy: —

> "Be no man your master who shall know the fear of man:
> Long were you in the hands of a captain
> Whose like shall not be seen in France set free!"

The French text of the 'Chanson' was first published in Paris by M. Francisque Michel in 1837, and afterward in 1850 by M. F. Genin. The original form of the lines above quoted is as follows: —

> "Ne vos ait hume ki pur altre feiet!
> Mult bon vassal vos ad lung tens tenue:
> Jamais n'ert tel in France la solue."

Around this incident have grown a multitude of heroic and romantic tales, which have taken form in all the mediæval literature of Europe; but especially in Italy,—where however the hero appears with little more than the name to identify him,—in the 'Orlando Furioso' of Ariosto, and the 'Orlando Innamorato' of Boiardo. Tyrwhitt, in his edition of Chaucer, was the first to call the attention of English readers to the 'Chanson'; but English tradition has it that the song was sung by the Norman Taillefer just before the battle of Hastings. The best and oldest French MS., called the "Digby," is preserved in the Bodleian library at Oxford. The French poem contains 6,000 lines. A Fragment of 1,049 lines, translated in Middle English from what is known as the Lansdowne MS., is published by the Early English Text Society.

Ogier the Dane. This story of the paladin of Charlemagne has appeared in many different forms; but the earliest manuscript is a *chanson de geste*, or epic poem, written by Raimbert de Paris in the twelfth century. The subject is still older, and Raimbert is thought to have collected songs which had been sung in battle years before. The first part is entitled 'The Anger of Ogier,' and is descriptive of the feudal life of the barons of Charlemagne. In a quarrel over a game of chess, Charlot, the son of Charlemagne, kills Beaudoin, the son of Ogier. Ogier demands the death

of Charlot, but is exiled by Charlemagne, whom Ogier would have killed but for the protection afforded by the barons. Ogier flies to Italy, and Charlemagne declares war against his harborer. Ogier shuts himself up in Castelfort, and withstands a siege of seven years; at the end of which time, all his followers having died, he makes his way to the camp of Charlemagne and enters the tent of Charlot. Throwing his spear at the bed where he supposes Charlot to be asleep, he escapes into the darkness, crying defiance to Charlemagne. Afterwards he is captured while sleeping, but by the entreaties of Charlot the sentence of death is changed to that of imprisonment. The country is invaded by Brahier, a Saracen giant, seventeen feet tall and of great strength. Ogier is the only man fit to cope with him, and he refuses to leave his prison unless Charlot is delivered up to his vengeance. Charlemagne accedes, but Charlot's life is saved by the miraculous interposition of Saint Michael. The poem ends with Ogier's combat with the giant, who is conquered and put to death. Among the tales in which Ogier figures there is a romance called 'Roger le Danois,' the 'Orlando Furioso' of Ariosto, and the 'Earthly Paradise' of William Morris.

Heroes, Hero-Worship, and the Heroic in History, On, by Thomas Carlyle. Carlyle's 'Hero-Worship' made its first appearance as a series of lectures delivered orally in 1840. They were well attended, and were so popular that in book form they had considerable success when published in 1841.

There are five lectures in all, each dealing with some one type of hero. In the first, it is the Hero as Divinity, and in this the heroic divinities of Norse mythology are especially considered. Carlyle finds this type earnest and sternly impressive.

The second considers the Hero as Prophet, with especial reference to Mahomet and Islam. He chose Mahomet, he himself says, because he was the prophet whom he felt the freest to speak of.

As types of the Poet Hero in his third lecture, he brings forward Dante and Shakespeare. «As in Homer we may still construe old Greece; so in Shakespeare and Dante, after thousands of years, what our modern Europe was in faith and in practice will still be legible.»

In the fourth lecture he considered the Hero as Priest, singling out Luther and the Reformation, and Knox and Puritanism. «These two men we will account our best priests, inasmuch as they were our best reformers.»

The Hero as Man of Letters, with Johnson, Rousseau, and Burns as his types, forms the subject of Carlyle's fifth lecture. «I call them all three genuine Men, more or less; faithfully, for the most part unconsciously, struggling to be genuine, and plant themselves on the everlasting truth of things.»

Finally, for the Hero as King he selects as the subject of his sixth lecture Cromwell and Napoleon, together with the modern Revolutionism which they typify.

«The commander over men — he is practically the summary for us of all the various figures of Heroism; Priest, Teacher, whatever of earthly or of spiritual dignity we can fancy to reside in a man, embodies itself here.»

Carlyle eulogizes his heroes for the work that they have done in the world. His tone, however, is that of fraternizing with them rather than of adoring them. He holds up his typical heroes as patterns for other men of heroic mold to imitate, and he makes it clear that he expects the unheroic masses to adore them. The style of 'Hero-Worship' is clearer than that in most of the other masterpieces of Carlyle, and on this account is much more agreeable to the average reader. There is less exaggeration, less straining after epigram.

Cromwell's Letters and Speeches, Oliver: With Elucidations by Thomas Carlyle. These elucidations amount to an *ex-parte* favorable rearrangement of Cromwell's case before the world, supported by the documentary evidence of the Protector's public speeches and his correspondence of every sort, from communications on formal State affairs to private and familiar letters to his family. For almost two hundred years, till Carlyle's work came out in 1845, the memory of Cromwell had suffered under defamation cast upon it through the influence of Charles the Second's court. When the truncheon of the «Constable for the people of England» — as Cromwell (deprecating the title of king) called himself — proved too heavy for his son Richard after Oliver's death, and the Stuarts

reascended the throne and assumed the old power, all means were used to destroy the good name of Cromwell. While to the present day opinion widely differs concerning Cromwell's actual conduct, and his character and motives, the prophetic zeal and enthusiasm of Carlyle has done much to reverse the judgment that had long been practically unanimous against him.

Cromwell's Place in History. Founded on Lectures delivered at Oxford. By Samuel Rawson Gardiner. (1897.) Among scholarly estimates of Cromwell's true rank as a statesman and stature as a man, Mr. Gardiner's may perhaps take the first place. It interprets him as the greatest of Englishmen, in respect especially of both the powers of his mind and the grandeur of his character: «in the world of action what Shakespeare was in the world of thought, the greatest because the most typical Englishman of all time,» yet not «the masterful saint» of Carlyle's «peculiar Valhalla.» It explains, but does not deny, «the errors of Cromwell in dealing with Ireland»; admits that «Ireland's evils were enormously increased by his drastic treatment,» and consents to a verdict of «guilty of the slaughters of Drogheda and Wexford.» But it refers the errors and the crime to «his profound ignorance of Irish social history prior to 1641,» «his hopeless ignorance of the past and the present» of Ireland. In this, and in every respect, the volume, though small, is of great weight for the study of a period of English history second in interest to no other.

Good Thoughts in Bad Times, by Thomas Fuller (1645), is the first of a trio of volumes whose titles were inspired by the troublous days of Charles and Cromwell, when Fuller was an ardent loyalist. 'Good Thoughts in Worse Times' (1649), and — after the restoration of Charles II. — 'Mixed Contemplations in Better Times,' followed, completing the trilogy. The present volume, like its two successors, is packed with wise and pithy aphorisms, often humorous, but never trivial; and is pervaded by that «sound, shrewd good sense, and freedom of intellect,» which Coleridge found there. A moralist, rather than an exponent of spiritual religion, the cavalier chaplain devotes more attention to a well-fed philosophy than to the claims of the soul. Though read to-day mainly by students of the author's style and times, this sententious volume has attractions for all lovers of quaint and pleasing English.

Dialogues of the Dead, by Lucian. These dialogues, written at Athens during the latter half of the second century, are among the author's most popular and familiar works. They have been translated by many hands, from the days of Erasmus to the present; an excellent modern translation being that by Howard Williams in Bohn's Classical Library. They are filled with satire, bitter or delicate according to the subject, and illustrate admirably Lucian's ready wit, and light, skillful touch.

The scene is laid in Hades; and the only persons appearing to advantage are the Cynics Menippus and Diogenes, who are distinguished by their scorn of falsehood and pretense. The Sophists are mercilessly treated; and even Aristotle is accused of corrupting the youthful Alexander by his flatteries. Socrates is well spoken of, but is said to have dreaded death, the Cynics being the only ones to seek it willingly. The decadent Olympian religion and the old Homeric heroes are exposed to ridicule, and it is twice demonstrated that the conception of Destiny logically destroys moral responsibility. There are several dialogues that hold up to scorn the parasites and legacy-hunters so abundant at Athens and Rome; and Alexander and Crœsus make themselves ridiculous by boasting of their former prowess and wealth. The futility of riches and fame is shown in the dialogue of the boat-load of people who have to discard all their cherished belongings and attributes before Charon will give them passage; only sterling moral qualities avail in the shadowy land of Hades, and only the Cynics are happy, for they have nothing left behind to regret, but have brought their treasure with them in an upright and fearless character.

Dunciad, The, by Alexander Pope. This mock-heroic poem, the Iliad of the Dunces, was written in 1727, to gratify the spite of the author against the enemies his success and his malice had aroused. It contains some of the bitterest satire in the language, and as Pope foresaw, has rescued from oblivion the very names that he vituperates. The poem is divided into four books, in

the first of which Dulness, daughter of chaos and eternal night, chooses a favorite to reign over her kingdom. In the early editions this prominence is assigned to Theobald, but in 1743 Pope substituted Colley Cibber. In the second book, which contains passages as virulent and as nauseating as anything of Swift, the goddess institutes a series of games in honor of the new monarch. First the booksellers race for a phantom poet, and then the poets contend in tickling and in braying, and end by diving into the mud of Fleet Ditch. Lastly there is a trial of patience, in which all have to listen to the works of two voluminous writers, and are overcome by slumber. In the third book the goddess transports the sleeping king to the Elysian shades, where he beholds the past, present, and future triumphs of Dulness, and especially her coming conquest of Great Britain. The fourth book represents the goddess coming with majesty to establish her universal dominion. Arts and sciences are led captive, and the youth drinks of the cup of Magus, which causes oblivion of all moral or intellectual obligations. Finally the goddess gives a mighty yawn, which paralyzes mental activity everywhere, and restores the reign of night and chaos over all the earth.

Chaldean MS., The. (1817.) This production, in its day pronounced one of the most extraordinary satires in the language, is now almost forgotten save by students of literature. It was a skit at the expense of the publisher Constable, and of the Edinburgh notables specially interested in the Whig Edinburgh Review; prepared by the editors for the seventh number of the new Tory Blackwood's Magazine, October 1817. In form it was a Biblical narrative in four chapters, attacking Constable, and describing many of the Constable clientage with more or less felicitous phrases. Scott was «that great magician which hath his dwelling in the old fastness.» Constable was «the man which is crafty,» who «shook the dust from his feet, and said, 'Beloved I have given this magician much money, yet see, now, he hath utterly deserted me.'» Francis Jeffrey was «a familiar spirit unto whom the man which was crafty had sold himself, and the spirit was a wicked and a cruel.» Many of the characterizations cannot be identified at this day, but they were all scathing and many of them mean. The joke was perpetrated by James Hogg, the «Ettrick Shepherd,» whose original paper was greatly enlarged and modified by Wilson and Lockhart, and who himself declared that «the young lions in Edinboro' interlarded it with a good deal of devilry of their own.» To escape detection, the Blackwood men described themselves as well as their rivals: Wilson was «the beautiful leopard from the valley of the palm-trees, whose going forth was comely as the greyhound and his eyes like the lighting of fiery flame. And he called from a far country the scorpion [Lockhart] which delighteth to sting the faces of men.» Hogg was «the great wild boar from the forests of Lebanon, who roused up his spirit, and whetted his dreadful tusks for the battle.» The satire which now seems so harmless shook the old city to its foundations, and produced not only the bitterest exasperation in the Constable set, but a plentiful crop of lawsuits; one of these being brought by an advocate who had figured as a «beast.» As it originally appeared, the satire was headed 'Translation from an Ancient Chaldee Manuscript,' and pretended to be derived by an eminent Orientalist from an original preserved in the great Library of Paris. The publication of the original, said the editor of Blackwood, «will be prefaced by an Inquiry into the Age when it was written, and the name of the writer.» In after years both Wilson and Lockhart repented the cruelty of this early prank.

McFingal, by John Trumbull. The author of 'McFingal,' «the American epic,» was a distinguished Connecticut jurist and writer. The poem aims to give in Hudibrastic verse a general account of the Revolutionary War, and a humorous description of the manners and customs of the time, satirizing the follies and extravagances of the author's own Whig party as well as those of the British and Loyalists. McFingal is a Scotchman who represents the Tories; Honorius being the representative and champion of the patriotic Whigs. McFingal is of course out-argued and defeated; and he suffers disgrace and ignominy to the extent of being hoisted to the top of a flag-pole, and afterwards treated to a coat of tar and feathers. The first canto was published in 1774, and the poem finally appeared complete

in four cantos in 1782. The work is now unread and comparatively unknown, but its popularity at the time of its issue was very great; and more than thirty pirated editions in pamphlet and other forms were printed, which were circulated by «the newsmongers, hawkers, peddlers, and petty chapmen» of the day. It contains many couplets that were famous at the time, some of which are still quoted. The two that are perhaps the most famous, and which are often attributed to Samuel Butler, the author of 'Hudibras,' are—

> «No man e'er felt the halter draw
> With good opinion of the law;»

and

> «But optics sharp it needs, I ween,
> To see what is not to be seen.»

'McFingal' was considered by many fully equal in wit and humor to its great prototype 'Hudibras'; and its subsequent decadence in popularity is thought not to be owing to any deficiency in these respects, but to a lack of picturesqueness in the story and of the elements of personal interest in its heroes.

Rejected Addresses, by James Smith and Horace Smith. This volume of poetical parodies was issued anonymously in 1812, and met with great success, both the critics and the public being delighted with the clever imitations; though, strange to say, the authors had much difficulty in finding a publisher for the book. The 'Rejected Addresses' were the joint work of the brothers James and Horace Smith, who wrote them as a burlesque upon the many prominent and unsuccessful competitors for the reward offered by the management of the Drury Lane for an address to be delivered at the opening of the new theatre. The 'Rejected Addresses' were begun at this time, and were completed in a few weeks. Among the imitations set forth in the volume, the following are the work of James Smith: 'The Baby's Début' (Wordsworth), 'The Hampshire Farmer's Address' (Cobbett), 'The Rebuilding' (Southey), 'Play-House Musings' (Coleridge), 'The Theatre' (Crabbe), the first stanza of 'Cui Bono' (Lord Byron); the song entitled 'Drury Lane Hustings'; and 'The Theatrical Alarm-Bell,' an imitation of the Morning Post; also travesties on 'Macbeth,' 'George Barnwell,' and 'The Stranger.' The rest of the imitations are by Horace Smith. The 'Rejected Addresses' were widely commended in their day, and still hold a high place among the best imitations ever made. Their extent and variety exhibited the versatility of the authors. Although James wrote the greater number of successful imitations, the one by Horace, of Scott, is perhaps the best of the parodies; and its amusing picture of the burning of Drury Lane Theatre is an absurd imitation of the battle in 'Marmion':—

> «The firemen terrified are slow
> To bid the pumping torrent flow,
> For fear the roof would fall.
> Back, Robins, back; Crump, stand aloof!
> Whitford, keep near the walls!
> Huggins, regard your own behoof,
> For, lo! the blazing rocking roof
> Down, down in thunder falls!»

Glasse of Time in the First Age, The, 'Divinely Handled by Thomas Peyton, of Lincolnes Inne, Gent. Seene and Allowed, London: Printed by Bernard Alsop, for Lawrence Chapman, and are to be Sold at his Shop over against Staple Inne, 1620,' runs the title-page of this account, in sonorous heroic couplets, of the fall of man and the progress of humanity down to the time of Noah. Peyton died soon after its completion, at the age of thirty-one; and there is no record of him outside of this work, which was not itself known till eighty years ago. A copy, bound in vellum, ornamented with gold, illustrated with curious cuts and quaintly printed, was found in a chest; and there is a copy in the British Museum. In 1860 an article on it appeared in the North American Review, pointing out that it appeared forty years before 'Paradise Lost,' but that the similarity of its plan was not disparaging to Milton, as it merely gave him certain suggestions, and had individual but inferior merit. It was reprinted in 1886.

Rime of the Ancient Mariner, The, by Samuel Taylor Coleridge, first appeared in The Sibylline Leaves, in 1817. It is one of the most fantastic and original poems in the English language. An attempt at analysis is difficult; for, as has been happily said: «The very music of its words is like the melancholy, mysterious breath of something sung to the sleeping ear; its images have the beauty, the grandeur, the incoherence, of some mighty vision. The loveliness and the terror glide before us in turns, with, at one moment, the awful shadowy dimness, at another the



"O shrive me, shrive me, holy man!"

From Painting by Gustave Doré

yet more awful distinctness, of a majestic dream.» A wedding guest is on his way to the bridal festivities. He hears the merry minstrelsy, and sees the lights in the distance. An old gray-bearded man —the Ancient Mariner—stops him to tell him a story, and although the wedding guest refuses to listen, he is held by the fixed glance of the mysterious stranger. The Ancient Mariner describes his voyage, how his ship was locked in the ice, and how he shot with his cross-bow the tame Albatross, the bird of good omen which perched upon the vessel. The entire universe seemed stunned by this wanton act of cruelty: the sea and sky sicken, the sun becomes withered and bloody, no winds move the ship, «idle as a painted ship upon a painted ocean»; slimy things creep upon the slimy sea, death-fires dance about the vessel; and the Albatross hangs around the neck of the Ancient Mariner. A spectre ship appears, and the crew die, leaving the graybeard alone. After a time he is moved to prayer, whereupon the evil spell is removed. The Albatross sinks into the sea, and the Mariner's heart is once again a part of the universal spirit of love. After hearing this story, the wedding guest «turns from the bridegroom's door,» and

> «A sadder and a wiser man
> He rose the morrow morn.»

The weird ballad is capable of many interpretations; for the Ancient Mariner is nameless, there is no name for the ship, and her destination is vague. In its small compass it contains a tragedy of remorse, and of redemption through repentance. The imagery is wonderful, and the poem is pervaded by a noble mystery. Wordsworth, Coleridge affirms, wrote the last two lines of the first stanza of Part iv.

Golden Treasury, The, of Songs and Lyrics, by Francis Turner Palgrave. A volume attempting to bring together all the best lyrics in the language, by singers not living. In his selection Mr. Palgrave was aided by the taste and judgment of Tennyson as to the period between 1520 and 1850. The book has four divisions, informally designated as the books of Shakespeare, Milton, Gray, and Wordsworth, though hardly less space is given to Herrick or Shelley. The preface and notes are of great value.

The Second Series of 'The Golden Treasury' appeared in 1897, soon after Mr. Palgrave's death. Perfection of form, one of the main tests of the first volume, holds a subordinate place in the second; and here the commonplace has encroached upon the simple. The chief value of this collection lies in its serving as a kind of shrine for masterpieces like Arnold's 'Scholar Gipsy,' Patmore's 'The Toys,' the 'Christmas Hymn' of Alfred Domett, and 'The Crimson Thread' of F. H. Doyle.

Iphigenia, a drama, by Euripides, 407 B. C. The third and latest, and altogether the most modern, of the great masters of Greek drama, twice used the Iphigenia story,—once in the fine masterpiece which was represented during his life, and again in a drama brought out after his death. The latter represented the time and scene of the bringing of the heroine to the altar of sacrifice, and the climax of the play was her readiness to accept a divine behest by giving up her life. The other and the finer play represented a time twenty years later. It told how she was snatched from under the knife of sacrifice by divine intervention, and carried away to the land of the Tauri, (where is now the Crimea,) to live in honor as a priestess of Artemis, a feature of whose Taurian worship was the sacrificial immolation of any luckless strangers cast on shore by shipwreck. Twenty years had passed, and the Greek passion of Iphigenia to return to her own land, to at least hear of her people, was at its height, when two strangers from a wreck were taken, and it was her duty to preside at their sacrifice. They were Orestes and Pylades, the former her own brother. The climax of the play is in her recognition of Orestes, and in the means employed by her for her own and their escape. A singularly fine soliloquy of Iphigenia, upon hearing of the capture of two strangers, is followed by a dialogue between her and Orestes, unsurpassed, if not unequaled, by anything in Greek dramatic poetry. Her proposal to spare one to be the bearer of a letter to her Greek home, brings on a contest of self-devotion between Orestes and Pylades of wonderful dramatic power. The whole play shows Euripides at his best in ingenuity of construction and depth of feeling; and all the odes of the

play are marked by extreme lyrical beauty. A notable one among them is the final one, on the establishment of the worship of Apollo at Delphi.

A celebrated parallel to the 'Iphigenia' of Euripides was conceived and executed by Goethe. It is not properly an imitation. Although using scenery and characters nominally Greek, it is a thoroughly modern play, on lines of thought and sentiment quite other than Greek, and with a diction very unlike Greek. Of this modern kind it is a drama of the highest merit, a splendid example of modern psychological dramatic composition.

Doll's House, The, one of the best-known plays of Henrik Ibsen, was published in 1879. It is the drama of the Woman, the product of man's fostering care through centuries,—his doll, from whom nature has kindly removed the unused faculties which produce clear thinking and business-like action. Nora, the particular doll in question, adorns a little home with her pretty dresses, her pretty manner, her sweet, childish ignorance. She must bring up her babies, love her husband, and have well-cooked dinners. For the sake of this husband, she ventures once beyond the limit of the nest. He is ill, and she forges her rich father's name to obtain money to send him abroad. The disclosure of her guilt, the guilt of a baby, a doll who did not know better, brings her face to face with the realities of the world and of life. The puppet becomes vitalized, changed into a suffering woman who realizes that there is «something wrong» in the state of women as wives. She leaves her husband's house, «a moth flying towards a star.» She will not return until she is different, or marriage is different, or—she knows not what. 'The Doll's House' is the most striking embodiment in the range of modern drama, of the second awakening of Eve.

Œdipus at Colonus, by Sophocles. This was the author's last tragedy, and was not presented until some years after his death. It has very little action, but nowhere has Sophocles risen to higher poetic grandeur. His drama is a magnificent hymn in honor of Athens and of his birthplace Colonus, in which the purest moral ideas are expressed in the sublimest language. The poet depicts the glorious end of Œdipus, who finds an asylum on Attic soil, and vanishes mysteriously in the sacred grove of the Eumenides, to become henceforth the protecting hero of the land. The incidents are made up of the violence of Creon, the abduction of the daughters of Œdipus, their touching deliverance, the imprecations of the old man against his unfilial son Polynices, and his sublime dramatic apotheosis. But the beauty of the tragedy consists especially in the ideal representation of the noblest sentiments: the majesty of the aged hero, now reduced to beg for bread; the gentle piety of Antigone; the artlessness of the rustic chorus, at first appalled by the mere name of the stranger, but soon, at the request of Theseus, to give him a most gracious and hospitable reception; finally, the luminous background where Athens appears to the patriotic eyes of her poet in all her dazzling splendor. Œdipus, the victim of his sons' ingratitude, has sometimes been compared to Shakespeare's King Lear. But while the two characters are almost equal in tragic grandeur, there is always a reserve, a self-restraint, in the stormiest scenes of the Greek dramatist which is absent from the English play.

Œdipus the King, by Sophocles. Aristotle, whose rules for the conduct of the tragic poem are mainly based on the 'Œdipus,' regarded it as the masterpiece of the Greek theatre. It is certainly, if not the finest, the most dramatic of the author's works. The opening scene has an imposing grandeur. The Theban people are prostrate before their altars, calling on their gods and on their king to save them from the terrible plague that is desolating their city. Creon returns from Delphi with the answer of the oracle:—The plague will continue its ravages as long as the murderer of Laius, their former ruler, remains unpunished. Œdipus utters the most terrible imprecations against the assassin, declaring he will not rest until he has penetrated the darkness that enshrouds the crime. He thus becomes the unconscious instrument of his own destruction; for he himself is the involuntary slayer of his own father, the unwitting husband of his own mother. The spectator is hurried on from incident to incident, from situation to situation, until at last the sombre mystery through which the hapless king has been

blindly groping is lit up by one revealing flash, and Œdipus rushes into the palace, exclaiming, «O light of day, I behold thee for the last time!» There is no character in ancient tragedy that excites so much human interest as Œdipus,—an interest made up of anguish and compassion; for unlike the heroes of Æschylus, he is neither Titanic nor gigantic. He is an ideal man, but not so ideal as to be entirely exempt from weakness and error; and when he suffers, he gives vent to his agony in very human cries and tears. The other persons in the drama—the skeptical and thoughtless Iocasta; the choleric soothsayer Tiresias; Creon, who appears to more advantage here than in the 'Antigone' and 'Œdipus at Colonus'; even the slave of Laius—are all portrayed with the most consummate art and distinction of style. The choral hymns and dialogues have an ineffable tenderness and sublimity. The 'Œdipus' has been imitated by Seneca in Latin, Dryden and Lee in English, Nicolini in Italian, Corneille, Voltaire, and several others in French; but none of these imitations has even a faint reflection of the genius of the original.

Dr. Syntax, The Three Tours of, by William Combe. This famous book, or rather series of three books, was first devised by its author at the suggestion of the publisher, Mr. Ackermann, who desired some amusing text to accompany a series of caricatures which he had engaged from the celebrated Rowlandson.

William Combe, then past sixty-five years of age, had already produced a large number of volumes, of which all had appeared anonymously. The first part of 'Dr. Syntax,' which was published in 1809, describes the adventures of a certain Dr. Syntax, clergyman and teacher, who, on his horse Grizzle, deliberately sets out in search of adventures which he might make material for a book. His plan, as he gives it to his wife Dolly, is as follows:—

> «You well know what my pen can do,
> And I'll employ my pencil too;—
> I'll ride and write and sketch and print,
> And thus create a real mint;
> I'll prose it here and verse it there,
> And picturesque it everywhere.»

In this long series of eight-foot iambic couplets with the real Hudibras swing, Combe tells the story of the travels of the clerical Don Quixote. The author endows him with much of his own sense of humor and Horatian philosophy; and even though the adventures are not always thrilling, the account of them, and the accompanying reflections, are extremely entertaining. Pleasure, Wealth, Content, Ambition, Riches, are among the abstractions of which the author or his hero discourses; and many of the passages are undoubtedly intended by Combe as autobiographic.

In the course of his travels Dr. Syntax meets various persons whom the author makes food for his mild satire,—the merchant, the critic, the bookseller, the country squire, the Oxford don, and other well-marked types. The descriptions of rural scenery and of the cities visited by Dr. Syntax are often clever, and even today are agreeable to read. The very great popularity of the first tour of Dr. Syntax «in search of the picturesque» encouraged author and publisher to follow it with a second and a third series.

Eye Spy, by William Hamilton Gibson, 1897, is a revelation intended primarily for young people, of the beauty and charm of nature. «You are forced to tell or to write about the things you have most at heart,» says Mr. Gibson; and his sympathetic and easy style shows the spontaneity of one who loves his subject. He had the unusual advantage of being artist as well as author; and his careful drawings combine scientific accuracy with the beauty visible to a poet. He seems to catch his subject unaware, and to show it to us in its most characteristic moment both with pen and brush. He is a scientist; and observes, records, and classifies, with endless patience. But the facts he thus obtains are all infused with an appreciation of the romance and interest of even the humblest, forms of life. No bug or plant is too humble to be invested with his human sympathy. Therefore in writing for children he falls easily into personification; and adds a dramatic quality by referring to Professor Wriggler, the dandelion burglar, or Mr. and Mrs. Tumblebug. Mr. Gibson sees the world in detail, and is especially interested in what lies close at hand. In none of the twenty-eight short essays which form the volume, does he wander far afield. We think ourselves familiar with ordinary birds and plants and «the lazy blue insects down in the grass,» but Mr. Gibson reveals and then

dispels our ignorance. «I was not conscious that I was studying,» he says of his early work. Neither are his readers, until they discover how much they have learned.

Girl in the Carpathians, A, by Menie Muriel Dowie (now Mrs. Henry Norman). Mrs. Norman's volume has been called «the very carpet-baggery of art.» She herself says that her book «is a series of impressions, drawing any interest or value it may possess from two sources: First, the accuracy of reporting those impressions, which springs from rough-shod honesty of intention; second, the color of the individual medium through which these have been seen—this second interesting only to those who happen to like that color.» It is distinctly not a book of travel, as the author covered at the outside only eighty miles. Arrayed in a tweed suit, skirt, coat, and knickerbockers, and possessing three shirts, she sets out for the Carpathians, spending a few weeks in one primitive town and then going to another; and in a free, careless, independent manner coming into close contact with Ruthenian peasant and native Jew, and learning to know the real people as tourists never do. Dirt and unpalatable food do not disturb her to the extent of spoiling her enjoyment or her humorous appreciation of what goes on around her. She chats intelligently about the salient characteristics of the people,—how they live, eat, drink, work, play, and dispense with washing themselves; about their dwellings, their inquisitiveness, their picturesque dress, the delights of Polish cookery, the skinny little donkeys and her rides upon them, and the glorious scenery. Miss Dowie was a young English girl who disregarded such conventions as she saw no reason to respect; and this book tells the story—quite in her own way—of her roamings and her thoughts during the summer. It is a story which has captivated many readers by its thoroughly charming manner.

Complete Angler, The; or, Contemplative Man's Recreation: being A Discourse on Rivers, Fish-Ponds, Fish, and Fishing; by Izaak Walton and Charles Cotton. The 'Complete Angler,' which was first published in England in 1653, was designed primarily by its author to teach the art of angling, of which long experience with hook and line had made him master. The book is written in dialogue form, and is filled with conversations touching the theme in question, which are carried on by an angler, a hunter, a falconer, a milkmaid, and others. In this way observations are made regarding the various kinds of fish, their habits, whereabouts, and the best methods of securing them, with endless details and minute descriptions of the ways and means necessary to the success of this sport. The book is distinguished by a pastoral simplicity, is admirable in style, and is filled with fine descriptions of rural scenery. It is moreover interspersed with many charming lyrics, old songs and ballads, among them the 'Song of the Milkmaid.' It is attributed to Christopher Marlowe, and begins:—

> «Come live with me, and be my love,
> And we will all the pleasures prove,
> That valleys, groves, or hills, or field,
> Or woods and steepy mountains yield.»

The 'Angler' is not alone devoted to sport, but is filled with precepts which recommend the practice of religion and the exercise of patience, humility, contentment, and other virtues. Before the publication of this book, rules and directions for angling had been handed down from age to age chiefly by tradition, having only in a few instances been set down in writing. Whether considered as a treatise on the art of angling, or as a delightful pastoral filled with charming descriptions of rural scenery, 'The Complete Angler' ranks among English classics. In 1676, when Walton was eighty-two and was preparing a fifth edition for the press, Charles Cotton, also a famous angler, and an adopted son of Walton's, wrote a second part for the book, which is a valuable supplement. It is written in imitation of the style and discourses of the original, upon «angling for trout or grayling in a clear stream.» Walton, though an expert angler, knew but little of fly-fishing, and so welcomed Cotton's supplement, which has since that time been received as a part of his book. Walton is called the «Father of all Anglers»; indeed, there has been hardly a writer upon the subject since his time who has not made use of his rules and practice.

Fishing Tourist, The: Angler's Guide and Reference Book, by Charles Hallock, was published in 1873, presenting «in a concise form all the information necessary to enable gentlemen to

visit successfully every accessible salmon and trout region in America.» The author devotes Part i. of his work to the consideration of salmon and trout as game fish, and to the methods of catching them. In Part ii. the various localities in which they are found are described at length. The book has about it a delightful flavor of sportsmanship.

Amateur Poacher, The, by Richard Jefferies, was published in 1889. Like the other works by this author, 'The Gamekeeper at Home,' 'Wild Life in a Southern Country,' etc., it displays a genius for the observation of nature, yet its scope is narrow and simple. «The following pages,» says the author, «are arranged somewhat in the order of time, beginning with the first gun and attempts at shooting. Then come the fields, the first hills and woods explored, often without a gun or any thought of destruction; and next the poachers and other odd characters observed at their work.»

The book opens with a tempting sentence:—«They burned the old gun that used to stand in the dark corner up in the garret, close to the stuffed fox that always grinned so fiercely.» The narrative goes on in the same familiar, brisk, hunting-morning style, carrying the reader far afield, into damp woods, and over sweet, rich pastures. In conclusion the author writes: «Let us go out of these indoor, narrow, modern days, whose twelve hours somehow have become shortened, into the sunlight and pure wind. A something that the ancients called divine can be found and felt there still.» The book is cheerful and wholesome, possessing the charm of nature itself.

Golden Chersonese, The, by Isabella Bird Bishop, (1883,) is a record of travel and adventure in the Malay peninsula. The author, a veteran traveler, has journeyed so widely as to have gained that sweep of view which lends charm and accuracy to comparison. An excellent observer, she groups her effects, giving great variety to her descriptions of tropical scenery,—which so often appears monotonous,—and adding a touch of humor which makes her frank notes interesting. If the style is sometimes redundant, the narrative is brimful of incident and adventure bravely encountered by an indefatigable spirit, and proceeds with a natural and cheery grace.

Quabbin: The Story of a Small Town—With Outlooks upon Puritan Life, by Francis H. Underwood. It is the biography of a New England town, and is dedicated «to those, wherever they are, who have inherited the blood and shared the progress of the descendants of Pilgrims and Puritans.» No detail of village and farm life has been left out as too homely; and familiar scenes, outdoors and in, are described in 'Quabbin' with that care which writers often reserve for the novel aspects of some foreign land. This quality lends the book its interest. The social characteristics of a New England town are graphically noted: the minister's revered chief place; «general-training day»; the temperance movement, started at a time when drunkenness from the rum served at ministerial «installations» was not infrequent, and ending in the total-abstinence societies, and in rigid no-license laws for the town. With the railroad came «improvements,» including comforts that were unknown luxuries before; and to-day, «with morning newspapers, the telegraph, and three daily mails, Quabbin belongs to the great world.»

Natural History, by Georges Louis le Clerc de Buffon. The Jardin des Plantes in Paris will ever be associated with the name of Count Buffon. In what was then called the King's Garden, the greatest naturalist of the eighteenth century, as superintendent under appointment by Louis XV., accomplished the two colossal undertakings of his life,—the re-creation of the garden itself, and the production of 'L'Histoire Naturelle.' The latter work, published between 1749 and 1804, in forty-four volumes, ranges over the entire field of natural history, from minerals to man. Although borrowing largely from the studies of Aristotle, Descartes, Leibnitz, and others, Buffon introduced an entirely new conception in the treatment of his subject. He cast aside the conjecture and mysticism that had been so long a barrier in the path of pure science, and resorted to observation, reason, and experiment. To him belongs the honor of being the first to treat nature historically, to make a critical study of each separate object, and to classify these objects into species. But at this point Buffon's researches came to a stop. He

was too much of an analyst and not enough of a philosopher to catch the grander idea of later scientists,—the relation of species to each other and the unity of all nature. Some of the best results of his work are contained in the enumeration of quadruped animals known in his time, and the classification of quadrupeds, birds, fishes, insects, plants, of the American continent, all unknown in the Old World. One of his most valuable contributions to science is his history of man as a species. Man had been studied as an individual, but to Buffon belongs the credit of having discovered the unity of mankind. The author of this great collection of data, which served as a foundation for the comparative sciences of the nineteenth century, has been called «the painter of nature,» because of the magnificence of his style,—a style so attractive as to set the fashion in his day for the love of nature, and to inspire all classes with a passion for natural history.

Geography, A, by Strabo. The author visited most of the countries he describes, having traveled extensively in Asia Minor, Europe, and Africa. He was forty-three or forty-four years old when he returned to his birthplace, Amasea in Cappadocia, where he spent several years in arranging his materials. The work appeared some time about the beginning of the Christian era. It is divided into seventeen books, of which we possess almost the whole; and is a real encyclopædia, full of interesting details and brief but luminous sketches of the history, religion, manners, and political institutions of ancient nations. The first two books form a sort of introduction, in which he treats of the character of the science and refutes the errors of Eratosthenes. Then he devotes eight books to Europe, six to Asia, and the last to Africa. Strabo is very modern in the standpoint from which he views geography. In his way of looking at it, it is not a mere dry nomenclature, but an integral picture, not only of the physical phenomena but of all the social and political peculiarities that diversify the surface of our globe. His work even contains discussions of literary criticism of considerable importance; and he has very clear notions of the value of ancient fables and folk-lore as evidence of the ideas and wisdom of primitive times. The 'Geography' is the production of a judicious and consummate scholar and clear and correct writer; and besides being an inexhaustible mine for historians, philologists, and literary men, is very pleasant reading. Yet it appears to have been forgotten soon after its publication. Neither Pliny nor Pausanias refers to it, and Plutarch mentions only the historical part. Strabo suspected the existence of a continent between western Europe and Asia. «It is very possible,» says he, «that, by following the parallel of Athens across the Atlantic, we may find in the temperate zone one or several worlds inhabited by races different from ours.»

Friends in Council, by Arthur Helps, comprises two series of readings and discourses, which were collected and the first volume published in England, in 1847; the second in 1859. They are cast in the form of a friendly dialogue, interspersed with essays and dissertations, by the «friends in council.» They cover a wide range of topics, from 'Worry' to 'War,' and from 'Criticism' to 'Pleasantness.' In style they are charming, the few angularities of diction being easily forgiven by reason of the fascination of the wise utterances and the shrewd observations which pervade the whole. In thought they are carefully worked out and free from monotony. The author evinces a fine moral feeling and a discriminating taste.

Essays, Theological and Literary, by Richard Holt Hutton. (1875.) The two volumes of this work contain nine theological and nine literary papers. Among the first are 'The Moral Significance of Atheism,' 'The Atheistic Explanation of Religion,' 'Science and Theism,' 'What is Revelation?' 'M. Renan's Christ,' etc., etc. Mr. Hutton is a theist, owing his belief in theism to his study of the religious philosophy of F. D. Maurice. After he has spoken of skepticism and dogmatism as but different forms of the attempt to accommodate infinite living claims upon us to our human weakness, he says: «It seems to me that it has been the one purpose of all the divine revelation or education of which we have any record, to waken us up out of this perpetually recurring tendency to fall back into ourselves,»—*i. e.*, to self-forgetfulness, and self-surrender to a Higher than ourselves. Among the names and subjects considered in the literary

essays are Wordsworth, Shelley, Browning, the poetry of the Old Testament, Clough, Arnold, Tennyson, and Hawthorne. As a whole these are marked by depth of insight, breadth of view, and nicety of judgment. They show high scholarship, and an innate gift for criticism highly trained; and they are very interesting reading.

Liberty, On, by John Stuart Mill. (1858.) A small work on individual freedom under social and political law. It had been planned and written as a short essay in 1854, and during the next three years it was enlarged into a volume, as the joint work of the author and his wife; but according to Mr. Mill's protestation, more her book than his. His own description of it is, that it is a philosophic text-book of this twofold principle:—(1) The importance, to man and society, of the existence of a large variety in types of character, the many different kinds of persons actually found where human nature develops all its possibilities; and (2) the further importance of giving full freedom of opinion and of development to individuals of every class and type. Mr. Mill thought he saw the possibility of democracy becoming a system of suppression of freedom, compulsion upon individuals to act and to think all in one way; a tyranny in fact of the populace, not less degrading to human nature and damaging to human progress than any of which mankind has broken the yoke. A reply to Mill's views was made by Sir J. F. Stephen in his 'Liberty, Fraternity, and Equality' (1874.) Stephen attempted to so re-analyze and re-state the democratic ideas as to show that Mill's fears were needless.

My Study Windows, by James Russell Lowell, contains a series of biographical, critical, and poetical essays, in whose kaleidoscopic variety of theme continual brilliancy illuminates an almost perfect symmetry of literary form. The charming initial essay, 'My Garden Acquaintance,' treats of the familiar visits of the birds at Elmwood. This is followed by a similar essay entitled 'A Good Word for Winter.' 'On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners' is the third; and a review of the 'Life of Josiah Quincy' follows. Then come critical essays upon the lives and works of Carlyle, Abraham Lincoln, James Gates Percival, Thoreau, Swinburne, Chaucer, Emerson, Pope, and the early English authors, or rather upon some of their critics and editors. Characterizations like these abound: «I have sometimes wondered that the peep-shows, which Nature provides in such endless variety for her children, and to which we are admitted on the one condition of having eyes, should be so generally neglected.» «He (Winter) is a better poet than Autumn when he has a mind; but like a truly great one, as he is, he brings you down to your bare manhood, and bids you understand him out of that, with no adventitious helps of association, or he will none of you.» «All the batteries of noise are spiked!» «The earth is clothed with innocence as with a garment; every wound of the landscape is healed. . . . What was unsightly before has been covered gently with a soft splendor; as if, Cowley would have said, Nature had cleverly let fall her handkerchief to hide it.» The essay upon Chaucer was always a favorite with that admirable critic, Prof. F. J. Child; and to him Lowell dedicated the volume which was published in 1874.

English Humorists of the Eighteenth Century, The, by William Makepeace Thackeray, is a collection of lectures, delivered in England in 1851, in America during 1852–53, and published in 1853. Studying these pages, the reader finds himself living in the society of the poets, essayists, and novelists of the preceding century, as a friend conversant with their faults and signal merits. As twelve authors are packed into six lectures, a characteristic disproportion is manifest. Swift is belittled in forty pages; a like space suffices to hit off in a rapid touch-and-go manner the qualities of Prior, Gay, and Pope. A page and a half disposes of Smollett to make room for Hogarth and Fielding; Addison, Steele, Sterne, Congreve, and Goldsmith, receive about equal attention. These papers are the record of impressions made upon a mind exceptionally sensitive to literary values, and reacting invariably with original force and suggestiveness. Written for popular presentation, they are conversational in tone, and lighted up with swift flashes of poignant wit and humor Some of their characterizations are very striking: as that of Gay, helplessly dependent upon the good offices of the Duke

and Duchess of Queensberry, to a pampered lapdog, fat and indolent; and that of Steele, whose happy-go-lucky ups and downs and general lovableness constituted a temperament after Thackeray's own heart. His admiration for Fielding, his acknowledged master in the art of fiction, is very interesting. 'The English Humorists' will long remain the most inviting sketch in literature of the period and the writers considered.

Ethical and Social Subjects, Studies New and Old in, by Frances Power Cobbe. (1865.) The various essays here collected are developments of the views of morals presented in the author's earlier works, while she was greatly influenced, among other forces, by the mind of Theodore Parker, whose works she edited. A strong and original thinker, fearless, possessing a clear and simple style, Miss Cobbe makes all her work interesting. With the essay upon 'Christian Ethics and the Ethics of Christ'—which have to her view little in common—the series begins. In her paper on 'Self-Development and Self-Abnegation,' she maintains that self-development is the saner, nobler duty of man. Her titles, 'The Sacred Books of the Zoroastrians,' 'The Philosophy of the Poor-Laws,' 'The Morals of Literature,' 'Decemnovenarianism' (the spirit of the nineteenth century), 'Hades,' and 'The Hierarchy of Art,' indicate the range of her interests. The 'Rights of Man and the Claims of Brutes,' affords a vigorous and humane protest against vivisection. It should be remembered that an early essay ot Miss Cobbe on 'Intuitive Morals' has been pronounced by the most philosophic critics the ablest brief discussion of the subject in English. Her breadth of view, ripe culture, profoundly religious though unsectarian spirit, and excellence of style, make her writings important and helpful.

Culture Demanded by Modern Life. A Series of Addresses and Arguments on the Claims of Scientific Education. Edited by E. L. Youmans. (1867.) A book of importance as a landmark indicating the expansion of education to embrace science with literature, as both knowledge of highest value and a means of mental discipline not second to any other. Dr. Youmans, to whose service in this direction American culture owes a deep debt, supplied an Introduction to the volume, on mental discipline in education, and also an essay on the scientific study of human nature. Other essays on studies in science are: Tyndall on physics, Huxley on zoölogy, Dr. James Paget on physiology, Herbert Spencer on political education, Faraday on education of the judgment, Henfrey on botany, Dr. Barnard on early mental training, Whewell on science in educational history, and Hodgson on economic science. The wealth of suggestion, stimulus to study, and guidance of interest in these chapters, give the volume a permanent value both to the educator and to studious readers generally. It is a book, moreover, the counsels of which have been accepted; and its prophecies, of advantage to follow from giving science an equal place with literature as a means of culture, have been abundantly fulfilled.

Aspects of Fiction, AND OTHER VENTURES IN CRITICISM (1896), by Brander Matthews, is a collection of crisp articles relating largely to novelists and novel-writing. A clever practitioner in the art of short-story writing, the author speaks here as of and to the brothers of his own craft, with an eye especially for good technique, that artistic sense of proportion and presentation so dear to his own half-Gallicized taste. 'The Gift of Story-Telling,' 'Cervantes, Zola, Kipling & Co.,' are brilliant analyses, fresh, original, pregnant, and spiced with a just measure of sparkling wit; by means of his close study of the history of fiction, he often brings the traits and practices of older authors to illuminate by a felicitous application those of contemporary novelists, discovering permanent canons of art in fresh, elusive guises. A lighter vein of humor and observation renders the paper in 'Pen and Ink' upon the 'Antiquity of Jests' an interesting and amusing bypath of research. 'Studies of the Stage' is the fruit of many years' intimacy with the history of the stage and stage conventions, aided, enriched, and deepened by an experience with such present methods of stagecraft behind the footlights as falls to the lot of a practical playwright. Mr. Matthews writes of 'The Old Comedies' and 'The American Stage' in a happy tone of reminiscence and sympathetic observation. 'The French Dramatists of the Nineteenth Century,' the best work accessible on the subject in English, is a scholarly contribution to the history

of the French stage from the Romantic movement to the present day. A lifelong familiarity with French people and literature gives the judgments of Professor Matthews an especial convincingness. His 'Americanisms and Briticisms' contains a series of telling strokes at the provincialism that still characterizes some aspects of our literature.

Journal, The ('Le Journal'), of Marie Bashkirtseff, which appeared in Paris in 1885, and was abridged and translated into English in 1889, was called by Gladstone «a book without a parallel.» Like Rousseau's 'Confessions,' it claims to be an absolutely candid expression of individual experience. But the 'Journal' was written avowedly to win posthumous fame; and the reader wonders if the gifted Russian girl who wrote it had not too thoroughly artistic a temperament for matter-of-fact statement. The child she portrays is always interpreted by a maturer mind. Marie is genuinely unhappy, and oppressed with modern unrest; but she studies her troubles as if they belonged to some one else, and is interested rather than absorbed by them. After a preface summarizing her birth in Russia of noble family, and her early years with an adoring mother, grandmother, and aunt, she begins the 'Journal' at the age of twelve, when she is passionately in love with Count H—— whom she knows only by sight. A few years later a handsome Italian engages her vanity rather than her heart. But, as she herself vaguely felt, her struggle for self-expression unfits her for marriage. From the age of three years she cherished inordinate ambition, and felt herself destined to become great either as singer, or writer, or artist, or queen of society. Admiration was essential to her, and she records compliments to her beauty or her erudition with equal pleasure. Her life was a curious mixture of the interests of an attractive society girl with those of a serious student. The twenty-four years that the diary covers were crowded with ambitions and partial successes. Her chronic discontent was due to the disproportion between her aspirations and her achievements. In spite of the encouragement which her brilliant work received in the Julian studio, she suspected herself of mediocrity. «The canvas is there, everything is ready, I alone am wanting,» she exclaims despairingly, shortly before her death,—when, although far advanced in consumption, she is planning a *chef-d'œuvre*. She was never unselfconscious, and her book reveals her longings, her petty vanities, and her childish crudities, as well as her versatile and brilliant talents.

Cuore, by Edmondo de Amicis. A series of delightfully written sketches, describing the school life of a boy of twelve, in the year 1882, in the third grade of the public schools of Turin. They are said to be the genuine impressions of a boy, written each day of the eight months of actual school life; the father, in editing them, not altering the thought, and preserving as far as possible the words of the son. Interspersed are the monthly stories told by the schoolmaster, and letters from the father, mother, and sister, to the boy. The stories of the lives of the national heroes are given, as well as essays on The School, The Poor, Gratitude, Hope, etc.; all inculcating the love of country, of one's fellow-beings, of honor, honesty, and generosity. The title, 'Cuore' (heart), well expresses the contents of the book—actions caused by the best impulses of a noble heart. Although it is dedicated to children, older persons cannot read the book without pleasure and profit.

Gallery of Celebrated Women (Galerie des Femmes Célèbres), by C. A. Sainte-Beuve. This compilation of essays is drawn from the 'Causeries du Lundi' (Monday Chats) by M. Sainte-Beuve, in his own day the greatest literary critic of the century. The range of subjects treated extends from Madame de Sévigné and Madame de Lafayette, of the classic age of French literature, through the violent periods of the Revolution and the Empire as illustrated by Madame Roland and Madame de Rémusat, well into the time of the Second Empire in the person of Madame Guizot, wife of the historian. Thanks to the peculiar methods of criticism introduced by the Romantic movement, which, awakening a taste for what was ancient and exotic, necessitated a careful historical knowledge of time, place, and environment, M. Sainte-Beuve was enabled both accurately and minutely to depict the literary efforts, and consequent claims to future consideration, of each of the various types of woman which he has treated in this book. The

pioneer critics of the new school — as Mesdames de Staël, de Barante, and even the capable Villemain — had contented themselves with seeing in literature simply the expression of society; but Sainte-Beuve pushed farther on, regarding it also as the expression of the personality of its authors as determined by the influences of heredity, of physical constitution, of education, and especially of social and intellectual environment. This introduces one not only into an understanding of the motives of the public acts and writings of the authors he treats, but also into the quiet domesticity of their homes. It has fallen to the lot of but few men equitably and dispassionately to judge of feminine effort and achievement in letters, but the general favor accorded to Sainte-Beuve proves sufficiently that he is pre-eminent among those few. True, by some he has here been reproached for lack of enthusiasm; but this, it would seem, is but another way of congratulating him on having broken the old cut-and-dried method of supplementing analysis with a series of exclamation points. Analysis, then, and explanation and comment, rather than dogmatic praise or blame, are what may be found in the 'Gallery.'

Confessions, by Jean Jacques Rousseau. The 'Confessions' of Rousseau were written during the six most agitated years of his life, from 1765 to 1770; and his state of health at this time, both mental and bodily, may account for some of the peculiarities of this famous work. The first six books were not published until 1781, and the second six not until 1788. According to more than one critic, the 'Confessions,' however charming as literature, are to be taken as documentary evidence with great reserve. They form practically a complete life of Rousseau from his earliest years, in which he discloses not only all his own weaknesses, but the faults of those who had been his friends and intimates. In the matter of his many love affairs he is unnecessarily frank, and his giving not only details but names has been severely condemned. The case is all the worse, if, as has been supposed, these love affairs are largely imaginary. As the first half of the 'Confessions' is, in the main, a romance with picturesque embellishments, the second half has little more foundation in fact, with its undue melancholy and its stories of imaginary spies and enemies. In the matter of style, the 'Confessions' leaves little to be desired; in this respect surpassing many of Rousseau's earlier works. It abounds in fine descriptions of nature, in pleasing accounts of rural life, and in interesting anecdotes of the peasantry. The influence of the 'Confessions,' unlike that of Rousseau's earlier works, was not political nor moral, but literary. He may be called from this work the father of French *Romantisme.* Among those who acknowledged his influence were Bernardin de St. Pierre, Châteaubriand, George Sand, and the various authors who themselves indulged in confessions of their own,—like De Musset, Vigny, Hugo, Lamartine, and Madame de Staël, as well as many in Germany, England, and other countries.

Confessions of an English Opium-Eater, by Thomas De Quincey. These Confessions, first published in the London Magazine during 1821, start with the plain narrative of how his approach to starvation when a runaway schoolboy, wandering about in Wales and afterwards in London, brought on the chronic ailment whose relief De Quincey found in opium-eating; and how he at times indulged in the drug for its pleasurable effects, «but struggled against this fascinating enthrallment with a religious zeal . . . and untwisted, almost to its final links, the accursed chain.» Then follow nightmare experiences, with a certain Malay who reappeared to trouble him from time to time, in the opium dreams; and also with a young woman, Ann, whom he had known in his London life. But the story's chief fascination lies in its gorgeous and ecstatic visions or experiences of some transcendental sort, while under the influence of the drug; the record of Titanic struggles to get free from it, and the pathetic details of sufferings that counterbalanced its delights.

The 'Confessions of an English Opium-Eater' is one of the most brilliant books in literature. As an English critic has said, «It is not opium in De Quincey, but De Quincey in opium, that wrote the 'Suspiria' and the 'Confessions.'» All the essays are filled with the most unexpected inventions, the most gorgeous imagery, and, strange to say, with a certain insistent good sense. As a rhetorician De Quincey stands unrivaled.

Confessions of Saint Augustine, The. This famous work, written in 397, is divided into thirteen books. The first ten

contain an account of his life down to his mother's death, and give a thrilling picture of the career of a profligate and an idolater who was to become a Father of the Church. We have in them the story of his childhood, and the evil bent of his nature even then; of his youth and its uncontrollable passions and vices; of his first fall at the age of sixteen, his subsequent struggle and relapses, and the untiring efforts of his mother, Saint Monica, to save him. Side by side with the pictures he paints of his childhood (the little frivolities of which he regards as crimes), and of his wayward youth and manhood, we have his variations of belief and his attempts to find an anchor for his faith among the Manichæans and Neo-Platonists, and in other systems that at first fascinated and then repelled him, until the supreme moment of his life arrived,—his conversion at the age of thirty-two. There are many noble but painful pictures of these inward wrestlings, in the eighth and ninth books. The narrative is intermingled with prayers (for the Confessions are addressed to God), with meditations and instructions, several of which have entered into the liturgies of every section of the Christian Church. The last three books treat of questions that have little connection with the life of the author: of the opening chapters of Genesis, of prime matter, and the mysteries of the First Trinity. They are, in fact, an allegorical explanation of the Mosaic account of the Creation. According to St. Augustine, the establishment of his Church, and the sanctification of man, is the aim and end God has proposed to himself in the creation.

Fathers, The Christian: A Collection of the Works of, Prior to 325 A. D., by Drs. A. Roberts and J. Donaldson. (24 vols., 1867–72.) A work giving in English translation the writings of the leading Christian authors for three centuries after Christ. It includes apocryphal gospels, liturgies, apologies, or defenses, homilies, commentaries, and a variety of theological treatises; and is of great value for learning what Christian life and thought and custom were, from the time of the Apostles to the Council of Nicæa. The collection is appropriately called 'The Ante-Nicene Library.' For a concise popular account, the four small volumes by Rev. G. A. Jackson, under the title of 'Christian Literature Primers,' are very valuable. They give 'Apostolic Fathers' (A. D. 95–180); 'Fathers of the Third Century' (180–325); 'Post-Nicene Greek Fathers' (325–750); 'Post-Nicene Latin Fathers' (325–590). To supplement the 'Ante-Nicene Library,' Dr. Philip Schaff edited a 'Select Library of Nicene and Post-Nicene Fathers,' 14 vols., beginning with Augustine and ending with Chrysostom. This covers some of the most important, and is of great value. A second series of 14 vols., beginning with the historians Eusebius and Socrates, and ending with Ephraem Syrus, is in course of publication.

Hippocrates, The Genuine Works of. (English Translation, 1849. Best complete edition, with French Translation of Littré, 10 vols., 1839–61.) The most celebrated physician of antiquity, known as the Father of Medicine, was born 460 B. C., of the family of Priest-physicians, claiming descent from Æsculapius. He has the great distinction of having been the first to put aside the traditions of early ignorance and superstition, and to base the practice of medicine on the study of nature. He maintained, against the universal religious view, that diseases must be treated as subject to natural laws; and his observations on the natural history of disease, as presented in the living subject, show him to have been a master of clinical research. His accounts of phenomena show great power of graphic description. In treating disease he gave chief attention to diet and regimen, expecting nature to do the larger part. His ideas of the very great influence of climate, both on the body and the mind, were a profound anticipation of modern knowledge. He reflected in medicine the enlightenment of the great age in Greece of the philosophers and dramatists.

Galen, Complete Works of, 158–200 A. D. (Best modern edition by C. G. Kühn, 20 vols., 1821–33.) Galen's position and influence in medicine date from exceptionally brilliant practice, largely at Rome, in the years 170–200 A. D. For the time in which he lived he was a great scientific physician. He practiced dissection (not of the human body, but of lower animals), and not only made observations with patient skill, but gave clear and accurate expositions. He brought into a well-studied system all the medical knowledge of the time, with

a mastery of the foundation truths of medicine which made him the great authority for centuries. He made less advance upon the notions of Hippocrates in physiology and therapeutics than might have been expected, and his pathology was largely speculative; but his works ruled all medical study for centuries. The Arabs translated him in the ninth century; and when Avicenna supplied in his 'Canon' the text-book used in European universities from the twelfth to the seventeenth centuries, it was still Galen (and Hippocrates) whose doctrine was taught.

Garrison, William Lloyd, The Story of His Life, Told by His Children (Wendell Phillips Garrison and Francis Jackson Garrison), was published in four volumes in 1885, the fiftieth anniversary of the "Boston Mob" which played so dramatic a part in their father's life.

The account given of the great abolitionist's family antecedents is quite full, and his whole career circumstantially presented; though not as a mere agglomeration of facts and incidents, for the threads of his development are as sedulously kept together as in a novel. The ample space of the work permits the reproduction of historic documents, addresses, articles from the Liberator, and other periodicals, and some very valuable portraits. No less interesting, as presenting a near view of a phase of national development, are the records of Garrison's missions abroad and efforts to secure legislative recognition of the cause for which he stood. The reformer's character, as here revealed, shows his great humanitarian schemes to have been the inevitable outcome of a sensitive conscience, a humane spirit, and an overpowering sense of justice. The work pretends to no ornate literary style, but recognizes its own value to be in historic fullness, accuracy, and sympathy with its subject.

Diderot and the Encyclopedists, by John Morley. This examination of the life, the work, and the influence of "the most encyclopædic head that ever existed" (as Grimm termed Diderot), and his fellow-workers, is an admirable monograph. Of all the literary preparation for the French Revolution the 'Encyclopédie' was the symbol: it spread through the world a set of ideas that entered into vigorous conflict with the ancient scheme of authority. Diderot, as the head of the movement, D'Alembert his coadjutor, Voltaire, J. J. Rousseau, Buffon, Helvétius, Holbach, Raynal, etc., with other famous persons of the day, as Goethe, Garrick, the Empress Catherine II.,—are here vividly depicted, with wide knowledge of books and of life, great skill in reading character, facility in disentangling causes and results, and broad philosophical perception of the historic position of the age. Anglo-Saxon readers find this work less one-sided than Taine's on the same subject. Appended to the book is a translation of the greater part of 'Rameau's Nephew,' Diderot's famous dialogue.

Gray, Thomas, The Letters of, published after his death by his friend Mason in 1775, constitute not the least brilliant title of this author to the fame of a great letter-writer, in a century of letter-writers. The letters contain a series of minute sketches of the poet's life, and afford an insight into the endless choosing and refining of his supersensitive taste. His daily noting of the direction of the wind, his chronological lists, his confession that he would like to lie upon his back for hours and read new romances by Marivaux and Crébillon, his careful annotations in books, alternate with discussions of his own theory of verse and of poetical language, or criticisms on his friends. A certain playfulness, as distinct from humor on the one hand as from wit on the other, gives these epistles an air of careless ease and cheerfulness quite unique and individual. Writing to Walpole, a martyr to the gout, he says: "The pain in your feet *I* can bear." Concerning the contemporary French he says: "Their atheism is a little too much, too shocking to be rejoiced at. . . . They were bad enough when they believed everything." The pregnant *obiter dicta*, "Froissart is the Herodotus of a barbarous age," and "Jeremy Taylor is the Shakespeare of divines," are well-known illustrations of his keen critical perception. These letters have held their own since they appeared, as models of epistolary style, easy, unaffected, and brilliant.

Apologia pro Vita Sua, Cardinal Newman's famous justification of his religious career, was published in 1865. The occasion of his writing it was the

accusation by Charles Kingsley that he had been, in all but the letter, a Romanist while preaching from the Anglican pulpit at Oxford. This accusation was incorporated in an article by Kingsley upon Queen Elizabeth, published in January 1864, in a magazine of wide circulation. In Newman's preface to his 'Apology' he quotes from this article a pivotal paragraph: — "Truth, for its own sake, has never been a virtue with the Roman clergy. Father Newman informs us that it need not and on the whole ought not to be; that cunning is the weapon which heaven has given to the saints wherewith to withstand the brute male force of the wicked world, which marries and is given in marriage. Whether his notion be doctrinally correct or not, it is at least historically so." A correspondence ensued between Kingsley and Newman, which appeared later in the shape of a pamphlet. Kingsley replied in another pamphlet. Newman then deemed the time ripe for a full and searching justification of his position, and of the position of his brother clergy. The 'Apologia' appeared the next year. In it Newman endeavors to show that from his childhood his development was a natural, logical, instinctive progress toward the Catholic Church; that the laws of his nature, and not intellectual trickery or sophistry, led him to Rome. His reason was one with his heart, his heart with his reason. Yet he does not neglect the recital of the external influences which marked the changes in his religious life. For this reason the 'Apologia' casts remarkable light upon the religious England of the first half of the century; and especially upon its concentrated expression, the Oxford movement. Its supreme value, however, is its intimate revelation of a luminous spirituality, of a personality of lofty refinement and beauty.

Apology for his Life. Colley Cibber's autobiography was published in 1740, when the author, poet-laureate, actor, and man-about-town was in his seventieth year. In the annals of the stage this curious volume holds an important place, as throwing light upon dramatic conditions in London after the Restoration, when the theatre began to assume its modern aspect. Cibber, born in 1671, had become a member of a London company when only eighteen years of age.

Cibber gives a very full account of famous contemporary actors and actresses: Mrs. Oldfield, Mrs. Barry, Mrs. Bracegirdle, Betterton, Kynaston, Mountford, and others. His record is valuable also as revealing the relations between the stage and the State, indicated by the various laws and restrictions in regard to the drama.

The 'Apology' is brimful of personal gossip. Cibber talks a great deal about himself, his friends, his enemies, his plays, his acting, but in a good-humored, nonchalant way. The ill-nature of Pope, who had placed him in the Dunciad, only moves him to an airy protest. Altogether his autobiography reveals an interesting eighteenth-century type of character, witty, worldly, without a gleam of spirituality, almost non-moral, yet withal kindly and companionable. Such, by his own confession, was the man who became poet-laureate to George II.

Coleridge, Samuel Taylor: A Narrative of the Events of his Life, by James Dyke Campbell. (1894.) A thoroughly independent and original narrative of the events of Coleridge's life, carefully sifting the familiar material and supplementing it by fresh researches, but studiously avoiding critical or moralizing comment; a definitive biography of the poet and the man. Another Coleridge book of special value is 'Coleridge and the English Romantic School,' by Alois Brandl; the English edition by Lady Eastlake, 1887.

Milton, John, the Life of. Narrated in connection with the Political, Ecclesiastical, and Literary History of his Time. By David Masson. (7 vols., 1858–94. Revised and enlarged edition of Vol. i., 1881.) A thorough and minute 'Life of Milton,' with a new political, ecclesiastical, and literary history of Milton's whole time, 1608–74. The work embraces not only the history of England, but the connections of England with Scotland and Ireland, and with foreign countries, through the civil wars, the Commonwealth, the Protectorates of Oliver and Richard Cromwell, the period following of anarchy, and the first fourteen years of the Restoration. It claims to be, and unquestionably is, the faithful fulfillment of a large design to make a history of England's most interesting and most momentous period, from original and independent studies; not a mere setting for the biography of Milton, but a work of independent search

and method from first to last, to which the inquirer can turn for accurate information in regard to any important fact of the entire Milton period.

The Pilgrim Fathers took refuge in Holland the very year of Milton's birth; the age was the age of Puritanism; Milton was the very genius of Puritanism, and largely too of broad Pilgrim character and mind; the Westminster Assembly, by which Scotch Calvinism was made dominant in England, was a notable fact, side by side with the Long Parliament, from July 1st, 1643, to February 22d, 1649; Presbyterianism found advantage from this Assembly to plant its organization on English soil; the less vigorous and more truly English system of independency, conspicuously represented by the Pilgrims to New England, won a place in the history; and over all rose that Commonwealth, which runs in the name of Cromwell, and to the governing body of which — the great Council of State — Milton was secretary from March 15th, 1649, to December 26th, 1659. To all these large and significant matters Professor Masson addressed himself with masterly research; and in due connection brings upon the scene all the great figures of the time. He uses the utmost pains also to tell the story of Milton's powerful prose writings, his vigorous and independent thinking in those great works which are one of the richest mines of interest and inspiration in the whole of English literature. Not only has Professor Masson given everything knowable about Milton, but he has shown the truest appreciation of the mind and character of the great poet, and of the varied aspects of the great age in which he played so conspicuous a part.

Grant, U. S., Personal Memoirs of, 1885, has had an enormous sale. It is one of the most simple and effective of the many memoirs by soldiers. Tracing his own career from childhood, throughout his student days, his business life, the Mexican War, and his civilian period in the West, and outlining his conduct of the Federal forces during the Civil War, he closes the account with the end of the strife. Among the most valuable features of a work which takes first rank as a military autobiography, are the author's estimates of the leaders who had to do with the affairs of the armies and nation during the period of his own service. The descriptions of battles are technical, not sensational; the effort being to give the facts, not to paint pictures, while the outlines of campaigns and policies afford valuable historical material. Maps and indices add to the usefulness of the work.

Goethe, Autobiography of, with a subtitle, 'Truth and Poetry (Wahrheit und Dichtung) from My Own Life,' has appeared in various forms since its first publication. To the translation of John Oxenford is subjoined Goethe's 'Annals,' or 'Day and Year Papers' (1749–1822), which supplement the 'Autobiography.' The 'Autobiography' begins with the author's birth, ends some time after his important Italian journey in 1786, and belongs in construction to the didactic period of his career, not having been completed as late as 1816. Indeed, it ends quite abruptly, as though the purpose to add the later chapters of his life had been formed, but never realized. To characterize this human document would be to characterize Goethe, for into it he has poured his whole mind at its earliest and at its ripest. From his wealth of material he selects with boldness and insight. Not only does he record his estimates of men and places, but he lets the reader into the inner places of his being, disclosing his friendships, his methods of creation, and the operations of his regal mind. Poet, thinker, critic, and original observer — all appear.

Many important personages are introduced, and such matters are discussed as usually occupy the autobiographer. It is, however, because it reveals Goethe the man as do none of his other works, that the book is so profoundly interesting.

Frederick the Great, History of, by Thomas Carlyle. (1858–65.) A work of grand proportions and masterly execution, a monument at once of the lofty genius of Carlyle and of the kingly greatness of Frederick II. of Prussia. It was founded on the most thorough examination of all available materials, and with Carlyle's ardent faith in kingship was made as laudatory as the most zealous of Prussians could desire. The graphic power and humor of the work occasioned Emerson's declaration that it was «the wittiest book ever written.» The scenes of Frederick's battle-fields were visited by Carlyle; and from his fidelity and

wonderful power of description, the military student can see the battles as they were fought almost as if he were an eye-witness. Both England and Germany recognized the extraordinary merits of Carlyle's work. On the first two volumes of the six the author received within a few months nearly $15,000.

Forty-one Years in India, by Lord Roberts of Kandahar, was published in 1897, and became immediately popular; passing through sixteen editions within three months. The work is a voluminous autobiography, tracing the life of the author from his days as a subaltern until his promotion to the position of commander-in-chief of the British forces in India, and written with the candor of an observer whose experiences have trained him to make broad generalizations in varied fields. With no attempt at melodramatic presentation, the account of the highly colored life of India during the critical period covered is both vivid and striking. Valuable notes are given upon governmental policies, international complications, and the affairs with the many Indian peoples; while religious, educational, commercial, and sanitary matters are treated with sufficient fullness. Lord Roberts came into close touch with all the leading minds who have shaped Indian affairs during the last half-century, and perhaps the most valuable pages of his book are those which describe these great men. A full appendix and index increase the availability of the work.

Fox, Charles James, The Early History of, by G. O. Trevelyan, appeared in 1880. Following the method of his admirable 'Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay,' the author makes a profound study of the social and political environment of the youthful Fox as he entered upon his brilliant career. The loose morals of the times, and the prevalent political corruption, are reviewed with dispassionate candor. With charm of language, and the fascination of a romance, are presented the great but too often venal minds which shaped the course of public action during the Georgian era; and a review of the Parliamentary measures which made or marred the careers of men, the success of cabinets, and the fate of issues of national moment.

Altogether, Fox is presented as a young man of remarkable astuteness and vigor of intellect, a born orator and leader, and, considering his corrupt environment, a force making for political probity.

Faraday as a Discoverer, by John Tyndall, appeared in 1868, less than a year after Faraday's death. The volume is not a «life» in the ordinary sense, but rather a calm estimate of the scientist's work, with incidental views of the spirit in which it was done, and introducing such personal traits as serve to complete the picture of the philosopher, if inadequate fully to present the idea of the man. The study, which reveals the author as at once a graceful writer and an accomplished savant, is approached from the point of view of an intimate coadjutor and friend. In Faraday's notable career, his achievements in magnetism and electricity are presented as being among the most remarkable; while his connection with the Royal Institution proved distinguished no less for the discoveries which he there made than for his lucid discussions of scientific questions. Of his own relation to Faraday, Tyndall says, with modesty, beauty, and feeling: «It was my wish to play the part of Schiller to this Goethe.» And again: «You might not credit me were I to tell you how lightly I value the honor of being Faraday's successor compared with the honor of having been Faraday's friend. His friendship was energy and inspiration; his 'mantle' is a burden almost too heavy to be borne.»

France and England in North America: A Series of Historical Narratives (7, in 9 volumes), by Francis Parkman. A magnificent frontispiece to the history of the United States; in conception and execution a performance of the highest character, interest, and value; for genius and fidelity in research perhaps never surpassed; graphic narrative bringing back the continental stretches of untrodden forest, the stealthy savage, the scheming soldier, the mission planted in the wilderness, the pioneers of settlement and the heroes of conquest, colonies founded upon the ideas of opposed European powers, the struggles of policy or of arms to widen control and make possession more secure, and the movements of world-destiny which turned and overturned to decide under what flag and along what paths empire should take her westward course from sea to sea, or broaden down from the lakes to the gulf.

It had been the dream of the author's youth, and the inspiration of his genius, to spend himself effectually in recovering the almost lost history of New France in America; to found upon original documents a continuous narrative of French efforts to occupy and control the continent: and at the date of his last preface, March 26th, 1892, he was able to refer to a collection of manuscript materials begun forty-five years before, and carried to completion in seventy volumes.

Part First of the great work, dating from January 1st, 1865, was a story of «France in the New World; the attempt of Feudalism, Monarchy, and Rome to master a continent; a memorable but half-forgotten chapter in the book of human life.» It included an account of 'The Huguenots in Florida,' and of 'Champlain and his Associates,' to the death of Champlain, December 25th, 1635. Part Second was occupied with 'The Jesuits in North America in the seventeenth century'; «their efforts to convert the Indians.» Its date was March 1st, 1867. Part Third, 'The Discovery of the Great West,' the valleys of the Mississippi and the Lakes, «a series of daring enterprises very little known,» came out dated September 16th, 1869. Part Fourth, dated July 1st, 1874, gave the story of 'The Old Régime in Canada'; «the political and social machine set up by Louis XIV.» Part Fifth, January 1st, 1877, was 'Count Frontenac and New France under Louis XIV.,' the story of the battle for the continent. Part Sixth, vols. vi. and vii., dated March 29th, 1892, told the story of 'A Half-Century of Conflict, to the Peace of Aix-la-Chapelle,' of which the news reached America in July 1748. Part Seventh, Vols. viii. and ix., which had appeared earlier than Part Sixth, dated September 16th, 1884, was the story of Montcalm and Wolfe, not the least thrilling passage of the whole history.

Not only had the author read and collated with extreme care every fragment of evidence, published or unpublished, to secure the utmost accuracy of statement, but he had visited and examined every spot where events of any importance had taken place, that his words might recover the very scenes of the story. On his finished task he could look with a satisfaction rarely granted to human achievement in any field. In those nine volumes, he had made one of the best books ever added to the libraries of the world.

In his volume of sketches entitled 'The Oregon Trail,' which first appeared in 1847 in the Knickerbocker Magazine, and in a definitive edition in 1872 (and the same illustrated in 1892), Parkman told the story of forms and conditions of life in the Far West which have passed away, and of which his story is a most interesting and valuable record. Four years later the young author gave to the world his first historical work, 'The Conspiracy of Pontiac'; in which, hardly less than in his latest pages, the genius of the writer for research and for fascinating story was made brilliantly manifest. A revised and much enlarged edition was published in 1870, and the volumes form a proper sequel to his 'France and England in North America.'

France, History of, by Jules Michelet. (Final edition, 1867, 16 vols.) The author of this story of France, from the earliest period down to the nineteenth century, ranks among great historical writers for ardor of research into origins and original materials, for power of imagination in restoring the past, and for passionate zeal in humanitarian interest of every kind. He cannot be read for exact, judicious, comprehensive narrative of the facts of French history, but rather as a great advocate at the bar of letters and learning, telling in his own way the things which most enlist his sympathy or arouse his indignation; perhaps rash in generalization, too lyrical and fiery for sober truth, in matters ecclesiastical especially giving way to violent wrath, but always commanding, by his scholarship and his genius, the interest of the reader, and always rewarding that interest. His work exists, both in French and in an English one-volume translation, as a history of France down to the close of the reign of Louis XI. It was due to the fact that he broke off at this point in 1843, and devoted eight years (1845–53) to writing, almost in the form of an impassioned epic, the story of the French Revolution. Later he resumed the suspended work, and made the whole reach to the nineteenth century. The French people was the idol of his enthusiasm, and human rights the gospel eternally set in the nature of things. Humanity, revealing divine ideas, and history, an ever-broadening combat for freedom, were the principles to which he

continually recurred. He is specially interesting moreover as the complete embodiment of one type of French characteristics.

France, History of: From the Most Remote Times to 1789. (Final rewritten edition (3d) 1837, 19 vols.) By Henri Martin. A masterpiece of historical writing, and of importance for the complete history of the French race, from its origins, earlier than any other of the European nations, down to the great Revolution which, with the creation in America of the United States, initiated the triumph of democratic principles in the modern world.

Drawing from original sources, M. Martin pictures the development of France within itself and its influence in Europe, the growth of national unity, strength, and culture, and the great part played by the French mind in European civilization. He sees France serving as a bond holding in one course the European group of peoples; initiating advances in development; the comprehensive embodiment of European characteristics, and a leader in European activities; saving the West from Mohammedan conquest; making and unmaking political greatness for the papacy; recovering Greek and Roman culture; now the seat of Catholicism and now the cradle of philosophy; and to crown all, planting the standard of equality above the wreck of the feudal world. The genius, the characteristics, the accomplishments, the graces and gifts, of the French people, the twofold direction of French interest to religion and to heroism, M. Martin notes with loyal ardor; with prophetic confidence that in knowing herself, France can only proceed steadily onward and upward from that great new departure which she made in 1789.

The pages which M. Martin has devoted to the story of thought and science in France, from the time that Locke's ideas set in motion the developments which ended with the celebrated 'Encyclopédie'; the story of Voltaire, Condillac, and Helvétius; of Buffon, the prophet of Naturalism, and of Diderot and D'Alembert, Turgot, and other political economists,—are pages singularly lucid, instructive, and fascinating; an admirable narrative of a great passage in the history of modern intellectual development.

Chronicles of Froissart, The. The Chronicles of the French poet and historian Jean Froissart embrace the events occurring from 1325 to 1400 in England, Scotland, France, Spain, Brittany, and the Low Countries. They are of great value in illustrating the manners and character of the fourteenth century. Froissart began his work on them when but twenty years old, in 1357; they were not completed until 1400. They present a vivid and interesting picture of the long-continued wars of the times, setting forth in detail not only the fighting, but the feasts, spectacles, and all the pageantry, of feudal times; and they are enlivened throughout by Froissart's shrewd comments and observations. Among the many interesting historic personages are King Edward III. of England, Queen Philippa, Robert Bruce of Scotland, and Lord James Douglas who fought so valiantly for the heart of Bruce. Froissart depicts the invasion of France by the English, the battle of Crécy, the great siege of Calais, and the famous battle of Poitiers; describes the brilliant court of the great Béarnese, Lord Gaston Phœbus, Count de Foix, whom he used to visit; and portrays among other events the coronation of Charles VI. of France, the heroic struggle of Philip van Artevelde to recover the rights of Flanders, and the insurrection of Wat Tyler. There is also a valuable description of the Crusade of 1390. Froissart obtained his material by journeying about and plying with questions the knights and squires whom he met, lodging at the castles of the great, and jotting down all that he learned of stirring events and brave deeds. He was much in England, being at different times attached to the households of Edward III. of England and of King John of France, and becoming an especial favorite with Queen Philippa, who made him clerk of her chamber. The 'Chronicles' first appeared in Paris about the end of the fifteenth century. In the Library at Breslau is a beautiful MS. of them, executed in 1468.

France under Louis XV., by James Breck Perkins, was published in two volumes in 1897. The method of treatment is chronological, each briefer or longer term of years within the life of Louis being designated by some important event and treated more or less closely

in relation thereto. Delving beneath the surface for chains of causes, and widely tracing the course of effects, the author has made a profound, scholarly, and impartial study of the times. International affairs are given large attention, and some new data presented as material for the formation of modern judgment of a period now so remote as to make an unprejudiced estimate possible. But the work is most valuable as embodying keen analytical studies of the men whose lives were then most potential. Not only the French monarch, but his contemporary sovereigns, littérateurs, leaders in the arts, statesmen, and others, are set forth with lifelike vividness. The chapters thus afford a complete picture of the times.

French Revolution, The, by Hippolyte Adolphe Taine. (1878.) This forms the second part of that elaborate work on 'The Origins of Contemporary France' on which Taine spent the last years of his life (from 1876 to 1893), and which obtained for him his seat in the French Academy. Taine's famous formula of «Race, time, and circumstance,» as accounting for all things and everybody, which underlay all his other work, lies at the basis of this also. The book differs, therefore, diametrically from Carlyle's history of the same epoch; Carlyle's theory, as is well known, being that history is shaped by the exertion of heroic human wills. If the two works be read together, a stereoscopic view of the period may be obtained; and if Laurence Grönlund's 'Ça Ira' be added to the list, a newer, and possibly a more philosophical opinion still, will be the result. From the opening argument in favor of his theory of «spontaneous anarchy,» through the chapters on the Assembly, the Application of the Constitution, the Jacobites, and those on the overthrow of the Revolutionists' government, the pages hold the reader with an irresistible fascination. The essay on the psychology of the Jacobin leaders,—which characterizes Marat as partially a maniac, Danton as «an original, spontaneous genius» possessing «political aptitudes to an eminent degree,» but furthering social ferment for his own ends, Robespierre as both obtuse and a charlatan «on the last bench of the eighteenth century, the most abortive and driest offshoot of the classical spirit,»—that on the government which succeeded the rule of the revolutionists, and that concerning the current forms of French thought, are among the most striking in the book. Of these habits of thought Taine says: «Never were finer barracks constructed, more symmetrical and more decorative in aspect, more satisfactory to superficial view, more acceptable to vulgar good-sense, more suited to narrow egoism, better kept and cleaner, better adapted to the discipline of the average and low elements of human nature, and better adapted to etiolating or perverting the superior elements of human nature. In this philosophical barracks we have lived for eighty years.»

French Revolution, The: A History, by Thomas Carlyle. (1837.) One of the monumental books of all literature. On its appearance John Stuart Mill took pains to review it in the Westminster; and Carlyle's name was securely placed on the roll of great English authors. Mr. R. H. Hutton pronounced it quite possible that it will be «as the author of the 'French Revolution,' a unique book of the century, that Carlyle will be chiefly remembered.» Carlyle himself said, «You have not had for a hundred years any book that comes more direct and flamingly from the heart of a living man.» With almost unequaled power of picturing incidents and portraying characters and scenes, Carlyle flung upon his pages a series of pictures such as the pen has rarely executed. He deals less with causes and effects, but for the immediate scenes of the story his power is almost perfect; and his book can never lose its living interest for readers, or its value in many ways to students, though it is often called a prose poem rather than a history.

French Revolution, The History of, by H. Morse Stephens. (Vol. i., 1886; Vol. ii., 1891; Vol. iii. not yet published.) An important definitive work considerably in advance of previous works, either French or English, in consequence of the wealth of materials now available, and the spirit of impartial examination of all evidence which Mr. Stephens has used. Taine and Michelet displayed great genius in their treatment of the subject; but could not, from French predisposition, weigh impartially the characters of the story. Martin's «continuation» of his great history was a poor work of his old

age. Thiers is often inaccurate and unfair; Louis Blanc and Quinet were alike influenced by their political opinions. Mignet stands almost alone for a work which is still a most useful manual, and which is certain to retain its position. Carlyle wrote with marvelous power indeed, and fidelity to his sources; but these were few compared with those now available. It is for thorough, impartial, and comprehensive use of the immense mass of new as well as old resources that Mr. Stephens undertakes a new history; and the two volumes already published justify his ambition. He traces the story of these sources, from the contemporary histories, the memoirs of a following age, and the more complete histories from Mignet to Taine, and leaving all these behind, proposes to use for his work the labors of a new school of specialists created since the influence of Ranke and of German methods began to be operative in France. This new school has produced a great number of provincial histories of extraordinary excellence; it has brought out many valuable biographies, a large number of works on the foreign relations of France, and a rich succession of special papers in the reviews and magazines. There are available, also, a variety of publications of proceedings, which bring many early records to light. The great story, with its terrible lights and not less terrible darkness, begins therefore to be clearly open to unprejudiced investigation, and Mr. Stephens's volumes are an attempt to give the results of such investigation. He leaves upon his readers a clear impression of his success.

France, Evolution of, under the Third Republic, by Baron Pierre de Coubertin. (Translated by Isabel F. Hapgood, 1897.) An excellent study of recent developments in France, including not merely politics and matters of State, but ideas, habits, social relations, literary tendencies, and whatever shows what France is becoming, or has become, under the order of things since September 4th, 1870. The story of the Franco-German War is not attempted, but only that of the developments which began with the close of that war. For the origin of the evolution, the full accomplishment of which is found in the Third Republic, Coubertin looks back to 1792; and with a general view of the Revolution as prophesying of present times, he reviews the last quarter of a century, and carefully notes the steps of change and the stage of progress which has been reached.

Ancient Régime, The, by H. A. Taine. 1875. A study of the France which, after twelve hundred years of development, existed in 1789; the part which clergy, nobles, and king played in it; the organization of politics, society, religion, and the church; the state of industry, education, science, and letters; and the condition of the people: with reference especially to the causes which produced the French Revolution, and through that catastrophic upheaval created a new France. Not only the more general facts are brought to view, but the particulars of industrial, domestic, and social life are abundantly revealed. First the structure of society is examined; then the habits and manifestations of character which were most notably French; then the elements of a dawning revolution, the representative figures of a new departure, master minds devoted to new knowledge; philosophers, scientists, economists, seeking a remedy for existing evils; then the working of the new ideas in the public mind; and finally the state of suffering and struggle in which the mass of the people were. A masterly study of great value for the history of France and for judgment of the future of the French Republic. Taine's phenomenal brilliancy of style and picturesqueness of manner, his philosophical contemplation of data, and his keen reasoning, have never been more strikingly exhibited than in these volumes, which are as absorbing as fiction and as informing as science.

French Literature, A Short History of, by George Saintsbury, 1897. Among Professor Saintsbury's works, which have been mostly on literature, few have been more serviceable than this handbook. It covers a broad field, and one especially attractive to English readers, as well as not too accessible to them. Accurate in its statements of fact, short, simply and directly written, and yet comprehensive, it considers all departments of literature, including history, theology, philosophy, and science. It starts with origins, and ends with writers of the present day; treating respectively of 'Mediæval Literature,' 'The Renaissance,' 'The Seventeenth Century,' 'The Eighteenth

Century,' 'The Nineteenth Century,' and offering a sufficient though necessarily brief description of the various men and works «whereof knowledge is desirable to enable the reader to perceive the main outlines of the course of French literature.» In the interchapters, inserted at the ends of the books, are summed up the general phenomena of the periods as distinguished from particular accomplishment.

Cent Nouvelles Nouvelles. This collection of facetious tales was first published at Paris in 1486. They were told at the table of the dauphin, afterward Louis XI., in the Castle of Genappe during his exile. Their arrangement in their present form has been attributed to the Count of Croï, to Louis himself, and to Antoine de La Salle. The latter, however, seems to have been the editor. In spite of the difference in character and position of the narrators, the 'Nouvelles' are uniform in tone and style, and have the same elegance and clearness of diction that distinguished La Salle's 'Quinze Joyes de Mariage.' Besides, the number actually related was far in excess of a hundred. A practiced writer therefore must have selected and revised the best. The work is one of the most curious monuments of a kind of literature distinctively French, and which, since its revival by Voltaire in the last century, has always been successfully cultivated: the literature that considers elegant mockery and perfection of form adequate compensation for the lack of morality and lofty ideals. Although several of the stories are traceable to Boccaccio, Poggio, and other Italian *novellieri*, most of them are original. The historical importance of the collection arises from its giving details regarding the manners and customs of the fifteenth century that can be found nowhere else. Its very licentiousness is commentary enough on the private life of the men and women of the time. In spite of its title, however, there is nothing novel in the incidents upon which the 'Nouvelles' are based. Their novelty consists in their high-bred brightness and vivacity, their delicately shaded and refined but cruel sarcasm. With a slight modernization of the language, they might have been told at one of the Regent's suppers, and they are far superior to those related in the Heptameron of the Queen of Navarre. The 'Nouvelles' also show us that the Middle Ages are past. Instead of gallant knights performing impossible feats to win a smile from romantic châtelaines, we have a crowd of princes and peasants, nobles and tradesmen; all, with their wives and mistresses, jostling and duping one another on a footing of perfect equality. Another sign that a new era has come is the mixed social condition of the thirty-two story-tellers; for among them, obscure and untitled men, probably domestics of the Duke of Burgundy, figure side by side with some of the greatest names in French history.

Caractéres ou Mœurs de ce Siecle, by La Bruyère. The first edition appeared in 1688. The eight editions that followed during the author's lifetime contained so many additional portraits, maxims, and paragraphs, that they were really new works. Each 'Caractère' is the portrait of some individual type studied by La Bruyère in the world around him. His position in the family of Condé, and consequent opportunities for character-study, afforded him all the materials he needed; and so he has given us a whole gallery of dukes, marquises, court prelates, court chamberlains, court ladies, pedants, financiers, and in fact representatives of every department of court, professional, literary, or civic life. He gets at them in the different situations in which they are most likely to reveal their personal and mental characteristics, and then makes them tell him their several secrets. Unlike Montaigne and La Rochefoucauld, he does not much care to meddle with the man and woman of all times and places. His victim is this or that man or woman belonging to the second half of the seventeenth century. Naturally, a mind-reader of this sort, who was also a master of the most polished sarcasm, clothed in the most classical French ever written save that of Racine and Massillon, would make many enemies; for under the disguise of Elmire, Clitiphon, and other names borrowed from the plays and romances of the age, many great personages of the literary and fashionable world recognized themselves. La Bruyère protested his innocence, and no doubt in most cases several individuals sat for a single portrait; but it is also pretty certain that he painted the great Condé in 'Émile,' and Fontenelle in

'Cydias,' and that many others had cause for complaint. While it is admitted that the picture he presents of the society of his time is almost complete, it does not appear that the 'Caractères' were composed after any particular plan. Still, although there may not be a very close connection between the chapters, there is a certain order in their succession. The first, which paints society in its general features, is a sort of introduction to the nine following, which paint it in its different castes. Universal ethics are the subject of the eleventh and twelfth, while the eccentricities and abuses of the age are dealt with in the thirteenth and fourteenth, and in the fifteenth we have the Christian solution. Some critics hold La Bruyère a democrat and a precursor of the French Revolution. The Caractères, however, teem with passages that prove he accepted all the essential ideas of his time in politics and religion. A large number of manuscript «keys» to the 'Caractères' appeared after their publication. Quite a literature has grown up around these keys. The 'Comédie de La Bruyère' of Édouard Fournier deals with the key question, both exhaustively and amusingly. The 'Édition Servois' (1867) of the 'Caractères' is considered by French critics unrivaled; but English readers will find that of Chassary (1876) more useful, as it contains everything of interest that had appeared in the preceding editions.

Ruins, by Constantin François Volney. These meditations upon the revolutions of empires were published in Paris in 1791, and have for their theme the thought that all the ills of man are traceable to his abandonment of Natural Religion. The author, who was an extensive traveler, represents himself as sitting on the ruins of Palmyra, dreaming of the past, and wondering why the curse of God rests on this land. He hears a voice (the Genius of the Tombs), complaining of the injustice of men, in attributing to God's vengeance that which is due to their own folly. Love of self, desire of well-being, and aversion to pain, are the primordial laws of nature. By these laws men were driven to associate. Ignorance and cupidity raised the strong against the weak. The feeble joined forces, obliging the strong to do likewise. To prevent strife, equitable laws were passed. Paternal despotism was the foundation of that of the State. Tiring of the abuses of many petty rulers, the nation gave itself one head. Cupidity engendered tyranny, and all the revenues of the nation were used for the private expenses of the monarch. Under pretext of religion, millions of men were employed in useless works. Luxury became a source of corruption. Excessive taxation obliged the small landholder to abandon his field, and the riches and lands were concentrated in few hands. The ignorant and poor attributed their calamities to some superior power, while the priests attributed them to wicked gods. To appease them, man sacrificed his pleasures. Mistaking his pleasures for crimes, and suffering for expiation, he abjured love of self and detested life; but as nature has endowed the heart of man with hope, he formed, in his imagination, another country. For chimerical hopes he neglected the reality. Life was but a fatiguing voyage, a painful dream, the body a prison. Then a sacred laziness established itself in the world. The fields were deserted, empires depopulated, monuments neglected; and ignorance, superstition, and fanaticism, joining their forces, multiplied the devastation and ruins. The Genius shows him a revolution, where Liberty, Justice, and Equality are recognized as the foundation of society. Before accepting a religion, all are invited to present their claims for recognition. The result is not only dissensions among the different religions, but between the different branches of the same religion, each one claiming that his is the only revealed religion and that all the others are impositions.

Ninety-three ('Quatre-vingt-Treize'), by Victor Hugo, bears the sub-title: 'Premier Recit. La Guerre Civile,' and was intended to form the first part of a trilogy. It was published in 1874. The edition of 1882 contains several remarkable designs signed by the author. The story deals with an episode of the Vendean and Breton insurrection; the scene opening in a wood in Bretagne where a woman, driven distracted by the war raging around herself and her three children, encounters a body of republican soldiers. During this time, a band of émigrés are preparing to land under the command of a Breton nobleman, the Marquis de Lantenac. The English

government, though it has furnished them with a ship, informs the French authorities of their design, and a flotilla bars their passage. The émigrés, after securing the escape of Lantenac, who is commissioned to raise Bretagne, blow up the vessel. After landing he learns that a price is set on his head. A number of men come towards him, and he believes he is lost, but bravely tells his name. They are Bretons, and recognize him as their leader. Then ensues a conflict in which the marquis is victorious, and in which no quarter is given except to the three children, whom the Bretons carry to La Tourgue as hostages. La Tourgue is besieged by the republican troops under Gauvain, the marquis's nephew, assisted by the ex-priest Cimourdain, a rigid and inflexible republican who has trained Gauvain in his own opinions. The besieged are determined to blow up the tower and all it contains, if they are conquered. When their case is desperate and the tower is already on fire, an underground passage is discovered, and they can escape. Lantenac is in safety, but he hears the agonizing shrieks of the mother, who sees her three children in the midst of the flames. Moved with pity, he returns, saves them, and becomes a prisoner. When he is about to be executed, Gauvain covers him with his own cloak, tells him to depart, and remains in his place. A council of war condemns Gauvain; and at the moment he mounts the scaffold, Cimourdain, who was one of his judges, kills himself. Hugo incarnates in his three principal characters the three ages of human society. Lantenac, the monarchic chief, personifies the past; Cimourdain, the citizen priest, the present; and Gauvain, the ideal of mercy, the future. Although the descriptions and disquisitions are sometimes wordy and tedious, and there are many improbabilities in the romance, the picture of the three little children tossed about in the revolutionary hurricane will always be considered one of the loftiest achievements of Hugo's genius. The account of the convention of 1793, and the conversations of Marat, Danton, and Robespierre, also show the hand of a master.

Magic Skin, The ('La Peau de Chagrin'), by Honoré de Balzac. This forms one of the 'Philosophic Studies' of the great Frenchman. In 1829 a young man, in despair because of failure to succeed in his chosen career, tries the gaming table. He meets an old man, who revives his interest in life by showing him a piece of skin, bearing in Arabic an inscription promising to the owner the gratification of every wish. But with each request granted the skin becomes smaller. The life of the possessor is lessened as the enchanted skin diminishes. The unknown young man seizes the skin, crying «A short life but a merry one!» Scenes in Paris pass before us, taken from lives of artists, journalists, politicians. We meet again Canalis, a chief character in 'Modest Mignon.' One chapter is entitled 'The Heartless Woman.' Raphael by virtue of the talismanic skin becomes rich. Pauline loves him. Life smiles on them. Yet the fatal skin is brought to his eyes, casting a gloom over everything—scientific work, salons of painting and sculpture, the theatre—embittering all. He brings the skin to Lavrille, a savant, for examination. «It is the skin of an ass,» is the decision. Raphael was looking for some means to stretch the skin, and thus prolong his life. He tries mechanical force, chemistry; but the skin becomes less and still less—till he dies. Through all we feel the author's tone of irony toward the weakness and sins of society. Some twenty principal personages are introduced.

Catharine, by Jules Sandeau (Paris: 1846). The scene of the story is laid in the little village of Saint-Sylvain, in the ancient province of La Marche. The curé, a priest patterned after the Vicar of Wakefield, who spends most of his income of 800 francs in relieving his poor, discovers that there is no money left to buy a soutane for himself and a surplice for his assistant; while the festival of the patron of the parish is close at hand, and their old vestments are in rags. There is consternation in the presbytery, especially when the news arrives that the bishop of Limoges himself is to be present. Catharine, the priest's little niece, determines to make a collection, and goes to the neighboring château, although warned that the Count de Sougères is a wicked and dangerous man. But Catharine, in her innocence, does not understand the warning; and besides, Claude, her uncle's choir-leader and her friend from childhood, will protect her.

When she reaches the château, she meets, not the count, but his son Roger, who gives a liberal donation to the fair collector, and afterward sends hampers of fowl, silver plate, etc., to the presbytery, so that Monseigneur of Limoges and his suite are received with all due honor. Universal joy pervades the parish, which Claude does not share. He is jealous; and with reason, for Catharine and Roger quickly fall in love with each other. 'Catharine' ranks as one of the best, if not the best, of Sandeau's works. While some of the scenes show intense dramatic power, and others are of the most pathetic interest, a spirit of delicious humor pervades the whole story, an unforced and kindly humor that springs from the situations, and is of a class seldom found in French literature.

Conscrit de 1813, Histoire d'un (History of a Conscript of 1813), by Erckmann-Chatrian, was published at Paris in four volumes (1868–70). Joseph Bertha, a watchmaker's apprentice, aged 20, is in despair when he learns that in spite of his lameness, he must shoulder a gun and march against the allies. Hitherto his own little affairs have had much more concern for him than the quarrels of kings and powers, and he has an instinctive dislike to the spirit of conquest. Still his is a loyal heart, and he resists the temptation to desert. After an affecting farewell to his betrothed, he marches to join his regiment, resolved to do his duty. Of the terrific battles of the period Joseph relates only what he saw. He does not pretend to be a hero, but he is always true to his nature and to human nature in his alternate fits of faint-heartedness and warlike fury. He obeys his leaders when they bid him rush to death or glory; but he cannot help turning his eyes back, at the same time, to the poor little cottage where he has left all his happiness. His artless soul is a battle-field whereon the feelings natural to him are in constant conflict with those of his new condition: the former prevailing when the miseries of the soldier's life are brought home to him; the latter, when he is inflamed by martial ardor. All the narrative, up to the time he returns wounded to his family, turns on the contrast between the perpetual mourning that is going on in families and the perpetual Te Deums for disastrous victories. This is the dominant note; and in the mouth of this obscure victim of war, this thesis, interpreted by scenes of daily carnage, is more eloquent and persuasive than if it borrowed arguments from history or philosophy. The style is simple, familiar; perhaps at times even vulgar: but it is never trivial or commonplace, and is always in harmony with the speaker. As the work was hostile to the Napoleonic legend, numerous obstacles were put in the way of its circulation at the time of publication. But notwithstanding, it was scattered in profusion throughout France by means of cheap illustrated editions.

Loki, by Prosper Mérimée, is one of the strongest and most skillfully constructed of his works. The motive is the almost universal belief that human beings may be transformed into animals. A German professor and minister, commissioned to make a new translation of the Scriptures into the Zhmud language, is invited by a Lithuanian nobleman (Count Szémioth) to reside at his castle and use his valuable library during his labors.

The Count's mother, on the day of her marriage, had been carried off by a bear, and when rescued, found to be hopelessly insane, even the birth of her son having failed to restore her reason.

The Professor finds the Count an agreeable companion, but observes in him certain strange and often alarming characteristics. The Count is in love with a beautiful, witty, but rather frivolous young girl, Miss Julia Ivinska, and the Professor goes with him several times to visit her at Doughielly. At last their engagement is announced, and the Professor is recalled to the castle to perform the marriage ceremony.

The next morning the bride is found dead, and the Count has disappeared. The whole trend of the story, the incidents and conversations, often seemingly irrelevant, the hinted peculiarities of the Count, all serve to point, as it were inexorably, at the inevitable conclusion that the man has at last undergone the terrible transformation and become a bear, after killing and partially eating his helpless victim.

The perfect simplicity and naturalness of the language, the realism of its romance, the grace and wit of the dialogue, and the consistency of the characters,—particularly of the Professor, who narrates the story with the utmost

plausibility,—give it the effect of history. While the supernatural is the most dramatic quality of the story, every incident in it might nevertheless be explained scientifically.

Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard, The, by Anatole France. This charming story, by a distinguished critic and academician, not only paints the literary life of Paris, but depicts the nobler human emotions with delicate humor and pathos. In a short prelude entitled 'The Log,' the kindliness and simplicity of nature of the learned archæologist Sylvestre Bonnard, member of the Institute, are revealed. It relates how he sends a Christmas log to a poor young mother, in the attic above him, on the birth of her boy; how, like a fairy gift, the log comes back to him on a later Christmas, hollowed out, and containing a precious manuscript of the 'Golden Legend,' for which he has journeyed to Sicily in vain; and how the Princess Trépof, who is the gracious donor, turns out to be the poor attic-neighbor, whom he had befriended years before. When the story opens, we find Sylvestre Bonnard at the château of a Monsieur de Gabry, for whom he is cataloguing old manuscripts. Here he meets a charming young girl named Jeanne, and discovers her to be the portionless daughter of his first and only love. He resolves to provide for and dower her; but she has already a guardian in a crafty notary, Maître Mouche, who has placed her in a third-rate school near Paris. Here the good Bonnard visits her and gradually wins her filial affection; but unluckily at the same time arouses in the pretentious schoolmistress, Mademoiselle Préfère, the ambition of becoming the wife of a member of the Institute who is reputed wealthy. The defenseless savant, upon receiving a scarcely veiled offer of wedlock from the lady, cannot conceal his horror; upon which she turns him out of the house, and denies him all further intercourse with Jeanne. On the discovery that his protégée is immured and cruelly treated, he is driven to commit his great crime, the abduction of a minor. This deed is effected by bribing the portress of the school and carrying away the willing victim in a cab to the shelter of Madame de Gabry's house. Here he finds that he has committed a penal offense; but escapes prosecution owing to Jeanne's unworthy guardian's having decamped a week previous with the money of all his clients. Jeanne thus becomes the ward of her good old friend, who later sells his treasured library to secure her a marriage portion, and retires to a cottage in the country, where his declining days are brightened by the caresses of Jeanne and her children.

Numa Roumestan, by Alphonse Daudet. The author at first intended to call his romance 'North and South'; a title indicative of his true purpose, which is to contrast these two sections of France, not at all to the advantage of the one in which he was born. Numa Roumestan is a genuine Provençal: a braggart, a politician, a great man, and a good fellow to boot. He appears in the opening pages at a festival at Apt, where he is the choice of his adoring fellow-countrymen for deputy. Congratulations, embraces, hand-shaking, and requests for offices, are the order of the day. He promises everything to every one,—crosses, tobacco, monopolies, whatever any one asks,—and if Valmajour, the tambourine player, come to Paris, he will make his fortune. A friend remonstrates with him. «Bah!» he answers, «they are of the South, like myself: they know these promises are of no consequence; talking about them will amuse them.» But some persons take him at his word. The story is intensely amusing, and there is not a chapter which does not contain some laughable incident. The mixture of irony and sensibility which pervades it is Daudet's distinguishing characteristic, and reminds the reader of Heine. There are some scenes of real pathos, such as the death of little Hortense. Daudet describes the early career of Gambetta in the chief character. Gambetta was his friend, but Daudet never shrank from turning his friends into «copy.»

Faience Violin, The, by J. F. H. Champfleury. A dainty book, wrought with the delicacy and care of an artist in some frail and rare material, truly and without metaphor a romance of pottery. There is no love episode in the story save that passion that consumes the collector of antiques, which, if yielded to unreservedly, will surely lead to the moral result of «turning the feelings into stone.» The scene is laid in Nevers, the centre of the fine pottery districts of France; and the characters, Gardelanne and Dalègre,

at the first warm friends, end in being rival collectors, consumed with envy and suspicion. Gardelanne, who lives in Paris, having learned of the existence of a violin made of pottery, charges Dalègre, his old companion at Nevers, the home of their boyhood, to hunt it up; and on his failing to find it, undertakes the search himself at last, discovering it in a collection of old rubbish, and buying it for a mere trifle, much to Dalègre's chagrin. To satisfy his friend, however, he puts a clause in his will leaving to him the violin; a concession that helps to convert the former love of his friend into eagerness to hear of his death. At length the coveted porcelain comes into Dalègre's possession, and is about to be assigned to the shrine long kept waiting for it, when, on being tuned for a few delicious notes of greeting, the precious idol cracks and falls to pieces on the floor. The owner, in his grief and mortification, is for a time thought by his friends to have fallen in «*defaience*.» He has horrid dreams of people who have turned into fine vases and may not mingle too freely with their companions lest they spoil their glaze. At length, recovered from his malady, he marries; and amid the joys of home, contrasts the happiness of domestic life with the hollow pleasures of those unfortunates «whose feelings are turning into stone.» In a preface to an American edition, the author expresses his delight at the kind welcome his story has found in America.

Madame Chrysanthème, by Pierre Loti (whose real name is Louis Marie Julien Viaud), appeared in 1887, when he was thirty-seven. It is the seventh of the novels in which Loti has tried to fix in words the color, atmosphere, and life of different countries. The scene of 'Madame Chrysanthème' is Japan, and the reader sees and feels that strange land as Loti saw and felt it,—a little land of little people and things; a land of prettiness and oddity rather than of beauty; where life is curiously free from moral and intellectual complexities. Loti has but a single theme, the isolated life of one man with one woman; but the charm of 'Madame Chrysanthème' is not in its romance. The pretty olive-hued wife whom the sailor Loti upon his arrival at Nagasaki engages at so much a month, conscientiously does her part. She pays him all reverence, keeps the house gay with Japanese blossoms, plays her harp, and is as Japanese a little oddity as he could find; but fails even to amuse him. She is as empty of ideality as her name-flower is of fragrance, or as the little apartment which he rents for her and for himself is of furniture. But the disillusion of Loti himself, the mocking pessimism underlying his eager appreciation of the new sense-impressions, and the exact touch and strong relief of his descriptions of exotic scenes, exercise a curious magnetism.

With Chrysanthème, Loti explores Nagasaki, goes to concerts, and gives teas; but he is not in harmony with this bizarre simplicity of life. Suddenly his ship is ordered to China. The pretty summer home is dismantled. Chrysanthème must return to her mother. In future she will be a pleasant memory, but he leaves her without regret, with an indulgent smile of light mockery for the clever, gain-seeking little Japanese lady.

Cosmopolis, by Paul Bourget. This novel is written to demonstrate the influence of heredity. The scene is at Rome, but a glance at the principal characters shows the fitness of the title.

Countess Steno is a descendant of the Doges. Bolislas Gorka shows the nervous irritability and facile conscience of the Slav; his wife is English. Lincoln Maitland is an American artist, whose wife has a drop of African blood. The clever Dorsenne is French. From the alien ambitions and the selfish intrigues of these persons the story arises. It is most disagreeable in essence, but subtle in analysis, dramatic in quality, and brilliant in execution.

Germany (Germania), by Tacitus. The full title of the work is 'De Origine, Situ, Moribus, ac Populis Germaniæ.' It was written probably in 99, and is a geographical and political description of ancient Germany, or at least of the part of it known to the Romans, which did not extend far beyond the Elbe. It may be divided into three parts: Chapters i.–v. describe the situation of the country, the origin of its population, and the nature of the soil; Chapters vi.–xxvii., the manners of the Germans in general and their method of waging war; and the remaining chapters deal with the several tribes, and give a careful and precise

account of the manners and customs that distinguish one from another. This fine work is at once a treatise on geography, a political study of the peoples most dreaded by Rome, a study of barbarous manners, and, by the simple effect of contrast, a satire on Roman manners. It is not only the chief source of the ancient history of the tribes that were to form the northern and western nations of Europe, but it contains an account of the germs of almost every modern institution,—military, judicial, and feudal. Notwithstanding occasional errors in geography and some misconceptions as to the religion of the Germans, the striking accuracy of his details, as well as the correctness and precision of his general views, have led some scholars to believe that Tacitus spent the four years of his life which are unaccounted for, from 89 to 93, in Germany. But this is only conjecture; and the means of information within his reach were as valuable as a personal visit to the country he describes might have been. Many of his friends, like Rufus, had made campaigns beyond the Rhine, and their knowledge was at his disposal. He must have consulted the numerous hostages and captives that were always in the city. Deserters, such as Marbod and Catuald, not to mention the merchants who trafficked with the Teutons, may also have helped him to give his work the character of truthfulness and the local color that distinguish it. He is supposed, in addition, to have derived great assistance from the 'History of the Wars in Germany,' in twenty books, by Pliny the Elder, a work now lost. Tacitus has been accused of a tendency to idealize the ancient Germans, in order to contrast their virtues with the vices of the Romans. But while he no doubt intends now and then to point a moral for the benefit of his countrymen, he is not blind to the faults of the people he describes, and has no love for them. He speaks of their bestial drunkenness, their gluttony, their indolence, and rejoices with a ferocious joy at the destruction of sixty thousand of the Brusteri, slain in sight of the Roman soldiers by their own countrymen.

Germany, by the Baroness de Staël-Holstein (Anne Louise Germaine Necker). (1813.) One of the most remarkable examples in literature of the genius of woman opening new paths and executing efforts of advance with full masculine strength and energy. Napoleon had in 1803 driven Madame de Staël from Paris, and in December of that year she had visited Schiller and Goethe at Weimar, and Schlegel at Berlin. The death of her father, a visit to Italy, and the composition of 'Corinne' which greatly added to her fame in Europe, were followed by a second visit to Germany in the latter part of 1807. The book 'De l'Allemagne' was finished in 1810, and printed in an edition of 10,000 copies after submission to the regular censorship, when Napoleon caused the whole to be seized and destroyed, and herself ordered to leave France at once. By good luck her son had preserved the manuscript; and the author was able, after a long wandering through Europe, to reach England, and secure the publication of her book in 1813. In dealing, as she did, with manners, society, literature, art, philosophy, and religion, from the point of view of her observations in Germany, Madame de Staël gave to France a more complete and sympathetic knowledge of German thought and literature than it had ever had. It was a presentation of the German mind and German developments at once singularly penetrating and powerful. The defects of the work were French, and promoted rather than hindered its influence in France. In England an immense enthusiasm was aroused by the author and by her brilliant book, which easily took the highest rank among books of the time.

German Empire, The Founding of the: Based chiefly upon Prussian State Documents; by Heinrich von Sybel. (7 vols., 1890–98.) An able authoritative treatment of Prussian history during the period 1850–70. Dr. Von Sybel had published a 'History of the Revolutionary Period from 1789 to 1800,' in which he pictured the downfall of the Holy Roman Empire among the Germans. In sequel to this he undertook the history of the Prussian founding of a German Empire. Bismarck gave permission, March 19th, 1881, for him to use the records in the government archives; and through five volumes, bringing the story as far as to 1866, this privilege was of avail to secure an accurate and comprehensive picture of Prussian aims and efforts down to the war with Austria. A few months after Bismarck's retirement, the permission

to consult the documents of the Foreign Office was withdrawn; but for a correct completion of the essential course of events this proved not a serious matter. The place of the official records was very well supplied by the literature already in print, by the personal knowledge of Von Sybel himself from his own participation in important events, and the knowledge of many other participants in the history, and by an abundance of written records freely placed at his disposal. The entire work, therefore, in seven stout volumes, cannot fail to be a most valuable contemporary history. It is introduced by an elaborate retrospect of German history from the earliest times to the middle (1850) of the reign of Frederick William IV. (June 7th, 1840, to January 2d, 1861). This monarch, after ten years of dogged refusal, finally granted Prussia a written constitution and a representative parliament (January 31st, 1850). It is at this point that Dr. von Sybel takes up the history for full and exact treatment of the steps of change by which the king of Prussia was to become in 1871, January 18th, at the close of the Franco-Prussian War, the German emperor. King Frederick William's shattered health (from paralysis and occasional insanity) led to the appointment of his brother William as regent, October 7th, 1858; and upon the former's death, January 2d, 1861, the latter succeeded to the Prussian throne as William I. The policy of the new king was military rather than popular, to strengthen the army rather than to develop a free Prussia; and this might have overthrown him had he not found in Bismarck a minister able to unite the conflicting interests. Bismarck's «Blood and Iron,» which has been commonly misunderstood, meant German Blood or Race,—German Unity,—and Iron or arms to enable Prussia to develop it. Dr. Von Sybel takes up in his first volume the first attempt at German unity; then relates the failure of the projects for securing it and the achievement of Prussian union. In Vol. ii. he deals with the revival of the Confederate Diet; Germany at the time of the Crimean War; the first years of the reign of William I.; and the beginning of the ministry of Bismarck. He devotes Vol. iii. to the war with Denmark, and Vols. iv. and v. to the relations of Prussia with Austria, and the settlement of their difficulties in «the Bohemian War,» in which Prussian success laid the foundation of the new empire. The development of Prussian power in North Germany and the Franco-Prussian War, ending with the making of King William emperor, are the topics of the concluding volumes. The English translation of this great work is an American enterprise.

Quits, by Baroness Tautphœus. This delightful book, published in 1858, is full of charming descriptions of scenery, and of interesting character-touches. The story had a great vogue in its day. Nora Nixon, one heroine, a beautiful girl of sixteen, is traveling with her father, when he suddenly dies, leaving her alone and penniless. She has been brought up entirely on the Continent, and now enters England for the first time. Her mother was of good family; and it is to her relations, the Medways, that Nora first addresses herself, rather than to her father's brothers, rich and presumably vulgar tradesmen. The Medways receive her kindly; but finding that Lord Medway, an invalid of rather weak character, wishes to marry her, they lose no time in preventing such a mésalliance, and turn her over, with scant consideration of her feelings, to her offended city uncles. This is done through the mediation of Charles Thorpe, Medway's younger brother; and though Nora has never seen him, it is long before she forgives this insult. She soon makes herself indispensable, however, to her uncle Stephen, as well as to his son Arthur, who, though he loves her, is obliged by his father to make a brilliant marriage. Shortly after marrying Lady Trebleton, a gay widow, he dies at Almenau, in the Bavarian Highlands. His dying wish is that Nora shall visit his grave and erect a stone over him; and it is to fulfill this trust that, when left an heiress by Stephen Nixon's death, she goes with the Gilbert Nixons to this beautiful spot. Here they run across Charles Thorpe, now Lord Medway, and his friend Count Waldemar. Against his will, and in defiance of all his strongest prejudices,—for he is a true Englishman in all his faults and virtues,—Charles Thorpe falls desperately in love with Nora Nixon, whom he believes to be Gilbert Nixon's daughter. Nora has a moment of exquisite triumph when she refuses to be Charles Thorpe's wife; but she is

not long so obdurate. Charming descriptions are given of the Tyrolean peasant life, and the book could only have been written by a lover of the country, although the Germans somewhat resented the truth told of their social life by the observant Irishwoman.

At Odds, a novel by Baroness Tautphœus (1863), dealing with the vicissitudes of a Bavarian family during the stormy epoch from Hohenlinden to Wagram. Mrs. O'More, an Irish widow, has married as her second husband Count Waldering, a Bavarian officer, who falls at Hohenlinden fighting on the side of the victorious French. She has two daughters: Doris O'More by her first husband, and Baroness Hilda by her second. Hilda, though only twelve years old, has been betrothed for family reasons to her cousin Sigmund, the heir of Waldering, and the villain of the story. By a series of events, however, she is forced into marriage with Frank O'More, a nephew of her mother's first husband. The story turns upon the results of this uncongenial alliance. It is told with a happy ease and directness; and if it has not the brilliancy of 'The Initials,' it is not the less clever as a study of character and a swift-moving romance.

Debit and Credit ('Soll und Haben'), by Gustav Freytag. In this story are portrayed with rare keenness and fidelity the characteristics of German nationality in its various classes. The honorable independence, patriotism, commercial sagacity, and cultured commonsense of the middle industrial class, which forms the solid substratum of society, are well contrasted with the impassible exclusiveness and pecuniary irresponsibility of the nobility on the one hand, and the stolid ignorance of the peasantry and the scheming of the Jews on the other. Written in the troublous times after '48, its avowed purpose was to arouse the German youth to a sense of their opportunities and responsibilities,—a purpose in which it succeeded. Its truthfulness to life, its delightful diction and variety of incident, assured its immediate popularity; and to-day it is regarded as the best German novel of the age. Most of the action is influenced by counting-house ethics; and it is emphatically the story of the old commercial house of Schröter. Yet with what an inferior artist would have found prosaic material, Freytag produces an intensely dramatic tale, its realism transfused and illuminated by a glowing imagination. The plot is intricate and exciting, but the value of the story lies in its strong studies of character, and the sense it conveys of inevitability, in its logical deduction of event from cause. An excellent English translation was published in 1874.

In the Year 13 ('Ut de Franzosentid,' 1860) is a translation from the Low Dutch of Fritz Reuter, by Charles Lee Lewis. It is one of a series to which Reuter gave the general name 'Old Camomile Flowers,' signifying «old tales useful as homely remedies.» The delightfully homely narration of life in a Dutch village—the prim orderly ways of the women, the petty issues brought before the patriarchal Amtshauptmann, and the general confusion resulting from the side issues of war—is both pathetic and humorous. The scene is laid in Reuter's native town of Stavenhagen; and the characters are real people, whose real names are preserved. The story is an animated presentation of the state of feeling prevailing among a people who detested yet feared Napoleon, and were forced to treat the French as allies while regarding them as bitterest enemies. A party of «rascally French» chasseurs throw the town into tumult, and finally ride off with several captives unjustly accused of theft. Before these are released come many adventures, quarrels, and a fierce pursuit of unlawful booty, through which runs an idyllic love story, that of Miller Voss's beautiful daughter Fieka. Back of all the somewhat slow and simple-minded Dutch folk looms the invisible yet dominant presence of Napoleon, as a force which they are always conscious of and always dreading.

Fire and Sword in the Sudan, by Rudolf C. Slatin Pasha, published in 1896, is a record of the author's experiences, fighting and serving the Dervishes, from 1879 to 1895. Slatin Pasha held the rank of colonel in the Egyptian army, and also occupied the post of governor and military commandant in Darfur. Having been compelled to surrender to the Mahdi's vastly superior numbers, he remained a prisoner of that remarkable leader (of whose career an admirable account is given), and of the Mahdi's successor, the Khalifa Abdullahi, for more than ten years. Thus the Pasha

was forced to join the Khalifa's bodyguard, and was constituted his trusted, though unwilling, adviser. This relation afforded him almost unmatched opportunities for obtaining an inside view of the «rise, progress, and decline of that great religious movement which wrenched the country from its conquerors, and dragged it back into an almost indescribable condition of religious and moral decadence.» Valuable information is given regarding those military operations which have occupied European diplomacy and arms for two decades; the siege and fall of Khartum, and the fate of «Chinese» Gordon, being of particular interest. The narrative is vigorous and full of detail, although the writer was not permitted to keep even a diary. At length, wearying of the dangerous favors of the Khalifa, Slatin Pasha made a dangerous escape, and rejoined his family in his native city of Vienna.

Cretan Insurrection of 1866–8, The, by William J. Stillman, United States consul to Greece during the period of which the book treats, was published in 1874, making a valuable contribution to the literature of the Eastern Question. Recounting the incidents of those years, the author does not attempt to conceal his sympathies with the Cretans. «I feel,» he writes in the Preface, «that the Hellenes are less responsible for the vices of their body politic than are their guardian Powers, who interfere to misguide, control to pervert, and protect to enfeeble, every good impulse and quality of the race; while they foster the spirit of intrigue, themselves enter into the domestic politics of Greece in order to be able to control her foreign, and each in turn, lest Greece should some day be an aid to some other of the contestants about the bed of the sick man, does all it can to prevent her from being able to help herself.»

Crusades, The History and Literature of the. From the German of Von Sybel, by Lady Duff-Gordon. (1861.) A concise but thoroughly learned and judicious study of the Crusades,—by far the best historical sketch in English. Michaud's 'History of the Crusades' is badly translated, but it is the best comprehensive book on the subject. Cox's 'The Crusades,' in the 'Epochs of Modern History,' is an excellent summary. Sybel devotes the second part of his work to an account of the original and later authorities. An excellent history will be found in 'The Age of the Crusades,' by James M. Ludlow (1896); a work which inquires into the conditions of life and thought which made the Crusades possible,—conditions peculiar to the eleventh century,—and then tells the story of eight Crusades, during the period from March 1096 to August 1270, together with the results of the period.

Creation, The Story of: A Plain Account of Evolution, by Edward Clodd. (1888–89.) An instructive study of what evolution means, and how it is supposed to have operated in the upward development from the lowest level of the two kingdoms of living things, animals and plants. The book is especially adapted to popular reading. In another work of the same general character, 'The Childhood of the World: A Simple Account of Man in Early Times,' (1873,) Mr. Clodd has in a most interesting manner dealt with the latest stage of the evolutionary creation, showing how the theory is supposed to explain the origin and early history of the human species. A third volume, on the same plan of popular exposition, 'The Childhood of Religions,' (1875,) covers the ground of the earliest development of man in a spiritual direction, and especially explains the first origin and the growth of myths and legends.

History of the World, A, by Sir Walter Raleigh. This work, which was done by the author during his twelve years' imprisonment in the Tower of London, was first published in 1614. From the present point of view it is obsolete, historically; but it passed through eight editions, in less time than it took for the plays of Shakespeare to attain four. In 1615 King James ordered the whole impression called in, giving as his reason that it was «too saucy in censuring the acts of princes.» The history is divided into five books: the first covering the time from the Creation to Abraham; the second from the Birth of Abraham to the destruction of the Temple of Solomon; the third from the Destruction of Jerusalem to the time of Philip of Macedon; the fourth from the Reign of Philip to the death of Pyrrhus; the fifth, from the Reign of Antigonus to the Conquest of Asia and Macedon by the Romans. There are many digressions: one, «wherein is

maintained the liberty of using conjectures in history»; another, «Of the Several Commandments of the Decalogue»; and another on «Tyranny.» In the preface the author speaks of a second and third volume «if the first receive grace and good acceptance.» It was his ambition to relate the successive fortunes of the four great empires of the world, by way of a preface to the History of England; but his release from imprisonment in 1615, his expedition to Guiana, and his execution in 1618, prevented the accomplishment of his plan.

Little as it answers the requirements of its comprehensive title, Sir Walter Raleigh's 'History' is nevertheless a monument to the great learning of its author. It was written under vast disadvantages, even though it may not have been penned in the narrow cell which the Tower «Beef-Eaters» still point out. Many passages present a rare eloquence, and exemplify an admirable English style, with the Elizabethan dignity and sonorous music.

Knickerbocker, Diedrich: History of New York. In a later preface to this work, first published in 1809, Washington Irving says: «Nothing more was contemplated than a *jeu d'esprit*, written in a serio-comic vein, and treating local errors, follies, and abuses with good-humored satire.» Diedrich Knickerbocker is the imaginary historian who records the traditions of New Amsterdam. The book begins with the creation of the world, the discovery of America by the Dutch, and the settlement of the New Netherlands. Hendrick Hudson appears, with other navigators; there are descriptions of the «Bouwerie,» Bowling Green, the Battery, and Fort Amsterdam, with the quaint Dutch houses, tiled roofs, and weathercocks, all complete. Dutchmen in wide trousers, big hats, feathers, and large boots, continually puffing long pipes, are seen with their wives and daughters in voluminous petticoats, shoes with silver buckles, girdles, and neat head-dresses. Along the Hudson sail high-pooped Dutch ships. Legends of the island of Manhattan and its surrounding shores are interwoven with the humorous chronicle. The history treats of Oloffe Van Kortlandt, the valiant Kip, the Ten Broecks, Hans Reiner Oothout, the renowned Wouter Van Twiller, descendant of a long line of burgomasters, the patroon Killian Van Rensselaer, Stoffel Brinkerhoff, William Kieft called «William the Testy,» Antony Van Corlear the trumpeter, Peter Stuyvesant with his silver leg, and a complement of Indians, Dutch, and Yankee settlers. «Before the appearance of my work,» says Irving, «the popular traditions of our city were unrecorded; the peculiar and racy customs and usages derived from our Dutch progenitors were unnoticed or regarded with indifference, or adverted to with a sneer.»

Ferdinand and Isabella, The Reign of, by William Hickling Prescott. (1837.) This is the earliest of the books of Prescott. Circumstances had enabled the author to command materials far beyond those of any previous writer, and he had fine talents for the task. The main story told by him was preceded by a view of the Castilian monarchy before A. D. 1400, and of the constitution of Aragon to about A. D. 1450. The work then proceeded through twenty chapters, to near the middle of the second volume, with 'The Age of Domestic Development, 1406–92,' and on to the end of the third volume, twenty-six chapters, with 'The Age of Discovery and Conquest, 1493–1517.' To near the middle of the third volume, «a principal object» of the history had been «the illustration of the personal character and public administration» of Isabella, whom Mr. Prescott pronounced «certainly one of the most interesting personages in history»; and into the second half of the work came the story of Columbus. No writer of judicious history has left Columbus on a more lofty pinnacle of moral greatness, as well as fame, or more carefully held a screen of admiration, and almost of awe, before actions and aspects of character which were of the age and of Spain, and not of the ideals of man at his best. The Portuguese pursuit of discovery for a hundred years from 1418, which reached out a thousand miles into the Atlantic and carried the Lisbon ships round the south point of Africa to the real India, and which in 1502 made an independent discovery of the south continent, Mr. Prescott took hardly any note of. But within the limits of his picture he wrought most admirably, to interest, to instruct, and to leave in literature a monument of the Catholic Queen and of Columbus.

Gil Blas of Santillane, The Adventures of, the work by which Alain René Le Sage is best and most widely known, is a series of pictures of life among all classes and conditions of people in Spain two centuries ago. Gil Blas, an orphan of seventeen years, is dispatched by his uncle, with the gift of a mule and a few ducats, to seek the University of Salamanca, there to finish his education and find a lucrative post. He does not reach the university, but falls in with robbers, actors, courtiers, politicians, in a long chain of adventures. By turns he enters the service of a physician, a lady of fashion, and a prime minister, with equal confidence; accepting luxury or destitution, palace or prison, with equal philosophy. The narrative runs on, with excursions and interpolated histories, and the thread of the story is as inconsequential as that of a tale of the 'Arabian Nights.' The charm of the work is its absolute truth to human nature, and its boundless humor and satire. These qualities have made it a classic. Dr. Sangrado, the quack physician to whom Gil Blas apprenticed himself, the Archbishop of Granada, with other of the personages of these adventures, have been accepted as universal types. Le Sage was a Frenchman, who never saw Spain; but through his familiarity with its literature he produced a work so essentially Spanish in its tone and spirit as to provoke long controversy as to its originality. Padre Isla, who translated 'Gil Blas,' declares on his title-page that the tale was «stolen from the Spanish, and now restored to its country and native language.» 'Gil Blas' is Le Sage's greatest and most brilliant work. Its writing occupied twenty years of his literary prime; the first two volumes appearing in 1715, and the last in 1735. It has been translated into many languages, the earliest in English; the one which has remained the standard being by Tobias Smollett.

Asmodeus, The Lame Devil ('Le Diable Boiteux'). A novel by Alain Réné Le Sage, first published in 1707, and republished by the author, with many changes and additions, in 1725. It is sometimes known in English as 'Asmodeus,' and sometimes as 'The Devil on Two Sticks,' under which title the first English translation appeared, and was dramatized by Henry Fielding in 1768.

The title and some of the incidents are borrowed from 'El Diablo Cojuelo' (1641) of the Spanish Luiz Veloz de Guevara. But after the first few chapters Le Sage departs widely from his predecessor. The very plan is abandoned, and the new episodes and characters introduced are entirely original with Le Sage. Guevara ends his story with awkward abruptness; while the French romancer winds up with a graceful romance, dismissing Don Cleofas to happiness with his beloved Seraphina. In short, where the two diverge the advantage is wholly with the later comer in style, wit, and ingenuity of invention. Nevertheless the conception is Guevara's. Don Cleofas, a young Spanish profligate of high lineage, proud and revengeful but brave and generous, delivers from his imprisonment in a bottle the demon Asmodeus; who in gratitude assists him in his pranks, and carries him triumphantly through a series of amusing adventures. Especially does the demon bestow on his deliverer the power of sailing through the air, and seeing through the roofs what is going on within the houses of Madrid. Le Sage introduced into his story, under Spanish names, many anecdotes and portraits of Parisian celebrities. These were all immediately recognized, and contributed greatly to the contemporary vogue of the novel, which was greater even than that of 'Gil Blas.' It is one of the famous traditions of the book trade that two young French noblemen actually fought a duel in a book-store for the possession of the only remaining copy.

Maximina, by Armando Palacio Valdés. A vivid picture of modern Spain is shown in this interesting novel, the scene of which is laid chiefly in Madrid. Miguel de Rivera marries Maximina, a modest country girl. He brings her to Madrid and lives happily until he finds his fortune compromised. As editor of a Liberal newspaper, he signs notes to enable the paper to continue; with the promise of Mendoza, a politician and one of the backers, that they shall be taken up when due. When the Liberals come into power, the holder of the notes calls for payment. The responsible parties neglect to protect Miguel; and Mendoza suggests that he sign more notes to gain time, and be a candidate for Congress, so that by their united efforts they can force the minister

to settle. Against his will he enters the contest, with a promise of government support; but is sacrificed for political reasons, and his entire fortune is swept away. A son is born to him at this time, and he finds himself without employment or funds. Maximina dies, and Miguel becomes secretary to Mendoza, who has become minister. The story of the unsuccessful attacks on Maximina by Don Alphonso, a fashionable roué, and his success with Miguel's sister, is interwoven with the main plot. The author introduces us to life behind the scenes at the newspaper office, and the halls of Congress, and shows the petty political intrigues of the rural districts of Spain, which are readily recognized for their fidelity by any one acquainted with the life depicted.

Grandee, The, by Armando Palacio Valdés. This story of a Spanish town and its society, very picturesque in setting, but holding within it the tumult of passion and sin, was published in 1895. The scene is laid in quaint old Lancia (which is supposed to mean Oviedo), and reflects the life of thirty or forty years ago. The story opens with a bitter northeast wind and drenching rain; the clack of wooden shoes; the well-wrapped ladies (there were no carriages) struggling on toward the light and warmth of the palace of Quinones de Leon, the Grandee. The party has passed in; a man cowering beneath the storm creeps along the wall, reaches the palace, takes a bundle from under his cloak, places it near the door, and enters upon the gay scene. This is Luis Conde de Onis, who, engaged to Fernanda, has been enticed into an intrigue with Amalia, the young wife of the Grandee. It is their child that he has left at the door. The child is found when the guests are departing, and cared for by the old Grandee and his wife, the child's mother. Around these personages gathers a group of quaint characters: Don Christobal and his four marriageable daughters; the Señoritas de Mêre, kindly old spinsters who always help forward the marriage projects of the young people; and Paco Gomez, the rough jester. Fernanda, at a rural fête, discovers the infidelity of her fiancé, and madly throws herself away upon a boorish colonial planter, on whose death she returns to Lancia, and sets herself to win Luis from Amalia. The time of their wedding is at last announced; and Amalia, always reckless and desperate, revenges herself upon the helpless child of Luis, who has grown up a beautiful little girl, the pet of the household. With fiendish craft she tortures the child, under the plea of discipline. The gossips of the town have heard of what has been going on; and Luis, to save the child from her mother, promises Amalia to give up Fernanda. Luis appears at the house of Don Pedro, the Grandee, who, although infirm, rises to attack him, and falls back dead. The father escapes with the little Josefina, and attempts to take her to his own home. The book closes in a pathetic scene, where the hapless child dies on the journey, in her father's arms.

Carmen, by Prosper Merimée. Don José Lizzarrabengoa, Navarrese and corporal in a cavalry regiment, meets at Seville a gipsy known as Carmen. While taking her to prison for a murderous assault on another woman, he is induced to connive at her escape, and is reduced to the ranks therefor. Jealously infatuated with her, he kills his lieutenant, and becomes a member of a band of smugglers of which she is the leading spirit. In a duel with Garcia, her *rom* or husband, he kills Garcia also, and becomes in his turn the *rom* of the fascinating Carmen. Jealous of every man who sees her, he offers to forget everything if she will go with him to America. She refuses—for the sake of another lover as he believes; and he declares that he will kill her if she persists. A thorough fatalist, she answers that it is so written and that she has long known it, but that «free Carmen has been and free she will always be.» Don José kills her, buries her body in the woods, and riding to Cordova, delivers himself to the authorities. In this story, the author, turning away from an artificial society, has returned to the passion and ferocity of primitive nature. The romance is best known in its operatic version.

Morocco, Its People and Place, by Edmondo de Amicis, a book of travel and description. As a member of the Italian ambassador's suite, the author enjoyed unusual facilities for observing the manners and customs of Morocco, while he received constant courtesies at the hands of the natives.



ARCH OF TITUS, SHOWING COLOSSEUM, ROME

Many unfamiliar phases of life and character are treated; the countryside, as well as all the large centres of population, receiving attention. The narrative is full of incident and worldly philosophy; and without pretending to be formally historic, vividly portrays the religious life and racial problems of this Moorish land.

Iceland Fisherman, An (Pêcheur d'Islande), by Louis Marie Julien Viaud («Pierre Loti»), sometimes reckoned his strongest story, obtained the Vitet prize of the French Academy, and the honor of being translated into German by «Carmen Sylva,» Queen of Roumania. It was written after the late war between France and China, and for a moment the narrative is drawn into the current of that campaign, in which the author took part as a naval officer. The characters are not inhabitants of Iceland, but of the coast of Brittany, calling themselves Iceland fishermen because every year, leaving their wives and children, they are obliged to make the voyage to that island, remaining in its neighborhood till the fishing season is over. The book breathes a saner atmosphere than others by the same author, that impart all the languor as well as glamour of the tropics. Nothing could be simpler than its motive; yet even in this record of humble life, telling only of the gains and losses of fisher folk, the lad Sylvestre is pressed into the marine service and transported to a green meadow in China, where he gets his death-wound. He lives long enough to receive the medal of honor, but dies on the home voyage, and is buried at Singapore,—an episode whose equatorial pictures contrast with the cold scenery, the grays and greens of the rugged Icelandic coast. But the chief actor in the story is the ocean, that makes violent protest under the eaves of the stone dwelling, built into the cliff and reached by a flight of granite steps. Outside of 'Childe Harold' and 'The Flying Dutchman,' it would be difficult to find such intimate comprehension and contemplation of sea and sky, in so many moods and latitudes.

Florence, The History of, by Niccolò Machiavelli. This great work placed its author in the first rank of modern historians. He was hailed by Italian critics as the peer of Tacitus and Thucydides, while Hallam thought the book «enough to immortalize the name of Machiavelli.» Its chief merit lies in its method, wholly unlike that of the usual mediæval dry chronicle of facts. Machiavelli's treatment is philosophical; seeking always after motives, causes, and results; the lesson to be drawn from the subject in hand being always something to be made use of for instruction in the present and the future. His principal generalizations are placed as introductions to the several books; and no part of Machiavelli's work is more valuable than are these prologues. The history marked a giant stride in the evolution of Italian literature, and established a standard of purity for the language. Vigorous in thought, the narrative is developed with great skill. The period begins with the earliest times, and extends to the death of Lorenzo the Magnificent. The work was done as a commission from Clement VII. (when still Cardinal Julius), being finished and presented to the Pope in 1525.

Rome, by Francis Wey, which appeared in 1872, is a study of Roman antiquities, primitive Christianity, the strange life of the Renaissance, the lives of the painters, and the art, curiosities, monuments, and remains of the «city of cities,» the «museum of the world.»

It is full of varied interest, and written in a lively, sympathetic spirit, evincing a fidelity to the character and feeling of the historic subject. But the text also gives attention to the living Rome of to-day, abounding in characteristic anecdote and lively description; so that the author makes excellent company, and not alone a learned instructor, in his wanderings and reminiscences.

A most essential part of the work is the rich and full series of illustrations, which admirably serve to amplify and interpret the text.

Greatness and Decay of the Romans, Considerations on the, by Montesquieu. This work, which is superior to the other writings of the author in unity of plan and of execution, was published at Amsterdam in 1734 without the author's name. It resembles the 'Universal History' of Bossuet, but with this important difference: while the latter refers the regulation of the course of history to the direct agency of Providence, Montesquieu sees a sufficient explanation of it in the

power of ideas, the characters of men, and the action and reaction of causes and effects. Of the twenty-seven chapters, seven are devoted to the greatness of the Romans, and the others treat of their downfall. How has it come to pass, Montesquieu asks, that Rome, at first a sort of Tartar camp, an asylum of robbers, has grown, physically and intellectually, to be the capital of the world? The causes of Rome's aggrandizement were, according to him, the love of the Romans for liberty and country; their military discipline, exercised despotically in the camp, but ceasing once the soldier entered the city; the public discussions of the laws in the forum, which enlightened their minds, and made them love a country that gave them such freedom; their constancy under reverses, and firm resolve not to make peace except they were victorious; the triumphs and rewards granted their generals; their policy of supporting foreign peoples who rebelled against their rulers; their respect for the religion of conquered nations; and their avoidance of a conflict with two or more countries at the same time. The causes of Rome's decay are studied with equal care. They were the excessive enlargements of the empire; distant wars, necessitating the maintenance of standing armies; the intrusion into Rome of Asiatic luxury; the proscriptions, which resulted in the disappearance of the real Romans and their replacement by slaves and degraded Asiatics; the Oriental character assumed by the emperors, and the military character assumed by the empire; and finally, the transfer of the seat of empire to Constantinople. The work closes with a remarkable dialogue between Sylla and Eucrates, in which the ex-dictator explains his motives for abandoning power. The 'Considerations' did not become immediately popular in France. The seriousness of the style, so different from that of the 'Persian Letters,' disappointed the salons, which spoke of the latter as «the grandeur» and of the 'Considerations' as «the decadence» of M. de Montesquieu. But they at once attracted the attention of the thoughtful, and were eagerly read abroad. A copy, minutely and carefully annotated by Frederick the Great, still exists. The work has continued to hold its rank as a European classic, though deficient in the historical criticism of facts,—which however was hardly a characteristic of the author's age,—and its merits do not lie in its facts but in its views. The 'Considerations' will always be remarkable for their depth, originality, and the completeness with which their plan is carried out.

Gallus; or, Roman Scenes of the Time of Augustus, by W. A. Becker. This work, first published in two volumes, Leipsic, 1838, appeared in three volumes in 1863, revised and enlarged by Rein. The story is historical; the principal hero being the poet Gallus to whom Virgil inscribed his 10th Eclogue, the friend, confidant, and eventually the victim, of Augustus. Pomponius, whom Gallus has supplanted in the affections of Lycoris, conspires with Largus to ruin him in the favor of the emperor. A few rash words, uttered at the close of a carouse, alarm Augustus, and convince him that the man upon whom he has heaped favors is a traitor. He confiscates his property and banishes him. Gallus cannot endure his fall, and kills himself with his sword. The work is divided into twelve scenes, each scene bringing us into touch with some department of Roman life. Thus, in the first, the return of Gallus from a party at midnight gives the author an opportunity of describing the domestic economy of a great Roman noble; the second, the morning reception of his clients and friends; the third, his library and the relations between authors and publishers. Perhaps the most successful scene is the seventh: 'A Day at Baiæ,' which, allowing for certain changes, is not so unlike a day at a fashionable watering-place of the present time. Each scene is followed by copious notes intended to verify the statements in the text. The most important portion of the work is embraced in the two last volumes, in which the private life of the Romans is treated exhaustively and in systematic order. Each chapter, or excursus, is a commentary on a scene in the story. The style is simple, pleasing, and slightly poetical. The fine English translation by Metcalfe may be considered almost an original work. He has compressed Becker's three volumes into one, and curtailed and altered them greatly for the better.

Charicles, by W. A. Becker. The first idea of 'Charicles; or, Scenes from the Private Life of Ancient Greece,' as well as of his preceding work 'Gallus;

(Leipsic: 1840), was probably suggested to the author by Böttiger's 'Sabina; or, Scenes from the Morning Toilette of a Great Roman Lady.' The story, which in itself is of much interest, serves but as a framework for pictures of the every-day pursuits and lighter occupations of the Greeks. A young Athenian, the son of an exile, on his return home passes through Corinth, and meets with many adventures among the hetæræ and swindlers of that gay city. When he reaches Athens, he is agreeably surprised by the news that his father's property has not been sold. A large sum of money remains to his credit in the hands of an honest banker, and he compels a dishonest one who tries to cheat him out of three talents, to disgorge. Then follow wrestling-matches at the gymnasia, banquets in his honor given by his school-boy friends, shipwrecks, revelries at the Dionysia, etc.; the whole ending in a marriage with the wealthy and charming young widow of an old friend of his father. 'Charicles' is the first work devoted to the private life of the Greeks; and without entering into its darker details, it gives an instructive and suggestive portraiture of all its aspects. But the most valuable portions of the work are the notes and excursuses, which compose a complete manual of antique usages and customs, and are commentaries on each of the twelve scenes into which the story is divided. Thus, after the first Scene, 'Youthful Friends,' we have an excursus on education, and so on. The English translation, in one volume, by the Rev. F. Metcalfe, is admirable, and in form superior to the original; the excursuses being thrown together at the end of the volume, so as not to interfere with the tenor of the narrative.

The Pilgrimage of Anacharsis the Younger (Voyage du Jeune Anacharsis), by the Abbé Barthélemy. The hero of the story is a descendant and namesake of the Thracian king who arrived in Athens 600 B. C. and became the friend and adviser of Solon. Anacharsis is supposed to have traveled through Greece and to have finally settled in Athens some years before the death of Alexander the Great. From Athens he makes several journeys to neighboring countries, observing everywhere the usages and manners of the natives, taking part in their festivals, and studying the nature of their governments. At other times he devotes his leisure to philosophical investigations, or converses with the great men who then flourished at Athens: Phocion, Xenophon, Plato, Demosthenes, etc. The work is preceded by an introduction, in which, allowance being made for the progress of the historical and archæological sciences during the present century, the reader will find an exhaustive account of the arts, manners, literature, government, and general history of Greece, from the earliest times until its subjection by Philip of Macedon. The author also enters fully into the civil, literary, and philosophical history of all the other enlightened nations of antiquity. The work is a masterpiece of style as well as of erudition; and the numerous abridgments of the 'Anacharsis' that have appeared at various times have been failures, because they lack the charm of the author's style. The Abbé Barthélemy spent thirty years in composing his romance, which appeared in 1779.

Hypatia, by Charles Kingsley, 1838. This famous romance presents a stirring picture of the fifth century of the Christian era, against the background of the learned city of Alexandria in Egypt. A young Christian monk, Philammon, a denizen of the rock monasteries on the Upper Nile, moved by a burning desire to save his fellow-men from sin and destruction, makes his abode in Alexandria. There his sleeping senses are aroused by the magnificent pageant of the decaying Roman world. His mystical visions vanish in the garish light of a too brilliant intellectuality. Greek culture, Roman order, the splendid certainties of the pagan world, fascinate a mind «half sick of shadows.» Yet he is drawn to what is best in the old order. Its noble philosophy, its sane ideals, its fine temperance, seem embodied in Hypatia, a beautiful woman over whom ancient Greece exercises an all-potent fascination. In her lecture-room she expounds principles of religious philosophy, the fruit of a younger, purer, and brighter civilization. To Philammon she makes her appeal, as a woman and as a guiding intellect. Jealousy of her influence is however rife in Alexandria among the followers of the bishop Cyril, one of the arch-fanatics of

history. Greek intelligence is brought face to face with mediæval blindness. The temper of the proselytizer conquers, because the zeitgeist is in its favor, while the Greek philosophy belongs to a dead age. The infuriated Christians fall upon Hypatia in her lecture-room, and tear her limb from limb. The book closes upon the conquerors each «going to his own place,» and upon world-weary Alexandria settling down to its everlasting sleep.

'Hypatia' abounds in brilliant descriptions of the strange life of the period, with its opalescent colors of decay. It does full justice to the Christians of the fifth century, to whom the urbanity of the earlier church was foreign. Its most beautiful picture is of the woman Hypatia, seeking the white light of old Greece through the intervening mists stained with the thought and passion of well-nigh a thousand years.

Joan of Arc, Personal Recollections of, by «Mark Twain» (S. L. Clemens), 1896. This story, founded on the history of Joan of Arc, professes to be a translation by Jean François Alden from the ancient French of the original unpublished MS. in the national archives of France, written by the Sieur Louis de Conte, her page and secretary. De Conte, who tells the story in the first person, has been reared in the same village with its subject, has been her daily playmate there, and has followed her fortunes in later life, serving her to the end, his being the friendly hand that she touches last. After her death he comes to understand her greatness; he calls hers «the most noble life that was ever born into this world save only One.» Beginning with a scene in her childhood that shows her innate sense of justice, goodness of heart, and unselfishness, the story follows her throughout her stormy career. We have her audiences with the king; her marches with her army; her entry into Orleans; her fighting; her trial; her execution: all simply and naturally and yet vividly told. The historical facts are closely followed, while the fictitious form and simple style adopted bring the strange drama within the reader's understanding and sympathies. In the person of the Paladin, a boastful peasant of her native village who becomes her standard-bearer, is interwoven a humorous element in the author's own unmistakable vein, a humor essentially of the late nineteenth century. He crowds his stage with figures, most of them sufficiently individualized; and the energy and romantic atmosphere of his drama carry it to a successful conclusion.

Gentleman of France, A, by Stanley J. Weyman. This story is a romance of the troublous times in France immediately preceding the accession of Henry IV. to the throne. Gaston de Bonne, Sieur de Marsac, reduced almost to poverty by the death of his patron, is unexpectedly offered a dangerous and thankless commission by Henry of Navarre. Accepting it, he finds himself engaged to abduct Mademoiselle de la Vire, a beautiful young lady, the niece and ward of the Duke de Turenne. Marsac is warned that he cannot look to Henry for aid in case of the miscarriage of the enterprise, as the king must not appear to be implicated. The abduction is necessary for political reasons, as the lady possesses information vitally important to Navarre in his efforts to unite the Huguenots with the Catholic forces of King Henry III., and which she alone can impart to the king. Marsac accomplishes his task after many hairbreadth escapes, and delivers his charge to the Duke de Rosny, Navarre's chief counselor, who notifies the king that he can now produce the testimony needed to bring about the desired reconciliation. Marsac conducts Mademoiselle de la Vire to the king at Blois; but after the interview she is recaptured and spirited away by emissaries of Turenne. Marsac follows, overtakes and rescues the lady. The plague is raging in the neighborhood, and Marsac is stricken with the disease, but is nursed back to health by Mademoiselle de la Vire, for whom he forms an ardent attachment, which she reciprocates. Upon the death of Henry III., Henry of Navarre, now Henry IV., rewards Marsac for his fidelity and courage, with an appointment to a governorship and the hand of Mademoiselle de la Vire.

The action of the book is rapid and spirited; the atmosphere of the times is vividly reproduced; the characters are lifelike and heroic; many historical personages appear on the scene; and the book as a whole has been called the best historical romance since the masterpieces of Sir Walter Scott. It was published in 1893.

Quentin Durward, by Sir Walter Scott. (1823.) The scene of this exciting story is France during the reign of Louis XI., and its main outline is this: Quentin Durward, a brave young Scot, having a relative in the Scottish Guards of the French king, comes to France to seek his fortune. The crafty and superstitious Louis is pleased with the youth, and sends him on a strange errand. Under the royal protection are two vassals of the Duke of Burgundy, the lovely Isabelle of Croye and her scheming aunt. Charles of Burgundy is too formidable an enemy, and Louis decides to make Isabelle the wife of William de la Marck, a notorious brigand, who is quite able to defend his bride. The unsuspecting Quentin is sent to conduct the ladies to the Bishop of Liège, the plan being that William shall attack the party and carry off his prize. Quentin, discovering the king's treachery, succeeds in delivering his charge to the bishop; but even here she is not safe. William attacks the castle of Liège and murders the bishop, while Quentin and Isabelle escape. She returns to Burgundy, preferring her old persecutor to the perfidious king. But that wily monarch has already joined forces with the bold duke, to avenge the bishop's death and to besiege De la Marck. Charles offers the hand of Isabelle as a prize to the conqueror of William, and Quentin bears off in triumph a not unwilling bride.

Among the chief characters introduced are the Burgundian herald, the Count of Crèvecœur, and Le Balafré of the Scottish Guard, Quentin's uncle. The figure of Louis is well drawn in his superstitions, his idolatry of the leaden images that garnished his hat-band, in his political intriguing, and in his faithlessness and lack of honor. The book made a sensation in France, and its first success was on foreign shores. It was written at the flood-tide of Scott's popularity at home; the ebb began with 'St. Ronan's Well,' published six months later. The principal anachronisms are given in the notes of the later editions.

King Noanett, by F. J. Stimson ("J. S. of Dale"). This novel is based upon the history of old New England and of England during the Protectorate. Bampfylde Moore Carew tells the story of his life. As a lad of twenty he is living with his grandfather, Farmer Slocombe. While wandering over his favorite moors of Devonshire, Carew first meets Mistress St. Aubyn, with whom he falls desperately in love. This love is henceforth to be the leading influence of his life; its first effect being, however, to bring him to arrest and exile. Having drawn his sword in defense of her grandfather, Lord Penruddock, he is taken under arms by Cromwell's soldiers, and is sentenced to the Colonies. Among his fellow-prisoners on the ship he meets Miles Courtenay, an Irishman and cavalier, and Jennifer, a young girl whom they take under their protection. Her gratitude to Courtenay expresses itself in a great and self-sacrificing love. Though themselves in ignorance of the fact, Carew and Courtenay both love the same woman, Mistress St. Aubyn. The desire of each is to find her. In Virginia they work as slaves on the tobacco plantations, then escape to join the army. While warring with a tribe of Indians, they capture the mighty chief King Noanett. The mystery surrounding this strange personage is at once penetrated by the two young men, and a romantic episode closes the story. The book contains beautiful descriptions of Devonshire, and most interesting sketches of old Dedham and its laws. It is said that the dashing and warm-hearted Irishman was modeled on the character of the late John Boyle O'Reilly, with whom the author often talked over the plan of the book.

Fair Maid of Perth, The, by Sir Walter Scott, 1831, is historic in setting and thoroughly Scotch. The time is the reign of the weak but well-meaning King Robert III. of Scotland; whose scapegrace son David, the crown prince, is the connecting link in the story between the nobility and the burgher-folk of the city of Perth. Catharine, the beautiful daughter of Simon Glover, an honest burgher, is admired by the crown prince, who seeks her love but not her hand. Repulsed in his suit, the prince, through Sir John Ramorny, his servant, tries to abduct Catharine on the eve of St. Valentine's day; but by the timely intervention of Henry Wynd, the armorer, she is saved; and Henry becomes, according to custom, her valentine for the year to come. Then follows a series of complications, political,

ecclesiastical, and social, through which the eager reader follows the fate of the fair Catharine, the prince, the Black Douglas, and the other chief characters. Like all Scott's novels, 'The Fair Maid of Perth' contains fine descriptions of scenery, and stirring accounts of battle; and unlike many of his plots, this one allows the «course of true love» to run comparatively smooth, there being only obstacles enough to prove the mettle of the honest armorer.

For Faith and Freedom, by Walter Besant, 1888, is a story of Monmouth's Rebellion. The greater part of it purports to be told by Grace Abounding Eykin, the lovely Puritan daughter of the Rev. Comfort Eykin, D. D., rector of Bradford Orcas, Somersetshire. Followed by his wife and daughter, he joins the rebel forces as chaplain. With the insurgents enlist also Barnaby Eykin, his son, who receives the command of a company; Robin Challis, grandson and heir of Sir Christopher Challis (the magnate of their neighborhood), Grace's accepted lover; and Humphrey Challis, his cousin, another fine fellow though in a different way, and a skilled physician — also in love with Grace, and beloved by her as a brother. With the collapse of the uprising they all come to grief. The chaplain and his wife die in jail. The three young men are taken, imprisoned, and as a result of influence brought to bear at court by the Rev. Philip Boscorel, Sir Christopher's son-in-law, allowed with many lies to be transported by an inhuman Bristol sharper to Barbadoes, where they are sold as slaves. From this point the story moves rapidly through joy and sorrow, through deception and disgrace, among the most wretched surroundings and exciting incidents. The victims finally escape from Barbadoes, and at last return to England, in time for the three men to take part in the Prince of Orange's triumphal invasion. In the wake of peace comes personal happiness at last. The story is well constructed, and carefully and correctly wrought out to the minutest details. It is told in English closely approaching that of its date.

Gathering Clouds: A Tale of the Days of St. Chrysostom, by Frederick W. Farrar. This story depicts the strifes of the see of Constantinople, in somewhat the manner of Kingsley's 'Hypatia' as that deals with Alexandria. The period, end of the fourth and beginning of the fifth century, is that bewildering age when the clouds are gathing over Church and State. The hero is John Chrysostom, the preacher of Antioch, beloved by Christian and respected by heathen. The first chapter describes the riot that followed the attempt of the Emperor Theodosius to take the opulent city on the Orontes. Then follows the story of its threatened doom, averted by the devotion of Flavian and «Presbyter John»; and the rescue of the boy Philip, whose thoughtless act has led to the destruction of the statues of the Emperor's wife and children. It follows Chrysostom to Constantinople, to the patriarchate of which the modest preacher has been appointed by the new Emperor Arcadius. It tells of the sturdy faithfulness of the new chief, the envy and plots against him, the rising of the Goths and their massacre, and the exile and subsequent death of Chrysostom. Many historic characters find their way into the story; but not all of the alleged saints merit their aureoles. The valiant John, however, is a bulwark of righteousness; and is portrayed, not as an abstraction, but a living, large-hearted man. The stories of the devoted youths Philip and Eutyche, of David and Miriam, with the Gothic youths Thorismund and Walamar, are given; and the story ends with the martyrdom of Eutyche, the death of Chrysostom, and the capture of Rome by Alaric.

Cloister and the Hearth, The, by Charles Reade. The masterpiece of this vigorous novelist recreates the fifteenth century, and presents to modern eyes the Holland, Germany, France, and Italy of the Middle Ages, as they appeared to mediæval people. The hero of the story is Gerard, son of a Tergouw mercer; a studious sweet-natured lad, strongly artistic in bent, but designed for the Church, where a good benefice is promised him. He falls in love with Margaret Brandt, the daughter of a poor scholar, and giving up the Church career, betroths himself to her; and is on the eve of marriage when his irate father imprisons him in the stadthuys for disobedience, as a mediæval parent has power to do. From this point the story ceases to be a simple domestic tale, and becomes a record of swift adventure in Holland, Germany, and Italy.

Then follows a most touching tale of betrayed affection, of noble womanly patience and heroism; and through all, a vivid and thrilling portrayal of the awful power of the mediæval Church. Scene crowds on scene, and incident on incident, aflame with the imagination of the romancer. The dramatic quality of the story, its vivid descriptive passages, the force and individuality impressed on its dialogue, its virile conception of the picturesque brutality and the lofty spirituality of the age it deals with, the unfailing brilliancy of the novelist's treatment of his theme, and its humorous quaintness, place 'The Cloister and the Hearth' among the half-dozen great historical romances of the world.

Gadfly, The, by E. L. Voynich. This is a story of the revolutionary party in Italy, written with great power, and with extreme bitterness against the priesthood. The English hero, Arthur Burton, bred in Italy, is studying at the Catholic seminary in Pisa, where the director, Montanelli, is his devoted friend. The sensitive and ardent Arthur is an orphan, who, unhappy in the family of a worldly uncle, has thrown himself into the plots of young Italy. He is betrayed by a priest, his confessor, to the Austrian police, and sent to prison with his comrades, who regard him as the traitor. On being released, he encounters a young English girl, Gemma Warren, whom he loves, and who taunts him with his treachery and strikes him on the cheek. The same night his uncle's wife, who hates him, makes the terrible revelation that although he is the reputed son of an English gentleman, his real father is a priest who has expiated the sin of his youth by exile as a missionary in China, and who is no other than his beloved teacher, Montanelli. In despair under these redoubled blows, Arthur flees in disguise to South America. Thirteen years later, a club of revolutionists in Florence elects a new member to write its incendiary pamphlets. This member is a South-American, called for his wit and power to sting, the Gadfly. Gemma, now the widow of a revolutionary leader, begins by detesting the Gadfly for his vindictiveness, which is shown especially towards the good bishop Montanelli; but becomes interested in his cleverness and his underlying melancholy, and ends by loving him, without suspecting that he is the lost Arthur. They engage together in a dangerous insurrection in the Apennines, during which the Gadfly, in the disguise of a pilgrim, makes a pretended confession to the bishop, and overhears him in agonized prayer for his lost son. The Gadfly is taken prisoner at the moment when the bishop is striving to interpose between the combatants. Though treated with horrible cruelty in the Austrian prison, nothing can tame his fiery spirit. The bishop, who, while living a life of piety and good works, is a constant prey to remorse, intercedes with the governor for the unfortunate prisoner, who rewards him only by mockery and insults. Finally, in an interview in the Gadfly's cell, after he has been wounded in an attempt to escape, he reveals himself to the bishop, but refuses his love and intercessions on his behalf, except on condition that his father shall give up for him his allegiance to the hated church, and renounce the Crucified One. This the unhappy bishop cannot do; and the Gadfly, refusing on his side all concessions, is led out to be shot in the prison-yard. The wretched father becomes insane; and in a terrible scene at the altar during the high mass, pours forth his madness and despair, and falls dead of a broken heart.

House by the Medlar Tree, The, by Giovanni Verga, is a realistic and touching story of lower-class life in an Italian fishing village. The fortunes of the Malavoglia, a title of ill luck which seems to have attached itself by heredity to the family so called, are connected with the old homestead, the house under the medlar-tree; and these fortunes are affected by the changes in the anchovy trade, the coming of steam packets and railroads, increased taxes, and the general breaking-up of old ways in the decade before 1870. The good-hearted and thrifty grandfather, Padron 'Ntoni, sees his big family of grandchildren grow up to disappoint, one after another, all his brave wishes and hopes for the prosperity both of his sturdy little fishing-sloop, the Provvidenza, and his ample old house. The story is full of action and of unsophisticated human feeling. To read its pages is to live in the little village of Aci Trezza and know personally every one of its forty or more vividly drawn characters. Nothing is concealed, nothing is indoors. It is all

in the full glare of the southern sun, and the forms of light and shade stand out with pitiless distinctness.

Literature of Southern Europe, History of the, by Jean Charles Léonard Sismondi. L. L. de Loménie, in the 'Galerie des Contemporains Illustres,' calls Sismondi «the most eminent historian of the nineteenth century in everything relating to the science of facts»; and George Ticknor says his brilliant 'Literature of Southern Europe' will always be read for the beauty of its style, and the richness and wisdom of its reflections. He was a man of enormous erudition (published sixty-nine volumes), and made truth his idol, he says. He lived eighteen months in England and five or six years in Italy, accompanying Madame de Staël on two Italian tours. His portrait shows a face strikingly like that of our Washington Irving. He was born in Geneva in 1773, and in 1811 gave there the lectures out of which the books we are considering grew. The lectures were published in four volumes (Paris), in 1813. The work is a little feeble in parts, but as a whole strikingly original. He begins with a full account of the Troubadour literature and of the Trouvères, with copious illustrative citations; and discusses with ample learning the work of Dante, Boccaccio, Tasso, Petrarch, and Alfieri. Then he gives rich tableaux of Spanish and Portuguese literature, — 'The Cid,' Cervantes, Camoens, and others. In his treatment of Spanish literature, he did not have access to all the original authors, but depended largely on his predecessor, Bouterwek. But Ticknor gives him very high praise for wide research and breadth of view.

Hajji Baba of Ispahan, by James J. Morier. As the 'Arabian Nights' Entertainments' gives the truest of all pictures of Oriental life, so 'Hajji Baba' describes life in Persia. The book purports to be a translation of the autobiography of a Persian, but was really written by J. J. Morier, who was born in England in 1780. Being sent as British envoy to the court of Persia, he became thoroughly familiar with the language and customs of the country. The book is written in an easy strain, and is extremely entertaining, even to the reader of to-day. It was so successful that Morier followed it up by 'Hajji Baba in England,' which represented the Persian's experiences on a visit as ambassador to the court of St. James. Sir Walter Scott reviewed the original 'Hajji Baba' in the London Quarterly in terms of the highest praise, calling it the Oriental 'Gil Blas.' It was published by Blackwood in 1824, and is still popular both in England and America.

Intruder, The ('L'Intruse'), by Maurice Maeterlinck, is a play by which the writer achieved an international reputation. It is a one-act piece of few characters and little action, simple in construction, rich in suggestion, potent in its realism. A family sit in the gloomy room of an old château and talk in the most natural, matter-of-fact way, while one member, a young wife, lies very ill in childbirth in the adjacent room. Through the commonplace speech one can feel the tension of their nerves; the effect is heightened by the skillful use of details by the dramatist. All is indirect, symbolic, pregnant with innuendo. It is as if Death, the Intruder, were knocking at each door and window. At length a sister of charity enters, and by the sign of the cross makes known that the wife is no more.

Green Book, The, by Maurice Jókai. The author of this novel of Russian life is a Hungarian, who has achieved prominence as a politician, success as a journalist, and wide repute as a novelist. Nearly all the action of 'The Green Book' passes in St. Petersburg. Pushkin, the poet, is deeply in love with Zeneida Ilmarinen, the favorite opera singer, and indeed the favorite subject, of both the Tsar Nicholas and the Tsaritsa. She is a splendid creature, the really great character of the book. The Princess Ghedimin, a former favorite of the Tsar, is depicted as a fiend. «The Green Book» is the name of a large volume in which are recorded the names and the doings of the chief band of conspirators against the life of the Tsar. This is kept in a secret room in Zeneida's palace, where the conspirators meet. By an ingenious mechanism, when any one opens the outer door the table containing the book disappears, and a roulette-board in active operation takes its place. Thus the authorities are deceived into thinking that she is trying merely to conceal from the police the evidences of gambling. Zeneida's noble and self-sacrificing behavior during the flood of the Neva results in bringing

together Pushkin, Sophie Narishkin,—the illegitimate daughter of the Tsar by the Princess Ghedimin,—and Bethsaba, a beautiful young girl. Sophie falls deeply in love with Pushkin, as her mother has already done, and the Tsar favors the marriage. But the child falls ill, and on her death-bed makes Bethsaba and Pushkin promise to be married before her funeral. The Tsar dies at the hands of The Man with the Green Eyes; Zeneida's affection keeps Pushkin out of a conspiracy which promises to free Russia, but ends in failure; the conspirators are put to death; and Zeneida and Prince Ghedimin flee to Tobolsk, where they spend the rest of their lives. There are many romantic episodes.

Fisher Maiden, The, by Björnstjerne Björnson, the Norwegian novelist, dramatist, poet, and statesman, appeared in 1868, and has been translated into many tongues. It is an early work, written in his first flush of power, and is a characteristic story of Norwegian life among the common people. Several of the poems in the novel express fervently the author's optimistic patriotism. The early part of the tale is laid in a fishing village on the coast, where lives the fisher maiden, a strong-natured, handsome, imaginative girl, whose mother keeps a sailors' inn. Her development is traced in her love affairs, by which she gains a bad reputation, so that her mother sends her away from her native place; in her experience in Bergen, with its self-revelation of her own artist-nature by her first sight of a play; in her life in the family of a priest, with its chance for cultivation and training of her dramatic powers; and in the final adoption of the stage as a profession: the novel closing, rather tantalizingly, just as the curtain rises on her début. Petra, the fisher maiden, has the instincts, gifts, and ambitions of the artist, and her earlier love episodes are but ebullitions of this chief motor-power. She is portrayed sympathetically; for as Björnson stated to a friend, she is, in many of her traits, an embodiment of himself. The story is full of accurate yet charmingly idealized studies of native types and scenes, and is regarded as among the novelist's freshest, finest creations.

Commodore's Daughters, The ('Kommandorens Dottre'), by the Norwegian novelist Jonas Lie, published in 1889, is a story of family life in Norway, characterized by unerring analysis and a convincing truthfulness. The novel, though somewhat pessimistic and sad in its drift, is relieved by satiric humor and charm of description. The Commodore is elderly, amiable, henpecked; his wife ambitious and ill-tempered, with a foolish fondness for her son Karsten, a lazy young naval officer who marries for money to find himself duped. The daughters Cicely and Martha, girls of high spirits, good looks, and fresh, unspoiled natures, suffer in their love affairs through the narrow conventionality which surrounds them, and the marplot interferences of mother and brother. Cicely is parted from a fine young officer who is deeply in love with her; and poor Martha dies broken-hearted because through an intrigue of her ambitious mother, her devoted lover boy is sent off to sea to get rid of him, and is drowned on the eve of her intended marriage. The plot is a mere thread; but the fretful social atmosphere of the household, with its jarring personalities constantly misunderstanding each other to their mutual harm, is delineated with fine, subtle strokes of character-drawing: it would seem to be the author's intention to give an idea of the petty, stifling social bonds in a small Norwegian town of to-day.

Liza-Dvoryanskoe Gnyezdo (Nest of Nobles), by Ivan Sergéevich Turgeneff. (1858; English translation 1869.) The story of this gloomy novel is not easily analyzed, but a bare statement of the plot would run thus: Maria Dmitrievna Kalitine, a rich widow living in a Russian provincial town, has a beautiful daughter Liza, who is deeply religious. Vladimir Nikolaevich Panshin, who pays court to her, is a young man with charming manners and an easy flow of egotistical talk. Presently appears Fedor Ivanovich Lavretsky, a distant cousin of Maria Dmitrievna, who is known to live unhappily with his wife. Between his father, a despotic, narrow-minded egotist, and his aunt Glafira, a harsh, fierce old woman, Lavretsky's bringing-up has been a strange and solitary one; and at the age of twenty-three he naturally falls in love with the first pretty girl he sees, —Varvara Pavlovna Korobine, —whom he marries. As she detests Russia, they finally settle in Paris, where he discovers

her faithlessness and leaves her. Maria Dmitrievna receives him cordially, and he becomes a frequent visitor to the house. Little by little he and Liza fall in love; and upon the complications that thus arise, the interest of the story is founded. The difficult situations are skillfully managed, and the reader cannot resent the sadness of the tale as needless, because it results inevitably from the conditions. Like all Turgeneff's books, the chief interest of 'Liza' lies in its study of character.

Fathers and Sons, a novel by Ivan S. Turgenef, appeared first in 1861 in the Russian Messenger, a Moscow review. As the name implies, it is an embodiment in fiction of the conflicting old and new forces at work in modern society; forces peculiarly active and noticeable in Russia, where iron-bound authority exists side by side with intellectual license. This novel brought into general use the term «nihilist,» applied by the author to the chief character of the story, Bazarof, a young man of iconoclastic temperament, whose code of life was rebellion against all authority. His short, vivid career is depicted with remarkable strength and realism. Another «son» is his friend Arcadi Kirsanof, at whose paternal estate he is a guest. Kirsanof's father and uncle, representing the older generation, are brought into sharp contact and contrast with Bazarof. It is difficult to determine whether «fathers» or «sons» suffer most in the delineation of their peculiarities. The novel divided reading Russia into two camps,—those who sided with the «fathers,» and those who sided with the «sons.» The government seized on the word «nihilist» as a designation of political reproach,—a sense in which it has ever since been employed. With its terrible sincerity, its atmosphere of menacing calm presaging a storm, the book remains one of the most noted in the category of Russian fiction.

Crime and Punishment, a Russian realistic novel by Féodor M. Dostoévsky, 1866, is a subtle and powerful psychological study, revolving about one incident,—the murder of an old woman, a money-lender, and her sister, by a student in St. Petersburg, Raskolnikoff. The circumstances leading to the murder are extreme poverty, and the resultant physical and mental depletion. Raskolnikoff is by nature generous, warm-hearted, and high-spirited; but when his body is weakened and his mind depressed, the morbid desire takes possession of him to kill the greasy and repellent old woman, whose wealth seems as lawfully his as hers. From this desire he cannot escape. It terrifies yet fascinates him. His state of mind in this crisis is depicted with admirable skill. The murder accomplished, he gains nothing by it: in the sudden awful confusion of mind that immediately follows the committal of the deed, he can form no definite idea of robbery, and escapes with no booty but the memory of one terrific scene which throws him into a delirious fever. At this juncture his mother and sister come to the city. His excited state is perceptible, but they can make nothing of it. By a singular chain of incidents he makes the acquaintance of a girl, Sonia, who has been driven to an evil life that she may save her family from starvation. Believing that her nature is intrinsically noble, Raskolnikoff compels her to read aloud to him the story of the raising of Lazarus. This she does in a manner which confirms his belief in her. His regeneration then begins. As he was impelled to murder, he is now impelled to confess the murder. His sentence is seven years' exile to Siberia; but he accepts it with joy, for at its expiration he will begin with Sonia, the woman he loves, a life of purity and nobility. They will progress together, out of the old order into the new.

Hermann Agha, by William Gifford Palgrave, 1872, is a tale of life in Syria at the close of the eighteenth century. It is based upon historical research and personal knowledge of the land and people, and shows a poetic appreciation of the color and charm of the glowing Orient. Hermann Agha is a Saxon by birth, who, captured by the Turks in war, is sold to a Kurdish beg at the slave market of Constantinople. After he has recovered his freedom, and while sailing down the Nile with his friend and patron, the Arab Tantawee, he confides to him the exciting story of his adventures. There is much Eastern intrigue, fiery skirmishes of war, and bloody, treacherous massacres. Again and again Hermann encounters apparently inevitable dangers, but friends always spring up to rescue him. He

learns to understand Koord and Arab, Bagdadee and Circassian, better than his own people; and to love the land of his servitude. He meets a beautiful Arabian maiden in her father's shady garden, and the two love each other with an exalted passion eager for self-sacrifice. They are soon forced apart, and in all his subsequent difficulties his most absorbing interest is the hope of finding her. Hermann is a poet, and writes lyrics to his love; and his Saxon nature is shown as vitalized and strengthened by the intensity of the East.

Arabia, Central and Eastern: A Personal Narrative of a Year's Journey through (1862–63), by William Gifford Palgrave: 2 vols., 1865. One of the best reports of travel ever made. The author was a brilliant Englishman, who, after graduating at Oxford with great distinction, and a very short connection with military service in India, became a priest in the Society of Jesus, and was sent as a missionary to Syria. Here he perfectly mastered the Arabic language, and the Syrian and Arab customs. Napoleon III. called him to France in 1860 to report on the Syrian massacres; and upon this he undertook to make, at the Emperor's expense, an expedition through Arabia, where no Christian could safely risk his life. He assumed the guise of a Syrian physician and a Mohammedan, and succeeded in going through the kingdom under fanatical Wahabee rule, making observations of the greatest value.

Asia, by A. H. Keane. Vol. i., Northern and Eastern Asia; Vol. ii., Southern and Western Asia. Fourteen maps and one hundred and eighty illustrations. These volumes deal with Japan, the Chinese Empire, India, Siberia, Persia, Arabia, and all the other parts of the vast Eastern continent, on the thorough plan of a full account of each country, its races, history to some extent, and political condition. The more conspicuous topics, such as India, China, and Japan, are extremely rich in interest, not only from the strangeness of the culture of these lands in the past, but from the changes which are rapidly taking place, and the still greater changes which are likely to occur in the near future. The problems of many of the lands of Asia are among the most important in which students and readers can take an interest; and a handbook of full information, from an authority so high as Mr. Keane, contributes much to the knowledge necessary for dealing with them.

Africa, by A. H. Keane: Vol. i., North Africa; Vol. ii., South Africa. With Maps and Illustrations. A thorough and comprehensive account of the Africa of recent discoveries, explorations, and occupation by different European powers; with sketch histories of every part, full information in regard to African races, and an exact account of the now almost complete partition of the whole continent among the great powers of Europe. Twenty excellent maps and one hundred and sixty-nine illustrations add greatly to the instructiveness and completeness of the work. It is altogether a masterpiece of geographical story, and extremely interesting. It reports all the famous explorations, and is the best available digest of African facts of every kind. In regard to the various races of Africa, the most important of which are not negro, Mr. Keane can speak with the highest ethnological authority. His judgment of the hopelessly inferior character of the full negro races is especially important.

Equatorial Africa, Explorations and Adventures in, by Paul Belloni Du Chaillu. (1861; revised edition, 1871.) A story of African travels, 1855–59, from the coast of West Africa inland, over the region on the equator to two degrees on each side. The intrepid explorer traveled 8,000 miles on foot and with no white companion. The observations which he made are important contributions to geographical, ethnological, and zoölogical science. The game which he shot numbered 2,000 birds, (of which 60 were new to science,) and over 1,000 quadrupeds. The new knowledge of the gorilla and of other remarkable apes was a story savoring almost of invention, and the first impression of some critics was one of skepticism; but Murchison and Owen, and other authorities of eminence, upheld Du Chaillu's credit, and the substantial accuracy of his statements was confirmed by a French expedition in 1862, and by Du Chaillu's second exploration of the same region, 1863–65, an account of which he gave in 'A Journey to Ashango-Land,' 1867. He was also the first to discover the "Pigmies," rediscovered by Stanley.

Eōthen; or, Traces of Travel Brought Home from the East, by Alexander William Kinglake. (1844.) Eōthen—a title meaning 'From the Dawn'—is a lively and acute narrative of travel in the East, at a time when that region was comparatively new ground to English tourists. The author, starting from Constantinople, visits the Troad, Cyprus, the Holy Land, Cairo, the Pyramids, and the Sphinx; thence by the way of Suez he proceeds to Gaza, and returns by the way of Nablous and Damascus. He apologizes for his frankness of style, and gives his impressions with refreshing directness, modified as little as possible by conventional opinion. For this reason he provoked some criticism from conservative reviewers, who regarded his comments on the manners and morals of Mohammedan countries as too liberal to be encouraged in Christian circles. He confesses his inability to overcome a very worldly mood even in Jerusalem, and his failure to see things always in that light of romance that the reader might prefer; and he is unwilling that his own moral judgment shall stand in the way of a perfectly truthful narrative. Instances of his engaging style are the interview with the Pasha through the dragoman at the start, and his description of the Ottoman lady,—"a coffin-shaped bundle of white linen." The incident of Mariam, a Christian bride converted to Islam, is full of humor, and contains a dash of that liberalism which roused the fears of the Christian critics.

Abode of Snow, The, by that veteran Scotch traveler Andrew Wilson, is an account of his tour in the summer of 1874 from Chinese Thibet to the Indian Caucasus, through the upper valleys of the Himálaya. The title of the book is the Sanskrit meaning of Himálaya, and describes the enormous mass of mountains which stretches from the China Sea to the Volga, and indeed across Europe. With a light touch the author describes the gay life of the English settlements, or sanitariums, in the high valleys; the jungles with their gigantic trees and creepers and their huge animals, survivals from an earlier epoch; the wonderfully beautiful Simla range; the temples, ceremonials, and pilgrimages of the people, and their great religious fairs; the perilous horseback ride from Simla to Shipka in Chinese Thibet, among mountains from 6,000 to 20,000 feet high, over paths often almost impassable, and among a population who consider ferocity the chief qualification of "good form"; the arduous journey towards Kashmir, through the Western Himálayas, at a usual height of 12,000 feet, in an awful sublimity of scenery; the Shigri glaciers, the most vast, desolate, and beautiful in the world; Zanskar, with its primitive Tartar manners and customs, its sculptured tumuli, its Lama monuments and prayer-mills, its seclusion and unchangeableness; and finally, his stay in the remote, inaccessible, and most enchanting vale of Kashmir, after a journey of incredible hardship and danger. It is to be remembered that this expedition involved long months of tent life; the carrying of all necessary supplies; the command of a small army of servants, guides, guards, and packmen: and involved also an extraordinary equipment of good-nature, good sense, and force of will, on the part of the traveler—which, with an admirable literary gift, are devoted to the entertainment of the fortunate reader.

Arctic Boat Journey, in the autumn of 1854, by Isaac Israel Hayes, M. D.: 1860. Enlarged edition, 1867. The record of a boat journey of nearly four months, amid perils of ice and storm and extreme cold, the object of which was to carry intelligence to Upernavik, in North Greenland, of the peril in which Dr. Kane's second Grinnell expedition found itself, with their vessel hopelessly fast in the ice. The simple story of adventures is a thrilling one, and with it Dr. Hayes gives, in his final edition, information in regard to the Open Polar Sea discovered in 1854; the great Mer de Glace of Northern Greenland, of which he was one of the discoverers in 1853; and Grinnell Land, the most northern known land of the globe, his own discovery in 1854.

Arctic Explorations, the Second Grinnell Expedition in search of Sir John Franklin, 1853–55, by Elisha Kent Kane. 2 vols., 1856. Dr. Kane's first Grinnell Expedition voyage, which he made as a surgeon under E. J. DeHaven, 1850–51, was described in his 'U. S. Grinnell Expedition' (1854). It was by the second expedition, under his own command, that his fame as an Arctic explorer was made. The incidents of the voyage along the coast of Smith Sound to a latitude never before attained, 78° 43′ N.; the

winter spent in that far region; the discovery of the Humboldt glacier of Greenland, and the attempt the next spring to follow its course northward; and the series of adventures following, until the frozen-in ship had to be abandoned, and the party escaped perishing only through Kane's indefatigable exertions, supplied rich materials for the book in which Kane told the story of the more than two years' voyage. In the additions made to geographical knowledge also, and in many accurate and valuable scientific observations, Kane's work was exceptionally interesting and valuable. It brought him both popular applause from delighted readers, and honors from societies, English and French, representing the scholars of the time.

Arctic Service, Three Years of. An Account of the Lady Franklin Bay Expedition of 1881–84, and the attainment of the Farthest North, by Adolphus W. Greely: 1886. A popular account, drawn from personal diaries and official reports, of one of the most remarkable of the Arctic expeditions, and one with scarcely a parallel in the terrible sufferings through many months from which the party were at last rescued. The primary object of the expedition was a scientific one; and the utmost care was given to physical observations, from July 1st, 1881, at St. John, Newfoundland, to June 21st, 1884, forty hours before the rescue of the survivors. The wealth of interest thus created, with that of the remarkable experiences of the party, and the range of travel achieved, make the work one of unique and lasting value.

Australasia. Vol. i.: Australia and New Zealand, by A. R. Wallace; with 14 Maps and 91 Illustrations. Vol. ii.: Malaysia and the Pacific Archipelagoes, by F. H. H. Guillemard; with 16 Maps and 47 Illustrations. The first of these volumes, by an eminent English naturalist and traveler, describes from full information the remote southern regions in which the expansion of England is going on upon a scale very inadequately understood in America. These regions, moreover, are of extreme interest, from their natural features, and from the part which they have played in the history of mankind. It would be difficult to have their story from a hand more competent than that of Mr. Wallace. The second volume supplies by far the most interesting and accurate account extant of the tropical portion of the great eastern Archipelago, the northern part of which is really a portion of Asia.

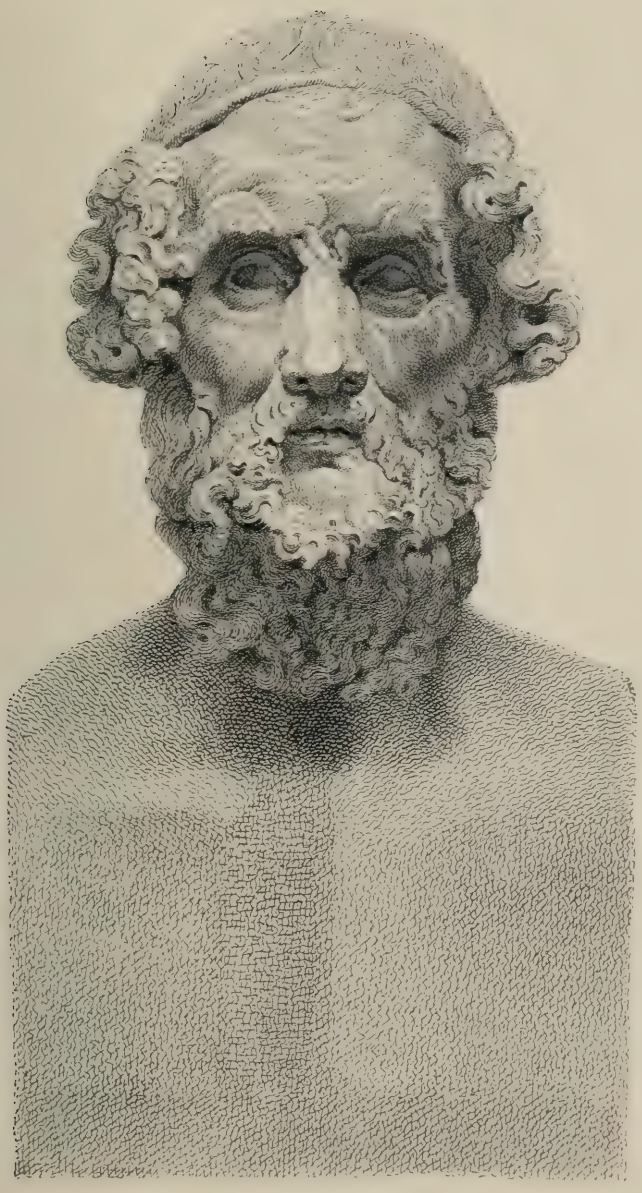
Our Old Home, a series of English sketches by Nathaniel Hawthorne. This volume of charming sketches was published in 1863, and (in the words of the author) presents "a few of the external aspects of English scenery and life, especially those that are touched with the antique charm to which our countrymen are more susceptible than are the people among whom it is of native growth." The opening sketch on 'Consular Experiences' gives interesting glimpses of Hawthorne's own life as consul at Liverpool; and among other entertaining chapters are those designated 'About Warwick,' 'Pilgrimage to Old Boston,' 'Some of the Haunts of Burns,' 'Up the Thames,' and 'Outside Glimpses of English Poverty.' In that entitled 'Recollections of a Gifted Woman,' he recounts his acquaintance with Miss Delia Bacon, who was then deep in her 'Philosophy of the Plays of Shakespeare': an absurd book, for which Hawthorne wrote a humorous preface. These, and other English sketches included in Hawthorne's note-books, were at first intended by him to be used as a background for a work of fiction which he had partially planned; but what he calls "the Present, the Immediate, the Actual," proved too potent for him, and the project was given up and only the sketches were published. This volume holds its popularity, not simply because of the incomparable charm of the manner in which it is written, but because of its faithful delineation of nature, life, and manners in England. There are clues to English character to be gathered from 'Our Old Home,' which could not otherwise be obtained save by protracted association with the English people at home.

Literary Landmarks of London, by Laurence Hutton. The author has not attempted to make of this either a text-book or biographical dictionary. It is a work which appeals to those "who love and are familiar with Pepys and Johnson and Thackeray, and who wish to follow them to their homes and haunts in the metropolis,—not to those who need to be told who they were and what they have done." The sketches

are arranged in alphabetical order, beginning with Addison and ending with Young; and the rank of the poet or writer is not determined by amount of space. For instance, Wordsworth and Herrick have assigned to them but a few lines, for they were not poets of brick and mortar; while whole pages are given to half-forgotten authors of one immortal song, who spent all their days in London. Full indices, local as well as personal, enable the reader to find what appeals to him most in whatever part of the town he may be. He can walk with Johnson and Boswell from the Club in Gerard Street, and call on the way on Dryden, Waller, Lamb, or Evelyn; stop for refreshments at «Will's» or «Tom's» with Steele, or, in the church of St. Paul, Covent Garden, pray for the repose of the souls of Butler, Wycherley and «Peter Pindar,» who sleep within its gates. London has no associations more interesting than those connected with its literary men, and nothing of moment connected with their careers in the city has been omitted. It is plainly evident that the author's chief aim has been completeness and exactness.

Charles the Bold, Duke of Burgundy, History of. By John Foster Kirk. (3 vols., 1863–68.) An excellent special book on a most interesting and significant figure in the history of France and of Europe (1433–77). He was the last in the long line of princes who for centuries, almost since Charlemagne's time, had endeavored to build up a «middle» or «buffer» kingdom along the Rhine and the Rhone, between the exclusively French and the exclusively German powers: the old kingdom of Lotharingia, later Lorraine, the mediæval kingdom of Arles, the ever-varying duchy of Burgundy, all represented this most promising, most determined, and most futile of political efforts. With the crushing defeat and death of Charles,—in his prime the most powerful potentate of the age, his dominion stretching like a gigantic bow almost from Savoy to the German Ocean, around the entire east and north of France,—the unnatural ribbon-State of unrelated parts without common interests went to pieces, and with it the dream of a buffer kingdom perished forever. The Burgundian duchy and Picardy were seized by Louis XI. of France, the Netherlands went by marriage to Austria and ultimately to Spain,—Charles's daughter Mary being the ancestress of Charles V. and Philip II. The career of Charles the Bold is therefore one of the chief landmarks of European history, the direct precursor of the Franco-German War; Granson, Morat, and Nancy are the forerunners of Sedan. Charles is most familiarly known through Scott's 'Quentin Durward'; but Mr. Kirk's history gives the real man, as well as his great rival Louis XI., and much of great interest and instruction besides.

Cæsar's Commentaries. This great work contains the narrative of Cæsar's military operations in Gaul, Germany, and Britain. It was given to the world in the year 51 B. C. Every victory won by Cæsar had only served to increase the alarm and hostility of his enemies at Rome, and doubt and suspicion were beginning to spread among the plebeians, on whom he chiefly relied for help in carrying out his designs. When public opinion was evidently taking the side of the Gauls and Germans, the time had come for Cæsar to act on public opinion. Hence the 'Commentaries,' a hasty compilation made from notes jotted down in his tent or during a journey. «They form,» says Mommsen, «a sort of military memoir, addressed by a democratic general to the people from whom he derived his power.» To prove in an indirect way, he himself keeping in the background, that he has done his best for the honor and advantage of Rome, is his main object. He proceeds, then, to demonstrate the following propositions: A Germanic invasion threatened Gaul. With Gaul in the hands of the Germans, the Romans knew from experience that Italy herself was not safe from invasion. Cæsar's first achievement was to drive the Germans back across the Rhine. Every event that followed was the necessary consequence of this victory. The Belgæ, sympathizers with their Teutonic kinsmen, revolted after the defeat of Ariovistus. To convince them that west of the Rhine, Rome was supreme, was the reason of Cæsar's campaigns in the north and east. But how long would the Belgæ, Nervii, and other warlike tribes continue submissive, if the clans in the west remained independent? It must be plain, therefore, to any patriotic Roman, that the naval and military



HOMER

operations of Cæsar and his lieutenants against the Veneti, the Armoricans, and the Aquitanians, were inevitable. Perhaps, too, the patriotic Roman will conclude, although Cæsar is silent on the matter, that these brilliant campaigns redound as much to the glory of the Roman name as to that of Cæsar. Although Gaul, protected by Rome, was now invincible, it was very desirable that the Germans and Britons should have tangible evidence of the fact, and so Cæsar crossed the Rhine and the Channel. But unfortunately, the Gauls were not wise enough to accept the situation. They revolted. Cæsar suppressed the insurrection with a vigor and sternness they were never likely to forget; and at Alesia, a year before these Military Memoirs were to be circulated, the finest conquest that Rome ever made was forever completed. The quality that especially gives distinction to the work is its simplicity. «It is as unadorned,» says Cicero, «as an ancient statue; and it owes its beauty and its grace to its nudity.» As to its truthfulness, we cannot decide absolutely, the Gauls not having written *their* Commentaries. But if Cæsar sinned in this respect, it was probably by omission, not by commission. Things the Romans might not like he does not mention: the sole aim of the book is to gain their suffrages. There is no allusion to the enormous fortune Cæsar acquired by plunder. On the other hand, he speaks of his cruelties—for instance, the killing in cold blood of 20,000 or 100,000 prisoners—with a calmness that to us is horrible, but which the Romans would deem natural and proper.

Battle of the Frogs and Mice, The, (**Batrachomyomachia,**) a mock-heroic poem written in imitation of the Iliad. The authorship has been attributed to Homer, and to Pigres the brother of Queen Artemisia, but without any foundation in either case. It is really a parody on the style of Homer. The mouse Prigcheese, who has just escaped the tooth of a hideous monster (a weasel perhaps, or it may be a cat), stops on the border of a marsh to slake his thirst; for he has been running fast and long. Chubbycheek, Queen of the Frogs, enters into conversation with him. She invites him to come to her palace, and politely offers her back as a mode of conveyance. The novelty of the journey enchants Prigcheese, but his joy is not of long duration. A water-snake rears its awful head above the waters. Chubbycheek, wild with terror, plunges to the bottom; and Prigcheese, after heroic struggles, perishes in the waves, but not before he has devoted Chubbycheek to the wrath of the avenging gods. A mouse who happens to be sauntering along the shore hastens to announce to the mouse nation the sad fate of their fellow-citizen. A general assembly is convoked; and on the motion of Nibbleloaf, the father of the victim, war is declared against the frogs, and the herald Lickthepot is charged with the duty of entering the enemy's territories and proclaiming hostilities. Chubbycheek asserts her perfect innocence, nay her ignorance, of the death of Prigcheese. The frogs, fired by her eloquence, prepare to make a vigorous resistance. Meanwhile the gods, from their Olympian thrones, view with anxiety and fear the agitations that are disturbing the earth. But Minerva is of opinion that for the present it would be rash to interfere, and the lords of heaven decide to remain simply spectators of the direful event that is drawing near. Soon the conflict rages, furious, terrible, the chances leaning now to the one side, now to the other. At length the mice are victorious, and Greedyguts, their leader, announces his determination to wipe out the entire vile race of their enemies from the face of the earth. Jupiter is alarmed, and resolves to prevent such a disaster. He will send Pallas or Mars to assuage the wrath of the ferocious Greedyguts. Mars recoils in terror from the rough task. Then the King of Heaven seizes his thunderbolt, and hurls it among the conquerors; even the thunderbolt is powerless. They are frightened for a moment, and then renew the work of destruction with more fury than ever. Jupiter thereupon enrolls another army, and sends it against these haughty victors: it is composed of warriors supplied by nature with arms defensive and offensive, who in the twinkling of an eye change the issue of the battle. These new antagonists are crabs. The mice fly in confusion, and the conflict ends at sunset.

Homeric Studies: On Homer and the Homeric Age, by W. E. Gladstone. (1858.) A work of notable interest in its day, in which Mr. Gladstone endeavored

to state the results, in regard to the authorship and age of Homer, which he thought justified by the text of the poems ascribed to Homer. In his 'Juventus Mundi: The Gods and Men of the Heroic Age' (1869), Mr. Gladstone went over the same ground again, and embodied his results of research under a new form, but with considerable modifications in the ethnological and mythological parts of the work. He especially gave new light on Phœnician influence in the formation of the Greek nation. To this report of his Homeric studies he added, in 1876, his 'Homeric Synchronism: An Enquiry into the Time and Place of Homer.'

Mr. Gladstone's literary activity found early expression in his 'Church Principles' (1840), and from that time, in a large variety of papers, addresses, and articles, which were brought together in 'Gleanings of Past Years' (7 vols., 1880) and 'Later Gleanings' (1897). With these may be mentioned his 'Studies Subsidiary to the Works of Bishop Butler' (1897), including both an account of Butler's work and an argument of his own opinions and beliefs. In 1890–92 there were brought out ten volumes of Mr. Gladstone's 'Speeches and Addresses.'

Art and Humanity in Homer. By William Cranston Lawton (1896). A volume of essays designed to introduce readers earnestly desirous of culture to the chief masterpieces of ancient literature, the Iliad and Odyssey of Homer. It discusses intelligently and thoughtfully the art of Homer in the Iliad, that perfect mastery of epic song which so charmed the Greek ear; the picture which the Iliad gives of womanhood; the scenes of pathetic tragedy with which it closes; the story which gives the Odyssey its plot; the conceptions of the future life which the Homeric epics shadow forth, including all the important passages alluding to the condition of the dead; the episode of Nausicaa, in which, in a tale of perfect simplicity, Homeric painting touched with infinite charm the scenes, the figures, the events, of an escape of Odysseus from shipwreck; and the accretions to the Troy myth which befell after Homer. The volume includes a scheme of aids to the study of Homer; and it presents a considerable number of examples of admirably felicitous use of hexameters in the essayist's versions of the poet, looking to the finding of an ideal of Homeric translation.

'Successors of Homer' (Innes: London, 1897) discusses in similar fashion the Homeric Hymns, Hesiod, the last Epic Cycle, and in general the survival of the hexameter and of the epic spirit down to the Attic period. In this less familiar field Mr. Lawton has given even more copious citations, rendered into English dactyls. These little books appear to be members of what might be called an Epoch series on Greek literature. As indispensable for the careful study of Homer, to which his own work is so excellent an introduction, Mr. Lawton names Jebb's Introduction, Lang and Myers's Translation of the Iliad, and Palmer's Translation of the Odyssey.

Greek Philosophy, Outlines of the History of, by Dr. Eduard Zeller. (English Translation, 1885.) An extremely useful sketch of the whole history of Greek philosophy, from Thales, a contemporary of Solon and Crœsus in the first half of the sixth century B. C., to the death of Boëthius in the first half of the sixth century of Christ (525 A. D.). The story told by Plato of 'Seven Wise Men' of early Greece is wholly unhistorical. Not less than twenty-two names appear in different versions of the story, and only four are found in all of them, — Thales, Bias, Pittacus, and Solon. To Thales the first place is given. In the succession of early Greek philosophers there follow Anaximander, Anaximenes, and Diogenes; Pythagoras and his disciples; Xenophanes, Parmenides, and Zeno; Heracleitus, Empedocles, Leucippus, Democritus, and Anaxagoras; and then the greatest names of all, Socrates, Plato, and Aristotle. From these onward there is a further long development, which Dr. Zeller admirably sketches. This volume of 'Outlines' is an Introduction to Dr. Zeller's large special works, such as 'Socrates and the Socratic Schools,' 'Plato and the Older Academy,' 'The Stoics, Epicureans, and Sceptics,' and 'Aristotle and the Earlier Peripatetics.' These works together constitute a complete history of Greek philosophy for more than a thousand years.

Anabasis, The ('Retreat of the Ten Thousand,' 401–399 B. C.), by Xenophon. The word means the *going up* or expedition,—*i. e.*, to Babylon, the capital of the Persian Empire; but most of the

narrative is occupied with the retreat. The occasion of the famous expedition was the attempt of Cyrus the Younger to unseat his elder brother Artaxerxes from the throne of Persia by aid of a Greek army, which he gathered in or near his satrapy in Asia Minor, and then moved swiftly across Persia against the miscellaneous barbarian hordes of his brother with their small centre of disciplined Persian guards. The plan succeeded, and Cyrus was about to win the great battle of Cunaxa, when he was killed in the fray, and the Ten Thousand were left leaderless and objectless in the heart of a hostile empire a thousand miles from their kin. To complete their ruin, all the head officers were decoyed into a mock negotiation by Artaxerxes and murdered to a man. In their despair, Xenophon, a volunteer without command, came forward, heartened them into holding together and fighting their way back to the Euxine, and was made leader of the retreat; which was conducted with such success, through Persia and across the snow-clad Armenian mountains, against both Persian forces and Kurdish savages, that the troops reached Trapezus (Trebizond) with very little loss. Even then their dangers were not over: Xenophon had now to turn diplomatist; to gain the good graces of the Greek cities on the Black Sea, and to negotiate with Seuthes the Thracian king who tried to assassinate him, and with the governors of the different cities subject to Sparta. At last the adventure was over. Many of the survivors went back to Greece; but the larger number took service under Spartan harmosts, and were subsequently instrumental in freeing several Greek cities in Asia Minor.

Merely as a travel sketch the tale is highly interesting. The country traversed in Persia was almost utterly unknown to the Greeks: and Xenophon makes memoranda in which he enumerates the distances from one halting-place to another; notes the cities inhabited or cities deserted; gives a brief but vivid description of a beautiful plain, a mountain pass, a manœuvre skillfully executed, or any amusing episode that falls under his eye. And we find that camp gossip and scandal were as rife, as rank, and as reliable as in other ages. He is especially delightful in his portraits, sketched in a few sentences, but vigorous and lifelike: Cyrus, a man at once refined and barbarous, an impressive picture of a Persian prince brought in contact with Greek civilization; Clearchus, the type of an excellent general, upright but harsh; Proxenus, a fine gentleman, but too soft and weak; the unscrupulous Menon, a natural product of civil dissension. Xenophon tells the story in the third person, after the fashion in the classic times; and if he makes himself out a most eloquent, courageous, resourceful, and self-sacrificing leader, his other work makes one willing to accredit him cheerfully.

Hermetic Books. The Greeks designated the lunar god of the Egyptians, Thoth, by the name of Hermes Trismegistus; *i. e.*, Hermes the Thrice Greatest. The Greeks, and after them the Neo-Platonists and Christians, regarded him as an ancient king of Egypt, who invented all the sciences, and concealed their secrets in certain mysterious books. These ancient books, to the number of 20,000 according to some, and of 36,000 according to others, bore his name. Clement of Alexandria has described the solemn procession in which they were carried in ceremony. The tradition in virtue of which all secret works on magic, astrology, and chemistry were attributed to Hermes, persisted for a long time. The Arabians composed several of them; and the fabrication of Hermetic writings in Latin lasted during the entire Middle Ages. Some of these writings have come down to us, either in the original Greek or in Latin and Arabic translations. From a philosophic point of view, the most interesting of them is the 'Poimandres' (*ποιμήν ἀνδρῶν*, the shepherd of men, symbolizing the Divine Intelligence). It has been divided into twenty books by Patricius. It is a dialogue composed some time in the fourth century of the Christian era, and discusses such questions as the nature of the Divinity, the human soul, the creation and fall of man, and the divine illumination that alone can save him. It is written in a Neo-Platonic spirit, but bears evidence of the influence of Jewish and Christian thought. It was translated into German by Tiedemann in 1781. There have been several editions of it. The first appeared at Paris in 1554, and the last, by Parthez, in Berlin, in 1854. The *Λόγος τέλειος* (Logos teleios, the perfect Word) is somewhat older: it is a refutation of the doctrines

of Christianity under the form of a dialogue between Hermes and his disciple Asclepius. An 'Address to the Human Soul' was translated from the Arabic and published by Fleischer in 1870. It is, doubtless, itself a translation from a Greek original. The most interesting passages in the Hermetic books have been rendered into French by Louis Ménard (Paris, 1886). Baumgarten-Crusius in his 'De Librorum Hermeticorum Origine et Indole' (Jena, 1827), and Pietschmann in his 'Hermes Trismegistos' (Leipsic, 1875), have discussed this subject very fully.

Apodosis on the **Antidosis** or Exchange of Properties. An oration by Isocrates. Three hundred of the richest citizens of Athens were obliged by law to build and equip a fleet at their own expense, whenever it was needed. If one of the three hundred was able to show that a citizen, not included in the list, was wealthier than he, he could compel him to take his place or else make an exchange of property. Megacleides, a personal enemy of Isocrates, being ordered to furnish a war vessel, insisted that it was the duty of the latter to do so, adding that he was a man of bad character. In the trial that ensued, Isocrates was condemned to deliver the trireme, or else exchange his property for that of Megacleides.

The 'Apodosis,' written after the trial, has the form of a forensic oration spoken before an imaginary jury, but is really an open letter addressed to the public. Isocrates not only shows why he should not be condemned, but vindicates his whole career; he describes what a true «sophist» ought to be, and gives his ideas of the conduct of life. Megacleides (called Lysimachus in the discourse) is termed a «miserable informer,» who, by an appeal to the vulgar prejudice against the Sophists, would relieve himself from a just obligation at the expense of others. Isocrates goes into a detailed account of his conduct as statesman, orator, and teacher. «My discourse shall be a real image of my mind and life.» He enters minutely into his views on philosophy and education. The object he has always set before himself has been to impart a general culture suitable for the needs of practical life. He despises the people who «teach justice, virtue, and all such things at three minæ a head.» By philosophy he understands culture, simply; and the chief elements of culture are the art of speaking, and whatever trains the citizen for social and political success. He attaches the utmost importance to the art of expression, for it is absolutely essential to any scheme of general culture. To instruct his pupils how to act in unforeseen emergencies should be the great aim of the teacher. «As we cannot have an absolute knowledge of what will happen, whereby we might know how to act and speak in all circumstances, we ought to train ourselves and others how we should act, supposing such or such a thing occurred. The true philosophers are those who are successful in this. Absolute knowledge of what may happen being impossible, absolute rules for guidance are absurd.» To prove the success of his system, he calls attention to the number of illustrious Greeks he has taught.

Coventry Plays, The. Three complete sets of ancient English Mysteries, or Miracle Plays, have descended to modern times: the «Chester,» the «Towneley,» and the «Coventry» mysteries; and from these we derive nearly all our knowledge of the early English drama. Coventry was formerly famous for the performance of its Corpus Christi plays by the Gray Friars. These plays contained the story of the New Testament, composed in Old English rhythm. The earliest record of their performance is in 1392, the latest in 1589. There are 42 of these Coventry plays, published in a volume by the Shakspere Society in 1841, under such titles as 'The Creation,' 'The Fall of Man,' 'Noah's Flood,' 'The Birth of Christ,' 'Adoration of the Magi,' 'Last Supper,' 'The Pilgrim of Emmaüs,' 'The Resurrection,' 'The Ascension,' 'Doomsday.' The modern reader will require a glossary for the proper understanding of these queer old plays, written in very early English.

Cato of Utica, by Joseph Addison. A tragedy in five acts and in blank verse. It was first represented in 1713. The scene is laid in a hall of the governor's palace at Utica. The subject is Cato's last desperate struggle against Cæsar, and his determination to die rather than survive his country's freedom. All the «unities» are strictly observed: there is no change of place, the action occurs on the same day, and

all the incidents centre around Cato and conduce to his death. 'Cato' owed its extraordinary success to the deadly hatred that raged between the Whigs and Tories at the time: the Whigs cheered when an actor mentioned the word «liberty»; and the Tories, resenting the implied innuendo, cheered louder than they. To the Whigs Marlborough was a Cato, to the Tories he was a Cæsar. Bolingbroke, immediately after the performance, gave Booth, the Cato of the tragedy, fifty guineas «for having so well defended liberty against the assaults of a would-be dictator» (Marlborough). Every poet of the time wrote verses in honor of 'Cato,' the best being Pope's prologue; and it was translated into French, German, and Italian. The German adaptation of Gottsched was almost as great a success as the original. In fact, the play itself and the commanding position of its author in the literary world had a most unfortunate effect on dramatic art, and perhaps retarded its emancipation from the slavery of the so-called «unities» for nearly a century. Shakespeare was thrown into the shade more than ever.

'Cato of Utica,' by Metastasio. The author follows closely the historic accounts of Cato's relations with Cæsar, and the details he invents have more probability than those of Addison. He shows a decided superiority to Addison in making Cæsar the principal figure next to Cato, and placing them constantly in contrast with each other. But the Italian's love scenes are as insipid as the Englishman's.

Antigone, a tragedy, by Sophocles. Thebes has been besieged by Polynices, the dethroned and banished brother of Eteocles, who rules in his stead. The two brothers kill each other in single combat, and Creon, their kinsman, becomes king. The play opens on the morning of the retreat of the Argives, who supported Polynices. Creon has decreed that the funeral rites shall not be performed over a prince who has made war upon his country, and that all who contravene this decree shall be punished with death. Antigone declares to her sister Ismene that she herself will fulfill the sacred ceremonies over her brother's corpse in spite of the royal proclamation. The tragedy turns on the inexorable execution of the law by Creon, and the obedience of Antigone to the higher law of love. Apart from its beauty and grandeur as a picture of the woman-hero, the 'Antigone' has a political value. It contains noble maxims on the duties of a citizen, and on the obligation imposed on the head of a State to be always ready to sacrifice his private feelings to the public good. While the poet attacks anarchy and frowns on any attempt to disobey the laws or the magistracy, he sees as clearly the danger of mistaken tyrannical zeal. There have been several imitations of this great drama. In Alfieri's, all the minor personages who add so much to the excellence of Sophocles's play disappear, and only Creon, Hæmon, and Antigone are left on the stage; it has many beauties, and the dialogue is forceful and impassioned. Rotrou imitates the 'Thebaid' of Seneca and 'The Phœnicians' of Euripides in the second part of his 'Antigone,' and Sophocles in the first.

Clouds, The, a comedy by Aristophanes; acted in 423 B. C. Though one of the most interesting and poetic of the author's plays, the people refused to hear it a second time. But its literary popularity counterbalanced its failure on the stage; most unfortunately for Socrates, whose enemies, twenty-five years afterward, found in it abundant material for their accusations. Strepsiades, an unscrupulous old rascal, almost ruined by his spendthrift son Pheidippides, requests the philosopher to teach him how to cheat his creditors. The Clouds, personifying the high-flown ideas in vogue, enter and speak in a pompous style, which is all lost on Strepsiades. He asks mockingly, «Are these divinities?» «No,» answers Socrates, «they are the clouds of heaven: still they are goddesses for idle people,—it is to them we owe our thoughts, words, cant, insincerity, and all our skill in twaddle and palaver.» Then he explains the causes of thunder, etc., substituting natural phenomena for the personal intervention of the gods; to the great scandal of Strepsiades, who has not come to listen to such blasphemy, but to learn how to get rid of his debts. The Clouds tell him that Socrates is his man. «Have you any memoranda about you?» asks the latter. «Of my debts, not one; but of what is due me, any number.» Socrates tries to teach his new disciple grammar, rhythms, etc.; but Strepsiades laughs at him. Here two

new characters are introduced, the Just and the Unjust. The former represents old times and manners; the latter the new principles taught by the Sophists. When the Just taught the young, they did not gad about in the forum or lounge in the bath-rooms. They were respectful to their elders, modest and manly. It was the Just who «formed the warriors of Marathon.» The Unjust scoffs at such training. If the young may not have their fling, their lives are not worth living. «You tell me,» he adds, «that this is profligacy. Well, are not our tragic poets, orators, demagogues, and most of their auditors profligate?» The Just has to admit this. Strepsiades, discovering that the lessons of Socrates are too much for him, sends his clever son to take his place. Pheidippides becomes an accomplished Sophist, mystifies the creditors, and beats his father, all the time proving to him that he is acting logically. The old man, at length undeceived, summons his slaves and neighbors, and sets fire to the house and school of Socrates.

Andromache, a tragedy, by Euripides. The heroine (Hector's widow) is part of the spoil of Pyrrhus, the son of Achilles, in the sack of Troy. She has of course undergone the usual fate of feminine captives, and has borne her master a son named Molossus. Hermione, the daughter of Menelaus and lawful wife of Pyrrhus, is furiously jealous of this Trojan slave; and with the aid of her father, resolves to kill Andromache and the child during the absence of her husband. Fortunately the aged Peleus, the grandfather of Pyrrhus, arrives just in time to prevent the murder. Orestes, a cousin of Hermione, to whom she had formerly been betrothed, stops at her house on his way to Dodona. Hermione, fearing the resentment of her spouse, flies with him. Then they lay an ambuscade for Pyrrhus at Delphi, and slay him. Peleus is heart-broken when he learns the tidings of his grandson's fate; but he is visited by his wife, the sea-goddess Thetis, who bids him have done with sorrow, and send Andromache and her child to Molossia. There she is to wed Helenus, the son of Priam, and for the rest of her life enjoy unclouded happiness. Thetis orders the burial of Pyrrhus in Delphi. Peleus himself will be released from human griefs, and live with his divine spouse forever in the palace of Nereus beneath the sea, in the company of his son Achilles.

Andromache ('Andromaque'), a tragedy by Racine, suggested to him by some lines in the Æneid of Virgil. The play owes very little to the 'Andromache' of Euripides except the title. In Euripides, everything is simple and true; in Racine, everything is noble, profound, and impassioned. The Andromache of the French poet is a modern Andromache, not the real Andromache of antiquity; but the drama is one of his greatest works, and wrought a revolution in French dramatic art by proving that the delicate shades and almost imperceptible movements of the passion of love could be an inexhaustible source of interest on the stage. The drama was parodied by Subligny in his 'Folle Querelle.' Racine suspected that the parody was written by Molière, and the affair was the occasion of a serious breach between them.

Aulularia (from *Aulula*, a pot), a comedy by Plautus. Although an old miser is the principal character in the play, the real hero, or heroine, is the pot. The favor of his Lar, or household god, enables Euclion to dig up a pot of gold, buried beneath the hearth by his grandfather. No sooner has he become rich than avarice takes hold of him. With trembling hands he buries the pot deeper still: he has found it, others may; the very thought makes his hair stand on end. The dramatic situations of the play turn on this dread of Euclion's that some one will rob him of his new-found treasure. The fifth act is supposed to have been written by Antonius Urceus Codrus, a professor in the University of Bologna, some time during the fifteenth century. Molière's 'L'Avare' is an imitation of the 'Aulularia.' It has been imitated also, at least in the principal character, by Le Mercier in his 'Comédie Latine.'

Mourning Bride, The, by William Congreve. This, the only serious play written by Congreve, was produced in 1697, and was most successful. Lugubrious is a cheerful term by which to characterize it. Almeria, the daughter of Manuel, King of Granada, while in captivity marries Alphonso, the son of Anselmo, King of Valencia. In a battle with Manuel, Anselmo is captured, Alphonso drowned, and Almeria returned

to her father. He insists upon her marriage with Garcia, the son of Gonzalez, his favorite. Manuel captures Zara, an African princess, and with her two Moors, Osmyn and Heli. Almeria finds that Osmyn is Alphonso; and Zara, overhearing them, is led by her jealousy to induce the King to allow her mutes to strangle him, and to give orders that none but her mutes shall have access to him. Gonzalez, to secure a mute's dress, kills one, and finds on him a letter from Zara to Alphonso, telling him she has repented and will help him to escape. Manuel orders Alphonso to be executed at once; and to prove Zara's treachery, places himself in chains in Alphonso's place to await her coming. Gonzalez, to make sure of Alphonso's death, steals down and kills him. Meeting Garcia, he learns that Alphonso has escaped, and that he has killed the King instead of Alphonso. The King's head is cut off and hid, so that his death may not be known. Zara, thinking that it is the body of Alphonso, poisons herself; and Alphonso, storming the palace, reaches Almeria in time to prevent her from taking the remainder of the poison. Two quotations from this play have become almost household words: the first, «Music hath charms to soothe a savage breast;» and the second, «Heaven has no rage like love to hatred turned; nor hell a fury, like a woman scorned.»

Beggar's Opera, The, by John Gay, was first played in 1728, exciting «a tempest of laughter.» Dean Swift, upon whose suggestion this «Newgate pastoral» was written, declared that «'The Beggar's Opera' hath knocked down Gulliver.» The object of the play was to satirize the predatory habits of «polite» society in thief-infested London, and incidentally to hold up to ridicule Italian opera. The chief characters are thieves and bandits. Captain Macheath, the hero, is the leader of a gang of highwaymen. A handsome, bold-faced ruffian, «game» to the last, he is loved by the ladies and feared by all but his friends — with whom he shares his booty. Peachum is the «respectable» patron of the gang, and the receiver of stolen goods. Though eloquently indignant when his honor is impeached, he betrays his confederates from self-interest. Macheath is married to Polly Peachum, a pretty girl, who really loves her husband. She remains constant under many vicissitudes, despite the influence of her mother, whose recommendation to Polly to be «somewhat nice in her deviations from virtue» will sufficiently indicate her character. Having one wife does not deter Macheath from engaging to marry others, but his laxity causes him much trouble. Being betrayed, he is lodged in Newgate gaol. His escape, recapture, trial, condemnation to death, and reprieve, form the leading episodes in his dashing career. After his reprieve he makes tardy acknowledgment of Polly as his wife, and promises to remain constant to her for the future. Polly is one of the most interesting of dramatic characters, at least three actresses having attained matrimonial peerages through artistic interpretation of the part. Gay's language often conforms to the coarse taste and low standards of his time; and the opera, still occasionally sung, now appears in expurgated form. Its best-known piece is Macheath's famous song when two of his inamoratas beset him at once —

> «How happy could I be with either
> Were t'other dear charmer away!»

Great Galeoto, The, by José Echegaray. This was the most successful of the author's plays, running through more than twenty editions. It was first acted in March 1881, and so greatly admired that a popular subscription was at once started to buy some work of art to remind the writer of his triumph. In its printed form it is dedicated to «everybody,» — another name for the subject of the play. Dante tells us in his story of Paolo and Francesca that «'Galeoto' was the book they read; that day they read no more!» Galeoto was the messenger between Launcelot and Queen Guinevere; and in all loves the *third* may be truthfully nicknamed «Galeoto.» Ernest, a talented youth, is the secretary and adopted son of Julian and his wife Teodora, many years younger than himself. Ernest looks up to her as a mother; but gossip arises, he overhears Nebreda calumniate Teodora, challenges him to fight, and leaves Julian's house. Julian, a noble character, refuses to heed the charges against his wife and adopted son, but is at last made suspicious. Teodora visits Ernest, and implores him not to fight, as it will give color to the rumors. Julian meantime is wounded by Nebreda, and taken to Ernest's room,

where he finds his wife. Ernest rushes out, kills Nebreda, and returns to find Julian dying, in the belief that his wife is guilty. The plays ends with Ernest's cry: «This woman is mine. The world has so desired it, and its decision I accept. It has driven her to my arms. You cast her forth. We obey you. But should any ask you who was the famous intermediary in this business, say: 'Ourselves, all unawares, and with us the stupid chatter of busybodies.'»

Atalanta in Calydon, by Algernon Charles Swinburne, is a tragedy dealing with a Greek theme, and employing the Greek chorus and semichorus in its amplification. To this chorus are given several songs, which exemplify the highest charms of Swinburne's verse,—his inexhaustible wealth of imagery, and his flawless musical sense. The story is as follows: Althæa, the daughter of Thestius and Eurythemis, and wife to Œneus, dreams that she has brought forth a burning brand. At the birth of her son Meleager come the three Fates to spin his thread of life, prophesying three things: that he should be powerful among men; that he should be most fortunate; and that his life should end when the brand, then burning in the fire, should be consumed. His mother plucks the burning brand from the hearth and keeps it; the child grows apace and becomes in due time a great warrior. But Artemis, whose altars Œneus, King of Calydon, has neglected, grows wroth with him, and sends a wild boar to devastate his land, a beast which the mightiest hunters cannot slay. Finally all the warriors of Greece gather to rid Œneus of this plague. Among them comes the Arcadian Atalanta, a virgin priestess of Artemis, who for his love of her lets Meleager slay the boar; and he presents her the horns and hide. But his uncles, Toxeus and Plexippus, desire to keep the spoil in Calydon, and attempt to wrest it from Atalanta. In defending her, Meleager slays the two men. When Althæa hears that Meleager has slain her brothers for love of Atalanta, she throws the half-burned brand upon the fire, where it burns out, and with it his life. The feast becomes a funeral. Althæa dies of sorrow, but Meleager has preceded her; his last look being for the beautiful Atalanta, whose kiss he craves at parting, ere the night sets in, the night in which «shall no man gather fruit.»

Athalie, a tragedy, by Racine. The drama is founded on one of the most tragic events in sacred history, described in 2 Kings xi., and in 2 Chronicles xxii and xxiii. Athaliah is alarmed by a dream in which she is stabbed by a child clad in priestly vestments. Going to the Temple, she recognizes this child in Joash, the only one of the seed royal saved from destruction at her hands. From that moment she bends all her efforts to get possession of him or have him killed. The interests and passions of all the characters in the play are now concentrated on the boy, whose restoration to the throne of his fathers is finally effected through the devotion of his followers. The drama is lofty and impressive in character, and well adapted to the subject with which it deals.

Caricature and Other Comic Art, IN ALL TIMES AND MANY LANDS, by James Parton. This elaborate work, first published in 1877, is full of information to the student of caricature, giving over 300 illustrations of the progress of the art from its origin to modern times. Beginning with the caricature of India, Egypt, Greece, and Rome, as preserved in ceramics, frescoes, mosaics, and other mural decoration, Mr. Parton points out that the caricature of the Middle Ages is chiefly to be found in the grotesque ornamentations of Gothic architecture; in the ornamentation of castles, the gargoyles and other decorative exterior stonework of cathedrals, and the wonderful wood-carvings of choir and stalls. Since that time, printing has preserved for us abundant examples. The great mass of pictorial caricature is political; the earliest prints satirizing the Reformation, then the issues of the English Revolution, the French Revolution, our own Civil War, the policies and blunders of the Second Empire, and many other lesser causes and questions. Social caricature is represented by its great apostle, Hogarth, and by Gillray, Cruikshank, and many lesser men in France, Spain, and Italy, England, and America; and in all times and all countries, women and matrimony, dress and servants, chiefly occupy the artist's pencil. When this volume was published, the delightful Du Maurier had not reached a prominent place on Punch, and the American comic papers, Life, Puck, and the rest, were not born; but English caricature of the present

century is treated at great length. The book opens with a picture of two 'Pigmy Pugilists' from a wall in Pompeii, and closes with a sentimental street Arab of Woolf exactly like those which for twenty years after he continued to draw. The volume is not only amusing, but most instructive as a compendium of social history.

Art in Ancient Egypt, A History of, from the French of Georges Perrot and Charles Chipiez; translated and edited by Walter Armstrong. 2 vols., 1883.—Art in Chaldea and Assyria. 2 vols., 1884.—Art in Phœnicia and its Dependencies. 2 vols., 1885.—Art in Sardinia, Judæa, and Asia Minor. 2 vols., 1890.—Art in Persia. 1 vol., 1892.—Art in Phrygia, Lydia, Caria, and Lycia. 1 vol., 1892.—Art in Primitive Greece. 3 vols., 1894.

This entire series not only constitutes a monumental contribution to the history of art in its earlier and more remote fields, but serves most admirably the purpose of a realistic recovery of the almost lost histories of the eastern originators of human culture. Perrot as author of all the narratives, and Chipiez as the maker of all the drawings and designs, have together put upon the printed and pictured page a conscientious and minutely accurate history, fully abreast of the most recent research,—French, English, German, and American,—and supplying revelations of the life, the worship, the beliefs, the industries, and the social customs of the whole eastern group of lands, from Egypt and Babylonia to Greece. Although the necessarily high cost of the magnificent volumes (about $7 each) may be a bar to wide circulation of the work, the extent to which it is available in libraries permits access to its treasures of story and illustration by the great mass of studious readers.

Artist's Letters from Japan, An, by John La Farge. «The pale purple even melts around my flight» ran the author's telegram at the moment of turning his face toward those islands where, as he afterwards wrote from Nikko, «everything exists for the painter's delight.» And the telegram struck the keynote of the journey; for it is *atmosphere*, even more than varied information, that renders these letters remarkable. The wonderful whiteness, the «silvery milkiness,» of the atmosphere was the first «absorbingly new thing» that struck the painter when he landed at Yokohama. He erects a series of brilliant *toriis* or gateways (literally *bird-perches* of the gods), the reader getting the most exquisite glimpses of life and art in the «land of inversion,» where «art is a common possession.» Like the shrines to which they lead, the letters are enriched with elaborate carving and delicate designs. But unlike the actual toriis, they do not of necessity point out any place, pleased rather with some tone «of meditation slipping in between the beauty coming and the beauty gone.» Or they serve as a frame to a «torrent rushing down in a groove of granite» between «two rows of dark cryptomeria,» or a garden or a sunset: «a rosy bloom, pink as the clouds themselves, filled the entire air, near and far, toward the light.» The idealist easily passes to the effect of the moral atmosphere. The whole drift of the book is toward a purer art; but it contains much lively matter,—accounts of the butterfly dance in the temple of the Green Lotus, and of fishing with trained cormorants. A thread runs through the letters, tracing the character and progress of the usurping Tokugawa family, from the cradle of their fisherman ancestors to the graves of the great shogun and his grandson in the Holy Mountain of Nikko. In Nikko the interest culminates: there was written the chapter on *Tao*, serene as the peculiar philosophy it diffuses, and perhaps the best part of the book, which sets forth the most serious convictions on universal as well as Japanese art. Yet the letters were written without thought of publication or final gathering into this unique volume, with its various addenda and the «grass characters» of its dedicatory remarks peeping out irregularly, like the «lichens and mosses and small things of the forest» that «grow up to the very edges of the carvings and lacquers.»

Art of Japan, The ('L'Art Japonais'), by Louis Gonse. This standard work, published in 1886, treats successively of painting, architecture, sculpture, decorative work in metal, lacquer, weaving, embroidery, porcelain, pottery, and engraving. It points out the unity and harmony of all artistic production in a country where no distinction is made between the minor and the fine arts, where even handwriting—done with the most delicate of implements, the brush—is an art within

an art, and where perfect equipment implies a universality of aptitudes. But painting is the key to the entire art, and the book dwells upon all that is indigenous or not due to Chinese influence. It traces the development of the parallel schools of painting: the Tosa, dependent on the fortunes of the imperial family, and the Kano, following Chinese tradition and supported by the shogunate. The shrines of Nikko are regarded as the culminating point of architecture and painting: there is nothing in the modern Tokio to compare with them. Many pages are devoted to Hokusai; long disdained by his countrymen, but now become so important that a painting with his signature is the white blackbird of European and Japanese curiosity. Kiosai, who was fifty-two at the time of writing, is commended for his resistance to European influence. Among the abundant illustrations, several examples of colored prints are given, as well as reproductions of bronzes and lacquer. Still more interesting is the reproduction — a bronze nine feet in height, now in Paris — of the colossal Buddha of Nara, the largest statue ever cast in bronze. Throughout the book all materials and processes are clearly explained. The method of casting is the same as in Europe, the perfection of the workmanship constituting the only difference. The best ivory is of a milky transparency,— the reader is warned against *netzkes* that have been treated with tea to make them look old. Cherry-wood lends itself to the most minute requirements of the engraver. A Japanese connoisseur could judge the æsthetic value of a piece of lacquer by the quality of the materials alone. The etiquette, significance, and wonderful temper of the Japanese blade are discussed, and the deterioration of art since the revolution of 1868 lamented. In the first chapter several compliments are paid to the researches and practical good sense of the Americans and English.

Ralph Roister Doister, by Nicholas Udall, was the first English comedy, although not printed until 1556, and probably written about 1541. At this time Nicholas Udall, its author, was headmaster of Eton school; and the comedy was written for the schoolboys, whose custom it was to act a Latin play at the Christmas season. An English play was an innovation, but 'Ralph Roister Doister' was very successful; and though Nicholas Udall rose in the Church, reaching the dignity of canon of Windsor, he is chiefly remembered as the author of this comedy.

Roisterer is an old word for swaggerer or boaster; and the hero of this little five-act comedy is a good-natured fellow, fond of boasting of his achievements, especially what he has accomplished or might accomplish in love. The play concerns itself with his rather impertinent suit to Dame Christian Custance, «a widow with a thousand pound,» who is already the betrothed of Gavin Goodluck. But as Gavin, a thrifty merchant, is away at sea, Ralph Roister Doister sees no reason why he should not try his luck. His confidant is Matthew Merrygreek, a needy humorist, who undertakes to be a go-between and gain the widow's good-will for Ralph. He tries to get some influence over the servants of Custance; and there is a witty scene with the three maids,— Madge Mumblecrust, Tibet Talkapace, and Annot Allface. The servants of Ralph — Harpax and Dobinet Doughty — have a considerable part in the play, and the latter complains rather bitterly that he has to run about so much in the interests of his master's flirtations.

Dame Custance, though surprised at the presumption of Ralph and his friend, at length consents to read a letter which he has sent her, or rather to have it read to her by Matthew Merrygreek. The latter, by mischievously altering the punctuation, makes the letter seem the reverse of what had been intended. Ralph is ready to kill the scrivener who had indited the letter for him, until the poor man, by reading it aloud himself, proves his integrity. While Dame Custance has no intention of accepting Ralph, his suit makes trouble between her and Gavin Goodluck, whose friend Sim Suresby, reports that the widow is listening to other suitors. There is much amusing repartee, several funny scenes, and in the end all ends well.

Gammer Gurton's Needle, by John Still, supposed to have been the first play acted at an English university, is also one of the two or three earliest comedies in our language. In 1575, nine years after it was staged at Christ's College, Cambridge, it made its appearance in print. The plot is very simple. An

old woman, Gammer Gurton, while mending the breeches of her servant Hodge, loses her needle. The loss of an article so valuable in those days not only worries her, but throws the whole household into confusion. Tib, her maid, and Cock, her servant boy, join in the search. Presently Diccon the Bedlam appears,—a kind of wandering buffoon, who persuades Gammer Gurton that her gossip, or friend, Dame Chat, has taken the needle. Out of this false accusation arise all kinds of complications, and the whole village shares in the excitement. Dame Chat, and her maid Doll, Master Baily and his servant Scapethrift, and Dr. Rat the curate, are brought into the discussion. In the end, as Diccon is belaboring Hodge with his hand, the latter is made painfully aware of the fact that the needle has been left by Gammer Gurton sticking in the back of his breeches. Broad jokes, extravagant language, and situations depending for their fun on the discomfiture of one or another of the actors, gave this play great popularity in its day. Readers of the present time who penetrate behind its quaint and uncouth language will find in it an interesting picture of sixteenth-century village life.

When John Still, after taking many university honors, rose by the usual process of church preferment to be Bishop of Bath and Wells, he may have regretted this literary production of his youth. For although he was only twenty-three when this little comedy was acted in 1566, had he pictured himself as a future bishop he would probably have omitted from it some of its broader witticisms.

Causeries du Lundi, by Sainte-Beuve. Every prominent name in French literature, from Villehardouin and Joinville to Baudelaire and Halévy, is exhaustively discussed in the 'Causeries' of Sainte-Beuve, in his own day the greatest critic of the nineteenth century. The author sometimes discusses foreign literature; his articles on Dante, Goethe, Gibbon, and Franklin being excellent. What is most original in Sainte-Beuve is his point of view. Before his time, critics considered only the work of an author. Sainte-Beuve widened the scope of criticism by inventing what has been called "biographical criticism." In the most skillful and delicate manner, he dissects the writer to find the man. He endeavors to explain the work by the character of the author, his early training, his health, his idiosyncrasies, and above all, by his environment. The 'Causeries' were first published as feuilletons in the papers. They may be divided into two distinct classes: those written before, and those written after, the Restoration. In the former there is more fondness for polemics than pure literary purpose; but they represent the most brilliant period in Sainte-Beuve's literary career. After the Restoration, his method changes: there are no polemics; however little sympathy the critic may have with the works of such writers as De Maistre, Lamartine, or Béranger, he analyzes their lives solely for the purpose of finding the source of their ideas. The most curious portion of the 'Causeries' is that in which he discusses his contemporaries. He seems in his latter period to be desirous of refuting his earlier positions. Where he had been indulgent to excess, he is now extremely severe. Châteaubriand, Lamartine, and Béranger, who were once his idols, are relegated to a very inferior place in literature. Perhaps there is nothing more characteristic of Sainte-Beuve than the sweetness and delicacy with which he slays an obnoxious brother craftsman. In the tender regretfulness which he displays in assassinating Gautier or Hugo, he follows the direction of Izaak Walton with regard to the gentle treatment of the worm. Many lists of the most valuable of the 'Causeries' have been made; but as they all differ, it is safe to say that none of Sainte-Beuve's criticisms is without a high value.

Diversions of Purley, The, by John Horne (Tooke). The author, a political writer and grammarian, was a supporter of Wilkes, whom he aided in founding a Society for supporting the Bill of Rights, 1769. Starting a subscription for the widows and orphans of the Americans "murdered by the king's troops at Lexington and Concord," he was tried and found guilty of libel and sentenced to a year's imprisonment. While in prison he began to write 'The Diversions of Purley,'—so called from the country-seat of William Tooke, who made the author his heir, and whose name Horne added to his own.

The work is a treatise on etymology: the author contending that in all lan-

guages there are but two sorts of words necessary for the communication of thought, viz., nouns and verbs; that all the other so-called parts of speech are but abbreviations of these, and are «the wheels of the vehicle language.»

He asserts also that there are no indefinable words, but that every word, in all languages, has a meaning of its own. To prove this, he traces many conjunctions, prepositions, adverbs, etc., back to their source as comparisons or contractions; accounting for their present form by the assertion that «abbreviation and corruption are always busiest with the words most frequently in use; letters, like soldiers, being very apt to desert and drop off in a long march.»

Throughout the work, the author constantly refers to his imprisonment and trial, introducing sentences for dissection which express his political opinions, and words to be treated etymologically which describe the moral or physical defects of his enemies.

Bayle's Dictionary, Historical and Critical, by Pierre Bayle. (1697. Second edition in 1702.) A work of the boldest «new-departure» character, by one of the master spirits of new knowledge and free thought two hundred years since. Its author had filled various university positions from 1675 to 1693, and had been ejected at the latter date from the chair of philosophy and history at Rotterdam on account of his bold dealing with Maimbourg's 'History of Calvinism.' From 1684 for several years he had published with great success a kind of journal of literary criticism, entitled 'Nouvelles de la République des Lettres.' It was the first thoroughly successful attempt to popularize literature. Bayle was essentially a modern journalist, whose extensive and curious information, fluent style, and literary breadth, made him, and still make him, very interesting reading. He was a skeptic on many subjects, not so much from any skeptical system as from his large knowledge and his broadly modern spirit. His Dictionary is a masterpiece of fresh criticism, of inquiry conducted with great literary skill, and of emancipation of the human mind from the bonds of authority. Its influence on the thought of the eighteenth century was profound, and the student of culture may still profitably consult its stores of information.

Chips from a German Workshop. By F. Max Müller. 5 vols. A collection of special studies incidental to the author's editing of a library of the Sacred Books of the East. The several volumes cover various fields, as follows: (1) the Science of Religion; (2) Mythology, Traditions, and Customs; (3) Literature, Biography, and Antiquities; (4) chiefly the Science of Language; (5) Miscellaneous and later topics. Although they are «occasional» work, their wealth of material and thoroughness of treatment, and the importance of the views presented, give them not only interest but permanent value. On many of the points treated, discussion is still open, and some of the views advanced by Professor Müller may come into doubt; but his contributions to a great study will not soon lose their value.

Colloquies of Erasmus, The. This work, a collection of dialogues in Latin, was first published in 1521, and over 24,000 copies were sold in a short time. No book of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries has had so many editions, and it has been frequently reprinted and retranslated down to the present day,—though it is now perhaps more quoted than read. The 'Colloquies' generally ridicule some new folly of the age, or discuss some point of theology; or inflict some innocent little vengeance on an opponent, who is made to play the part of a buffoon in the drama, while the sentiments of Erasmus are put in the mouth of a personage with a fine Greek name and with any amount of wisdom and sarcasm. Few works have exercised a greater and more fruitful influence on their age than these little dialogues. They developed and reduced to form the principles of free thought that owed their birth to the contentions of religious parties; for those who read nothing else of the author's were sure to read the 'Colloquies.' Their very moderation, however, gave offense in all quarters: to the followers of Luther as well as to those of the ancient Church. They manifest the utmost contempt for excess of every sort, and their moderation and prudent self-restraint were alien to the spirit of the time. Erasmus shows himself much more concerned about the fate of Greek letters than he does about religious changes. He has been styled 'The Voltaire of the Renaissance'; and

certainly his caustic vivacity, and his delicate, artistic irony and mockery, entitle him to the distinction. The Latin of the 'Colloquies' is not always strictly Ciceronian, but it is something better,—it has all the naturalness of a spoken language; and this it is that made them so popular in their day—to the great regret of Erasmus, who complains of the «freak of fortune» that leads the public to believe «a book full of nonsense, bad Latin, and solecisms,» to be his best work.

Choice of Books, The, and other Literary Pieces, by Frederic Harrison. (1886.) The title essay of this volume is a discourse on Reading, its benefits and its perils. In the first section, 'How to Read,' an eloquent plea is made for the right of rejection; for the avoidance of books that one «comes across,» and even of the habit of one-sided reading. The essayist pleads that the choice of books «is really a choice of education, of a moral and intellectual ideal, of the whole duty of man.» He warns readers that pleasure in the reading of great books is a faculty to be acquired, not a natural gift,—at least not to those who are spoiled by our current education and habits of life. And he offers as a touchstone of taste and energy of mind, the names of certain immortal books, which if one have no stomach for, he should fall on his knees and pray for a cleaner and quieter spirit. The second division is given to the 'Poets of the Old World,' the third to the 'Poets of the Modern World,' and the last to the 'Misuse of Books.' The essay is full of instruction and of warning, most agreeably offered; and the penitent reader concludes with the writer, that the art of printing has not been a gift wholly unmixed with evil, and may easily be made a clog on the progress of the human mind. An extract is given in the LIBRARY, under Mr. Harrison's name; and the other side of the shield is shown in Mr. Arthur J. Balfour's answer, also given under his name. Fourteen other essays, partly critical, partly historical, partly æsthetic, fill the volume; the ablest and one of the most delightful among them being perhaps the famous paper, 'A Few Words about the Eighteenth Century.'

New Essays: Observations, Divine and Moral, collected out of the Holy Scriptures, Ancient and Modern Writers, both Divine and Human; as also out of the Great Volume of Men's Manners; tending to the furtherance of Knowledge and Virtue. By John Robinson. (1624.) A volume of sixty-two essays, on the plan of Bacon's, but at greater length, and in ethical, religious, and human interest more like Emerson's 'Essays' in our own time: the work of an English clergyman and scholar, in exile at Leyden in Holland, under whose ministry and through whose counsel the Pilgrim Fathers developed religious liberalism and executed the earliest planting of New England. He was the Joshua of the religious exodus from England.

Montaigne's use of the word had suggested to Bacon the use of the term «essays» to designate «certain brief notes, set down rather significantly than curiously.» The earliest 'Bacon's Essays,' published in 1597, was a little book of ten short essays, in barely twelve pages (of a recent standard edition). The second enlarged edition, in 1612, was only thirty-eight essays in sixty-four pages. The final edition, 1625, had fifty-two essays in two hundred pages. As pastor Robinson died in March 1624, he cannot have seen any but the second edition. To note his relation to Bacon's work, he called his book 'New Essays.' He doubtless thereby indicated also his consciousness that his views were of new departure. He was in fact an initiator of new liberty and liberality in religion, new breadth and charity and freedom in church matters, and new democracy in political and social order, on grounds of reason and humanity.

In the preface to his 'New Essays,' pastor Robinson says that he has had first and most regard to the Holy Scriptures; next, to the memorable sayings of wise and learned men; and lastly, «to the great Volume of Men's Manners which I have diligently observed, and from them gathered no small part thereof.» He adds that «this kind of meditation and study hath been unto me full sweet and delightful, and that wherein I have often refreshed my soul and spirit amidst many sad and sorrowful thoughts unto which God hath called me.» The study of human nature, the sweetness of spirit, and the scholarly eye to the world's best literature, mark a rare mind, a prophet of culture in church and commonwealth.

Hours in a Library, by Leslie Stephen. (Vol. i., 1878. Vols. ii., iii., 1892.) These agreeable volumes are made up almost entirely of papers on writers and books of the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries: Defoe's Novels, Richardson's Novels, Balzac's Novels, Fielding's and Disraeli's Novels, Pope as a Moralist, Hawthorne, De Quincey, George Eliot, Charlotte Brontë, Dr. Johnson, Landor, — these, and three times as many equally illustrious names, show the range of Mr. Stephen's reflections. He has no theory of the growth of literature to support, — like Taine, for example; and so he enjoys what the Yankee calls a «good time,» as he moves with careless but assured step whither he will through the field of letters. He is very sensible and clear-headed; he knows why one should dislike or admire any given book; and he gives his reason in simple, direct, and easy speech, as if he were seated in his library arm-chair after a comfortable dinner, an amiable Rhadamanthus, discoursing with a true urbanity upon the merits of his friends. He is unflaggingly agreeable, often extremely clever, not seldom witty, and always well-bred and sensible. He admires Pope, and sets him among the great poets, affirming that he is «the incarnation of the literary spirit,» with his wit, his satirical keenness, his intellectual curiosity, and his brilliant art of putting things. In the paper on Hawthorne, the essayist makes the subtle suggestion that it was better that that delicate genius should have been reared in America, because the more affluent and romantic environment of Europe might have dominated his gift. The essay on De Quincey has been called the best estimate of that extraordinary personality ever made. But the papers on Macaulay and on George Eliot are hardly less admirable, a judgment which might fairly include most of the papers.

Electricity, Experimental Researches in, by Michael Faraday. (3 vols., 1839–1855.) A monumental work in the literature of science; not merely recording the results of experiment in what Tyndall called «a career of discovery unparalleled in the history of pure experimental science,» but enriching the record with thoughts, and clothing it in many passages in a style worthy of exceptional recognition. In devising and executing experiments for passing beyond the limits of existing knowledge, in a field the most difficult ever attempted by research, Faraday showed a genius, and achieved a success, marking him as a thinker not less than an observer of the first order. In strength and sureness of imagination, penetrating the secrets of force in nature, and putting the finger of exact demonstration upon them, he was a Shakespeare of research, the story of whose work has a permanent interest. He made electricity, in one of its manifestations, explain magnetism. He showed to demonstration that chemical action is purely electrical, and that to electricity the atoms of matter owe those properties which constitute them elements in nature. In language of lofty prophetic conception he more than suggested that the physical secret of living things, the animal and the plant, is electrical. He particularly dwelt on the amount of electricity forming the charge carried by the oxygen of the air, which is the active agent in combustion and the supporter of life in both animals and plants, and only stopped short of definitely pronouncing vitality electrical. He urged very strongly as a belief, to which no test of experiment could be applied, that gravitation is by electrical agency, and that in fact the last word of discovery and demonstration in physics will show that electricity is the universal agency in nature. And among his far-reaching applications of thought guided by new knowledge, was his rejection of the idea of «action at a distance,» in the manner of «attraction.» If a body is moved, it is not by a mysterious pull, but by a push. The moving force carries it. These ideas outran the power of science to immediately understand and accept. But Maxwell, Hertz, and Helmholtz have led the way after Faraday, to the extent that his electrical explanation of light is now fully accepted. Fifteen years after his death, the greatest of his successors in physics, Helmholtz of Berlin, said in a «Faraday Lecture» in London, that the later advances in electrical science had more than confirmed Faraday's conclusions, and that English science had made a mistake in not accepting them as its point of departure for new research. To the same effect President Armstrong of the Chemical Society, to which Helmholtz spoke, has recently declared his conviction that Faraday's explanation of chemical action as electrically caused should have been accepted long since.

In delicacy of character as well as rugged strength, in warmth and purity of emotion, in grace, earnestness, and refinement of manner, in the magnetism of his presence, and in masterly clearness in explanation, especially to his Christmas audiences of children (annual courses of six lectures), Faraday was as remarkable as he was in intellectual power and in discoveries. He was connected with the Royal Institution for fifty-five years, first as Sir Humphrey Davy's assistant, 1812–29, and then as his successor, 1829–67.

Evolutional Ethics and Animal Psychology, by E. P. Evans. (1897.) An exceedingly readable book on the origin of ideas of right and wrong through evolutionary development of mind, and the approach made by the lower animals to possession of such ideas through a degree of mental development like that of man. The author seeks to trace the earliest ethical ideas in human society, the working of such ideas in tribal society, and the influence of religious beliefs in modifying ethical laws of conduct. He discusses also man's ethical relation to the animals below him, and devotes the last chapter of his first part to a consideration of the doctrine of metempsychosis, or change of the animal form of souls in successive states of existence. The second part of the work treats of mental development in the lower animals compared with that in man; considers how far they can form ideas, and their disadvantage with us in lacking the power of speech; and urges the rights of animals as subordinate only to the rights of our fellowmen.

Codex Argenteus, a Gothic translation of parts of the Bible, attributed to Ulfilas, bishop of the Dacian Goths in the fourth century. It is written on vellum, the leaves of which are stained with a violet color; and on this ground, the letters, all uncials or capitals, are painted in silver, except the initials, which are gold. The book, however, gets its name from its elaborately wrought silver cover, and not from its lettering. Ulfilas may in a certain sense be considered the founder of all Teutonic literature, as he was the first to raise a barbarous Teutonic dialect to the dignity of a literary language. Although the language of the 'Codex' is very different from that of later Teutonic nations, it serves as a standard by which subsequent variations may be estimated, and throws much light on the kindred languages of Germany. The Gothic version contains a number of words borrowed from Finnish, Burgundian, Slavic, Dacian, and other barbarous languages; but those taken from the Greek far exceed all others. The translator uses the Greek orthography. He employs the double gamma, *gg*, to express the nasal *n* followed by *g:* thus, we have *tuggo* for *tungo*, the tongue; *figgr* for *finger; dragg* for *drank;* and so on. The similarity of most of the characters to Greek letters, and the exact conformity of the Gothic Scriptures to the original Greek text, prove that the version must have been made under Greek influence. Strabo, the author of an ecclesiastical history in the early part of the ninth century, says that the Goths on the borders of the Greek empire had an old translation of the Scriptures. The language of the 'Codex' differs in many respects from mediæval and modern German. Thus the verb *haben* is never used to express past time, while it is employed to denote future time; and the passive voice is represented by inflected forms, forms utterly foreign to other Teutonic dialects. The 'Codex' does not contain the entire Bible, but only fragments of the Gospels and Epistles of St. Paul, some Psalms, and several passages from Esdras and Nehemiah. It was discovered by some Swedish soldiers in the monastery of Werden in Westphalia, in 1648; then deposited in Prague; afterward presented to Queen Christina, who placed it in the library of Upsala; next carried off by Vossius; and finally restored to the University of Upsala, which regards it as its most precious possession.

City of God, The, by St. Augustine. This work, the most important of all his writings, was begun in 413, three years after the capture and pillage of Rome by the Visigoths under Alaric. The pagans had endeavored to show that this calamity was the natural consequence of the spread of the Christian religion, and the main purpose of Augustine is to refute them. The work, which was finished about 426, is divided into twenty-two books. The first five deal with the arguments of those who seek to prove that the worship of the gods is necessary to the welfare of the world, and that the recent catastrophe was

caused by its abolition; the five following are addressed to those who claim that the worship of the divinities of paganism is useful for the attainment of happiness in the next life; and in the last ten we have an elaborate discussion of the subject that gives its title to the whole work,—the contrast to be drawn between two cities, the City of God and the city of the world, and their progress and respective ends. It would obviously be impossible to give in this space anything like a satisfactory résumé of this vast monument of genius, piety, and erudition. Notwithstanding its learning, profound philosophy, and subtle reasoning, it can be still read with ease and pleasure, owing to the variety, multiplicity, and interest of its details. Augustine bases many of his arguments on the opinions held by profane authors; and his numerous and extensive quotations, some of them of the greatest value, from writers whose works have been long since lost, would alone suffice to entitle the author to the gratitude of modern scholars. Few books contain so many curious particulars with regard to ancient manners and philosophical systems. In the 'City of God' a vivid comparison is instituted between the two civilizations that preceded the Middle Ages; and the untiring efforts of ambition and the vain achievements of conquerors are judged according to the maxims of Christian humility and self-denial. The 'City of God' is the death-warrant of ancient society; and in spite of its occasional mystic extravagance and excessive subtlety of argument, the ardent conviction that animates it throughout will make it one of the lasting possessions of humanity.

Commentaries, by Pius II. (Æneas Sylvius). The great humanist Pope devoted all his spare moments to the composition of this work, which is a mine of information on the literature, history, and politics of his age. Part of it was written by his own hand, the rest dictated. He was not only in the habit of taking notes on every subject, important or trivial, but, even during the stormiest periods of a life that was full of variety, he was always eager to glean information from the distinguished men of every country, with whom he was constantly brought into contact; so that the 'Commentaries' are both an autobiography and the history of a momentous and fruitful epoch. The disproportion between the length of the chapters, and their occasional want of connection, are accounted for by the interruptions in his literary labors which his absorption in public affairs rendered inevitable. When he could snatch only an hour from his duties as pope, he wrote a short chapter. When he had more leisure, he wrote a long one. The first book, which treats of his early career and his elevation to the pontificate, was evidently composed with more care and attention to style than those which succeed. In general, he wrote or dictated on a given day the facts that had come to his knowledge on the day before. Sometimes an incident is preceded by a historical or geographical notice, or is an apology for introducing an episode in the author's life. The book has thus some of the intimate and confidential qualities of a diary. It wants precision, is not always impartial, and in a word, has the defects common to all the historians of the time. But it is full of color and exuberant life, and its value as a historic source is inestimable. It gives a vivid idea not only of the Pope's extraordinary and almost universal erudition and exalted intelligence, but of the charm exercised by his affability, gentleness, and simple manners on every one who came within reach. The classical, the Christian, and the modern spirit are intermingled in the 'Commentaries.' No earlier writer has so sympathetically described scenes that have a classical suggestiveness: the grotto of Diana on the opal waters of Lake Nemi; the villa of Virgil; the palace of Adrian near Tivoli, «where serpents have made their lair in the apartments of queens.» But he avoids anything that might hint of too great fondness for paganism. If the name of a god drops from his pen, he at once adds that he was an idol or a demon; if he quotes an idea from a pagan philosopher, he immediately rectifies it in a Christian sense. «The work,» says K. R. Hagenbach, a Protestant writer, «is the finest demonstration of this Pope for the sciences and arts and for the noblest enjoyments of life.» Shortly before his death in 1464, Pius II. charged his poet-friend Campano to correct its faults,—which of course Campano did not do.

Holy State, The. (1642.) **Profane State, The.** (1648.) By Thomas Fuller. These books by the famous

«Old Fuller,» author of many favorite works in practical divinity and history, appeared during the stormy days of the English Revolution, and at once attained wide popularity. Both contained many characters drawn with great force and freedom, held up as examples to be imitated or execrated,—such as The Good Master, The Good Father, The Good Soldier, etc., etc. There is no story, and the works are noted for their admirable sayings rather than for their interest as a whole. In whatever he did, Fuller was full of a quaint humor; and his comparisons are as pointed and effective as those of Hudibras. Charles Lamb found his pages «deeply steeped in human feeling and passion»; and in all his books, these pages bear, thickly strewed over them, such familiar sayings as: «The Pyramids themselves, doting with age, have forgotten the names of their founders;» or «Our captain counts the image of God—nevertheless his image—cut in ebony, as done in ivory;» or, again, «To smell to a turf of fresh earth is wholesome for the body; no less are thoughts of mortality cordial to the soul;» or «Overburden not thy memory to make so faithful a servant a slave. Remember. Atlas was a-weary. . . . Memory, like a purse, if it be over-full that it cannot shut, all will drop out of it.»

Holy Living and Dying, by Bishop Jeremy Taylor, was published about 1650, and is the work by which the author is most widely known to the Christian world. It was composed at the desire of Lady Carberry, his patron and friend, and is inscribed to the Earl her husband. The introductory chapters consider the 'General Instruments and Means Serving to a Holy Life'; emphasizing particularly care of time, purity of intention, and the practice of realizing the presence of God. The main topics, of Sobriety (which he subdivides into soberness, temperance, chastity, humility, modesty, and contentedness), Justice (in which he includes duties to superiors and inferiors, civil contracts, and restitution), and Religion (which he treats under ten subdivisions), are then taken up and discussed with great minuteness. For all conditions in life there are copious rubrics for prayer, which he describes as «the peace of our spirit, the stillness of our thoughts, the evenness of recollection, the seat of meditation, the rest of our cares, and the calm of our tempest.»

The second section, 'Holy Dying,' considers all the phases of preparation for «a holy and blessed death,» dwelling upon the vanity and brevity of life, visitation of the sick, and conduct during sickness. The sentences are usually long and involved—many containing upwards of one hundred and fifty words—and the style is heavily figurative; though there are many beautiful phrases. It is still read, and has furnished suggestions to many modern religious writers.

Grotius, 'De Jure Belli et Pacis.' With Translation and Notes, by Dr. William Whewell. (3 vols., 1853. Translation alone, 1 vol.)—One of the most interesting, most significant, and most permanently important of books. Its importance, to the present day as in the past, is that of the earliest and greatest work designed to apply the principles of humanity, not only to the conduct of war but to the whole conduct of nations, on the plan of finding these principles in human nature and human social action. The works of Albericus Gentilis (1588), and Ayala (1597), had already dealt with the laws of war. To Grotius belongs the honor of founder of the law of nature and of nations. The significance of the original work, published at Frankfort in 1625, when the Thirty Years' War was making a carnival of blood and terror in Europe, is the application of Christian humanity to the conduct of war, and to the intercourse of nations, which Grotius proposed. The work is one of immense learning, in Roman law especially; and although executed in one year, with his brother's aid in the large number of quotations, it in fact represented the studies of twenty years, and filled out an outline first written in 1604. The whole history of the author is of exceptional interest. A most versatile scholar at an early age, a translator of Greek poetry into Latin verse of high poetic quality, a Dutch historian in a Latin style worthy of Tacitus, and a Christian commentator and apologist of broadly humanist enlightenment, superior even to Erasmus, he was also one of the most attractive characters of his time.

Economic Interpretation of History, by J. E. Thorold Rogers, 1888. A volume of Oxford lectures, covering a wide

range of important topics, with the general aim of showing how economic questions have come up in English history, and have powerfully influenced its development. The questions of labor, money, protection, distribution of wealth, social effect of religious movements, pauperism, and taxation, are among those which are carefully dealt with. In a posthumously published volume, 'The Industrial and Commercial History of England,' 1892, another series of Professor Rogers's Oxford lectures appeared, completing the author's view both of the historical facts and of method of study.

Evolution of "Dodd," The, IN HIS STRUGGLE FOR THE SURVIVAL OF THE FITTEST IN HIMSELF, by William Hawley Smith, is a psychological study of child life, and also an exposition of our public-school system. Doddridge Watts Weaver, the first-born child of young parents, possesses a more turbulent nature and a stronger individuality than his brothers and sisters. His father, a young Methodist minister, and his mother, a household drudge, rejoice when the troublesome baby is six years old, and can be turned over to the public schools. His first teacher is Miss Elmira Stone, a prim spinster, who has studied Froebel's method, but whose application of it is entirely mechanical and unintelligent. Dodd rebels against the stupidity of her school-room and there establishes a reputation as bad boy, which he maintains in many different schools as his father is transferred from place to place. At nine he experiences his first moral awakening as the result of a merited thrashing from his grandfather, who henceforth is the one person whom he respects. His family move to Embury when Dodd is an uncouth, unruly lad of nearly seventeen. With the exception of Amy Kelly, an Irish girl of eighteen, who, ignorant of systems, governs her district school capably through the exercise of mother-wit, his teachers have all been incompetent. But at Embury he is placed in charge of Mr. Charles Bright, a wise teacher, who studies the individual needs of his pupils. His calm resolution conquers Dodd's insolence and rebellion; and is slowly reforming him, when Mr. Weaver moves to a city where the country-bred Dodd succumbs to temptation. He becomes a drunkard, and goes from bad to worse for a few years, when he is rescued by his old teacher, Mr. Bright. Despairing of his protégé after his many relapses into dissipation, Mr. Bright, after reading him a lesson in self-reliance, finally buys him a ticket for as distant a town as can be reached for ten dollars; and, refusing to know where it is, places him in charge of the conductor. Upon a Christmas morning ten years later he is delighted to receive a grateful letter from his prodigal pupil, inclosing a check for past indebtedness, and announcing that he is now a successful artist. Dodd's evolution affirms that many of our teachers are incapable of teaching, and that no system can be capably administered which does not exercise a wise and interested adaptation to individual needs.

Charlotte Temple, by Susanna Haswell Rowson. This 'Tale of Truth' was written about 1790. It was, if not the first, one of the first works of fiction written in America; 25,000 copies were sold within a few years; and it has been republished again and again. It was written by an Englishwoman who came to America with her husband, the leader of the band attached to a British regiment. She was for some years favorably known as an actress, and then opened a boarding-school which for twenty-five years ranked first among such institutions in New England. Her other writings were numerous, but were soon forgotten, while 'Charlotte Temple' still sells. It is a true story, the heroine's real name being Stanley. She was granddaughter to the Earl of Derby; and her betrayer, Col. John Montressor of the English army, was a relative of Mrs. Rowson herself. Charlotte's grave in Trinity Churchyard, New York, but a few feet away from Broadway, is marked by a stone sunk in the grass. Mrs. Dall, in her 'Romance of the Association,' tells us that Charlotte's daughter was adopted by a rich man, and in after years met the son of her true father, Montressor, or Montrevale as the book has it. They fell in love, and the young man showed his dying father a miniature of his sweetheart's mother (the wretched Charlotte), to whom she bore a striking likeness, and thus the truth was made known. The story in brief is this: Charlotte Temple, a girl of fifteen, elopes from school with Montrevale, an army officer; they come to America, where he deserts her and marries an heiress. She gives birth to a daughter, and dies of want. The style

and language are strangely old-fashioned, hysterics and fainting-fits occur on every page; yet a romantic interest will always attach to it.

Rose and the Ring, The, by W. M. Thackeray. (1854.) In the prelude to 'The Rose and the Ring' the author, "M. A. Titmarsh," welcomes young and old to what he calls a "Fireside Pantomime." The story grew out of a set of Twelfth Night pictures that the author was requested to make for the amusement of some young English people in a "foreign city," supposed to be Rome.

The story is a delightful fairy-tale, with a very quiet satire. It is essentially a "funny book," not a philosophy in humorous guise.

The Rose is a magic rose belonging to Prince Bulbo, of Crim Tartary, and makes its possessor appear always lovable. The Ring is a fairy ring given to Prince Giglio of Paflagonia by his mama. It also has the property of making the wearer seem beautiful to all and beloved by all.

Prince Giglio and the Princess Rosalba, of Crim Tartary, are deprived of their rightful thrones by their guardian uncles, who wish to place in power their own children, Angelica and Bulbo. Rosalba is an outcast from her own kingdom, and reaches the capital of Paflagonia, where she becomes maid to the lazy Angelica, cousin of Giglio.

Giglio and Rosalba are the favorites of the Fairy Black Stick; although at their christenings she has given to each, as her best gift, a little misfortune. This fairy is all-powerful, as is shown by the terrible fate of old Gruff-a-Nuff, who, when he refused to admit the fairy to Angelica's christening, was turned into a brass knocker on the hall door. She never forgets Giglio and Rosalba, nor deserts them in their troubles; but finally brings a happy issue out of their misfortunes. This most delightful of books of its kind was illustrated by the author's own drawings, which interpret the story and are an essential part of it.

Great Expectations, Dickens's tenth novel, was published in 1861, nine years before his death. As in 'David Copperfield,' the hero tells his own story from boyhood. Yet in several essential points 'Great Expectations' is markedly different from 'David Copperfield,' and from Dickens's other novels. Owing to the simplicity of the plot, and to the small number of characters, it possesses greater unity of design. These characters, each drawn with marvelous distinctness of outline, are subordinated throughout to the central personage "Pip," whose great expectations form the pivot of the narrative.

But the element that most clearly distinguishes this novel from the others is the subtle study of the development of character through the influence of environment and circumstance. In the career of Pip, a more careful and natural presentation of personality is made than is usual with Dickens.

He is a village boy who longs to be a "gentleman." His dreams of wealth and opportunity suddenly come true. He is supplied with money, and sent to London to be educated and to prepare for his new station in life. Later he discovers that his unknown benefactor is a convict to whom he had once rendered a service. The convict, returning against the law to England, is recaptured and dies in prison, his fortune being forfeited to the Crown. Pip's great expectations vanish into thin air.

The changes in Pip's character under these varying fortunes are most skillfully depicted. He presents himself first as a small boy in the house of his dearly loved brother-in-law, Joe Gargery, the village blacksmith; having no greater ambition than to be Joe's apprentice. After a visit to the house of a Miss Havisham, the nature of his aspirations is completely changed. Miss Havisham is one of the strangest of Dickens's creations. Jilted by her lover on her wedding night, she resolves to wear her bridal gown as long as she lives, and to keep her house as it was when the blow fell upon her. The candles are always burning, the moldering banquet is always spread. In the midst of this desolation she is bringing up a beautiful little girl, Estella, as an instrument of revenge, teaching the child to use her beauty and her grace to torture men. Estella's first victim is Pip. She laughs at his rustic appearance, makes him dissatisfied with Joe and the life at the forge. When he finds himself heir to a fortune, it is the thought of Estella's scorn that keeps him from returning Joe's honest and faithful love. As a "gentleman" he plays tricks with his conscience, seeking always to excuse his false pride and flimsy ideals

of position. The convict's return, and the consequent revelation of the identity of his benefactor, humbles Pip. He realizes at last the dignity of labor, and the worth of noble character. He gains a new and manly serenity after years of hard work. Estella's pride has also been humbled and her character purified by her experiences. The book closes upon their mutual love.

«I took her hand in mine, and we went out of the ruined place; and as the morning mists had risen long ago, when I first left the forge, so the evening mists were rising now, and in all the broad expanse of tranquil light they showed to me, I saw the shadow of no parting from her.»

'Great Expectations' is a delightful novel, rich in humor and free from false pathos. The character of Joe Gargery, simple, tender, quaintly humorous, would alone give imperishable value to the book. Scarcely less well-drawn are Pip's termagant sister, «Mrs. Joe»; the sweet and wholesome village girl, Biddy, who becomes Joe's second wife; Uncle Pumblechook, obsequious or insolent as the person he addresses is rich or poor; Pip's friend and chum in London, the dear boy Herbert Pocket; the convict with his wistful love of Pip; bright, imperious Estella: these are of the immortals in fiction.

Caxtons, The, by Edward Bulwer, Lord Lytton. 'The Caxtons' was not only instantly popular in England, but 35,000 copies were sold in America within three years after its publication in 1850. The Caxtons are Austin Caxton, a scholar engaged on a great work, 'The History of Human Error;' his wife Kitty, much his junior; his brother Roland, the Captain, who has served in the Napoleonic campaigns; the two children of the latter, Herbert and Blanche; and Austin's son, Pisistratus, who tells the story. The quiet country life of the family of Austin Caxton is interrupted by a visit to London. There Pisistratus, who has had a good school education, though he has not yet entered the university, is offered the position of secretary to Mr. Trevanion, a leader in Parliament. Lady Ellinor, Mr. Trevanion's wife, was loved as a girl by Roland and Austin Caxton; but she had passed them both by to make a marriage better suited to an ambitious woman. By a freak of fate Pisistratus now falls in love with their daughter Fannie; and when he finds that his suit is hopeless, he gives up his position under Mr. Trevanion, and enters Cambridge University, where his college course is soon closed by the financial troubles of his father. A further outline of this story would give no idea of its charm. The mutual affection of the Caxtons is finely indicated, and the gradations of light and shade make a beautiful picture. Never before had Bulwer written with so light a touch and so gentle a humor, and this novel has been called the most brilliant and attractive of his productions. His gentle satire of certain phases of political life was founded, doubtless, on actual experience.

Grania: The Story of an Island, by the Hon. Emily Lawless. (1892.) 'Grania' has awakened much interest as the story of a little-understood section of Ireland, the Arran Isles. The aim of its author was to produce a picture true in atmosphere and in detail to all the characteristics of Irish life; an aim fully achieved. Grania is first introduced as a child of twelve, sailing in Galway Bay with her father, Con O'Malley, in his «hooker» or fishing smack. Grania, with her dark skin and hair, shows the strain of Spanish blood coming to her from her mother, a Joice, from the «Continent,» as the people of Arran call Ireland itself. Six years later when Con is dead, Grania, a handsome, high-spirited girl, takes sole care of her invalid sister Honor. Humble though their two-roomed, square cabin is, it is the most comfortable in the neighborhood; and owning it and the bit of land around it, Grania is the richest girl of the place. She is industrious and independent, gets in her own crops of potatoes and oats, and fattens her calves and pigs for the market. Murdough Blake, handsome, vain, and a great braggart, accepts Grania's affection as a matter of course, almost feeling that he is doing her a favor when he condescends to borrow money from her. There is no plot, and the incidents serve to show the noble character of the girl. 'Grania' contains many glimpses of the folk-lore and customs of the Irish peasants, and the gloom and sordidness of their life as it was thirty years ago is vividly presented. Besides the chief figures of the story, there are several other interesting types: Shan Daly, the vagabond, and

his neglected family; Peggy O'Dowd and other gossips; red-haired Teige O'Shaughnessey, who adores Grania; and Pete Durane and his father, with their old-school manners.

Charles Auchester, a musical novel by Elizabeth Sara Sheppard, an Englishwoman, was written when she was sixteen, and published a few years later, in 1853. The manuscript was first submitted to Disraeli, who prophesied that the book would become a classic. His enthusiasm may have been owing in part to the fact that the hero is of Jewish extraction, and that the author pays the highest tributes to the genius and glory of the Hebrew race. The novel records the development of one Charles Auchester, who from earliest childhood has his very being in the world of harmony. His story, told by himself, is a blending of his outer and inner life in one beautiful web of experience. He introduces himself as a child in an old English town, living a quiet sequestered life with his mother and sister. Afterwards he goes to the Cæcilia School in Germany to carry on his musical education. The guiding star of his life there is Seraphael, a marvelous young genius, whose very presence is an inspiration. By Seraphael is meant Mendelssohn, whose career is followed closely throughout. Jenny Lind is supposed to be the original of another of Auchester's friends, Clara Bennette, a famous singer. Many musical events are described with remarkable fidelity to the spirit as well as to the letter of such occurrences. The entire book, fanciful and extravagant though it is in parts, is steeped in an indescribable golden atmosphere of music, and of the spiritual exaltation which musicians know. As the record of spiritual experiences whose source is harmonious sound, 'Charles Auchester' is perhaps unique in the whole range of fiction.

Chronicles of Clovernook, The, by Douglas Jerrold. Clovernook is a «hamlet wherein fancy has loitered away a truant hour,» «the work of some sprite that in an idle and extravagant mood made it a choice country-seat.» Into this land of fantasy the author rides in the twilight; the sagacity of his ass, whose name is Bottom, bringing him through unknown paths to the house of the Hermit of Bellyfulle—«the very pope of Hermits,» as Dickens styled him in one of his letters. In the companionship of the Hermit, and under his guidance, the adventurer explores Clovernook, and discourses of it. He learns of the Kingdom of As-you-like, whither the dwellers in Clovernook repair yearly; the Land of Turveytop, where men are purged of their worldliness; the Isle of Jacks; Honey-Bee Bay; and at the pleasant inn called «Gratis» he meets the Twenty-Five Club and other gentle philosophers, in whose tales and conversation the realities of the crude world outside are refined into the dreams of this realm of fancy. 'Clovernook' charms by its quiet humor, the grace of its fancies, and the benevolence which characterizes even its satire. It is the work to which Mr. Jerrold referred as, in certain parts, best expressing himself as he wished the world to understand him. It was written in the prime of his literary career, at the age of forty years, while he was the leading contributor to Punch, with his position well established as one of the popular writers of the day. Appearing serially in that paper, 'The Chronicles of Clovernook' was published separately in 1846, and has since had its place in the collected works of its author.

Put Yourself in His Place, by Charles Reade (1870) is a dramatic novel with a purpose. The scene is laid in Hillsborough, an English manufacturing city; and the story relates the struggles of Henry Little, workman and inventor, against the jealousy and prejudice of the trades-unions. Because he is a Londoner, because he is better trained and consequently better paid than the Hillsborough men, because he invents quicker processes and labor-saving devices, he is subjected to a series of persecutions worthy of the Dark Ages, and is ground between the two millstones of Capital and Labor;—for if the workmen are ferocious and relentless, they have learned their villainy from the masters and bettered the instruction. This stern study of social problems, however, is nowhere a tract, but always the story of Henry Little, who is as devoted a lover as he is honest a workman, as thorough a social reformer as a clear, practical thinker, and the hero of as bitter a fight against prejudice, worldly ambition, and unscrupulous rivalry outside the mills, as that which he wages against «The Trades.» Among the notable figures in

the book are Squire Raby, Henry's uncle, a gentleman of the old school; Jael Dence, the country girl, simple, honest, and strong; Grotait, the gentlemanly president of the Saw-Grinders' Union, with his suave manners and his nickname of «Old Smitem»; and Dr. Amboyne, philanthropist and peacemaker, who maintains that to get on with anybody you must understand him, and when you understand him you will get on with him. His favorite motto is the title of the book. Like all of Charles Reade's stories, 'Put Yourself in His Place' has a wealth of dramatic incident, and moves with dash and vigor.

Good-bye, Sweetheart, by Miss Rhoda Broughton, is a bright, amusing contemporary love story in three parts, —'Morning,' 'Noon,' and 'Night,'—told in the third person by the author, and in the first by Jemima Herrick, the heroine's plain elder sister. In Part i. the scene is laid in Brittany, where Jemima and Lenore are leading a bohemian life. Lenore, who is young and beautiful, finds an admirer in Frederick West; but she prefers his friend Paul Le Mesurier. A spoilt child, she is accustomed to have her own way; and now that she is in love for the first time, she determines to win Paul. He is an ugly man with a bad temper, eighteen years her senior, but the only person who can conquer her willfulness. Against his better judgment he finally yields to her attractions, and the day before he returns to England they become engaged.

In Part ii. the scene is laid in England, where, after an absence of six months, Paul and Lenore come together again in a country-house. He is jealous of Charles Scrope, a handsome youth, who has followed Lenore to England; and at a ball where Paul exacts too much, the lovers quarrel, and Paul, mad with jealousy, leaves Lenore forever. In her desperation she promises to marry Scrope, but on the day of the wedding she finds that she cannot bring herself to become his wife.

In Part iii. Lenore goes to Switzerland with her sisters, to recover her health, meets Paul accidentally, is more in love with him than ever, but learns that he is engaged to his cousin. From this time she grows rapidly worse; Scrope devotes himself to her comfort, but nothing can save her. Her last desire is to see Paul once more; Scrope travels night and day to bring him, but arrives on Paul's wedding day, and returns alone to find Lenore dead.

The change that love brings in Lenore, the effect Paul has on her intense, passionate nature, and the clashing of his will against hers, make interesting character studies.

Rutledge, a novel, by Miriam Coles Harris, created a veritable sensation in its day, for its freshness and brightness. A peculiarity of the story, supposed to be told by the heroine, is that the author has achieved the awkward and uncalled-for feat of not once mentioning the young lady's name in the entire course of it. About the year 1854 she is brought from school to the house of Arthur Rutledge, her guardian, for whom she conceives a secret admiration. Some months later she goes to an aunt in New York, enters society, and wrongly supposing Rutledge to be interested in her cousin, allows herself to become engaged to Victor Viennet, a brilliant youth of doubtful antecedents. During a visit to Rutledge's country home, Victor is threatened with exposure by Dr. Hugh, who knows that he is bearing an assumed name; and, goaded to desperation, he kills him. While hidden in Rutledge's house, by connivance of his betrothed, the murderer confesses that he is the nameless son of Rutledge's sister, led astray in her girlhood and long since dead. Then, in despair, he shoots himself in the secret room, once his mother's, and fast closed since her flight in disgrace. After a proper interval, Rutledge and the young lady discover that they have loved each other from the first, and all ends happily. Those who enjoy plenty of mystery, and do not object to unions between middle-aged guardians and their youthful wards, will read this once highly popular tale with pleasure. Its author shows herself to be possessed of religious feeling, and has tried, not too obtrusively, to instill a salutary moral lesson.

Israel Mort, Overman, by John Saunders, (1876,) is a strong plea for English miners. The author strenuously desires the government to enforce better sanitary conditions and precautionary measures. He traces the formation of carbon, and finds an intolerable contrast between the sunlit tropical forests of

past ages, and the dark loathsome galleries where men grope for coal in constant danger from explosion, suffocation, or inundation. He pictures the life of a mining village centring at the black mouth of the pit. An atmosphere of dread hangs over everything. The mothers grieve over their baby sons at the thought of the fate awaiting them. The boys disappear from school when very young. They put on miners' suits and fearfully accompany their fathers down the pit to work, which makes them prematurely old. The other children see their grimy figures from time to time, and shudder. The miner cannot hope for great rewards; and his life crushes out joy and spontaneity. With a gifted and exceptional man like Israel Mort, it spurs to a fierce resolution to extricate himself; and he exemplifies how easily a spirit of cupidity makes light of human life. His fiercely determined figure dominates the book as he does his gentle wife and timid imaginative son David. For the latter he plans a brilliant future; but first he will have him serve apprenticeship in all stages of mining work, and thus expel his weak fears of the mine. But David escapes to a more natural life. The long-dreaded catastrophe arrives at last, bringing death and suffering, melting and regenerating Israel's hard nature, and resulting in a new and better state of things. The strong and gloomy tale shows mining as hard and dangerous work at best; and shows, too, the advisability of legal supervision.

Felix Holt, the Radical, by George Eliot (Mrs. Lewes). (1866.) As a picture of upper middle-class and industrial English life of the period of the Reform Bill agitation, this book is unsurpassed. If the critics who set George Eliot highest as a delineator of character find the story clogged with moralities, and hindered by its machinery, the critics who value her most for her pictures of life and nature rank 'Felix Holt' among her best achievements. It is bright in tone, it shows little of the underlying melancholy of George Eliot's nature, and its humor is rich and pervading. Its hero, Felix Holt, is a young workman whose capacity might attain anything, if his overpowering conscience would let him conform to the ways of a comfort-loving world. But he is as much compelled by his dæmon as Socrates. He throws away his chances, comes near to shipwrecking his happiness, and accepts his unpleasant position as a matter of course. Contrasted with roughness and noble intolerance, which are his most obtrusive characteristics, is the charming daintiness of the exquisite Esther Lyon, whom he loves, and who dreads above all things to be made ridiculous, till a sight grander than many women ever see—a man absolutely honest with man and God—stirs the depths of her moral nature. The character of Harold Transome, the fine gentleman of the book, is struck out by the same strong hand that drew Grandcourt in 'Daniel Deronda,'—a handsome, clever, frank, good-natured egoist. The minor characters stand out distinct and vivid. The covetous upstart, Jermyn; Esther's father, the rusty old Puritan preacher; Mrs. Transome, well-born, high-bred, splendid in her sumptuous, fading, anxious beauty, and carrying her tragical secret in a hand that scarcely trembles, but that may be made to drop the fragile thing by a rude touch; the shadowy squire, her husband; Mrs. Holt, the eulogist of the priceless infallible pills; Denner, the butler's hard-headed and faithful wife, the white-faced human monkey, Job; the aristocratic Debarrys; gipsy-eyed and irrepressible Harry; the sporting and port-drinking parson, John Lingon, not half a bad fellow, with his doctrine, «If the mob can't be turned back, a man of family must try to head the mob,»—they all live and move. «One group succeeds another, and not a single figure appears in any of them, though it be ever so far in the background, which is not perfectly drawn and perfectly colored.»

First Violin, The, a noteworthy musical novel by Jessie Fothergill (1877), describes the romantic experiences of an English girl, May Wedderburn, while she is studying music in Germany. Although the plot is somewhat conventional, a certain freshness or enthusiasm in the composition of the book endows it with vitality. The heroine leaves home to avoid marriage with a Sir Peter Le Marchant. She is enabled to do this through an elderly neighbor, Miss Hallam, whose sister has been the first wife of Sir Peter, and has been cruelly treated by him. As Miss Hallam's companion, May goes to Elberthal

on the Rhine near Cologne, one of those little German towns given up to music. On the journey thither, Miss Wedderburn is separated by accident from her traveling companions. A good-looking stranger comes to her assistance. He proves to be Eugen Courvoisier, first violin in the orchestra, a man about whom is the fascination of mystery. Taking offense at a supposed discourtesy of the beautiful young English girl whom he had protected, he refuses to recognize her. She, for her part, is already in love with him. By the kindness of Miss Hallam, she remains in Elberthal to have her voice cultivated, and her lessons in music and in love go on until the happy ending of the story. Her love is put to the touch by the supposed dishonor of Courvoisier, but bears the test without failing. 'The First Violin' abounds in dramatic descriptions of musical life in a small Rhine city, and makes the reader pleasantly at home in middle-class German households, where he learns to respect, if he does not admire, middle-class German respectability and calm content. If the book has the sentimentality of youth, its romance is altogether innocent and pleasing.

Old Town Folks, by Harriet Beecher Stowe. This work was published in 1869. The scene is Old Town; the time, a period just succeeding the Revolution. A description of Natick, the old Indian Mission town, and its famous Parson Lothrop,—whose stately bearing, whose sermons in Addisonian English, and whose scholarly temperament, marked him as a social and intellectual leader,—introduces the story.

«Lady» Lothrop, the parson's wife, at the time of her marriage stipulated that she should be permitted to attend Episcopal services on Christmas, Easter, and other great days of the church. Horace Holyoke, nominally author of the book, is left an orphan when a mere boy. He tells how the views of Calvinists and Arminians, and great questions of freedom and slavery, were freely discussed at the village gatherings.

Henry and Tina Percival, English orphans, were consigned respectively to old Crab Smith and to Miss Asphyxia Smith, illustrations of the malign influence of a misplaced adherence to the old theology. The children are ill-treated and run away, taking refuge in the deserted Dench house (the estate of Sir Charles Henry Frankland), where they are found and returned to the village by Horace's uncle and Sam Lawson, the village do-nothing, a quaint character whose droll actions and sayings enliven the whole book.

Tina is then adopted by Miss Mehitable Rossiter, daughter of the former clergyman of the parish, while Harry is under the patronage of Lady Lothrop.

On Easter Sunday, the children, with Horace, are taken in her great coach, by Lady Lothrop, to Boston, where they attend service at King's Chapel, and meet prominent people in the city. They make the acquaintance of Ellery Davenport, a former officer in the Continental army whose characteristics closely resemble those of Aaron Burr. He recognizes the Percivals as belonging to an excellent family, and finally secures a valuable English inheritance for the children. Henry, after leaving college, returns to England to manage his estate, and finally takes orders in the Church of England. Tina is married to Ellery Davenport; but immediately after the ceremony Emily Rossiter, whose mysterious disappearance some years before was a cause of intense grief to her family, returns from Europe, confronts Ellery, and tells how he allured her from home to live with him out of wedlock. Tina adopts Emily's daughter, and goes abroad with her husband. After their return to America, Ellery devotes himself to public affairs, and is eventually killed in a political duel. Two years later, Horace Holyoke is united to his first love, Tina. The story chiefly lives in the character of Sam Lawson.

Count Robert of Paris, by Sir Walter Scott. The scene is laid in Constantinople during the reign of Alexius Comnenus (1080–1118). The hero is a French nobleman who with his wife, Brenhilda, has gone on the first Crusade (1196–99). While dining at the palace they are separated by the Emperor's treachery, and the Count is thrown into prison, from which he releases himself with the assistance of the Varangian Hereward the Saxon. Brenhilda, in the mean while, is exposed to the unwelcome attentions of the Emperor's son-in-law, Nicephorus Briennius, whom she challenges to combat. When the time for the duel comes, Count

Robert appears himself; in the absence of Briennius Hereward engages him and is overcome, but his life is spared in return for his past services. While the interest is centred in the fortunes of the hero and Hereward, these are closely connected with the conspiracy of the false philosopher Agelastes, Briennius, and Achilles Tatius, the commander of the Varangian Guard, to dethrone the Emperor. The plot is exposed by Hereward, who refuses all rewards, and joins Count Robert and Brenhilda, in whose maid he has discovered his old Saxon love Bertha. Other characters introduced are Anna Comnena, daughter of Alexius and author of the Alexiad; the Patriarch of the Greek Church; Ursel, a former conspirator; Godfrey of Bouillon, and other leaders of the Crusade. Many historical facts are altered for artistic effect. At the time of the story Anna was only fourteen instead of over thirty, and was not the heiress to the throne. The conspiracy anticipates her later attempt to overthrow her brother John, and substitute her husband. The most striking scene is the swearing allegiance by the Crusaders to the Emperor as overlord, in which Count Robert defiantly seats himself on the throne with his dog at his feet. The story was, with 'Castle Dangerous,' the last of the Waverley novels, having appeared in 1831, the year before the author's death.

Coningsby, by Benjamin Disraeli, Lord Beaconsfield, published in 1844, when Disraeli was thirty-nine years old, was his sixth and most successful novel. In three months it had gone through three editions, and 50,000 copies had been sold in England and the United States. It was a novel with a purpose: the author himself explained that his aim was to elevate the tone of public life, to ascertain the true character of political parties, and especially to vindicate the claims of the Tories. Incidentally he wished to emphasize the importance of the church in the development of England, and he tried to do some justice to the Jews. The story opens in the spring of 1832, on the very day of the resignation of Lord Grey's ministry. This gives Disraeli a good opportunity for a dissertation on the politics of the time, including the call of the Duke of Wellington to the ministry. The hero, Coningsby, at this time a lad of ten, is visiting his grandfather, the rich and powerful Marquis of Monmouth. The latter had disinherited the father of Coningsby for marrying an amiable girl of less exalted station than his own. Their orphan son is now entirely dependent on his grandfather. Lord Monmouth, though showing little affection for the boy, is generous to him. He sends him to Eton and to Cambridge, and has him often visit him at his town-house or his Castle. These visits bring the boy in contact with many interesting persons, such as the fascinating Sidonia, in whom Disraeli paints his ideal Jew; the Princess Colonna, and her stepdaughter Lucretia, whom the Marquis marries; the Duke (who has been identified as the Duke of Rutland), the subservient Rigby (in whom John Wilson Croker is supposed to be portrayed), and a host of personages of high degree with imposing titles. There are more than threescore characters in the book, and part of its popularity came from people's interest in identifying them with men and women prominent in English social and political life. Sidonia, the brilliant Jew, is said to be either Disraeli himself or Baron Alfred de Rothschild. Lucian Gay is Theodore Hook, and Oswald Millbank is W. E. Gladstone. The Marquis of Monmouth is the Marquis of Hertford, and Coningsby himself has been variously regarded as a picture of Lord Littleton, Lord Lincoln, or George Smythe.

Some of the charm of Coningsby has passed away with the waning interest in the political events which it describes. Its satire, however, is still keen, particularly that directed against the Peers.

House of the Seven Gables, The, the second of Nathaniel Hawthorne's romances, follows the fortunes of a decayed New England family, consisting of four members,—Hephzibah Pyncheon, her brother Clifford, their cousin Judge Pyncheon, and another cousin, Phœbe, a country girl. At the time the story opens Hephzibah is living in great poverty at the old homestead, the House of the Seven Gables. With her is Clifford, just released from prison, where he had served a term of thirty years for the supposed murder of a rich uncle. Judge Pyncheon, who was influential in obtaining the innocent Clifford's arrest, that he might hide his own wrong-doing, now seeks to confine him in an asylum on the charge of insanity. Hephzibah's pitiful efforts to shield this brother, to support him and herself by keeping a cent-

shop, to circumvent the machinations of the judge, are described through the greater portion of the novel. The sudden death of the malevolent cousin frees them and makes them possessors of his wealth. A lighter episode of the story is the wooing of little Phœbe by Holgrave, a lodger in the old house. 'The House of the Seven Gables' has about it the same dreamy atmosphere that envelops Hawthorne's other novels. The usual background of mystery is supplied in the hereditary curse resting upon the Pyncheon family. Hephzibah, the type of ineffectual, decayed aristocracy, the sensitive feeble Clifford, the bright little flower Phœbe, are prominent portraits in the author's strange gallery of New England types.

Europeans, The, an early novel of Henry James, describes the sojourn of two Europeans, Felix Young and his sister the Baroness Münster, with American cousins near Boston. The dramatic effects of the story are produced by the contrasts between the reserved Boston family, and the easy-going cosmopolitans, with their complete ignorance of the New England temperament. To one of the cousins, Gertrude Wentworth, the advent of Felix Young, with his foreign nonchalance, is the hour of a great deliverance from the insufferable boredom of her suburban home. To marry Young, she rejects the husband her father has chosen for her, Mr. Brand, a Unitarian clergyman, who consoles himself with her conscientious sister Charlotte. The novel is written in the author's clean, precise manner, and bears about it a wonderfully realistic atmosphere of a certain type of American home where plain living and high thinking are in order. The dreariness which may accompany this swept and garnished kind of life is emphasized.

Off the Skelligs, by Jean Ingelow. This story was published in 1872, and has been much praised, though its rambling and disconnected style makes it very different from the intense and analytic novel of to-day. There are bright dialogues and good descriptions, the scenes at sea and in Chartres Cathedral being especially well done.

Dorothea Graham loses her mother in early childhood, and comes into the care of an eccentric old uncle, who keeps her in school for nine years, and then takes her on board the yacht that is his home. While cruising off the Skelligs, they rescue a raft-load of perishing people, who have escaped from a burning vessel. Dorothea nurses one man whom she considers a sailor, but who proves to be Mr. Giles Brandon. On his recovery he invites Dorothea and her brother to his home, where she meets Valentine, Mr. Brandon's volatile young stepbrother. He is very friendly to Dorothea, and makes love to her in jest, which finally becomes earnest, though he makes no pretense at passion. As his health is delicate, he is going to settle in New Zealand, and begs Dorothea to marry him and accompany him. Being abandoned by her uncle and brother, and having no friends, the girl consents, but on the wedding day Valentine does not appear. He has fallen in love with another girl, and wishes to break the engagement with Dorothea, who is naturally shocked, though fortunately her heart is not deeply involved. Mr. Brandon shows her all sympathy, and soon explains that he has loved her from the beginning, but has supposed that she cared for Valentine. She can hardly accept him at once when she has just been ready to marry another, but as her feelings subside she grows really to care for him, and they are married in the end.

Egoist, The, by George Meredith, published in 1879, is a fine illustration of a complete novel without a plot. It is a study of egotism. The egoist is Sir Willoughby Patterne, of Patterne Hall, a consummate young gentleman of fortune and rank, whose disposition and breeding make him only too well aware of his perfections, and of his value in the matrimonial market. He determines to choose his wife prudently and deliberately, as befits the selection of the rare creature worthy to receive the gift of his incomparable self. In describing the successive courtships by which the egotism of the egoist is thrown into high light, Meredith presents a most natural group of fair women: the brilliant Constantia Durham, Clara Middleton the «dainty rogue in porcelain,» and Lætitia Dale with «romances on her eyelashes.» The curtain falls on the dreary deadness of Sir Willoughby's incurable self-satisfaction.

Grandissimes, The, by George W. Cable. The Grandissimes, whose fortunes are here told, are one of the

leading families in Louisiana. The head of the family is Honoré, a banker. He has an older half-brother, a quadroon, of the same name, to whom the father leaves the bulk of his property. For a long time there has been a feud between the Grandissimes and the De Grapions, heightened, eighteen years before, by the killing in a duel by Honoré's uncle, Agricola, of Nancanou, the husband of Aurora, the last of the De Grapions. The cause of the duel is a quarrel over a gambling debt, which involves the loss of Nancanou's whole estate. At the opening of the story, Aurora and her only daughter, Clotilde, are living in carefully concealed poverty in New Orleans, in an apartment belonging to the elder Honoré. Joseph Frowenfeld is a young German-American, who, without his knowledge, has been nursed during a fever by the Nancanous. The story develops the friendship of Honoré the younger with Frowenfeld, their falling in love with mother and daughter, and the course of their wooing. Other characters prominently connected with the story are the former domestic slave, Palmyre; Philosophe; Dr. Keene, a friend of Frowenfeld's; and Raoul Innerarity, the clerk of Frowenfeld and a typical young Creole. The final reconciliation of the hostile families and the marriage of the young people are brought about by the intervention of the fiery old Agricola. The book is of special interest in showing the attitude of the Creole population toward this country at the time of the cession of the Louisiana Purchase to the United States. Its character-study is close, and the sub-tropical atmosphere of place and people well indicated. It was Cable's first novel, being published in 1880.

Rose Garden, The, by Mary Frances Peard, is a modern love-story, the scene of which is laid in Southern France. Renée Dalbarade, a young French girl, who has been brought up by an indulgent mother, and given a superficial education in a boarding-school, is the heroine. She has never been taught the value of sincerity; but, inheriting the moral weaknesses of her mother, accepts the pleasing fabrications of society as a necessity, and shuns truth for its unpleasant aspect. She is, however, charming and lovable; the idol of her mother, of the quaint maid Jacqueline, and of her cousin Gabrielle, who shares her home. The Comte de Savigny, a young nobleman whose pride in the untarnished record of his family is a distinguishing characteristic, and whose regard for truth is as pronounced as its absence is in Renée, asks and obtains her hand in marriage. Fearful of losing him, she conceals the fact that her uncle, who has been instrumental in bringing about the marriage, is living under an assumed name and is a convicted forger. Moved by the latter's threats, she persuades her husband to make him steward of his vast estates. It is her life of duplicity, her anxieties, fears, and the betrayal of her husband's faith, with which the story deals. The truth is finally discovered, and a long period of restraint, separations, and unkindness, ensues, ending at last in the serious illness of the young wife. The reconciliation of Renée and the Comte is finally perfected in the rose garden, which gives the title to the story,—a bower of roses attached to the old château of Lestourde, the Comte's ancestral home.

The story is delightfully told, in a perfectly natural style, and the characters stand out in lifelike reality. Bits of local color, descriptions of the social and family life of provincial France, glimpses of Biarritz, Pau, Bayonne, and other well-known places, are pleasing additions to the central theme.

The story begins and ends with sunshine; for as the author says, «Some lives are like sonatas: the saddest, slowest part is in the middle.»

Heir of Redclyffe, The, by Charlotte May Yonge, is a sad but interesting love story, and gives a picture of the home life of an English family in the country.

Sir Guy Morville, the attractive young hero, leaves Redclyffe after the death of his grandfather, and becomes a member of his guardian's large household. Many incidents are related of his life there with Laura, Amy, and Charlotte, their lame brother Charles, and his own sedate, antagonistic cousin, Philip Morville. At the end of three years he and Amy confess their love for each other; but as he is still a youth, no engagement is made, and at the advice of his guardian he leaves Hollywell. Philip wrongly suspects Guy of gambling, and tells his

guardian his suspicions. Guy has paid his uncle's gaming debts, and when called upon for an explanation he is too generous to clear his character at his uncle's expense. He is banished from Hollywell, and returns to Redclyffe at the end of the Oxford term. At Redclyffe Guy bravely rescues some shipwrecked men after a storm at sea, and before long his reputation is restored by his uncle. He returns to Hollywell, finds that Amy has been true to him, and they are married. They go abroad for their wedding journey; and after a few weeks of mutual happiness, they learn that Philip is sick with a fever in Italy. Guy overlooks past injustice, they go to him, and Guy nurses him through a severe illness. He takes the fever himself and dies shortly afterwards, leaving Amy to mourn his loss for the rest of her life. The story ends with the marriage of Philip and Laura, who had long been secretly engaged; and as Guy's child is a girl, Philip inherits Redclyffe.

The two characters which stand out in the book are Guy Morville, generous, manly, bright, and of a lovable disposition; and Philip, stern, honorable, self-esteeming, and unrelentingly prejudiced against Guy,—until Guy's unselfish nobility of conduct forces him to humble contrition.

'The Heir of Redclyffe' is the most popular novel Miss Yonge has written. It was published in 1853.

Guenn, A Wave of the Breton Coast, by Blanche Willis Howard, 1883, was received as the best story of the author of 'One Summer,' nor has she since written anything to surpass it. The scene is laid in the ancient town Plouvenec, with its one irregular street of crowded houses and its old fortress. Guenn herself, though not seventeen, works with the fisher girls of the place, packing sardines at the *usine*. Plouvenec has its artist colony, and the girls add to their scant incomes by serving as models. Guenn, however, refuses to pose to Everett Hamor, a young American, who has set his heart on painting her graceful figure and her great masses of brown, shining hair. At last, won by his kindness to her deformed brother Nannic, and influenced by her father, Hervé Rodelle, who covets her earnings, she consents to pose. Hamor never makes love to her, but he is a man of charming individuality, who makes himself as agreeable as possible in order to get her best expression. Thus poor little Guenn, the belle of Plouvenec, learns to love him; and when he departs for Paris without time for a farewell to her, she is heart-broken. The tragical end of the story follows naturally. The charm of 'Guenn' is its strong local color. The very workings of the Breton mind are shown in the superstitions of the people and their bondage to tradition. The artist friends of Hamor are well painted, as are the various village people, Mother Quaper, Mother Nives, Madame of the Voyageurs, Jeanne Ronan, and the fishermen, good and bad. Among all the characters the most dignified, the noblest, is Thymert, «recteur des Lannions,» an ideal parish priest.

Guerndale, by F. J. Stimson («J. S. of Dale»). 'Guerndale' is the story of the life of Guyon Guerndale recounted by his friend John Strang of Dale, an early playmate and sincere friend. Guy is a silent, dreamy boy, whose life from the first is overshadowed by hereditary ill-fortune, which has clung to the family of Guerndale since their ancestor, Sir Guyon brought disgrace upon his house by murdering his companion, Philip Simmons, during a quarrel about a diamond that had been dug up while they were delving for precious metal. John Simmons, Philip's father, had accompanied Sir Godfrey Guerndale, as his trusted servant, when that disappointed supporter of the Stuarts sought refuge in the New World, and gave his name to the country settlement in Massachusetts, which was long known as Guerndale and then as Dale. From the time that Sir Godfrey's worthless son, Sir Guyon, committed his crime, the fortunes of the Guerndales waned; while the house of Simmons waxed rich and prosperous, and its descendants spelled their name Symonds. Young Guy Guerndale has for his evil genius another Philip Symonds, a gay, good-natured good-for-nothing, whom he admires and idealizes, and who blights his life by marrying Annie Bonnymort, the woman Guy is passionately in love with. Annie has been Guy's companion and playmate from childhood, and his one aspiration has been to win her for his wife. He is rudely awakened from his dream by hearing of her engagement to his friend Philip, who desires her money. Guy leaves America, and spends several years at the universities abroad.

He meets Annie and realizes that she is unhappy, while she for the first time understands by intuition his unconfessed love for her. Guy and his devoted friend, Norton Randolph, join in the Turko-Russian war; and Guy, after displaying great valor, is severely wounded in the second assault of Plevna. While convalescent, news reaches him of the death of Annie; and he succumbs to the shock and expires soon after, having made one final effort to hurl away the ill-fated diamond which has been bequeathed to him, and which proves to be but a crystal after all. In his creation of Guy the author has embodied the spirit of chivalry which he claims still lives, though disguised in the garb of modern civilization. (Published in 1882.)

Choir Invisible, The, by James Lane Allen, appeared in 1897, and is one of his most popular and pleasing stories. It was enlarged from an earlier story called 'John Gray.' Its scene is the Kentucky of a hundred years ago. The hero is John Gray, a schoolmaster and idealist, who, disappointed in his love for Amy Falconer, a pert, pretty, shallow flirt, gradually comes to care for Mrs. Falconer, her aunt, a noble woman in reduced circumstances, who with her husband has left a former stately home in Virginia and come to live in the Kentucky wilderness. She loves him in return with a deep, tender passion that has in it something of the motherly instinct of protection; but, her husband being alive, she conceals her feeling from Gray until after he has departed from Lexington and settled in another State. She then writes him to say she is free—and he replies that he is married. But he tells her in a final letter that she has remained his ideal and guiding star to noble action. The romantic atmosphere and the ideal cast of these two leading characters make the fiction very attractive; and the fresh picturesque descriptions of pioneer life in Kentucky give the tale historical value.

Reflections of a Married Man, by Robert Grant. These entertaining «reflections» chronicle in a humorous manner the various experiences, perplexities, and amusing episodes, which occur in the daily life of a married couple at the present day. The husband reflects that at the age of thirty-five, being happily married, his entire point of view has changed since the days of his bachelorhood. Instead of speculating on the soulful subjects which agitated his mental faculties at that time, he finds himself hopelessly entangled with the butcher, the baker, the candlestick-maker, the school-teacher, and the clergyman, and is particularly interested in the size of his quarterly bill for boots and shoes. The experiences of the couple when they are first married and go to housekeeping are described in an amusing way, and the trials caused by Mary Ann and the cook are most realistic. A clever point in the story is where a second wedding journey is undertaken, but under decidedly different conditions, as there are now four vigorous children to be left behind. The husband and wife anticipate the freedom from care which their outing will afford them; but while deriving enjoyment from the trip, they both acknowledge that they are counting the days until their return home. The reflections close with the hope expressed by the head of the family that the children may be as happy as he and his wife Josephine have been, despite the fact that their careers have been so much more commonplace and prosaic than they had anticipated in their youthful days. The 'Reflections' were published in 1892, and followed by 'The Recollections of a Philosopher,' which continue the family chronicles.

Kidnapped, by Robert Louis Stevenson, was published in 1886, when the author was thirty-six, and was his seventh work of fiction. In his own opinion, it was his best novel; and it is generally regarded as one of his finest performances in romantic story-telling. The full title reads: 'Kidnapped: Being Memoirs of the Adventures of David Balfour in the Year 1751'; and the contents of the tale are further indicated on the title-page, thus: «How he was Kidnapped and Cast away; his Sufferings in a Desert Isle; his Journey in the Wild Highlands; his acquaintance with Alan Breck Stewart and other notorious Highland Jacobites; with all that he Suffered at the hands of his Uncle, Ebenezer Balfour of Shaws, falsely so called.» David, on his father's death, visits his uncle near Edinburgh, and finds him a miser and villain, who, to get rid of his nephew, packs him off on the brig Covenant, intending to have him sold in America.

On shipboard he falls in with Alan, the dare-devil Jacobite, one of the most spirited and vivid characterizations of Stevenson. David espouses the Stuart cause, and in company with Alan has a series of lively experiences narrated with great swing and color. The fight in the roundhouse of the brig, the flight in the heather from the red-coats of King George, and other scenes, are conceived and carried out in the finest vein of romance. After these wanderings, David, circumventing his rascally uncle, comes into his own.

Captains Courageous, by Rudyard Kipling, published in 1897, is a study in the evolution of character. The hero is an American boy, Harvey Cheyne, the son of a millionaire, a spoiled little puppy, but with latent possibilities of manliness smothered by his pampered life. A happy accident to the boy opens the way for the development of his better nature. In a fit of seasickness he falls from the deck of a big Atlantic liner, and is picked up by a dory from the Gloucester fishing schooner We're Here, commanded by Disko Troop, a man of strong moral character and purpose. This skipper is unmoved by Harvey's tales of his father's wealth and importance, nor will he consent to take him back to New York until the fishing season is over; but proposes instead to put the boy to work on the schooner at ten dollars a month. This enforced captivity is Harvey's regeneration. He learns to know the value of work, of obedience, of good-will. He is sent back to his father as a boy really worth the expense of bringing up. Mr. Cheyne returns good office with good office by securing Troop's son, Dan, a chance to rise as a seaman.

The simple story is told with a directness and clarity characteristic of Kipling, who appears so little in the pages of the book that they might be leaves from life itself. The strength and charm of the story lies in its rare detachment from the shackles of the author's personality, and in its intrinsic morality. It is unmarred by one dogmatic line, yet it is permeated by an ethical atmosphere. Like the plays of Shakespeare, it *is* righteousness.

Faith Gartney's Girlhood, by Mrs. A. D. T. Whitney, is a story for girls, containing a record of their thought and life between the ages of fourteen and twenty. In «Sortes,» at a New-Year's party, Faith, who is a New England maiden, draws this oracle: —

> «Rouse to some high and holy work of love,
> And thou an angel's happiness shalt know.»

The story tells how she fulfilled this condition, and what was her reward. Her haps and mishaps, her trials and tribulations, her sorrows and her joys (including two lovers who may be placed in either category, as the reader pleases), are duly recorded, together with the experiences of her immediate circle. The story is brightly told, and the desirable element of fun is not wanting. It is a good Sunday-school book, if Sunday-school books are meant to influence the behavior of the secular six days.

Jan Vedder's Wife, by Mrs. Amelia Barr, is a story of life in the Shetland Islands fifty years ago. It is highly dramatic, with a delightful breeziness of atmosphere. The personages feel and think with the simple directness that seems a result of close contact with nature. Jan Vedder, a handsome young sailor, «often at the dance, seldom at the kirk,» marries Margaret, the daughter of rich Peter Fae. He is clever but self-indulgent, and fettered by inertia; while Margaret is exacting, selfish, self-satisfied, and thrifty to meanness. He needs money, and when she refuses to help him, draws her savings from the bank without her knowledge. Then Margaret returns to her father's house, and refuses to see him. From this point a double thread of interest attracts the reader, who follows the separated fortunes of Jan and Margaret through years of unhappiness, poverty, and distrust. The moral of the story is the danger of the sin of selfishness; and when the «offending Adam is whipped out» of two struggling souls, the reader shares their happiness. The local color is vivid, and the story delightfully simple.

Metzerott, Shoemaker, a novel, by Katherine Pearson Woods. The events of this striking socialistic story take place within the last twenty years, in the American factory town of «Micklegard.» Thoughtful discussions of religious and socialistic problems bring together men of divers stations and varying opinions: Karl Metzerott, free-thinker, who *intends* to see the United

States of America one great commune; Dr. Richards, who cannot believe in a «God who leaves nine-tenths of his creatures to hopeless suffering,» but who, after his own wearisome illness and the death of his crippled boy, begins to understand that God has sent pain to teach him; the Rev. Ernest Clare, who sacrifices salary to opinions, and who hopes «to see the day when the Golden Rule will be the socialist's motto»; and jolly Father McClosky with a heart full of charity and good-will toward all men. Metzerott's young wife has worked herself to death under the scourge of poverty, leaving an only child, Louis, his father's idol. Affairs begin to go better with the shoemaker after a time, and in conjunction with the Price sisters, poor sewing women, and Anna Rolf, widow of a broken-hearted inventor, he founds a co-operative establishment which prospers and becomes a feature of the city. Now and again during the narrative the love affairs of the young people come to the surface, and the reader learns how persistent Franz Schaefer won Polly Price; how Gretchen, «to whom nothing ever happened,» narrowly escaped ruin, but was rescued and married out of hand by the devoted Fritz Rolf; and how millionaire Randolph's coquettish little daughter, Pinkie, loved, then scorned, then loved again, handsome Louis Metzerott, only to lose him at last. Meanwhile the seethings of discontent are at work among the people. A disastrous flood, from the bursting of a millionaire club's fish-pond dam, incenses them; and the death of poor, overworked Tina Kellar, just as she might have enjoyed her first taste of prosperity, provokes an outbreak. A furious mob, headed by Metzerott, marches to the house of Randolph, intent on destroying it and him. But almost at the outset, a missent bullet strikes down Louis Metzerott, and ends the demonstration. The unhappy shoemaker is crazed with grief over his son's death; but finally, through a hope of rejoining him hereafter, is induced by Clare to acknowledge a belief in God.

Marcella, by Mrs. Humphrey Ward, is the writer's fourth novel, and was published in 1894, when she was forty-three years of age. It is the story of the life of the heroine from her girlhood, when she has vague dreams of social amelioration, is ignorant of facts and unjustly impatient with the existing order, especially with the upper classes. The story opens with scenes amidst the country gentry and their dependents. Marcella becomes engaged to Aldous Raeburn, the son of a nobleman, but breaks the engagement, partly through the influence of Wharton, a brilliant socialistic demagogue. She goes to the city, and by her intercourse with the poor, through her work as a trained nurse, she learns the difficulties in the way of enforced social reform, and gradually comes to a clearer appreciation of her early mistakes and the noble character of Aldous; with the result that she finally returns to him. The novel contains graphic sketches of the state of the lower classes in England, rural and urban, one of the dramatic incidents of the plot being the trial and execution of the poacher Hurd. The scenes in parliament, too, where Wharton's knavery is exposed, are powerfully realistic and effective. Marcella evolves into a noble type of the higher womanhood, and the story is one of the strongest and most successful Mrs. Ward has written.

Deephaven, by Sarah Orne Jewett. Deephaven is an imaginary seaport town, famous for its shipping in the old days,—like so many towns along the northern coast of New England,—and now a sleepy, picturesque old place in which to dream away a summer. Kate Lancaster and Helen Denis, two bright, sympathetic girls, go to live in the Brandon house there; and the story tells of the glimpses they get into New England life, and the friendships they make, during that summer. Mrs. Kew, of the lighthouse, is the most delightful character in the book, although Mrs. Dockum and the alert «Widow Jim» prove to be interesting neighbors. Mr. Lorimer the minister, his sister Miss Honora Carew and the members of her household, represent the gentlefolk of the town, and visionary Captain Sands, Isaac Horn, and kind-hearted Danny the seafaring ones, —not without Jacob Lunt «condemned as unseaworthy.» Old Mrs. Bonny lives in the woods beyond the town; and Miss Chauncey, a pathetic old lady who has lost her mind, lives alone in the village of East Parish. When the leaves have fallen and the sea looks rough and cold, the two heroines close the old house and return to their homes in the city,—the

inevitable end. This was one of the first books on New England life Miss Jewett wrote; and it was published in 1877, when she was only twenty years old. The book has done for the region it describes something of what Irving's writing did for the Hudson River.

Children of the Soil, a novel of modern Polish life, by Henryk Sienkiewicz, was published in 1894. The plot centres itself in the career of Pan Stanislas Polanyetski, a man of wealth and education, who at the age of thirty «wanted to marry, and was convinced that he ought to marry.» The story opens with his business visit to the estate of Kremen,—on which he has a claim,—the home of a relative, Pan Plaritski, and his daughter Maryina. He falls in love with Maryina; but the refusal of her father to pay his debt to Polanyetski causes misunderstanding between the latter and the young girl, and they are alienated for the time being. Their reconciliation and marriage are brought about by a little invalid girl, Litka, who loves them both, and who wishes to see them happy. After his marriage, Polanyetski conceives an unworthy attachment for the wife of his friend Mashko, but finally overcomes temptation. The book closes upon his happiness with his wife and child. There are interesting side issues to the story, involving questions of property, of the social order, of marriage. The work as a whole, although realistic, is sane in spirit, genial and broad in its conception of life and character. Maryina is one of the most finished of Sienkiewicz's types of noble women.

Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family, by Mrs. Elizabeth Charles. These chronicles, dealing with the period of the Reformation in Germany, are written chiefly by Friedrich and Else, the eldest children of the Schönberg-Cotta family. Their father is an improvident printer with eight children to provide for. Martin Luther, adopted by their aunt Ursula Cotta, is prominent throughout. The chronicles open with the efforts of Friedrich and Else to understand the Romanist religious life, and their brave efforts to hold the family together. The family, which is very religious, sends the eldest son, Friedrich, to the University of Erfurt, where Luther has already shown great promise. In fulfillment of vows, Luther and Friedrich next enter an Augustinian monastery, where they struggle hard to destroy their worldly ties, Friedrich being especially beset on account of his love for a young girl named Eva. Rising rapidly, the two friends are intrusted with a mission to Rome. The lives of the easy-going monks distress them; finally the selling of indulgences brings Luther to outspoken denunciation of the abuses of the Church. In this Friedrich supports him, and both are excommunicated and thrown into prison. Luther escapes, and appeals to the people with his new doctrine that personal responsibility to God is direct, without mediation of priests. This teaching is proclaimed broadcast, and Luther becomes an object of fear to Rome; but he lives to the age of sixty-three, and dies a happy father and husband, having espoused Catherine von Bora, a former nun. Friedrich, after many hindrances, marries Eva. The book is written with an effort after the archaic style, and has much of the simplicity and directness of the old chronicles. Its point of view is that of evangelical Protestantism, and it lacks the judicial spirit that would have presented a true picture of the time. It is interesting, however, and has proved a very great favorite, though accurate scholarship finds fault with its history.

Nick of the Woods, by Robert Montgomery Bird, M.D. This is a tale of Kentucky during the «dark and bloody» days, and was especially popular about the middle of the nineteenth century. A play, founded upon this narrative, was received with boundless applause, held the stage (a certain grade of stage) for many years, and was a forerunner of the dime novel in stimulating an unhealthy desire among boys to run away from home and go West to kill Indians.

From that fateful day in his boyhood, when he saw his home destroyed and his relatives and friends brutally butchered by red fiends, Nick devotes his life to revenge. Eventually he kills every member of the band of Indians that desolated his home, while hundreds of other savages also fall by his hand. He marks each victim by a rude cross cut upon the breast. The red men look upon him as the Jibbenainosay, an Indian devil; believing that such wholesale slaughter, by an unseen and undetected

foe, must be the work of supernatural powers.

The author has been taken to task by critics who complain that he pictures the red man upon a plane far below that of the noble savage described by Cooper and others. Bird replies that he describes the cruel, treacherous, and vindictive Indian as he exists, and not the ideal creation of a novelist. Experienced frontiersmen, with practical unanimity, indorse the estimate of Indian character presented in this book; but it must be said that neither portrait of the North-American Indian does him justice. Perhaps some educated Red Man will one day draw the picture of the «frontiersman.»

East Lynne, by Mrs. Henry Wood, appeared in 1861. Its scene is laid in the England of the present time. Lady Isabel Vane, early orphaned by the death of a bankrupt father, who has been compelled to sell East Lynne, his ancestral home, is loved by both Archibald Carlyle and Francis Levison; the former as noble as the latter is base. She marries Carlyle, but is persuaded by Levison that her husband is unfaithful to her. His insidious slanders so work upon her mind that she presently elopes with him; but being at heart a good woman, she leaves him, and after a few years obtains an engagement as nurse to her own children. She returns disguised to her old home, where her husband has married again, and where she becomes the devoted attendant of the young Carlyles. The dénouement clears up her husband's apparent infidelity, reveals Levison to be a murderer, and discloses to Carlyle the identity of Isabel, whom he has thought dead. Her sufferings break her heart, and upon her death-bed she receives his full forgiveness. The plot, though impossible, is well managed and made to seem credible, and there are several strong and touching situations. The dominant tone of the book is distinctly minor. Although it has little literary merit, it secured immediate popularity, has been through many editions on two continents, and proved extremely successful as an emotional drama.

Heavenly Twins, The, by Madame Sarah Grand, published in 1893, is the novel which brought the author into notice and aroused great discussion for and against the book. It is a study of the advanced modern woman. The heroine, Evadne, finds herself married to a man of social position whose past has been impure. She therefore leaves him, to the scandal of her friends. An episode called 'The Tenor and the Boy,' bearing little relation to the main story but pleasing in itself, is then interpolated: it narrates the love between a male church-singer and a lad who turns out to be a girl, one of the twins in disguise. The character of these twins, a pair of precocious, forward youngsters, boy and girl, is sketched amusingly in the early portion of the story. After the separation from her husband, Evadne leads a life of protest against society as it exists, and her sorrow and disillusionment prey upon her health to such an extent that her complex nervous system suffers from hysteria. Dr. Galbraith, the physician who narrates this phase of her career, becomes her husband; and in his professional care and honest love Evadne bids fair to find both physical and moral peace. The novel is too long, has grave faults of construction, and contains material for three separate stories and a tract on women's rights. But it was at once recognized as a sympathetic presentation of some of the social wrongs of women.

Miss Brown, by Violet Paget («Vernon Lee»). The object of this satirical novel is to expose the falseness of the æsthetic ideal and its tendency to debase all who follow it; and it aroused the indignation of all the «æsthetes.»

Miss Brown herself is a girl endowed with great beauty, who is discovered by Mr. Hamlin, an artist and poet of high reputation. At the time when he finds her, she is a nursemaid in the family of another artist in Italy, belonging to the same school. Mr. Hamlin determines to save her from the commonplace career before her. He therefore settles on her a fourth of his income, leaving her free to marry him or not after she has been educated. She goes to a school in Germany, where she receives instruction in the usual learning and accomplishments. Mr. Hamlin himself instructs her in his school of poetry, and writes to her long letters filled with his theories on art and life. Work as hard as she can, out of her love and gratitude for Mr. Hamlin, she cannot become the æsthete that he desires. After she discovers the true

character of Hamlin, the thought of marrying him is revolting to her. She turns for interest to her cousin Robert, a radical, interested in the welfare of the lower classes. She now studies political economy with greater fervor than ever went to the art and poetry of Burne-Jones and Rossetti. She sees, with delight, Hamlin's growing attachment to another girl; but his failure to win her results in his utter debasement. Miss Brown then, in a spirit of self-sacrifice, claims Hamlin's promise to marry her, and allows him to think that she loves him. The character of Miss Brown, always a noble-minded and simple woman, is a strong and forcible creation, standing out vividly in the midst of her weak and emotion-loving companions. (Published in 1884.)

Cecil Dreeme, by Theodore Winthrop, (1862,) by its brilliancy of style, crisp dialogue, sharp characterization, and ingenuity of structure, won an immediate popularity. Robert Byng, the hero, returning from ten years of study in Europe, meets on shipboard a remarkably accomplished and brilliant man, Densdeth, to whom he is much attracted, while conscious at the same time of an unacknowledged but powerful repulsion. Byng settles himself in rooms in Chrysalis College, a pseudo-mediæval building which houses an unsuccessful university and receives lodgers in its unused chambers. On the floor above Byng is Cecil Dreeme, a mysterious young artist, who is evidently in hiding for some unknown reason. Densdeth takes Byng to renew an old acquaintance and friendship with the Denmans, a rich and important family. Mr. Denman and his only living child, the beautiful Emma, are in deep mourning for the younger daughter, Clara; who some months before, when about to be married to Densdeth,—a marriage believed to be most distasteful to her,—is believed to have wandered from home while delirious from fever, and to have been drowned. These are the characters, who, with John Churm,—an old friend of Byng's father, and a fellow-lodger in Chrysalis, and to whom the Denman girls have been like adopted children,—carry on the story. A definite plot is worked out with adequate skill, but the strength of the story lies in its fine insight and spiritual significance. As Densdeth stands for evil, so Byng stands for manliness rather than for conscience, and Clara for incarnate good. It is a book of profound interest and of high literary rank.

Chevalier d'Auriac, The, by S. Leavett Yeats. Scene, France at the end of the sixteenth century. The hero tells his adventures as a soldier and lover in the days of the white-plumed King Henry of Navarre. He rescues the heroine—a lady of high degree—from imprisonment and possible death, and wins her love, though the King himself is a rival for her favor. The Huguenot Henry appears at his best in relinquishing her to this loyal and valiant though modest supporter, in his struggle for the French throne as first of the Bourbon line. The author, who is a British army officer in the India service, weaves into the romance many true names and historic events, showing thorough acquaintance with provincial French scenes of the period, as well as with old Paris houses, streets, and neighborhoods. He has written also 'The Honour of Savelli,' and other tales.

Chien d'Or, Le, by William Kirby, was published in 1877, and is a story of life in Quebec about 1748, at the time that war was raging between Old England and New France, as Canada was then called. The Chien d'Or is the name of the large trading-house of the Bourgeois Philibert, a man much beloved by the people, and one of the leaders of the «Honnêtes Gens,» the party opposed to the corrupt government. This house was a formidable rival of the Grand Company, owned by the wealthy and dishonest government officers under the Intendant, François Bigot; who, clever but unscrupulous and unprincipled, spends his time carousing with his boon companions. Into this dissolute company he draws Le Gardeur de Repentigny, handsome and generous but easily entrapped. The author gives a vivid description of the corrupt and dissolute viceregal court of Louis XV. in New France.

Damnation of Theron Ware, The, by Harold Frederic, appeared in 1896, and is a brilliant realistic study of modern American life. Theron Ware, a handsome and eloquent young preacher, is placed in charge of the Methodist church at Octavius, New York State. Needing

money, thirsting for fame, and quite ignorant of his own limitations, he plans to write an epoch-making book upon Abraham. His damnation comes to him in the form of self-knowledge, through his acquaintance with a beautiful woman. The book belongs in the ranks of realism, but of the true realism that is interpreted through the imagination.

Chevalier of Pensieri-Vani, The, by Henry B. Fuller. This story, the scene of which is laid in Italy at the present time, is the record of the delightful rambles of the Chevalier, a dilettante in the fine arts, who finds his chief pleasure in exploring Italian treasures of lore, nature, and art. His title, «cavaliere,» he receives from the Queen in recognition of a magnificent performance on the organ, in the cathedral of Orvieto. This is Mr. Fuller's first book, written at thirty-two. Its brilliant Italian atmosphere makes it delightful.

Children of Gibeon. Walter Besant's 'Children of Gibeon,' like his 'All Sorts and Conditions of Men,' deals with society in both the West and East Ends of London, and their relations to each other. A rich widow, Lady Mildred Eldredge, adopts the two-year-old daughter of a former servant, to be brought up with her own daughter. The children are of the same age, and look so much alike that Lady Mildred conceives the idea of calling them Valentine and Violet, and keeping them and the world in ignorance as to which is Beatrice Eldredge, the heiress, and which Polly Monument, the washerwoman's daughter, a secret which is to be revealed when they are of age. At twenty they are introduced to Polly's family; her mother being then in an almshouse, her brother Joe a plumber, Sam a board-school teacher, Milenda a sewing-girl, and Claude a young lawyer and university man whom Lady Mildred has educated. Violet is filled with the fear that she shall turn out to be the sister of these dreadful people; but Valentine, who is sure that she herself is the real Polly, wishes to go to live with her sister Milenda, and to work among her own people. With Lady Mildred's consent she takes up her abode in Hoxton, and on the first day of her sojourn there finds accidental proof of the fact that she is Beatrice Eldredge. Nevertheless, as Polly she goes on with her work, in order to help Milenda and two young sewing-girls, who live with her, and with whom she spends the summer. Meantime Claude, having also found out the truth, falls deeply in love with her, and finally marries her. The plot is so ingeniously managed that it seems entirely plausible; the studies of London wage-earners and London slums are faithful, without being too repulsive; and the tone of the book is cheerful, while many social problems are touched in the course of an entertaining story. The 'Children of Gibeon' has proved one of the most popular of Besant's novels.

Children of the Ghetto, by I. Zangwill. This book was published in 1892, and is, as the author says, «intended as a study, through typical figures, of a race whose persistence is the most remarkable fact in the history of the world.» It is divided into two parts, the first of which gives the title to the whole, and describes life in the London Ghetto, its sordid squalor and rigid ritualism, combined with genuine religious faith and enthusiasm. The wretched inhabitants, huddled together in misery, and constrained to keep many fasts not prescribed in the calendar, are still scrupulous about all the detailed observances of their religion, and bound by a remarkable loyalty among themselves. A good example of their subjection to form is shown in the rigid but kindly Reb Shemuel, who would give the coat off his back to help a needy Jew, and yet could ruin his daughter's whole life on account of an unimportant text in the Torah. The second part, 'Grandchildren of the Ghetto,' develops some of the characters who are children in the earlier portion, and also introduces us to the Jew who has acquired wealth and culture, while retaining his race characteristics. This division of the book deals rather with the problems of Judaism, both of the race and of individuals. It shows the effects of culture on different types of mind, and gives us the noble aspiration of Raphael Leon, the profound discontent of Esther, the fanatical zeal and revolt of Strelitski, and the formalism of the Goldsmiths, serving merely as a cloak for their ambition. There are many touches of the author's characteristic wit and irony. He tells of the woman «who wrote domestic novels to prove that she had no sense of humor»; and makes certain wealthy Jews say with apparent unconsciousness, that they are obliged to abandon a favorite

resort «because so many Jews go there.» The book raises problems that it does not solve; but the masterly and sympathetic exposition of the Jewish temperament invites a better comprehension of that wonderful race.

Colonel's Opera Cloak, The, a novel by Mrs. Christine Chaplin Brush, was published in the 'No Name Series,' in 1879. It is an example of the lightest kind of fiction, handled with grace and skill, and in a happy spirit of comedy. The originality of the book lies in the choice of the hero, the Colonel's Opera Cloak, a large blue coat lined with scarlet and having gilt clasps. This cloak is the property of Colonel St. John, a Southern gentleman ruined by the war. He does not appear in the story, but the cloak plays a prominent part in the fortunes of his family. After it has been in pawn on one occasion, its return to the bosom of the family is thus described: —

«Pomp opened the door. The cloak lay on the steps, like a lost lamb come back to the fold, or a prodigal son, or a shipwrecked mariner. 'O massy gracious!' said Pomp, bearing it into the family circle in the front parlor, where all the gas-lights were blazing, and the shades were still raised. 'Massy gracious, Miss Leslie, what you tink? Dat ar op'ra cloak's done come ob hisself, paid his own pawn ticket, an' done rung de bell! I see his brass knobs a-wigglin' when I opened de do'. De days ob de mir'cles am returned.'

The Christian, by Hall Caine, published in 1897, is a romance of to-day. For the most part the scene is laid in London. The main characters are Glory Quayle, the granddaughter of a Manx clergyman, and John Storm, the son of a nobleman and nephew of the prime minister. Glory has actor's blood in her veins; John is a religious enthusiast whom his father, disappointed in his choice of life, disinherits. The girl goes to London as a hospital nurse; the man, as assistant clergyman of a fashionable church. But she is soon tired of a life she is unfitted for, and longs for pleasure, change, excitement; while he is sickened at the worldliness, fraud, and pretense of West End piety, and resigns his position to join a monastic brotherhood,— finding, however, after a year of trial, that the ascetic retirement from the world is not the true religious ideal for him. The thought, too, of Glory mingles ever subtly with the thought of God. Meanwhile, she has had some hard knocks in the struggle to get on the stage and show her unusual powers. She becomes a music-hall singer, to John's great distress, and for a long while he keeps away from her and her fashionable friends. But his desire to save Glory's soul — and to win the girl herself — leads him to a declaration, and he finds he is loved in return; but she is unwilling to give up her profession and associate herself with him in his work. She makes a brilliant début as a star on the regular stage. Father Storm breaks down as a hermit and a crusading Christian, and ends in failure. The details of London life are spectacular, and the object of the book seems to be to show the inadequacy of London churches to save the city.

Casa Braccio, by F. Marion Crawford, was published in 1896, and is one of the author's stories of Italian life. Angus Dalrymple, a young Scotch physician, falls in love with a beautiful nun, Sister Maria Addolorata, who is of the distinguished Roman house of Braccio. She is in a convent in Subiaco, near Tivoli. Dalrymple persuades her to run off with him, and they fly, pursued by the curses of Stefanone, the peasant father of a girl whose hopeless love for Angus leads to her suicide. The scene then shifts to Rome, seventeen years having elapsed. Dalrymple appears with his daughter Gloria, the mother having died. Gloria is very beautiful and sings superbly. She is loved by two men: Reanda, a gifted Italian artist, and Paul Griggs, an American journalist. She marries the former; but after a while leaves him and lives with Griggs, gives birth to a child by him, and kills herself. Before her death she writes to Reanda, confessing to him that she deplores having left him and has always loved him. The letters containing the admission are sent by Reanda to Griggs, out of revenge, and break his heart, for he has idolized Gloria. Meanwhile the father, Dalrymple, is at last tracked down and murdered by Stefanone, the peasant of Subiaco, in a church where the Scotchman was musing on his wife's memory. The first half of the novel is much the best.

Carissima, The, by the lady who chooses the pen-name of «Lucas Malet,»—and who is a daughter of Charles Kingsley,—is a character-study of a most subtle description. The heroine, Charlotte Perry, affectionately called Carissima, is a «modern» young woman, very pretty and charming, apparently full of imagination and sympathy, and a lover of all things true and beautiful. She is engaged to Constantine Leversedge, a manly, straightforward, honest Englishman, who has made a large fortune by hard work in South Africa, and who adores his beautiful fiancée. At the Swiss hotel, where Leversedge and the Perrys are staying, she meets an old friend, Anthony Hammond, who tells the story. Hammond finds out that Leversedge is suffering from an extraordinary obsession or incubus; he is haunted by a dog, which he had once killed. He never sees it except at night, and then he sees only its horrible eyes; but he can feel it as it jumps on his knees or lies against his breast in bed. Hammond advises him to tell Charlotte of this apparition, and she accepts the revelation with great courage, professing her willingness to help her lover to drive the horror from his mind. She declares her only fear to be that instead of conquering the hallucination, she may, after her marriage, come to share it. Leversedge offers to give her up; but she bravely sticks to her promise, Leversedge telling her that if the grisly thing finds her out, he will free her by taking his own life. On the night after the wedding, she cries out in terror that she sees the dog. Her husband, horror-stricken that what he dreaded has happened, yet implores his wife to stay by him, to help him fight the spectre; certain that together they may lay the ghost. Then she tells him that she will not remain; that she does not love him; that she has lied about the dog, playing a trick to get rid of him. The trick is successful, for the next morning Leversedge's body is found in the lake. The Carissima assumes the properly becoming attitude of despair, but it is plain that she will marry another lover. The book displays a skillful intricacy of subordinate causes and effects, but its chief interest lies in the study of the Carissima, who seems an angel but who is «top-full of direst cruelty.» Lucas Malet's workmanship recalls Henry James, and the book has its charms in spite of the unattractive plot.

Child of the Jago, A, by Arthur Morrison, published in 1896, is a sadly realistic sketch of life among the slums of London. The Jago is a name given to certain streets in the neighborhood of Shoreditch, East City. The author knows the district from residence there, while he was in the employment of a humanitarian society. The «child» is Dicky Perott, whose father, Josh Perott, is a thief, bruiser, and murderer, who ends on the gallows. The lad is bred to vice as the sparks fly upward, and what few feeble efforts he makes towards a better life are nipped in the bud. Yet he has his own queer, warped code of ethics; and when he is stricken down by a knife in a street row, dies with a lie on his lips to shield the culprit. Dicky feels that on the whole, death is an easy way out of a sorry tangle. The Jago scenes are given with photographic distinctness, the dialect is caught, the life both external and internal—sordid, brutal, incredibly vicious, yet relieved with gleams and hints of higher things—is depicted with truth and sympathy. The study of Father Sturt, the self-sacrificing clergyman, is a very suggestive setting forth of the difficulty of helping these demoralized human beings. The story is one of great power, very sombre and painful, but valuable as a statement of the real conditions among the lowest class of London poor.

Maureen's Fairing, by Jane Barlow. This delightful collection of eight short stories, descriptive of Irish peasant life, first appeared in 1895, and its title is that of the first story. Maureen O'Dell is a blind girl with a brother Rody, who is not «too bad-manin' a poor lad whatever, but sorra the ha'porth of use. Moonin' about the place from mornin' till night; but rael good he is to Maureen. He'd be hard set to make more of her if she could see from this to the land of Agypt and back again.» It is his custom to sit with her and watch the wild rabbits coming out to play in the dusk, but he tells her they are fairies. On the night on which the story begins, he tells her they are holding «a cattle fair, no less, wid every manner of little baste a-dhrivin' out to it, only the quarest little bigness on them that ever you beheld. There's a drove of bullocks. The whole of them 'ud trot aisy on the palm of me hand. But what 'ud you

suppose they've got be the way of cattle pens? The peelin's of the apple you had aitin' here last night.» Rody's descriptions are interrupted by the arrival of Christy M'Kenna, who unwittingly destroys Maureen's belief in fairies and in Rody as well, by speaking of the rabbits. Grieved at his mistake, he tries to atone for it by describing his adventures at sea. Then he makes her a «fairing,» or present, of a shell he had picked up on the beach at Jamaica, and promises to come the next day and show her others. A few weeks after, Mrs. O'Dell in telling of her good luck says: «Goodness help you lad, sez I, and what at all will you be doin' wid only a dark wife to keep house for you? And sez he to me, 'Bedad ma'am, I'll tell you that aisy, if you'll tell me what I'm to do widout her; for me soul to the saints, if I know, be any manner of manes.'»

Casting Away of Mrs. Lecks and Mrs. Aleshine, The, by Frank R. Stockton. This chronicle sets forth the curious experiences of Mrs. Lecks and Mrs. Aleshine; two middle-aged widows, from a little New England village, who, having «means,» decide to see the world and pay a visit to the son of one of them, who has gone into business in Japan. On the steamer crossing the Pacific they meet a young Mr. Craig, who tells the story. The two ladies and Mr. Craig are cast away in most preposterous circumstances, on a lonely isle in mid-ocean. Many of the scenes, like the escape from drowning of the two widows, are of the very essence of true humor, of a grotesque form; and the story-teller's invention never once flags. The tale presents, intentionally of course, neither evolution nor climax, but only a succession of the oddest incidents. It is a good example of Stockton's unique method of story-telling—the matter extremely absurd and the manner extremely grave, the narrative becoming more and more matter-of-fact and minutely realistic, as the events themselves grow more and more incredible.

Heaps of Money, by W. E. Norris, 1877, was the earliest of that clever author's stories, and won instant favor from competent critics. The heroine, Linda Howard, an earl's granddaughter, spends her young life wandering about the Continent with her somewhat disreputable father, who ekes out a slender income by great skill at *écarte.* At nineteen she inherits a large fortune from an uncle, and the scene changes. The Howards return to their native land, where Linda is quickly launched into society, and sought after by the match-making mammas of penniless sons. In the social experiences that follow, she discovers that life when one has heaps of money is quite as difficult an affair as when one has to count every shilling. This early story reveals the qualities which have made Mr. Norris so successful a novelist. He sees life from the point of view of the man of the world, but without cynicism or superciliousness. His personages are lifelike, his dialogue is always good and often brilliant, his story comes from the natural evolution of his characters, his insight into human nature is keen, he is often witty and always humorous. In no sense an imitator, Mr. Norris's style and manner remind one of Thackeray, chiefly perhaps in the ease with which each artist handles his material.

Heart of Midlothian, The, by Sir Walter Scott. 'The Heart of Midlothian,' by many called the finest of the Waverley novels, was published anonymously in 1818. It takes its name from the Tolbooth or old jail of Edinburgh (pulled down in 1815), where Scott imagined Effie Deans, his heroine, to have been imprisoned. The charge against her is child murder, from which she is unable to clear herself. Her half-sister Jeanie, though loving her devotedly, on the witness stand cannot tell the lie which might save Effie. But when sentence of death is pronounced on the unhappy girl, Jeanie shows the depth of her affection by going on foot to London to get a pardon from the King, through the influence of John, Duke of Argyle. The latter obtains an interview for her with Queen Caroline and Lady Suffolk, and though at first the case seems hopeless enough, she procures the pardon. Before Jeanie has reached home, Effie (whose pardon carried with it banishment from Scotland) has eloped with George Staunton, her lover. The sisters who had last met when Effie was sitting on the bench of the condemned, do not meet again for many years, when Effie reappears as Lady Staunton, a woman of fashion. Her husband has succeeded to a title, and no one but her

sister knows her as the former Effie Deans. By a strange combination of circumstances, Jeanie, now married to a Presbyterian minister, learns that Effie's son is alive. He had been given by Meg Murdockson, who attended Effie in her illness, to an unscrupulous woman. Sir George Staunton, on learning these facts, anxious to discover his son, traces him to a certain troop of vagabonds, of which Black Donald is chief. In an affray growing out of the effort to arrest Black Donald, Sir George is shot by a young lad called «the Whistler,» who later proved to be the lost son. Lady Staunton, overcome by the tragedy, after vain efforts to drown her grief in society retires to a convent in France. Although she takes no vows, she remains there until her death. Her influence at court accomplishes much for the children of her sister Jeanie. The husband of the latter, Reuben Butler, has been given a good parish by the Duke of Argyle, whom Jeanie Deans's heroism had made a friend for life.

'The Heart of Midlothian' is notable for having fewer characters than any others of Scott's novels. It has also a smaller variety of incidents, and less description of scenery. One of the most remarkable scenes in all fiction is the meeting of the two sisters in prison under the eyes of the jailer Ratcliffe.

The plot was suggested to Scott by the story of Helen Walker, who unable to tell a lie to save a sister's life, really walked barefoot to London, and secured a pardon by the help of John, Duke of Argyle.

Dr. Sevier, by George W. Cable (1882), is one of the author's group of stories of life in New Orleans. The time of the action is just before the war, when the city was at the height of its prosperity. Dr. Sevier, the brusque, laconic, skillful, kind-hearted physician, is less the central figure than his young beneficiary, John Richling, the son of a rich planter, who having estranged his family by marrying a Northern girl, has come to the metropolis of the South to earn his living. The struggle of the Richlings, unequipped for the battle of life, against poverty and sickness, forms the plot of the story, which is glowing with local color and filled with personages peculiar to the place and time. There is no plot in the sense of a complicated play of forces, or labyrinth of events; but the interest lies in the development of character under conditions supplied by an untried environment. The scope of the book is wide and the detail extremely minute.

His Father's Son, published in 1896, by James Brander Matthews, is a novel dealing with the latter-day aspects of Wall Street speculation, the social influences directly or indirectly traceable to the spirit of respectable gambling. A stern father of Puritan stock, uncompromisingly orthodox, even harshly just to himself and others, in all other matters but those associated with deals in futures and in the stock market generally, has a son who inherits from his mother a disposition facile, impressionable, morbidly sensitive to moral questions, and devoid of the iron strength of will that has produced his father's business success. The son, gradually discovering his father's inability to see or confess any moral lapse or dishonesty in business methods that trade upon uncertainty and just cleverly evade legal responsibility, gradually disintegrates throughout morally and goes to ruin. The stress and stir of a great city mirrors itself here, as in Mr. Matthews's other efforts in fiction,—'The Story of a Story and Other Stories'; 'Vignettes of Manhattan'; and 'Tom Paulding,' an excellent boys' tale, full of interest for younger readers.

His Natural Life, by Marcus Clarke. This thrilling tale, which was published in 1876, sets forth the working and results of the English system of transportation. It is the story of a convict in Australia. It opens in England. In 1827 Lady Devine confesses to her husband that he is not the father of her son, now 22 years old, who is the child of Lord Bellasis. Her husband agrees to keep her secret if her son Richard quits the house forever. Richard is supposed to sail for India in a ship which is burned, with all on board; but in reality, on leaving the house he stumbles over the dead body of Bellasis, is discovered beside it, accused of the murder, and transported to Australia, where he suffers tortures as a convict, escapes, and is recaptured several times. During one of these escapes he saves the life of Lieutenant Frere and Sylvia Vickers, set on shore by mutineers to die. Once in safety, Frere takes all the credit to

himself; and Rufus Dawes, as Richard is now called, is again imprisoned. Sylvia, recovering from fever, forgets everything, and marries Frere, believing him her savior. Rex, a fellow-convict, discovers Dawes's identity, escapes to England, impersonates him, and enjoys his wealth, Sir Richard having died before he could disinherit him. Lady Devine discovers the imposture, and tells him that Richard was son of Bellasis and heir to nothing. He confesses that he too was the son of Bellasis, and committed the murder for which Richard suffers. Sylvia learns to know her husband's cruel nature, and sails for England. Richard escapes, secretes himself on board the same ship; a storm arises; he tries to save her, but they perish together.

His Majesty Myself, by W. M. Baker. This clever and striking story was originally published in the 'No Name' series in 1879. It attracted unusual attention, partly because it was supposed to portray the character of a preacher who was at the time making a sensation by his somewhat extravagant methods of preaching. Donald McGregor, arriving in New York a poor Scotch immigrant, prospers by industrious attention to business, and sends home for his two sisters, Elspeth and Jean. Jean, his favorite, marries Stephen Trent, a planter, who takes her to his Southern home. Elspeth soon after marries Mr. Thirlmore, a Vermont farmer, who shortly dies, leaving her a widow with one son; and McGregor, selling his city business, settles down on the farm with her. Mrs. Trent also has a son about the same age as her sister's, who is left an orphan at the age of sixteen, and is taken by his uncle to his Northern home. The two cousins develop opposite characteristics: Trent is emotional and sensitive, while Thirlmore is dull, undemonstrative, self-seeking, and obstinate. The cousins prepare for and enter college together, at Old Orange. After their graduation they meet and marry two sisters, Peace and Revel Vandyke. Thirlmore, whose sole aim is self-advancement, enters the ministry; and being called to the city, builds up a large parish, attracting audiences, apparently by his utter lack of reference to the Bible in his sermons, and by his discourses on popular matters. Trent, after graduating from the medical school, becomes a struggling doctor. McGregor, visiting his nephews, is shocked by what he hears of Thirlmore's church, and is charmed with Trent's little daughter Jean, who reminds him of his idolized sister of the same name. He alters his will, in which he had bequeathed his wealth to the prosperous minister, and transfers his property to Trent to be held in trust for Jean. At his death, Trent's family acquire the comforts so long denied them. Thirlmore's church breaking up soon afterwards on account of financial difficulties, he retires with his wife to the Vermont farm, there to pass the remainder of his days. The chief motive of the book seems to be a study in heredity, and a certain repulsion exercised upon each other by relatives through the very characteristics which they derive from their common ancestry.

Hon. Peter Sterling, The, by Paul Leicester Ford (1896), is a distinctly American novel. As a political story, it shows a grasp on municipal politics; and as a novel, insight into the human heart. It introduces its hero as a Harvard student in the early seventies. His father has been a mill overseer, and Peter does not belong to the fashionable New York set, to which he is admitted through a favor which he has done by chance for Watts d'Alloi, its leader and the handsomest man in his class. In spite of striking differences in character and circumstances, the two become firm friends. Soon after his graduation, Peter falls in love; but when he is refused, persuades himself to be the cheerful best man at the lady's wedding. He begins to practice law in New York, gains clients slowly, becomes a favorite with his neighbors, and enters politics, becoming in time a «boss.» But Peter is a «boss» with clean hands and a pure heart, and the aim of the author is to show what might be accomplished in politics by men of this high stamp. Nor in his new employment does Peter neglect his profession. On the contrary, he rises to great dignity and a large income. The character of Peter Sterling is finely drawn, and many of the minor actors in the story are true to life: Miss De Voe, Ray Rivington, Dorothy Ogden, Bohlman the brewer, Dummer his attorney, and the various politicians in whom

many persons will recognize real portraits.

Roman Singer, A, by Francis Marion Crawford. (1884.) Nino Cardegna, the Roman singer, is the adopted son of Cornelio Grandi, who tells the story. Cornelio is the last of the Conti Grandi, and has been forced to sell his estate at Serveti and pursue a professor's life at Rome. Nino has the audacity to fall in love at first sight with Hedwig, daughter of Count von Lira. Won by the beautiful tenor voice, Hedwig fully returns his love. They arouse the suspicions of the father, a «cold, hard, narrow man,» who secretly carries his daughter to an obscure castle in the Abruzzi.

Nino searches Paris and London in vain for a trace of Hedwig. Meanwhile his father gets a hint of the probable whereabouts of the Liras, and immediately starts on a search for them. Careful inquiries extract the desired information. He takes up his abode near the castle, and at last, by enormous bribes to a servant, secures an interview with Hedwig. From her he learns of her great unhappiness; of her father's purpose to keep her a prisoner until she consents to marry Benoni, a rich Jew; and of her own determination never to yield.

When Nino arrives he seeks the count, and asks for his daughter's hand. He is refused, and thereupon determines to take her away without her father's consent, if it is her own wish. Hedwig succeeds in escaping to Nino by an unused stair and door. On mules that are in readiness they climb the Abruzzi to points that horses cannot reach. After being married at a little village in the mountains, they return to Rome, where there are interesting scenes with the old count, who refuses to be reconciled, and with Benoni, who turns out to be insane.

The story ends with the prospective return of Grandi to his old estate at Serveti. The charm of this book is in its good, healthy romance, its honest, straightforward love-making without mawkish sentimentalism. With its strong Italian atmosphere, and its ingenious situations following one another in quick succession, it carries us quite out of ourselves. The characters are strongly and consistently drawn.

Love and Quiet Life, by Walter Raymond. The scene of this pleasing story is laid in the little village of Sutton, Somersetshire, in the early part of this century. James Burt, a retired clergyman of gentle breeding, leads a life of solitude and study, his only companion being his daughter Marion. A young clergyman named Percival is called to the parish in the village, and his modern ideas arouse suspicion in the minds of the simple villagers, who believe him to be a papal emissary in disguise. During this period of unpopularity he is championed by the Burts, and falls in love with Marion, who does not reciprocate his affection, but gives her heart to a young man named Hensley, who has recently come, a stranger, to the village. Hensley's agreeable manners and knowledge of the world at first appeal to Mr. Burt, as well as to his daughter; but before long he learns through Percival that Hensley has led a life of dissipation and is addicted to gambling. He breaks the news to Marion, who confesses her love for Hensley. Her father then tells her the sad history, which she has never before known, of her own mother, who ran away from her home with one of her husband's trusted friends. Marion, shocked at this disclosure, agrees to give up her lover, and prepares to devote her life to her father. Soon after this Mr. Burt dies, and Marion's thoughts again revert to her lover Hensley; but she finds that he has betrayed a young village girl, whom she takes under her protection, and relinquishing all thoughts of marriage, devotes herself to the care of the woman and her child. Mr. Percival still loves Marion, and would gladly marry her; but she prefers to live on with the memories of her first and only love.

In this story the author has shown himself a faithful student of the West Country folk, and he has presented a truthful picture of a phase of English life which he realized to be rapidly passing away. He has gone straight to nature and to human life for his material, has searched for the old and quaint, and has presented nothing that he has not found. The work is refreshing, and characterized by keen penetration, humor, and delicacy of touch, and is endowed with rare tenderness. It was first published in 1873. He has since written the novel 'Misterton's Mistake.'

Cranford, by Mrs. Gaskell. Cranford is a village in England (identified as Knutsford); and the story of the quaint old ladies there—who scorned the «vulgarity of wealth» and practiced «elegant economy»—is told by Mary Smith, a sympathetic and discerning young person from the neighboring town of Drumble. During her first visits in the village stately Miss Deborah Jenkyns is alive; but afterwards she dies, leaving her gentle sister Miss Matty to battle with life and its problems alone. Miss Matty lives comfortably, and is able to entertain her friends in a genteel way, until the bank fails, and then she is obliged to keep a little shop and sell tea. In the end her long-lost brother Peter comes home from India with money enough to enable her to live as becomes a rector's daughter. The other characters are great-hearted Captain Brown, who is killed by the train while saving a child's life; Mr. Holbrook, Miss Matty's old lover; the Honorable Mrs. Jamieson and her sister-in-law Lady Glenmire, who afterwards marries Mr. Hoggins the doctor; Miss Betty Barker and her cow, famous for its suit of gray flannel; Miss Pole and Mrs. Forrester. Some of the chapters in 'Cranford' tell of old love affairs and old letters, and others of the society and various incidents of village life. It holds its place as one of the best stories of its kind. Mrs. Gaskell was born in 1810; and 'Cranford' was first published in 1853.

Guardian Angel, The, by Oliver Wendell Holmes. The author says in his preface: «I have attempted to show the successive evolution of some inherited qualities in the character of Myrtle Hazard.» The story opens in 1859 in the New England village of Oxbow. Myrtle, a beautiful orphan of fifteen, born in tropical climes, descended from a line of ancestors of widely varying natures, lives with an austere and uncongenial aunt, who fails utterly to control her turbulent, glowing impulses. Disguised as a boy she runs away, is rescued from drowning by Clement Lindsay, a handsome young sculptor, and brought home by Professor Gridley. An illness follows which leaves her for a time hysterical, highly impressionable, prone to seeing visions, and taking strong fancies. Thanks to the watchful care of Professor Gridley (whom she afterward calls her «Guardian Angel») she emerges safe from this state, and is sent to a city school to complete her education. Among her suitors is Murray Bradshaw, a lawyer possessed of the secret that under an old will she is likely to come into a large fortune. He plots to win her, but is balked by Professor Gridley; and she gives her love to Clement Lindsay, who joins the army and rises to the rank of Colonel. During the war she goes with him to the front; and «In the offices of mercy which she performed . . . (in the hospital) . . . the dross of her nature seemed to be burned away. The conflict of mingled lives in her blood had ceased.» Dr. Holmes's characteristic wit is shown in many of the shrewd sayings of the kindly old Professor and other characters, and his delightful enthusiasm makes the book more interesting than most more formally constructed novels.

Myths of the New World, The. A Treatise on the Symbolism and Mythology of the Red Race of America. By Daniel G. Brinton. (1868. Revised Edition, 1876.) A work designed more as a study of natural religion than as a contribution to science. It is offered to the general reader rather than to the inquirer into the antiquities of the Red Race of America. It discusses the Red man's ideas of God; of the origin of man; of the nature of the soul and its destiny; of sacred numbers; and of symbols of the bird and the serpent: also the Red Indian myths of creation, of the Deluge, of the last day, of water, fire, and the thunder-storm. The Indian usage of priesthood is explained, and the Indian contribution to universal religion pointed out. The book is, as it was designed to be, a thoughtful study of an interesting problem.

Birds of America, The, the monumental work of John James Audubon, the great American naturalist, was published first in England between the years 1827 and 1830. It contained colored illustrations of 1,065 species of birds. The text of this remarkable book is descriptive of the habits and manners of the birds observed by Audubon himself in his long wanderings over the North-American continent. Aside from its scientific value, it is most interesting because written throughout with the same enthusiasm which prompted the original investigations of the author.

Bird, The ('L'Oiseau'), by Jules Michelet. In the year 1855 the eminent historian took up the study of natural science, as a relief from the too great strain of continued observation of the course of human events; and in three volumes, of which 'L'Oiseau' is one, he treated of non-human nature in a manner sympathetic and stimulating, but thoroughly imbued with his peculiar ethical and scientific theories. These works partook of the exceeding popularity which had met his studies in human history; and naturally, for they had all the charm of style, the grace and color and poetic feeling, which belonged to Michelet, together with the interest of an entirely novel attitude toward the subject presented.

'L'Oiseau' is less a treatise on ornithology than a biography of the bird, and as a translator says, «an exposition of the attractiveness of natural history.» It tells the story of bird-life in a delightful, somewhat discursive fashion, as the story of a being like ourselves. A hint of Pantheism, a suggestion of metempsychosis, a faint foreshadowing of Darwin, infuse the story of the birds as told by Michelet. Through it breathes a tender love for nature, a love which strove rather to establish a sympathy between man and his environment than to inform him concerning it. The author says that he shall try «to reveal the bird as soul, to show that it is a person. The bird, then, a single bird,—that is all my book; but the bird in all the variations of its destiny, as it accommodates itself to the thousand vocations of winged life. . . . What are these? They are your brothers, embryo souls,—souls especially set apart for certain functions of existence, candidates for the more widely harmonic life to which the human soul has attained.» This conception colors the whole treatment of the subject. A translation, with illustrations by Giacomelli, was published in London and New York, 1869, three years after it first appeared in Paris.

Black Beauty, His Grooms and Companions, by Anna Sewall. This story, written in the form of a horse's autobiography, is really a tract on the proper treatment of horses. Black Beauty, a high-bred gentle creature, accustomed to kind treatment in a gentleman's stables, has his knees broken by a drunken groom, and is so much disfigured that he is sold to the keeper of a livery stable. In turn he becomes a cab-horse, a cart-horse, then a cab-horse again, and finally, when he is utterly broken down by overwork and hard treatment, he is bought by a farmer who recognizes his good blood, and nurses him patiently into health again. He is then sold to a family of ladies, whose coachman is an old friend, and in whose stable he passes the rest of his days happily. The story is told with simplicity and restraint, and without a word of preaching is the best of sermons. Its vogue has been great, and its influence very wide.

Agriculture ('Agricultura'), by Terentius Varro. The best work on this subject that has come down from the ancients. It is divided into three books, preceded by a long preface addressed to Fundania, the author's wife. The first book contains sixty-nine chapters, and treats of agriculture in general: the nature of soils; the places most suitable for a farm; the attention that ought to be given to sheepfolds, stables, and cattle-sheds; the right kind of casks for wine, oil, etc.; the necessary domestic animals, including the watch-dogs. The author then turns his attention to the cultivation of the vine, of the olive, and of gardens. He designates the work of each season, and tells when and how seed should be sown, and crops gathered in and preserved. In the eleven chapters of the second book, Varro speaks of the care and training of beasts, and their profitableness. The third book, consisting of seventeen chapters, is devoted to the *villaticæ pastiones*,—that is, to the care of the poultry-yard, and to hunting, fishing, the keeping of bees, and the propagation and care of fish. The book, once a great favorite, now belongs among the curiosities of literature.

Agriculture ('L'Agriculture'), a French translation by Clément Mullet of the Book of Ibn-al-Avvam, written in Arabic, in the twelfth century. Besides preserving a multitude of quotations from lost Latin and Greek authors, it gives very interesting details of the life and domestic economy of the Arabs in Spain. It enters fully into the administration of rural property, the interior life of the household, the treatment of workmen, and the position of the wife. The author discusses everything connected with agriculture; but is especially instructive on

aromatic plants, and the different methods of distilling perfumes from them. We have also an account of the superstitions that prevailed among the Moors of the period in the rural districts.

Agriculture ('L' Agriculture,'), a didactic poem by Rosset. It is remarkable as being the first georgic poem in the French language. The subjects dwelt on are fields, vineyards, woods, meadows, plants, kitchen-gardens, ponds, and English gardens. While it contains some very fine descriptive passages, the work on the whole is cold and monotonous.

Agriculture and Prices, A History of, in England from the year after the Oxford Parliament (1259) to the commencement of the Continental War (1793). By James E. Thorold Rogers (8 vols., 1866–98). A work of immense research and monumental significance, undertaking to recover aspects of the history of the people of England which contemporary records of prices of every kind give the means of knowing. Until this great work met the want there was a great lack of satisfactory information on prices in mediæval England. It is possible now, through the immense breadth of record spread on the printed page by Professor Rogers, and through his admirable summary of fruits of research, to study almost every particular of the lives of the occupants of the soil of England; particulars as to the land, as to farms and farming, and as to every fact of the daily life of the landlord, the farmer, and the laborer. There is thus recovered for history no small portion of the bygone life of the English people; and with this, much light is thrown on principles of political and social economy which must be taken account of, not only by the philanthropist, but in all wise governmental administration.

Agriculture: 'De Re Rustica,' by Columella. It consists of twelve books, of which the tenth is in verse and devoted to gardens. The work is preceded by an introduction, in which the author deplores the contempt into which agriculture has fallen. He sees on all sides schools open to teach rhetoric, dancing, and music. Even mountebanks, cooks, and barbers are fashionable, and infamous houses in which gambling and all sorts of vices that ruin youth are patronized; while for the art of fertilizing the earth there are neither masters nor pupils, neither justice nor protection. The author begins with general views on agriculture and rural economy, and concludes with a sort of agricultural calendar, in which he points out the labors to be performed according to the order of the seasons. The work is much consulted by scholars, who find in it many valuable details on important points of Roman civilization. The style has all the purity of the Augustan age.

Old Story of My Farming ('Ut Mine Stromtid'), by Fritz Reuter, appeared in Olle Kamellen (1860–64). The 'Stromtid'—the best-known novel of the noted Platt-Deutsch humorist—is considered by competent critics to equal the best productions of our great English humorists, Sterne and Dickens, and is thoroughly fresh, sound, and hearty in tone. Its characters are masterpieces of delineation, and have become familiar to readers of many tongues. The delicious creation of the inspector emeritus, Uncle Zacharias Bräsig, is one of the triumphs of modern humor; and it is not only in the Low German speech that quotations are made from «de lütte Mann mit den rötlich Gesicht und de staatsche rode näs» (the little man with the reddish face and the stately red nose). One of the best portions of the book is his speech before the Rahnstadt Reform Club, on the subject, «Whence arises the great poverty in our city?»

Almost equally popular characters are Hawermann, «un sin lutt Dirning» (his little maid), and Triddelfitz. The quaint oddity of the Platt-Deutsch lends itself peculiarly well to the quality of Reuter's humor, and the material of his story shows by its vivid reality that it was drawn from the personal experience and observation of the author. The 'Stromtid' was the last and best of Reuter's novels founded on life in the Low German countries.

Little Barefoot. From the German of Berthold Auerbach. This Black Forest peasant story relates with rustic simplicity how two children, Amrie and her brother Danie, are left orphans with their home broken up; and how, not understanding what death means, they wander back night after night to the deserted woodcutter's hut where they lived with their parents, and lifting the

latch, call again and again: «Father, Mother.» They are separated, and brought up as parish orphans, Amrie living with brown Mariann, an old woman who is called a witch, but who is kind to her. The dreamy, imaginative child passes her lonely days on the common as goose-girl; and to save her earnings for her little brother Danie, goes without shoes, thus winning the name of «Little Barefoot.» An old friend of her mother, who has married the richest farmer in the adjoining district, offers to adopt her; but on Amrie's refusing to forsake her brother, she hangs a garnet necklace round the child's neck, and tells her if she is ever in need of a friend to come to Farmer Landfried's wife. Amrie is promoted to be maid in the family of the rich peasant Rudel, whose daughter Rose treats her with scorn; but one day Rudel's young daughter-in-law takes pity on the pretty Barefoot, and dresses her with her own hands for a village wedding. Here Amrie dances with a stranger, a handsome youth, who has ridden to the Feast on a fine white horse, and who chooses no partner but her. She has one day of perfect happiness, and is still dreaming of her unknown partner when she sees him riding up to Farmer Rudel's door, having been sent by his parents, the wealthy Landfrieds, to seek a bride. They wish him to marry Rudel's Rose; but the youth, on beholding again his pretty partner, has eyes only for her, and finding that Rose treats her cruelly, he comes to the rescue and carries her off on his white horse. When they approach his father's farm to which he is expected to bring a less humble bride, John's heart fails him; but the brave «Little Barefoot» goes before him, charms his old father with her artless sweetness and tact, and showing his mother the necklace she once gave her, appeals to the kindness of her dead mother's friend. So the old people's hearts are melted, and they give her a grand wedding. Danie is made head dairyman on the great farm; and when Amrie's first child comes, she is christened Barbara; but is always called by her father «Little Barefoot.»

On the Heights ('Auf der Höhe') by Berthold Auerbach, (1865,) is considered the author's finest work. The charm of the story is not conveyed in a synopsis of the plot. Countess Irma von Wildenort has been placed by her father, Count Eberhard, a recluse, at a German court. Her beauty and intellectual vivacity attract the King, somewhat wearied by his Queen's lofty and pious sentiments and her distaste for court festivities. Early in the story the Queen gives birth to the Crown Prince, for whom a wet-nurse is found in the person of Walpurga, an upright, shrewd peasant woman, who, for the sake of her child's future benefit, reluctantly accepts the position. She is full of quaint sayings, and her pious nature finds favor with the Queen. Her naïve descriptions of court life are very entertaining. From the same mountain district as Irma, Walpurga acquires some influence with her, and she quickly detects the unspoken love of the King for her; but Irma disregards her friendly warnings. The Queen is apparently unaware of their increasing infatuation. Irma, becoming restless and unsettled, visits her father, who solemnly warns her against the temptations of court life. She is drawn back irresistibly to court, and the King reveals his passion for her by kissing the statue of which she is the model. Irma, in a sort of ecstasy, submits for a moment to his caresses. For a time she lives as though in the clouds. The Queen's friendship for her increases, and her Majesty resolutely banishes her occasional suspicions of evil.

Walpurga returns home laden with gifts and money, and she and her husband, Hansei, buy a farm on the mountain. Irma's father meanwhile receives anonymous letters, wrongfully representing her as the King's mistress. The shock of the accusation mortally prostrates him, and Irma is summoned in haste to his death-bed. Unable to speak, he traces one word on her forehead and expires. She falls unconscious. Letters of condolence arrive from their Majesties; the King's inclosure one of passionate longing; the Queen's so full of affection and confidence that remorse seizes Irma. She writes her guilt to the Queen, and resolves to drown herself. In her wanderings she comes unexpectedly on Walpurga and her family, on the way to take possession of their new home. She implores protection from herself; and in the care of Walpurga and the grandmother, she lives for a year «on the heights,» writing a journal of philosophical and religious rhapsody.

Tormented by remorse, she grows weaker in body, while her soul becomes purified of its earthly passion. Gunther, her father's friend, absolves her from his curse; and, her spirit freed, she passes away in the presence of the King and Queen, now happily reconciled.

Improvisatore, The, by Hans Christian Andersen. This romance is probably the best known to English readers of all the works of Danish literature, and its translation by Mary Howitt has become itself a classic. The work possesses the threefold interest of an autobiography of the author, a graphic description of Italy, and a romance of extremely emotional and passionate type. To those English and American tourists who knew Rome in the time when the beggar Beppo still saluted them with his *bon giorno* on the Piazza de Spagna steps, the story will serve almost as a narrative of their impressions of the ruins, the galleries and churches of Italy. It is to be classed with its great Italian contemporary 'I Promessi Sposi' of Manzoni, and the 'Corinne' of Madame de Staël, the national type of genius of the several authors presenting in these three works a very interesting contrast. All three are intensely romantic,—'Corinne,' with the classic reserve of the Latin race; 'I Promessi Sposi,' with the frank naturalness of the Italian; the 'Improvisatore,' with the suppressed warmth of the Teuton.

The story of the 'Improvisatore' is related by one Antonio, a poor chorister boy in Rome, whose voice and quickness in improvisation are at once his fortune in bringing him into the favor and patronage of the aristocracy of Rome, Naples, and Venice, and the cause of many heart-breaking alliances and disengagements with the charming women of various types who come under the spell of his genius and personal attractions. The events of the story bring to the reader a vivid sense of participation in the successive scenes of the Roman church festivals: the Pifferari at Christmas, the Ara Cœli Bambino, and the boy orators at Epiphany, the Corso races and the Senza Moccolo of the Carnival, the Miserere of the Holy Week, and the illuminations at Easter. The chief romantic interest lies in the rival loves of Antonio and of his patrician friend Bernado for a famous Spanish singer, Annunziata, who makes her début in Rome and captivates both their hearts. The scene of the last chapters is placed in Venice; and here it is that Annunziata, a broken-down singer on a low-class stage, dies in poverty, leaving her blessing for her early lover and his bride. A visit to the Blue Grotto closes the brilliant narrative.

Émile, by Jean Jacques Rousseau, the most famous of pedagogic romances, was composed in 1762. Its immediate effect was to call down on his head the denunciations of the Archbishop of Paris, who found him animated «by a spirit of insubordination and revolt,» and to exile him for some years from France. Its lasting effect was to lay the foundation of modern pedagogy. Due to the suggestion of a mother who asked advice as to the training of a child, it was the expansion of his opinions and counsels; the framework of a story sustaining an elaborate system of elementary education. Émile, its diminutive hero, is reared apart from other children under a tutor, by a long series of experiments conducted by the child himself, often with painful consequences. Little by little, his childish understanding comes to comprehend at first-hand the principles of physics, mechanics, gardening, property, and morals. At last the loosely woven plot leads to the marriage of Émile with Sophie, a girl who has been educated in a similar fashion. Arbitrary, but always ingenious and stimulating, the experiments introduced are veritable steps of knowledge. As object-lessons, the altercation with the gardener and the visit to the mountebank are unsurpassed in the simplicity with which the complex ideas of property and magnetism are presented to a developing intelligence. From the hints contained in 'Émile,' Basedow, Pestalozzi, and Froebel drew their inspiration and laid the broad foundations of modern elementary education. Unsystematic, sometimes impracticable, full of suggestion, it invests the revolutionary ideas of its author with his customary literary charm.

Encyclopédie, The. An Encyclopædia of Arts and Sciences, which, in its character, its significance, and its results, was the most startling and striking production of its time,—an outburst of ideas, of intellectual audacity, of freedom, and a great passion for knowledge, and of the sympathy of humanity, labor,

and progress. No encyclopædia ever made compares with it in respect of its political influence and its commanding place in the civil and literary history of its own century. It grew out of a plan for a French translation of an early 'Chambers's Cyclopædia.' Diderot, to whom the glory of the colossal enterprise belongs, took occasion from this plan to conceive and to secure the execution of a thorough work, summarizing human knowledge, putting the sciences into the place which tradition had given to religion, and aiming at the service of humanity instead of the service of the church. The Titans of intelligence and of literature, says M. Martin's graphic sketch, had developed an excess of energy and boldness. Voltaire, bringing Locke's ideas into France, had changed Christian deism into Epicureanism, and prepared the way for Condillac's pushing the philosophy of sensation to an extreme beyond Locke; and for Helvetius to press the moral consequences of the system, justifying all the vices and all the crimes. Buffon, magnificent in knowledge, and in a noble style, had made Nature take the place of God, and the love of humanity do duty as religion. In sequel to such moral skepticism or naturalist pantheism came Diderot, with audacious repugnance to any limitations upon liberty, and impetuous passion for knowledge, for human progress. With D'Alembert drawing together a society of men of science and of letters, he launched a Prospectus in November 1750, for an Encyclopédie or Dictionary of Arts and Sciences, and in 1751 began with 2 volumes, to finish in 1765 with 17 volumes; then to add 11 volumes of plates (1762–72), and 5 volumes of supplements (1776–77); and thus make, with 2 volumes of Index (1780), 35 volumes (1751–80), with 23,135 pages and 3,132 plates. Not only information was given in these volumes, but opinions of the most radical character, hostile to the church, subversive of religion, intensely antagonistic towards everything in the old order of things. The clergy and the court had fought the work, had even broken into it with alterations secretly made at the printers', and left no stone unturned to prevent its circulation. Yet Europe was filled with it, and shaken with the effects of it. It was an immense burst of everything which journalism today means; a fierce prophecy of changes which are still hanging; a wild proclamation of the problems of human aspiration and desire. Not only were the sciences pushed to the utmost by Diderot, but he made industry, labor, human toil in the shop, an interest unceasingly cherished. It was an explosion heralding the Revolution a quarter of a century later.

French Society, The History of, during the Revolution and the Directory ('The History of French Society during the Directory,' 1879; and 'The History of French Society during the Revolution,' 1880), by Edmond and Jules de Goncourt, are curious as well as interesting compilations of historical material. They show the authors' constant preoccupation with visual impressions. The Goncourts were not philosophers, and they throw no new light upon the causes of events; but they were tireless in research, and they tell us all the curious incidental little facts ignored by greater historians. Theirs is probably the least gloomy study of the Revolution ever written. Under the guillotine they note the cake-vender. Believing that the revolution originated in aristocratic salons, they picture the social life which preceded it, and tell us how the lords and ladies dressed their hair, and what they wore, and how they talked. They show that in spite of fear and bloodshed, people feasted, danced, and went to the theatre as usual. In their study of the Directory they show the country plunged in torpor after its period of excess. The people are weary of struggle, of success, of failure, of all things, until awakened to new energy by a youth of twenty-eight. Napoleon reconstructs society; and in the reaction which follows, cynicism changes to an eager rush for wealth, pleasure, and position. The Goncourts touch lightly upon the great political events, and emphasize the gardens and ball-rooms of Paris,—all the places where well-dressed people gather. They are not interested in masses of society, but delight in portrait-painting. Their histories abound in pictures and picturesque effects. But in spite of their careful word-searching, they are always «more sensitive than intelligent.» The result of their labor is finally an enumeration of noteworthy details, which they have been unable to synthesize. They are not successful in presenting as a logical whole the period of which they treat.

Consulate and the Empire of France under Napoleon, History of the, (1799–1815), by Louis Adolphe Thiers. The 'History of the Consulate and Empire' fills twenty octavo volumes, and was published in installments between 1845 and 1862. Written from an imperialistic point of view, it met with unusual success in France. It was crowned by the Academy, and Thiers was given the title of «national historian.» The French found in it their own enthusiastic admiration for success, and their own prejudices. Thiers has little regard for the morality of actions: «You have failed, therefore you are wrong,» seems to be his maxim. He rejoices in the establishment of absolutism and the suppression of liberty; nor does he see, beyond the glory of a victorious campaign, the excesses of warfare.

Literature, philosophy, and art do not attract him; in the twenty volumes, he devotes but a scant half-dozen pages to such subjects. He imagines that the Consulate realized the ideal of a perfect government, and that the misfortunes of the Empire would have been avoided had Napoleon continued the tradition of the earlier time. It is evident, however, that the later policy was but the development of the earlier. Though admiring every act of unrestrained ambition on the part of his hero, Thiers deplores its consequences. At first the Continental system is Napoleon's gigantic plan to conquer England on the sea; later Thiers recognizes that Napoleon's own ports were the chief victims of the designed conquest. His inaccuracy as a historian is shown in his treatment of English affairs. He consulted no authentic document in the English language; and in his chapter on the Continental System, he says that England's violation of international law by «paper» blockades in 1806 furnished Napoleon with just pretext for issuing the Berlin and Milan Decrees,—the exact opposite of the facts in the case. Thiers is proud of his knowledge of military tactics, and likes to explain how defeat might have been avoided; but even his descriptions of battles are inexact, as Charras in his 'History of the Campaign of 1815' points out. His style is easy; its prolixity, however, frequently deprives it of clearness and force, by requiring a whole volume to describe a military action which might have been more vividly presented in a few pages.

French Revolution, Contemporary American Opinion of, by Charles Downer Hazen (1897). An extra volume in the Johns Hopkins University Studies in Historical and Political Science,—a volume of three hundred pages, rich in interest to the student of American history. The first part of the work is devoted to the opinion of the French Revolution formed by Americans who were in France at the time. These were Thomas Jefferson, Gouverneur Morris, and James Monroe. Jefferson and Morris were eye-witnesses, who held themselves aloof from the conflict about them, and reported upon it as judicial and clear-sighted spectators. These two tell a continuous story from 1784 to 1794, with a change from Jefferson to Morris in 1789. Then comes Monroe, from August 1794 to October 1795.

The second part of the work gathers from a variety of sources the opinions of the Revolution which Americans at home formed, the Republicans on one side and the Federalists on the other. These opinions had much to do with American politics for a considerable time, and altogether they form an interesting chapter in our national life.

Citoyenne Jacqueline, by Sarah Tytler. The scene opens in the early months of the French Revolution, 1792, in Faye-aux-Jonquilles, a village near Paris; the home of Jacqueline de Faye, only child of «Monsieur» and «Madame,» nobles of the old régime. Jacqueline has inherited the traditional ideas of her aristocratic ancestry, and is trained in the fantastic etiquette of her age; but displays disquieting symptoms of independence, a character sure to lead its possessor into strange paths. She is in love with her cousin, the Chevalier de Faye, to whom she is betrothed; but owing to the changes brought about by the Revolution, he transfers his attentions to another cousin, a wealthy and vivacious widow, Petronille de Croï. In her anger and despair, Jacqueline takes a step that separates her from her order: she marries a handsome young peasant proprietor. The wild days of '93 arrive, and she and her family are deeply involved in the turmoils of the time. After they have suffered together, and he has sheltered her mother, she comes to love her plebeian husband. The story moves swiftly through scenes of conspiracy and blood-



QUEEN HORTENSE AND SON

(Napoleon III.)

From a painting by Gérard

shed, to close among the green fields of Jonquilles. It presents a vivid picture of the days of the Terror; a realistic portrayal of the inhumanities and self-sacrifices of that lurid period. The meetings of Citoyenne Jacqueline with Charlotte Corday, and with Lydia, daughter of Laurence Sterne, are interesting episodes of her Paris life.

Notre-Dame of Paris, by Victor Hugo, relates a romance growing up in and around the cathedral of that name. More than this, the mighty building, dating back at least to the eleventh century, and enriched with thirteenth-century glass, seems to fill the author's vision and dominate his mind from beginning to end; just as it dominates, from its immemorial island, the overflowing city for which he wrote. Among his different conceptions of Notre-Dame — folding over and fitting into each other — he brings out most clearly of all the truth that the cathedral of the Middle Ages was the book of the people; and that since the dawn of printing, books have taken the place of those marvelously involved and inexhaustible carvings, where the smoldering passions of the multitude, their humor and irreligion as well as their religion and poetic emotion, found continual expression. Even necromancy and astrology wreathed themselves in fantastic figures around the great doorway of Notre-Dame.

To the reader who loses himself in the atmosphere thus created, the world is France, France is Paris, Paris is the cathedral. He is taken through the aisles and galleries, out on the roof, up in the towers, and into every nook and corner of the church; then lovingly, faithfully, scrupulously through the squares or cross-roads of the old city, along crooked streets that have vanished, and thoroughfares still existing, like Rue Saint-Jacques or Rue Saint-Denis, which it calls the arteries of Paris. Thus it may be taken as a fifteenth-century guide-book of the town, answering all the purposes of a Baedeker; not only giving the general topography, but touching on nearly every structure then standing, from the Bastile to the gibbet of Montfaucon.

To Quasimodo, the deaf and deformed bell-ringer of the cathedral, «stunted, limping, blind in one eye,» the great church is an object of extravagant devotion and superstitious awe. Its archdeacon alone had pity on him when he lay, a miserable foundling, at its door; it is all the home he has ever known, and he leads a strange existence among the statues and gargoyles within and without. Sometimes, when he is skulking among them, the great interior seems alive and trembling, like some huge animal — an elephant, perhaps, but not an unfriendly one. In such passages the poet romancer gives his wild fancy full rein.

No less than 'Faust,' the story is a phantasmagoria, in which a learned goat has a rôle of importance, everywhere accompanying the heroine, Esmeralda, a beautiful, innocent, and incorruptible singer and dancer of sixteen summers.

This many-sided book may also be regarded as an eloquent condemnation of capital punishment; of all forms of capital punishment, perhaps, or the writer would hardly say in 1831 that the vast resources of the chamber of torture have been reduced in his day to a sneaking guillotine that only shows its head at intervals. Or, quite as fairly, the book may be regarded as a sermon against celibacy, since it never loses sight of the effect of monastic vows on the ardent though ascetic archdeacon of the cathedral, Claude Frollo. The avowed motive of the story is the workings of fate, in whose toils nearly all the chief characters are inextricably caught. The keynote is given in the word *andgke*, the Greek equivalent of *kismet* or *fate*, which the author — if his introduction is to be taken seriously — found rudely scrawled on the wall of a cell in one of the cathedral towers. Like Walter Scott's 'Quentin Durward,' and Théodore de Banville's exquisite play of 'Gringoire,' 'Notre-Dame' contains a searching study of the treacherous but able monarch, Louis XI., and his barber Olivier-le-Daim.

French Traits, by W. C. Brownell (1889), appeared first as a series of essays in Scribner's Magazine. These essays offer an unusually astute yet sympathetic study of the French nation in everything which makes its members French, and not German or Italian. The instinct of the author guides him unerringly to the selection of those qualities which are the most perfect medium of

national characteristics. He considers first the most prominent endowment of the French people,—the social instinct. This explains their kind of morality, of intelligence; their standards of sense and sentiment; the peculiarity of their manners. Above all it explains the French woman, destined from her cradle to be a woman and not a hybrid. She refuses to be separated or to separate herself from men. She lives in the family, as the family lives in the nation. Four remaining essays treat of the art instinct, of the provincial spirit, of democracy, and of New York after Paris.

The author has evidently studied his subject at close range. His treatment of it is brilliant, epigrammatic, and at the same time solid.

Journeys through France, by H. Taine. (1897.) This book is one of the French critic's earlier works, written in the form of a diary. In the sixties, M. Taine, then an official examiner in the government schools, traveled about, up and down France, taking notes as he went, upon all the features of life in the provinces: agriculture and landscape, market-places and shops, castles and town-halls, professors and officers, peasants and bourgeois, as these existed in the years preceding the downfall of the Empire. He constantly accompanies his entertaining descriptions by social or economic inferences, and neat generalizations of French life and habits of thinking. Brilliantly written, and full of insight as to the relation of the institution or the custom examined to the idea which it incarnates, the whole volume is one more illustration of M. Taine's formula of the effects of heredity and environment.

Days Near Rome, by Augustus J. C. Hare. (1875.) A very pleasant and instructive record of excursions into the country around Rome. The book is supplementary to the author's 'Walks in Rome,' which supplies an excellent handbook of the city and environs of Rome. As that work treated, more fully and carefully than the usual guide-book, the most interesting aspects of the ancient city, and especially the latest discoveries of the recent explorers, so the 'Days' gives an interesting story of what can be seen in a variety of journeys away from the city. It is to a large extent a story of regions unknown to travel, and not reported upon in any of the guide-books. It is so written, moreover, as to serve the purpose of those who must travel only as readers. The author added to his 'Days' a third work of like character and interest, on 'Cities of Northern and Central Italy,' designed to be a companion to all those parts of Italy which lie between the Alps and the districts described in the 'Days.' The three works tell the present story of the city and of Italy, whether for the traveler or for the reader.

Cities of Northern and Central Italy, by Augustus J. C. Hare. In this work, consisting of three volumes, not only the cities but the towns and even the villages of Northern and Central Italy receive the careful and comprehensive attention of the writer. Entering Italy by the Cornice Road at Mentone, the reader is plunged at once into the land of the citron and myrtle. The district described embraces the whole country from the Alps to the environs of Rome: Genoa, Turin, Milan, Venice, Bologna, Verona, Padua, and Florence are treated at length. Nothing of interest has been omitted: cathedrals, palaces, homes and haunts of great men, the Old Masters and their works, all have place, while well-known names of history and legend have been studied with painstaking care. The volumes contain hotel and pension rates, omnibus and railway fares, and catalogues of the exhibits in the various galleries,—that of the Pitti Palace being particularly noteworthy. Yet they are not «guides» merely; for they offer the reader not only the excellent comments of Mr. Hare, but whole pages of quotations from famous art critics and historical authorities, such as Ruskin, Goethe, Gautier, Dickens, Symonds, Freeman, Perkins, Story, and others. The writer's love for his subject produced a delightful work.

Italian Republics: 'The Origin, Progress, and Fall of Italian Freedom.' By J. C. L. de Sismondi. (1832.) An extremely useful story of Italy from the beginning of the twelfth century to 1814 A. D., with an introductory sketch of the history from 476 A. D. to 1138. The work was prepared for Lardner's Cabinet Cyclopædia, after its author had told the larger story in an elaborate work extending to sixteen volumes.

Marco Polo. The record of the adventures of the Venetian merchant Marco Polo, as dictated by him to a fellow-prisoner in Genoa, is one of the most remarkable books of travel ever written. Marco Polo was born at Venice about 1254. His father, a man of noble rank, in 1275 had taken young Marco with him on a trading expedition to China and the East. The youth of twenty entered the service of the Emperor of China, and traveled extensively through the neighboring regions. Returning, later, to Venice, he was captured in the struggle between that city and Genoa. It was in the year 1298 that Rusticiano or Rustichello of Pisa wrote for him the history of his wanderings.

The «young bachelor's» experience made an interesting book. «Ye shall find therein» (says the prologue) «all kinds of wonderful things. . . . Some things there be indeed therein which he beheld not; but these he heard from men of credit and veracity.»

It is said that a French version of the book was made under his direction. Though his narrative made a great sensation, it was for many years regarded as a mass of fabrications and exaggerations. It had an undoubted effect, however, upon exploration; and later researches have confirmed the truth of many of the author's descriptions. This may be taken as a sample of its style:—

«Book iii., Chap. ii. DESCRIPTION OF THE ISLAND OF CHIPANGU.

«Chipangu is an Island toward the east in the high seas, 1500 miles distant from the continent; and a very great Island it is.

«The people are white, civilized, and well-favored. They are idolaters and are dependent on nobody. And I can tell you the quantity of gold they have is endless. . . .

«I will tell you a wonderful thing about the Palace of the Lord of that Island. You must know that he hath a great palace which is entirely roofed with gold. . . . Moreover, all the pavement of the palace, and the floors of its chambers, are entirely of gold, in plates like slabs of stone, a good two fingers thick, . . . so that the richness of this palace is past all bounds and all belief.»

The work was published in English in 1818. The most valuable edition to the student is that of Colonel Henry Yule, in two volumes, London, 1875.

Hernando Cortez, The Life of, by Arthur Helps, English historian and essayist, was published in 1871, being dedicated to Thomas Carlyle. It is a clear, simple, scholarly account of the picturesque conquest of Mexico—a conquest by a gallant gentleman and warrior, who was no better than his age. The author seeks neither to extenuate nor to conceal the doubtful qualities in the character of Cortez, but accepts him in the impersonal spirit of the historian.

Columbus, Christopher, History of the Life and Voyages of, by Washington Irving. This history, published in three volumes, was written by Irving in 1828, during his residence in Madrid. He was at the time an attaché of the United States legation, having been summoned there by Alexander H. Everett, then minister to Spain, who desired him to translate Navarrete's 'Voyages of Columbus,' which were then in course of publication. Irving entered upon this work with much interest, but soon came to the conclusion that he had before him rather a mass of rich materials for history than a history itself; and being inspired by the picturesque aspect of the subject and the great facilities at hand, he at once gave up the work of translation and set about writing a 'Life of Columbus' of his own. Having access to the archives of the Spanish government, to the royal library of Madrid, to that of the Jesuits' college of San Isidoro, and to many valuable private collections, he found numberless historic documents and manuscripts to further his work. He was aided by Don Martin de Navarrete, and by the Duke of Veraguas, the descendant of Columbus, who submitted the family archives and treasures to his inspection. In this way he was enabled to obtain many interesting and previously unknown facts concerning Columbus. He was less than a year in completing his work, which has been called «the noblest monument to the memory of Columbus.» This history, a permanent contribution to English and American literature, is clear and animated in narrative, graphic in its descriptive episodes, and finished in style. Recent historians have differed from Irving with regard to the character and merits of Columbus, and have produced some evidence calculated

to shatter a too exalted ideal of the great discoverer; but despite this, his valuable work still fills an honored place in all historic libraries.

Inquisition of the Middle Ages, A History of the, by Henry Charles Lea, 3 vols., 1888. A work at once comprehensive in scope, complete in learning, and judicious in thought. It tells the story of the organized effort against heresy made by the Christian Church of the Middle Ages, or for about three centuries previous to the Reformation (1215–1515 A. D.). For the entire history of this effort Mr. Lea makes two periods, that of the old or mediæval Inquisition, before the Reformation, and that of the new or reorganized Inquisition coming after the Reformation, except in Spain, where Ferdinand and Isabella «founded the New Inquisition.»

This famous institution is not viewed by Mr. Lea as an organization arbitrarily devised and imposed upon the judicial system of Christendom by any ambition of the Church of that age or any special fanaticism. It was a natural development, an almost inevitable expression of the forces universally at work in the thirteenth and following centuries. To clearly understand it and judge it fairly, Mr. Lea carefully examines the whole field of intellectual and spiritual developments, and the condition of society, in the Middle Ages. He makes of chief importance an examination of the jurisprudence of the period, as a means of ascertaining the origin and development of the inquisitorial process: some of the worst features of which would have been a blot upon the history none the less if there had never been any quest for heresy; while the idea of heresy was one of the deepest seated, not only of the period, but of later generations, and as relentlessly applied under Protestantism, in some special instances, as under Catholicism.

Mr. Lea devotes an entire volume to 'The Origin and Organization of the Inquisition,' the sad story of how the giving way in jurisprudence of the old barbarisms was arrested by the use of those made by the Church; and how the worst of these barbarisms were given a consecration which kept them in force five hundred years after they might have passed away; and in force without the restraints which Roman law had imposed. The darkest curse brought by the Inquisition, in Mr. Lea's view, was the application of its unjust and cruel processes to all criminals, down to the closing years of the eighteenth century; and not to criminals only, but to all accused persons.

In his second volume Mr. Lea follows the story of the Inquisition in the several lands of Christendom. The third he devotes to special fields of Inquisitorial activity. It is a story, not only of how those whose motives, by the standard of their age, were only good, inflicted the worst wrong and cruelty upon their fellow-creatures under a false idea of the service of God, but how ambition and avarice took advantage of the system. At the best it was a monstrous application of mistaken zeal to keep men from following their honest thoughts into paths of desirable progress. Mr. Lea's masterly treatment of the whole history makes his work an authority second to none.

Pepita Ximenez, by Juan Valera. The scene of this vivid story is in Andalusia. Pepita Ximenez, when sixteen years old, is married to her rich uncle, Don Gumersindo, then eighty years old. At the end of three years, she finds herself a widow, with many suitors for her hand, among them, Don Pedro de Vargas. At this time his son Luis comes to pay him a visit before taking his last vows as a priest. Having lived always with his uncle, he is learned in theology and casuistry, but little versed in worldly affairs. The acquaintance with Pepita arouses sentiments which he had never known; and he soon recognizes that he loves her, and that she returns his affection. Horrified at his position, both in regard to his profession and to his father, he resolves never to see Pepita. Visiting the club, he meets Count de Genazahar, a rejected suitor of Pepita, who speaks slightingly of her. He expostulates with him on the sin of slander, but is only derided. The expected departure of Luis has so affected Pepita that she is ill; and her nurse, Antonona, goes to Luis and obliges him to come to bid farewell to her mistress. He goes at ten o'clock at night, and is left alone with Pepita. She tries to convince him that he is ill adapted for a priest. If he has allowed himself to be charmed

by a plain country girl, how much more are to be feared the beautiful, accomplished women he will meet in future life. Her self-condemnation causes him to praise her; and when he leaves her, at two o'clock in the morning, he is obliged to confess his own unworthiness. He learns that Genazahar owes Pepita a large sum of money; and goes to the club, where he finds him gambling. He enters the game and finds a chance to insult him. In a duel they are both wounded, the Count, dangerously. When Luis recovers he marries Pepita.

The novel is regarded in Spain as a modern classic.

Berber, The; or, The Mountaineer of the Atlas, by William Starbuck Mayo (1850), is a tale of Morocco. It is full of incidents of the most stirring character; and read after a course of modern psychological novels, is refreshing as a sea-breeze, because it has no purpose save that of amusement. The author draws a vivid picture of the lawless existence of the Sultan, and the free, danger-loving life of the mountaineers; and contrasts characters with sufficiently bold strokes, while his plot is excitingly romantic. Edward Carlyle, a rich Englishman at Cadiz, fancies himself in love with Isabel, daughter of Don Pedro d'Estivan; and through the machinations of Don Diego d'Orsolo, who himself desires to marry her, is discovered on a clandestine visit. He escapes capture by plunging into the water from his boat; is picked up by a pirate craft belonging to Hassan, the sea-rover, who proves to be Edward's long-lost brother Henry; and together they go to Morocco, where there are adventures enough of love and piracy to satisfy any reader.

Abdallah; or, The Four-Leaved Clover (French, 'Abdallah; ou, Le Trèfle à Quatre Feuilles'), an Arabian romance by Edouard Laboulaye (1859). An English translation by Mary L. Booth was published in 1868.

Abdallah is the son of a Bedouin woman, widowed before his birth. Hadji Mansour, a wealthy and avaricious merchant of the neighboring town of Djiddah, confides to her care his new-born son Omar; and fearing lest the evil eye shall single out his child, he charges her to lay the boys in the same cradle and bring them up as brothers. An astrologer is summoned to the house. He grants Mansour's three wishes: that Omar shall be healthy and wealthy, and love no one but himself. On Abdallah he lays a charge to seek the four-leaved clover. Omar is reclaimed at fifteen by his father, and immediately begins a career of selfish and heartless greed. To Abdallah a wise Jew explains that the four-leaved clover was a mystic flower, which Eve had hastily snatched on her expulsion from Paradise. One leaf was of copper, one of silver, the third of gold, and the fourth a diamond. Eve's hand trembled as the fiery sword touched her, and the diamond leaf fell within the gates of Paradise, while the other three leaves, swept away by the wind, were scattered over the earth. The deeds by which Abdallah seeks to win the successive leaves—and especially the crisis of his fate when revenge against Omar, who has irreparably injured him, is weighed against the diamond leaf—form the material of the story. This book of the great scholar and scientist Laboulaye is likely to be remembered when his more ambitious labors are forgotten. The stories breathe the very atmosphere of the East; while the Oriental character is studied and rendered with the accuracy of the naturalist and the imaginative charm of the poet. Nothing could be more delightful than the invention displayed in the way of incident, and nothing sweeter than the unwritten moral of the wisdom of goodness.

Annals of a Sportsman, by Ivan Turgeneff, consists of a number of sketches of Russian peasant life, which appeared in book form in 1852, and established the author's reputation as a writer of realistic fiction. Turgeneff represents himself with gun on shoulder tramping the country districts in quest of game and, in passing, noting the local life and social conditions, and giving closely observed, truthful studies of the state of the serfs before their liberation by Alexander II.; his book, it is believed, being one of the agencies that brought about that reform. Twenty-two short sketches, sometimes only half a dozen pages long, make up the volume. Peasant life is depicted, and the humble Russian toiler is put before the reader in his habit as he lived in the earlier years of the present century; contrast being furnished by sketches of the overseer, the landed proprietor, and representatives

of other intermediate classes. The general impression is sombre: the facts are simply stated, leaving the inference of oppression, cruelty, and unenlightened misery to be drawn. There is no preaching. The best of the studies—'The Burgomaster,' 'Lgove,' 'The Prairie,' 'The Singers,' 'Kor and Kalmitch,' 'The District Doctor'—are little masterpieces of analysis and concise portrayal, and a gentle poetic melancholy runs through all. Especially does the poetry come out in the beautiful descriptions of nature, which are a relief to the poignant pathos of some of the human scenes.

Arne, by Björnstjerne Björnson, was published in 1858, when the author was twenty-six. It was the second of the delightful idyllic tales of Norwegian country life with which Björnson began his literary career. It is a simple, beautiful story of the native life among the fiords and fells, with a charming love interest running through it. There is no intricacy of plot, and the charm and power come from the sympathetic insight into peasant character and the poetical way it is handled. Arne is a typical son of the region, sketched from his days of boyhood to his happy marriage. The portrayal of Margit, Arne's mother, is a pathetic and truthful one; and many of the domestic scenes have an exquisite naturalness.

Black Diamonds, by Maurice Jokai, the famous Hungarian novelist, is a strong story of industrial and aristocratic life in Hungary, with a complicated plot, and dramatic—even sensational—features. It was published in 1870. Its interest centres around the coal-mining business; the black diamonds are coal—also, by a metaphor, the humble folk who work in the mines and exhibit the finest human virtues. The hero is Ivan Behrends, owner of the Bondavara coal mine; a man of great energy and ability, with a genius for mechanics. He does a small conservative business, and a syndicate of capitalists try to crush him by starting an enormous colliery near by; only to make a gigantic failure, after floating the company by tricky stock-exchange methods. Ivan outwits them by sticking to honest ways and steady work. Edila, the pretty little colliery girl whom Ivan loves, goes to the city as the wife of a rich banker, and has a checkered career there, becoming the protégée of a prince and a conspicuous actress; but eventually she prefers to come back to the mine, don her old working clothes to show her humility, and marry Ivan. Very graphic scenes in the stock exchange, in the underground world of the miner, and in the fashionable society life of Vienna and Pesth, are given; the author being thoroughly familiar with Hungary, high and low, and crowding his book with lively incidents, and varied clearly drawn characters.

Aslauga's Knight, a romantic tale of mediæval chivalry, by Friedrich Fouqué, Baron de la Motte, was published in 1814.

Aslauga was a golden-haired Danish queen, whose memory was preserved in an illuminated volume that told of her good and beautiful life. The fair knight Froda read in this book, and made a vow that Aslauga should be his lady, the object of his love and worship. She thereupon appears to him, an entrancing visionary form. From that day forth he often sees her, in the dimness of the forest, or mingling with the glory of the sunset, or gliding in rosy light over the winter sea. She protects him in a great tournament, where the bravest knights of Germany fight for the hand of the Princess Hildegardis. Only Froda contends for glory, not for love, and wins. Froda's dear friend Edwald desires to win the princess; but as he is second, not first, she scorns him. Froda is to wed the princess; but on the day of their nuptials, Froda's skyey bride, Aslauga, again appears in her golden beauty to claim her faithful knight; he dies that Edwald and Hildegardis may be one.

The pretty story is told with simplicity and grace. It has about it the same air of unreality and remoteness that give charm to Undine.

Bride of Lammermoor, The, is included in the group of 'Waverley Novels' called 'Tales of my Landlord.' The plot was suggested by an incident in the family history of the earls of Stair. The scene is laid on the east coast of Scotland, in the year 1700. The hero is Edgar, Master of Ravenswood, a young man of noble family, penniless and proud. He has vowed vengeance against the present owner of the Ravenswood estates, Sir William Ashton, Lord Keeper, whom he considers guilty of fraud; but foregoes

his plans on falling in love with Lucy, Sir William's daughter. There is a secret betrothal; the ambitious Lady Ashton endeavors to force her daughter to marry another suitor; and in the struggle Lucy goes mad, and Ravenswood, thinking himself rejected, comes to an untimely end. The most famous character in the book is the amusing Caleb Balderstone, the devoted old steward of Ravenswood, who endeavors constantly to save the family honor and to conceal his master's poverty by ingenious devices and lies, and whose name has become the symbol of «the constant service of the antique world.» Though sombre and depressing, the 'Bride of Lammermoor' is very popular; and the plot has been used by Donizetti in the opera 'Lucia.'

Boris Lensky, a German novel by Ossip Schubin, was published in an English translation in 1891. The story is centred in the career of a famous musician, whose name gives the title to the book. A violinist of world-wide reputation, a man to whom life has brought golden gifts, he is yet unhappy, as forever possessed with a craving for the unattainable. The most unselfish love of his barren life is for his beautiful daughter Mascha. Her downfall, when little more than a child, becomes a means of testing this love. Nita von Sankjévich, a woman whom Lensky had once sought to ruin, comes to his rescue in Mascha's trouble, and procures the girl's marriage to her false lover. The book closes with Lensky's death; when his son Nikolai, who had cherished a hopeless love for Nita, begins a new life of calm renunciation, free from the selfishness of passion.

The book is strong and realistic. The depiction of the temperament of genius is remarkably subtle and faithful.

Bleak House. A novel by Charles Dickens. (1853.) One theme of this story is the monstrous injustice and even ruin that could be wrought by the delays in the old Court of Chancery, which defeated all the purposes of a court of justice; but the romance proper is unconnected with this. The scene is laid in England about the middle of this century. Lady Dedlock, a beautiful society woman, successfully hides a disgraceful secret. She has been engaged to a Captain Hawdon; but through circumstances beyond their control, they were unable to marry, and her infant she believes to have died at birth. Her sister, however, has brought up the child under the name of Esther Summerson. Esther becomes the ward of Mr. Jarndyce, of the famous chancery law case of Jarndyce *vs.* Jarndyce, and lives with him at Bleak House. Her unknown father, the Captain, dies poor and neglected in London. A veiled lady visits his grave at night; and this confirms a suspicion of Mr. Tulkinghorn, Sir Leicester Dedlock's lawyer, already roused by an act of Lady Dedlock. With the aid of a French maid he succeeds in unraveling the mystery, and determines to inform his friend and client Sir Leicester of his wife's youthful misconduct. On the night before this revelation is to be made, Mr. Tulkinghorn is murdered. Lady Dedlock is suspected of the crime, disappears, and after long search is found by Esther and a detective, lying dead at the gates of the grave-yard where her lover is buried. The story is told partly in the third person, and partly as autobiography by Esther. Among the other characters are the irresponsible and impecunious Mr. Skimpole; Mrs. Jellyby, devoted to foreign missions; crazy Miss Flite; Grandfather Smallweed; Krook, the rag-and-bottle dealer; Mr. Guppy, who explains all his actions by the statement that «There *are* chords in the human mind»; the odiously benevolent Mrs. Pardiggle; Mr. Turveydrop, the model of deportment; Mr. Chadband, whose name has become proverbial for a certain kind of loose-jointed pulpit exhortation; Caddy Jellyby, with inky fingers and spoiled temper,—all of whom Dickens portrays in his most humorous manner; and, among the most touching of his children of the slums, the pathetic figure of poor Jo, the crossing-sweeper, who «don't know nothink.» The story is long and complicated; but its clever satire, its delightful humor, and its ingrained pathos, make it one of Dickens's most popular novels. No other has an equal canvas.

European Morals, History of, from Augustus to Charlemagne, by W. E. H. Lecky, 1869. An elaborate examination, first of the several theories of ethics; then of the moral history of Roman Paganism, under philosophies that successively flourished, Stoical, Eclectic, and Egyptian; next the changes in moral life introduced by Christianity; and finally the position

of woman in Europe under the influence of Christianity. In tracing the action of external circumstances upon morals, and examining what moral types have been proposed in different ages, to what degree they have been realized in practice, and by what causes they have been modified, impaired, or destroyed, Mr. Lecky's discussion, with illustrations found in the period of history covered, is singularly instructive and not less interesting.

Familiar Studies of Men and Books, by Robert Louis Stevenson, (1882,) is a collection of essays, remarkable for a certain youthful originality and daring in the expression of opinion. «In truth,» the author writes, «these are but the readings of a literary vagrant. One book led to another, one study to another. The first was published with trepidation. Since no bones were broken, the second was launched with greater confidence. So, by insensible degrees, a young man of our generation acquires in his own eyes a kind of roving judicial commission through the ages; . . . sets himself up to right the wrongs of universal history and criticism.»

This he does with his usual charm and gentleness, but not without exercising sturdy criticism, even at the risk of running full tilt against conventional opinion. In the essay on Thoreau he boldly intimates that the plain-living, high-thinking code of life, of which the Walden recluse was an embodiment, may lead a man dangerously near to the borderland of priggishness. He challenges Walt Whitman's relations with the Muse of Poetry as illicit, but does full justice to the honest brain and the sweet heart back of the lumbering verse. For Villon, poet and scamp, he has no praise and little patience,—the scamp outweighing the poet.

The other essays treat luminously and with much power of suggestion, of Victor Hugo's romances, of Robert Burns, of Yoshida-Tora Jiro, of Charles of Orleans, of Samuel Pepys, and of John Knox. The men he tries by the touchstone of his own manliness, the poets by the happy spirit of romance that was his. The book is altogether readable and pleasant.

Essays in Criticism, by Matthew Arnold. These essays are characterized by all the vivacity to which the author alludes with mock-serious repentance, as having caused a wounding of solemn sensibilities. They illustrate his famous though not original term,—«sweetness and light.» So delicate, though sure, was his artistic taste, that some of his phrases were incomprehensible to those whom he classed with the Philistines. But the essays were not so unpopular as he modestly and perhaps despondently declared. In collected form, the First Series includes: The Function of Criticism at the Present Time,—a dignified defense of literary criticism in its proper form and place; The Literary Influence of Academies—like that in France of the Forty Immortals—upon national literatures; an estimate, with translations from his posthumous journal, of the French poet Maurice de Guérin; a paper on Eugènie de Guérin, «one of the rarest and most beautiful of souls»; a paper on Heine, revealing him less as the poet of no special aim, than as Heine himself had wished to be remembered,—«a brilliant, a most effective soldier, in the Liberation War of humanity»; essays on Pagan and Mediæval Sentiment; a Persian Passion Play; Joubert, a too little known French genius, who published nothing in his lifetime, but was influential during the Reign of Terror and Napoleon's supremacy; an essay on Spinoza and the Bible; and last, a tribute to the 'Meditations' of Marcus Aurelius, pointing out that «the paramount virtue of religion is that it lights up morality; that it has supplied the emotion and inspiration needful for carrying the sage along the narrow way perfectly, for carrying the ordinary man along it at all;» that «that which gives to the moral writings of the Emperor Marcus Aurelius their peculiar character and charm, is their being suffused and softened by this very sentiment whence Christian morality draws its best power.» The Second Series opens with a Study of Poetry, which draws a clear though subtle line between what is genuine and simple, and what does not ring absolutely true in even the masters of English verse. The rest are studies of some of these masters in detail: Milton, Gray, Keats, Wordsworth, and Shelley; with an essay under the title 'Count Leo Tolstoy,' concerning the Russian novel and its vogue in Western Europe, particularly Tolstoy's 'Anna Karénina'; and last, a well-balanced estimate of Amiel's 'Journal,' showing its beauties and faults impartially, with that judicial

fairness which, notwithstanding his native warmth of temperament, prevails through most of Matthew Arnold's critical writings.

Eminent Authors of the Nineteenth Century, translated from the Danish of Brandes by Rasmus B. Anderson, is a collection of nine critical essays, «literary portraits,» from the German, Danish, English, French, Swedish, and Norwegian literatures. «In all of them,» says the author, «the characteristics of the individual are so chosen as to bring out the most important features of the author's life and works.» In a close and brilliant analysis, influenced by Taine's method of reference to race, environment, and moment, Brandes develops what was most individual in the production of each. His subjects are all men whose maturest productions appeared during the middle or earlier half of the century, and exercised a formative influence upon modern literature. He shows the German poet Heyse abandoning traditional methods of thought to follow «the voice of instinct,» and thus inaugurating the reign of individuality.

Hans Christian Andersen is the discoverer of the child in Northern literature, the man with the rare gift of viewing nature with childlike eyes; John Stuart Mill is the strong yet insular Englishman with a «matter-of-fact mind» which made him intolerant of German mysticism, yet wearing an «invisible nimbus of exalted love of truth»; Renan is the patient philosopher, hater of the commonplace, lover of the unfindable ideal, «a spectator in the universe»; Tegnér is the humanistic lyrist of the North; Flaubert the painful seeker after perfection of form; the Danish Paludan-Müller, a poet, who with a satiric realization of earthly discords, clings to orthodox religious ideals; Björnson, the poet-novelist of Norway, is the cheerful practical patriot, loving and serving his people in daily life; while his fellow-countryman Henrik Ibsen is the literary pathologist of the North, who diagnoses social evils without attempting to offer a remedy. The fact that they were all modern in spirit, all longed to express what is vital or of universal application, has made their work as valuable to foreign readers as to their own countrymen. Its local color and feeling endeared it at home, and heightened its charm abroad.

Romances of the East ('Nouvelles Asiatiques'), by Count Joseph Arthur de Gobineau. (1876.) In both style and matter, these stories are among the gems of the world's literature: their penetrating insight, their creative portrayal of character, their calm irony, their exquisite grace and charm of expression, set them quite apart. The author was a man at once of affairs, of the world, and of letters, an acute thinker and close observer, who applied a literary gift of the first order to wide experience and digested speculation. In these 'Nouvelles' he had a theory to uphold,—that of the essential diversity of human nature, in opposition to that of its essential unity,—but it does not obtrude itself. He was for several years French minister at the court of the Shah of Persia; and instead of embodying his views of Oriental character in the form of essays, he conceives a set of characters displaying their racial traits in action. The first of the stories is 'The Dancing Girl of Shamakha'; a study in the racial traits of the Lesghians of the Caucasus, with side-lights on Russian frontier life, the slave-trade, and other things. Next follows 'The History of Gambèr-Aly,' illustrating the unstable, volatile, fanciful Persian character, at the mercy of every passing gust of emotion and wholly given over to it while it lasts. Third and grimmest of all is 'The War against the Turkomans'; the same theme continued, but with special reference to the utter corruption of the governmental fabric, based wholly on personal influence, with neither public spirit nor even ordinary forecasting common-sense. Both these shed a flood of light on Persian social life; a significant feature, as also in the next, is the supreme power of the women in it, exercised with as little conscience as the men exercise their public functions—naturally. The impression left would be most depressing and rather cynical, were it not that in the last two he gives with fairness another and nobler side of the Oriental nature. 'The Illustrious Magician' shows the passionate longing of the Eastern mind for the ultimate truths of the universe and of God, its belief that the crucifixion of sense and steady contemplation by the soul can attain to those primal secrets, and its willingness to pay that price for knowledge. The final story, of great tragic force but

sweet and uplifting, is of Afghan life,—'The Lovers of Kandahar.'

Letters to His Son, by Philip Dormer Stanhope, Earl of Chesterfield. (1774.) These letters were not written for publication, but were intended by Chesterfield to aid in training his son and forming his character; and were first given to the public after the Earl's death. They are characterized by a mixture of frivolity and seriousness, justness and lightness. Begun when the boy was but seven years old, the earlier ones are filled with rudimentary instruction regarding history, mythology, and the use of good language; later follows what has been called «a charming course of worldly education,» in which mingle philosophical truths, political sophistries, petty details regarding wearing apparel, and so on. Almost every page contains some happy observation or clever precept worthy to be remembered. Chesterfield endeavors to unite in his son the best qualities of the French and English nations; and provides him with «a learned Englishman every morning, and a French teacher every afternoon, and above all, the help of the fashionable world and good society.» In the letters the useful and the agreeable are evenly blended. «Do not tell all, but do not tell a lie. The greatest fools are the greatest liars. For my part, I judge of the truth of a man by the extent of his intellect.» «Knowledge may give weight, but accomplishments only give lustre; and many more people see, than weigh.» «Most arts require long study and application; but the most useful art of all, that of pleasing, requires only the desire.» The letters show evidences of the lax morality of the times; but are remarkable for choice of imagery, taste, urbanity, and graceful irony.

Children of the World, by Paul Heyse, published in 1873, obtained immediate popularity, and caused great controversy over the fearless treatment of the theme. The children of the world are represented by a young doctor of philosophy, a strong, well-balanced character; his younger brother, an almost Christlike idealist; and their circle of friends and fellow-students, who, in spite of mistakes and eccentricities, bear the stamp of true nobility of soul. They are all either on the road to, or have already reached, what the children of God are pleased to call unbelief. In the portraiture of the differing camps there are no sharp contrasts, no unfair caricaturing, but an impartiality, a blending of one into the other, that makes one of the strongest claims of the book to attention.

Nathan the Wise, by Gotthold Ephraim Lessing. In this book we see embodied Lessing's ideal of the theatre as the pulpit of humanity. The theme is the search for truth under all creeds, the protest of natural kinship against the artificial distinctions and divisions of mankind on religious grounds, and the elevation of neighborly love to the highest place in the Divine favor. The play is called 'A Dramatic Poem in Five Acts.' The scene is in Jerusalem. The plot turns upon the fortunes of a certain Christian knight in wooing for his bride Recha, the supposed child of the Jew Nathan. He had saved her life in a conflagration, and the Jew in gratitude assents to the knight's suit; knowing, as the knight does not know, that his ward is a baptized Christian child. The Patriarch, learning of the Jew's concealment of Recha's Christian origin, and of her attachment to Nathan and his faith, is ready to have the Jew committed to the flames for this crime against religion. The matter is brought before the Sultan Saladin for adjustment; and the moral of the drama is focused in the beautiful story related by the Jew to Saladin, of 'The Father and his Ring.' A father had a certain very precious ring, which on dying he bequeathed to his favorite son, with the instruction that he should do likewise, —that so the ring should be owned in each generation by the most beloved son. At length the ring comes into the possession of a father who has three equally beloved sons, and he knows not to which to leave it. Calling a jeweler, he has two other rings made in such exact imitation of the original one that no one could tell the difference, and at his death these three rings are owned by the three brothers. But a dispute very soon arises, leading to the bitterest hostilities between the brothers, over the question which of the rings is the first and genuine one; and a wise judge is called in to settle the controversy. Seeing that the rings only breed hatred instead of love, he suggests that the father may have destroyed the true one

and given them all only imitations; but if this be not so, let each one of the brothers vindicate the father's honor by showing that the ring he owns has truly the power of attracting not the hatred but the love of others. The magnanimity and justice of the Sultan suggest that he is the judge prefigured in the legend; but the moral of the play points to the one Divine Arbiter, who alone can read the motives and know the true deserts of men, and declare who is the possessor of the father's ring.

The play was performed in Berlin two years after the author's death, and was coolly received; but it was brought out with success by Goethe and Schiller in Weimar in 1801, and has long since taken its place among the classics of German literature.

Elective Affinities, by Goethe, was published in 1809. The novel has four principal characters: Edward, a wealthy nobleman, and his wife Charlotte; her niece Ottilie; and a friend of Edward, known as the Captain. These four being together at Edward's country-seat, Ottilie falls in love with Edward, Charlotte with the Captain. The wife, however, remains faithful to her husband; but Ottilie yields to her passion, expiating her sin only with her death. The tragedy of the book seems designed to show that «elective affinities» may be fraught with danger and sorrow; that duty may have even a higher claim than the claim of the soul. The novel is throughout of the highest interest in the delineation of character and of the effects of passion.

Betrothed, The, by Alessandro Manzoni. — 'I Promessi Sposi. A Milanese Story of the 17th Century. Discovered and Retold by Alessandro Manzoni. Milan, 1825–26. Paris, 1827,' is the title of a book which, the author's only romance, sufficed to place him at the head of the romantic school of literature in Europe. The purity and nobility of his life and the spiritual tone of his writing make him the fit companion of his compatriot Mazzini in morals and politics. He wrote little, but all was from his heart and bespoke the real man. Skeptical in early life, and marrying a Protestant woman, she in restoring him to the Christian church herself became Roman Catholic, and their union was one of both heart and faith. It was under these influences, and amid the religious and political reaction which followed the death of Napoleon I., that Manzoni — who had already become famous through his 'Sacred Hymns,' and his tragedies the 'Adelchi' and 'Carmagnola,' both relating to remote periods of the past — now produced a colossal romance which combined in one narrative a complete picture of Italian life. The scene of the story is laid within the country around Milan, and the plot concerns only the troubled and impeded but at last happily liberated course of true love between the humble peasant Renzo and his already betrothed Lucia, the village maiden for whom Don Rodrigo, the chief of a band of outlaws, has laid his snares. On this simple scheme the author manages to introduce a graphic picture of the Italian robber-baron life, as represented by the outlawed but law-defying Don Rodrigo and his retainers; of various phases of the clerical and monastic life, as represented by the craven village curate Abbondio, the heroic priest Cristoforo, and the gentle and magnanimous Cardinal Borromeo; of a devastating plague in all its terrors and demoralizing power, as witnessed by the lover in searching the great city and the lazaretto for his beloved; of the «monatti,» the horrible band of buriers of the dead; of the calming and restoring influence of the Church in bringing order out of tumult, the wicked to punishment and virtue to its reward. The story is like a heritage of Boccaccio, Defoe, and Walter Scott, in a single superb panorama of which Salvator Rosa might have been the painter. The religious motive of the book is sincere but not exaggerated, and never runs to fanaticism. Its original publication was in three volumes, and occupied two years, 1825–26, during which time it awakened a wide interest in European circles; and having been soon translated into all modern languages, it has become probably the best known of all Italian romances to foreign readers.

Letters to an Unknown, by Prosper Mérimée, was published after his death, in 1873, under the editorship of Ta ne. The *Inconnue* was Mademoiselle Jenny Daequin, the daughter of a notary of Boulogne, whose friendship with Mérimée extended over nearly forty years. For some time after the publication of the letters her identity remained a mystery to the public, as it had been

to Mérimée during the first nine years of their correspondence.

The letters have a double value. They throw light upon two complex types of modern character. They record subjective impressions of contemporary persons and events—impressions all the more valuable because of the rare individuality that received them. They reveal a man whose intellect was not in league with his heart; who was as fearful of the trickery of the emotions as the English are of «scenes»; a man of the world who had a secret liking for other-worldliness; a cynic who made his cynicism a veil for tenderness.

The woman is a more elusive personality. She knew the power of mystery, of silence, of contradiction. She preferred to keep friendship by carelessness, than to lose it by intensity. The letters begin before 1842, and continue until Mérimée's death in 1870. They touch lightly and surely upon every event of importance in political, literary, and social circles. Many are written from Paris; many from Cannes; some from London; some from the Château de Fontainebleau. They mention everybody, everything, yet in a spirit of detachment, of indifference, sometimes of weariness and irony:—«Bulwer's novel 'What will He Do with It?' appears to me senile to the last degree; nevertheless it contains some pretty scenes, and has a very good moral. As to the hero and heroine, they transcend in silliness the limits of romance.» «The latest, but a colossal bore, has been 'Tannhäuser.' . . . The fact is, it is prodigious. I am convinced that I could write something similar if inspired by the scampering of my cat over the piano keys. . . . Beneath Madame de Metternich's box it was said by the wits that the Austrians were taking their revenge for Solferino.» These extracts fairly illustrate the keen observation and good sayings of the 'Letters.'

Colomba, a romance by Prosper Mérimée, is the story of a Corsican vendetta, followed up to the end by the heroine, with a wild ferocity tempered with a queer sort of piety. The story has an ethical significance of a rather unfortunate kind, for the author's belief in the dogma of fatalism underlies the whole of it,—that circumstances control the human will, and whether a man is a brigand or a philanthropist depends purely on chance, crime and virtue being mere accidents.

Civilization in Europe, General History of. By François P. G. Guizot. (New edition with critical and supplementary notes by George W. Knight. 1896.) A standard work of great value, much improved by Professor Knight's critical and supplementary notes. The general summary of the progress of culture in Europe is admirably done, with all the new light to date. In a larger work, the 'History of Civilization,' Guizot surveyed a wider field, and dealt more thoroughly with some of the great problems of human progress. President C. K. Adams has said of this larger work that «perhaps no historical book is capable of stirring more earnest and fruitful thought in the student.»

In his 'Civilization in Europe' Guizot begins with the fall of the Roman Empire, and ends with the opening of the French Revolution. Although he analyzes all the important facts of history between the great landmark of 476 and the convocation of the States-General in 1789, he is far more anxious to grasp their import than to give a vivid relation of them; and therefore, facts in themselves play but a small part in his exposition. They are simply a help in his effort to discover the great laws that direct the evolution of humanity, and to show its development in the individual and in society. «Civilization,» he says, «consists of two facts, the development of the social state and the development of the intellectual state; the development of the exterior and general condition, and of the interior nature of man,—in a word, the perfection of society and humanity.» It was impossible for the author to examine every aspect of the problem in a single volume. His investigations are therefore limited to purely social development, and he does not touch upon the intellectual side of the question. But the perfect precision with which he notes the origin, meaning, and bearing of all accomplished events renders his work of priceless value.

Earth, Ancient Life-History of the, by H. Alleyne Nicholson (1878). An excellent, readable book giving a comprehensive outline of the principles and leading facts of palæontology,—the science and story of those living things of

which the record is found in fossils. It is a branch of geology, the pages of the record being the stone strata or the coal formations of the crust of the globe. The two large volumes of Professor Nicholson's 'Manual of Palæontology for the Use of Students' (1879) go more fully into all the facts, and are more richly illustrated; but the smaller volume covers the ground sufficiently for ordinary reading.

Almagest, The, by Ptolemy of Alexandria, about 150 A. D. This great astronomical and mathematical work established the «Ptolemaic System» as astronomical science for 1400 years, until the Copernican overthrew it, and gave to celestial calculations the permanent basis of trigonometrical mathematics. Hipparchus, nearly three hundred years before, had made those advances in astronomy and mathematics of which Ptolemy's work is the only existing report. It was mainly as a systematic expounder, correcting and improving earlier work, that Ptolemy became so great a representative figure in the literature of science. The system which bears his name was implicitly held by earlier philosophers, but his statement became the authority to which it was referred. His work, entitled 'The Great Composition,' was called by the Arabs *magistē*, «greatest,» and with *al*, «the,» the name 'Almagest' came into use.—The Geography of Ptolemy, in which he was more original than in his other great work, was the geographical authority in science even longer than the 'Almagest' was in astronomy. The materials of the work were derived in great part from Marinus of Tyre, who lived shortly before him, but the skill with which Ptolemy used them gave his work its high authoritative character. A series of twenty-six maps, and a general map of the world, illustrated the 'Geography.'

Earthquakes and Other Earth Movements, by John Milne. (1886.) This is a volume of the 'International Scientific Series' in which an attempt is made to explain the various movements within the surface of the earth. Earthquakes proper are sudden violent movements of the ground, taking place with such a shake of the earth's surface, or even an upheaval of parts and opening of chasms, as to show almost inconceivable forces operating, and to work terrible destruction of buildings and masses of people. But the causes operating with sudden violence in the earthquake are at work in other ways, causing tremors or pulsations, either too small in extent or too slow and protracted to come under ordinary observation. And on an immense scale what are called oscillations—gradual and very extended movements are always taking place. The causes and methods of these are explained in Professor Milne's very readable volume. In 1892 he assisted in bringing out twenty-nine large reproductions of photographs showing the effect of the great earthquake of 1891 in Japan, on the face of the country and on the life of the people. These, with the letterpress story, furnish a singularly interesting earthquake exhibit.

Mechanism of the Heavens, The, by Pierre Simon Laplace. The first two volumes of this remarkable work were published in 1799, the third appeared in 1803, the fourth in 1805, and the fifth in 1825. The author has set forth in one homogeneous work the leading results which had been separately achieved by his predecessors, at the same time proving their harmony and interdependence. The entire work is divided into sixteen books, treating of: The General Laws of Equilibrium and Motion; The Law of Universal Gravity; The Form of the Heavenly Bodies; The Oscillation of the Sea, and of the Atmosphere; The Movement of the Heavenly Bodies on their Axes; The Theory of Planetary Movements; The Theory of the Moon; The Satellites of Jupiter, Saturn, and Uranus; Comets; The Form and Rotation of the Earth; Attraction and Repulsion of the Spheres; The Laws of Equilibrium and Movements of Fluids; The Oscillation of Fluids that cover the Planets; The Movement of Planets and Comets; and The Movement of Satellites. The work is very diffuse, and it is said that the author found himself at times obliged to devote an hour's labor to recovering the lost links in the chain of reasoning covered by the recurring formula, «It is easy to see.» 'The Exposition of the System of the World,' by the same author, is a more popular dissertation on the same subject, disembarrassed of the analytical paraphernalia of the greater work. It has been truly said that Laplace was not properly an astronomer, but rather belonged to that class of savants who, neglecting direct

observation of phenomena, depend upon the observations of others, and discover by force of calculation and meditation those great laws of which the patient researches of observers have shown the elements, without suspecting the principle.

Translated by Mrs. Mary Somerville in England, and by Nathaniel Bowditch in America.

Creation, Natural History of, by Ernst Heinrich Haeckel, 1868. A brilliantly written exposition of evolution theories in their most extreme form, of which Mr. Darwin said, «If this work had appeared before my essay had been written, I should probably never have completed it.» The acceptance of the work is shown by eight editions of the German original within ten years, and translation into twelve languages. Haeckel's 'Evolution of Man,' the English translation of his 'Anthropogenie' (1874), is another widely popular exposition of his extreme tendencies in science. The immense labor which Haeckel performed in his monumental five-volume contribution to the Challenger Reports, and his lucid and brilliant 'Generale Morphologie,' have placed him in the highest rank of living naturalists. He is especially unsurpassed among naturalists in his mastery of artistic execution.

Evolution-Philosophy, Outline of, by M. E. Cazelles; translated from the French by O. B. Frothingham. (1874.) This thin volume of one hundred pages contains the clearest and most attractive brief statement of the philosophy of Herbert Spencer which has been given to the reading public. Beginning with the question, «How far can the universe be explained?»—the insoluble «whence,» «why,» «whither,» of mankind—the author explains the groundwork and starting-point of Mr. Spencer's system of thought; confessing that «By strict necessity, explanation brings us face to face with the inexplicable: we have to admit a datum which cannot be explained;» but showing that we can distinguish necessary data from unnecessary. The history of objects must be taken up at its origin; and philosophy must be not only the theory of all these histories, a systematizing of the axioms of all the sciences, but a theory of the modifications of things. Spencer's Doctrine of Progress is next explained with great clearness; the deduction being irrefutable that «Progress is not an accident, nor a thing within human control, but a beneficent necessity.» The Law of Evolution is next unfolded; and two chapters are given to Positivism and Comte's fundamental doctrines. Spencer's theory of the Order of the Sciences is next considered; and the final paper is upon Evolution and Government. In this careful and interesting exposition it is explained how government as such, a system of restraint, has passed from the arbitrary into the reasonable, and must find its domain more and more limited as the reign of moral ideas is extended; that religion is legitimate and science indispensable, and that as humanity advances, not only perpetual peace will be established between these two, but it will be understood by mankind that «law is at once inexorable and beneficent; that by conformity to it people march toward a higher degree of perfection, and reach a higher degree of happiness. For this reason Spencer urges the observance of law; for this reason he is indignant at its misapprehension. It is in affirming the eternal principles of things and the necessity of obeying them, that he shows himself essentially religious.»

Anthropology: An Introduction to the Study of Man and Civilization, by E. B. Tylor: 1881. A work designed to give so much of the story of man as can be made interesting to the general reader. It tells what is known of the earliest appearance of man on the globe; of the races of mankind; of languages and writing; of the various arts of life and arts of pleasure, as they were developed; of the beginnings of science; of the earliest stages of religion, mythology, and literature; and of the first customs of human society. The work is a valuable contribution to popular knowledge of the origins of human culture. Like all Professor Tylor's books, it is eminently readable.

Intellectual Development, The History of, Vol. i., by John Beattie Crozier. The first volume of an elaborate work on the origin and evolution of the systems of thought which have made up the intellectual development of the human mind. The present volume tells the story of Greek philosophy, which was so long believed by all to stand alone; and with it that of Hindoo thought, the

philosophical systems of India, which are now known to rival the Greek as products of the intellect, and as expressions of spiritual aspiration, if not as aids to the moral life and helps to social and political order. The philosophies of Greece and of India are fountain-heads of thought never surpassed as intellectual outbursts, and suggesting a law of origin widely different from that of evolution as commonly understood. In sequel to these ancient systems, Mr. Crozier embraces in his survey the developments of Græco-Roman paganism, those of Judaism, and those of Christianity in the Roman empire down to 529 A. D., the date at which the latest schools of Athens were closed by the emperor Justinian. In an earlier work, 'Civilization and Progress,' Mr. Crozier indicated his views in philosophy; arguing that the controlling factor of civilization is the material and social condition of man, and that in accordance with material and social needs, ideas of right and wrong are formed.

Institutes of the Christian Religion, by John Calvin. The first great theological work after the Reformation, undertaking to establish, against Roman Catholic belief and usage, a Protestant system of doctrine and communion; and through its service as such, and its masterly grasp of system and argument, widely accepted as the standard of reformed theology. The original design of the author was to make a small work for popular instruction; and his first edition conformed to this design, except as he changed his plan in order to lay before the King of France, Francis I., a defense of the Reformed Confession. By enlargement in successive editions, the work reached the form in which it is now known.

Early History of Institutions, Lectures on the, by Henry Sumner Maine, LL. D. (1875.) In his remarkable work on 'Ancient Law: Its Connection with the Early History of Society, and its Relation to Modern Ideas' (1861), Sir Henry Maine attempted to indicate some of the earliest ideas of mankind, as reflected in ancient law, and to point out the relation of those ideas to modern thought. To a large extent the illustrations were drawn from Roman law, because it bears in its earliest portions traces of the most remote antiquity, and at the same time it supplies many elements of modern culture. The distinction given the author by this work led to his having a seven years' period of service in India as legal member of the Council; and on his return to England and appointment to a professorship of jurisprudence at Oxford, his first course of lectures was published as 'Village Communities' (1871). It was another course of Oxford lectures which gave the substance of his 'Early Institutions'; in which, as in 'Village Communities,' he drew from knowledge gained in India to throw light upon ancient social and political forms. Not only were these works among the first examples of thorough historical research into the origins of social order and political organization, but the skill in exposition and admirable style in which they are executed make them of permanent interest as models of investigation. The work of Maine on the origin and growth of legal and social institutions was completed by a volume in 1883 on 'Early Law and Custom.' A principal contention of Maine was that patriarchal or fatherly authority was the earliest germ of social order.

Beginners of a Nation, The. 'A history of the source and rise of the earliest English settlements in America, with special reference to the life and character of the people. The first volume in a history of life in the United States.' By Edward Eggleston. (1896.) This is the first volume of a proposed History of the United States, on the lines set forth by Mr. Eggleston in the sub-title quoted above. The volume is fully and carefully treated in the LIBRARY, under 'Eggleston.'

Beginnings of New England, The, by John Fiske. The occasion and manner of this book, in the author's series of American History volumes, are indicated in a few sentences of the preface:—

"In this sketch of the circumstances which attended the settlement of New England, I have purposely omitted many details which in a formal history of that period would need to be included. It has been my aim to give the outline of such a narrative as to indicate the principles at work in the history of New England down to the Revolution of 1689. . . . In forming historical judgments, a great deal depends upon our perspective. Out of the very imperfect human nature which is so slowly and painfully

casting off the original sin of its inheritance from primeval savagery, it is scarcely possible in any age to get a result which will look quite satisfactory to the man of a riper and more enlightened age. Fortunately we can learn something from the stumblings of our forefathers; and a good many things seem quite clear to us to-day, which two centuries ago were only beginning to be dimly discerned by a few of the keenest and boldest spirits. The faults of the Puritan theocracy, which found its most complete development in Massachusetts, are so glaring that it is idle to seek to palliate them or to explain them away. But if we would really understand what was going on in the Puritan world of the seventeenth century, and how a better state of things has grown out of it, we must endeavor to distinguish and define the elements of wholesome strength in that theocracy, no less than its elements of crudity and weakness.»

In the scientific spirit, which seeks the truth only and never the buttressing of any theory, yet with the largest liberality of judgment, the historian illustrates the upward trend of mankind from its earlier low estate. His philosophic bent appears most lucidly expressed in the first chapter, where the Roman idea of nation-making is contrasted with the English idea; the Roman conquest, with incorporation but without representation, with the English conquest, which always meant incorporation with representation. Then follow a description of the Puritan exodus, and the planting of New England, with comments on its larger meanings, a picture of the New England confederacy; the scenes of King Philip's lurid war, and the story of the tyranny of Andros,— James the Second's despotic viceroy,— which began the political troubles between the New England and the Old, that ended only with American independence. This volume, as will be inferred, is among the most interesting and suggestive of Mr. Fiske's many monographs.

New England Primer, The. This famous work, the earliest edition of which known to exist was published in Boston in 1727, has passed through various changes of form and text.

An eighteenth-century edition contains the alphabet and syllabarium, followed by several columns of simple words. Next appears

THE DUTIFUL CHILD'S PROMISE.

I will fear God, honor the King,
I will honor my Father and Mother,
I will obey my superiors.

The alphabet rhymes, illustrated by crude wood-cuts, follow. Among the most atrocious of these is the picture of the man of patience, spotted with sores, accompanied by this rhyme:—

"Job feels the rod,
Yet blesses God."

There is said to have been a picture of the Crucifixion in an earlier edition, with appropriate rhyme; which our rigid Puritan ancestors discarded in favor of Job, claiming that it smacked of papacy.

Among other curious rhymes may be quoted:—

"Proud Korah's troop
Was swallowed up."

"Peter denies
His Lord, and cries."

"Whales in the sea
God's voice obey.

"Time cuts down all,
Both great and small."

The last rhyme is illustrated by a picture of the Grim Destroyer mowing a broad swath with an old-fashioned scythe.

After the Lord's Prayer and the creed is an illustration of John Rogers surrounded by blazing fagots, guarded by the sheriff, with his wife and "nine small children and one at the breast" gazing upon his martyrdom. There is an account of John Rogers, and a copy of his rhymed address to his children.

An Alphabet of Lessons next appears, beginning with

A wise son maketh a glad father, but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother;

and closing with

Zeal hath consumed me because my enemies have forgotten the word of God.

The Shorter Catechism (Westminster), with a few hymns, occupies the remaining half of this little book of 64 pages, having only 3½ by 2¼ inches of printed matter on each page.

In 1897 Mr. Paul Leicester Ford prepared a complete history of the New England Primer, fully presenting the subject historically and bibliographically in an illustrated duodecimo volume of 354 pages.

Bimbi: Stories for Children. Ouida has done nothing so perfectly as her stories of child-life. In 'Bimbi' we see her at her best. The stories are simply but charmingly told, and show a wonderfully intimate sympathy with children. The characters are mostly little peasants, sweet, natural, and thoughtful, filled with a love of beauty and of old legends, and touched with the simple spontaneous heroism that is possible only to a child.

'Hirschvogel,' which opens the volume, is the story of a German boy's romantic attachment for a beautiful porcelain stove, made by the great master Hirschvogel. August's father having sold the stove, the child secretes himself in it, and after a terrible journey of three days is found inside by the young king who has bought it; and who, pleased with the child's devotion, allows him to stay with his beloved Hirschvogel and receive an artist's education.

'Moufflou' takes its name from a clever poodle, which Lolo, his little lame master, had taught to do many tricks. Lolo's mother having sold the dog while he was away, the child takes the loss so much to heart that he becomes ill, and is saved from death only by the opportune arrival of Moufflou, who has escaped and walked many miles to find his little master.

Findelkind is a boy whose whole life is saddened because some twin lambs from his flock stray, and are frozen to death, while he is away upon a quest for money with which to found a monastery.

The Little Earl who gives his name to the last story in the book learns early the lesson that «It is the title they give me and the money I have got that makes people so good to me. When I am only *me* you see what it is.»

'In the Apple Country' relates how a young Englishman receives into his home Gemma, a hot-tempered, warm-hearted little Italian girl, with her grandfather and brother, who have been arrested for strolling. And when Gemma has grown into a beautiful girl, impulsive still, but sweet and gentle, she consents to give up forever the grapes and oranges of Italy to live in the «Apple Country,» as Philip Corey's wife.

Perhaps the most charming of the stories is 'The Child of Urbino.' Two friends of the child Rafaelle — Luca, a noble youth, and his sweetheart Pacifica, a gentle maiden — are in great trouble. Pacifica's father, a great artist, has promised his daughter's hand to the painter winning in a contest to be decided by the duke, and Luca could paint but ill. On the day of the decision the duke and all present gaze in wonder upon one piece, which is found to be the work of the seven year-old child Rafaelle. Modestly and quietly the child claims Pacifica, takes her hand and places it in Luca's. They tell Luca that an angel has come down for him. «But Luca heard not: he was still kneeling at the feet of Rafaelle, where the world has knelt ever since.»

Old Mamselle's Secret, The (Das Geheimniss der alten Mamsell), by «E. Marlitt» (Eugénie John), has its action in Thuringia, Germany, in the early part of the nineteenth century. In the town hall of X—— a performance takes place, the chief actors of which are Orlowsky, a juggler, and his wife Meta, a beautiful and refined woman. A tragedy occurs: the great trick miscarries, and she falls mortally wounded by a stupid assistant. She implores her husband to place their little girl of four years in some quiet home. Herr Hellwig, a retired merchant, compassionately adopts the child, Felicitas, in spite of the violent opposition of his wife,—a woman full of pious cant, but cruel by nature. They have two sons: John, who is away at school, and Nathaniel, aged seven. Of the two servants, Frederika is her mistress's humble counterpart, and Heinrich his master's.

Felicitas is tenderly cared for by Herr Hellwig until his death a few years later. Thenceforward she becomes a household drudge, only retained because of the dying man's injunction to John.

Felicitas accidentally discovers the Old Mamselle, her benefactor's aunt, ostracized by the family, and living in a remote part of the mansion; and through her loving instruction, in stolen hours, Felicitas becomes very accomplished.

Nine years later, John, now become a famous physician in Bonn, orders his cousin, the Councilor's widow, to X—— for her child's health; and together with him they become members of the Hellwig household. The beautiful but violent-tempered young widow lays siege to John. He, however, falls in love with Felicitas, whom as a child he had treated harshly. She hates him bitterly, and hopes soon to live openly with the

Old Mamselle. But the latter inopportunely dies, leaving all her property, not to Felicitas, but to the Von Hirschsprung heirs, if found. Felicitas is about to destroy a little book in compliance with her friend's wishes, when the Councilor's widow intervenes, reads it, and flings it at John's feet, thus revealing the Old Mamselle's secret. She had loved in her girlhood Oscar von Hirschsprung, a poor neighbor, occupying another portion of the same mansion. Felicitas had long known that her real mother was a Von Hirschsprung, and the happy dénouement may be easily imagined.

This story, published in 1867, has passed through many editions; the English version by Mrs. A. L. Wistar is regarded as even superior to the original.

Fruit, Flower, and Thorn Pieces, by Richter (Jean Paul), appeared in 1796–97. It is a strange combination of humor, tenderness, and fine imagination, purporting to be the record of the «married life, death and wedding of the lawyer of the poor, Siebenkäs.» The dream-indulging, impractical poet of a lawyer represents Jean Paul himself; while Siebenkäs's wife, Lenette, the embodiment of the practical in life, stands for Richter's good old mother. Her devotion to every-day ideas is well illustrated when «Siebenkäs,» in the midst of a grandiloquent harangue upon eternity, is interrupted by her exclaiming: «Don't forget to leave off your left stocking to-morrow morning: there is a hole in it!» Of all Jean Paul's more prominent characters, Siebenkäs is one of the least extravagantly sentimental; and his history, though less ambitious than either «Titan» or «Hesperus,» is more popular. It displays Richter's kaleidoscopic variety of thought, wild figures of style, and bewildering leaps from the spiritual to the earthly and grotesque—and thence again to ideal heights. In some passages the rapid sweep of thought seems too strong for coherent utterance, and again it calms down to a placid sweetness very ingenuous. His phrases, linked by hyphens, brackets, and dashes, almost defy the translator's art, and are sufficiently difficult for even the German scholar.

Melting Snows, by Prince Emil zu Schönaich-Carolath. A virgin human soul, awakened by love and swept along by the torrent of its passion to ultimate wreck, is the theme of this book, written most poetically in a style of the frankest romanticism. Bent Sörensen is a poor Jutlander student, whose god is Mathematics, and whose one idea is the practical duty of getting his degree and caring for his old parents and his young brothers and sisters. He meets Giacinta, a young singer, absorbed in her art. They fall in love at first sight. Henceforth Bent's course of life is changed. He neglects his studies and companions and is warned of expulsion. But he abandons himself to his passion,—even writing poetry, with a mathematical cast, to her praise. She makes her début in opera with tremendous success in the first two acts; in the third she falls in a swoon with a hemorrhage. She recovers and marries the old Hofrath, her protector; but Bent's career is ended. Another lover is introduced, only to be rejected. The burning sun of love has touched three lives, and the resistless current of their melting snows has left stranded three wrecks. The interest of the story is in the author's handling of the scenes of passion and tragedy. The English translation by Margaret Symonds was published in 1895.

Amazon, The, by Franz Dingelstedt, is a lively, witty story of Berlin society in artistic and social circles, in which love at cross-purposes finds a pleasant solution. Roland, a distinguished painter, is attracted by Armgard Krafft, whose father is a rich banker; while Seraphine, a prima donna of popular fame, who poses for Roland as an Amazon, is for a time drawn towards a diplomat of high rank. Thus the principle of the attraction of opposites seems to be illustrated, but the novel proves to be a satire on the doctrine of elective affinities. It is full of both poetry and humor; and in spite of its bohemianism, thoroughly healthy in tone. It was published in 1868. The title refers also to an opera in which Seraphine appears.

Good Luck, by Ernest Werner. This story describes in a picturesque and interesting manner the development of conjugal affection that follows a loveless marriage. Baroness Eugenie von Windeg, a beautiful girl of aristocratic lineage, marries Arthur Berkow, a civilian, much beneath her in rank, whose wealth is necessary to restore the fallen

fortunes of the Windegs. The match is brought about by Berkow's father, a vulgar and unprincipled man, who has made his fortune in mining, and who, being a large creditor of Baron Windeg, uses every means in his power to bring about this brilliant marriage for his only son, whom he idolizes and on whom he has lavished every luxury. While the bridal couple are being driven to their future home, their horses take fright and run away; and but for the brave and prompt action of Ulrich Hartmann, one of Berkow's miners, a dangerous and unruly fellow, the carriage and its occupants would have been dashed over a precipice. On reaching her palatial residence, Eugenie, whose anguish and regret have up to this time been suppressed, gives way to her feelings, tells Arthur of her scorn and dislike for him, and taunts him with his motives in bringing about their marriage. Arthur receives her gibes in an indifferent manner, and after telling her that she has been mistaken in this regard, leaves her, with the assurance that in future she shall be freed from his society, except when it is necessary to preserve appearances. As time goes on, Eugenie discovers qualities in her husband which win her respect and love; but he continues to treat her with cool politeness and indifference. The elder Berkow dies, leaving his miners in a state of insurrection; and Arthur takes control in a manner which shows great courage and strength of character. At this time Baron Windeg, who has come into possession of a large inheritance, tries to bring about a legal separation between his daughter and her husband, whose plebeian birth he cannot forgive. He takes Eugenie home with him in order to procure the divorce; but while the papers are being drawn up she hears of Arthur's extreme danger at the hands of the infuriated miners, led by Hartmann, and, her love for her husband asserting itself, she flies to him and is welcomed with open arms. An explosion takes place in the mine just as matters reach a crisis, and Arthur risks his life to save his miners, thereby winning their esteem and settling the controversy. His enemy Hartmann accompanies Arthur into the mine, and saves the life of his hated master at the sacrifice of his own. The interest in this story is well sustained; the characters are forcibly drawn, and the book as a whole presents a vivid and dramatic picture of social and industrial life in Germany. (1876.)

Dosia, by Henri Gréville (Madame Durand), (1877,) is a vivacious story of Russian life. The heroine, Léodocia Zaptine, is a frolicsome young madcap, with the kindest heart, who is always getting into scrapes. Grief-stricken because of well-deserved scoldings, she decides to elope with her cousin Pierre Mourief, a young lieutenant staying in the house; but thinks better of it when they are but a mile or two from home, and returns to the paternal roof. After this escapade, Dosia is taken in hand by the young widow Princess Sophie Koutsky, the sister of Pierre's comrade in arms Count Platon Sourof. Dosia and Pierre make the mutual discovery that they are not in the least in love with each other; and the headlong, generous Pierre wins the Princess Sophie, while her grave brother Platon loves and marries the naughty Dosia. The story is agreeably told, and is a good specimen of the best type of domestic novel.

Dosia's Daughter, by Henri Gréville (Madame Durand), (1886,) like its predecessor 'Dosia,' has a slight plot, charmingly told; and like that, presents a pleasant picture of society life in Russia. Agnes, or Ania, the daughter of Count and Countess Tourof, considers herself a much misunderstood and unappreciated young woman, and decides to go out into the world and earn her bread as a governess. She runs away from home, and a very short experience as her own mistress is enough to bring her back to her parents, with the conviction that home is best. The charm of the novel lies in its naturalness and simplicity.

Jean Teterol's Idea ('L'Idée de Jean Têterol'), by Charles Victor Cherbuliez. (1878.) A clever narrator rather than a keen psychologist, Cherbuliez can tell a good story in a picturesque style, with an accompaniment of interesting philosophic reflections. Jean Têterol, a young peasant abused by his master, the Baron Saligneux, shakes the dust of Saligneux from his shoes, and departs, vowing vengeance. The idea which comes to him then, and which thenceforth dominates his life, is a determination to become a rich proprietor of

land instead of a serf. He goes to Paris, and there by hard work and by shrewdness amasses a fortune. At fifty-five, many times a millionaire, he is a widower with one son, Lionel, to whom he looks for the fruition of all his ambitions. This boy, his «Prince of Wales,» has had every sort of advantage. He may marry an aristocrat and become one himself. His father regards him with a tyrannical pride and affection, somewhat galling to Lionel's more refined nature. Jean Têterol returns to the village of Saligneux, and there learns that his old master is dead; that his son, the present Baron, has a beautiful daughter, Claire; and that the estate is embarrassed and the Baron in debt. Jean craftily manages to become his chief creditor, and then demands Claire's hand for Lionel. From this point the complications of the story multiply rapidly. Claire is made an interesting heroine; Lionel rises in the esteem of the reader: and the fortunes of the two, and of the old estate, offer to Cherbuliez the material of an agreeable domestic tale. The manner of it is graceful, and its touch delightfully free.

Immortal, The, by Alphonse Daudet. (1888.) ('L'Immortel') is the last noted work of the late distinguished French critic, dramatist, and novelist, Alphonse Daudet. It professes to be a description of *mœurs parisiennes*, but is really a satire on the pretensions of the French Academy; its title, 'The Immortal,' being the epithet popularly applied to the forty members of that exclusive and self-perpetuating body. Daudet himself, although his novel 'Fromont Jeune et Risler Aîné' was crowned by the Academy with the Jouy prize, was never elected to its membership; and with the brothers Goncourt, Zola, and others, he formed a rival literary clique. The satirical thrusts in 'The Immortal' were keenly felt and resented by the Academicians. Apart from this personal connection, 'L'Immortel' cannot be said to vie in interest or merit with the celebrated trine of the 'Tartarins,' or with 'Numa Roumestan,' 'Kings in Exile,' or 'Sappho.' The hero of the story is a bookworm, an Academician whose works have been successively «crowned by the Academy» until its crowns were exhausted, and nothing remained but to elect him to membership. Meanwhile he has been employed by the government as Archivist of Foreign Affairs; but an unhappy expression introduced in the history of the house of Orleans—«Then, as to-day, France, submerged under the wave of demagogism»—gave such offense to the government that it cost him his position, his salary, and his livelihood. He now devotes himself to the editing of certain MSS. of untold value, which have come into his possession, and his hopes and ambitions hang upon the delight with which the world will welcome these treasures. Treated by his ambitious wife and spendthrift son with ironical contempt and heartless neglect, his misfortunes are crowned by the revelation that his prized archæological documents are forgeries; and that the Academy, indignant at the disgrace thus brought upon it, is discussing his degradation among the «mortals.» Ridiculed by all Paris, and berated at home by his angry and disappointed wife, «the perpetual secretary of the Academy,» finding neither solace nor protection in its shelter in this hour of his dire need, ends his troubles by throwing himself into the Seine. The story is a work of pessimistic realism, portraying the sordid and heartless selfishness of mother and son, as contrasted with the father's entire but wasted devotion to what in the end is only delusion and fraud.

Chouans, The, by Balzac. This was the novelist's first important work. The title, when it appeared in 1829, was 'The Last Chouan; or, Bretagne in 1800.' In 1846 it was rearranged in its present form. It is the story of a young girl, Marie de Verneuil, sent by Fouché to entrap the leader of the royalists in Bretagne, the Marquis de Montauran. She falls in love with him, reveals her disgraceful mission, and devotes all her energies to save him, until a trick of his enemies leads her to believe him false. Then she plots his ruin, is undeceived too late, and both die together. Marie is an exquisite creation, revealing that deep and intuitive knowledge of the soul of woman of which Balzac was to give so many proofs afterward. Montauran also is an original character, vigorously and delicately drawn. In Hulot, the rough republican commandant sprung from the ranks, and in Marche-à-Terre, the ferocious but honest fanatic, we have two of

Balzac's «types,» designed and classified truthfully and convincingly. Many of the scenes are of tragic intensity. Nothing could be more terrible than that of the massacre of the Blues at Vivetière, that of the unmasking of the spy among her enemies, or that of the roasting of the old miser by the Chouans to compel him to reveal his treasure. The description of a mass said by a priest in rags, in the midst of the forest, before a granite altar, while the insurgents, kneeling near their guns, beat their breasts and repeat the responses, is singularly grand and imposing. The author made a profound study of the scenery of Bretagne, and the manners of its people, before he wrote his romance; and his pictures of both scenery and people have the stamp of reality and truth.

Country Doctor, The, by Honoré de Balzac, belongs to the series known as 'Scenes from Country Life'; a part of his great cycle of fiction, 'The Comedy of Human Life.' It appeared in French in 1833, and in the standard English translation by Miss Wormeley in 1887. It is one of Balzac's noblest pieces of fiction, presenting beautiful traits of human nature with sympathy and power. The scene is laid in a village near Grenoble in France, and the story begins with the year 1829. To this village comes Genestas, a noble old soldier who adores Napoleon, and believes in the certainty of his return to save France. Under the assumed name of Captain Bluteau, he rests from his wounds, and is cared for by Dr. Benassis, the country doctor, the central character, and a remarkable study of the true physician. He is a sort of Father Bountiful in Grenoble. He treats the poor peasants without pay, and dislikes taking money except from the rich. He teaches the peasantry how to improve their land, introduces methods of work which make for prosperity, suggests new industries, and effects a great change for the better in the neighborhood; so that in ten years the population is tripled, and comfort and happiness are substituted for poverty and misery. The Doctor lives in an attractive old house with two servants, one of whom, Jacquotte, the cook, a scolding, faithful, executive, and skillful woman, proud of her culinary ability and devoted to Benassis's interest, is one of the most enjoyable personages in the story. The incidents of the plot have their explanation in the events of a preceding generation. The novel as a whole is one of the simplest of Balzac's, free from over-analysis of character and motive.

Eugénie Grandet, by Honoré de Balzac, appeared in 1833, and is included among the 'Scenes of Provincial Life.' In it, the great French master of realism depicts with his accustomed brilliant precision the life of a country girl, the only child of a rich miser. Eugénie and her mother know little pleasure in the «cold, silent, pallid dwelling» at Saumur where they live. Father Grandet loves his wife and daughter, but loves his money better, and cannot spare enough of it to supply his family with suitable food and clothing. His rare gifts to his wife he usually begs back, and Eugénie is expected to hoard her birthday gold-pieces. Eugénie's charming, handsome cousin Charles arrives one day for a visit, and Eugénie braves her father's anger to supply him with sugar for his coffee and a wax instead of a tallow candle. Charles has been brought up in wealth, but his father now loses all and commits suicide. Eugénie's pity for her unhappy cousin turns to love, which he seems to reciprocate. Engaged to marry her, with her savings he goes to the West Indies. The years wear on drearily to her, and she does not hear from him. Her mother dies, and she is an heiress, but is persuaded by her father to make over her property to him. The old man dies too, and Eugénie is very rich. At last she receives a letter from Charles, who is ignorant of her wealth, asking for his liberty, and telling her of his wish to marry a certain heiress whose family can aid him in his career. The reserved and self-controlled Eugénie releases him without complaint; and discovering that his match is jeopardized by his father's debts, she sends to Paris her old friend Monsieur de Bonfons, president of the civil courts of Saumur, to pay this debt, and thus clear Charles's name. As a reward for his services, she marries Monsieur de Bonfons without love. Early left a widow, and the solitary owner of wealth which she has never learned to enjoy, she devotes the rest of her life to philanthropy, thus completing her career of self-abnegation.

Père Goriot, by Honoré de Balzac. (1834.) This story is one of the most painful that the master of French fiction

ever forced upon a fascinated but reluctant reader. It is the history of a modern Lear. Père Goriot, a retired manufacturer of vermicelli, having married his daughters, Anastasie to the Count de Restaud, and Delphine to the Baron de Nucingen, is abandoned by them after he has settled on them his whole fortune. Even to see them he is reduced to the extremity of watching on the street to get a glimpse of their beloved faces as they drive by. In the wretched pension where he lives he meets Eugène de Rastinac, whose distant relationship to the Viscountess de Beauséant enables him to frequent the select society of the Faubourg Saint-Germain. He there makes the acquaintance of Père Goriot's daughters, and becomes the cavalier of Delphine. The daughters, mere devotees of fashion, treat the poor old man with increasing barbarity, until, knowing that he is on his death-bed, they both attend a ball, though he beseeches them to come to him. He is buried by charitable acquaintances; and as the body is brought from the church, the empty coaches of the daughters fall in behind and follow it to the grave. Crowded with incidents, and made profoundly interesting by its merciless fidelity of characterization, 'Père Goriot' compels attention; while in style it is one of the most brilliant of Balzac's long succession of novels.

Cousin Bette, by Honoré de Balzac. This powerful story, published in 1846, is a vivid picture of the tastes and vices of Parisian life in the middle of this century. Lisbeth Fischer, commonly called Cousin Bette, is an eccentric poor relation, a worker in gold and silver lace. The keynote of her character is jealousy, the special object of it her beautiful and noble-minded cousin Adeline, wife of Baron Hector Hulot. The chief interest of the story lies in the development of her character, of that of the unscrupulous beauty Madame Marneffe, and of the base and empty voluptuary Hulot. 'Les Parentes Pauvres,' which includes both 'Cousin Bette' and 'Cousin Pons,' are the last volumes of 'Scènes de la Vie Parisienne.' Gloomy and despairing, they are yet terribly powerful.

Cousin Pons, by Honoré de Balzac. Cousin Pons, written in 1847, belongs to Balzac's series of 'Scenes from Parisian Life.' In it he intended to portray «a poor and simple-minded man, an old man, crushed by humiliations and insults, forgiving all and revenging himself only by benefits.» The hero is Sylvain Pons, a simple-hearted old musician who has seen his best days professionally, whom his purse-proud cousins the Marvilles, wearying of his visits, slight and insult. The vicissitudes of the poor fellow make the story. Greed and cunning, in all grades of society, receive their due celebration. The Marvilles, the titled Popinots, the theatre director Gaudissard, the various lawyers, the Jewish picture dealers, down to the very lodging-house keepers, all are leagued against the one simple-hearted man and triumph at last. It is interesting to know that Cousin Pons's great collection, as described in the story, was actually Balzac's own, which M. Champfleury visited in 1848, and which, although seen for the first time, seemed strangely familiar to him until «the truth flashed upon me. I was in the gallery of Cousin Pons. Here were Cousin Pons's pictures, Cousin Pons's curios. I knew them now.» The American translation is by Katherine Prescott Wormeley.

Modeste Mignon, by Honoré de Balzac. (1846.) The heroine of this romance, Modeste Mignon, lives in a small city in northwestern France. She has the religious faith of a child, while her mind is exceptionally well informed in many ways. The machinery of the story is slight. The young girl, daring in her simplicity, writes to a famous author to thank him for his books. A friend of that author, charmed by the freshness of the letter, replies; and a pretty love story is the result. Many characters appear, and there are fresh and dewy pictures of rural France. The great whirlpool of Paris does indeed devour its allotted victims; but the atmosphere of the book, as a whole, is tranquil, and its influence not uncheerful.

Consuelo, by Amandine Lucile Aurore Dudevant (George Sand), published in 1842, and its sequel 'The Countess of Rudolstadt,' issued the following year, form a continuous romantic narrative, of which the first book is the more famous. While not the most characteristic novel, perhaps, of the great French authoress, 'Consuelo' is the best known to general readers. It is a magnificent romance, kept always within the bounds of the possible,

yet exhibiting a wealth of imagination and idyllic fancy not always found in conjunction with such restraint. Consuelo, like her creator, has in her veins the blood of the people; she has no dowry but a wonderful voice, and a noble natural purity that is her defense in all trials and temptations. Her childhood is spent in the Venice of the eighteenth century; a golden childhood of love and music, and a poverty which means freedom. After a bitter experience of deception, she leaves Venice to live in the Castle of Rudolstadt in Bohemia, as companion to the Baroness Amelia. One of the household is Count Albert, a melancholy half-distraught man of noble character, over whom Consuelo establishes a mysterious influence of calmness and benignity.

The interest of the story is now held by certain psychic experiments and experiences, and it closes as the reader hopes to have it. 'Consuelo' abounds in picturesque and dramatic scenes and incidents, in glowing romance, in the poetry of music and the musical life. It retains its place as one of the most fascinating novels of the century.

Haunted Pool, The, by George Sand. The 'Haunted Pool' (La Mare au Diable) was the first in a series of rustic novels begun by George Sand at Nohant in 1846, of which 'Les Maîtres Sonneurs' was the last. These simple stories, which have been called the 'Georgics' of France, are quite unlike the earliest works of their author, 'Indiana,' 'Valentine,' and 'Lelia,' both in style and in matter; and mark a distinct epoch in French literature. In explaining her purpose in writing them, George Sand disclaimed any pretense of accomplishing a revolution in letters: «I have wished neither to make a new tongue, nor to try a new manner.» She had grown tired of the city, and her glimpses of rural life had led her to an exalted view of the peasant character. The poetry which she believed to exist in their lives, she succeeded in infusing into the romances which she wove around them.

'The Haunted Pool' has for its central figure Germain, a widower of twenty-eight, handsome, honorable, and living and working on the farm of his father-in-law, Maurice by name. The latter urges his son-in-law to marry again, both for his own good and for that of his three children. Germain demurs, largely because he cherishes so fondly the memory of his wife. But at last he consents to go to the neighboring village of Fourche, to see the widow Catherine Guérin, daughter of Farmer Leonard, who is well off, and according to Maurice, of suitable age to marry Germain. Before he starts on his journey, a neighbor of Germain, the poor widow Guillette, asks him to take in his care her sixteen-year-old daughter Mary, who has engaged to go as a shepherdess to a farmer at Fourche. On the way, Pierre, the young son of Germain, insists that his father shall take him as well as little Mary to Fourche on his horse, La Grise. The trio lose their way, the horse runs off, and they are obliged to spend the night on the borders of the «haunted pool.» The tact of little Mary, and her kindness to his child, so work on Germain that he falls in love with her. He goes on, however, to see the widow; but her coquetry, and the insincerity of her father, disgust him, and he does not make his offer of marriage. On the way home he overtakes little Mary, who has been insulted by her employer at The Elms. At first she refuses to marry Germain, calling him too old. But in the course of a year she changes her mind, and makes him perfectly happy.

Little Fadette (La Petite Fadette), a novel by George Sand, appeared in 1848.

It is one of George Sand's short studies of peasant life, considered by many critics her finest work, in which she embodied loving reminiscences of her childish days in the province of Berry. It is a poetic idyl, recounted with a simple precision which places the reader vividly in the midst of the homely incidents and daily interests of country life.

To Père and Mère Barbeau, living thriftily upon their little farm, arrive twin boys whom they name Landry and Sylvain. As the boys grow up, they show an excessive fondness for each other, which their father fears may cause them sorrow. So he decides to separate them by placing one at service with his neighbor, Père Cailland. Landry, the sturdier and more independent, chooses the harder lot of leaving home. He adapts himself to the change and is happy; while Sylvain, idle, and petted

by his mother, suffers from the separation and is jealous of his brother's new friends. Later the two brothers both love the same woman, little Fadette. The plot centres itself in the outcome of this situation.

Histoire de Ma Vie, L', by George Sand. This work was begun in 1847, and completed in 1855. It was published in Paris at the latter date, and republished, essentially unchanged, in 1876.

The four volumes of autobography, comprising over 1,800 pages, deal with the first forty years of the author's life, and close twenty-one years before her death. The first and second may be styled the introduction to the story; being devoted mainly to the antecedents of the writer, her lineage, her father's letters, and to a running commentary on the times. The autobiography proper begins in the third volume. Here the extremely sensitive nature, and vivid, often wild, imagination of a girl, may be seen unfolding itself in continuous romance, sufficient in quantity and quality to foreshadow, if not to reveal, one of the most prolific novelists in French literature.

In these pages, the writer portrays a genius in embryo fretting over its ideals, —in the passion for study and observation; in the convent experience of transition from realism to mysticism; in domestic hopes and their rapid disillusioning. In the last volume appear the beginnings of the George Sand of our literature,—the mystic transforming into the humanitarian and the reformer; the dreamer subdued by many sorrows; the new novelist happy or defiant amidst her friends and foes.

As a work of art and as an autobiography, 'L'Histoire de Ma Vie' is defective in the lack of proportion involved by overcrowding the story at the beginning with extraneous matter and childhood experiences, to the exclusion of important episodes of maturer years, and the abrupt ending of the narrative where the author has just entered upon her literary career.

But taken as a whole, the autobiography is an invaluable contribution to the French literature of the first half of the nineteenth century. Outside of contemporary interests, we have, with a few reservations, the frank, vivid portraiture of a child both of kings and toilers; a woman of the convent and of bohemia; a genius in literature striving for the welfare of her kind.

Elle et Lui, by George Sand. (1859.) A novel based on the author's relations twenty-five years before, in 1834, with Alfred de Musset, whose death occurred in 1857. As the story was one to which there could be no reply by the person most concerned, an indignant brother, Paul de Musset, wrote 'Lui et Elle' to alter the lights on the picture. At the entrance of the woman known in literature as George Sand upon the bohemian freedom in Paris, she shared her life with Jules Sandeau, and first used the pen-name Jules Sand, when he and she worked together and brought out a novel entitled 'Rose et Blanche.' Enabled shortly after to get a publisher for 'Indiana,' which was wholly her own work, she changed her pen-name to George Sand. But Sandeau and she did not continue together. Alfred de Musset and she entered upon a relationship of life and literary labor which took them to Italy at the end of 1833, gave them a short experience of harmony in 1834, but came to an end by estrangement between them in 1835. Her side of this estrangement is reflected in 'Elle et Lui,' and his in Paul de Musset's 'Lui et Elle.'

Delphine, by Madame de Staël, was her first romance; it was published in 1802. The heroine is an ideal creation. Madame d'Albemar (Delphine), a young widow, devotedly attached to her husband's memory, falls promptly in love with Léonce as soon as she meets him. The feeling is reciprocated, and Léonce bitterly repents his engagement to Delphine's cousin Mathilde. But Delphine's mother, Madame de Vernon, a treacherous, intriguing woman, determines to separate the lovers; and the story relates the progress of her machinations.

Its bold imagery, keenness of observation, and power of impassioned description, perhaps justify 'Delphine's' position among the masterpieces of French literature. But neither situations nor characters are true to nature. The only real person in the book is Madame de Vernon, a mixture of pride, duplicity, ostentation, avarice, polished wickedness, and false good-nature. But the romance had a special interest for Madame de Staël's contemporaries, for several of the

great men and women of the time appear in it under the thinnest of disguises. M. de Lebensée, the noble Protestant, is Benjamin Constant; the virtuous and accomplished Madame de Cerlèbe is Madame de Staël's mother; Delphine is of course Madame de Staël herself; and Madame de Vernon is Talleyrand: «So we are both,» said he to her, «in your last book, I hear; I disguised as an old woman, and you as a young one.» As in the case of 'Corinne,' the liberal ideas scattered through the story drew down on the author the anger of Napoleon, who ordered her to leave France.

Corinne; or, Italy, by Madame de Staël. Corinne's story is quite secondary, in the author's intention, to her characterization of Italy, but it runs thus: Oswald, Lord Nelvil, an Englishman, while traveling in Italy, meets Corinne, artist, poet, and musician, with a mysterious past. Their friendship ripens into love; but Oswald tells Corinne that his dying father desired him to marry Lucile, the daughter of Lord Edgermond. Corinne then discloses that her mother, an Italian, was the first wife of Lord Edgermond; and that after her mother's death and her father's second marriage, her life had been made so unhappy by her stepmother that she had returned to Italy, where she had been for eight years when Oswald arrived. He goes back to England, with the intention of restoring to Corinne her fortune and title; and there meets Lucile, and learns that his father had really wished him to marry Lord Edgermond's elder daughter, but had distrusted Corinne because of her religion and Italian training. And now the too facile Oswald falls in love with Lucile. Corinne, who has secretly followed him, sends him his ring and his release. Believing that Corinne knows nothing of his change of feelings, but has set him free of her own desire, he marries Lucile. Five years later, Oswald and Lucile visit Florence, where Corinne is still living, but in the last stages of a decline which began when Oswald broke her heart by marrying. The sisters are reconciled, but Oswald sees Corinne only as she is dying.

In Corinne and Lucile, the author has endeavored to represent the ideal woman of two nations; the qualities which make Corinne the idol of Italians, however, repel the unemotional Englishman. But besides its romantic and sentimental interest, in its treatment of literature and art it has always been considered authoritative. It served indeed for many years as a guide-book for travelers in Italy, though modern discoveries have somewhat impugned its sufficiency. When it first appeared in 1807, its success was instantaneous; and Napoleon, who detested the author, was so much chagrined that he himself wrote an unfavorable criticism which appeared in the Moniteur.

Roman Affairs ('Les Affaires de Rome'), by Félicité Robert de Lamennais, was written after the rupture of the author with the Papacy. It contains an account of his journey to Rome, with Montalembert and Lacordaire, and their efforts to obtain a decision on the orthodoxy of the doctrines inculcated by their journal L'Avenir (The Future), which held that the Church should put herself at the head of the democratic movement. The book contains also, under the caption Des Maux de l'Eglise et de la Société, what the author considered a faithful picture of the Catholic Church throughout the world, as well as of the state of society. He indicates remedies to cure the evils of both, while affirming that there is a complete antagonism between the Church and the people in every country, an antagonism growing ever more acute. The Church of the future will not be, he maintains, that of Rome, whose day is past, nor will it be that of Protestantism—an illegitimate, illogical system that, under the deceptive appearance of liberty, has introduced the brutal despotism of force into the State and is the source of egotism in the individual. What the future Church is to be, however, Lamennais does not make clear.

Oriental Religions: India, China, Persia, by Samuel Johnson. Mr. Johnson's labors in producing this trilogy extended over many years. The first volume, India, appeared in 1872; the second, China, in 1877; and the last, Persia, in 1885, after the author's death. The volumes, although separate, really constitute one work, the underlying idea of which is that there is a Universal Religion, «a religion behind all religions»; that not Buddhism, nor Brahminism, nor Mahometanism, nor even Christianity, is the true religion; but that

these are only phases of the one great religion that is back of them all and expresses itself, or various phases of itself, through them all. And he maintains that the «Universal Religion» is revealed and illustrated in the Oriental religions. This thesis pervades the whole work and is present in every chapter. It presides over the search for facts and the selection and combination of facts, and is defended with skill and enthusiasm. The work is therefore not really a history, or a compendium of Oriental philosophy, but the exposition of this theory to which the author had devoted the study of a lifetime. Mr. Johnson was a sound scholar, a deep thinker, a patient investigator, and an earnest and eloquent writer. It is not necessary to accept his estimate of the relative values of Christianity and the religions of ancient life in Asia; but this whole work taken together, certainly forms a valuable contribution to the elucidation of the thought expressed by Chevalier Bunsen in the title to one of his works, 'God in History.'

Esoteric Buddhism, by A. P. Sinnett, was first published in England in 1883, and appeared in America in a revised form in 1884.

The author's claims are modest; the work purporting to be but a partial exposition, not a complete defense, of Buddhism from the standpoint of the esoteric. There are difficulties for the exoteric reader in the terminology employed, which seems as yet to have come to no widely accepted definitiveness; but much of the exposition may be readily grasped by the attentive lay mind. Great stress is naturally laid on the Buddhist theory of cosmogony, which is a form of evolution, both physical and psychic; on the doctrine of reincarnation, distinctly affirmed; on Nirvana, «a sublime state of conscious rest in omniscience»; and on Karma, the idea of ethical causation. The author gives also a survey of occult and theosophic doctrines in general, and the esoteric conception of Buddha; in a word, he discusses the origin of the world and of man, the ultimate destiny of our race, and the nature of other worlds and states of existence differing from those of our present life. The exposition is frankly made, and the language, occasionally obscure, is generally incisive and clear.

Christianity in China, Tartary, and Thibet, by the Abbé Huc. A curiously interesting and elaborate history of the presence in the Chinese Empire of Christian missions from the time of the Apostles to the end of the seventeenth century. The author was a Roman Catholic missionary in China, 1840–52. By shaving his head and dyeing his skin yellow, and wearing a queue and Chinese costume, and by a thorough command of the Chinese language, he was able to travel not only in China proper, but in Thibet and Tartary. He published in 1850 an exceedingly interesting account of his travels during 1844–46, and in 1854 a work on the Chinese Empire. His first work related marvels of travel which aroused incredulity; but later researches have amply shown that this was unjust. The final work, connecting the history of the Chinese Empire with the maintenance through centuries of Christian missions, is a work of great value for the history of the far East. Huc wrote in French; but all the works here mentioned were brought out in English, and met with wide popular acceptance. The 'Travels in the Chinese Empire' came out in a cheap edition, 1859; the 'Chinese Empire, Tartary, and Thibet,' was in 5 vols., 1855–58; and the 'Christianity,' etc., 3 vols., 1857–58.

Animal Symbolism in Ecclesiastical Architecture, by E. P. Evans. A work of curious interest, designed to trace the very wide use of animal symbols in religious relations. The famous work of an Alexandrian Greek, known as the 'Physiologus' or The Naturalist, became at a very early date a compendium of current opinions and ancient traditions touching the characteristics of animals and of plants, viewed as affording moral or religious suggestion. The mystical meaning of the various beasts grew to be a universally popular study, and the 'Physiologus' was translated into every language used by readers. «Perhaps no book,» says Mr. Evans, «except the Bible, has ever been so widely diffused among so many peoples and for so many centuries as the 'Physiologus.'» The story of this symbolism in its application, with modifications, in architecture, is told by Mr. Evans with fullness of knowledge and sound judgment of significance of facts. It is a very curious and a singularly interesting history.

Bible Lands, Recent Research in: Its Progress and Results. Edited by Hermann von Hilprecht. (1897.) A work of definitive and comprehensive excellence, presenting in eight chapters, by as many writers of high authority, the best new knowledge of the fruits of Oriental exploration throwing light on the Bible. It grew out of a series of articles prepared by leading American and European specialists for the Sunday-School Times; and it thus carries an attestation which will commend it to readers who desire a trustworthy account of the recent most remarkable expansion of knowledge concerning Palestine, Babylonia, Egypt, and Arabia, in respect of their history previous to and during the «Mosaic» period. As some of the art objects pictured in the illustrations are of date 4000 B. C., it will be seen that the recovery of a time long before Abraham's opens to view pages of the story of mankind of extreme interest and significance. The new light thus thrown upon the ancient East shows how «Ur of the Chaldees» was, to older cities near the head of the Persian Gulf, a new mart of trade and seat of culture, such as Chicago is to New York; and how Abraham in going to Palestine went to the Far West of that Oriental world, where the east coast of the Mediterranean was to the world of culture what the American Pacific coast is to-day. It was Abraham who thus first acted on the advice, «Young man, Go West.» The date of his defensive expedition related in Genesis xiv. is now definitely fixed by Babylonian inscriptions at about 2250 B. C.; and the invasion he repelled is found to have been in pursuance of aims on which the kings of Babylonia are known to have acted as early as 3800 B. C., or fully 1500 years before Abraham.

Mycenæan Age, The. A Study of the monuments and culture of Pre-Homeric Greece, by Dr. Chrestos Tsountas and J. Irving Manatt. With an introduction by Dr. Dörpfeld. A most valuable summary of the discoveries of twenty years, from Schliemann's first great «find» at Mycenæ to 1896. Dr. Tsountas was commissioned in 1886, by the Greek government, to continue Schliemann's work; and after seven years of explorations, he brought out a volume on 'Mycenæ and the Mycenæan Civilization,' in which he undertook a systematic handling of the whole subject of prehistoric Greek culture in the light of the monuments. This was written in Greek and published at Athens. Dr. Manatt, of the Greek chair at Brown University, undertook, on his return from a four-years' residence in Greece, to prepare an English version of Tsountas's work; but later, in view of three years' rapid progress of explorations, and with the aid of new materials furnished by Tsountas, he made a largely new work, bringing the Mycenæan story up to date. This story is «a great chapter of veritable history newly added to the record of the Greek race.» It «covers the period approximately from the sixteenth to the twelfth century B. C.» It had been taken for granted that the time of Homer represented the earliest known stage of Greek civilization, the childhood of the race. But Homer lived in Ionia of Asia Minor, as late at least as the ninth century B. C.; and the new discoveries show the Mycenæan civilization widely spread in Attica and central Greece, and Crete even, seven hundred years before Homer. Of the life and culture of this pre-Homeric Greece, the story told by Drs. Tsountas and Manatt gives a full, exact, and richly illustrated view.

Myths of Greece and Rome, by H. A. Guerber. An entertaining account of Grecian and Roman mythology, with special regard to its great influence upon literature and art. Upwards of seventy-five full-page illustrations of paintings and statuary show how art has taken its subjects from mythology; and poetical quotations represent the subject's literary side. The volume includes a double-page map of the classic regions, a genealogical table, and a glossary.

Classical Greek Poetry, The Growth and Influence of, by Professor R. C. Jebb. (1893.) Delivered originally as lectures at Johns Hopkins University, these chapters compose a brilliant sketch of the history and character of Greek poetry, epic, lyric, and dramatic. The introductory analysis of the Greek temperament is followed by an account of the rise of the lyric in Ionia,—as a partial outgrowth of the earlier epic,—and of the newer form, the drama, which came to supersede it in popularity. One

of the most interesting chapters is occupied with the discussion of Pindar, in some respects the most interesting individuality in Greek literature,—"the most wonderful, perhaps, in lofty power, that the lyric poetry of any age can show." In the last chapter, on 'The Permanent Power of Greek Poetry,' Professor Jebb sums up the great elements in our present civilization directly traceable to the force and genius of the Greeks. In this work he unites rare literary skill with the ripest scholarship. To the student who seeks to know what Greece and her literature means to the present age, but who has no time for superfluous dates or facts, or disquisitions, this work is indispensable; for the author, a true Greek in a modern age, stands among the leading interpreters of her greatness.

Epictetus, The Morals of, consisting of his 'Manual' and 'Discourses,' are the sole writings preserved to our age, through the assiduity of his pupil Arrian. Published in the early second century, they afford our only record of the doctrines of the greatest of the Stoics. The 'Manual,' still a favorite with all thoughtful readers, is a guide to right living. Its tone is that of a half-sad serenity that would satisfy the needs of the soul with right living in this world, since we can have no certain knowledge of the truth of any other. "Is there anything you highly value or tenderly love? estimate at the same time its true nature. Is it some possession? remember that it may be destroyed. Is it wife or child? remember that they may die." "We do not choose out our own parts in life, and have nothing to do with those parts; our simple duty is to play them well." The 'Discourses,' also, display a simple, direct eloquence; but they introduce frequent anecdotes to enliven an appeal or illustrate a principle. Both disclose the Phrygian freedman as a singularly noble soul, unaffected, pure, self-centred, supremely gentle, and winning.

Alcestis, a tragedy, by Euripides. Admetus is doomed to die, but the Fates consent to spare him if he can find some one willing to die in his stead; and he is unmanly enough to beseech his aged parents, who refuse. His wife Alcestis, however, offers herself, and the unheroic Admetus accepts. Hercules passes that way, is entertained by Admetus, and becomes scandalously merry and roystering, till he discovers the cause of the wailings and the signs of sorrow in the house, when he undertakes to rescue Alcestis from her fate. The Chorus of old men bewail the lot of their mistress. Admetus reproaches his father bitterly for not saving her by the sacrifice of his life; and the old man hurls back his insults, and taunts him with his cowardice in consenting to accept the offer of Alcestis. In the midst of this, Hercules once more stands on the threshold, this time with the veiled form of Alcestis beside him. 'Alceste, ou Triomphe d'Hercule' was acted with great success at Paris in 1674. The music was by Lulli. The libretto of the 'Alcestis' of Gluck, the most admired opera of the great master, was written by Calzabigi; and unlike most librettos, is a dramatic poem of a high order, full of strong situations and instinct with fervid passion. Browning deals with the same subject in 'Balaustion's Adventure.'

Ion, a drama, by Euripides. (423 B. C.) The story, wrought into a drama of high patriotic and of profound human interest by Euripides, was that of Ion as the ancestor of the Ionians, or Athenian Greeks, reputed to be the son of Xuthus and his wife Creusa, but in reality a son of Apollo and Creusa. The god had caused the infant to be taken by Mercury from the cave where his mother had left him, and to be carried to his temple at Delphi, and brought up as a youthful attendant. Ion's character, and the part he plays as a child devotee at the time of the play, offer a singularly beautiful parallel to the story of the child Samuel in the Hebrew Scripture. The situation in this play, which circumstances had created, is that of Creusa, the mother, in a distracted state, seeking unwittingly the death of her own son. One of the finest passages is a dialogue of splendid power and beauty between Ion and Creusa. For freshness, purity, and charm, Ion is a character unmatched in all Greek drama. The whole play is often pronounced the finest left by Euripides. Its melodramatic richness in ingenious surprises was a new feature of Greek drama, which was especially characteristic of the new comedy of the next century. Mr. Paley says that "none of the plays of Euripides so clearly show his fine

mind, or impress us with a more favorable idea of his virtuous and humane character.» The revelation of domestic emotions in the play, the singular beauty of the scenes which it presents, and the complexity and rapid transitions of its action, suggest a modern romantic drama rather than one strictly Greek. In its general design to represent Apollo, the god of music, poetry, medicine, and prophecy, as the head, through Ion, of the Ionians, the play was of great religious and patriotic interest to its Athenian audience. It can never fail, with its revelations of Greek «sweetness and light,» to be of the deepest human interest.

The 'Ion' of Talfourd bears no relation beyond that of a borrowed name to the play of Euripides. Its Ion figures as king of Argos, and the dramatic interest centres in his readiness to give his life to appease the Divine anger shown by a pestilence raging at Argos. The king's character is finely brought out, and the impression given of the relentless working of destiny is in the Greek spirit.

Birds, The, by the Greek dramatist Aristophanes, is a comedy that appeared in 414 B. C. It belongs with the writer's earlier plays, in which farcical situations, exuberant imagination, and a linguistic revel, are to be noted. The comedy is a burlesque on the national mythology: the author creates a cloudland for his fancy to sport in without restraint. A couple of old Athenians, Euelpides and Peisthetairos, sick of the quarrels and corruptions of the capital, decide to quit the country. They seek Epops, now called Tereus, who has become King of the Birds. He tells them so much about the bird kingdom that they are interested; and after a council of the birds,—who, at first hostile, finally give the strangers a friendly reception,—propose to build a walled city (Cloud-Cuckoo-Land) to shut out the gods and enhance bird power. This is done under Peisthetairos's supervision. Various messengers come from Athens and are summarily treated; a deputation from the gods also comes, offering peace, which is accepted on condition that the birds are reinstated in all their old-time rights. The comedy closes with the marriage hymn for Peisthetairos and Basileia, the beautiful daughter of Zeus. Throughout, the bird chorus sings lofty poetry, and the comedy parts are full of rollicking audacity of wit,—much of it, however, so dependent upon local allusion or verbal play as to make it obscure for the English reader.

Alexandra, a poem, by Lycophron of Chalcis, who lived in the third century before Christ. Alexandra is the name which the author gives Cassandra. The poem is in part a prophecy of the downfall of Troy, and is related, not by Cassandra, but by a soldier, who tells Priam that the princess is kept a prisoner by Apollo, and that he now rehearses to the king what he has heard from her lips. The work contains 1,474 verses, and is a confused medley of mythology, history, and geography, with here and there a few traces of real poetry. Some of Lycophron's inventions are of a very grotesque character. Among other marvels, he makes Hercules live a considerable time in the belly of a whale, and chop up the entrails of the monster for food.

Memorabilia, The. The Apomnemoneumata, by Xenophon, is generally known by its Latin title of 'The Memorabilia,'—an incorrect and somewhat misleading translation of the Greek word. This is the most important of the writings that the author has devoted to the memory of Socrates. Like Plato, he dwells principally on those doctrines of the master that harmonize with his own views. In the beginning, by way of preface, he replies to the positive accusations brought against the philosopher. Then he proceeds to develop his real purpose; which is to depict the true Socrates, not from the opinions of others, which are always controvertible, but from his own words and actions, and in this way place under the eyes of the Athenians a correct likeness of the man they condemned because they did not know him. He next treats of the many examples of right living given by Socrates to his countrymen, and of the lesson of his life. After the lesson of his life comes the lesson of his discourses. This is embodied in a series of dialogues between Socrates and persons engaged in different occupations, upon the subjects which engrossed his whole attention: piety towards the gods, temperance, the duties incumbent on children with regard to parents, friendship, the political virtues, the useful arts, and the science

of dialectics. As it was Xenophon's object to create a feeling of love and veneration for his master among the Athenians, he touches chiefly on those points in the character of Socrates that he believed would conduce to this end. Thus he describes him as teaching that in matters of religion every one should follow the usages of his city. Socrates, he says, sacrificed openly and publicly; he not only consulted the oracles, but he strongly advised his friends to consult them; he believed in divination, and paid close attention to the signs by which the divinity communicated with himself. More than half of the chapters in the third book are devoted to the conversation of Socrates with generals and hipparchs, and Xenophon attributes much of his own knowledge of military matters to his good fortune in having been acquainted with his master. The most beautiful dialogues, however, are those which deal with the feelings that ought to actuate the members of the same family,—the love of the mother for her child, and of brother for brother. The chapters which conclude the work are noted for deep feeling, tenderness, and elevation of thought.

Ajax, a tragedy, by Sophocles. After the death of Achilles, the Greek leaders decide to give his arms to Ulysses, as the most worthy to bear them. The neglected Ajax is furious, and goes forth in the night to avenge the affront. Minerva deprives him of reason, and he attacks the flocks of sheep in the Greek camp, mistaking them for his enemies. When exhausted with slaughter, he leads the surviving sheep, chained as prisoners, to his tent. When he recovers his senses, he sees into what abysses the wrath of the gods has plunged him. He must become the jest of the army if he remains before Troy; he will shame his old father if he returns to Salamis: he resolves to end his dishonored life. The prayers of Tecmessa, his captive mistress, and of his Salaminian comrades, are unavailing. Yet it is with regret that he quits this beautiful world. The monologue in which he bids it farewell, and which is the most remarkable passage in the drama, contains entrancing pictures of the life he is about to abandon. He takes leave of his country, his father's hearth, the companions of his childhood, and of glorious Athens. He has tears even for Troy, a land he lately called his foe, but become for him now a second country, by reason of so many years of combats and of glory. The names of his beloved parents are his last words on earth; the next will be uttered in Hades. Then follow the attempt to prevent his burial, which, if successful, would doom him to wander forever, an unhappy and restless ghost, through the infernal regions; the despair of his brother Teucer, Teucer's vehement invectives against the enemies of the hero, and the noble generosity of Ulysses, who undertakes the defense of the dead.

Æthiopica, by Heliodorus, bishop of Tricca in Thessaly. This romance was written in his youth towards the close of the fourth century, or according to some, in the second century; and was the occasion of reproach to him in his manhood, though without reason. It is divided into ten books, and relates the adventures of the Ethiopian princess Chariclea; who, having as an infant been exposed to death by her mother, is discovered by some humane people and carried to Delphi, where she meets the beautiful Theagenes, and after innumerable adventures, marries him. The pair live happily for a while, and then encounter dangers of the most varied character. They are about to be killed, when Chariclea is recognized and restored to her proper station. This interminable romance enjoyed a great reputation from the Renaissance down to the close of the last century. It is now neglected, although in variety of incident it may be said to rival the modern novel. It has some decided literary qualities. What it lacks is observation of character and real passion. It abounds in curious details on the state of Egypt at the period of which it treats.

Anthia and Habrocomus, or **The Ephesiaca,** a Greek romance, by Xenophon of Ephesus, written during the fourth century of the Christian era. It was lost until the eighteenth century, and then found in the Florentine library by Bernard de Montfaucon. It was at once translated into most modern languages. The subject of the story is the lot of two lovers united by marriage, but separated by destiny, and coming together again only after a long series of misfortunes. Their beauty is the cause of all their

afflictions, lighting the fires of passion, jealousy, and revenge, and constantly endangering the fidelity they have sworn to each other. But, by marvelous stratagems, they triumph over all the attempts made to compel them to break their vows, and escape unharmed from the most difficult situations. At length, after many wanderings over land and sea, they meet once more. Anthia declares that she is as faithful as when she first left Tyre for Syria. She has escaped unscathed from the menaces of brigands, the assaults of pirates, the outrages of debauchees, and many a threat of death. Habrocomus assures her, in reply, that no other young girl has seemed to him beautiful, no woman has pleased him, and he is now as devotedly hers as when she left him a prisoner in a Tyrian dungeon. The faults of the story are the grotesque improbability of many of its inventions and its want of proportion; its merits are pithiness, clearness, and elegance of style.

Alexiad, a life of the Emperor Alexis Comnenus, by the Princess Anna Comnena, his daughter. This work, which is one of the most important authorities for the history of the closing years of the eleventh century, is written in modern Greek, and divided into fifteen books. It gives a vivid picture of the First Crusade, which the author had seen, and of the antagonistic interests of the Greeks and Crusaders, united indeed against the Infidels, but in a state of constant hostility to each other. Her father is her hero; she defends all his acts, and attempts especially to prove that the charge of perfidy brought against him by the Franks was baseless. She shows him to have been an active and energetic prince, a good captain, a thorough tactician, an intrepid soldier, and a consummate statesman. She reproaches the crusaders with all sorts of crime, particularly Bohemund, the son of Robert Guiscard and the personal enemy of her father. The work is crowded with useless details, which Byzantine etiquette rendered important; but Anna Comnena has preserved the knowledge of a multitude of curious incidents, which but for her would have been lost to history. She has been criticized for relating marvels as if they were real facts, a habit which simply proves that the Greeks were as superstitious as the Latins. The old Greek and the new Frank civilization contrast strongly in her pages.

Elegantiæ Latinæ Sermonis: Elegancies of Latin Speech, by Laurentius Valla (Lorenzo della Valle), 1444; 59th ed. 1536. A standard work on Latin style, written in the days of the earlier Italian Renaissance, when the Latin Middle Ages were coming to a close. It is notable as the latest example of Latin used as a living tongue. Valla was a thoroughly Pagan Humanist. His 'De Voluptate,' written at Rome about 1443, was a scholarly and philosophical apology for sensual pleasure; the first important word of the new paganism. The 'Elegancies' followed, and the two works gave their author the highest reputation as a brilliant writer, and critic of Latin composition. At an earlier date (1440) Valla had published a work designed to show that the papal claim of a grant made to the papacy by Constantine had no valid historical foundation. This was the first effort of skepticism in that direction; yet the successor of Eugenius IV., Nicholas V., invited Valla, as one of the chief scholars of the age, to take the post of apostolic secretary at Rome, and paid him munificently for a translation of Thucydides into Latin. Valla further did pre-Reformation work by his 'Adnotationes' on the New Testament, in which for the first time the Latin Vulgate version was subjected to comparison with the Greek original. Erasmus re-edited this work, and Ulrich von Hutten republished the attack on the papal claims. The permanent interest of Valla is that of an able initiator of criticism, linguistic, historical, and ethical.

Bohn's Libraries. A uniform 'Publication Series' of standard works of English and European literature, of which Thomas Carlyle said: «I may say in regard to all manner of books, Bohn's Publication Series is the usefulest thing I know.» It covers the whole ground of history, biography, topography, archæology, theology, antiquities, science, philosophy, natural history, poetry, art, and fiction, with dictionaries and other books of reference; and comprises translations from French, German, Italian, Spanish, Scandinavian, Anglo-Saxon, Latin, and Greek. The originator of the enterprise, Henry George Bohn, a London bookseller, who startled the English trade by issuing in 1841 a guinea catalogue of some 25,000 important and valuable old books, began in 1846 with the Standard Library.

His design was to promote the sale of good books by a cheap uniform issue of works of a solid and instructive kind. The choice of type, paper, and binding was most judicious, and for cheap books nothing equal to it has ever been done. The Standard now numbers 302 vols. The other libraries added later are (with present number), the Historical, 23 vols.; the Philosophical, 15 vols.; Ecclesiastical and Theological, 15 vols.; Antiquarian, 35 vols.; Illustrated, 78 vols.; Sports and Games, 16 vols.; Classical, 103 vols.; Collegiate, 10 vols.; Scientific, 44 vols.; Economics and Finance, 5 vols.; Reference, 32 vols.; Novelists', 12 vols.; and Artists', 9 vols.; making 709 volumes classified under 13 heads. The great success of Mr. Bohn's scheme initiated a half-century of inexpensive production and wide distribution of books of real value, which cannot but have done much for the spread of real culture throughout the English-speaking world. The Libraries passed into the hands of Bell & Daldy, later Bell & Sons, in 1864; and the American interest is now that of Macmillan & Co.

Attic Philosopher, An ('Un Philosophe sous les Toits') appeared in 1850. The author, Émile Souvestre, then forty-four, was already well known as a writer of stories; but this book was less a story than a collection of sympathetic moralizings upon life, "the commonplace adventures of an unknown thinker in those twelve hostelries of time called months." He shows us one year in the life of a poor workingman who, watching brilliant Paris from his garret window, knows moments of envy, ambition, and loneliness. For these moods he finds a cure in kindness to others, in a recognition of his own limitations, and in a resolve to make the best of things. The voice is that of Souvestre himself, deducing from his own experience lessons of contentment, brotherly love, and simplicity. His character sketches include the frail and deformed Uncle Maurice, learning self-abnegation; the drunken Michael Arout, regenerated through love and care for his child; the kind and ever-youthful Frances and Madeleine, middle-aged workwomen, cheerful under all hardships; and many more vivid personalities. He excels in presenting the nobility hidden under commonplace exteriors, and the pathos involved in commonplace conditions. In 1851 the French Academy crowned the 'Attic Philosopher'; and in 1854, after the death of Souvestre, it awarded his widow the Lambert prize, which is always bestowed upon the most useful author of the year.

Brand's Observations on Popular Antiquities. By John Brand. An entirely new and revised edition, with the additions of Sir Henry Ellis. (1887.) A work devoted to popular explanation of the customs, ceremonies, superstitions, etc., of the common people. It is at once instructive and very entertaining.

Hereditary Genius, by Francis Galton. (1874.) In this intelligent and interesting study an attempt is made to submit the laws of Heredity to a quantitative test, by means of statistics. To the result desired Mr. Galton contributes many figures, many facts, and few generalizations. His pursuit is purposely confined to the evidence of the inheritance of the fine mental condition or quality called genius,—whether a man endowed with it is likely to have inherited it, or to be reasonably certain to pass it on to his sons and grandsons. The author began his researches with a work on 'English Judges' from 1660 to 1865. In these two centuries and a half he found that out of the 286 judges 112 had more or less distinguished kinsmen, a result favoring the theory of a transmission of qualities in the ratio of 1:3. He goes on to study seven groups composed of statesmen, generals, men of letters, men of science, artists, poets, and divines, the number of families considered being about three hundred, and including nearly one thousand more or less remarkable men. His conclusion is, that the probability that an exceptionally able or distinguished man will have had an exceptionally able father is thirty-one per cent., that he will have exceptionally able brothers forty-one per cent., exceptionally able sons forty-eight per cent., etc. He does not find it to be true that the female line bequeaths better qualities than the male line; and he suggests the explanation that the aunts, sisters, and daughters of great men, having been accustomed to a higher standard of mental and perhaps of moral life than the average prevailing standard, will not be satisfied with the average man, and are therefore less apt to marry, and so to transmit their exceptional qualities. He admits, however, that it is impossible, with our

present knowledge of statistics, to put this theory to the proof. Mr. Galton groups his facts with great skill, but his direct object is to arrive rather at a law of averages than a law of heredity. That is, his method is purely statistical, and cannot therefore be applied with finality to moral facts. «Number is an instrument at once too coarse to unravel the delicate texture of moral and social phenomena, and too fragile to penetrate deeply into their complicated and multiple nature.» Yet Mr. Galton, in producing his extremely interesting and suggestive books, 'Hereditary Genius,' 'English Men of Science,' and 'Inquiries into Human Faculty and its Development,' has helped to establish the truth of psychological heredity, and the objective reality of its still mysterious laws.

Body and Mind; by Henry Maudsley. (1870.) A book of marked importance as an inquiry into the connection of body and mind, and their mutual influence, especially in reference to mental disorders. As considerably enlarged in 1873, the volume includes a chapter on Conscience and Organization, and essays on Hamlet, Swedenborg, the Theory of Vitality, and the Limits of Philosophical Inquiry. In his 'Body and Will,' 'Physiology of Mind,' 'Pathology of Mind,' and 'Responsibility in Mental Disease,' Dr. Maudsley treats very fully and carefully special parts of the great study which he has made peculiarly his own.

Hypnotism, Mesmerism, and the New Witchcraft. 1893. (A new edition, 1896, with chapters on 'The Eternal Gullible,' and note on the hypnotism of 'Trilby.') By Ernest Hart. A volume of papers which originally appeared in the Nineteenth Century and the British Medical Journal. Its chief purpose is to show that «hypnotism, when it is not a pernicious fraud, is a mere futility, which should have no place in the life of those who have work to do in the world.» Dr. Hart looks upon spiritualism, mesmerism, faith cure, etc., as examples of false science, on a slender basis of physiological and pathological facts. He thinks that a prevalent system of imposture has imposed upon a good many journalists and men of literary culture. He does not deny the remarkable physical facts of hypnotism, spiritualism, etc., but only the explanation of them and the use to which they are put. Some «confessions by a professional medium» are given in the second edition; and in every way the work is an aggressive survey of a class of facts and beliefs which persistently challenge attention, and which are matters of belief now, as in all past ages, to a very large part of the mass of mankind.

New England, A Compendious History of, by the Rev. John Gorham Palfrey, D. D. This history is the chief and monumental work of its author, a distinguished scholar and divine. It embraces the time from the first discovery of New England by Europeans down to the first general Congress of the Anglo-American colonies in 1765. But a supplementary chapter has been added, giving a summary of the events of the last ten years of colonial dependence down to the battles of Lexington and Bunker Hill. The four volumes were originally issued at intervals from 1865 to 1873. A revised and final edition was issued in 1883, after the author's death. Dr. Palfrey divides New England history into three cycles of eighty-six years each. The first, dating from the Stuart accession to the throne of England in the spring of 1603, ends on April 19, 1689, when the colonists, betrayed by Joseph Dudley, imprisoned the royal governor Andros, thus marking the First Revolution. The Second Revolution was inaugurated April 19, 1775, when, betrayed by Governor Hutchinson, the people rose and fought the battle of Lexington and Concord. The Third began on April 19, 1861, when the first blood in the revolution against the domination of the slave power was shed in the streets of Baltimore. Palfrey's history embraces the first two of these periods, and covers the physical, social, and political conditions which have determined the growth and progress of the New England people. The author has treated this subject with wider scope and greater detail than any other writer. He has handled it with a force and vivacity of style, and with a careful minuteness of investigation combined with a discriminating spirit of inquiry, which have elicited the admiration of every scholar who has entered the same field. Some of Dr. Palfrey's judgments have been disputed, but his great work as a whole remains

unchallenged as a valuable contribution to American history.

Looking Backward, and Equality, by Edward Bellamy. Mr. Bellamy's nationalistic romance, or vagary, 'Looking Backward,' has had a sale of nearly 400,000 copies in ten years, and is still in demand. It recounts the strange experiences of Julian West, a wealthy young Bostonian, born in 1857, a favorite in the highest social circles, engaged to a beautiful and accomplished lady, Miss Edith Bartlett. West has an elegantly furnished subterranean apartment, where he is accustomed to retire for privacy and rest. In 1887 he is put into a hypnotic sleep.

In the year 2000, Dr. Leete, a retired physician, is conducting excavations in his garden, when West's chamber is disclosed. The doctor, assisted by his daughter Edith, discovers and resuscitates the young man, who finds himself in a regenerated world.

The changed appearance of the city, the absence of buying and selling, the system of credits, the method of exchanges between nations, the regulation of employment by means of guilds, all overwhelm him with surprise.

He notes no distinctions of rich and poor, no poverty, no want, no crime. All the people are mustered into an industrial army at the age of 21, and mustered out at 45.

The national system of dining-rooms, the condition of literary men, the abolition of middlemen, the saving of waste through misdirected energy, matters of religion, of love, of marriage, all open up lines of thought and of action new and strange to him; and, falling in love with Edith, he finds he has fixed his affections upon the great-granddaughter of his old love, Edith Bartlett.

He falls asleep, and seems awake and finds himself back again in the old Boston, with its monopolies and trusts and the frenzied folly of its competitive system, with its contrasts of living and its woe, with all its boundless squalor and wretchedness. He dines with his old companions, and endeavors to interest them in regenerating the world by well-planned co-operative schemes. They denounce him as a pestilent fellow and an anarchist, and he is driven out by them. He awakes from this troubled dream to find himself in harmony with the new conditions; and here 'Equality' takes up the story, and through the explanations of Dr. Leete and Edith, and through his own experiences, he learns how the crude ideals of the nineteenth century were realized in the year 2000.

The first step is substituting democracy for monarchy. To establish public schools is next, since public education is policy for the public welfare. It is further urged that each citizen be intrusted with a share of the public wealth, in the interests of good government. He will then no longer be a champion of a part against the rest, but will become a guardian of the whole.

Life is recognized as the basis of the right of property, since inequality of wealth destroys liberty — private capital being stolen from the public fund. Equality of the sexes is permitted in all occupations; even the costumes are similar, fashion having been dethroned.

The profit system is denounced as «economic suicide,» because it nullifies the benefits of common interests, is hostile to commerce, and largely diminishes the value of inventions.

There is a common religion (based upon the doctrine of love); the old sects are abolished. «If we love one another, God dwelleth in us,» is the keynote of the new dispensation.

There are no more wars; «Old Glory» now betokens that nowhere in the land it floats over is there found a human being oppressed or suffering any want that human aid can relieve.

All questions concerning «killing competition,» «discouraging independence and originality,» «threatening liberty,» etc., as well as the Malthusian objection, seem to be satisfactorily settled in the wonderful success of this great co-operative commonwealth; which would be a less futile dream, if the author had taken the trouble to abolish «human nature» in the beginning.

Political Novels, by Anthony Trollope. These are: 'Phineas Finn,' 'Phineas Redux,' 'The Prime Minister,' and 'The Duke's Children.' Trollope tells us in his autobiography that in 'Phineas Finn' he began a series of semi-political tales, because, being debarred from expressing his opinions in the House of Commons, he could thus declare his convictions. He says: «I was conscious that I could not make a

tale pleasing chiefly by politics. If I wrote politics for my own sake, I must put in love, sport, and intrigue, for the benefit of my readers. In writing 'Phineas Finn' I had constantly before me the need of progression in character, — of marking the changes naturally produced by the lapse of years. I got around me a circle of persons as to whom I knew not only their present characters, but how they would be affected by time and circumstance.» 'Phineas Finn' was completed in May 1867, and its sequel, 'Phineas Redux,' not until 1873. The former traces the career of an Irishman, young and attractive, who goes to London to enter Parliament, leaving behind his boyish sweetheart, Mary Flood-Jones. He is admired by many, especially by Lady Laura Standish, who is succeeded by another love, Violet Effingham, and she by a charming widow, Marie Max-Goesler. In time he gives up politics, goes home, and becomes Inspector of Poor-Houses in County Cork. Trollope says: «I was wrong to marry him to a girl who could only be an incumbrance on his return to the world, and I had no alternative but to kill her.» Phineas Redux goes back to Parliament, has more sentimental experiences, and makes a still higher reputation. A political enemy of Phineas is murdered, and he is accused of the crime, but is acquitted, largely through the efforts of Marie Max-Goesler. 'The Prime Minister' is chiefly devoted to the unhappy marriage of Emily Wharton and Ferdinand Lopez, a Portuguese adventurer, and to the affairs of the prime minister and his wife. The latter couple are known to readers of Trollope's earlier novels as Planty Paul and Lady Glencora, now Duke and Duchess of Omnium. The duke is sensitive, proud, and shy, and feels the burden of his responsibility, while his wife is forever working for his advancement. He goes gladly out of office at last. We hear little of Phineas Finn, save that his second marriage is happy, and that he is made Secretary for Ireland and then Lord of the Admiralty. Trollope tells us that the personages of these books are more or less portraits, not of living men, but of living political characters. 'The Prime Minister' is his ideal statesman. He says: «If my name be still known in the next century, my success will probably rest on the characters of Plantagenet Palliser and Lady Glencora.» This volume was published in 1876, and the series was finished in 1880 with 'The Duke's Children.' This opens with the death of the duchess, and relates the further history of her children. The duke's sons and daughter are a deep disappointment to him. His heir, Lord Silverbridge, is dismissed from college, and enters Parliament as a Conservative, whereas the family has always been Liberal. His daughter insists upon marrying a poor commoner, and his heir upon marrying an American girl, while his younger son is idle and extravagant. In the end, however, he accepts the choice of his children, and the book closes with his return to politics. Phineas Finn and his wife reappear in these pages, he still devoted to politics, and she the faithful friend of the duke and his daughter.

Doctor Thorne, by Anthony Trollope. 'Doctor Thorne' is a story of quiet country life; and the interest of the book lies in the character studies rather than in the plot. The scene is laid in the west of England about 1854. The heroine, Mary Thorne, is a sweet, modest girl, living with her kind uncle, Doctor Thorne, in the village of Greshambury, where Frank Gresham, the young heir of Greshambury Park, falls in love with her. The estate is incumbered; and as it is necessary that Frank should marry for money, his mother, Lady Arabella, banishes Mary from the society of her daughters, and sends Frank to Courcy Castle, where he is expected to win the affections of Miss Dunstable, a wealthy heiress. He remains true to Mary, however; and after a year of enforced absence abroad, he returns and claims her for his wife in the face of every opposition. Roger Scatcherd, the brother of Mary's unfortunate mother, is creditor to Mr. Gresham for a sum of money amounting to the value of the entire estate. After his death his entire fortune falls to Mary Thorne; and the story concludes with the marriage of Frank and Mary, and a return of prosperity to Greshambury Park.

The character of Doctor Thorne stands out vividly in the book as an independent, honest Englishman, offering a pleasing contrast to Lady Arabella with her conventionality and worldliness, and the

coarse vulgarity of Roger Scatcherd and his son.

Claverings, The, by Anthony Trollope, is a novel of contemporary English life, as shown in the fortunes of a country family. The story treats of the inconstant affections of Harry Clavering, the rector's son and cousin of the head of the family. The fickle lover is so agreeable and kind-hearted a young fellow that the tale of his fickleness wins the reader to friendship. All the characters are so typical of the commonplace respectable life that Trollope describes, as to seem like personal acquaintances. The reader is certain of meeting again Lady Ongar, Florence Burton, Lady Clavering, and the rest, and is pleased with the prospect. The book was a great favorite.

Corleone, by F. Marion Crawford, published in 1897, is the fourth in the 'Saracinesca' series of modern Italian stories. The scene is mainly in Sicily. The leading character is Don Orsino, son of Giovanni Saracinesca and hero of 'Sant' Ilario.' The novel takes its title from the fact that Vittoria, the Sicilian hero, is of the Corleone race. The spirited scenes in which the Sicilian peasantry and bandits are leagued against the intruding Romans; the handling of the passions of love, hate, jealousy, and revenge; and the subsidiary scenes of Roman society life in which the Saracinesca move and have their being, afford Mr. Crawford opportunity for characteristic work. As a study of Sicilian character the book is also valuable.

John Ward, Preacher, a novel by Margaret Deland, appeared in 1888. The Presbyterian minister whose name gives its title to the story has married Helen Jeffrey. Mr. Ward is a logical Calvinist, who is assured that belief in election and reprobation, eternal punishment, and kindred doctrines, is necessary to salvation; and so preaches them with force and conviction. While his congregation agrees with him, his wife, who is the niece of a liberal, easy-going Episcopal rector, entertains decidedly broad theological views in general. The couple love each other with that singleness of devotion without which the course of the story would be manifestly improbable; for it depends upon the question whether love will be able to hold together what conscientious habits of thought and ethical convictions tend to drive apart. The comments of the congregation of course have their part in promoting the difficulties that follow. The story is well told, and extremely interesting, although it confesses itself a problem-novel on the very first page.

Cliff-Dwellers, The, by Henry B. Fuller, is a story of contemporary Chicago; a sober arraignment of the sin and greed of a purely material civilization. The protagonists of the drama take their title of «cliff-dwellers» from their occupation of various strata of an enormous office building, owned by the millionaire Ingles, whose beautiful wife is in reality the central character of the story, though she is not presented to the reader till the very last page. A young Easterner, George Ogden, a well-bred, average man of good intentions, is perhaps the hero; as the villain may be identified with Erastus Brainerd, a self-made man, utterly selfish and hard, who has ridden rough-shod over every obstacle, to the goal of a large fortune. Into the life whose standards are set chiefly by the unscrupulous successes of Brainerd, and the æsthetic luxury of the beautiful Mrs. Ingles, all the characters of the story are brought. The motives of the play are envy, ambition, love of ostentation, a thorough worship of the material, as these characteristics manifest themselves in a commercial community. There is a distinct and well-ordered plot, and the characters develop consistently from within. This clever story is too sincere to be called a satire, and too artistic to be called a photograph; but it is executed with a merciless faithfulness that has often elicited both characterizations.

Delectable Duchy, The, by «Q» (A. T. Quiller-Couch). A book of stories, studies, and sketches, some gay and some tragic, but all brief, concise, and dramatic. The scene of all is laid in Cornwall (the Delectable Duchy); they are full of folk-lore, local superstitions and expressions. Among the best are 'The Spinster's Maying,' where the old maid induces the twin brother of her dead lover to court her every year on May Day; 'When the Sap Rose,' full of the joy of springtime; 'The Plumpers'; 'Egg-Stealing'; 'The Regent's Wager,' a mistake which lost one man his life and another his reason; and 'The Conspiracy

aboard the Midas,' to make a dying child's last days happy. These stories were published in 1893, and are the high-water mark of the writer's work, though he has won reputation as a critic and journalist as well as a story-teller.

Rudder Grange, a humorous story by Frank R. Stockton, appeared serially in 1879. It was the first of the author's books to establish for him a wide reputation. A slight thread of story suffices to connect a series of humorous episodes which result from the efforts of a young couple — Euphemia, and her husband who tells the story in the first person — to establish themselves in a summer home at once desirable and inexpensive. They hit upon the plan of securing an old canal-boat, which they fit up and name Rudder Grange. The droll sayings and original doings of Pomona, the servant; the courting of Jonas, her lover; the unique experiences of the boarder; the distresses of Euphemia and her husband, are told in a manner which is irresistibly funny. The same characters reappear in several of Mr. Stockton's later stories, the longest of which is 'Pomona's Travels.'

Princess Aline, The, a novelette by Richard Harding Davis, was published in 1895. The hero, Morton Carlton, is a young artist with an international reputation, wealth, and high social position; altogether, a most fortunate young gentleman. At the time the story opens he takes passage for Europe, because he has fallen in love with the Princess Aline of Hohenwald, or rather with a picture of her; and is determined to meet her, and by the help of the gods to woo her.

On the steamer New York, going over, are a Miss Morris and her aunt. Carlton finds them very pleasant people, desirable to know; he confides the object of his trip to the younger lady. She is at once in sympathy with the romantic, impossible project. The three float around Europe in the wake of the Princess. The book is written in a clever, crisp style, and shows much worldly knowledge.

Knitters in the Sun, by «Octave Thanet» (Miss Alice French), is a collection of nine short stories, all but one illustrating the life of the South or West. They are tales of every-day life and more or less every-day people; notable for simplicity and honesty, excellent as character-studies, and without striking incident, while a sunny wholesome philosophy pervades them all.

John Halifax, Gentleman, by Dinah Maria Muloch Craik. (1856.) The hero of this story, John Halifax, is one of «nature's noblemen,» who, beginning life as a poor boy, works his way up to prosperity and happiness, by means of his high principles, undaunted courage, and nobility of character. Orphaned at the age of eleven years, from that time he is dependent on his own resources. He willingly undertakes any kind of honest work, and for three years gains a livelihood by working for farmers, but at the end of that time is taken into the employ of a Mr. Fletcher, a wealthy tanner. This is the beginning of his better fortune; for Phineas Fletcher, his master's invalid son, takes a great fancy to him and aids him with his education. The heroine is Ursula March; and the simple domestic story includes few minor characters. The interest lies in the development of character: and the author's assertion is that true nobility is of the soul, and does not inhere in wealth, in learning, or in position; and that integrity and loftiness of purpose form the character of a true gentleman. The story is fresh, healthful, and full of interest, and gives an ideal picture of home life in England in the past century.

Romance of Dollard, The, by Mary Hartwell Catherwood, appeared in 1888. It is a romance of New France in 1660, and breaks new historic ground for romantic treatment. Louis XIV. of France has sent out a shipload of stolid peasant girls, as wives for the settlers in New France. In the same ship goes Mademoiselle Claire de Laval-Montmorency, young and very beautiful. When she reaches Quebec, she is unable to explain her purpose in coming out to that wild new country quite to the satisfaction of her uncle, the Bishop of New France. Pending further examination by the bishop, she goes to the marriage market, where the shipload of girls is to be disposed of, to see the strange sight, and to encourage her own maid, who is to choose a husband. There she finds the Sieur des Ormeaux,

Adam Dollard,— the commandant of Montreal. Dollard has loved her in old France; and, at this unexpected meeting, pursues his wooing to such good advantage that they are married at once, before news of the strange proceeding can reach the ears of the stern bishop. Accompanied by Claire's maid, Louise, and Dollard's servant, Jacques, who had chosen each other in the marriage market, Claire and Dollard go by canoe to Montreal.

The Iroquois, the dreaded Six Nations, are moving on the settlements: there are two bands of them; and if these can be prevented from joining forces, New France may still be saved. Adam Dollard, with sixteen others, has sworn to go out and check them, giving and taking no quarter. Dollard, heartbroken at the pain he must cause Claire, and filled with remorse at having so selfishly married her and marred her peace when he knew the fate in store for him, starts off without telling her. Then, ashamed of this cowardice, he returns. She bears the news bravely, as becomes a daughter of the house of Montmorency, and begs to go with him. He cannot grant her prayer; and leaves her with the nuns of the Hôtel-Dieu in Montreal. Claire steals out from the convent in the night, with Massawippa, an Indian girl, whose father, a Huron, had joined Dollard's expedition. With wonderful courage, they fight their way through the wilderness to the little fort which Dollard is defending. Dollard and his men hold the fort eight days against the horde of the Iroquois; then the fort is taken, and all perish. This is a story of heroism, simply told; the truth of the main incidents is vouched for in a preface by no less a historian than Francis Parkman.

Lamplighter, The, by Maria Susanna Cummins, was the author's first book, and appeared in 1854, when she was twenty-seven. This simple home story secured an immediate popularity. The scene is laid in New York. Gerty, a forlorn and ignorant girl, spends her early years with Nan Grant, a coarse, brutal woman who abuses her. Her greatest pleasure is watching old Trueman Flint as he goes his rounds to light the city lamps. Trueman rescues the child, and although he is poor himself, adopts her. Under his loving care, and in association with his neighbors,— thrifty Mrs. Sullivan and her son Willie, a boy somewhat older than herself,— Gertrude grows into a happy and beautiful young girl, the great comfort of Uncle True. She is befriended by Emily Graham, a noble Christian character, the beautiful only daughter of a rich, indulgent father. Emily is blind as the result of a careless act of her young brother. Overcome by remorse, and embittered by his father's reproaches, this brother has disappeared, to Emily's great sorrow. Gerty is sent to school, where she is fitted to teach; but after Trueman's death she becomes a member of the Graham family. Willie Sullivan, the friend of her childhood, becomes a noble-minded and successful young man who falls in love with Gertrude. In Philip Amory, a high-minded man whom Emily and Gertrude meet while traveling, they discover the long-lost brother; and he proves in the end to be Gertrude's father, who for years has been vainly searching for her. The story is weak in plot and characterization; but the idyllic charm of its first hundred pages or so gave it for a few years a very extraordinary vogue. It is now little read.

Queechy, by «Elizabeth Wetherell» (Susan Warner). 'Queechy' was written in 1852, and sold by the thousand in both England and America; being translated into German, French, and Swedish. Mrs. Browning admired it, and wrote of it to a friend: «I think it very clever and characteristic. Mrs. Beecher Stowe scarcely exceeds it, after all her trumpets.» The story takes place chiefly in Queechy, Vermont. Fleda Ringgan, an orphan, on the death of her grandfather, goes to her aunt Mrs. Rossiter, in Paris, under the care of Mrs. Carleton and her son, rich English people. Every man who sees Fleda, from the time she is eleven, falls in love with her; but she loves only Carleton, whom she converts to Christianity. The Rossiters lose their money, and return to Queechy, where Fleda farms, cooks, and makes maple-sugar, to support her family. Carleton revisits America, and is always at hand to aid Fleda in every emergency; although he never speaks of love until they are snowed up on a railway journey. He saves her from the persecutions of Thorn, a rival lover. His

mother takes her to England. They are married, and do good for many years.

Jewel in the Lotos, The, by Mary Agnes Tincker. This is the poetic title of a romance, the scene of which is laid in the Italian town of Sassovivo. It relates chiefly to the love-story of Aurelia, a young English girl, who comes there with her aged guardian, Glenlyon. Don Leopoldo, an Italian nobleman of questionable reputation but charming personality, falls violently in love with her; deserting his fiancée, a wealthy American, for her sake. Aurelia, at first attracted to him, at length realizes his unworthiness, and refuses him in favor of the young English artist, Robert McLellan. Aurelia's companion, Aurora, daughter of the impoverished Countess Emilia, is a true child of Italy, with the mercurial temperament and the artistic nature of her race. Her love-affair is a mere thread of romance, broken almost before it has begun; and thereafter she devotes herself to art, and, as a poet, becomes famous and beloved. Italian politics, the effect of Catholicism and a powerful priesthood on a facile-minded people, and the contrast of characters, formed under different environments with opposing hereditary instincts, are all touched upon, not superficially but as a sincere study.

One Summer, by Blanche Willis Howard. This light but refreshingly humorous little romance opens with the quasi-pathetic picture of Miss Laura Leigh Doane, a city girl, imprisoned by the rain in a New England farm-house, and suffering from loneliness and ennui. «I would like to be a man,» she cries, «just long enough to run down to Pratt's for that book; but no longer, oh no, not a moment longer!» Unable to bear the dullness, she finally ventures alone on this errand; and in the dark, while charging against the wind around a corner, runs into Philip Ogden, and thrusts the ferule of her umbrella stick into his eye. She leads him home; and he (assuming that she is a girl of humble station) hands her two dollars. Chagrined, she demurely takes this punishment, having learned that he is an old chum of her brother's, also spending his vacation here,—but she resolves never to forgive him. Many scenes of pleasant comedy ensue, both before and after the arrival of her brother Tom, with his wife and the baby; the romantic Bessie, at what she regards as critical moments, tragically warns her droll but marplot husband against spoiling it all. A charming description of a yachting trip to Mt. Desert is introduced; the «log» of which is said to have been furnished by another hand. The finale is in exact accordance with poetic justice: Miss Laura and Philip become engaged. The story, after a time, attained wide popularity in consequence of its breezy situations, sparkling conversations, and bright descriptions, and has been republished with illustrations.

Mademoiselle Ixe, by Lanoe Falconer. This short and vivid story gives a graphic description of an episode in the life of a Russian Nihilist. Mademoiselle Ixe, who is the principal figure in the tale, is first introduced as governess in an English family by the name of Merrington, where on account of her extreme reticence she is regarded with some distrust. However, owing to her unquestionable ability, and her satisfactory management of the children, she is retained in the household. She wins the affection of Evelyn Merrington, the eldest daughter, a pretty and attractive girl, who is just finishing her studies, and who has a devoted admirer in Parry Lethbridge, a young fellow of wealth, who is a constant visitor at the house. In the course of time the Merringtons give a ball, and among the guests is a Russian count, who is visiting in the neighborhood. Before the event Mademoiselle Ixe confides to Evelyn that she has a message to deliver to the count, whom she has previously known. The climax of the story is reached when the guests at the ball are startled by a pistol shot and see the count stagger and fall, while Mademoiselle Ixe stands immovable with a smoking pistol in her hand. She is immediately secured in her own chamber while the police are sent for; but during this interval, Evelyn persuades her to escape, and is assisted by Parry, who drives her in his dog-cart to the next town. Before her departure Mademoiselle Ixe explains to Evelyn that it is for love of her country, and from no personal motive, that she has tracked her victim to this

place, and committed the desperate act. The count proves to be not seriously injured, and shortly recovers, and Evelyn some three years later marries her devoted lover. Soon after her marriage she receives a pathetic letter from a Russian prison congratulating her on her well-deserved happiness and signed simply «X.» The story is told in a very interesting vein, and has many interesting character-sketches and a decided touch of wit and humor running through the book. It was published in 1891.

Not Like Other Girls, by Rosa Nouchette Carey, is an agreeable story of English country town society. Three pretty sisters, the belles of Oldfield, find themselves, through their mother's unfortunate investments, suddenly penniless, and obliged to earn their own living. Instead of trying to find situations as incompetent governesses, which would break up the family and leave their mother in solitary lodgings, the Challoner girls decide to pocket their pride, and become — what they are admirably fitted for — dressmakers. In the neighboring watering-place of Hadleigh they begin their new life; making gowns for every one who comes, from the butcher's wife to the rector's daughters, and accepting their changed social position with sunny courage. Though they suffer some pangs of mortification, and some trials, they make and keep friends really worth the having; and the story hardly needs the *deus ex machina*, who appears in the shape of a rich Australian cousin, to make it end happily. The implied moral of the book is the foolishness of conventional standards of gentility; and the story is so entertaining that the reader accepts its dictum as an axiom.

Kentuckians, The, by John Fox, Jr., is a study of the two races that inhabit the State of Kentucky: the prosperous and cultured dwellers of the «blue-grass» region, and the rough, savage, ignorant mountaineers, whose civilization to-day is exactly that of their ancestors, the early settlers. Hallard, the mountain leader, and Marshall, the brilliant townsman, are rivals in the legislature, and rivals for the love of Anne Bruce, the governor's daughter; and the struggle between them forms the story of the book, which is a remarkably brilliant picture of some interesting phases of American life, as well as a sober statement of certain social problems which insist on a settlement. Mr. Fox's pages bear their own assurance of authenticity, not less in their vividness of portraiture than in their reserve. Nothing is overstated.

Danvers Jewels, The, and **Sir Charles Danvers,** by Mary Cholmondeley. These stories, first published anonymously, were so cleverly told that they excited much interest in the unknown author. In 'The Danvers Jewels' Colonel Middleton relates the adventures of a bag of priceless jewels, which he is commissioned to carry from India to England, to Sir John Danvers's heir, Ralph Danvers. A professional thief named Carr attempts to rob him, but Colonel Middleton delivers the jewels safely at Stoke Moreton, the Danvers's country-seat. Private theatricals are in progress there, and another actor being necessary, the Colonel sends for Carr, whom unsuspectingly he considers his friend. Shortly after Carr's arrival the jewels disappear; suspicion falls on Sir Charles Danvers, Ralph's charming but unpopular brother. Sir Charles suspects Carr to be the thief; who, however, proves to be the beautiful and fascinating girl to whom Ralph is engaged. This young woman is really Carr's wife. On her way to London to sell the jewels a railroad accident occurs, and Sir Charles and Ralph find her dead, with the jewels concealed about her. Ralph marries his cousin Evelyn; and the Colonel's story comes to an end. 'Sir Charles Danvers' is written in the third person; Ruth Deyncourt is the heroine; a clever, attractive girl, who fancies that her duty lies in helping Alfred Dare, a poor foreigner to whom she becomes secretly engaged. Sir Charles wooes her, but although she loves him she remains true to Dare until a woman arrives who claims to be Dare's wife. Through Reymond Deyncourt, Ruth's good-for-nothing brother, Sir Charles discovers that the woman's claim is false, and generously tells Dare. Ruth realizes her mistaken self-sacrifice at last, and ends by marrying Sir Charles. Lady Mary, a worldly old woman, is a delightful character; while Molly Danvers, a queer little girl who alone would make the fortune of any story, is one of the most fascinating children in fiction. Sir Charles Danvers, with his gentleness and

strength, his reserved but sympathetic nature, and his delightful sense of humor, is, however, rightly entitled to the place of hero. In 'The Danvers Jewels' the interest centres in a well-told plot; and in 'Sir Charles Danvers' the charm lies in the character studies, and in the descriptions of English country life.

Red Rover, The, by James Fenimore Cooper. (1827.) This story relates to the days before the Revolutionary War; and is one of Cooper's most exciting sea tales. Henry Ark, a lieutenant on his Majesty's ship Dart, is desirous of distinguishing himself by aiding in the capture of the notorious pirate, the Red Rover. With this in view he goes to Newport, disguised as a common sailor under the name of Wilder, and joins the Rover's ship, the Dolphin, which is anchored there awaiting the departure of a merchantman, the Caroline. The captain of the Caroline meets with an accident and Wilder is sent by the Rover to take his place; shortly after he puts to sea followed by the Dolphin. A storm arises, and the Caroline is lost; the only survivors being Wilder, Miss Gertrude Grayson, a passenger, and Mrs. Wyllys, her governess, who are rescued by the Dolphin. Not long after, a royal cruiser is sighted. This proves to be the Dart; and the Rover, going on board of her in the guise of an officer in the royal navy, learns by accident of Wilder's duplicity. He returns to the Dolphin, and summoning his first mate accuses him of treachery; Wilder confesses the truth of the charge, and the Rover, in a moment of generosity, sends him back to his ship unharmed, together with the two ladies, without whom Wilder refuses to stir. The Rover then attacks the Dart, and takes it after a hard fight. He is about to have Wilder hanged, when it appears that he is a son of Mrs. Wyllys whom she has supposed drowned in infancy; and the Rover, unable to separate the new-found son from his mother, sets them all off in a pinnace, in which they reach shore safely. After the close of the Revolutionary War a man is brought to the old inn at Newport in a dying condition: he proves to be the Red Rover, who, having reformed, has served through the war with credit and distinction.

The book holds the interest of the reader throughout; and the descriptions of the storm and battle are very vivid.

Bravo, The, by James Fenimore Cooper, is a tale of Venice in the sixteenth century, full of mystery and intrigue, and the high-sounding language which fifty years ago was thought the natural utterance of romance. Don Camillo Monforte, a Paduan noble, has a right by inheritance to a place in the Venetian Senate. He becomes obnoxious to the Council, and a bravo is set on his track to kill him. He has fallen in love with Violetta, a young orphan heiress designed for the son of an important senator; and she consents to elope with him. A priest marries them; but by a trick she is separated from him and carried off. The Bravo, sick of his horrible trade, has refused to take a hand in the kidnapping of Violetta; and confesses to Don Camillo all he knows of it, promising to help him recover his bride. Jacopo, the Bravo, finds her in prison, and contrives her escape to her husband; but is himself denounced to the Council of Three, and pays for his treachery to them with his head. The romance is of an antiquated fashion; and has not the genuineness and personal force of Cooper's sea stories and 'Leatherstocking Tales,' which grew out of an honest love for his subjects.

Cooper, James Fenimore, by Thomas R. Lounsbury. This biography, published in the 'American Men of Letters' series in 1883, is especially valuable as the only authentic history of the novelist, who when dying enjoined his family to allow no authorized biography to be prepared. His private life, therefore, is almost unknown; and we are indebted to the researches of Professor Lounsbury for this narrative of the public career of a much misunderstood man.

In summing up Cooper's work, Professor Lounsbury says that Leatherstocking is perhaps the only great original character American fiction has added to the literature of the world. Though the faults of style are serious, they are more than counterbalanced by the vividness of description and vigor of narration, which give the author a high and permanent literary place.

Boswell's Life of Johnson was published in 1791; Johnson's own 'Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides' (1786) is usually included in editions of the 'Life.'

The result of the association of Boswell, the born reporter, and Dr. Johnson, the eighteenth-century great man, was a biography unsurpassed in literature. It has gone through many editions; it has been revised by many editors. It became at once a classic. Why this is so is not easy of explanation, since the man who wrote it was only Boswell. But in him hero-worship took on the proportions of genius. He merged himself in Johnson. The Doctor looms large in every sentence of this singular work, written in the very hypnotism of admiration. Every word is remembered; no detail of speech or manner is forgotten. Boswell begins with Johnson's first breath (drawn, it seems, with difficulty), and will not let him draw a later breath without full commentary.

«We dined at Elgin, and saw the noble ruins of the Cathedral. Though it rained, Dr. Johnson examined them with the most patient attention.» «Mr. Grant having prayed, Dr. Johnson said his prayer was a very good one.» «Next Sunday, July 31st, I told him I had been at a meeting of the people called Quakers, where I had heard a woman preach. *Johnson:* 'Sir, a woman's preaching is like a dog's walking on his hind legs. It is not done well, but you are surprised to find it done at all.'» The best-known edition is Croker's, upon which Macaulay poured out the vials of his wrath; but the new edition of Mr. George Birkbeck Hill is likely to supersede all others, for its admirable taste and scholarship.

Johnsonian Miscellanies, arranged and edited by George Birkbeck Hill. (2 vols., 1897.) A work supplementing Mr. Hill's six volumes of the 'Life,' and two volumes of the 'Letters,' of the famous Dr. Johnson. The first volume includes: (1) A collection of prayers and meditations; (2) Annals of his life to his eleventh year, written by himself; (3) The Piozzi collection of anecdotes of the last twenty years of his life; and (4) An essay on the life and genius of Johnson, by Arthur Murphy, originally published as an introduction to the twelve-volume edition of the complete works brought out in 1792. The second volume is largely concerned with anecdotes, recollections, studies by Sir Joshua Reynolds of Johnson's character and influence, and a considerable variety of Johnson's letters. The work abounds in strikingly interesting revelations of Johnson's character, habits, learning, wit, sincere piety, tenderness of sympathy, unaffected goodness, and endlessly active intellect. Equally rich in literary and in human interest, in many of its pages delightfully picturesque, it worthily completes Dr. Birkbeck Hill's monument to the great master, of whom the world cannot know too much.

Bewick, Thomas, and his Pupils, by Austin Dobson. This informal biography, in the poet's charmingly familiar style, is further enlivened by extracts from the great engraver's autobiography, prepared for his daughter, and in its descriptions of nature almost striking the note of English poetry. Born in 1753, when the art of wood-engraving was at its lowest ebb, Bewick falsified the saying of Horace Walpole that the world would «scarcely be persuaded to return to wooden cuts.» It would be easy to draw a parallel between this son of a Northumberland farmer and his contemporary the Japanese Hokusai. Both were pioneers, indefatigable workers, lovers of nature from early childhood, acute observers of all objects, and artists whose best work is unrivaled, though their field lay in the prints displayed in the homes of the people. Both the efforts and the escapades of the English lad are spicy reading. He had never heard of the word *drawing*, and knew no other paintings than the King's Arms in Ovingham Church, and a few public signs. Without patterns, and for coloring having recourse to brambleberry juice, he went directly to the birds and beasts of the fields for his subjects. He covered the margins of his books, then the grave-stones of Ovingham Church and the floor of its porch; then the flags and hearth of Cherryburn, the farm-house where he was born. Soon the neighbors' walls were ornamented with his rude productions, at a cheap rate. He was always angling, and knew the history and character of wild and domestic animals; but did not become so absorbed in them as to ignore the villagers, their Christmas festivities and other features of their life. After serving his apprenticeship to an engraver in Newcastle, he went to London; but pined for the country, and though he abhorred war, said that he would rather enlist than remain. He opened a shop in Newcastle, where for nearly fifty years he carried on

his work. His serious work begins with his illustrations to a work called 'Select Fables.' His cut for 'Poor Honest Puss' is worthy of a Landseer in little. Bewick considered his Chillingham Bull, drawn with difficulty from the living model, his masterpiece; and its rarity, owing to the accidental destruction of the original block, enhances its value. But he reached his high-water mark in birds. We see them as he saw them,—alive; for he had an eye-memory like that of Hogarth. One of the last things he ever did was to prepare a picture and a biography, in some seven hundred words, of a broken-down horse, dedicating the work to the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals. This forerunner of 'Black Beauty' was entitled 'Waiting for Death.' His own death occurred in 1828, before the head of the old horse had been entirely engraved. Among many delightful passages, this life contains an interesting account of the visit that the naturalist Audubon paid him in 1827. Although Bewick was responsible for the revival of wood engraving, he had no «school» in the conventional sense. Mr. Dobson explains the marked differences between Bewick's method and that of Dürer and Holbein, and credits him with several inventions.

Book of Days, The, edited by Robert Chambers. These two large volumes (which have for their sub-title 'A Miscellany of Popular Antiquities in connection with the Calendar') contain a curious and interesting collection of what its editor calls «old fireside ideas.» This encyclopedic work was published in Edinburgh in 1863; and in bringing it out, the editor expressed a desire to preserve interest in what is «poetical, elevated, honest, and of good report, in the old national life,»—recognizing the historical, and even the ethical, importance of keeping this active and progressive age in touch with obsolescent customs, manners, and traditions. Beginning with January first, each day of the year has its own curious or appropriate selection, and its allowance of matters connected with the Church Calendar,—including the popular festivals, saints' days, and holidays,—with illustrations of Christian antiquities in general. There is also much folk-lore of the United Kingdom, embracing popular notions and observances connected with times and seasons; and notable events, biographies, anecdotes, historical sketches, and oddities of human life and character, as well as articles on popular archæology tending to illustrate the progress of civilization, manners, and literature, besides many fugitive bits and odd incidents. The editor in bringing out this work expressed a desire to make it both entertaining and instructive, and in this effort he has admirably succeeded.

Books and their Makers, A. D. 476–1709; by George Haven Putnam, A. M. (2 vols., 1896.) A history of the production and distribution of the books that constitute literature, from the fall of the Roman Empire to the close of the seventeenth century, when copyright law, in an English statute of 1710, first recognized the writings of an author as property to be protected. In an earlier work, 'Authors and their Public in Ancient Times,' Mr. Putnam covers the whole ground of the making and circulation of books down to the fall of the Roman Empire. The three volumes admirably tell the story of books, from their beginnings in Babylonia, Egypt, India, Persia, China, Greece, and Rome, to the age of the printed in place of the manuscript book; and then the immensely expanded story from Gutenberg's production of a working printing-press to the «Act of Queen Anne.» It would be hard to find a more entertaining or a more delightfully instructive story than that here drawn from wide resources of scholarly research, critical discernment, and broadly sympathetic appreciation of every phase of a great theme, and handled with happy literary skill. The history of the making of manuscript books in the monasteries, and later in the universities, and of some libraries of such books; and the further history of the great printer-publishers after the revival of learning, and of some of the greatest authors, such as Erasmus and Luther, is a record of that pathway through twelve centuries which has more of light and life than any other we can follow. By readers who value literature as bread of life and source of light to mankind, Mr. Putnam's volumes will have a first place.

Bostonians, The, a novel of the present day, by Henry James, was published in 1886. Written in a satirical vein, it presents with unpleasant fidelity a strong-minded Boston woman possessed by a

«mission.» Olive Chancellor, a pale, nervous, intense Bostonian, «who takes life hard,» is never so happy as when struggling, striving, suffering in a cause. The cause to which she is devoted throughout the novel is the emancipation of women. Living in a one-sex universe of her own creation, she takes no account of men, or regards them as monsters and tyrants. When the book opens she discovers, or believes she discovers, a kindred soul,—Verena Tarrant, the daughter of a mesmeric healer, a beautiful red-haired impressionable girl; a singularly attractive prey for the monster man, but possessed nevertheless of gifts invaluable to the cause of women's rights, if properly utilized. Certain phases of Boston life—as women's club meetings, intellectual séances, and lectures—are depicted with great cleverness; and the characters are delineated with his wonted shrewdness and humor. The novel abounds in epigrammatic sentences. Olive's smile is likened to «a thin ray of moonlight resting upon the wall of a prison.» The smile of Miss Birdseye, a worn philanthropist, was «a mere sketch of a smile,—a kind of installment, or payment on account; it seemed to say that she would smile more if she had time.» Miss Chancellor «was not old—she was sharply young.»

Copyright, The Question of. Comprising the Text of the Copyright Law of the United States, A Summary of the Copyright Laws at present in force in the chief countries of the world, together with a Report of the Legislation pending in Great Britain, a Sketch of the contest in the United States (1837–88), in behalf of International Copyright, and certain papers on the development of the conception of literary property, and on the results of the American Act of 1891. Compiled by George Haven Putnam. (2d Ed. Revised, 1896.) The full and exact account on the title-page, and the name of the scholarly publisher who has prepared the work, are a guarantee that nothing more could be desired for an arsenal of argument on copyright and a handbook of information absolutely complete.

Commentaries on American Law, by James Kent. (4 vols., 1826–30.) Edition Annotated by C. M. Barnes, 1884. The celebrated 'Kent's Commentaries,' ranking in the literature of law with the English Blackstone. The work of one of the most conspicuous and remarkable scholars in law and founders of legal practice in American history. A professor of law in Columbia College in 1796; judge of the Supreme Court of the State in 1798; Chief Justice in 1804; Chancellor in 1814–23. On retiring from the bench in 1823, Kent resumed the work of a Columbia professor, and gave lectures which grew into the 'Commentaries'; the wide and accurate learning of which, with their clearness of exposition, have given him a high and permanent place among the greatest teachers of law. His decisions as Chancellor, published 1816–24, almost created American chancery law: and he added to his great work a 'Commentary on International Law,' 1866; Abdy's Edition, 1877. A notable edition of the 'Commentaries' is that edited by O. W. Holmes, Jr., 1873.

Commentaries on the Laws of England, appearing from 1765 to 1768, is the title of the celebrated law-book composed at forty-two by Sir William Blackstone, successively professor of law at Oxford and justice of the Court of Common Pleas in London. Unique among law treatises, it passed through eight editions in the author's lifetime, and has been annotated numberless times since, for the use of students and practitioners. It comprises a general discussion of the legal constitution of England, its laws, their origin, development, and present state; viewed as if the author were at work enthusiastically detailing the plans and structure of a stately edifice, complete, organic, an almost perfect human creation, with such shortcomings only as attend all human endeavor. The complacent, often naïve, tone of fervent admiration betrays the attitude of an urbane, typical Tory gentleman of the eighteenth century, speaking to others of equal temper and station concerning their glorious common inheritance,—the splendid instrument for promoting and regulating justice that had been wrought out from the remnants of the Roman jurisprudence through slow, laborious centuries, by dint of indomitable British common-sense, energy, and intellect. The insularity and concordant air of tolerance with the established order of things gives piquancy to the limpid, easy style, dignified and graceful, with which a mass of legal facts is

ordered, arranged, and presented, with abundant pertinent illustration. Especially characteristic is the account of the rise and status of equity practice, and of the various courts of the realm. Thoroughly a man of his complacent time, untroubled by any forecast of the intellectual and social ferment at the close of his century, Blackstone has yet written for the generations since his day the most fascinating and comprehensive introduction to legal study in English; and has the distinction of having written the sole law-book that by its literary quality holds an unquestioned position in English literature.

Land of Cokaine, The. An old English poem, of a date previous to the end of the twelfth century, preserved, among other sources, in Hickes's 'Thesaurus' and the 'Early English Poems' of Furnivall. The name appears also in the French and German literatures, sometimes as 'Cocaigne,' again as 'Cokaygne.' In every instance it represents an earthly land of delight, a kind of Utopia. Dr. Murray thinks the name implies «fondling,»—a gibe of countryfolk at the luxurious Londoners.

The old English poem in question is a naïve description of the extremely unspiritual delights of a land on the borders of the earth, «beyond West Spain,» where all the rivers run wine or oil, or at least milk, where the shingles of the houses are wheaten cakes, and the pinnacles «fat puddings,» and where,—undoubted climax of felicity,—«water serveth to nothing but to siyt (boiling) and to washing.»

In this fair land of Cokaine, where no one sleeps or works, and where men fly at will like the birds, stand a great abbey and cloisters both for nuns and monks. The ease and gayety of the religious vocation in this paradise of gray friars and white is depicted with the broad humor and exceeding frankness of our forefathers. It is a satire on the morals and pretensions of the ecclesiastical body; but, though the picture is painted in colors veiled by no reverence, they are mixed with little bitterness. The author laughs rather than sneers.

The French poem of the same name, 'Pays de Cocaigne,' differs from the English in that it lacks the whole satirical description of the cloisters.

Man of Feeling, A, by Henry Mackenzie. This short novel, published anonymously in 1771, is said to have created as much interest in England, when first published, as did 'La Nouvelle Héloïse' in France. It is remarkable for its perspicuity of style; though it shows the influence which Sterne exercised over the author. Endeavoring to profit by the fact that the author was unknown, a clergyman of Bath, Mr. Eccles, claimed to be the author, presenting a manuscript with corrections, erasures, etc. Although the publisher then announced the name of the real author, on Eccles's tomb is inscribed: «Beneath this stone, the Man of Feeling lies.» The story purports to be the remainder of a manuscript left after the curate had extracted several leaves at random for gun-wadding. Young Harley, who is in love with his neighbor's daughter, Miss Walton, sets out for London with the object of acquiring the lease of an adjoining property. His experiences on the trip make up several short stories. He is a great physiognomist, but is deceived by two plausible gamblers. He visits Bedlam Hospital; and the pitiable sights there seen are described. A very interesting chapter is that describing a dinner with a Misanthrope, in which the latter's complaints of his time seem to be the sempiternal ones of all nations. The story of his meeting with Miss Atkins, her rescue from a brothel and return to her father, is skillfully told. The cruelties of the press-gang, and of the treatment of East-Indian subjects, afford an opportunity for the «Man of Feeling» to condemn the East-Indian policy of the government. Upon his return, believing that Miss Walton is to marry another, he falls sick. She visits him; and her acknowledgment that she returns his affection does not come soon enough to save his life.

Belinda, by Maria Edgeworth. Belinda Portman, the charming niece of Mrs. Stanhope, goes to spend the winter in London with Lady Delacour, a brilliant and fashionable woman; at her house she meets Clarence Hervey for the first time. He admires Belinda and she likes him, but mutual distrust serves to keep them apart. Belinda is greatly beloved in the household; and her influence almost succeeds in bringing about a recon-

ciliation between Lady Delacour and her dissipated husband, when her Ladyship becomes most unreasonably jealous, and Belinda is forced to seek refuge with her friends the Percivals. While there, Mr. Vincent, a young Creole, falls violently in love with her; but the old friendship with Lady Delacour is re-established, and Belinda returns without having bound herself to him. Believing that Clarence Hervey's affections are already engaged, she would have married Mr. Vincent had she not discovered his taste for gaming. Clarence is deeply in love with Belinda, but feels obliged to marry Virginia St. Pierre, whom he had educated to be his wife. Fortunately she loves another. The story ends happily with the reconciliation of the Delacours, and the marriage of Clarence Hervey and Belinda.

Ben Hur: A Tale of the Christ, by Lew Wallace. The scene of this extremely popular story is laid in the East, principally in Jerusalem, just after the Christian era. The first part is introductory, and details the coming of the three wise men, Melchior, Kaspar, and Balthasar, to worship the Babe born in the manger at Bethlehem. Some fifteen years later the hero of the tale, Judah Ben Hur, a young lad, the head of a rich and noble family, is living in Jerusalem, with his widowed mother and little sister to whom he is devotedly attached. When Valerius Gratus, the new Roman governor, arrives in state, and the brother and sister go up on the roof to see the great procession pass, Judah accidentally dislodges a tile which fells the governor to the ground. Judah is accused of intended murder; his (till then) lifelong friend Messala, a Roman noble, accuses him of treasonable sentiments, his property is confiscated, and he is sent to the galleys for life. In the course of the narrative, which involves many exciting adventures of the hero, John the Baptist and Jesus of Nazareth are introduced, and Ben Hur is converted to the Christian faith through the miracles of our Lord.

This book is one of the most successful examples of modern romantic fiction. It displays great familiarity with Oriental customs and habits of mind, good constructive ability, and vivid powers of description. The story of the Sea Fight, for example, and of the Chariot Race (quoted in the LIBRARY), are admirably vivid and exciting episodes.

Light of Asia, The, by Edwin Arnold. (1878.) 'The Light of Asia' is a poetic exposition in eight books of the Hindoo theology. «It was,» the author says, «inspired by an abiding desire to aid in the better mutual knowledge of East and West.» Through the medium of a devout Buddhist, Arnold presents the life of the young Gautama, living in princely joy, shielded from every care and pain. He develops the wistfully dreamy character of the young prince into the loftiness of the noble, loving Buddha, who «cast away the world to save the world.» The religious teaching is merely indicated, because of the limitations of the laws of poetry and the sacrifice of philosophical details to dramatic effect.

The Buddha of Arnold teaches that the way to attain Nirvana, the highest desire of every soul, is through four truths. The first truth is Sorrow: «Life which ye prize is long-drawn agony.» The second truth is Sorrow's Cause: «Grief springs of desire.» The third truth is Sorrow's Ceasing. The fourth truth is the way, by an eightfold path, «To peace and refuge»; to Nirvana, the reward of him who vanquishes the ten great sins. Nirvana, according to the poet, is not annihilation. It is the calm sinless state reached, by the suppression of all fond desires, through an existence continually renewed according to the law of Karma. The poem, which was published in 1878, is rich in sensuous Oriental pictures and imagery. It has been translated into many languages, both European and Asiatic; and has done much to create an interest in the religion of Buddha.

In 1890 appeared 'The Light of the World,' written, it was said, to silence the criticism that Buddha was Christ under another name, and to show the essential differences in the teachings of the two. The story follows the historical life of Jesus. It is divided into five sections, each of which sets forth a special aspect of the divine life. Despite its Oriental setting, the character of Christ remains simple and dignified. Like its predecessor, the book has become a popular favorite.

John Inglesant, a notable historical romance by J. H. Shorthouse, was published in 1881, when he was forty-seven years old. It depicts with a won-

derful atmosphere of reality the England of Charles I.'s time, and the Italy of the seventeenth century, when the tarnished glories of the Renaissance were concealed by exaggerations of art and life and manners. In 'John Inglesant,' the hero, is drawn one of the most complete portraits of a gentleman to be found in the whole range of fiction. Like a Vandyke courtier, he is an aristocrat of the soul, sustaining the obligations of his rank with a kind of gracious melancholy. Of a sensitive, dreamy temperament, possessing consummate tact, he has been trained from childhood by a Jesuit Father, St. Clare, for the office of court diplomat, and of mediator between the Catholics and Protestants in England. His introduction to the court of Charles I. is the beginning of a most picturesque and dramatic career in England, and afterwards in Italy, where he goes to seek the murderer of his twin-brother Eustace. He enters into the sumptuous life of the Renaissance; but in his worldly environment he never blunts his fine sense of honor, nor loses his ethereal atmosphere of purity. When he at last finds his brother's murderer in his power, he delivers him over in a spirit of divine chivalry to the vengeance of Christ. The novel as a whole is like an old-world romance, a seventeenth-century Quest of the Holy Grail. It abounds in rich descriptions of the highly colored spectacular existence of the time, and follows with sympathy and comprehension the trend of its complex religious life.

Kenilworth, by Sir Walter Scott, appeared in 1819, when its author was fifty and had long been distinguished both as poet and novelist. 'Kenilworth' was the second of his great romances drawn from English history. The central figure is that of Elizabeth, the haughty queen. She is surrounded by the brilliant and famous characters of the period — Burleigh, Edmund Spenser, Sir Walter Raleigh; and also by a host of petty sycophants. The Earl of Surrey and the Earl of Leicester are rivals, each high in her favor, each thought to be cherishing a hope of winning her hand. But beguiled by the charms of Amy Robsart, the daughter of a country gentleman, Leicester has secretly married her, and established her at Cumnor Place, a lonely manor-house where she lives with surly Tony Foster as guardian, and his honest young daughter, Janet, as attendant. Amy had formerly been engaged to Tressilian, a worthy protégé of her father. Tressilian discovers her hiding-place; and not believing her married, vainly tries to induce her to return home. He then appeals to the queen before the whole court. A disclosure of the truth means Leicester's ruin, but seems inevitable, when his confidential follower, the unscrupulous Richard Varney, saves the situation. He affirms Amy to be his own wife, and is ordered to appear with her at the approaching revels at Kenilworth, Leicester's castle, which the queen is to visit. Amy scornfully refuses to appear as Varney's wife, and Varney attempts to drug her. In fear of her life, she escapes and makes her way to Kenilworth. The magnificent pageant prepared there for Elizabeth, and the motley crowds flocking to witness it, are brilliantly described. Amy cannot gain access to her husband, but is discovered and misjudged by Tressilian. The Queen finds her half-fainting in a grotto, and again Varney keeps her from learning the truth. He persuades Elizabeth that Amy is mad. He persuades Leicester that she is false and loves Tressilian, and obtains the earl's signet ring and authority to act for him. Amy is hurried back to Cumnor Place. There, decoyed from her room by her husband's signal, she steps on a trap-door prepared by Varney and Foster, and is plunged to death, just before Tressilian and Sir Walter Raleigh arrive to take her back to Kenilworth. They have been sent by Elizabeth, to whom Leicester, discovering the injustice of his suspicions, has confessed all. He falls into the deepest disgrace; and Elizabeth, feeling herself insulted both as queen and as woman, treats him with scorn and contempt. 'Kenilworth' is regarded as one of the most delightful of English historical romances.

Redgauntlet, by Sir Walter Scott. Sir Alberick Redgauntlet, ardently espousing the cause of the Young Pretender in 1745, pays for his enthusiasm with his life. The guardianship of his infant son and daughter is left to his brother, outlawed for violent adherence to the House of Stuart; but the widow, ascribing her bereavement to

the politics of the Redgauntlets, desires to rear her children in allegiance to the reigning dynasty. The little girl having been kidnapped by her guardian, the mother flees with her boy; who, ignorant of his lineage, is brought up in obscurity under the name of Darsie Latimer. Warned by his mother's agents to shun England, the young man ventures for sport into the forbidden territory, and is seized by Redgauntlet. Detained as a prisoner, Darsie at length learns his true name and rank, and meets his sister, now grown to charming womanhood. Redgauntlet, a desperate partisan, endeavors by persuasion and threats to involve his nephew in a new plot to enthrone the Chevalier, and conveys the youth by force to the rendezvous of the conspirators. Meanwhile, Darsie's disappearance has alarmed his devoted friend, Alan Fairford, a young Scotch solicitor; who, in spite of great danger, traces him to the gathering-place of the conspiring Jacobites. The plot, predestined to failure through Charles Edward's obstinate rejection of conditions, is betrayed by Redgauntlet's servant, and the conspirators quickly dispersed, their position rendered absurd by the good-natured clemency of George III. Redgauntlet, chagrined at the fiasco, accompanies the Chevalier to France, and ends his adventurous career in a monastery. Darsie, now Sir Arthur Redgauntlet, remains loyal to the House of Hanover, and bestows his sister's hand upon Alan Fairford (in whom, according to Lockhart, Scott drew his own portrait).

Sixteenth in the Waverly series, 'Redgauntlet' was issued in 1824, two years before the crash that left Scott penniless. Though showing haste, the tale does not flag in interest, and even the minor characters — notably Peter Peebles the crazy litigant, Wandering Willie the vagabond fiddler, and Nanty Ewart the smuggler — are living and individual.

Pride and Prejudice, by Jane Austen. The story of 'Pride and Prejudice' is extremely simple: it is a history of the gradual union of two people, one held back by unconquerable pride and the other blinded by prejudice; but in spite of little plot, the interest is sustained through the book. The characters are drawn with humor, delicacy, and the intimate knowledge of men and women that Miss Austen always shows. Mr. Bennet, amiable and peace-loving, leaves to Mrs. Bennet, his querulous, ambitious, and narrow-minded wife, the difficult task of marrying off his five daughters. Her daughter Elizabeth, though not so beautiful as Jane, is the brightest and most attractive member of the family. She has a lively disposition, frank, pleasing manners, and a warm heart; and though bitterly prejudiced against Mr. Darcy, the wealthy, dignified hero, his excellent qualities and faithful devotion win her at last, and she forgives the pride from which he stooped to conquer her. Among the minor characters are George Wickham, fascinating and unprincipled, who elopes with Lydia Bennet; Mr. Bingley, Darcy's handsome friend, who marries Jane Bennet; and Mr. Collins, a small-souled, strait-laced clergyman. The scene is laid in England in the country; and the characters are the ladies and gentlemen Miss Austin describes so well in her novels. 'Pride and Prejudice' was published in 1813. It was Miss Austen's first novel, and was written when she was twenty-one years old, in 1796.

Botanic Garden, The, by Erasmus Darwin. The first part of this long poem appeared in 1781; and received so warm a welcome that the second part, containing the 'Loves of the Plants,' was published in 1789. It was intended «to describe, adorn, and allegorize the Linnæan system of botany.» After the classic fashion of his day, the poet adopts a galaxy of gnomes, fays, sylphs, nymphs, and salamanders; affording, as he says, «a proper machinery for a botanic poem, as it is probable they were originally the names of hieroglyphic figures representing the elements.» And concerning the 'Loves of the Plants,' he remarks that as Ovid transmuted men and women, and even gods and goddesses, into trees and flowers, it is only fair that some of them should be re-transmuted into their original shapes.

«From giant oaks, that wave their branches dark,
To the dwarf moss that clings upon their bark,
What beaux and beauties crowd the gaudy groves,
And woo and win their vegetable loves!»

The whole poem, of many hundreds of lines, is written in this glittering heroic verse; some of which is poetical, but the

greater part labored, prosaic, and uninteresting. The book might have been forgotten but for the parody upon it, 'The Loves of the Triangles,' which appeared in the Anti-Jacobin; much to the amusement, it is said, of the caricatured poet. As the grandfather of Charles Darwin, and as an early observer of some of the natural phenomena upon which the Darwinian system rests, Erasmus Darwin has of late years become once more an interesting figure.

Botany, A History of, 1530–1860, by Julius von Sachs. (1875. English translation, 1889.) Not a specially scientific book, but an admirable contribution to the literature of science, giving in most readable form the story of botanical discoveries and developments during more than three centuries. Dr. Sachs has long stood at the head of living botanists. His great work on 'The Physiology of Plants,' not dealing with external aspects of the plant world at all, but devoted entirely to the inner life of plants, not only shows the high-water mark of botany as a science, but is a book of the greatest interest for readers. In his 'History' he has presented a most interesting narrative of the successive stages of botanical advance, the guesses that were made and the false views adopted, the true discoveries by which real knowledge was arrived at, the resistance at times to these advances in consequence of the difficulty of exchanging old views for new; and the final conquests of truth and the broad development of an exceptionally interesting science.

Maine Woods, The, by Henry D. Thoreau, was published in 1864. When the first essay was written the author was forty-seven years old; but the whole book, while filled with shrewd philosophic observations, has all the youthful enthusiasm of a boy's first hunting expedition into the wilds of Maine. And it is this quality that makes his experiences so charming alike to young and old. Lowell says, «among the pistillate plants kindled to fruitage by Emersonian pollen, Thoreau is thus far the most remarkable, and it is eminently fitting that his posthumous works should be offered us by Emerson, for they are strawberries from his own garden. A singular mixture indeed there is: Alpine some of them, with the flavor of rare mountain air; others wood, tasting of sunny roadside banks or shy openings in the forest; and not a few seedlings swollen hugely by culture, but lacking the fine natural aroma of the more modest kinds. Strange books these are of his, and interesting in many ways, instructive chiefly as showing how considerable a crop may be raised in a comparatively narrow close of mind.» If the lovers of Thoreau count this judgment as less than the truth, it nevertheless contains a truth. These sketches treat of expeditions with the Indians among Maine rivers and hills, where unsophisticated nature delights the botanist, zoölogist, and social philosopher. In the first essay are many shrewd comments upon the pioneers as he sees them. «The deeper you penetrate into the woods,» he says, «the more intelligent, and in one sense the less countrified, do you find the inhabitants; for always the pioneer has been a traveler and to some extent a man of the world.» . . . «There were the germs of one or two villages just beginning to expand.» . . . «The air was a sort of diet-drink!» . . . «the lakes, a mirror broken into a thousand fragments and wildly scattered over the grass, reflecting the full blaze of the sun.» The book is full of strange doings of the Indians who talk with the musquashes (muskrats) as with friends, of the varied panorama of nature, and the picturesque lives of the busy lumbermen and the hardy pioneers.

Pepacton, by John Burroughs. This book was published in 1881, and is one of the most pleasing of the many delightful collections of papers on outdoor subjects that Mr. Burroughs has given us. It takes its title from the Indian name of one of the branches of the Delaware; and the first paper gives an account of a holiday trip down this stream in a boat of the writer's own manufacture. In the next he tells us many interesting facts about springs, and their significance in the development of civilization. Indeed, in all the papers he shows himself not only the close scientific observer, but the poet who sees the hidden meanings of things. Perhaps he is most interesting when he combines literature with nature, as in the essay on 'Birds and the Poets,' in which he shows that most of the American poets have been

inaccurate in their descriptions of nature. As he says, the poet deals chiefly with generalities, but when he descends to the particular he should be accurate. Longfellow has erred most in this respect, while Bryant, Emerson, and above all Whitman, have been more careful. The rhyme for «woodpecker» seems to trouble the poets; as Mr. Burroughs puts it—

> «Emerson rhymes it with bear,
> Lowell rhymes it with hear;
> One makes it woodpeckair,
> The other woodpeckear.»

In another paper he demonstrates Shakespeare's surprisingly accurate knowledge and use of natural facts, and that the close observer and analyst of the human heart had an equally keen sense for the doings of birds and flowers. There is also an attractive study of our fragrant flowers, and of the origin and propensities of weeds. 'The Idyl of the Honey-Bee' almost sends one to the woods bee-hunting, in general, the writer's enthusiasm for outdoor things is contagious. For this reason the essays are more than a charmingly written record of the author's own observations,—they are an inspiration to search out the secrets of nature at first hand.

Bread-Winners, The, a brief novel, appeared anonymously in 1883. It is a social study of modern life. Alfred Farnham, a retired army officer, takes a kindly interest in Maud Matchin, the handsome but vulgar daughter of a master carpenter in a Western city. Maud's head is turned by Farnham's kindness, and she boldly confesses her love to him—which is not reciprocated. Maud's rejected lover, Sam Sleeny, an honest but ignorant journeyman in Matchin's employ, is jealous of Farnham. He is dominated by Offitt, a vicious demagogue, and joins a labor-reform organization. Farnham loves his beautiful neighbor Alice Belding. She refuses his addresses, but soon discovers that her heart is really his. During a riotous labor strike (described at length), Farnham organizes a band of volunteer patrolmen for the protection of life and property. His own house is attacked by the mob, and Sleeny assaults its owner with a hammer; but failing to kill him, threatens future vengeance. Offitt now pays his addresses to Maud, who intimates that she desires to see Farnham suffer for his affront to her. Offitt stealthily enters Farnham's home, strikes him with a hammer borrowed from Sleeny, and makes off with a large sum of money—just as Alice and Mrs. Belding arrive in time to care for Farnham's serious hurts. Offitt dexterously directs suspicion to Sleeny, who is arrested. The real culprit hastens to Maud, and urges her to fly with him. Suspecting the truth, she refuses, and wheedles from Offitt his secret, which she at once reveals. In the mean while, Sleeny breaks jail and flies to Maud's home. Here he meets Offitt, and kills him for his perfidy. Sleeny is at once cleared of the charge of assaulting Farnham, but is tried for the killing of Offitt and acquitted upon the ground of temporary insanity. The book is brilliantly written, and its presentation of the conditions of «labor» is very graphic. Though it had a great vogue, its authorship has never been acknowledged.

Bluffton, by M. J. Savage. This story is a new 'Pilgrim's Progress,' from an untenable Valley of Content through Sloughs of Despond, over Hills of Difficulty, to a Land of Peace. The hero, Mark Forrest, is a young clergyman trained in the very straitest sect of Calvinistic theology, who, having broadened his mind by travel and encounters with men of all sorts and conditions, finds himself so far liberalized in thought that he can no longer preach his former doctrines. He is called to a flourishing church in the Mississippi Valley town of Bluffton, where most of the congregation approve and accept his preaching of practical Christianity; but a few conservatives try to dismiss him, and finally to depose him for heresy. He is engaged to Margaret, the beautiful daughter of one of these, Judge Hartley; but as she cannot oppose or desert her beloved father, the engagement is broken, and Forrest leaves Bluffton and his love for conscience's sake. Three years later they meet by accident in California. The old judge has died, Margaret has become liberalized, and the lovers marry, agreeing to devote their lives to the highest service of mankind. Many character sketches and much good dialogue fill the pages. There is but a slender thread of plot; the interest of the story lying in the growth of the hero's convictions, and his manly adoption of what seems to him the cause of truth, to his own personal loss and

sorrow. Written about 1876, the book bears marks of youth and inexperience; but it has the force which characterizes the work of a man absolutely in earnest.

John Brent, by Theodore Winthrop, was published in 1862, after the death of the author in one of the earliest engagements of the American Civil War,—that at Big Bethel, Virginia. It is his best-known and most striking story. Richard Wade, an unsuccessful California miner, has been summoned East by family news and decides to travel across the plains on horseback. He exchanges his mine for a superb black stallion which is supposed to be unmanageable. In Wade's hands it becomes docile and kind, and he names it Don Fulano. An old friend, John Brent, a roving genius of noble character, agrees to ride with him, Brent having a fine iron-gray horse. On the way they are joined by a couple of low scoundrels, giving the names of Smith and Robinson; and near Salt Lake City they meet a cavalcade of Mormons under the leadership of a sleek rascal named Sizzum. In the company is an English gentleman, Mr. Clitheroe, with his beautiful daughter Ellen; Clitheroe has become a Mormon, half against his will, and is under the influence and in the power of Sizzum, who has lured him to America and who admires Ellen. In the Rockies she is abducted by Smith and Robinson, whose real names are Murker and Larrap. Wade and Brent, joined by one Armstrong, whose brother has been murdered by the abductors, give chase on their horses. This ride of the three avengers, side by side, over the plains, is described with great vividness and dramatic power. There is something epic in its intensity, largeness of sweep, and nobility of motive. Brent's horse, Pumps, breaks down; but Wade takes his friend on Don Fulano, and they finally ride the villains down in a mountain defile. Brent is wounded, but not dangerously. The tale then continues the account of the eastward trip and the heroic exploits of Fulano, who is a paragon of horses, Winthrop's warm love for these animals making the sketch very sympathetic. Don Fulano is shot by Murker's brother, who thus avenges the death of his kin. Brent loves Ellen and she returns his love, but her faithfulness to her father leads her to return to London with him, and the friends lose track of them. Wade goes to find them, and by the aid of some paintings of their wild experiences in the West, which he recognizes as the work of Miss Clitheroe, he is able to track down father and daughter, and the lovers are reunited. In spite of the pleasant love element that runs through the story, the reader feels that Fulano, the noble brute, shares with John Brent the honors of hero.

Mademoiselle Mori, by Miss Margaret Roberts. The writer tells us that the words: «First I am a *woman*, with the duties, feelings, and affections of a woman; and then I am an *artist*,» may be taken as the text on which this tale was composed. Many incidents are true, having occurred during the Italian revolution of 1848–49. The author says that it is far from being a picture of all that Rome did and suffered at that time, being but a sketch of the way in which private lives are affected by convulsions in the body politic. The scene is Rome, and the story that of the lives of Irene Mori and her brother Vincenzo. Irene is an opera singer, her brother a cripple and a wood carver. They are helped in the day of great want by Mrs. Dalzell, an English widow. Both are ardent patriots. Irene is engaged to Leone Nota, a poet and a patriot, but is also loved by Count Clementi, a traitor to the cause of freedom which he feigns to serve. There is a secondary love story, that of Luigi Raretti, a soldier betrothed to sweet little Imelda Olivetti, but attracted by the fiery Gemma Clementi, whom he at last sees in her true colors, when he returns to Imelda. There are delightful descriptions of the many curious customs and festivals of Rome. The story was written in 1859.

Black Sheep, The. A novel by Edmund Yates. (1867.) George Dallas is the black sheep of his family. His mother, a widow, has married Capel Carruthers, a wealthy, pompous, narrow-minded bit of starched propriety. Carruthers refuses to make a home for the youth on his splendid estates, and casts him adrift on the world. George becomes wild and reckless, and moves in a set of «black sheep»: men and women mostly of gentle birth like himself, who have fallen into evil ways. Chief among these are George Routh and his wife

Harriet, professional sharpers, who deem it to their interest to get him into their power. Routh is a scamp by nature. His wife, an innocent girl, falls to his level through her overwhelming love for him. Routh lends Dallas the money to pay a gambling debt to a mysterious American named Deane. The style of the story is energetic, and its rapid complications make it interesting.

Birch Dene, by William Westall. The scene of this sombre story is laid in London and the North of England, the England of George IV. and the landed proprietor. A young gentlewoman, wife of an officer, comes up to London with her child, to meet her husband, on his return from extended foreign service. He does not arrive, and she can hear no news of him. Friendless and alone, she falls into dire want; and finally, one stormy day, snatches a little cloak hanging outside a shop, for her shivering boy. She is immediately seized and brought to trial. In the criminal code of that day, stealing an article valued at five shillings or more was one among one hundred and fifty capital crimes; and the poor woman is sentenced to be hanged, a fate she escapes by dropping dead in the dock. Stricken with brain fever after the trial, the poor little lad, Robin, cannot remember his father's name, which his mother had carefully concealed, nor where he was born. He is sheltered and brought up by a kindly old bookseller; but on the death of his benefactor, when no will is found, the little property passes to a nephew, a miserly undertaker. To get rid of Robin, now aged nineteen, he apprentices him to a cotton-spinner in the Lancashire village of Birch Dene. The interest of the story lies in its graphic portraiture of the English industrial life of the early part of the century, in its study of artisan character, its clever invention of incident and plot, and its humane spirit.

Irene the Missionary, by John William De Forest, 1879, is a pleasant love-story in an Oriental setting, and a very clever study of Americans abroad. Its chief characters are fine, sincere, likable young people; and there are bright descriptions of the novel scenes in which they find their happiness. Irene, a beautiful, imaginative girl, is introduced on her way through the Ægean Sea to Syria, where she is seeking self-support as a missionary. Fresh from a country parsonage and a life of quiet reading, she rejoices in the beauty of her surroundings and their classic associations. Her fellow voyager, Hubertsen De Vries, a handsome and well-born young American, sympathizes with her enthusiasm, and impresses her with his scholarship.

At Beirut, Irene is introduced to a medley of nationalities, and enters upon a busy pleasant life at the missionary station. The beauty and gay colors of the East, its novelty, and simpler, more passionate life, stimulate her emotional nature. She sees a great deal of the commonplace consul, unable to master a foreign tongue, and hungry for American companionship; and of a fierce young doctor, a self-made man, soured in the process, who teaches her Syriac. She continues her friendship with De Vries, to whom the good things of life have always come so easily that he lacks eagerness, and is somewhat slow in discovering whether or not he loves the pretty missionary until the outbreak of war exposes Irene to danger, and affords her admirers an opportunity to show their worth.

Clarissa Furiosa, by W. E. Norris. This story, which may be regarded in the light of a satire on the "New Woman," is perhaps the least successful of the clever author's novels. Clarissa Dent, an orphan, rich, petted, and pretty, after a brief courtship marries Guy Luttrell, a soldier. Clarissa goes with the regiment to Ceylon, where Guy flirts, and she concludes that incompatibility of views must separate them; she returns to England, and most of the story is taken up with the semi-public life to which she devotes herself. The book is amusing, like all of Norris's, and the workmanship is of course good. But the note is forced, and the reader feels the writer's want of genuine interest in his characters. It was first published in the Cornhill Magazine, in 1896.

Cleopatra, by H. Rider Haggard. This, the most ambitious of Haggard's romances, presents a vigorous picture of Egypt under the rule of the wonderful Queen. Harmachis, priest and magician, descendant of the Pharaohs, tells his own story. Certain nobles, hating the Greek Cleopatra and her dealings with Rome, plot to overthrow her, and

seat Harmachis on her throne. He enters her service to kill her when the revolt is ripe, but falls in love with her and cannot strike. Following this complication comes plot and counterplot, treason and detection,—private griefs and hates that overthrow empires, and the later tragedy of Cleopatra's stormy life; more than one historic figure adding dignity and verisimilitude to the tale. The plot is well managed, and the interest maintained. The book is written in a curiously artificial manner, carefully studied. It contains many dramatic passages, with now and then an unexpected reminiscence of the manner of 'King Solomon's Mines' and 'She'; while its pages are crowded with gorgeous pictures of the splendid material civilization of Egypt.

Clara Vaughan, by Richard Doddridge Blackmore. This rather sensational story comes fairly under the head of pathological novels. The heroine, Clara Vaughan, inheriting an abnormal nervous susceptibility, has the misfortune at ten years of age to see her father murdered. Henceforth she devotes her life to the identification and punishment of his murderer. She suspects her uncle, Edgar Vaughan, and so insults and torments him that he turns her out of doors at seventeen. She goes to South Devon for a while, thence to London, where she meets Professor Ross (whose real name is De la Croce) and his children Isola and Conrad. With Conrad she falls in love, but impediments hinder their marriage. Her uncle becoming dangerously ill, she nurses him back to life. They are reconciled; and it is discovered that Isola and Conrad are his long-lost children, and that Clara's father has been killed in mistake for his brother Edgar, by De la Croce, his Corsican wife's brother. Crowded with remarkable incidents and hair-breadth escapes, this is the most fantastic, as it was the earliest and least mature, of Blackmore's novels. Not the least attractive character is Giudice, the bloodhound, who plays an active part in the development of the plot.

Betty Alden, by Jane G. Austin. When 'Betty Alden' appeared in 1891, it was at once received as among the best of Mrs. Austin's historical novels. Betty was the daughter of John Alden and Priscilla; and from the fact that she was the first girl born among the Plymouth Pilgrims, her career has an especial interest for readers of history. Yet although Betty gives her name to the book, she is not the heroine. The story opens when she is about four years old, and continues until after her marriage with William Pabodie,—critical years in the history of the Plymouth colony, whose events are skillfully woven into the narrative, and whose great men—Winslow, and Bradford, and the doughty Miles Standish, with Dr. Fuller, and the Howlands, and John Alden himself—appear and reappear, with Barbara Bradford and Priscilla, and the pure, fragile Lora Standish, whose early death causes her father such sorrow. In sharp contrast with the upright Pilgrims stand out Sir Christopher Gardiner, the soi-disant knight of the Holy Sepulchre, with his fine clothes and light morals; Oldham and Lyford, with their treacherous reports to the Adventurers; and other outsiders, who were thorns in the flesh of the Pilgrims. Mrs. Austin is accurate as well as picturesque in her descriptions of the merrymakings and feasts of the time, and of the everyday life of these first settlers.

Methodism in the United States, A History of, by James M. Buckley. (1897.) A work of description and history, designed to present Methodism in comparison with other forms of American Protestant Christianity; to show its origins and follow its developments; to mark the modifications which it has undergone; and to note into what branches it has divided, through what conflicts it has passed, and what have been the controversies with which it has had to deal. Dr. Buckley is an accomplished journalist of his denomination, thoroughly familiar with the men and movements representing nineteenth-century Methodism, and not less with the history of other churches in America; and his story of the wide sweep and vast weight of the faith and fellowship running in the names of Wesley and of Methodism is as interesting as it is opportune.

Marriage Customs in Many Lands, by Rev. H. N. Hutchinson. (1897.) A volume presenting for general readers a careful account of quaint and interesting customs connected with betrothal and marriage among peoples and races in all parts of the world, with a

large number of carefully selected illustrations. The purpose of the book is not to discuss the origin of the customs of various peoples, but to give a picture of them, and thereby contribute a chapter to the story of the human race as it is seen in all its varieties at the present time. A work adequately dealing with the subject has become possible through the comprehensive character of the reports of travel and observation which are now available, and Mr. Hutchinson has made excellent use of these sources of information. A special value will attach to his work from the fact that in many instances existing old customs have rapidly given way to the spirit of modern change.

Early Law and Custom, by Sir Henry Maine, (1883,) finishes the series of books headed by 'Ancient Law,' and continues the same general line of investigation in a different field. His effort is still to reconcile the growth of jurisprudence with the results obtained by modern anthropology, while each study is made to explain and illuminate the other. Beginning with the primitive religion and law, as disclosed in the earliest written monuments preserved in the sacred Hindoo laws, the rise of the kingly power and prerogative and the meaning of ancestor-worship are discussed. The book closes with a study of the feudal theory of property, and its effect upon modern systems of rental and landholding. Without studied grace, the author's style is clear, copious, and precise.

Roman Literature, History of, A, by A. C. T. Cruttwell (1878). This study of classic literature is founded on the monumental work of Teuffel; and in its smaller space, treats its subject with equal accuracy and discrimination, and with more charm. Its abstracts are more interesting, and its characterizations are often done not only with exactness, but with a picturesque touch that gives the subject a contemporary interest, and makes Horace or Virgil or Cicero a personal acquaintance. The literary criticism is excellent of its kind, and the book is as valuable a companion to the reader for pleasure, as to the student with a purpose.

French Literature, History of, by Henri Van Laun. This work, in three octavo volumes,—beginning with the origin of French Literature and ending with the last years of Louis Philippe's reign,—is the most detailed and elaborate work on the subject in English. Where Hallam, in his 'Literature of the Middle Ages,' has traversed some of the same ground, it is very incomplete. Saintsbury's 'Short History of French Literature' is much more condensed. Van Laun's theory of literature is the same as Taine's; and in his view, literature can be enjoyed or understood only when the reader possesses a proper knowledge of the history of the people among whom it was written, the conditions of race, of climate, of nature and of life, the writer's personality, etc. These points he aims to supply in his treatment of the various writers. His treatment is scholarly, philosophical, and discriminating. He has divided his subject into the following periods: Origin of the French Nation, Feudal Society, The Renaissance, The Classical Renaissance, The Age of Louis XIV., The Forerunners of the Revolution, The Revolution, The Empire and the Restoration, The Reign of Louis Philippe.

Romance of the Rose, The. This allegorical poem is one of the earliest works in the French language. It is in two parts: the first, consisting of four thousand verses, was written some time during the thirteenth century, by Guillaume de Lorris; while the second, containing about nineteen thousand verses, was written by Jean de Meung, who lived somewhere about 1320. The introductory lines of the first part tell us that in this 'Romance' is inclosed all the art of love. L'Amant dreams that he finds an immense garden, surrounded by a wall, on which are painted pictures of Hate, Felony, Covetousness, Avarice, etc. Inside, he finds Cupid, Beauty, Riches, Courtesy, and other graces. He chooses an opening rosebud, but finds it surrounded by a thick hedge of thorns. «Kind Welcome» allows him to kiss the rose, but «Evil Mouth» gossips so much about it that Jealousy confines the Rose in a tower, guarded by Danger, Fear, and Shame. L'Amant, separated from his Rose, abandons himself to despair. At this point the romance of Lorris ends. By the aid of Cupid, Venus, Nature, and her confessor Genius, the tower of Jealousy is forced to capitulate, and L'Amant is at last permitted to gather

the Rose. The first part is a eulogy of women and chivalrous love, while the second seems to be almost a satire on the first; for Meung reduces love to the pleasure of the senses, and respects nothing that the Middle Ages were accustomed to venerate. Meung is less of a poet than Lorris, but the former is the more erudite, and the second part is encyclopædic in its references, ranging from Latin quotations to the Philosopher's Stone, and the complaints of the lower classes. This work has excited almost as much adverse criticism as praise, the priests at one time thinking there was something in the allegory derogatory to dogma. It enjoyed great popularity when allegory was esteemed, but to-day it must be considered somewhat tedious.

Gargantua and Pantagruel, by François Rabelais. Towards 1532, at Lyons, Rabelais edited a series of almanacs, in which are found 'La Pantagrueline Pronostication' (The Forecastings of Pantagruel), and 'Les Chroniques Gargantines' (The Chronicles of Gargantua), under the immediate title of 'Pantagruel, roi des Dipsodes, restitué en son naturel, avec ses faits et prouesses espouvantables; composés pour M. Alcofribas, abstracteur de quintessence' (Pantagruel, king of the Drunkards, portrayed according to life, with his amazing deeds and feats of prowess; written by M. Alcofribas, distiller of the very quintessence). This forms the second book of the work as it now stands; for Rabelais, seeing the success of his efforts, revised his 'Chroniques Gargantines' and made of them the 'Vie très horrifique du grand Gargantua, père de Pantagruel' (The very horrible life of the great Gargantua, father of Pantagruel), which is now the first book. Then came the 'Tiers livre des faits et dicts héroiques du bon Pantagruel' (Third book of the heroic sayings and doings of the good Pantagruel), to which Rabelais affixed his own name with the additions of «docteur en médecine et calloier des isle d'Hieres» (physician and monk of the island of Hyeres). In 1552 appeared the fourth book. The fifth book (1564) is posthumous, and it is doubtful if Rabelais composed it. The five books form a sort of satirical epopee. The first book, which alone forms a complete whole, relates the birth, childhood, the journey to Paris, the education, and the farcical adventures, of the giant Gargantua, son of Grandgosier; also the war which he waged against the invader Picrocole, the mighty deeds of his friend and ally Jean des Entommeurs, and the foundation of the abby of Thélème. This book also is probably the best known and most prized, as illustrating the serious ideas of its author upon war, the education of children, and the organization of monastery life. The myth of Gargantua was of Celtic origin, dating from the time of the importation of the Arthurian legends into France by the troubadours of William the Conqueror.

Précieuses Ridicules, Les, by Molière. No one of Molière's comedies is better known than this famous satire on the 'Précieuses,' which was produced for the first time in 1659. It can almost be entitled a farce, being an exaggeration of an exaggeration. It is in one act, and is a satire on a style of speech, and an affected taste in art and literature, prevalent among a certain class at that time. It is said that when writing it, Molière had in mind the literary lights who assembled at the Hôtel de Rambouillet. The story is of two country ladies, Madelon and Cathos, just arrived in Paris, who reject two suitors proposing marriage, unless they first serve a long apprenticeship of courtship and gallantry as do the heroes in 'Artemène' and 'Clélie,' two novels by Mademoiselle Scudéry, much in vogue at that time. In revenge, the rejected suitors clothe their valets, Mascarille and Jodelet, in rich dress, and send them to masquerade as the Marquis de Mascarille and Vicomte de Jodelet. They are warmly welcomed by the ladies, who are charmed with Mascarille's expressed intention of writing the history of Rome in the form of madrigals. Mascarille composes a ridiculous impromptu of four lines, which he dissects word by word, calling attention to the many esoteric beauties, invisible except to the veritable «Précieux.» The deception is kept up until their masters come and despoil them of their rich clothes, leaving them in their servant's dress. Molière, in his preface, says the piece was printed against his better judgment, as much of the success which it attained depended upon the action and tone of voice. The

justice of this remark is appreciated if one has seen its performance at the Comédie Française, where tradition has preserved intact all the original «business» of the piece.

It was a great success; and as his attacks on quackery had made possible a reform in medicine, so this comedy rendered ridiculous the name «Précieux,» which had before been considered a distinction.

Member for Paris, The, by Grenville Murray. A tale of the Second Empire, showing the bribery and corruption then prevalent. Horace and Émile Gerold are sons of the Duke de Hautbourg, who, being an ardent Republican, refuses to bear his title. His sons go to Paris to practice law. Horace, beginning his career brilliantly, is gradually led astray by Macrobe, an unscrupulous speculator, against whom he was warned by his father. He enters political life, is made Member for Paris, abandons Georgette, a young girl who loves him, and marries Macrobe's daughter Angelique, fancying himself in love with her. He forsakes his Liberal opinions, and comes to blows over his father's grave with a political opponent. He now assumes the title and takes possession of his estates. His brother Émile, who has remained honest and upright, is elected deputy in his place; and his wife, Angelique, learning that he loves Georgette, drowns herself in the lake on the day of their arrival at the ducal castle. A letter is found, showing the cause of her rash act. Horace drops dead beside her. A truthful picture of life in Paris under the Second Empire, with its network of police, its great man-milliner Worth, its feverish speculation and scramble for political preferment, the story opens in 1854 and ends in 1857. It was published in 1871, the author, a well-known diplomat, disguising his identity under the name of «Trois-Étoiles.»

Cinq-Mars, by Alfred de Vigny. The subject of this historical romance is the conspiracy of Cinq-Mars and De Thou against Richelieu, its detection, and the execution of the offenders at Lyons in 1642. The work is modeled after the Waverley novels. All the action centres around the great figure of Richelieu. The aristocratic prejudices of the author prevent him from doing full justice, perhaps, to the statesman who curbed the power of the French noblesse; and many critics think that Bulwer depicts him more truly. The Richelieu of De Vigny is Richelieu as he appeared to the courtiers of the time: the organizer of assassination and espionage, in conjunction with Father Joseph and Laubardemont,—Richelieu in his days of hatred and murder. The author is more just to the Cardinal when he shows him making successful efforts to place France at the head of Europe, preparing and winning victories, and sending his king to fight like an obscure captain. The character of Louis XIII. is finely drawn, and we have a lifelike and admirably colored portrait of that strange and gloomy monarch, who is the master of France and the slave of Richelieu, and who sends his most devoted friends to the scaffold at the bidding of the man he hates. Indeed, the contrast between the obedient monarch and his imperious servant is the most striking feature in the romance. There are many scenes of great historic value; as for instance, that in which Richelieu retires on the King's refusal to sign a death-warrant, and abandons Louis to himself. The presentation of Cinq-Mars is also very vivid: we have a Cinq-Mars, who, if not true to history, is at least true to human nature. The outline of De Thou is perhaps just a little shadowy.

Duchesse de Langeais, The, by Balzac, analyzes carefully the Faubourg Saint-Germain, or the aristocracy of Paris under the Restoration. In a most logical and impartial way, Balzac explains how the patrician class loses its natural ascendency when it does not produce the results its advantages of birth and training warrant. After learning that the «Great Lady» had no influence on the morals of the time, that she was hypocritical and artificially educated, it is not to be expected that the heroine of the story, the Duchesse de Langeais, will prove an anomaly of virtue. Parisian to the core, the young duchess lives in the luxury of the boudoir and the fickle gayety of the ball-room. She is characterized as «supremely a woman and supremely a coquette.» Unhampered by her husband, who lives his military life apart, the duchess feels free to attach to her suite numberless young men, whom she encourages and repulses by turns.

In Armand de Montriveau, however, she finds at last a man of pride and strong will, as well as an ardent lover. He no sooner discovers that Madame is trifling with his affection than he resolves to have his revenge. He arranges an interview, brings the duchess face to face with herself, and denounces her as a murderer, on the ground that she has slain his happiness and his faith — and bids her farewell. The duchess immediately falls in love with him, sends him repentant letters which receive no response, and after a desperate attempt to see him in his own house, leaves Paris just as Monsieur is hastening to call upon her. Armand de Montriveau searches five years for his lady, finding her at last immured in a convent in Spain. Determined to rescue her from such an imprisonment, he succeeds in penetrating to the cell of her who was called by the nuns "Sister Thérèse," only to find the dead body of the Duchesse de Langeais. This is one of the most famous of Balzac's novels. The story is told with all his vigor and minuteness, and the characters impress themselves on the memory as persons actually known.

Casas, Las: History of the [West] Indies. (Historia de las Indias, por Fr. Bartholomé de las Casas.) The Spanish original in manuscript, 1527–61; only printed edition, 5 vols., 1875–76. It is one of the most notable of books, not only in its contents, — as a history of Spanish discoveries from 1492 to 1520, and a contemporary Spanish Catholic criticism as well as story of Columbus, — but in the circumstances which prevented its publication for more than three hundred years, and which still leave it inaccessible except to readers of Spanish. Its author was the most illustrious figure of the New World during its first half-century, and not less illustrious to all Europe as a representative of the Catholic Christian feeling which led Queen Isabella to condemn Columbus for sending shiploads of American natives to Spain to be sold as slaves. His entire life and all his writings were devoted to urging the duty of humane treatment of the Indians; and after publishing in his lifetime appeals and protests which stirred the Catholic conscience throughout Europe, he left at his death the great 'History' which Spanish feeling refused the honors of the press until 1875. The whole matter is dealt with by a writer of the highest authority, Mr. George Ticknor, in his 'History of Spanish Literature.' Speaking of Oviedo, — whose 'General and Natural History of the Indies,' an immense work in fifty-one books, of which the first twenty-one were published in 1535, served as an authoritative account of the discoveries, treatment of the natives, etc., — Mr. Ticknor says: —

"But, both during his life and after his death (1557), Oviedo had a formidable adversary, who, pursuing nearly the same course of inquiries respecting the New World, came almost constantly to conclusions quite opposite. This was no less a person than Bartolomé de las Casas, the apostle and defender of the American Indians, — a man who would have been remarkable in any age of the world, and who does not seem yet to have gathered in the full harvest of his honors. He was born in 1474; and in 1502, having gone through a course of studies at [the university of] Salamanca, embarked for the Indies, where his father, who had been there with Columbus nine years earlier, had already accumulated a decent fortune. The attention of the young man was early drawn to the condition of the natives, from the circumstance that one of them, given to his father by Columbus, had been attached to his own person as a slave while he was still at the University; and he was not slow to learn, on his arrival in Hispaniola [Hayti: 1502], that their gentle natures and slight frames had already been subjected, in the mines and in other forms of toil, to a servitude so harsh that the original inhabitants of the island were beginning to waste away under the severity of their labors. From this moment he devoted his life to their emancipation. In 1510 he took holy orders, and continued, as a priest, and for a short time as bishop of Chiapa, nearly forty years, to teach, strengthen, and console the suffering flock committed to his charge. Six times at least he crossed the Atlantic, in order to persuade the government of Charles the Fifth to ameliorate their condition, and always with more or less success. At last, but not until 1547, when he was above seventy years old, he established himself at Valladolid in Spain, where he passed the remainder of his serene old age, giving it freely to the great cause to which he had devoted the freshness of his youth. He died in 1566,

at ninety-two. Among the principal opponents of his benevolence were Sepúlveda,—one of the leading men of letters and casuists of the time in Spain,—and Oviedo, who, from his connection with the mines and his share in the government of the newly discovered countries, had an interest directly opposite to the one Las Casas defended. These two persons, with large means and a wide influence to sustain them, intrigued, wrote, and toiled against him, in every way in their power. But his was not a spirit to be daunted by opposition or deluded by sophistry and intrigue. . . . The earliest of his works, called 'A Very Short Account of the Ruin of the Indies,' was written in 1542,—a tract in which, no doubt, the sufferings and wrongs of the Indians are much overstated by the indignant zeal of its author, but still one whose expositions are founded in truth, and by their fervor awakened all Europe to a sense of the injustice they set forth. Other short treatises followed, written with similar spirit and power; but none was so often reprinted as the first, and none ever produced so deep and solemn an effect on the world. They were all collected and published in 1522; and an edition, in Spanish with a French version, appeared at Paris in 1822, prepared by Llorente.

«The great work of Las Casas, however, still remains inedited,—a General History of the Indies from 1492 to 1520, begun by him in 1527 and finished in 1561, but of which he ordered that no portion should be published within forty years of his death. Like his other works, it shows marks of haste and carelessness, and is written in a rambling style; but its value, notwithstanding his too fervent zeal for the Indians, is great. He had been personally acquainted with many of the early discoverers and conquerors, and at one time possessed the papers of Columbus, and a large mass of other important documents, which are now lost. He knew Gomara ['the oldest of the regular historians of the New World'], and Oviedo, and gives at large his reasons for differing from them. In short, his book, divided into three parts, is a great repository, to which Herrera, and through him all the historians of the Indies since, have resorted for materials; and without which the history of the earliest period of the Spanish settlements in America cannot, even now, be properly written.»

So far as Mr. Ticknor questions at all the fairness of Las Casas, his view may be presumed to reflect Spanish judgment, about which he might have thought diferently if he had spoken simply from a perusal of the pages of Las Casas. He says that Las Casas was «a prejudiced witness, but, on a point of fact within his own knowledge, one to be believed.» The prejudice of Las Casas was that of Catholic Europe against slavery and wars of slaughter, the right to resort to which Sepúlveda laboriously argued against Las Casas.

Castilian Days, by John Hay, has gone through eight editions since its publication in 1871; a prosperity at which no reader of the book can wonder. Its seventeen essays present a vivid picture of the life of Spain. Joining a graceful and brilliant style with the happiest perception of the significance of things seen, the author finds a subject worthy of his interpretation in that mediæval civilization of the Iberian peninsula which has lasted over into the nineteenth century—a civilization where the Church holds sway as it did in the Middle Ages: where the upper classes believe in devils, and the peasants dare not yawn without crossing themselves, lest an imp find lodgment within them; where duels are fought in all deadliness whenever a caballero's delicate honor is offended; where alone the Carnival survives as an unforced, naïve, popular fête; where rich and poor play together, and enjoy themselves like children. Madrid, Segovia, Toledo, Alcalá, Seville, are so described that we see the people abroad, at home, at church, at the bull-fights, at the miracle-play, in the brilliant light of their sub-tropical skies. The whole history of Spain—of its Moors, its Goths, its Castilians—is written in its streets and its customs; and Mr. Hay has translated it for Western eyes to read. His book is the work at once of the shrewd social observer and the imaginative poet.

Captain Veneno, by Pedro Antonio de Alarcón. The opening scene of this clever and amusing story is laid in Madrid, in the month of March 1848. In a skirmish between the royal troops and a handful of Republicans, Don Jorge de Córdoba, called Captain Veneno (poison) on account of his brusque, pugnacious manner, is wounded before the house of Doña Teresa Barbastro, who shelters him. A professed hater of women and marriage,



MR. PEGGOTTY

he laments his prolonged imprisonment in terms which anger the mother and amuse the daughter; but his kind heart is so apparent that his foibles are humored. When Doña Teresa dies, she confides to him that she has spent her fortune in trying to secure the confirmation of the title of Count de Santurce, conferred on her husband by Don Carlos. He hides the truth from the daughter, Angustias, for a few days; but when she learns that he is paying the household expenses, she insists upon his leaving, now that he can walk. He tries to induce her to let him pension her, or provide for her in any honorable way except by marrying her, although he professes to adore her. His offers being rejected, he proposes marriage with one inexorable condition,—that if there should be children, they shall be sent to the foundling asylum; to which she laughingly agrees. The story is written with a breezy freshness; and the evolution of the Captain's character is delightfully done, from his first appearance to his last, where he is discovered on all-fours, with an imp of three on his back, and a younger one pulling him by the hair, and shouting «Go lang, mule!» After 'The Child of the Ball,' this is the most popular of Alarcón's stories, as it deserves to be.

Dona Perfecta, by Benito Pérez Galdós. This exquisite romance, the translation of which was published in 1880, is a vivid description of life in a Spanish provincial town, just before the Carlist war. Doña Perfecta Rey de Polentinos is a wealthy widow, just in all her dealings, kind and charitable, but a perfect type of the narrow-minded and even cruel spirit of old Spain. The Spanish hate the national government, but have a peculiar local patriotism, which in this case turns an apparently kind and honorable woman against her own nephew, because he dislikes the customs of her beloved town.

This nephew, Don José Rey, handsome, generous, and rich, is the hero of the story, whose incidents are the outgrowth of old prejudice—religious and political.

The author endeavors to show that the offenses of Doña Perfecta are the result of her position and surroundings rather than inherent in her character. In this book he begins to exploit the modern Spain and its clashing interests. He brings «the new and the old face to face,» to use the words of Professor Marsh: «the new in the form of a highly-trained, clear-thinking, frank-speaking modern man; the old in the guise of a whole community so remote from the current of things that its religious intolerance, its social jealousy, its undisturbed confidence and pride in itself, must of necessity declare instant war upon that which comes from without, unsympathetic and critical. The inevitable result is ruin for the party whose physical force is less, the single individual; yet hardly less complete ruin for those whom intolerance and hate have driven to the annihilation of their adversary.» The story was published in 1876, and reached its ninth edition in 1896.

Dona Luz, by Juan Valera. The scene of this brilliant emotional story is laid in Spain, during the seventies. Doña Luz, at the death of her father, the dissipated Marquis of Villafria, takes up her abode with his old steward Don Asciscio, into whose hands a large part of the estate of the marquis has fallen. High-strung and sensitive, with a rare beauty of mind and person, and entertaining no hope of marrying according to her inclinations, she gently repulses all admirers. Among her friends she counts Don Miguel, the parish priest; Don Anselmo, a skillful physician but a fierce materialist; and his daughter Doña Manolita, a charming brunette, capricious and merry, loyal and affectionate. Into this circle comes the missionary, Father Enrique, nephew of Don Asciscio, a man of great wisdom and elevation of thought; and last of all, the hero, Don Jaime Pimental. Around this group the movement of the story takes place. The dominant motives spring from avarice and ambition; and the action is complicated by religious animosities. 'Doña Luz' was published in Madrid in 1891, and its English translation by Mrs. Serrano came out in 1894.

Child of the Ball, The, by Pedro Antonio de Alarcón. The scene of this powerful and tragic novel is Andalusia. Don Rodrigo Venegas mortgages his hacienda to Don Elias Perez, and his whole estate is eaten up by usury. When Perez's house burns, no one tries to save it; and he proclaims that it is the work of an incendiary trying to destroy all evidence of his debt. Rodrigo rushes into the flames and saves the papers, dying as he delivers them. Rodrigo's estate is put up at auction, and bid in by Perez

for one million reals less than his claims. Rodrigo leaves a young son, Manuel, who is adopted by the curate, Don Trinidad. For three years after, Manuel speaks not a word; till one day, standing before the image of the infant Christ with a ball in its hand (called the «Child of the Ball»), he says: «Child Jesus, why don't *you* speak, either?» Meeting Perez's daughter Soledad when a young man, he falls in love with her. He fights this passion; living for months at a time on the mountains, and with no weapon but his hands, battling with the wild beasts. To bring him back to civilization, Don Trinidad tells him that Soledad reciprocates his love. At the feast day of the «Child of the Ball,» it is customary to bid for the privilege of dancing with any lady; the money going to the cult of the Child. Manuel bids for a dance with Soledad; but her father outbids him, and he is obliged to desist. Perez accuses him of his debt of one million reals; and Manuel, to pay it, determines to leave Spain. He promises to return on the anniversary of this day and claim Soledad; and woe to him who in the mean time dares to come between them. Eight years after, he returns and finds Soledad married to Antonio Arregui. All efforts of Don Trinidad to dissuade him from killing Arregui are in vain; but he is left alone with the «Child of the Ball,» and finally decorates it with the jewels he had brought for his bride, and lays at its feet the dagger he had concealed. The next morning he leaves, but is overtaken by a letter from Soledad. He returns, bids a sum which Arregui cannot equal, and Soledad flies to his arms. Arregui takes the dagger from the feet of the image and stabs Manuel, and the lovers fall to the ground dead. The story is told with dramatic force; and tender, idyllic passages lighten its tragic gloom.

Christian Woman, A, by Emilia Pardo-Bazán. In this interesting novel, the author presents a very realistic picture of modern Spanish life, into which are introduced many current social and political questions. The story is an autobiography of Salustio Unceta, a student in the School of Engineers in Madrid, and a liberal in politics and religion. His tuition is paid by his uncle Felipe, who invites Salustio to be present at his marriage to Carmen Aldoa. There is in the Unceta family a trace of Hebrew blood, which has declared itself both in the personal appearance and the power of acquisition of Felipe, and which excites a feeling of loathing in Salustio. He cannot understand why Carmen should marry Felipe, but overhears her secret when she is telling it to Father Moreno: she marries to escape sanctioning by her presence in the house a scandalous flirtation of her father. After the marriage, Felipe, to save expenses, takes Salustio into his house; and the results are very unfortunate.

Nabob, The, by Alphonse Daudet. This romance is one of the most highly finished of the author's works. Jansoulet, the Nabob, has emigrated to Tunis with but half a louis in his pocket. He returns with much more than twenty-five millions; and becomes at once the prey of a horde of penniless adventurers, whose greed even his extravagant generosity cannot satisfy. His dining-room in the Place Vendôme is the rendezvous of projectors and schemers from every part of the world, and resembles the Tower of Babel. Dr. Jenkins, the inventor of an infallible pill, persuades him to endow his famous Asile de Bethléem, hinting to him that the Cross of the Legion of Honor will reward his benevolence; but it is the doctor, and not the poor Nabob, who is decorated. Montpavon, an old beau, saves a bank, in which he is a partner, from insolvency with the money of the multi-millionaire; the journalist Moessard receives a liberal donation for a eulogistic newspaper article: in short, Jansoulet becomes the easy dupe of all who approach him. 'The Nabob' is a romance of manners and observation; and it blends successfully many of the qualities of both the naturalist and the romantic schools. It exhibits a singular faculty for seizing on the picturesque side of things, and a wonderful gift of expression. Although several models among the French commercial classes must have sat for Jansoulet, most of the other characters are prominent figures in Parisian life, very thinly veiled.

King of the Mountains, The ('Le Roi des Montagnes'), by Edmond About, appeared in 1856, when he was twenty-eight. The scene is laid in and near contemporary Athens. The story is an animated and delightfully humorous account of the adventures befalling two

English ladies and a young German scientist, who are captured and held for ransom by the redoubtable Hadgi-Stavros, king of the brigands. Mrs. Simons is an amusing caricature of British arrogance. «I am an Englishwoman,» is her constant refrain; and she cannot comprehend how any one dare interfere with the rights of herself and her daughter Mary Ann. The Simons family is rich. Hermann Schultze, the young German, is attracted by pretty Mary Ann, and with the thrift of his nation, wants to make his fortune by marrying her. He tries to ingratiate himself by proposing plans of escape which Mrs. Simons rejects. Hadgi-Stavros dictates his private correspondence in the presence of his captives. Thus Schultze learns that the king has a large sum of money in a London banking house to which Mrs. Simons's brother belongs. She writes to have the amount of her ransom paid; and the king is persuaded to give a receipt by which he can be tricked out of the amount. Mother and daughter are released. Schultze tries to escape, but fails, and is severely punished. He attacks the king, and nearly succeeds in poisoning him. A friend in Athens, John Harris, a typical American full of resources, rescues Hermann. The king is devoted to his one child Photini, a schoolgirl in Athens. Harris persuades Photini aboard his barge, keeps her prisoner, and threatens to treat her as Schultze is treated. Thereupon Schultze is released. He afterward narrates the whole story to a friend, between whiffs of his long porcelain pipe. This story is one of the most brilliant and delightful of About's telling.

Dmitri Rudin, a story by Turgeneff. This great novel was first published in 1860. The action passes in the country, some distance from Moscow, at the country-seat of Daria Mikhailovna, a great lady who protects literature and art and is determined to have a salon. She has one in embryo already, made up of an old French governess, a young Circassian secretary, and a Cossack. The advent of Dmitri, a vainglorious creature who thinks himself a great man, completes it. He has retained a few scraps from the books he has read, some ideas borrowed from the German transcendentalists, and a number of keen aphorisms; and so he imagines he is able to pull down and set up everything. He dazzles and fascinates the women by his expressive looks and serene self-confidence; and being treated as a genius, he naturally believes himself one. He speaks of his immense labors; but all his literary baggage consists of newspaper and magazine articles which he *intends* to write. He is soon found out, however; and from Daria's salon passes into that of an affected old lady, a bluestocking also, who takes him even more seriously than Daria did at first. She believes she can understand Hegel's metaphysics when he explains them; so she lodges and boards him, lends him money, and insists that all her visitors shall acknowledge his superiority. Unfortunately, her daughter, a proud beauty, hears so much of this superiority that she believes in it, becomes smitten with the great man, and wishes to marry him. This is too much for the old lady, and Dmitri is shown the door. He is at last forced to quit Russia, and dies defending a barricade at Paris. In the character of Dmitri, Turgeneff satirizes a class common enough in every country as well as Russia, especially among the young,—the class of people who mistake words, in which they abound, for ideas, in which they are lacking. And yet, such is Turgeneff's fine and delicate skill in the analysis of feeling that he interests us in this poor boaster; he excites our pity for him,—and it is a singular fact that the lower Dmitri falls, the more interesting he becomes. He is a mixture of pride and weakness; and his good faith and harmlessness somewhat palliate his faults.

On the Eve, by Ivan Turgeneff. In this tale which is devoid of plot, but full of Turgeneff's charm of style and delicate character-drawing, he seeks to show the contrast between the dilettante trifling or learned pedantry of young Russia, and the intense vitality of conviction in the youth of other nations. He first introduces two young Russians, André Bersieneff, a doctor of philosophy from the Moscow University, and Paul Shubin, a gay and pleasure-loving artist, who has been modeling the bust of a beautiful girl, Elena Strashof, whose charms he dwells upon. She is the daughter of a dissipated noble; and her mother, a faded society belle, has left her to the care of a sentimental governess. The ardent girl, filled with high aspirations, rebels at the prosaic routine

of her life, and longs for intercourse with nobler natures. Both the young men are in love with her, but she despises Shubin as a trifler; and just as she is beginning to be interested in the young philosopher Bersieneff, the real hero appears on the scene. This is Dmetri Insarof, a young Bulgarian patriot, whose life is devoted to freeing his country from the yoke of Turkey. His mother has fallen a victim to the brutality of a Turkish aga, while his father was shot in trying to avenge her; and he is now looked upon by his compatriots as their destined leader in the approaching revolt. His tragic story and his high aims appeal to Elena's idealism; but Insarof, finding that «on the eve» of the great conflict, he is distracted from his mission by love for Elena, has resolved to leave her forever without a farewell. She, however, seeks him out, and avows her devotion to him, and her willingness to abandon home and country for his sake. In his struggle between his passion for her and his dread of involving her in perils and hardships, he falls dangerously ill. His comrade and former rival Bersieneff nurses him with disinterested friendship until he is partially restored to health, when he and Elena are married secretly, owing to the opposition of her family to the foreign adventurer. They start together for Bulgaria to take part in the struggle for his fatherland, but have only reached Venice when Insarof dies in his young wife's arms. Elena, in a heart-broken letter, bids her parents a last farewell before joining the Sisters of Mercy in the Bulgarian army, as she has now no country but his. Thus ends the life story of the noblest and most ideal pair of lovers the great Russian novelist has ever drawn.

Eyes Like the Sea, by the celebrated Hungarian novelist Maurice Jókai, was crowned by the Hungarian Academy as the best Magyar novel of the year 1890. It takes high rank among the author's one hundred and fifty works of fiction. The peculiar title of the book has reference to the eyes of the heroine, Bessy, a girl of gentle parentage, yet of a perverse, adventurous disposition, which during the course of the story leads her five times into matrimony; the five husbands representing almost every class of society, from the peasant to the nobleman. She is, indeed, the pivot on which the narrative turns; is both hero and heroine, as she partakes of the subtler qualities of both sexes. The second though unacknowledged hero is Maurice Jókai himself; his story being generally, if not circumstantially, autobiographical. In his youth he had loved Bessy. She rejects his love, but ever afterwards cherishes the memory of it as the one noble ideal in her wayward life. Even this may be a form of perversity. Jókai leaves her to console himself with the pursuit of literary fame. Later he takes a patriot's part in the Hungarian revolution of 1848. In the thick of it he marries an actress, who is most devoted and faithful to him. From time to time, Bessy seeks his rather unwilling advice and protection in her love affairs. From the lady with «eyes like the sea» he cannot escape. Its strong local color makes the book a faithful picture of Hungarian social life, while throughout it is tremendously stimulating, fresh and boisterous as a wind from the Carpathian Mountains.

Elizabeth; or, The Exiles of Siberia, by Sophie Cottin, is regarded in the English-speaking world as her best work; though in France her 'Mathilde,' founded on incidents in the life of Richard Cœur-de-Lion's sister, is more highly esteemed. The picturesque story of Elizabeth was founded on fact; its theme—the successful attempt of a Polish maiden of high birth to obtain the pardon of her exiled parents from the Emperor Alexander, at his coronation in 1801—is so exalted that one cannot help wishing it had been told with more simplicity and fewer comments, giving Xavier de Maistre less excuse for retelling a story already read and loved throughout Europe. Unlike Madame Cottin, who gave Elizabeth the moral support of a lover, De Maistre introduced no fictitious love-making into his version; convinced that nothing was needed to heighten the interest created by her daring resolve and unmixed motives. Yet the presence of much old-fashioned sentimentality, and the utter absence of humor, do not prevent Madame Cottin's story from having dramatic passages. Even the love-making is not without charm; and the dialogue is well managed. The descriptions of nature and of remote corners of Russia are done

with much fidelity — not to mention Elizabeth's peasant costume: her short red petticoat, reindeer trousers, squirrel-skin boots, and fur bonnet. A less virile writer than Madame de Staël, Madame Cottin nevertheless helped to pave the way for the romantic school in France; her best work coming between 'The Genius of Christianity' and the 'Meditations.'

Cossack Fairy Tales. This collection of folk-lore was selected, edited, and translated from the Ruthenian by R. Nisbet Bain, and published in 1894. The Ruthenian or Cossack language, though proscribed by the Russian government, is spoken by more than twenty million people. There are in the original three important collections of folk-tales, from which Mr. Bain has made a representative selection for translation. There are, Slavonic scholars maintain, certain elements in these stories found in the folk-lore of no other European people. Among these may be mentioned the magic handkerchief, which causes a bridge across the sea to appear before a fugitive, or a forest to spring up in his rear delaying his pursuer. There is the magic egg, which produces a herd of cattle when broken; and the magic whip, which can expel evil spirits. Many elements and episodes common to other mythologies are found, however. There are, for example, Cossack versions of Cinderella, and the woman who took her pig to market. One tale of a Tsar expelled by an angel is an almost literal rendering of King Robert of Sicily, with Cossack coloring. There is a Samson-like hero, who reveals the secret of his strength; and an episode of a man in a fish's belly, which resembles Hiawatha and the sturgeon rather than Jonah and the whale.

The serpent figures prominently in these stories; and is generally, though by no means invariably, malign, and always represents superior intellectual power. The women are frequently treacherous, especially when beguiled by the serpent; but it is interesting to notice the number of men who cannot keep a secret. The lower animals are always friendly to man, and frequently assist him in performing difficult tasks. The whole tenor of the stories is charmingly naïf and inconsequent; among the vampires and magic fires it is somewhat startling to encounter guns and passports. The style is simple and poetic, especially in 'The Little Tsar Novishny,' perhaps the prettiest and most characteristic story of all.

Cossacks, The, by Tolstoy. This Russian romance is a series of picturesque studies on the life of the Cossacks of the Terek, rather than a romance. The slight love story that runs through it simply serves as an excuse for the author's graphic descriptions of strange scenes and strange peoples. The hero, Olenin, is a ruined young noble, who, to escape his creditors and begin a new life, enters a sotnia of Cossacks as ensign. One fine night he leaves Moscow; and at the first station on his way, he begins already to dream of battles, glory, and of some divinely beautiful but half-savage maiden, whom he will tame and polish. His arrival at the camp of his regiment on the Terek gives occasion for a fascinating and most realistic picture of the wild races he meets so suddenly. The young ensign falls in at once with his half-savage maiden, a tall, statuesque girl, with red lips, a rose-colored undergarment, and a blue jacket, who looks back at him with a frightened air as she runs after the buffalo she is trying to milk. As he is lodging with her parents, he sets about taming her immediately. But he has a rival, young Lukashka, whose threadbare kaftan and bearskin shako had long before captivated the fair Marianka. The love affairs of the rivals, whom she treats impartially, although she has already made up her mind, go on in the midst of hunting, ambuscade, and battle, which are the real subjects of the book. At last Olenin discovers that he is too civilized for Marianka. «Ah!» he says to himself, «if I were a Cossack like Lukashka, got drunk, stole horses, assassinated now and then for a little change, she would understand me, and I should be happy. But the cruelty and the sweetness of it is that I understand her and she will never understand me.» The young Cossack is wounded in battle; and the ensign, not displaying much emotion at this calamity, receives a look from Marianka that tells him his company is no longer desirable: so he decides to exchange into another sotnia. Tolstoy's pictures of the rough life of the Cossacks have a wonderful charm. The story is particularly interesting as showing the first germs of the altruistic philosophy which Count Tolstoy has developed into a vigorous system of self-renunciation, and almost a cult.

Death of Ivan Ilyitch, The, and Other Stories, by Count Lyof N. Tolstoy, contains a series of short stories which represent the latest phase in the evolution of the author's peculiar views. With the exception of 'The Death of Ivan Ilyitch,' a sombre and powerful study of the insidious progress of fatal disease, and a vehicle of religious philosophy, these tales were written as tracts for the people, illustrated in many cases with quaint wood-cuts; aiming to bring a word of cheer and comfort to the poorer classes oppressed by Russian despotism. The second story, 'If You Neglect the Fire, You Don't Put It Out,' describes a trivial neighborhood quarrel resulting in ruin. 'Where Love Is, there God Is Also' is the study of a humble shoemaker who blames God for the death of his child, but reaches peace through the New Testament. 'A Candle' and 'Two Old Men,' told in a few pages, point a wide moral. 'Six Texts for Wood-Cuts,' the titles of which suggest the subject of each cut, follow. Under the heading of 'Popular Legends' are the subjects 'How the Little Devil Earned a Crust of Bread'; 'The Repentant Sinner'; 'A Seed as Big as a Hen's Egg'; and 'Does a Man Need Much Land?'

Ekkehard, by Joseph Victor von Scheffel, is a story told by one who believed in the "union of poetry and fiction." To him "the characters of the past arose from out the mist of years, and bade him clothe them anew in living form to please his own and succeeding generations." The time is the tenth century, the century of King Canute's conquest of England. The hero, Ekkehard, is a young Benedictine monk of the holy house of St. Gall, in Suabia, a house whose abbot is an old man named Cralo. The abbot is a distant cousin to Hadwig, countess of Suabia, whose deceased lord, Burkhard, had been a tyrannical old nobleman who in his dotage wedded Hadwig, a fair daughter of Bavaria, who had entered into the alliance to please her father. At Burkhard's death the emperor has declared that the countess shall hold her husband's fiefs so long as she does not marry again. But the countess,—young, beautiful, rich, and idle,—in a moment of recklessness decides to visit the monastery of St. Gall, which has a rule that woman's foot must never step across its threshold; and while the countess waits without, and Cralo and his monks discuss what should be done, the ready-witted young Ekkehard suggests that some one *carry* the countess across the portal. He is deputed to do so; and from the hour when he takes her into his arms, the poet-monk loves the Countess Hadwig. Later, when he is sent to be her tutor, despite his self-restraint he reveals his love to her. He is as "the moth fluttering around a candle." Fleeing love's temptations, Ekkehard goes far up into the mountains with his lyre, and amid the snow-capped peaks, sings his master-song. This he transcribes, and tying it to an arrow, he shoots it so that it falls at the countess's feet. It is his parting gift. He journeys into the world, his songs making a welcome for him everywhere; and in her halls the countess keeps his memory to fill her lonely hours. In 1885 the story had reached its eighty-sixth edition in the original German, while innumerable translations have been made into English. Though Scheffel gave the world other volumes of prose and poetry, none is so well known, or considered so good.

Hero of Our Times, A, by Mikhail Lermontof. The novel portrays the vices of the modern Russian of rank, fashion, and adventure, and his utter selfishness and want of principle and conscience. The story takes the form of a series of tales, of which the libertine Petchorin, and his unhappy victims, mostly confiding women, are the subjects. Lermontof was a great admirer of Byron; and the fascinating Petchorin, the rascal of the stories, with his mysterious attractiveness, strongly resembles Don Juan. The publication of the story excited much controversy; and was the cause of the duel in which the author was killed in 1841. Many people claimed that Petchorin was a portrait; but the author distinctly states that he is not the portrait of any person, but personifies the vices of the whole generation. The author does not set himself up as a reformer, his idea being simply to denounce evil.

Gunnar: A Tale of Norse Life, by Hjalmar Hjorth Boyesen, 1874. 'Gunnar,' the one romance of Boyesen, is also the earliest of his works of fiction. The scene of the story is a small parish in Bergen Stift, where Gunnar Thorson lives in the little hamlet Henjumhei

with his father, Thor Gunnarson, and his grandmother, old Gunhild. Gunnar's mother, Birgit, having died when he was a baby, his father and grandmother bring him up carefully; and the latter fills his mind with stories of Huldre and Necken, and other strange creations of Norse mythology. As his father Thor is only a houseman or rent-payer, a sharp distinction is drawn between him and the families of the neighboring gāardmen or landowners. One of the chief of these is Atle Larsson, Thor's landlord and the leading man in the parish. As Gunnar grows up, he falls in love with the beautiful Ragnhild, «a birch in the pine forest,» niece of Atle, and dåughter of his haughty sister, Ingeborġ Rimul. It is the love affair of Gunnar and Ragnhild which forms the texture of the story, — its troubled course, the dangers encountered, the loyalty and patience of the lovers. 'Gunnar' carries the reader into an unfamiliar world of romance and poetry, where he comes in contact with the minds of the simple Norwegian peasants, with their beliefs in fairies and other mystical beings. Many of their customs are described: the games of St. John's Eve, the ski race, the wedding festivities at Peer Berg's, and some of the religious ceremonies, such as those attending confirmation.

Hereward the Wake, by the Rev. Charles Kingsley. Mr. Kingsley was Regius Professor of Modern History in the University of Cambridge, on the very site of his story. The author's propaganda of the religion of rugged strength also made him quite at home in his theme.

The story, which is largely based on the old ballads and chronicles, opens near the end of the reign of Edward the Confessor, when Hereward is made a «wake» or outlaw; and the tales of his wanderings, his freaks, and feats of arms, in the North, in Cornwall, in Ireland, and Flanders, have their foundation in the old English records. The author tells in dramatic style how the hero returns from Flanders, and begins his daring resistance to the Normans; running the gauntlet of William's most skillful generals, and at last meeting and defeating the forces of the great master. Hereward's strategy and daring elicits the admiration of the stern Conqueror himself. The story of the defense of the Camp of Refuge at Ely, and the successes attending the arms of the little band of patriots in that fen country; the sacking of Peterborough by the Danes; the last stand made by Hereward in the forest, are all graphically described. Mr. Kingsley is liberal sometimes in his allowance of redeeming faults to his virtuous characters; yet, in the fall of Hereward, he forcibly impresses the lesson that loss of self-respect is fatal to noble effort.

There are fine passages in the book; and the mourning of the stricken Torfrida and the true-hearted Martin Lightfoot over the defeated Hereward is full of pathos. The genial abbot of Peterborough, Uncle Brand, and Earl Leofric, are agreeably sketched. Ivo Taillebois is true to life, or rather to the chronicles and ballads; and William himself is well drawn. The novel is a book for Englishmen, and helps to popularize their heroic traditions; but it is of interest to all those who cherish the ideals of manliness and heroism. The story was first published in Good Words in 1866.

House of the Wolfings, The, by William Morris. «The tale tells that in times long past, there was a dwelling of men beside a great wood.» Thus does the first sentence of the book take us into the atmosphere — half real, half mystical, and wholly poetic — which pervades the entire story. These «men» belonged to one of the Germanic tribes of Central Europe. Round about this «great wood» were three settlements or «Marks,» each mark containing many Houses; and it is with the House of the Wolfings of Mid-mark that the tale chiefly deals.

The chief of the Wolfings was Thiodolf, the wisest man, and of heart most dauntless. Hall-Sun, his daughter, exceeding fair and with the gift of prophecy, was first among the women.

The leading theme of the story is the war between the Romans and the Markmen; how it fared with Thiodolf, and how the Hall-Sun advises the Stay-at-Homes by means of her wonderful insight. Thiodolf is chosen War-Duke. He meets the Wood-Sun, his beloved, a woman descended from the gods. She gives him a hauberk to wear in battle; but owing to a charm that caused whoso wore this armor to weaken in war, Thio-

dolf does not acquit himself bravely in their first skirmishes with the foe. The Markmen become somewhat disheartened, and the Romans advance even to the Hall of the Wolfings. Then Thiodolf is led by the Hall-Sun, who personifies courage and duty, to the throne of the Wood-Sun, who confesses that, fearing his death and the end of their love on earth, she had fastened the hauberk upon him. Thereupon Thiodolf casts it away, and subordinating love to duty, he goes forth to meet a hero's death on the morrow's battle-field. The sight of the War-Duke, in his old strength and cheer, incites the «stark men and doughty warriors» to the complete undoing of the Romans. The day is given up to the chanting of dirges for the dead; and the night wears away in feasting. All the kindred hallow with song the return of the warriors «with victory in their hands.» And thereafter the Wolfings «throve in field and fold.»

This fascinating story is pervaded with the charm of a primitive people, who live a picturesque life both in agriculture and on the battle-field.

The style of the author, the quaint and simple English, molded frequently into a beautiful chant or song, makes 'The House of the Wolfings' a most artistic and attractive tale.

Chastelard, by Algernon Charles Swinburne. The scene of this tragedy is laid at Holyrood Castle, during the reign of Mary Queen of Scots. Mary Beaton, one of the «four Maries,» promises Chastelard to arrange a meeting between him and the Queen. When he comes to the audience-room, however, he finds only Mary Beaton herself, who, in shame, confesses her love for him. While he is assuring her of his pardon, they are discovered by the other Maries. The Queen, angry at what she has heard, tries to make Chastelard confess his desertion of her; and declares her intention of marrying Darnley. Chastelard, by the agency of Mary Beaton, gains access to the Queen's chamber, discloses himself when she is alone, and after having convinced her of his love for her, submits to the guards, who take him to prison. Mary, fickle and heartless, in her desire to avoid both the shame of letting him live and the shame of putting her lover to death, tries to shift the responsibility to Murray, signs his death-warrant, and orders a reprieve, in quick succession. Then, going in person to the prison, she asks Chastelard to return the reprieve. He has already destroyed it; and after one short, happy hour with her, he goes bravely to his death. From an upper window in the palace, Mary Beaton watches the execution, and curses the Queen just as Mary enters — with Bothwell.

In 'Chastelard' Swinburne has portrayed a fickle, heartless, vain, and beautiful queen; and in the few touches given to a character of secondary importance, has delicately and distinctly drawn Mary Beaton. The male characters are less sympathetic.

The tragedy is conspicuously one to be read, not acted. It is too long, too much lacking in action, and of too sustained an intensity, for the stage. The style is essentially lyric, full of exquisite lines and phrases; and as a whole, the play presents an intense passion in a form of adequate beauty. It contains a number of charming French songs, and is dedicated to Victor Hugo. It was published in 1869.

Roundabout Papers, The, by William Makepeace Thackeray. Thackeray undertook the editorship of the Cornhill Magazine; in the year 1859. 'The Roundabout Papers' were sketches for the magazine, coming out simultaneously, between 1859 and 1863, with 'Lovel the Widower' and 'The Adventures of Philip.' They represent Thackeray's best qualities as an essayist, and cover a wide range of subjects. Some of the titles are: 'On Two Children in Black,' 'On Screens in Dining-Rooms,' 'On Some Late Great Victories,' 'On a Hundred Years Hence,' and 'A Mississippi Bubble.' One of the papers, 'The Notch on the Axe,' displays the author's peculiar genius for burlesque story-telling. It is a dream of the guillotine, occasioned by his grandmother's snuff-box and a sensational novel. The essay 'On a Joke I Once Heard from the Late Thomas Hood' is a cordial tribute to that poet's memory, and in it the joke is not repeated. One of the most noteworthy of the papers is called 'On Thorns in the Cushion.' The task of editing a magazine was irksome to Thackeray's kindly and sensitive nature. «What, then,» he writes, «is the main grief you spoke of as annoying you,—the toothache in the Lord Mayor's jaw, the thorn in the

cushion of the editorial chair? It is there. Ah! it stings me now as I write. It comes with almost every morning's post. . . . They don't sting quite so sharply as they did, but a skin is a skin, and they bite, after all, most wickedly. . . . Ah me! we wound where we never intended to strike; we create anger where we never meant harm, and these thoughts are the thorns in our cushion.» Thackeray, in fact, resigned the position of editor in 1862, though he continued to write for the magazine as long as he lived.

Dombey and Son, by Charles Dickens. The story opens with the death of Mrs. Dombey, who has left her husband the proud possessor of a baby son and heir. He neglects his daughter Florence and loves Paul, in whom all his ambitions and worldly hopes are centred; but the boy dies. Mr. Dombey marries a beautiful woman, who is as cold and proud as he, and who has sold herself to him to escape from a designing mother. She grows fond of Florence, and this friendship is so displeasing to Mr. Dombey that he tries to humble her by remonstrating through Mr. Carker, his business manager and friend. This crafty villain, realizing his power, goads her beyond endurance, and she demands a separation from Mr. Dombey, but is refused. After an angry interview, she determines upon a bold stroke and disgraces her husband by pretending to elope with Carker to France, where she meets him once, shames and defies him and escapes. Mr. Dombey, after spurning Florence, whom he considers the cause of his trouble, follows Carker in hot haste. They encounter each other without warning at a railway station, and as Carker is crossing the tracks he falls and is instantly killed by an express train. Florence seeks refuge with an old sea-captain whom her little brother, Paul, has been fond of, marries Walter Gay, the friend of her childhood, and they go to sea. After the failure of Dombey and Son, when Mr. Dombey's pride is humbled and he is left desolate, Florence returns and takes care of him. The characters in the book not immediately concerned in the plot, but famous for their peculiar qualities, are Captain Cuttle, Florence's kind protector, who has a nautical manner of expression; Sol Gills, Walter's uncle; Mr. Toots, who suffers from shyness and love; and Joe Bagstock, the major. The scene is laid in England at the time the novel was published, in 1848.

David Copperfield. «Of all my books,» says Charles Dickens in his preface to this immortal novel, «I like this the best. . . . Like many fond parents, I have in my heart of hearts a favorite child. And his name is David Copperfield.» When 'David Copperfield' appeared in 1850, after 'Dombey and Son' and before 'Bleak House,' it became so popular that its only rival was 'Pickwick.' Beneath the fiction lies much of the author's personal life, yet it is not an autobiography. The story treats of David's sad experiences as a child, his youth at school, and his struggles for a livelihood, and leaves him in early manhood, prosperous and happily married. Pathos, humor, and skill in delineation, give vitality to this remarkable work; and nowhere has Dickens filled his canvas with more vivid and diversified characters. Forster says that the author's favorites were the Peggotty family, composed of David's nurse Peggotty, who was married to Barkis, the carrier; Dan'el Peggotty, her brother, a Yarmouth fisherman; Ham Peggotty, his nephew; the doleful Mrs. Gummidge; and Little Em'ly, ruined by David's schoolmate, Steerforth. «It has been their fate,» says Forster, «as with all the leading figures of his invention, to pass their names into the language and become types; and he has nowhere given happier embodiment to that purity of homely goodness, which, by the kindly and all-reconciling influences of humor, may exalt into comeliness and even grandeur the clumsiest forms of humanity.»

Miss Betsy Trotwood, David's aunt; the half-mad but mild Mr. Dick; Mrs. Copperfield, David's mother; Murdstone, his brutal stepfather; Miss Murdstone, that stepfather's sister; Mr. Spenlow and his daughter Dora,—David's «child-wife»;—Steerforth, Rosa Dartle, Mrs. Steerforth, Mr. Wickfield, his daughter Agnes (David's second wife), and the Micawber family, are the persons around whom the interest revolves. A host of minor characters, such as the comical little dwarf hair-dresser, Miss Mowcher, Mr. Mell, Mr. Creakle, Tommy Traddles, Uriah Heep, Dr. Strong, Mrs. Markleham, and others, are portrayed with the same vivid strokes.

Little Dorrit, by Charles Dickens, was published 1856–57, when the author's popularity was at its height. The plot is a slight one on which to hang more than fifty characters. The author began with the intention of emphasizing the fact that individuals brought together by chance, if only for an instant, continue henceforth to influence and to act and react upon one another. But this original motive is soon altogether forgotten in the multiplication of characters and the relation of their fortunes. The central idea is to portray the experiences of the Dorrit family, immured for many years on account of debt in the old Marshalsea Prison, and then unexpectedly restored to wealth and freedom. Having been pitiable in poverty, they become arrogant and contemptible in affluence. Amy, «Little Dorrit,» alone remains pure, lovable, and self-denying. In her, Dickens embodies the best human qualities in a most beautiful and persuasive form. She enlists the love of Arthur Clennam, who meantime has had his own trials. Returning from India, after long absence, he finds his mother a religious fanatic, domineered over by the hypocritical old Flintwinch, and both preyed upon by the Mephistophelian Blandois, perhaps the most dastardly villain in the whole Dickens gallery. The complications, however, end happily for Arthur and Amy. The main attack of the book is aimed against official «red tape» as exemplified in the Barnacle family and the «Circumlocution Office.» It also shows up Merdle the swindling banker, «Bar,» «Bishop,» and other types of «Society.» The Meagleses are «practical» people with soft hearts; their daughter is married to and bullied by Henry Gowan, whose mother is a genteel pauper at Hampton Court. Other characters are Pancks the collector, «puffing like a steam-engine,» his hypocritical employer Casby, the humble and worthy Plornishes, the love-blighted and epitaphic young John Chivery, and the wonderful Mr. F.'s aunt with her explosive utterances.

Our Mutual Friend, by Charles Dickens. «In these times of ours,» are the opening words of this book, which was published in England in 1864–65. The scene is laid in London and its immediate neighborhood. All the elaborate machinery dear to Dickens's heart is here introduced. There is the central story of Our Mutual Friend, himself the young heir to the vast Harmon estate, who buries his identity and assumes the name of John Rokesmith, that he may form his own judgment of the young woman whom he must marry in order to claim his fortune; there is the other story of the poor bargeman's daughter, and her love for reckless Eugene Wrayburn, the idol of society; and uniting these two threads is the history of Mr. and Mrs. Boffin, the ignorant, kind-hearted couple, whose innocent ambitions, and benevolent use of the money intrusted to their care, afford the author opportunity for the humor and pathos of which he was a master.

Among the characters which this story has made famous are Miss Jenny Wren, the doll's dressmaker, a little, crippled creature whose love for Lizzie Hexam transforms her miserable life; Bradley Headstone, the schoolmaster, suffering torments because of his jealousy of Eugene Wrayburn, and helpless under the careless contempt of that trained adversary—dying at last in an agony of defeat at his failure to kill Eugene; and the triumph of Lizzie's love over the social difference between her and her lover; Bella Wilfer, «the boofer lady,» cured of her longing for riches and made John Harmon's happy wife by the plots and plans of the Golden Dustman, Mr. Boffin; and Silas Wegg, an impudent scoundrel employed by Mr. Boffin, who is, at first, delighted with the services of «a literary man with a wooden leg,» but who gradually recognizes the cheat and impostor, and unmasks him in dramatic fashion.

As usual, Dickens finds occasion to incite his readers to practical benevolence. In this book he has a protest against the poor-laws in the person of old Betty Higden, whose dread of the almshouse haunts her dying hours. By many, this volume, published among his later works, is counted as among the most important.

Fool's Errand, A, by Albion W. Tourgee, 1879, purports to have been written by one of the fools. It is the first of a series dealing mainly with events connected with the Civil War. «The Fool» is Comfort Servosse, a Union colonel, who removes from Michigan to a Southern plantation after peace is declared. The story of his reception there and the diffi-

culties encountered, arising out of old prejudices upon the one hand and his own training and convictions upon the other, is told with great detail and strong local coloring. The author with great fairness considers the questions of reconstruction, while some thrilling chapters deal with the outrages of the Ku-Klux. A love episode is introduced, which proceeds as a simple narrative with no complications of plot.

Floyd Grandon's Honor, by Amanda M. Douglas. The scenes of the story are laid in a New York suburb. Floyd Grandon, a young widower, returning from England with his motherless child, Cecil, to wind up his deceased father's affairs, promises over the death-bed of one of the partners, Mr. Percival, to marry his daughter, Violet, a seventeen-year-old girl; a promise made and afterward redeemed through pity for her defenseless position, fear of the avowed designs of another partner, Jasper Wilmarth, and gratitude for her rescue of his own child from a terrible death. This marriage, contracted without the usual conditions of courtship or even previous acquaintance, is the theme of the story. Transplanted exotics require special treatment before they become acclimated; and marriages *à la française,* amid prosaic American surroundings, afford ample opportunity for the imagination of a novelist, an opportunity of which the author has made the most.

Reverend Idol, A, by Lucretia Noble (1882). The Reverend Idol is Rev. Kenyon Leigh, a popular New York clergyman, who, pursued by the unwelcome attentions of his feminine parishioners, flees to a quiet boarding-house on Cape Cod for a summer outing. There he meets Monny Rivers, a charming Boston girl and an artist of no mean ability. Commencing with a slight feeling of hostility, they drift first into toleration, then companionship, and finally to love. The course of this affection does not run smooth. Mrs. Van Cortlandt, who has marked the Reverend Idol for her own, invades the solitude of sand and sea. She recognizes in her young and beautiful rival a participant in an adventure, which, though harmless in reality, in appearance was scandalous in the extreme. She imparts only the semblance of the truth to Kenyon Leigh, who, believing himself deceived, seeks out Carroll de Lancy, the other party in the affair, and from him learns that, when he was too ill to travel, his sister had masqueraded in his West Point uniform, taken Miss Rivers as companion, and reached the death-bed of an uncle in time to secure the favorable disposition of his property. The scene of reconciliation follows immediately. The story is well told, and the dramatic possibilities of the unconventional adventure lend color to an otherwise commonplace narrative.

Into the Highways and Hedges, by Miss F. F. Montrésor (1895) is a plea for the ideal in daily life. To Margaret Deane, the beautiful imaginative young heroine, life becomes intolerable under the guardianship of her uncongenial and worldly aunt, Mrs. Russelthorpe. Her spiritually sensitive nature is touched by the preaching of Barnabas Thorpe, an earnest revivalist; and by conforming to his teaching, she incurs her aunt's contemptuous persecution. An unfortunate chance throws the two together late at night; and to protect her from insult, Barnabas marries her. He is poor, uncouth in manner, barely able to read and write; while Margaret is refined and book-loving, and accustomed to all advantages of wealth and position. In picturing the results of this hazardous marriage, the author emphasizes a contempt for moral makeshifts. Barnabas and Margaret desire at any cost to live sincerely. Her friends regard her as a disgrace to them, and blot her name from the family Bible; but her new life teaches her to disregard rank, wealth, and popular esteem. She knows poverty, sorrow, humiliation, danger, yet feels richer than in her days of ease. There are striking pictures of prison life at Newgate, and many dramatic incidents; but the interest lies above all in the analysis of emotional life based upon a conviction of human instinct for what is true and noble.

Jerome, by Mary E. Wilkins. Jerome is the vignette of a New England youth, relieved against a background of provincial types. When hardly out of his teens, he is called upon by the sudden disappearance of his father to take upon his shoulders the burden of the family. His course is a pathway of misfortune, sacrifice, and hardship, leading by rugged steps to a summit of

well-earned prosperity. A great sacrifice to a high ideal is the turning-point of the story. Like Miss Wilkins's other works, 'Jerome' is a careful and truthful study of New England village character.

Agnes of Sorrento, a romance by Harriet Beecher Stowe. The scene is laid in central Italy during the time of the infamous Pope Alexander VI. (from 1492 to 1503). Agnes is the daughter of a Roman prince who secretly marries, and then deserts, a girl of humble parentage. The young mother dies of grief, and Elsie, the grandmother, takes Agnes to Sorrento, where she lives by selling oranges in the streets. Her beauty and her purity attract to her many lovers, worthy and unworthy, and involve her in many romantic and dramatic incidents. The story is delightfully told, the Italian atmosphere is well suggested, and the book, though not Mrs. Stowe's best, takes good literary rank.

Colonel Enderby's Wife, by «Lucas Malet» (Charles Kingsley's daughter, now Mrs. Harrison). The scene of this story, published in 1886, is laid in England and Italy during the seventies. Colonel Enderby is a disinherited Englishman of middle age, whose life has been shadowed by his father's neglect and injury. At the age of forty-eight he marries in Italy a glittering young creature of wonderful beauty. The tragedy which follows is that which always comes when a crass and brutal selfishness arrays itself against the generosity of a higher nature, if two people are so bound together that they cannot escape each other. The ending, though sad, is that which the logic of the situation makes inevitable. The book has been very widely read and praised.

Dictator, The, by Justin McCarthy. When Justin McCarthy published 'The Dictator,' in 1893, he had been known to the novel-reading public for twenty-six years, and had written a score of books. 'The Dictator,' a story of contemporary life in England, gives scope to its author for the display of his knowledge of politics.

The Dictator of the story, Ericson, when first introduced to the reader, has just been ejected by a revolution from his position as chief of the South American Republic, Gloria. Of mixed English and Spanish blood, he has a fearless and honest soul. The novel comes to a climax in a plot made against him by his enemies in Gloria. Besides the hero, 'The Dictator' introduces two or three other characters of especial interest: Captain Sarrasin, who has traveled and fought in many countries, and whose wife on occasion can don men's garments and handle a gun; Dolores Paulo; and the Duchess of Deptford, of American birth, a caricature rather than a true type. The plot involves the use of dynamite, and much mining and countermining; in spite of which the book remains an entertaining domestic story.

The Life and Adventures of Jack of the Mill, commonly called Lord Othmill, created for his eminent services Baron Waldeck and Knight of Kitcottie. A fireside story, by William Howitt. The scenes of these adventures lie partly in England during the reign of Henry V., partly in Bohemia and Germany. They are a succession of bloodthirsty and thrilling conflicts, in which Jack, the hero, with scarcely an effort, overcomes robbers and gipsies, fights the opponents of the Lollards and the Hussites with equal vigor, and obtains honors, preferment, and a lovely wife. From the moment when, a runaway boy, he fills his pockets with fish-hooks to trap the hands of thieving companions, to the time when, with a single companion, he overcomes the robber-baron Hans von Stein, with his train,—a semi-historical character whose castle, honeycombed with dungeons, is still visited by tourists in Germany,—his wit and success never fail; and as valor as well as virtue has its due reward, Jack, the vagrant frequenter of the old mill, becomes in turn John Othmill, respected and feared by society, and finally the great Lord Warbeck. The author allows himself considerable latitude of imagination and plot, and the result is aptly named in the quaint term of apology he uses in the preface, a «hatch-up.»

Cudjo's Cave, by J. T. Trowbridge, an anti-slavery novel, first published in 1863, was, like its predecessor 'Neighbor Jackwood,' very widely read. The scene of the story is eastern Tennessee, at the outbreak of the rebellion. The State, though seceding, contained many Unionists; and their struggles against the persecution of their Confederate neighbors,

slave-holders, and poor whites, form the plot of the book. The ostensible hero is Penn Hapgood, a young Quaker schoolteacher, whose abolitionist doctrines get him into constant trouble; but the really heroic figure of the book is a gigantic full-blooded negro, Pomp, a runaway slave, living in the woods in a great cave with another runaway, Cudjo. Cudjo is dwarfish and utterly ignorant, a mixture of stupidity and craft; but Pomp is one of nature's noblemen. Cudjo's cave becomes a refuge for the persecuted abolitionists of the neighborhood, a basis of operations for the Union sympathizers, and finally the seat of war in the region. The novel, though written with a strong ethical purpose, is interesting and effective simply as a story, containing much incident and some capital character-studies.

Noemi, by S. Baring-Gould, (1895,) is a tale of Aquitaine, during the English occupation, in the early fifteenth century. The country was in a state of civil war; and free companies, nominally fighting for French or English, but in reality for their own pockets, mere plunderers and bandits, flourished mightily. The most dreaded freebooter in the valley of the Dordogne was Le Gros Guillem, who from his stronghold at Domme sweeps down upon the farms and hamlets below; till at length the timid peasants, finding a leader in Ogier del' Peyra, a petty sieur of the neighborhood, rise up against their scourge, destroy his rocky fastness, and put his men to death or flight. Guillem's daughter, Noémi, a madcap beauty, joins her father's band of ruffians; but soon sickens of their deeds, and risks her life to save Ogier from the oubliette, because she loves his son. The book is filled with thrilling and bloody incident, culminating in the storming of L'Eglise Guillem, as the freebooter's den is ironically called, and the strange death of the robber chieftain. The descriptions of the wild valley of the Dordogne, and the life of the outlaws, are striking; and the pretty love story, set against this background, very attractive. As a picture of a fierce and horrible period, it is hardly less vivid than the 'White Company' of Conan Doyle.

Doubting Heart, A, by Annie Keary. The scene of the story is laid in England, although there are some charming and picturesque descriptions of the Riviera, where the author passed the last months of her life. Published in 1879, it was left unfinished, the last chapters being written by Mrs. Macquoid. The story principally concerns itself with the love affairs of two cousins, Emmie West and Alma Rivers; and the moral of it is that tribulation worketh patience, and patience godliness. Lady Rivers, Sir Francis, and charming Madame de Florimel, are cleverly sketched characters. The story, which is very simple, is so natural and homely, and its psychology is so faithful, that it became at once a favorite, and is still one of the most popular domestic novels.

Newport, by George Parsons Lathrop. (1884.) 'Newport' is a story of society,—the intrigues, adventures, and superficialities of one summer affording the author opportunity for many epigrammatic remarks, vivid descriptions of the principal places of local interest, and photographs of men and women of the leisure class. The love affair of a charming widow, Mrs. Gifford, and a widower, Eugene Oliphant, incidently engages the reader's attention; a love affair which, after a slight estrangement and separation, is ended by a sudden and incredible catastrophe, an unexpected finale strangely out of harmony with the preface of elopements, Casino dances, polo games, flirtations of titled heiress-hunters, and other trivialities of social existence. The characters are well chosen and very well managed, the individual being never sacrificed to the type, though the reader is made to feel that the figures are really typical. In no other piece of fiction has the flamboyant and aggressive life of Newport — that life wherein amusement is a business, and frivolity an occupation — been more vividly painted.

Phroso, by Anthony Hope (Hawkins), is the story of one Lord Charles Wheatley — told by himself — and his experiences in taking possession of the small Greek island, Neopalia, which he has purchased from Lord Stefanopoulos. Denny Swinton, his cousin, Hogoardt, a factotum, and Watkins, his servant, accompany him. The natives, under Constantine, Lord Stefanopoulos's nephew, violently oppose them and threaten their lives. They all escape from the island by a secret passage to the sea, except Wheatley, who is imprisoned. He is

about to be stricken to death before the populace, when Phroso, the «Lady of the Island,» leaps to his aid, declaring that she loves him better than life. Wheatley shows the people that Constantine has lately assassinated his uncle and is now plotting the murder of his own (secret) wife, Francesca, that he may be free to marry Phroso, heiress to the island. Constantine becomes the prisoner and Wheatley the Neopalians' favorite, since Phroso, their dear lady, loves him. His joy, however, is not unmixed,—he is betrothed to Beatrice Hipgrave in England. Nowraki, a Turkish Pasha, arrives and woos Phroso, greatly complicating matters and nearly demolishing Wheatley's plans. After many exciting exigencies, the brave Wheatley weds the lovely Phroso; but not till Constantine, Mouraki, and Francesca are slain, and Miss Hipgrave is found to be already consoled. Plot is rapidly succeeded by counterplot throughout the story, which is written in the characteristic romantic style of the author.

Landlord at Lion's Head, The, by W. D. Howells, published in 1897, is a subtle study of types of character essentially the product of present-day conditions of life in New England. It is a masterpiece in the sense of its having been written with the strong and sure hand of the finished artist. The author assumes complete responsibility for his work, and the reader is at ease. The story is concerned chiefly with the fortunes of the Durgin family, New England farm-people, who own little but a magnificent view of Lion's Head Mountain. By the chance visit of an artist, Westover, they are made to realize its mercantile value. Mrs. Durgin's ambitions, aroused by the success of her «hotel,» are centred in her son, Jeff Durgin. The portrait of this country boy swaggering through Harvard, standing, but with a certain impudence, always on the edge of things, is drawn with wonderful clarity. Another admirable creation is Whitwell, a neighbor of the Durgins, a sort of rural philosopher, with a mind reaching helplessly out to the pseudo-occult, and to the banalities of planchette. His daughter Cynthia, the most hopeful figure in the book, is a sweet, strong mountain girl, «capable» in the full sense of the word. In strong contrast to her is the Boston society girl, Bessie Lynde, who flirts with Jeff for the sake of a new sensation. The scenes are laid partly in Boston, partly in the mountains. The vulgarity of certain aspects of both city and country life is mildly satirized. The novel is supremely American.

Jude the Obscure, a novel by Thomas Hardy, was published in 1896. The bar sinister which crosses many of his books is most prominent in 'Jude.'

It is the story of a young man of the people, ambitious to go to Oxford and to become a scholar. He is prevented from rising in the social scale by himself, by his environment, by a vulgar natural woman who loves him, and by a refined morbid woman whom he loves. Arabella first drags him in the mud; Sue then seeks to soar with him to the stars. Between Arabella's earthiness and Sue's heavenly code of love, poor Jude has not a shred of morals left.

He is pushed farther and farther from Oxford as the story goes on. The novel becomes at last a hopeless jumble of illegitimate children, other men's wives, misery, more misery, revolt, and death. It is a remarkable work, but not a cheerful nor edifying one.

Barry Lyndon, the best of Thackeray's shorter novels, originally written as a serial for Fraser's Magazine, was published in book form in 1844. It is cast in the form of an autobiography. The hero is an Irish gambler and fortune-hunter, a braggart and a blackleg, but of audacious courage and of picturesque versatility. He tells his story in a plain matter-of-fact way, without concealment or sophistication, glorying in episodes which would seem shameful to the most rudimentary conscience, and holding himself to be the best and greatest but most ill-used of men. The irony is as fine as that of Fielding in 'Jonathan Wild the Great,' a prototype obviously in Thackeray's mind.

Adventures in Criticism, by A. T. Quiller-Couch, is a collection of brief critical essays, including a handful of graceful commentaries on some of the Elizabethans, two or three eighteenth-century studies, an examination of Zola, some excellent appreciations of Ibsen, Björnson, and the Scandinavian cult, and twenty or more estimates of modern English writers from Scott to Caine. The

critic has a large view of literature, entire sincerity, a charming style, simple and direct as Thackeray's, fine scholarship, and absolute independence of judgment. His book, therefore, surrounds old subjects with a new atmosphere, and gives the reader the agreeable sense of being made a co-discoverer of profitable places in well-known territory; so that his essays have become almost as much liked as his stirring romances.

Dante, A Shadow of: Being an Essay towards Studying Himself, his World, and his Pilgrimage; by Maria Francesca Rossetti. (4th ed. 1884.) A volume of criticism and selections, designed to enable the reader to comprehend the poet and his great poem. The study begins with Dante's conception of the universe, and what autobiography and history show his life experience to have been. It then proceeds to expound the physical and moral theories on which the poet constructed his three worlds, and narrates the course of his pilgrimage through them. In this narration the main object is to read Dante's autobiography in the poem, to make out his character as self-revealed, and to enter into his inspiration or spiritual life. The extracts, of which there are many, are made with this view, many of the episodes being passed over.

Boccaccio, Giovanni, As Man and Author, by John Addington Symonds. (1895.) A monograph in a hundred pages of fine learning and rare criticism, on one of «the three founders of modern literature.» Dante, first of the three, stood within the shadow of mediæval theology; Petrarch, coming next, initiated the Revival of Learning,—humanism, scholarship, the modern intellectual ideal. Boccaccio was the founder of Greek studies, and Petrarch's ablest lieutenant in the pioneering work of the Revival of Learning. He created the novel; and though a second only to Petrarch, as Petrarch was a second only to Dante, in force of character and quality of genius, he ruled the course of Italian literature, and its far-reaching influences, for three centuries. Such in outline is the story to which Mr. Symonds devotes his monograph.

Doctor Antonio, by Giovanni Ruffini, is a novel of modern life, the scene of which is laid mainly in Italy, the political troubles there being made the source of the story's action. The chief characters are Sir John Davenne, an Englishman traveling in Italy, his daughter Lucy, and Doctor Antonio, a Sicilian exile. The personality of the Doctor is one of singular charm, and holds interest throughout the book. When published this novel became a universal favorite, and it is still read with pleasure.

Agatha Page, by Isaac Henderson, gives an artistic picture of Italian life. The heroine, from whom the book takes its name, is first seen as she stands upon the turf under the trees playing her violin to an old priest; and here the Marquis Filippo Loreno catches his first glimpse of her. Charmed by the music and the beauty of the musician, he recognizes in Agatha his ideal woman. She returns his love, and they are happily united. Agatha's influence develops all that is best in Filippo; but an element of discord presently appears in the presence of Agatha's cousin Mercede, a beautiful, clever, but selfish young sculptor. She returns Agatha's kindness by exerting all her powers of fascination upon Filippo, who, admiring her vivacity and not insensible to her flatteries, drifts more and more into her society. Though neglected, Agatha's sweetness and faith never falter; her loving patience being at last rewarded by Filippo's reawakened devotion, when he is forced to contrast the real characters of the two women. Learning that while he is flirting with Mercede, his wife is exposing her life by nursing the cholera patients on his estates, he realizes, now that it may be lost to him, what Agatha's love has been. The book ends with Filippo's abrupt departure to join her. Among the other leading characters are Count Ricci, Mercede's father, who is a fine old soldier, proud and possessed of an iron will, coupled with much sweetness and gentleness; and Mr. Peter Dow, who is a practical and lively American. This novel, published in 1888, has since been successfully dramatized by Mr. Henderson.

Don John, a novel by Jean Ingelow, was published in 1881. The story turns on the well-worn incident of the changing of two children in their cradles. The plot follows their development, the gradual manifestation through character of their true origin. 'Don John' is

admirably written, bearing about it the same atmosphere of simplicity and nobility that surrounds this author's poems. Though a mere mention of the chief incident implies a poverty of invention, the book is really one of unusual freshness of imagination. The delineation of character is delightfully delicate and exact; and the skill with which the puzzle of identity is treated leaves the reader in the desired mood of doubt to the end of the excellent story.

Duchess Emilia, The, is a romantic story of modern Italian life; the plot, which turns upon a love affair, being complicated with certain religious considerations, and with the problems of re-incarnation. All the actors are Italian except one New-Englander, of a mystical turn. The action is continuous, the characters are striking, and the interest of the reader is held.

Chaplain of the Fleet, The, by Walter Besant and James Rice. (1881.) This story opens on the last day of the year 1750, and gives a detailed account of the famous Liberties or Rules of the old Fleet prison in London, and of the Fleet marriages. These «Rules» were houses in certain streets near the Fleet Market, where prisoners for debt were allowed to live, outside the prison, on payment of fees. Among these prisoners were clergymen, who performed clandestine marriages. A regular trade sprang up, touters were employed to bring clients, and every species of enormity was practiced. Gregory Shovel was one of these clergy, and so plumed himself on his success in this iniquitous traffic that he took the name of «Chaplain of the Fleet,» which gives the book its title, —the whole plot turning upon one of these Fleet marriages. This novel is considered one of the best of those written under the firm-name of Besant and Rice.

Castle Daly, by Annie Keary. 'Castle Daly,' the most popular of Annie Keary's stories, was published in 1875. It relates the fortunes of an English and an Irish family. The scene is laid in Connemara, Ireland, during the famine of 1846 and the formation and insurrection of the party of «Young Irelanders» in 1846–49. The impartial delineation of the strong and weak points of Celtic character, the combination of acute observation and deep feeling, and the exciting history of the rebellion led by O'Brien, make it very interesting. The Irish nature is typified in the golden-haired heroine, Ellen, daughter of Squire Daly; in Connor, her brother, who joins the «Young Irelanders»; and in Cousin Anne of «Good Peoples' Hollow,» who, heedless of the precepts of political economy, rules her tenants with lavish kindness. On the other hand, the careful foresight of the Saxon race is well portrayed in John Thornely, and in Pelham, the eldest son of Squire Daly, who inherits English characteristics from his mother.

Catharine Furze, «by Mark Rutherford; edited by his friend Reuben Shapcott.» Published in 1893, this book opens with a description of Easthorpe, the market town of the English Eastern Midlands, in 1840. The two inns are patronized by landlords, farmers, tenants, and commercial travelers; especially on election days. The story centres about the life of Mr. and Mrs. Furze, and their daughter Catharine aged about nineteen. Mike Catchpole, by an accident in the factory of Mr. Furze, loses his eyesight. Catharine, with a sense of justice, insists that he shall be made an apprentice in the business. The girl is sent to school to the Misses Ponsonby, who are very strict in their religious habits and manner of instruction, and whose pupils are questioned upon the weekly sermon by the preacher, Mr. Cardew. He has not learned the art of being happy with his wife; and when he meets Catharine they discuss Milton, Satan, and the divine eternal plan. Cardew's presence is inspiriting to her. Tom Catchpole, a clerk in her father's store, worships Catharine from afar. At last he confesses his love, and she refuses him. After her return from school she finds life utterly uninteresting, having no scope for her powers. When she falls ill and fades away, Cardew is sent for: she tells him that he has saved her. «By their love for each other they were both saved.» She takes up her life once more, and the book ends without a climax—almost without incident. Written with an almost heartless impersonality, it is a striking portraiture of that English lower middle-class life which Matthew Arnold pronounced so deadly for mind and soul. It might be called a tragedy of the unfulfilled.

Day of Doom, The, by Michael Wigglesworth. When this poem was published in 1662, Michael Wigglesworth was only thirty-one,—young enough to have had greater compassion on the unbaptized infants and others whom he condemned to eternal punishment. 'The Day of Doom: or, A Poetical Description of the Great and Last Judgment, with a short Discourse about Eternity,' was the full title of this grim poem. The taste of our ancestors was strangely shown by their quickly buying up nine editions of this work in America, and two in England. Its narrow theology and severity of style gave it a charm for those inflexible Puritans, to find which, we of to-day look in vain. It is said to have been the most widely read book in America before the Revolution. The modern reader finds the verse mere sing-song, the metaphors forced, and the general tone decidedly unpleasant. Some of the passages meant to be most impressive have become merely ludicrous, and it seems incredible that it could ever have been taken seriously. It is merely a rhymed catalogue of the punishments to be visited on those whose ways of life, or whose theology, differed from the theology or ways of life of the bard.

Epistle to Posterity, An, by Mrs. M. E. W. Sherwood, (1897,) is a series of pleasant reminiscences of one who has found life «an enjoyable experiment,» and who has had unusual facilities for meeting interesting people. The author explains that she greeted with joy «the first green books which emanated from Boz and the yellow-colored Thackerays.» When she had finished her studies at Mr. Emerson's private school in Boston, her father took her with him upon a business trip across the Wisconsin prairies, during which she met Martin Van Buren. Among the interesting homes which she visited were Marshfield, where she paid girlish homage to her great host, Daniel Webster; and the home in Watertown, Massachusetts, where she learned to love Maria White, the gracious first wife of James Russell Lowell. She saw much of Boston society in the days of its greatest literary fame, and had a glimpse of the Brook Farm Community. When her father was sent to Congress, she made her début in Washington society; and was a frequent attendant at the levees of President Polk and President Taylor. In Washington she renewed her friendship with Webster, and met Henry Clay, and «many of the young heroes destined later on to be world-renowned,»—Farragut, Lee, Zachary Taylor, «and a quiet little man who shrank out of sight,» known later on as U. S. Grant. The conclusion of the volume, the narration of her wedding trip to the West Indies in the early fifties; of her different trips to Europe, including her presentation at the English and the Italian courts; and of contemporary New York society,—though animated and anecdotal, is less interesting than her pictures of social life in the Boston, Washington, and New York of forty years ago.

Friend Olivia, by Amelia E. Barr. Mrs. Barr possesses the rare talent of producing in her stories that elusive quality called «atmosphere.» Whether reading of Knickerbocker days, of the times of Border warfare, or, as in the present case, of Roundhead and Cavalier, of Charles Stuart in Paris and Cromwell at Hampton Court, one loses touch with the present, to become for the time thoroughly imbued with «the charm of ancient story.» 'Friend Olivia' deals with the last months of the Protector's Commonwealth; with the oppression of the Quakers under the leadership of the eloquent George Fox; with the tragedies produced by unrest and suspicion when religious intolerance flourished, and political differences separated family and friend: a dark background for a charming love story—that of the modest Quakeress, Olivia Prideaux, and her chivalrous neighbor Nathaniel, only son of Baron and Lady Kelder, strong advocates of Cromwell and bitter enemies of the «canting» Quakers with their so-called affectations of dress and manner. The story is laid in the coast village of Kelderby. In those quiet streets pass the participants in tragic scenes: the pirate and outlaw John de Burg, his beautiful sister Anastatia, and her hated husband; Roger Prideaux on his way to prison, and others no less noteworthy; and there, finally, as on a miniature stage, are witnessed all the scenes of humiliation, of hopes crushed and expectations realized, when Cromwell dies and King Charles returns to his own.

Donovan, a novel of modern English life, by Edna Lyall, has for its subject a man's spiritual struggles from doubt to faith. The hero, Donovan Farrant, is well drawn, if somewhat conventional

in character. The book obtained great popularity and still enjoys it, especially in England. 'We Two' is a sequel to 'Donovan.'

Patronage, by Maria Edgeworth. (1814.) This novel was written for a purpose; and the moral is apparent throughout, and amply illustrated in almost every character in the book.

Mr. Percy, a sensible English gentleman of the present time, brings up his sons and daughters to depend upon themselves for success in life, and not upon the patronage of influential persons. The result is most gratifying: the sons all succeed in their different professions by their own efforts, and the daughters marry well through no efforts of their own, but according to their merits. Mr. Falconer, Mr. Percy's ambitious cousin, also has a large family; but he seeks the patronage of Lord Oldborough to further the advancement of his sons, and uses various diplomatic means to establish his daughters well in the social world. In spite of the unceasing efforts of Mr. Falconer, and the decidedly questionable proceedings of his wife, none of their children do them credit; and patronage without earnestness of purpose and high ideals proves a failure.

The story is rather tedious, and there is no hero or heroine in whom the interest centres. Occasional incidents, and the love affairs of the young members of both families, enliven the narrative; but for the rest, the story is justly considered inferior to her other works.

Master of Ballantrae, The, by Robert Louis Stevenson, published in 1889, is a Scotch romance of the eighteenth century, beginning with the Stuart uprising of 1745. It is a sombre tragedy of the enmity of two brothers, of whom the elder, James Durrie the Master, takes the side of King Charlie; the younger, Henry, that of King George. Alison Graeme, a kinswoman with a fortune, is intended for the wife of the Master; but on his going to join the Stuart and being believed dead, she is married to Henry, without loving him. The tale is narrated mostly by the steward of Ballantrae, John MacKellar, who is devoted to the house and to Henry Durrie, whose nobility, set beside the wickedness of his brother, he realizes to the full. After the marriage appears Chevalier Burke, a companion of the Master, to say that he is not dead; Burke narrates their wanderings, which include an episode on a pirate ship and adventures among Indians in the wilds of New York. MacKellar then takes up the tale, describing the persecutions suffered by Mr. Henry, whose brother first writes to demand a large sum of money; then returns, impoverished and disgraced, to his paternal home, where he foments trouble between Henry and his wife. Finally, goaded by the Master's insults, Henry fights a duel with him and leaves him for dead; but he is carried off to sea by smugglers and recovers, remaining away for some time, and traveling in India, as is communicated by Burke. Then the Master reappears with Secundra Dass, an East-Indian, whom he has made his creature; whereupon Henry and his wife and children betake themselves secretly to New York, where Mrs. Durrie owns an estate, leaving the Master at Ballantrae in the charge of MacKellar. James soon finds out his brother's whereabouts and pursues him, keeping to his tactics of persecution. Arrived there, he does all he can to harm Henry, who is installed in a position befitting his rank. False news from Scotland to the effect that the Master, though a rebel, is to have his title restored, which will cut off Henry's son from the succession, leads the younger brother to concoct a plan whereby James, who intends going to the northern wilderness to regain pirate treasure he has buried there, shall be led to his death. The Master for a time outwits the party of adventurers who attend him, with the purpose of first getting the treasure, then making away with their nominal leader. Finally, to escape them, he feigns death and is buried by Secundra Dass, who puts him in a state of suspended animation. When Henry and his party seek the grave, they find the Indian digging up the buried Master, who lives long enough to open his eyes, at which vital sign his brother falls dead. Thus the fraternal enemies lie at last in one grave in the western wilderness.

David Balfour; Being Memoirs of His Adventures at Home and Abroad, by Robert Louis Stevenson, was published in 1893. A sequel to 'Kidnapped,' this novel follows the further fortunes of David Balfour. When the story opens David is about to attempt the escape of his friend, Alan Breck Stewart, from

Scotland; and to aid Stewart's brother, unjustly imprisoned on a charge of murder. At this critical juncture he falls in love with Catriona Drummond, whose father, James More Drummond, is a plausible scoundrel. David's efforts to help Alan and his brother bring about his own imprisonment, but not until he has seen Alan safely into France. After his release he goes to Holland, where he lives with Catriona without marriage. Her father interfering, the two are separated; but by the intervention of Alan Stewart they meet again in Paris, where they are married.

The novel throughout is in the romantic vein; written with Stevenson's simplicity and clearness, and artistic in construction.

Albion's England, by William Warner (1586): a collection of poetical narratives or ballads, many of them legendary rather than authoritative, relating to the history of England «from the originals of the first inhabitants thereof unto the Raigne of Queen Elizabeth.» So runs the sub-title. In reality the narrative begins with the Deluge. The poem was promptly suppressed by the Star Chamber, presumably on the score of indelicacy; but it has been repeatedly reprinted, the last edition being Crawford's in 1854. During the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries it enjoyed great popularity. Though Meres tells us that he has heard Warner termed «by ye best wits of both our universities 'our English Homer,'» his master work is tedious and turgid at best, and frequently lapses into doggerel. The episode of Argentile and Curan is the most famous in the book. The princess Argentile succeeds to the throne of Northumberland, on the death of her father Adelbright, under the wardship of Edel. The latter seeks to win her hand. But she has another lover in a servant of her household, who is in reality the Danish Prince Curan. He has adopted this subterfuge to woo her. Edel, discovering the mutual love of the young people, forces Curan to quit her service; and he becomes a neatherd. Argentile, to escape her guardian's importunities, flees from the palace and becomes a neatherd's maid. Curan wooes and wins her, and leads a revolt against the wicked Edel, who is vanquished and put to death. Curan and Argentile then become king and queen of Northumberland.

Expansion of England, The, by J. R. Seeley. (1883.) In this volume Professor Seeley attempts, in effect, to shift the point of view of his countrymen as to the boundaries of the history of England. It is not a single island that they should contemplate, but a world empire, which can be compared with, and measured by, only the two great powers of the future, Russia and the United States. Part first deals with the history of England with relation to its colonies and the United States. The writer complains that an arbitrary arrangement of reigns is apt to confuse our sense of the continuity of events. Let us, he says, get rid of such useless headings as Reign of Queen Anne, Reign of George III., and make divisions founded on some real stage of progress in the national life; looking onward, not from king to king, but from great event to great event. If we study its causes, every event puts on the character of a development; and this development is a chapter in the national history. From 1688 to 1815, Mr. Seeley finds the formative events to have been foreign wars, beneath whose stormy surface he looks for the quiet current of progress. He finds the clue he wants in the fact that almost all these wars involved French interests; and that «The whole period stands out as an age of gigantic rivalry between England and France; the expansion of England in the New World and Asia is the formula which sums up for England the history of the eighteenth century,—the great decisive duel between the two nations for the possession of the New World.» Her colonies having been planted at a tremendous sacrifice of money, energy, and life, he would have them held as a vital part of the parent State, not as «possessions.» «We must cease to think that emigrants, when they go to colonies, leave England, or are lost to England. . . . When we have accustomed ourselves to contemplate the whole empire together, and call it all England, we shall see that here too is a United States; here too is a great homogeneous people . . . but dispersed over a boundless space. . . . If we are disposed to doubt whether any system can be devised capable of holding together communities so distant from each other, then is the time to recollect the history of the United States. They have solved this problem.»

The second half of the book contains eight lectures, chiefly given to the Indian empire, explaining the necessity of the conquest; the manner of the English governance of that empire,—a study in which he affirms boldly that if ever a universal feeling of nationality arises there, England cannot and should not preserve her dominancy; the mutual influence of England and India; the succeeding phases in the conquest; the internal dangers that threaten the stability of British control in the East; and finally, the condition of public opinion concerning the modern British empire. In a delightful manner, and with large resources of scholarship, Professor Seeley shows the continuity of the development of England, the orderly sequence and significance of her failures as well as her successes, and the way in which the story of her past should be made instructive for her future. And in conclusion he has this admirable deliverance, which every reader may lay to heart: «I am often told by those who, like myself, study the question how history should be taught, 'Oh, you must, before all things, make it interesting.' . . . But the word interesting does not properly mean romantic. That is interesting, in the proper sense, which affects our interests, which closely concerns us, and is deeply important to us. I have tried to show you that the history of modern England from the beginning of the eighteenth century is interesting in this sense, because it is pregnant with great results, which will affect the lives of ourselves and our children and the future greatness of our country. Make history interesting, indeed! I cannot make history more interesting than it is! . . . And therefore when I meet a person who does *not* find history interesting, it does not occur to me to alter history,—I try to alter *him*.»

Murray, John, Memoir and Correspondence of. With an Account of the Origin and Progress of the House, 1768–1843. By Samuel Smiles. (2 vols., 1891.) The history of as great a publisher as literature has ever known, and a most notable example of devotion to the production of books of character and value, irrespective of mere mercenary considerations. The foundation of the great London house of Murray was laid in 1768, by a John Murray, who retired from service as a lieutenant of marines, and bought out a bookselling business at No. 32 Fleet Street. The second and the great Murray was a boy of fifteen at his father's death in 1793, but two years later he began his publishing career, at first with his father's shop man as a partner; but «a drone of a partner» was not to his mind, and from March 23d, 1803, he was alone. His first attempt to deal with an author gave the keynote to a career of unexampled distinction, when he wrote: «I am honestly ambitious that my first appearance should at once stamp my character and respectability; . . . and 'I am not covetous of gold.'» The tradition thus started, of weighing the character of a work and the credit of publishing it, and letting the chance of making money by the publication pass as of secondary importance, was for forty years the glory of the name of Murray. «The business of a publishing bookseller,» he said, «is not in his shop, or even in his connections, but in his brains.» A man of fine taste and broad culture, possessing moreover innate generosity and magnanimity, his dealings with authors were frequently munificent; and in notable instances he counted the honor before the profit. He started the Quarterly Review, in February 1809, as a Tory organ, and carried it at a loss for two or three years. Nothing characterized him more than his steady confidence in the success of the best literature; and in proportion as a publication was of high character, he was determined and lavish in pushing it to success. Nor was he for this any the less a consummate man of business, achieving extraordinary success as a merchant prince at the head of the London book trade. To a large extent he depended on his own judgment in accepting books for publication. His most famous engagements were with Scott, Southey, Byron, Moore, Lockhart, and the Disraelis. To the younger Disraeli, then only twenty, he owed the one wholly damaging venture of his career,—an attempt in daily journalism which ignominiously failed at the end of six months, with a loss to Murray of £26,000.

New Republic, The, by William H. Mallock. This satirical work (published in England in 1876) attracted

much attention for a time. Its sub-title, 'Culture, Faith, and Philosophy in a Country House,' gives an idea of its scope. The author, a nephew of the historian Froude, introduced to his readers the principal literary characters of the day under very transparent masks. The scene is laid in an English villa; and the chapters are made up of conversations between the guests, who are spending a quiet Sunday with their host, Mr. Laurence. While arranging the menu cards, it occurs to him to lay out a series of topics to be discussed at his table; for, said he, «It seems absurd to me to be so careful about what we put into our mouths, and to leave to chance to arrange what comes out of them.» More things in heaven and earth than are usually discussed at such times are thus brought forward by the author, whose skill in parody is manifest. It was soon an open secret that «Luke» was Matthew Arnold; «Rose,» Walter Pater; «Lord Allen,» Lord Rosebery; «Herbert,» Ruskin; «Storks,» Huxley; «Stockton,» Tyndall; «Jenkinson,» Professor Jowett; «Saunders,» Professor Clifford; «Mrs. Sinclair,» Mrs. Singleton («Violet Fane,» to whom the book is inscribed); «Lady Grace,» Mrs. Mark Pattison; and «Miss Merton,» Miss Froude. The personal flavor of Mr. Mallock's satire caused the book to leap into instant popularity. The foibles and hobbies of his models were cleverly set off; and though the fun was sometimes bitter, it was rarely ill-natured. The central figure of the group was Mr. Herbert, in whose poetical imagery the great word-painter was not unfairly represented. Matthew Arnold was ridiculed unsparingly. One sentence, descriptive of Laurence, has been widely quoted: «He was in many ways a remarkable man, but unhappily one of those who are remarkable because they do not become famous — not because they do.»

Emblems, by Francis Quarles, 1635. A book of grotesque engravings, borrowed from Hermann Hugo's 'Pia Desideria,' and fitted with crudely fanciful, studiously quaint, and sometimes happily dramatic, religious poems, such as Quarles had earlier published as 'Divine Poems' (a collected volume, 1630, representing ten years), and 'Divine Fancies' (1632). They mingle something of the sublime with a great deal of the commonplace; and only lend themselves to admiration if we are prepared to make the best of conceits and oddities along with some elevated thoughts. They have come into favor of late as antique and curious, rather than upon any original merit in respect either of poetry or of picture. The engravings, however, were by Marshall.

Hyperion, by H. W. Longfellow, 1839. 'Hyperion' — The Wanderer on High — is a fitting title for this, the most romantic of Longfellow's works. It frankly declares itself 'A Romance,' on the title-page.

It is the tale of a young man in deepest sorrow, wandering from land to land in search of occupation for his mind, and forgetfulness of grief. This motive forms the thread of story which connects a series of philosophical discourses, and romantic legends and poems. Many of these last are Longfellow's translations of German poems; and they have found a place in his collected poems. The adventures and wanderings of the hero portray the experiences and travels of the author on his second trip through Germany and Switzerland after the death of his wife. Immediately after its publication, 'Hyperion' had a wide circulation.

This book more than any other brought on Longfellow the reproach of being more foreign than American in his sympathies. Yet it had great value in creating in this country a more extensive acquaintance with the German romantic poets, especially Heine and Uhland.

'Hyperion' also has historic interest in marking the transition in Longfellow's work. It stands between his translations and sketches of historical persons and places, and his original poems.

Bitter-Sweet, by J. G. Holland, is a narrative didactic poem, of about three thousand five hundred lines, which appeared in 1858. Israel, a good old Puritan farmer, dwells in his ancestral New England home.

«His daughter Ruth orders the ancient house,
And fills her mother's place beside the board.»

On Thanksgiving eve the patriarch's children, with their families, gather for the festival. Round the hearth God's justice and providence and the mystery of evil

are discussed. Israel stands for faith. Ruth expresses her doubts, having looked in vain for justice in the world. David, a poet, husband to Ruth's sister Grace, undertakes to teach Ruth that there is no incongruity in the existence of evil in a world created by beneficent design. His first illustration is drawn from nature, as David and Ruth seek the cellar to bring cider and apples for the company, and is epitomized in the couplet:—

«Hearts, like apples, are hard and sour,
Till crushed by Pain's resistless power.»

Grace, and Mary, a foster-daughter of the house, exchange the stories of their domestic sorrows, while each finds in the other consolation and sympathy. Grace tells of her husband's apparent interest in some unknown woman; but admits her griefs to be trivial beside those of Mary, whose dissolute husband has deserted her and their child. The question is next illustrated by story. Joseph, one of Israel's sons, tells to the children the old story of Bluebeard. The older folk find in it serious lessons in line with the main theme of the poem. Finally there is heard the cry of a man perishing in the storm which rages without. Brought to the fireside and revived, he proves to be the weak but now repentant Edward, husband to Mary. The injured wife forgives all, and discloses that the friend who has been comforting her is the poet David. The revelation shows Grace that her jealousies have been groundless. Edward dies peacefully, and all see more clearly that God has not forgotten the world, and that there is

«In every evil a kind instrument
To chasten, elevate, correct, subdue.»

Thousands of copies of 'Bitter-Sweet' have been sold, and both critical and uncritical readers praise it as revealing the very heart of Old New England.

Chinese Letters, by Oliver Goldsmith. Published under this title in the Public Ledger, a weekly journal of London, they ran through the year 1760, and were published in book form in 1762 as 'The Citizen of the World; or, Letters from a Chinese Philosopher Residing in London to his Friends in the East.' Their charm lies in their delicate satire rather than in any foreign air which the author may have tried to lend them. They amused the town, they still divert and instruct us, and they will delight future generations. Lien Chi Altangi became real, and lives. He detects and exposes not merely the follies and foibles lying on the surface, but the greater evils rankling at the heart, of English society. He warns England of her insecure tenure of the American colonies, her exaggerated social pretenses, and the evil system of the magistracy. He ridicules English thought and the fashions which make beauty hideous, and avows his contempt for the cant of professed connoisseurs. The abuses of church patronage did not escape him; and he comments on the incidents of the day. As we read these 'Chinese Letters' all London of the eighteenth century rises before us. «Beau Tibbs,» and the «Man in Black» who accompanies the philosopher to the theatre, are immortal; and 'The White Mouse and Prince Bonbennin' is founded on an actual experience of Goldsmith.

Aino Folk-Tales, by Basil H. Chamberlain. Twelve hundred years ago a Chinese historian wrote that «on the eastern frontier of Japan there exists a barrier of great mountains, beyond which is the land of the Hairy Men.» These were the Aino, so called from the word in their language signifying «man.» Like their language, their folk-lore was largely adopted from the Japanese. In the dawn of history they appear living far to the south and west of their present haunts, century by century retreating eastward and northward, as steadily as the American Indian has retreated westward. In this collection of stories Professor Chamberlain has sought to preserve those strange folk-tales which were told in the huts of this untutored people ages ago, and retold to each succeeding generation. The interest in these stories consists in their pictures of Aino ideas, morals, and customs. The stories of 'The Salmon-King,' 'The Island of Women,' and others, are based on episodes of Japanese tales, sometimes belonging to world-wide cycles of myth, as in the theme of the mortal who eats the deadly food of the underworld. On the other hand there is much genuine Aino matter in the collection.

Loyal Ronins, The, by Tamenaga Shunsui. This historical tale, translated from the Japanese by Edward Greey and Shinichiro Saito, was published in English in 1880. It relates to affairs that occurred in 1698. The book

profusely illustrated with characteristic Japanese pictures by Kei-Sai Yei-Sen of Yedo or Tokio. The graceful poetic style gives great charm to this naïve romance, the names of the characters are quaint even in translation, and the pictures of feudal Japan are vivid and fascinating. The Japanese atmosphere pervades the entire book. The main story is very simple, though there are numerous episodes touching or humorous. Lord Morningfield, Daimio of Ako, is condemned to commit hara-kiri (through the treachery and deceit of Sir Kira, master of ceremonies to the Shogun), and his property is confiscated. His widow, Lady Fair-Face, assumes the religious name of Pure-Gem and lives in retirement. Forty-seven of his retainers—now Ronins, or outlaws of the Samurai class—sign with their blood an agreement to avenge his death. Under the leadership of Sir Big-Rock, who divorces his wife and disowns his children, that they may not be punished for his deeds, the Ronins slay Sir Kira in his own house. After imposing ceremonies of respect at the tomb of their illustrious chief, the Ronins surrender themselves to the Council at Yedo. They are condemned to death and sentenced to commit hara-kiri. Forty-six forms clothed in pure white, headed by Sir Big-Rock, mount the hill of death, plunge into the dark river, and pass over to Paradise, where they are welcomed by the spirit of their beloved chief.

Ambrosio; or The Monk, by Matthew Gregory Lewis, was published in 1795, when the author was twenty years old. The book is one of the «dime novels» of English literature; a fantastic medley of ghosts, gore, villains, cheap mysteries, and all the stage machinery of flagrant melodrama. Like Mrs. Radcliffe's novels, it belongs to the class of the pseudo-terrific. At the time of its publication, however, its exaggerations were not so apparent. Horace Walpole's 'Castle of Otranto' and Mrs. Radcliffe's 'Mysteries of Udolpho' had popularized the mock-heroic. The air was full of horrors. 'The Monk' seemed to contemporary readers one of the great books of the day. That it was not without merit was proved by the verdict of no less an authority than Sir Walter Scott, who styled it «no ordinary exertion of genius.» So great was its fame, that the author to the day of his death was called «Monk» Lewis. The hero, Ambrosio, is the abbot of the Capuchins at Madrid, surnamed «The Man of Holiness.» His pride of righteousness opens him at length to spiritual disaster. An infernal spirit assuming the shape of a woman tempts him, and he falls. One sin succeeds another until he is utterly ruined. Upon the fabric of the monk's progression in evil the author builds wild incidents of every degree of horror.

Amelia, by Henry Fielding, was published in 1751, and was the last of that novelist's works of fiction, as well as one of the most famous novels of the eighteenth century. He was forty-four when it appeared, and in impaired health. It has, perhaps for this reason, less of the exuberant vitality which characterized 'Tom Jones,' a novel preceding it by two years. The plot is more serious; but in a rich, quiet fund of humor it is not far behind that masterpiece. In 'Amelia,' Fielding drew the portrait of a virtuous and lovely wife; his own, it is believed, furnishing the model. It is a story of married life. Mr. Booth, the husband of the heroine, an impoverished gentleman, is introduced to the reader in prison, where he has been taken for participation in a street quarrel. His companion there, Miss Matthews, is a handsome young woman of easy virtue, who has murdered her betrayer. The relations of Booth and this woman are improper; but the husband is saved from this, as from other faults of conduct, by the purity, goodness, and devotion of Amelia, whom he devotedly loves. Eventually she brings him a fortune, he is released from prison, and happiness reigns. In contrasting Booth's poorer nature with the noble character of his wife, Fielding is supposed to have had himself in mind. It is noteworthy that the novelist, in depicting her, emphasized her beauty of mind and heart by stating that her bodily beauty was marred through the disfigurement of her nose in a carriage accident. The story is strong in portraiture of character, in sincerity, in analysis of motive, and in wit; but modern good taste objects to its freedom of speech and indiscriminating use of incident.

Epistolæ Obscurorum Virorum (Letters of Obscure Men), 1516–17. A satirical production which had a great

influence in aid of the Reformation. A first part appeared in 1516, at Hagenau (but professedly at Venice), and a second in 1517. One Crotus Rubianus suggested the scheme, and probably executed the first part. The second part was from the pen of the humanist and poet Ulrich von Hutten, the same year in which the Emperor Maximilian made him poet-laureate of Germany. The plan of the letters was that of representing certain German ecclesiastics and professors as writing merciless denunciations of the morals, manners, writings, teachings, and way of life generally, of the scholastics and monks. One of these had attacked the great Hebrew scholar Reuchlin for his leaning to the Reformation; and these 'Epistolæ' were the reply. Their circulation and influence were immense.

Essays and Reviews is a collection of seven scholarly papers upon different aspects of theological thought, written by as many well-known English divines and Biblical students. It appeared in England in 1860, and made a sensation because its writers expressed views which were then deemed radical and dangerous. Inasmuch as the writers were in several instances associated with Oxford University, the book became known as the Oxford 'Essays and Reviews.' So great was the opposition it aroused that three of the contributors were tried and condemned by an ecclesiastical court; the decision being afterwards reversed. The influence of the volume was fruitful in drawing attention to a broader interpretation of religious truth and the methods of modern scholarship. The papers and their authors were: 'The Education of the World,' by Dr. Frederick Temple; Bunsen's 'Biblical Researches,' by Professor Rowland Williams; 'On the Study of the Evidences of Christianity,' by Professor Baden Powell; 'Séances Historiques de Genève,' 'The National Church,' by the Rev. Henry B. Wilson; 'On the Mosaic Cosmogony,' by C. W. Goodwin; 'Tendencies of Religious Thought in England, 1688–1750,' by the Rev. Mark Pattison; and 'On the Interpretation of Scripture,' by Professor Benjamin Jowett.

Household of Sir Thomas More, The, by Anne Manning, (1869,) is written in the form of the diary of the Chancellor's daughter, Margaret. The story, beginning when More is merely a private gentleman, a great lawyer, and friend of Erasmus, afterward introduces the reader to his life at court, and the prosperous days when he stood first in bluff King Hal's favor, and pathetically describes his downfall and tragic death. The record of the high-minded and cultivated Margaret presents a delightful picture of a lovely home life, and of the noble and accomplished gentleman who was its head and its inspiration. Her devotion to her father never wanes, even in the terrible hour when, after his execution, she «clasped in her last trance her murdered father's head.» The simplicity and sincerity of the author's treatment give the book an air of reality, while its faithfulness to the tone of the period makes it more historical than history.

Remarkable Providences, by Increase Mather. In 1681, when the agitation in the Massachusetts Bay Colony over the questions respecting the imperiled colonial charter was rapidly approaching a climax, and the public mind was already feverishly excited, the ministers sent out a paper of proposals for collecting facts concerning witchcraft. This resulted three years later (1684) in the production of a work by President Increase Mather of Harvard College, which was originally entitled 'An Essay for the Recording of Illustrious Providences.' Into this book President Mather had gathered up all that was known or could be collected concerning the performances of persons supposed to be leagued with the Devil. It is rather remarkable to learn from this work that modern spiritualistic performances — rappings, tippings, trances, second sight, and the like — were well known to the grave fathers of New England, although they unfortunately looked upon them as far more serious matters than do their descendants to-day. The book also contains a remarkable collection of wonderful sea-deliverances, accidents, apparitions, and unaccountable phenomena in general; in addition to the things more strictly pertaining to witchcraft. Palfrey the historian believes that this book had an unfortunate effect upon the mind and imagination of President Mather's son, the Reverend Cotton Mather; and that it led him into investigations and publications supposed to have had an important effect in producing the disastrous delusion which followed three years

later, in which Cotton Mather was so lamentably conspicuous.

Albert Nyanza, The: THE GREAT BASIN OF THE NILE AND EXPLORATIONS OF THE NILE SOURCES, by Samuel White Baker, 1866. The record of over four years' explorations in Africa, from March 1861 to August 1865, by which the geographical knowledge of the sources of the Nile was completed. Bruce, ninety years before, had found the source of the Blue Nile, and Speke and Grant were about to report finding in the Victoria Nyanza the remotest eastern source of the White Nile. Baker's explorations made known the immense lake, named by him Albert Nyanza, into the northeast corner of which the outlet stream from the Victoria empties, and out from the northern point of which the White Nile issues to flow through thirty degrees of latitude to the Mediterranean. The equatorial lake system, by which the Nile is fed for ten months in the year, became fully known when Baker had supplemented the discoveries of Speke and Grant. In a second work of great interest, 'The Nile Tributaries of Abyssinia,' Baker completed the true story of the Nile, showing that the annual flood by which the special agriculture of the Nile valley is created, would not take place at all but for the Blue Nile and other Abyssinian branches of the main Nile. Baker spent twelve months in exploring all the Abyssinian tributaries of the Nile; and he was thus able to give an accurate account of all the sources through which nature gives to Egypt, not only a great river all the year round, but an immense fertilizing midsummer flood.

Cook's Voyages. The accounts of Captain Cook's three voyages were written by as many hands: the first by Dr. Hawkesworth; the second by Cook himself; while Lieutenant King prepared the third from Cook's notes, and completed the narrative.

The first voyage was undertaken in 1768, to observe the transit of Venus. Having made successful observations at Otaheite in the Society Islands, Cook explored the South Seas, and determined the insularity of New Zealand, which had been considered part of a great Antarctic continent. He discovered the straits named after him, and amid great dangers explored the eastern coast of Australia, hitherto unknown. In 1772 he started on a second voyage, to explore the hypothetical Antarctic continent. He investigated the specified latitudes, and sailed farther south than any previous navigator. Having satisfied himself that no such continent existed, he turned eastward and discovered New Caledonia, Georgia, and other islands. On his return he received many honors, and was elected to the Royal Society. His third voyage was in search of the Northwest Passage. Sailing about in the Pacific, he discovered the Sandwich or Hawaiian Islands; and then, having explored the unknown coast of North America, he passed through Bering's Strait, and surveyed the coast on both sides. Baffled in his attempt to reach the Atlantic, he returned to winter near Honolulu in the Sandwich Islands, where he was treacherously murdered by the natives in 1779.

The narrative is especially important because Cook was animated by the scientific spirit, and made valuable observations in many departments of science. Throughout the book appear the resources and courage of the man, and his humane discretion in dealing both with his sailors and with the savages; while its publication gave a new impetus to discovery and exploration.

Cotton Kingdom, The, by Frederick Law Olmsted. These two volumes of «a traveler's observations on cotton and slavery» were published in 1861, being compiled from three previous works on the same subject, which had originally appeared as letters to the New York Times, between 1856 and 1860. The book, written with especial reference to English readers, was dedicated to John Stuart Mill. It is intended for the class of persons that would consider 'Uncle Tom's Cabin' overdrawn and hysterical, and deals exclusively with facts. Authorities are cited, government reports quoted, names and places specified; everything is done to make the work convincing.

Though the author began his observations in a fair and judicial spirit, he was everywhere impressed with the disadvantages of slavery. Even in States like Virginia, where slaves were generally well treated, the economic evils were great, while farther south things were much worse. The slaveholding proprietors experienced so much difficulty in managing their estates that they had no energy for public affairs. There were no good roads,

and no community life existed. Though the railroad and steamboat had been introduced, they were operated in a primitive and desultory fashion, mails were irregular, and intercommunication was uncertain and precarious. Slave labor, of course, made free labor unremunerative and despised, and the poor white lived from hand to mouth on the brink of pauperism. In the cotton States the large plantations were worked with profit, but the small ones frequently failed to pay expenses. In every instance the cost of maintaining and managing the negroes was so great, and their labor so forced and reluctant, that much better results could have been obtained from free labor. In fact, had there been no other question involved, its monstrous wastefulness would have condemned slavery. But the moral evils were incalculably great. The slave was reduced, virtually, to the level of the brute, and all efforts to raise him morally and intellectually were regarded as unsafe and revolutionary. He lost the good qualities of barbarism, and gained the vices of civilization, and was deliberately made as helpless as possible. The degradation of the master was even more deplorable. His sensibilities were blunted by the daily spectacle of brutality, his moral fibre was loosened, and there was no incentive to self-control, since he was subject to no law save his own capricious will.

Not only was this book of value at the time of its publication, but it is useful at the present day. It explains how the curse of slavery retarded the industrial development of the South; and by showing the condition of master and negro before the emancipation, it affords a better comprehension of the grave problems that confront America to-day.

Journey in the Seaboard Slave States, A, by Frederick Law Olmsted, 1856, first appeared as a series of sketches in the New York Times. It is the record of a trip made by Mr. Olmsted at that period, through Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, and Louisiana, for the purpose of noting the general aspects of those States; and particularly of studying the labor and agricultural conditions in comparison with those of the North. His personal observations, enlivened with humorous and anecdotal touches, are supplemented with statistics. This «honest growler» found much to criticize. He detested slavery as an unmixed evil, and made it largely responsible for the prevailing ills. Everywhere he finds plenty of servants and no service. He is astonished at the familiar intercourse between blacks and whites, which however appears to be only tolerable to the latter as long as their mastership is recognized. He finds that the South has advanced far less in civilization than the North since the Revolution. Shiftlessness prevails everywhere. The slave system seems to enervate the whites, while rendering the blacks childish and irresponsible. It takes more of the latter than of Northern workmen to do a given piece of work. In spite of the abundance of labor, buildings remain out of repair, estates are neglected. The farming is unintelligent. There is a surprising quantity of uncultivated land, and of land needlessly impoverished by repeated plantings of the same crop. The Southern economic conditions need revolutinizing; and already Mr. Olmsted notes their instability, and anticipates the storm of civil war soon to break.

John Bull and His Island was translated from the French of «Max O'Rell» (Paul Blouet) in 1884. It is a humorous exposition of his view of English life and character, which by its paradoxes attracted much attention when it appeared. The keen-visioned author was too fond of exercising his wit to be impartial. Some of his conclusions, drawn from sensational articles in the daily newspapers, are based upon insufficient premises. He presents a caricature rather than a portrait, but draws it so cleverly that even its subject is forced to recognize his own faults and foibles. His mockery of the conceited, domineering type of Englishman, always sure that he is right and others wrong, quibbling to preserve the letter of truth while disregarding its spirit, and referring all values to a money standard, is sharp but without bitterness. He hits off the national character in startling paradox; for example, he says that every year «a sum of money is spent in Bibles and alcoholic liquors alone, sufficient to abolish pauperism and allow every free-born Briton to live like a gentleman.» But he recognizes fairly, too, the physical, mental, and moral qualities which make the English strong; and he finds much

to admire in their home life and social institutions.

Conflict of Ages, The; or, The Great Debate on the Moral Relations of God and Man. By Rev. Edward Beecher, D. D. (1853.) A work of departure from strict Calvinistic orthodoxy, in which the idea was presented of a series of ages, previous to that of the present life, and coming after it, the previous one having affected our birth here, and the one yet to come being an opportunity still open to us for overcoming evil in our natures by union with divine good. In the 'Concord of Ages,' (1860,) and in his 'History of Opinions on the Scriptural Doctrine of Future Retribution,' (1878,) Dr. Beecher further pursued the argument on behalf of Final Restoration.

Conflict between Religion and Science, History of the. By Dr. J. W. Draper. (1874.) One of the earliest attempts by a competent scholar to tell the story of science in its slow and difficult development in ages dominated by ecclesiastical authority. The first ventures in research aiming to penetrate the secrets of nature encountered the same opposition as magic and quack medicine; and only after long struggle against the spirit, of repression, and of persecution even, were the great steps initiating our modern science successfully taken. Dr. Draper's ardor as an advocate is on the side of science, and he presses the indictment against church antagonism to free research with great vigor and wide learning. His book is a popular one, very readable, and very instructive, with due allowance for the possibility that the final verdict may be somewhat more lenient than his towards the church.

Inductive Sciences, History of the, by William Whewell. (1837. Final edition, 1857.) The story of the progress of the physical sciences, from the earliest Greek beginnings, and from the groping physical science of the Middle Ages, down to a time now sixty years since. Although the book is relatively out of date, through the immense progress which science has made since 1837, and the greater accuracy and thoroughness with which parts of the history are known, yet the ample learning and great ability of Whewell, and the conception which he had of the progress of science, gives his work a permanent interest and value. His general ideas of science led him to supplement his 'History' with a second work on 'The Philosophy of the Inductive Sciences, Founded upon their History' (1840.) This second volume Dr. Whewell described as "an application of the plan of Bacon's 'Novum Organum' to the present condition of physical science," and as an attempt "to extract from the actual past progress of science the elements of a more effectual and substantial method of discovery" than Bacon's.

Chemistry, The New, by Professor J. P. Cooke. (Revised Edition, 1884.) A book of very exceptional value as a most interesting literary treatment of the chief principles of chemistry. It originated in a popular Lowell Institute course of lectures delivered in Boston in 1872, and published as a book in 1873, the design of which was to develop the general principles of chemistry in a systematic order, with no more description of substances and processes than the illustration of principles called for. For this presentation to popular hearers, and to readers, Professor Cooke's qualifications were higher than those of any other modern teacher of chemistry except Faraday; and his chapters, or lectures, form a book as readable as it is instructive. Ten years after its first issue, Professor Cooke not only rewrote many parts to make "a popular exposition of the actual state of the science," but he added much new material, and left a volume of which it is not too much to say that it stands before all others as a work opening the gates of science to the general reader, and giving the story of chemistry a place in literature. For the studious inquirer it is to be placed by the side of Faraday's 'Experimental Researches in Electricity.'

Israel, History of, by Ernest Renan. (5 vols.) The 'Vie de Jésus,' or Life of Jesus, of the most accomplished of recent authors, the charm of which has carried its sale in France alone to over 300,000 copies, came out in 1863; and was the first of a series of seven volumes devoted to a review of the origins and early development of Christianity, down to the date in Roman history marked by the death of the Emperor Marcus Aurelius. Upon the completion of this work M. Renan set himself the task of adding, by way of introduction to

his history of Christian origins, a history of the Jews; and on October 24th, 1891, he was able to write, at the close of a fifth volume, that the task was finished. There are two «books» in each of his five volumes, and the successive stages of the history are these: (1) the Israelites in their nomad state, until their establishment in the land of Canaan; (2) the Israelites as settled tribes, until the establishment of the Kingdom of David; (3) the Single Kingdom; (4) the two kingdoms; (5) the Kingdom of Judah alone; (6) the Captivity in Babylon; (7) Judæa under Persian Domination; (8) the Jews under Greek Domination; (9) Jewish Autonomy; (10) the Jewish People under Greek Domination.

As a philologist of distinction, an expert in the whole field of Semitic studies, a traveler and archæologist familiar with the scenes and the surviving monuments of Palestine, Renan brought exceptional knowledge to the work of restoring the past of the Israelite race. The freedom of his opinions led him away from traditional paths; while the warmth of his sentiment, often ardently Jewish, and the richness of his imagination, gave to the more significant pages of Hebrew story an illumination rarely found in sober history.

Jew, The, by Joseph Ignatius Kraszewski, is a story of the soil, simply told by one of Poland's best-known writers. When Jean Huba, a Polish exile, enters a tavern and swoons at the feet of the guests, Signor Firpo the landlord wishes to send him elsewhere to die; but the stranger regains consciousness, and finds himself surrounded by a motley society of Russians, Italians, Poles, Jews, Danes, and Tsigane (Gipsies), gathered at little tables enjoying themselves. A strange friendship is set on foot between Jacob Harmon, an educated Jew, and the exile Jean Huba, familiarly known as Ivas. Their conversation serves to put the reader in possession of many facts in Jewish history. Jacob undertakes to convert Ivas to Judaism; and argues well, using politics and philosophy as well as religion for illustrations. They agree to return to Poland to improve the intellectual condition of the Jews, become involved in political intrigues there, and are forced to quit the country. One or two love affairs give a slight tinge of romance to the story. The book is powerful, but possesses little interest for those readers who do not care for the ethical and ethnical questions it discusses.

Majesty, by Louis Marie Anne Couperus. This is one of the great works of modern Dutch fiction, said to be based on the life of the present Tsar of Russia, Nicholas II. Othomar, Crown prince of Liparia, is the son of the Emperor Oscar and his wife Elizabeth. He is a delicate, nervous, morbid, overconscientious boy, who loves his people, but dreads the responsibility one day to be his. Oscar, on the contrary, is confident that majesty is infallible; while Elizabeth lives in constant terror of an anarchist's bomb, not for herself, but for her husband and children. Othomar is led into a love affair by the Duchess of Yemena, a beautiful coquette, much older than himself. He falls ill, is sent away with his cousin Hermann, visits his grandfather (King of Denmark) Siegfried of Gothland, and is betrothed for state reasons to the Archduchess Valérie. He wishes to abdicate in favor of his younger brother, who however dies, and he is forced to take up his burden. Soon after his marriage, his father is assassinated and he is crowned. The story of his noble deeds (a romantic forecast) as Emperor is told in a second volume, called 'The Peace of the World.' Couperus is the leader of the Dutch «sensitivists» who within the last fifteen or twenty years have revolutionized Dutch taste. He is still a young man, having been born in 1863. 'Majesty' was published in 1894, and may be regarded rather as a prose poem than as a novel.

Captain's Daughter, The, by Alexander Pushkin. This story, published in 1832, narrates the adventures of a young officer and his sweetheart, during Pugachéf's rebellion, in the reign of Catherine II. Piotr Andreyevich Grinef, son of a wealthy Russian noble, joins the army, and is sent to the small fortress of Byĕlogorsk. Savelich, an old family servant, accompanies him thither, and with wonderful love and devotion acts the part of guardian angel. Captain Mironof, the commandant, a kindly old soldier, receives him with much affection and offers him the hospitality of his house; where Vasilisa his wife, good-hearted but inquisitive, oversees the affairs of the whole fortress. Piotr and the sweet-faced

daughter Maria soon fall in love; but Schvabrin, the girl's rejected lover, causes the devoted pair to undergo many trials. In time, Emilian Pugachéf, a Cossack, assuming the title Peter III., arrives at the fortress with a band of insurgents, among them the traitor Schvabrin; and overpowering the garrison, captures the town. Captain Mironof and his wife are murdered, and Schvabrin, the traitor and deserter, is left in charge. Pugachéf, with unexpected gratitude, remembering a former kindness of Piotr, pardons him and permits him to leave the town, although Piotr will not swear allegiance. He goes to Orenburg with his servant; and while there receives a letter from Maria, who prays for help from Schvabrin's persecutions. Piotr rescues her, and she goes to his parents, who gladly welcome her, while Piotr joins a detachment of the army under Jurin. Here Schvabrin gives information that leads to his arrest as a spy and his sentence as an exile to Siberia. From this fate he is saved by Maria, who obtains his pardon from the Empress, and he is released in time to see Pugachéf hanged as a traitor. The author, who also wrote a serious history of the Pugachéf rebellion, gives in this delightful romance a very true account of that remarkable uprising.

Neighbors, The, by Frederika Bremer. The scene of this every-day romance is laid in Sweden, and the descriptions give a delightful glimpse into the domestic life of that country. Franziska Werner tells the story by a series of letters to a distant friend. She has lately married «Bear,» a country doctor; and the first letters describe her impressions of her new home, her neighbors, and her stepmother-in-law. «Ma chère mère,» as she is called, is an eccentric woman possessed of great ability and an iron will. Years before she and her own son Bruno had quarreled, his fiery temper had clashed with hers, and he ran from home with his mother's curse ringing in his ears. After fifteen years of dissipation, he returns under an assumed name and settles at Ramm, as a new neighbor, hoping to win his mother's forgiveness. He is discovered by Franziska and her husband; and at their house he renews his love for Serena, his childhood's friend. She is pure and good, and his passionate, stormy nature is quieted by the strength and beauty of her spiritual one. She loves him, but feels that her duty lies with her aged grandparents; and despite his violent love-making, remains firm in refusing him. At the risk of his life, Bruno saves his mother by stopping her runaway horses, and a reconciliation is brought about at last. Bruno next saves Serena's life, and they become engaged. Hagar, a Hebrew woman, who loves Bruno and has followed him to Ramm, is jealous of Serena and attempts to kill her. Failing in this she tries to take her own life, and dies confessing her sin and clearing Bruno's character. Serena and Bruno marry, and the letters again continue in a pleasant domestic vein. There are many interesting situations in the book, much poetry of thought and feeling, besides an atmosphere of country life that is most refreshing. Miss Bremer has been called the Jane Austen of Sweden.

Around the World in Eighty Days, by Jules Verne. Phileas Fogg, a respectable English gentleman of phlegmatic temperament and methodical habits, maintains, during a discussion at his club in London, that a man can travel around the world in eighty days; and to prove it, he makes a wager of half his fortune that he can do it himself in that time. The bet is accepted, and he starts the same night, taking his French servant Passepartout with him. He wins his wager, after a series of adventures in which nature, man, accident, and the novelist combine to defeat him, but are all baffled by his unfailing resource, iron will, invincible coolness, and Napoleonic readiness to sacrifice everything else to the one essential point;—everything except humanity, in whose behalf he twice risks defeat, first to save from suttee the beautiful young Hindoo widow Aouda, and second to save Passepartout from murder by a Chinese mob. His virtue is rewarded by success and Aouda.

Kate Beaumont, by J. W. De Forest, is a tale of good society in South Carolina, in the prosperous, chivalrous, slaveholding, hard-drinking, quick-shooting days before the war. The Beaumonts and McAllisters, each a powerful family, with many ramifications, have been at feud with each other for years, till at last young Frank McAllister comes back from Europe to fall in love with Kate

Beaumont From this point the complications and perversities of the story begin. There is much incident, all throwing light on character, and helping in its evolution, and the book is extremely entertaining; while as a vivid picture of a fading civilization — a society in modern America as purely feudal as that of the Middle Ages — it is unsurpassed.

April Hopes, a novel of two young people, by W. D. Howells, was published in 1887. In the heroine, Alice Pasmer, he has portrayed the high-bred New England girl with the Puritan conscience. The hero, Dan Mavering, a Harvard graduate of good family, has this conscience to contend with in his wooing of Alice and during his engagement with her. Their most serious misunderstandings arise from the girl's iron-clad code, which «makes no allowance for human nature.» The book is well written, exhibiting the author's characteristic realism of style and treatment.

Dame Care (Frau Sorge), a novel by Hermann Sudermann, was issued in 1888. The story follows the life of Paul Meyerhofer, a boy at whose cradle Care seemed to preside. He was born on the day his father's estate was sold at auction. His childhood was spent in poverty, his boyhood and youth in hard work. He had always before him the spectacle of a cowed, suffering mother; of an overbearing, shiftless father, whose schemes for making money only plunged his family in deeper misfortune. His younger sisters, when they grow up, bring disgrace upon him. To save their honor he makes enormous sacrifices; in short, his whole career is one of misfortune. The one brightness of his life is his love for Elsbeth Douglas, the daughter of his godmother. At the close of the novel it is intimated that he will marry her, and that «Dame Care,» his foster-mother, will not trouble him again. The story, written with much pathos and beauty, is a peculiar blending of realism and romanticism.

Adventures of Finette, The ('L'Adroite Princesse; ou, Les Aventures de Finette'), a novel, by Perrault. This is the story of the three daughters of a European king, who are surnamed, on account of their characters, Babillarde, Nonchalante, and Finette. The king travels to a distant country, and all three are shut up in a tower during his absence. But a handsome knight, disguised as a beggar-woman, manages to gain an entrance, and pays court in succession to Nonchalante and Babillarde, who allow themselves to be deceived by his flattering tongue. Then he attempts to woo Finette; but she is not a bird to be caught with such chaff, and she finds an opportunity of dropping him into a trench, and so gets rid of him. In this graceful story, the author endeavors to prove that distrust is the mother of safety, just as idleness is the mother of all the vices.

Adolphe, a romance by Benjamin Constant. The story has very little incident or action. The whole plot may be summed up in a few words: Adolphe loves Eléonore, and can be happy neither with her nor without her. The beauty of the author's style and the keenness and delicacy with which he analyzes certain morbid moods of the soul, have placed this work among the masterpieces of French literature. The romance is almost universally believed to be an autobiography, in which Constant narrates a portion of the adventures of his own youth.

Around a Spring ('Autour d'une Source'), by Gustave Droz, is a French idyl of country life in this century, charming in its truthful presentation of a village community. It was published in 1869. The hero is the Abbé Roche, a middle-aged priest in a mountain town. He is a man of noble, vigorous nature, and fine presence, with no experience of the outside world. To the long-untenanted château of Manteigney comes its count, with his pretty young wife, a rather light fashionable Parisian, whose money has enabled her husband to rehabilitate his ancestral possessions. She is a strange, alluring apparition to the priest, and he loves her, to his sorrow. She is a somewhat cynical study of a social butterfly. The attraction of the tale lies in the romantic nobility of the Abbé, the poetry with which the country scenes are depicted,—the fact that Droz was originally a painter comes out in his picturesque descriptions,—and the light touch with which the frivolous folk of the château are portrayed. The title of the story refers to a medicinal spring that is discovered on the Manteigney estate.

Crime of the Boulevard, The, a novel, by Jules Claretie, is the history of a crime which occurred in Paris, on the Boulevard de Clichy, in 1896. Pierre de Rovère is found murdered in his apartment. Bernadet, the police agent, who has a passion for photography, takes a picture of the retina of the dead man's eyes, and finds the image of a man whom he recognizes at the funeral. He arrests this person, who proves to be Rovère's dearest friend, Jacques Dantin. He is, however, not the real murderer. The mixture of pseudo-science and sensational detail in this novel is thoroughly French.

Captain Fracasse, by Théophile Gautier. The scene is laid in France during the reign of Louis XIII.; the manners, morals, and language of that age being carefully depicted. The Château de la Misère, situated in Gascony, is the home of the young Baron de Sicognac, where he lives alone in poverty, with his faithful Pierre, and his four-footed friends Bayard, Miraut, and Beëlzebub. To a troop of strolling players he offers shelter, they in turn sharing with him their supper. Falling under the charms of Isabella, the pretty *ingénue* of the troop, he accepts their kindly offer to continue with them to Paris, where good fortune may await him. Martamoro, one of the actors, perishes in the snow; and Sicognac, ashamed of being a burden to his companions, takes his place, assuming the name of Captain Fracasse, and passing through many adventures on the road. Isabella returns the love of Captain Fracasse, but will not allow him to commit a mésalliance by making her his wife.

'Captain Fracasse,' although announced in 1840, was not published until 1863, when it met with most brilliant success. Much of the story is borrowed from the 'Roman Comique' of Scarron.

Disciple, The ('Le Disciple'), by Paul Bourget, in its eloquent preface, which is the best part of the book, calls upon the young men of the present to shake off the apathy that overcame the author's own generation after the disheartening siege of 1870. Without this preface, the reader would be likely to set the book down as unwholesome, and not grasp the idea that the character of the disciple is intended as a warning against the habit of analyzing and experimenting with the emotions. The boy's imagination, drawn out by the brilliant but often enervating literature that comes in the way of all university students, is further stimulated by the works of an agnostic philosopher, who treats exhaustively of the passions. The young man becomes his devoted follower, and makes a practical application of his teachings. In a family where he becomes a tutor he experiments with the affection he inspires in a young girl, and is the direct cause of her death. The philosopher, recognizing the logical outcome of his theory that the scientific spirit demands impartial investigation, even in the things of the mind and heart, feels no small remorse. His disciple escapes the vengeance of the law, only to fall in a duel with the dead girl's brother. The recluse, who according to the journals was the original of the character of the philosopher, died in Paris in 1896. Unlike the philosopher, he was a lifelong botanist, devoting all his energies to that science, so that the points of resemblance between the real and the fictitious professor are mostly external. Both lived near the Jardin des Plantes, their sole recreation consisting in looking at the animals. Both held aloof from society, never marrying, and practicing the severest economy. When an officer of the Legion of Honor sought the botanist to confer the red ribbon upon him, he found that member of the Institute on the point of cooking his dinner, and unwilling to admit him to his garret. In the story, the mice that overrun the garret, the caprices of Ferdinand, and a pet rooster kept by the *concierge*, are the only enlivening elements. But the holes and corners in the region of the Jardin des Plantes, and the exquisite vistas of the Observatory and Luxembourg Garden, have never been better described.

House of Penarvan, The, by Jules Sandeau. The scene of this semi-historical romance is laid in Brittany, and the story opens in the year VI. of the Republic. Mademoiselle René de Penarvan is living in an old château near Nantes, her only companion being the Abbé Pyrmil. They are both devoted to the glories of the ancient house; and Pyrmil is writing its history, the chapters of which René illuminates with Gothic tracery and emblazonment. She is the last of her race and will not marry. But an unexpected incident alters her resolve. The Abbé has discov-

ered that a male heir exists,—a plain, simple-hearted youth, living on the produce of his farm and about to marry a miller's daughter. To prevent such a horrible disgrace René marries him herself, somewhat against his will. She then puts a sword into his reluctant hand and sends him to La Vendeé to fight for his legitimate king. He returns wounded, and she is prouder of him than ever. But he dies, not without telling her that he no longer loves her, for she does not really love him. She is a heroine, not a woman. She was in love with a hero, a paladin, not with the artless country boy, who only desired to live at peace. Their child, whom René cannot forgive for being a girl, grows up. Her timidity, gentleness, and simple tastes, are hateful to the proud châtelaine; and when she falls in love with a bourgeois, the mother's anger is terrible. But the daughter conceals a firm will under her modest exterior, and ultimately marries the man of her choice. René is forced to yield, and finally admits that she has not fulfilled her duties as a wife and a mother. This is the best known of Sandeau's works outside France. It contains one of his most skillfully constructed plots. The contrasted characters of René, her husband, and her daughter, show great psychological knowledge and skill. The portrait of the Abbé Pyrmil is not unworthy to rank beside that of Dominie Sampson.

Romance of a Mummy, The, by Théophile Gautier. In this remarkable novel, first published in 1856, is contained almost all then known of the life and customs of the ancient Egyptians. It will probably never be popular with the general reader, because of its too local color; and few can appreciate the amount of study necessary to write such a book. There is an exuberance of minute details about the architecture and inside decorations and furnishings of the palaces, founded on accurate studies. The author has chosen for the date of his story the time when, according to the Bible, Moses led the Israelites out of bondage; and from the same source and without any help from Egyptian records, he gives an account of the events that lead to the drowning of the host of Pharaoh in the Red Sea. The story treats of the love of Tahoser, daughter of the Theban High Priest, for Poëri, a young Jew who is steward of Pharaoh. He is in love with Ra'hel, and escapes across the Nile every night to meet his beloved, who lives in one of the mud huts where the Jews, reduced to slavery, are baking bricks in the sun for the building of the Great Pyramids, Tahoser disguises herself as a servant, and enters the service of Poëri. She swims the Nile one night, following him, and finds him with Ra'hel. Falling ill with a fever, she is cared for by Ra'hel, and upon her recovery is to be married to Poëri; but Pharaoh learns of her hiding-place and takes her to his palace. After his death she reigns, and is buried in his tomb. The papyrus, which the novelist says was found with her body, discloses the story of her life.

Mr. Poirier's Son-in-Law, by Émile Augier and Jules Sandeau. This charming little French comedy, sparkling with wit, has already become what Francisque Sarcey says it will always continue to be—a classic, but not a dry classic. It describes the old struggle between the «bourgeoisie» and the aristocracy, pointing out the weaknesses of each. Monsieur Poirier, a rich tradesman, with the ambition of ultimately entering the peerage, has bought a ruined Marquis for his daughter. The Marquis, Gaston de Presles, finds himself at first in a most comfortable position. He lives in great luxury at the expense of his father-in-law, whom he continually holds up to ridicule. At the same time he resumes his old way of life; pays scant attention to his wife, supposing that she must be uninteresting; and devotes himself to Madame de Montjoy, about whom he cares nothing. Things do not continue to go so pleasantly however. Monsieur Poirier tries to force him into a political career, which he flatly refuses. Antoinette his wife begins to appear in a new light. She twice saves his honor, once by signing herself for a debt of which her father refuses to pay the usurious interest, a second time by destroying a letter from Madame de Montjoy, of which her father had got possession. Gaston de Presles is astonished to find himself desperately in love with his own wife. She however, having discovered his intrigues with Madame de Montjoy, declares herself a widow, but relents when for her sake he promises to give up fighting a duel. The reconciliation is

complete. Verdelet, an old friend of Poirier, and Hector de Montmeyran, are the other important characters. The rôle of Poirier is now taken at the Théâtre Francais by Coquelin Cadet.

Amour, L', by the noted French historian Michelet, was published in 1859, when he was sixty-one years old. In the Introduction he writes: — «The title which would fully express the design of this book, its signification, and its import, would be 'Moral Enfranchisement Effected by True Love.'» Judged by the standards of the present day, 'L'Amour' seems old-fashioned; its ideals of women obvious. At the time of its publication, however, it appeared revolutionary and daring. Yet it was merely an attempt to establish reverence for the physical life of woman. Her intellectual life was considered only as a kind of appendage to the physical. Michelet apparently had no other conception of woman and her destiny than as maiden, wife, mother, housekeeper. Of the end-of-the-century woman he had no foreknowledge. The conception of his work rested on a sentimental basis. It was the fruit of a philanthropic motive. He saw about him not a nation of families, but of individuals. He wished to hold before his countrymen an ideal of family life. This ideal was noble but narrow. Woman was to him a fragile plant to be cared for and cherished by man. One muscular girl playing golf would have destroyed his pretty conception, but the athletic college woman did not belong to the fifties. The work however served its purpose. As far as it went it was good. Its conception of love, though one-sided, was sufficiently in advance of contemporary thought on the subject to render the book remarkable.

Cripps the Carrier, by R. D. Blackmore. With a single exception, this is the most sensational and the least probable of Blackmore's stories. The scene is laid in Kent, and the plot hinges on the disappearance of a young heiress, and her very strange experiences. Through an agreeable way of telling it, the book is much less startling and more attractive than a bare synopsis of the plan would make it sound. The interest is sustained, and the situations are ingeniously planned. Published in 1876.

In His Name, by Edward Everett Hale, (1873,) is a story of the Waldenses, that radical religious body, which, seven hundred years ago, believed that every man should be free to read the Scriptures and to seek a personal interpretation of them. The story deals with the grievous punishments for heresy that were decreed against them by the Archbishop of Lyons. Pierre Waldo, the leader of the sect, is forced to flee the country; and his cousin Jean, a rich weaver, denies his kinship and despises his followers. But when Jean's only daughter, the apple of his eye, Félice, falls ill, it is found that only Father John of Lugio, one of the proscribed Waldenses, in hiding among the hills, has the medical skill which may save her. Jean Waldo's prejudices melt away, and he sends to entreat Father John, «for the love of Christ,» to come to his stricken house. This phrase is the password of the secretly wide-spread sect, in answer to which gates fly open, and aid comes from all sides. Félice is saved, through the ardent service of those who labor «in His name.» Round this slight framework are grouped the touching and often dramatic incidents of the story. The tone of the time is sympathetically caught, and the book is steeped in a tender and helpful religious feeling. All Mr. Hale's charm of narration characterizes it; and without didacticism, he never forgets present problems.

As It was Written: A Jewish Musician's Story, by Sidney Luska (Henry Harland). This story is as fatalistic as the Rubáiyát, though the scene is laid in modern New York. Ernest Neumann, a young violinist of great promise, but of painfully sensitive temperament, falls in love with a beautiful girl of his own race, Veronika Pathzuol, living with her uncle Tibulski, a kindly old dreamer and an unsuccessful musician, whom she supports by singing and teaching. Ernest and Veronika are shortly to be married, when she, in the absence of her uncle, is murdered in her bed. The mystery of this murder is the motive of the ensuing plot. Sombre and tragic though it is, the romance shows unusual vigor of conception and execution, and extraordinary intuitive knowledge of the psychology of an alien race.

Barabbas: A Dream of the World's Tragedy, by Marie Corelli, is briefly the story of the last days of Christ, his betrayal, crucifixion, and resurrection.

The scene opens in a Syrian prison where Barabbas, a convicted murderer and thief, is awaiting sentence. It being the feast of the Passover, according to the Law the Jews can demand the release of a prisoner. Fearful that Christ will be given up, they ask the freedom of Barabbas. Leaving his cell, he joins the crowd in the Hall of Judgment, is present on the journey to Calvary, at the crucifixion, and at its tragic ending. The crimes of Barabbas had been instigated by the wiles of Judith Iscariot, a beautiful wanton, who also prompts her brother to the betrayal of his Lord. Judas Iscariot is described as a weak-minded youth, a willing tool in his sister's hands. His self-destruction and her ruin by Caiaphas unite in driving her insane. During her madness she attempts to kill the High Priest; who however escapes, and hating Barabbas for his rivalry in Judith's affections, has him imprisoned on the false charges of attempted murder and the theft of Christ's body from the tomb. Barabbas dies in prison, after being converted to Christianity. He is depicted as a «type of Human Doubt aspiring unto Truth.»

The story is dramatically told, but gives the author's imaginary conception of persons and events rather than historic portraits. It shows, however, a certain amount of study of Jewish manners and customs. The style is florid and meretricious, appealing more to the emotions than to the reason.

Ardath, by Marie Corelli, narrates the experiences of a world-worn and skeptical poet, Theos Alwyn. In a monastery in the Caucasus he meets Heliobas —who appears also in 'A Romance of Two Worlds.' Here Alwyn is permitted to hold brief conversation with his spiritual affinity, «God's maiden, Edris.» On the field of Ardath near Babylon, whither he goes at the suggestion of Heliobas, to enter upon a strange novitiate, he sees himself in a vision, in Al-Kyris the Magnificent, a glorious ancient metropolis, where his adventures are many and varied. Retaining only an intermittent consciousness of his former personality, he takes up his abode with Sah-lûma, the imperious, egotistic poet-laureate, and shares his epicurean pleasures. The story is a study in re-incarnation, written in the style characteristic of the author.

Arius the Libyan, by Nathan Chapman Kouns, is «an idyl of the primitive church» in the third and fourth centuries. In his native Cyrene, Arius is reared a devout Christian. Thoroughly educated in Greek, Latin, and Hebrew, he early turns to the critical study of the Scriptures. When he is sixteen, he and his father, Ammonius, rescue from drowning an Egyptian lady, Hatasa, and her daughter Theckla, who eventually become converts; and there is a love affair, but as Theckla disappears wholly at the end of the first book, it has no structural importance to the story. The real subject is the struggle for supremacy between the Eastern and Western Empires, under the emperors Licinius and Constantine and the conflict in the Church over the differing views of the Trinity. Arius is the protagonist on one side; and Athanasius, a brilliant young archdeacon, is secretly employed by Constantine to crush him. After Constantine has vanquished Licinius (thus establishing the supremacy of the Western Empire), and founded Constantinople, the council of Nice is called to overthrow Arius. Arius, refusing to subscribe to the Nicene creed, is banished to Illyricum. Finally Constantine recalls him, but too late. Many pages are devoted to theological questions, the historical characters serving to explain them. The book shows accurate knowledge, both historical and theological, and is well written; but its value is that of an accurate treatise on certain disputed dogmas, with correct antiquarian illustrations, rather than that of a historic romance.

Anastasius; or, Memoirs of a Modern Greek, Written at the Close of the Eighteenth Century, by Thomas Hope: 1819. The author of this romance, a rich retired merchant, woke one morning, like Byron, to find himself famous. He was known to have written some learned books on furnishing and costume; but 'Anastasius' gave him rank as an accomplished painter of scenery and delineator of manners. The hero, a young Greek ruined by injudicious indulgence, is an apostate, a robber, and a murderer. To avoid the consequences of a disgraceful love affair, he runs away from Chios, his birthplace, and seeks safety on a Venetian ship. This is captured by the Turks, and Anastasius is haled before a Turkish magistrate. Discharged, he fights

on the side of the Crescent, and goes to Constantinople, where he resorts to all sorts of shifts for a livelihood,—jugglery, peddling, nostrum-making; becomes a Mussulman, visits Egypt, Arabia, Sicily, and Italy. His adventures «dizzy the arithmetic of memory»: he goes through plague and famine, battle and accident, and finally dies young, a worn-out and worthless adventurer. He is a man of the world, and through his eyes the reader is made to see the world that he lives in. The book has passages of great power, often of brilliancy and wit; but it belongs to the fashion of a more leisurely day, and is now seldom read.

Daughter of Heth, A, a novel, by William Black, was published in 1871. It is the story of a child of sunny France, transplanted into the bleak uncongenial atmosphere of Scotland. Catherine Cassilis, familiarly called Coquette, is the daughter of a Scotch father and French mother. On the death of her parents she is intrusted to her uncle, the minister of Airlie. There her unselfishness and eagerness to harmonize herself with her new surroundings win her universal love. Her story has, however, a tragic ending. From beginning to end the «dour» atmosphere of a Scotch hamlet is seen to darken the sunshine of Coquette's sunny disposition, and to prophesy a future of shadow.

Green Pastures and Piccadilly, by William Black. The story begins in England, and ends in America, the time being about the year 1875. Hugh Balfour, M. P., a young reformer, busies himself with politics to the neglect of his London business and his newly wedded wife (whom he really loves); until the latter, thinking their marriage has been a mistake, asks for a separation. «Your life is in your work,» Sylvia says: «I am only an incumbrance to you.» He is stunned at first by her unexpected demand, but finally proposes that the separation be only experimental and temporary. Accordingly she goes away to America for a tour with a party among which are the Van Rosens, friends of the Balfours, who have inherited a large property in Colorado. While traveling in the United States, Sylvia hears through the newspapers that her husband's business has gone to smash, and infers that his political prospects are blasted. All her love reasserts itself, and she cables, asking if she may return to him. He replies with the announcement that he is coming to her, a happy reunion ensues, and the pair take up a new career in Colorado, where Balfour is offered the stewardship of the Van Rosen ranch. The action of the last half of the story is delayed by a description of the American tour, as is the first half from being largely given over to accounts of political wire-pulling. But the descriptions of nature are delightful, and few readers object to the leisurely pace of the story. It was published in 1877.

Autobiography of a Slander, The, by Edna Lyall. The slander is born in a small, dull English country town, called Muddleton, in the summer of 1886. It is introduced to the world by an old lady, Mrs. O'Reilly, a pleasant, talkative woman, who imagines it and puts it into words over the teacups to her young friend Lena Houghton. «I assure you, my dear,» she says, «Mr. Zaluski is nothing less than a Nihilist.» Sigismund Zaluski, a young Polish merchant of irreproachable character, has recently come to Muddleton, achieved an instant popularity in its society, and won the affections and promised hand of Gertrude Morley, one of the village belles. Miss Houghton repeats this slander to the young curate, who, jealous of the Pole's success, tells it to Mrs. Milton Cleave, his gossipy hostess, who writes it to a friend in London. It makes its next appearance at a dinner party, where, with the additions it has gained, it is related to a popular novelist. Struck with its dramatic possibilities, he repeats it to a friend at the Club, where it is overheard by an uncle of Gertrude, who writes to St. Petersburg to find out the truth. By this time, in addition to being a Nihilist, the young Pole is an atheist, an unprincipled man, besides being instrumental in the assassination of the Czar. The letter is found by the police; and Zaluski, returning to St. Petersburg on business, is arrested, and dies in a dungeon. The story is strongly told, its probabilities seeming often actual facts. It needs no commentary; its truth is epitomized in the apt quotation of the author: «Of thy words unspoken thou art master: thy spoken word is master of thee.»

Head of a Hundred, The, by Maude Wilder Goodwin, narrates the adventures of Humphrey Huntoon, a young physician, who goes to Virginia in 1619

to seek his fortune. Captain Chester, master of the ship on which he sails, is an old friend; and to him Huntoon tells the story of his love for Elizabeth Romney, a high-born beauty in Devonshire, and of her scornful rejection of his suit. Huntoon settles at Jamestown and there meets John Porey, Secretary to Governor Yerely, who informs him of the coming of twenty maids sent out by the Virginia Company to make wives for the settlers. Among them is Elizabeth Romney, who has left home to avoid entering into an uncongenial marriage. Huntoon is called to tend her broken arm, and they meet with mutual surprise. At this point in the story, Huntoon and Porey are sent to visit the King of Accomac; and after exciting adventures, return to Jamestown in triumph. Here they find a number of blacks, the first slaves imported into America; Huntoon learns with resentment that a wild fellow, Henry Spelman, has bought one of the blacks and sent him as an offering to Elizabeth. Huntoon and Spelman quarrel and a duel is the result. Elizabeth meanwhile is cold and friendly by turns; but just as the lovers are on the point of an explanation, Huntoon is appointed Head of Flower da Hundred, and leaves Jamestown. He does not see Elizabeth for three years, until the famous Indian massacre of 1622 drives her with other refugees to seek shelter in Flower da Hundred. Here her shrewd device foils the savages; she and Huntoon meet, all is explained, and the story ends happily.

Sir George Tressady, by Mrs. Humphrey Ward, is in some sense a sequel to 'Marcella,' since that heroine's life after marriage is traced in it, and she is the central character of the story. It was published in 1896, two years after the earlier book. Its hero, however, is Tressady, a young baronet and owner of an iron mine. He becomes engaged to a pretty, light chit of a girl, and marries her, without any deep feeling of love or serious consideration of the bond. He then falls under the influence of Marcella, now Lady Raeburn, who likes him and hopes to win his political support for her husband, Aldous Raeburn, a prominent statesman. The feeling deepens to love on Tressady's side; but he is saved from himself by the nobility of Marcella, who gently rebukes her lover and is steadily loyal to Aldous. Through her mediation a better relation is established between Tressady and his wife, who is soon to become a mother. But Tressady's career is brought to an untimely and tragic close. During the labor troubles in his mines, he descends a shaft and is killed in an explosion. Burning questions of politics and political economy are ably handled in the story, which also, as a chief motive, deals with woman's relation to politics and public place. On the whole, it is of a more sombre cast than 'Marcella'; but it is very interesting, and strong in its grasp of modern life and its presentation of modern problems. The portrayal of the relation of Marcella and Lord Raeburn, as husband and wife, is nobly ideal.

Fool of Quality, The, a curious novel by Henry Brooke, published originally in five volumes (1760–77), was considered of such spiritual value by John Wesley, the founder of Methodism, that he prepared a special edition of it for the use of his followers. Its author, an Irishman, had been a courtier and man of the world before he became a recluse. He had known Pope and Sheridan and Swift, who had prophesied for him a brilliant career. He had been a favorite of the Prince of Wales, and had mingled intimately with the statesmen of the day. His life, extending from 1706 to 1783, coincided with what was most peculiarly of the essence of the eighteenth century.

'The Fool of Quality' is a novel without a plot, or rather with no definite scheme of action. It is concerned in the main with the boyhood and youth of Harry, second son of the Earl of Moreland, dubbed by his parents the «fool,» because he appeared to be of less promise than his elder brother. He is brought up by a foster-mother. After some years his parents discover that so far from lacking intellect, he is a child of unusual precocity and promise. The novel relates how this promise was fulfilled. There are, however, many digressions from the main line of the tale. The author moralizes, puts long moral anecdotes in the lips of his characters, and holds imaginary conversations with the reader. These anecdotes and conversations are chiefly on the power and wisdom and goodness of the Creator. Towards the close of the book its mysticism becomes exceedingly exalted and

visionary, suggesting the author's acquaintance with the teachings of the German mystic, Jacob Boehme. The work as a whole is hardly capable of holding a modern reader's interest. It had, however, no mean place in the popular fiction of the eighteenth century, and so modern a thinker as Charles Kingsley thought it a book well worthy of a new edition, to which he contributed a laudatory preface in 1859.

Hurrish: A Study, by Emily Lawless. This is a picture of life on the west coast of Ireland, wild and sad as is that barren iron land itself. Horatio, or Hurrish O'Brien, the big, kindly, simple farmer, gives poor, pretty Ally a home, and is a father to weak, vain Maurice Brady; but he becomes the victim of fate. His fierce old mother is an ardent patriot. They live in the midst of Fenians, but he will not strike a blow for rebellion. Maurice Brady's brutish brother Mat, hated by all, shoots at Hurrish from his hiding-place; Hurrish strikes one blow in self-defense, kills him, and is betrayed to the police by Maurice. Hurrish is tried and acquitted, but Maurice murders him in spite of Ally's warnings. Ally, though betrothed to Maurice, loves Hurrish without knowing it. Hurrish, in his devotion to Maurice, acquits him on his death-bed. Ally becomes a nun; Maurice goes to America, where he makes a fortune, but is shunned by his countrymen as an informer and a traitor. Hurrish's memory is cherished in his native village. This capital picture of Irish character, with all its weaknesses, inconsistencies, and superstitions, was published in 1886,—the writer's first book, and giving her high rank among Irish novelists.

Grif, by B. L. Farjeon, published in 1870, is a vivid study in plebeian Australian life. A homeless waif, wandering about the streets of Melbourne, Grif is led by Alice Handfield to honesty and a noble, though always struggling, life of self-sacrifice. Alice is the brave young wife of Dick Handfield, whose failures have brought them to miserable poverty. Disowned by her wealthy father, Matthew Nuttall, so long as she clings to her weak husband, now fallen into the clutches of a gang of criminal bush-rangers, Alice makes her sorrowful way, ever befriending and befriended by the faithful Grif, whose rough beauties of character are well indicated. Resolved to lead a better life, Dick leaves home for the gold fields. Here he is entrapped by his old pals, and a false charge of murder is raised against him, which Alice and Grif disprove. Nothing can be more touching than the untaught self-sacrifice of Grif, who, when dying from a wound received from one of the gang, bears false witness in order to save Dick from the charge of murder, which Grif knows to be unfounded, yet from which he fears Dick cannot otherwise be freed. And thus brighter days dawn for all.

The characters are drawn with a knowledge of human nature, and a nice appreciation of the social forces that constrain many lives to squalor and sin, which under happier conditions might have been virtuous. In sentiment, the author is a disciple of Dickens.

Carlingford. The general title of 'Chronicles of Carlingford' covers a number of tales and novels by Mrs. Margaret Oliphant, which have no direct sequence or continuous plot, but which have more or less connection through the reappearance of some of the same characters. These novels—which can hardly be called a series, but rather a group—include 'Salem Chapel,' 'The Rector,' 'The Doctor's Family,' 'The Perpetual Curate,' 'Miss Marjoribanks,' and 'Phœbe Junior.' The earliest to appear was 'Salem Chapel,' which was published anonymously in 1863, but was readily attributed to Mrs. Oliphant, who had then been for fourteen years before the public as a writer, and whose style was recognizable. 'Salem Chapel' holds perhaps the foremost place among the Chronicles, having a strong dramatic interest in addition to that which it possesses as a tale of English middle-class life. Carlingford is a country town; and its chronicles are for the most part those of ordinary persons, set apart by no unusual qualities or circumstances. The portraits of these people are vividly drawn, with humor and delicacy as well as strength. The vicissitudes in the ministry of Arthur Vincent, preacher in the Dissenting Salem Chapel, form the framework of the tale. The hopeless infatuation of Vincent for Lady Western, and the temptation of Mildmay, Lady Western's brother, constitute the romance and tragedy of the story. Mr. Tozer, the rich dealer in butter, who is the financial pillar of the Dissenting chapel; his pretty

but vulgar daughter Phœbe, who is more than half in love with the handsome young minister; Dr. Marjoribanks, the old country doctor; Dr. Rider, his younger successor, and in some sense his rival; Mr. Wentworth, the curate of St. Roques; the Wodehouse family,—all the many dwellers in Carlingford who appear and reappear through these tales,—become familiar acquaintances of the reader. A great charm of these novels is the distinctness with which each character is portrayed, and the individuality which is preserved for each among the large number introduced in the action.

Agnes Surriage, by Edwin Lassetter Bynner. A historical novel of colonial times; the action at first is in and about Boston, afterwards in Europe. Henry Frankland, newly appointed royal collector of customs, arrives at Boston, and is cordially received. Officially visiting Marblehead, he encounters Agnes Surriage, a barefooted young inn servant, and is struck by her beauty and the richness of her voice in singing. A chance reference in a letter from Sir Horace Walpole inspires him with the idea of rescuing Agnes, and educating her for the opera stage. Attending a supper party at Governor Shirley's, he enlists Mrs. Shirley's sympathies, and she consents to receive and educate his protégée. This is the beginning of Agnes's love for Frankland, a dramatic incident of which is connected with the great earthquake of Lisbon. Among the *dramatis personæ* are Governor and Mrs. Shirley, the Hutchinsons, the Vassalles, the artists Smybert and Copley, Sir Horace Walpole, George Selwyn, and others. The main events and personages are strictly historical; the scenes and surroundings are accurately studied, especially Marblehead with its quaint dialect and curious characteristics. Published in Boston, 1886.

Battle of Dorking, The, by Charles Cornwallis Chesney. This little skit appeared first in Blackwood's Magazine in 1871, and has since been reprinted under the title 'The Fall of England.' After the ignominious defeat of the French at Sedan, Colonel Chesney, professor of military history at Sandhurst, foresaw a similar fate for his own country unless it should reorganize its army. He urged vigorous measures of reform; and as the necessity for these was not perceived by the country at large, he contributed to the press various articles, both technical and popular. Among the latter was this realistic and matter-of-fact account of an imaginary invasion of England by a foreign power. The fleet and army are scattered when war is declared, but the government has a sublime confidence that British luck and pluck will save the country now as hitherto. To universal surprise and consternation, the hostile fleet annihilates the available British squadron, and the enemy lands on the south coast. Volunteers are called out, and respond readily; but ammunition is lacking, the commissariat is unorganized, and the men, though brave, have neither discipline nor endurance. The decisive battle is fought at Dorking, and the British are routed in confusion. Woolwich and London are in the hands of the enemy, and England is compelled to submit to the humiliating terms of the conqueror. She is stripped of her colonies, and pays a heavy war indemnity, all because power has come into the hands of the rabble, who have neither foresight nor patriotism to preserve the liberties of their country. The book was widely read and quoted in its day, though hardly remembered now.

Beauchamp's Career, one of George Meredith's novels. (1876.) This story presents a complex network of social and political problems, in which the chief figures are enmeshed. Nevil Beauchamp, the hero, is a young English naval officer, of distinguished lineage and aristocratic environment and traditions. But he takes little pride in these accidents of fortune. With the temper and ambition of a martyr, he is prepared to sacrifice himself or his caste to the interests of his country. In Venice he meets a French girl, Renée de Croisnel, whose father has betrothed her to the middle-aged Marquis de Rouaillat. Nevil and Renée fall in love. Beauchamp, with characteristic impetuosity and lack of humor, urges that the larg r interests of humanity condemn the proposed marriage as a sin against nature, and that it is her sacred duty to accept him. Renée remains unmoved in the conviction that her duty to her father is paramount. The passionate lover descends by an entirely natural process into the fanatical politician. On his return to England he falls under the influence of the radical, Dr. Shrapnel (an enthusiastic

advocate of the rights of the democracy), and of his adopted daughter, Jenny Denham. He has many sharp and bitter conflicts with his own people. They are ultra-conservative, he is a radical and a republican. Always ready for sacrifice and indifferent to ridicule, often blundering, his intellect being weaker than his impulses, he yet succeeds in preserving a certain dash and distinction even in the midst of his failures. Renée presently leaves her husband to come to England and throw herself into his arms; but is foiled by the ready wit of Rosamund Culling, the housekeeper of Beauchamp's uncle. Eventually the young radical makes a loveless marriage with Jenny Denham. Shortly after, he is drowned in saving the life of a nameless little urchin in the harbor of Southampton. The book is sad, as the story of all unfulfillment is sad; but it represents Meredith's most striking qualities.

Gabriel Conroy, by Bret Harte. (1876.) In this, the longest of Bret Harte's novels, the scene is laid in California during the forties and fifties, and affords vivid pictures of life at a mining camp. The story opens in the California Sierras, where Captain Conroy's party of immigrants, lost in the snow, are dying of starvation and cold. Among them are Grace Conroy, the heroine; her brother and sister, Gabriel and «Olly»; Arthur Poinsett, an adventurous young fellow of high social standing, who is traveling under the name of Philip Ashley, and who has fallen in love with Grace; Dr. Devarges, a famous scientist, who, before he dies, bestows upon Grace the title to a silver mine which he has discovered; and Mr. Peter Dumphy, who spies upon the dying scientist, and afterwards tries to profit by his eavesdropping. A few of the party are rescued, among them Grace and Philip. Complications arising out of her inheritance, and other mining claims, afford an intricate and interesting plot, which a number of vividly conceived characters develop. So exciting and rapid is the action that the book would be classed among sensational novels, but for its artistic treatment and high literary quality. A great many personages are introduced, among them Doña Sepulvida, who is one of the author's best female characters. In this novel, as in most of Bret Harte's works, are vivid imagination, strong local color, dramatic dialogue, daring humor, and much keenness of perception; but most readers have preferred the author's short stories.

Ambitious Woman, An, a novel by Edgar Fawcett, appeared in 1883. It is a keen yet sympathetic analysis of an American female type whose dominant trait is social ambition. Claire Twining is reared in the ugly poverty of a Brooklyn suburb. She is clever, capable, with a great desire for the luxuries of life. Through the good offices of a schoolmate she gains a social foothold. If Claire's transformation seems a little sudden, there is yet much genuine strength in the story and much truthful observation of city life in New York.

The New Priest of Conception Bay, by Robert Traill Spence Lowell. (1858.) The writer was a brother of James Russell Lowell, and preached for some years at Bay Roberts, in Newfoundland (Peterport in 'The New Priest'). It tells us of the fishing, the wrecks, and the feuds between Protestants and Catholics, which make up life in that bleak region. There are two stories: that of Mrs. Barrè, and that of Lucy Barbury, Skipper George's lovely daughter. Mrs. Barrè's husband has left her to become a Catholic (the new priest), but in time sees his error, and returns to Protestantism and his wife. Just as they are about to be reunited he perishes in a snow-storm. Lucy's lover, studying for the priesthood, abjures his vows for her sake. She is taken from her sick-bed by nuns, escapes, hides on board a vessel bound for Madeira, and is brought home at last, after priests and nuns have been tried for her murder. A comic element is supplied by Bangs, the Yankee, who feigns a desire to study Catholicism.

Annie Kilburn, a novel of New England life, by W. D. Howells, was published in 1888. Its heroine, a woman in her later youth, returns to her native New England village after a prolonged sojourn in Rome, terminated by the death of her father. Her foreign environment has unfitted her for sympathetic residence with the friends of her girlhood, yet it has not diminished the insistency of her Puritan conscience. She does good with malice prepense, and labors to be a power for well-being in the community. Her

acquaintance with a fervid young minister increases her moral intensity. She makes many mistakes, however, and grieves over them with feminine uselessness of emotion. At last she finds her balance-wheel in Dr. Morrell, a healthy-minded man. Annie is an excellent portrait of a certain type of woman. Her environment, the fussy «good society» of a progressing New England village, is drawn with admirable realism; while the disintegrating effect of the new industrial order upon the older and simpler life of narrow ambitions and static energy is skillfully suggested.

Griffith Gaunt, by Charles Reade. Griffith Gaunt, a gentleman without fortune, marries Catharine Peyton, a Cumberland heiress, who is a devout Roman Catholic. After living happily together for eight years, the couple—each of whom has a violent temper, in the husband combined with insane jealousy—are gradually estranged by Catharine's spiritual adviser, Father Leonard, an eloquent young priest. Griffith discovers his wife and Leonard under apparently suspicious circumstances; and after a violent scene he rides away, with the intention of never returning. He reaches an inn in an adjoining county, where he is nursed through a fever by the innkeeper's daughter, Mercy Vint. Assuming the name of his illegitimate brother, Thomas Leicester, to whom he bears a superficial resemblance, he marries Mercy. Returning to his old home to obtain a sum of money belonging to him, he is reconciled to Catharine by her earlier adviser, Father Francis. Under a false pretext he goes back to the inn to break with Mercy; but finding it more difficult than he had anticipated, he defers final action, and returns to Cumberland. Here he is received by Catharine with furious reproaches and threats against his life; his crime having been disclosed to her through the real Leicester, and her maid Caroline Ryder. Griffith disappears; a few days after, a body that is discovered in the mere near the house is indentified as his. Mrs. Gaunt is indicted for his murder, and pleads her own cause. The trial is going against her, when Mercy appears and proves that Griffith is alive, and that the body is that of Leicester. Griffith and Catharine are again reconciled, and Mercy marries Catharine's former lover, Sir George Neville. The scene is laid in the middle of the eighteenth century. The book was harshly criticized, both in England and America, on account of its so-called immoral teachings; but a more sober judgment has given it a high place among Reade's novels. It was dramatized by Daly in 1866, and later under the title of 'Jealousy,' by the author himself.

Great Shadow, The, by A. Conan Doyle. No more thrilling epoch of the world's history could well be chosen as the setting and background of a tale than that here employed by Mr. Doyle. Although this is by no means a narrative of Napoleon, yet such is the connotative force of the author's words that we feel the sinister personality of the Emperor, reflected in one of his powerful officers, darkening even the homes of a little village in the Scottish lowlands; for the Great Shadow is that which the fear of the terrible Frenchman cast over Europe for twenty awful years. How it came about that two unknown Scotch lads assisted at the final lifting of that shadow from off the nations is the theme of Mr. Doyle's tale; for this is a story of Waterloo. When Jack Calder, of West Inch near Edinburgh, is eighteen years old, his orphan cousin, Edie, comes to make her home with his family. As a child she has been a strange, wild girl with captivating ways. Now, more beautiful, her conquest of the boy is a matter of days only, and they are engaged to be married. At this moment Jack's friend, Jim Horscroft, appears upon the scene, and young Calder finds himself jilted. But now,—shortly after the battle of Leipsic,—while Horscroft is at Edinburgh working for his doctor's degree, a Frenchman who calls himself De Lapp appears. A man of stern and moody manners, he has a fascinating personality, thanks to his mysterious past. Edie spends long hours listening to his tales of war and adventure in foreign lands. In short, Jim comes back to find his fiancée fled with the French officer, who is hastening to join the Emperor, now returned from Elba.

In the thick of the fight at Waterloo, Horscroft and his successful rival go down in a mutual death-lock; and Jack, hurrying on with the Allies to Paris, again sees Edie. She talks to him a moment in her old familiar way, and then leaves him. A month after, he

learns that she has married a certain Count de Breton. The admirable strength and restraint of this story, its faithful study of character, and its constant suggestion of the terror and apprehension that for a score of years enveloped Europe like a black atmosphere, give 'The Great Shadow' a first place among Conan Doyle's stories.

Napoleon Bonaparte, The Life of, by William Milligan Sloane, professor of history in the University of Columbia, appeared serially in the Century Magazine in 1894–96, and in four volumes in 1897. While the author began his task with the consciousness that «Napoleon's career was a historic force, and not a meteoric flash in the darkness of revolution,» he has not attempted to enter into the labyrinth of a general history of the times, except as a necessary background for his portraiture. He carries the reader in narrative over the now well-trodden path from Corsica to St. Helena, with a scholar's precision as well as a lively interest, and in a way to dissolve the illusions and establish the facts of the Napoleonic period. In accomplishing this purpose, Professor Sloane has had the great advantage of adding to his abilities as a historian the invaluable factor of an impartial mind. He has drawn the most prominent figure of the French revolutionary times with an American perspective, entirely free from the prejudices and passions that still survive in Europe. For English readers this is the most important book yet written about Napoleon. The author spent many years in preparation for it, in the libraries of this country, of Paris, and of London, and visited the scenes of the hero's military activity. The most original portion of this monumental work is the study of Napoleon in his Corsican home, and the demonstration that the man was already prefigured in the unruly boy. This careful study of the youth of this military genius does more to illuminate his subsequent career than any other investigation that has been made. The boy was literally the father of the man. The author gives a striking summary of his character as he was at the age of twenty-three: «Finally there was a citizen of the world, a man without a country: his birthright was gone, for Corsica repelled him; France he hated, for she had never adopted him. He was almost without a profession, for he had neglected that of a soldier, and had failed both as an author and as a politician. He was apparently, too, without a single guiding principle; the world had been a harsh stepmother, at whose knee he had neither learned the truth nor experienced kindness. He appears consistent in nothing but in making the best of events as they occurred. . . . He was quite as unscrupulous as those about him, but he was far greater than they in perspicacity, adroitness, adaptability, and persistence.»

Abbé Constantin, The, by Ludovic Halévy. The great estate of Longueval, consisting of the castle and its dependencies, two splendid farms and a forest, is advertised for sale by auction. The Abbé Constantin, a generous, genial, self-sacrificing priest, who has been thirty years the curé of the little village, is disconsolate at the thought that all his associations must be broken up. His distress is increased when he learns that the whole property has been bought by an American millionaire. He is about to sit down to his frugal dinner in company with his godson Lieutenant Jean Renaud, the orphaned son of the good village doctor, when his vicarage is invaded by two ladies who have just arrived by train from Paris. On their arrival the plot hinges; simple as it is, it has a great charm, and the style is delightful. It sparkles with light and graceful epigrams: «The Frenchman has only one real luxury—his revolutions.» «In order to make money the first thing is to have no need of it.» «It is only the kings of France who no longer live in France.» «The heart is very little, but it is also very large.» «Love and tranquillity seldom dwell at peace in the same heart.» First published in 1882, it has had more than one hundred and fifty editions and still enjoys uninterrupted popularity both in France and in English-speaking countries.

Abbé Daniel, The, by André Theuriet. The chief characters of this novel are but four. The priest himself, having graduated from the Seminary, returns to his little domain of Les Bruasseries with the hope of marrying the beautiful Denise, his cousin, the heiress of Les Templiers. He is disappointed in his hope,

but lives to see his adopted son and namesake marry the daughter of Denise. The story is an idyl of French labor and love, written in a graceful and charming way, and containing delightful pictures of rustic life.

Abbé Tigrane, The, a story of dissension in the Catholic priesthood of France, appeared in 1873; its author, Ferdinand Fabre, having studied for the ministry. The scene is laid in the neighborhood of the Cathedral and Diocesan Grand Seminary of Lormières, about 1865. The Abbé Capdepont, nicknamed «Tigrane» (tiger-ish), for his ferocity, is an ambitious priest of peasant birth, whose primitive passions are continually breaking through the crust of education and discipline. He has risen to the place of Father Superior, and aspiring to the bishopric, cannot forgive Monseigneur de Roquebrun who receives it. The bishop, good and sincere, but of a fiery temper, tries in vain to conciliate Tigrane. This story, extremely dramatic, well wrought out, and dealing with obvious passions and interests, was very popular, and won Fabre the sobriquet of the «Balzac of the clergy.»

Book of Martyrs, The, by John Foxe, sometimes known as the 'History of the Acts and Monuments of the Church,' was first published in Latin in 1554, when the author was in exile in Holland. The first English edition appeared in 1563. By order of the Anglican Convocation meeting in 1571, the book was placed in the hall of every episcopal palace in England. Before Foxe's death in 1587 it had gone through four editions.

This strange work kept its popularity for many years. The children of succeeding generations found it a fascinating story-book. Older persons read it for its noble English, and its quaint and interesting narrative.

The scope of the 'Book of Martyrs' is tremendous. The author calls the roll of the noble army from St. Stephen to John Rogers. From the persecutions of the early Church, he passes to those of the Waldenses and Albigenses, from these to the Inquisition, and from the Inquisition to the persecutions under English Mary. Foxe, as a low-churchman, was strongly prejudiced against everything that savored of Catholicism. His accounts are at times overdrawn and false. The value of the work, however, does not lie in its historical accuracy, nor in its scholarship; but rather in the fervent spirit which inspired its composition.

He writes, in conclusion, of the unknown martyrs: «Ah, ye unknown band, your tears, your sighs, your faith, your agonies, your blood, your deaths, have helped to consecrate this sinful earth, and to add to its solemn originality as the battle-field of good and evil of Christ and Belial.»

Coverdale's Bible. (1535.) The first complete English Bible, being the earliest translation of the whole Bible into English. The Psalms of this translation are still used in the Book of Common Prayer, and much of the rare quality of our most familiar version is due to Coverdale. Born in Yorkshire in 1488, and educated at Cambridge, Miles Coverdale was able to contribute to English popular literature a version of the Bible «translated out of Dutch and Latin,» before a translation from the original tongues had been attempted. He superintended also the bringing out in 1539 of the first 'Great Bible'; and the next year edited the second 'Great Bible,' known also as 'Cranmer's Bible.' He is supposed to have assisted in the preparation of the 'Geneva Bible,' (1560), which was the favorite Puritan Bible, both in England and in New England.

American Sacred Song, The Treasury of, by W. Garret Horder (1897). An Oxford University Press publication, to accompany Palgrave's 'Treasury of Song.' It is a classic in the choice character of the religious verse gathered into its pages, and in the full and careful presentation which it makes of American work in this interesting field.

Conventional Lies of Our Civilization, by Max Nordau. Max Nordau was twenty-nine years old, when in 1878 he began to publish the results of his extensive travels and his observations of life. 'Conventional Lies,' his first real study of social pathology, was issued in 1883, and in ten years passed through fifteen editions, in spite of the fact that by imperial mandate it was suppressed in Austria on its first appearance, and later in Prussia. The author, in his preface to the sixth edition, warns people not to buy his book in the belief that from its suppression it contains scandalous

things. «I do not attack persons, either high or low, but ideas.» The book, he had asserted in an earlier edition, is a faithful presentation of the views of the majority of educated, cultivated people of the present day. Cowardice, he thinks, prevents them from bringing their outward lives into harmony with their inward convictions, and they believe it to be worldly policy to cling to relics of former ages when at heart they are completely severed from them. The Lie of Religion, of Monarchy and Aristocracy, the Political, Economic, and Matrimonial Lies, are those which Nordau chiefly attacks.

It is form, however, not substance, which he usually criticizes; as in the case of religion, where he says that by religion he does not mean the belief in supernatural abstract powers, which is usually sincere, but the slavery to forms, which is a physical relic of the childhood of the human race.

«Very seldom,» he says, in discussing monarchy, «do we find a prince who is what would be called in every-day life a capable man; and only once in centuries does a dynasty produce a man of commanding genius.» In the case of matrimony his plea is directed not against the institution, but in favor of love in marriage, as distinguished from the marriage of convenience. Nordau's judgments are often based on insufficient foundation; and he is inclined to be too dogmatic. Yet he is not wholly an iconoclast; and he believes that out of the existing egotism and insincerity, humanity will develop an altruism built on perpetual good-fellowship.

Light that Failed, The, by Rudyard Kipling, appeared in 1890, and was his first novel. It is a story of the love of Dick Heldar, a young artist, for Maisie, a pretty, piquant, but shallow girl, brought up with him as an orphan. Dick goes to the Soudan during the Gordon relief expedition, does illustrations for the English papers, gains a true friend in Torpenhow, a war correspondent; and winning success, returns to London to enjoy it. But a sword-cut on his head, received in the East, gradually brings on blindness; and he tries heroically to finish his masterpiece, a figure of Melancolia, before the darkness shuts down,—the scene in which he thus works against the physical disability which means ruin, being very effective. When blindness comes, he is too proud to let Maisie know; but Torpenhow fetches her, and she shows the essential weakness of her nature by not standing by him when he is down in the world. Heart-broken, he returns to the British army in the East, and is killed as he sits on a camel fully exposed to the enemy's fire, as he desired to be. The sketch of the early friendship and love of Dick and Maisie, the vivid scenes in the Soudan, the bohemian studio life in London, and the pathetic incidents of Heldar's misfortune, are portrayed with swift movement, sympathetic insight, and dramatic force. The relation between Dick and Torpenhow runs through the tale like a golden strand. The dénouement here described is that of the first version, and preferred by Kipling; in another version Maisie remains true to Dick, and the novel ends happily.

Emilia Wyndham, by Mrs. Marsh, 1846, is a story of fashionable London life, about 1820. Colonel Lennox, a brilliant young officer, loves Emilia Wyndham, a country gentleman's daughter; but neither of them having money, he goes on a campaign without offering his hand. The father becomes a bankrupt, and for his sake she consents to marry his solicitor, Matthew Danby, a cold man, much her senior, who does not express to her the affection he really feels. Colonel Lennox, coming into money, returns to England, and hearing of Emilia's marriage, marries a beautiful young girl, her friend, and sets up a large establishment in London. Mrs. Lennox finds her old friend Emilia living in great retirement with her middle-aged husband, and drags her into the gay world. Danby becomes so wildly jealous of his young wife, that he is on the brink of suicide; but explanations ensue, and the story ends happily. The book is chiefly interesting as a study of manners when the century was young, and for the evidence it affords of the changed ideals of woman, her ambitions, and her opportunities. To the reader of to-day, the story is tediously sentimental; to the reader of 1840 it was full of emotional interest.

My Official Wife, by Colonel Richard Henry Savage. This clever skit is permeated by a Russian atmosphere, in which visions of the secret police, the Nihilists, and social life in St. Petersburg, are blended like the vague fancies of a troubled dream.

Colonel Arthur Lenox, with passports made out for himself and wife, meets at the Russian frontier a strikingly beautiful woman whom he is induced to pass over the border as his own wife, who has remained in Paris.

At St. Petersburg, Hélène, the «official wife,» receives mail addressed to Mrs. Lenox, shares the Colonel's apartments, and is introduced everywhere as his wife. But he has learned that she is a prominent and dangerous Nihilist, and is in daily fear of discovery and punishment.

Lenox frustrates her design to assassinate the Emperor; after which Hélène escapes by the aid of a Russian officer whom she has beguiled. Meantime the real wife has come on from Paris, and endless complications with the police ensue. The Colonel secures his wife's release by threatening the chief of police that otherwise he will inform the Tsar of the inefficiency of the police department, in not unearthing the scheme for his assassination.

Crust and the Cake, The, by «Edward Garrett» (Mrs. Isabella Mayo). 'The Crust and the Cake' is a story with no distinctive plot, dealing with every-day lives and every-day fortunes. John Torres, who has bravely met poverty, hard work, the humiliation of his convict father's return, and the grief of his mother's sudden death, is made a member of the great firm of Slack & Pitt, and marries Amy, his first and only love.

'The Crust and the Cake' is an exemplification of the belief that virtue will be rewarded and vice punished, in obedience to natural laws from which there is no appeal; and that the crust and cake of life are wisely divided. In the words of one of the characters, «If one has the crust in one's youth, it keeps up one's appetite for the cake when one gets it at last.» The book is highly moral in tone; the benefit of church-going, of self-sacrifice, early training, honor to parents, etc., being strongly emphasized. Its scene is laid in London; and its interest is purely domestic.

Kismet, by «George Fleming» (Julia Fletcher), is a tale which describes the fortunes of a party of traveling Americans and English who loiter up the Nile in dahabeahs, and make excursions to the tombs of the Pharaohs. The heroine, Bell Hamlyn, is an impulsive, straightforward Western girl, unsophisticated and unspoiled; the hero is a lazy, cynical, clever man of thirty-five, convinced that he is incapable of the foolishness of falling in love. The minor personages are all amusing enough: English squire, Irish captain, American archæologist, etc., all talking exactly alike with point and fluency, on any subject that may be started. Though there is a good deal of «scenery,» it is never obtrusive, and never interferes with the flow of the narrative, which tells the course of a simple love-affair. The story is very readable, and at times even witty; and is fairly to be reckoned among the best specimens of American minor fiction.

Mr. Midshipman Easy, by Captain James Marryat, is one of the many rollicking tales by this author, who so well knows the ocean, and the seaports with their eccentric characters, and is only at home in dealing with low life and the lower middle class. In this case we have the adventures of a spoiled lad Jack, the son of a so-called philosopher, who cruises about the world, falls in love, has misfortunes and at last good luck and a happy life. The incidents themselves are nothing, but the book is entertaining for its «character» talk, and because the author has the gift of spinning a yarn.

Jacob Faithful; or, The Adventures of a Waterman, a novel, by Captain Marryat, describes the career of a young man who is born on a Thames «lighter,» and up to the age of eleven has never set foot on land. The «lighter» is manned by his father, his mother, and himself. His father is a round-bellied, phlegmatic little man, addicted to his pipe, and indulging in but few words: three apothegms, «It's no use crying; what's done can't be helped»; «Take it coolly»; «Better luck next time,» serving him on every occasion. These Jacob inherits, and makes frequent use of in after life. His mother indulges in strong drink, and comes to a terrible end. One of his first acts on beginning a life on shore is to sell his mother's asses for twenty pounds,—the earliest bargain he ever made. After spending several years at school, where his adventures are interesting, and some of them laughable, he is bound apprentice, at the age of fourteen, to a waterman. Now fairly

launched in life, his real adventures begin. Some of the curious experiences that may befall a waterman form the staple of the book. It is written in a lively style, and is thought to be one of Marryat's best books.

Cruise of the Midge, The, by Michael Scott, is an old-fashioned narrative of a sailor's life, of the Marryat type, which enjoyed considerable popularity in its day. The story is long and complicated, with equal and liberal allowances of slave-ships, pirates, storms, engagements, and hair-breadth escapes. The hero is a young Englishman on board the frigate Midge, which is fighting slavers and Spaniards in West-Indian waters. Though too long and too diffuse in style to detain readers of the present day, its pictures of sea-life in the days of Nelson and his successors are vivid and faithful.

Groatsworth of Wit Bought with a Million of Repentance, A, by Robert Greene. This piece was first published in 1592 by Greene; and is his last work. In it the author tells the story of his own life. Govinius, an old usurer, has two sons, Lucanio and Roberto. Dying, he leaves to Lucanio all his wealth, and to Roberto «an olde Groate (being the stock I first began with), wherewith I wish him to buy a groatsworth of wit: for he, in my life, hath reproved my manner of gaine.» Lucanio follows in his father's footsteps, until Roberto introduces him to a beautiful harpy who first despoils him of his wealth, and then refuses to share with Roberto, as had been planned. Roberto, meeting some actors, begins to write plays. His successes obtain for him the friendship of an old gentleman, whose daughter he marries, but whom he abuses shamefully. Not until he is dying does he cry out, looking at his father's present, «Oh, now it is too late»— «Here (gentlemen), breake I off Roberto's speech; whose life, in most parts agreeing with my own, found one selfe punishment as I have doone.» Greene says that his object in writing is to persuade all young men to profit by his errors, and change their mode of life. This work is remembered only because it contains one of the very few contemporary notices of Shakespeare. Greene, calling upon Marlowe, Nash, and Peele, to leave off writing for the stage, speaks of «an upstart crow, beautified with our feathers,» who «supposes he is as well able to bumbast out a blank verse as the best of you; and being an absolute Johannes factotum, is, in his own conceit, the only Shake-scene in the countrie.»

Harold, by Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton, is the dramatic recital of the last years of Edward the Confessor's reign,—light being thrown upon those events which shaped the fortunes of Earl Godwin's son Harold. As in all Lord Lytton's works, vivid pictures are presented, sharp contrasts are employed to heighten dramatic situations, and inexorable fate plays an important rôle.

Earl Harold loved Edith the Fair, grandchild of Hilda the Saxon prophetess, and goddaughter to Harold's sister, the English queen. Hilda prophesied the union of Harold and Edith, though it was forbidden by the Church, they being members of the same family through Githa, Harold's mother.

To remove all doubts Queen Edith desired her goddaughter to enter a nunnery,—but Harold had his betrothed's promise to the contrary.

Duke William of Normandy had spent some time in England visiting King Edward; and he coveted the English realm. He had demanded and received as hostages Earl Godwin's youngest son, and his grandson Haco also; and when, after the old Earl's death, Harold crossed the sea to Normandy to demand back his father's hostages, William surrounded him with snares, and finally extorted from him a pledge to help forward William's claims in England at Edward's death. Then Harold returned home.

The English theyns, in council assembled, having chosen Harold as Edward's successor, the dying king confirmed their choice, and Harold became king. Now for State reasons, Harold *had* to marry Aldyth, the widowed sister of two powerful allies, and Edith demanded that he do so for his country's good; and so they parted,—he to do his country's behest, she to enter a convent to pray for him.

Tostig, Harold's traitor brother, having stirred up strife against him, Harold defeated and slew both Tostig and his ally, Hadrad the sea-king. Then came William and his Norman array, whom Harold met at Hastings in the autumn of 1066. History tells us, as the novelist does, how Harold and all his army

were slain; but the romancer does not stop here. Edith the Fair, he tells us, came in the night and sought among the slain until she found the king. Laying her head upon his breast, she died, united to him as Hilda had prophesied; and Graville, a Norman knight, had both bodies buried together where the sea could sing forever their solemn requiem. The other prophecy was also fulfilled; for on Harold's birthday, England was to be trodden by a conquering army, at whose head was to be one whose natal day it was; and by a strange coincidence that day was also the birthday of the Norman conqueror. The event in the novel that preserves it is the battle of Hastings.

Hard Times, by Charles Dickens. When 'Hard Times' appeared as a serial in Household Words in 1854, Dickens was about midway in his literary career. In the same year this novel appeared in an octavo volume with a dedication to Thomas Carlyle. Its purpose, according to Dickens himself, was to satirize «those who see figures and averages and nothing else—the representatives of the wickedest and most enormous vice of this time—the men who through long years to come will do more to damage the really useful facts of Political Economy than I could do (if I tried) in my whole life.» The satire, however, like much that Dickens attempted in the same vein, was not very bitter.

The characters in 'Hard Times' are not numerous; and the plot itself is less intricate than others by the same author. The chief figures are Mr. Thomas Gradgrind, «a man of realities,» with his unbounded faith in statistics; Louisa, his eldest daughter; and Josiah Bounderby, as practical as Mr. Gradgrind, but less kind-hearted. Louisa, though many years younger than Mr. Bounderby, is persuaded by her father to marry him. She is also influenced in making this marriage by her desire to smooth the path of her brother Tom, a clerk in Mr. Bounderby's office. Though not happy, she resists the blandishments of James Harthouse, a professed friend of her husband's. To escape him she has to go home to her father; and this leads to a permanent estrangement between husband and wife. In the mean time Tom Gradgrind has stolen money from Bounderby, and to avoid punishment runs away from England. Thus Louisa's sacrifice of herself has been useless. Mr. Gradgrind's wife, and his other children, play an unimportant part in the story. Of more consequence is Sissy (Cecilia) Jupe, whom the elder Gradgrind has befriended in spite of her being the daughter of a circus clown; and Mrs. Sparsit, Bounderby's housekeeper, who has seen better days, and is overpowering with her relationship to Lady Scadgers. Then there are Mr. McChoakumchild, the statistical school-teacher; Bitzer, the satisfactory pupil; and Mr. Sleary and his daughter Josephine, as the most conspicuous of the minor characters. Mrs. Pegler, the mother of Josiah Bounderby, is a curious and amusing figure; while a touch of pathos is given by the love of Stephen Blackpool the weaver, for Rachel, whom he cannot marry because his erring wife still lives.

Mr. Gradgrind came to see the fallacy of mere statistics; but Josiah Bounderby, the self-made man, who loved to belittle his own origin, never admitted that he could be wrong. When he died, Louisa was still young enough to repair her early mistake by a second and happier marriage.

Hannah, by Dinah Mulock (Craik), 1871. This story, the scene of which is laid in England, with a short episode in France, finds its motive in the vexed question of marriage with a deceased wife's sister. The Rev. Bernard Rivers, at the death of his young wife Rosa, invites her sister, Hannah Thelluson, to take charge of his home and baby daughter. Hannah, a sweet and gentle woman of thirty, with a passionate love for children, resigns her position as governess, and accepts the offer, that she may bring up her little niece. The Rivers family, as well as all the parish, strongly disapprove the new arrangement; but Hannah, recognizing the fact that, in the eyes of the law, she is Bernard's sister, sees no harm in it. Soon, however, she finds herself in love with Bernard, who returns her affection. After passing through much misery and unhappiness, as well as scandalous notoriety, the lovers separate, and Hannah takes little Rosie to France, whither they are soon followed by Mr. Rivers. Here they decide to marry, even though they must henceforth live in exile. The

tory flows on with the limpid clearness of Miss Muloch's habitual method. If not exciting, it is refined, vivid, and always interesting. As a powerful purpose-novel, it aroused much propagandist spirit in England.

Hannah Thurston, by Bayard Taylor. The scene is said to be central New York. The preface especially informs us that an author does not necessarily represent himself: «I am neither Mr. Woodberry, Mr. Waldo, nor Seth Wattles.» Yet many of the hero's dreams and experiences are those of Bayard Taylor; and those who know, say that no one familiar with Pennsylvania could fail to recognize the life of Chester County where Taylor was born.

Maxwell Woodberry returns from years of travel to make a home in the village where he lived as a child. There he meets Hannah Thurston, a lovely Quaker girl, and admires her, but is repelled by her advocacy of woman's rights. Love finally triumphs, and they are happily married, each yielding some part of his or her prejudice. All the fads and crotchets of a country village find a place in the chronicle: total abstinence, vegetarianism, spiritualism, and abolition. In Mr. Dyce we have the villain who advocates free love, acts the part of medium, and belongs to a colony of Perfectionists. There are the Whitlows, who wish their children to follow their own inclinations, regardless of others; Silas Wattles, the tailor; good Mr. Waldo, the minister, and his wife who loved all the world; honest Bute, the farmer; and the coquettish little seamstress, Carry Dilworthy, who makes him such a sweet wife. Woodberry's «poverty party» has had many imitations in later days; and we have also sewing societies, temperance conventions, and other of the usual phases of American country life. Begun in America, the book was finished in 1863, in St. Petersburg, where Taylor had been sent as secretary of legation. It was his first novel; and is a strangely peaceful book to be written during the early days of the Civil War, and in Russia. It had a large sale, was translated into Russian and German, and published simultaneously in London and New York.

Harry Lorrequer, a novel by Charles Lever. The story is made up of a series of ludicrous adventures, very loosely connected. Of some of these Lever was himself the hero; others he gathered from his personal friends. Harry Lorrequer has scarcely landed in Cork, after campaigning with Wellington on the Continent, before he is entangled in the most tragic-comic perplexities. His first adventure consists in telling an inoffensive stranger an elaborate falsehood, and then shooting him in a duel, without disclosing any reason why he should fight at all. The scandalous immorality of the affair is forgotten in the grotesque drollery of it. In fact, the most characteristic note of the tale is the irresponsibility of every one. Drinking, duelling, getting into love and debt, are represented as an Irish gentleman's conception of the whole duty of man. Harry is presently sent in disgrace to the dull town of Kilrush. But his banishment is enlivened by every kind of adventure. The scene shifts to Dublin, and we have more hoaxes, practical jokes, and blunders. The hero starts «in a yellow postchaise» after the Kilkenny Royal Mail, traveling a hundred and fifty miles or so, the coach being all the time quietly in the court-yard of the Dublin post-office. We find him next in Germany, where he unconsciously hoaxes the Bavarian king and all his court. Lever knew the little German towns well, and his descriptions of their ludicrous aspects are true. Harry then proceeds to Paris, finds himself in a gambling saloon, and of course, breaks the bank. Most of the great men of France are among the gamblers; and Talleyrand, Marshal Soult, Balzac, and others, must have been surprised to learn of the part they took in the Donnybrook scrimmage with which the affair winds up. Finally, Harry weds the girl he has always adored, although his adoration has not hindered him from falling in love with scores of other ladies, and proposing marriage to some of them.

Hard Cash, by Charles Reade. This book, originally published in 1863, as 'Very Hard Cash' is an alleged «exposure» of the abuses of private insane asylums in England and of the statutes under which they were sheltered. The «Hard Cash» is the sum of £14,000, the earnings of years, of which Richard Hardie, a bankrupt banker, defrauds David Dodd, a sea-captain. Dodd has a cataleptic shock and goes insane on

realizing his loss. Hardie's son Alfred loves Julia, Dodd's daughter. He detects his father's villainy, accuses him of it, and to insure his silence is consigned by his father to a private insane asylum. There he meets Dodd; a fire breaks out, and both escape. Dodd enlists and serves as a common seaman, appearing to be capable but half-witted, until a second cataleptic shock restores his reason, when he returns home. Alfred reaches his friends, and vindicates his sanity in a court of law. The receipt for the £14,000 is found, and the money recovered from the elder Hardie. The book properly divides itself into two parts. One embraces the maritime adventures of Dodd with pirates, storms, shipwreck, and highwaymen, while bringing his money home; and his subsequent service as a half-witted foremast-hand until his restoration to reason. The other covers Alfred's thrilling experiences as a sane man among the insane. The author's analysis of all kinds of insanity is very thorough: with Alfred are contrasted Captain Dodd and many asylum patients, introduced incidentally; also Maxley, a worthy man driven insane by the bank failure, and who kills Alfred's sister in a maniacal rage; Dr. Wycherley, the asylum manager, who has epileptic fits himself; Thomas Hardie, Alfred's uncle, who is weak-minded; and others. Dr. Sampson, the sturdy Scotch physician, who despises all regular practitioners, and comes to Alfred's rescue at the crisis of the book, is one of Reade's strongest and most original characters. The love scenes are tender and touching. 'Hard Cash' is in some sense a sequel to 'Love me Little, Love me Long,' which relates the early history and marriage of Captain and Mrs. Dodd. This book caused much lively public correspondence between the author and various asylum managers, who felt themselves aggrieved, but failed, according to Reade, to shake the facts and arguments put forward in this book.

Handy Andy, a novel by Samuel Lover. «Andy Rooney was a fellow who had the most singularly ingenious knack of doing everything the wrong way.» Thus begins a broadly humorous tale of life among the Irish gentry and peasantry in the first half of the nineteenth century, by an accomplished author who not only could illustrate his own narrative, but could write songs for it and furnish music for them as well. The ironically nicknamed hero, by his inveterate blundering, furnishes cause for ire and mirth alternately to all with whom he comes in contact. He goes out to service, first with Squire Egan, then with his enemy, Squire O'Grady. He brings on a duel by exchanging a writ for a blister; incenses a young lady by substituting a case of razors for the fan sent as a gift by her admirer; complicates an election by meddling with the mail and driving one of O'Grady's political allies to the house of his rival Egan; cools champagne by emptying it into a tub of ice; gets himself matrimonially mixed up with two women at once, meantime loving a third; and—always with the best intentions—encounters mishaps and tribulations without end. Furthermore the author relates how Egan lost and regained his seat in the House; how Tom Durfy wed the widow Flanagan; how ran the course of true love with Edward O'Connor and Fanny Dawson; how old Mrs. O'Grady challenged and thrashed the fop Furlong; how everybody feasted and drank, told stories and sang songs, played practical jokes that were sometimes dangerous, and fought duels that usually were not; and finally how Andy, the «omadhaun,» turned out to be Lord Scatterbrain, and after nearly drowning himself and a party of friends in Lake Killarney, got loose from his matrimonial entanglements and wedded his pretty cousin Oonah. The rollicking fun of the book is relished by this as it was by the last generation.

Greifenstein, by Francis Marion Crawford. The duplicity of a woman who brings disgrace on a proud old family forms the mainspring of an exciting narrative, certain episodes of which are even startling. Baron von Greifenstein supposes himself to be legally married to Clara Kurtz. After twenty-five years, his half-brother Von Rieseneck, a disgraced and fugitive ex-officer, confesses that the woman is his wife, though he had long believed her dead. The realization that his dearly loved son Greif is nameless fills the baron with rage against Clara, who is hated not less by her lawful husband for her desertion of him. The two men, feeling themselves disgraced and degraded, write explanatory letters to their respective sons, kill

the woman and then themselves. The news reaches Greif at his university, but his father's letter does not appear. His friend (in reality his half-brother) Rex, son of Rieseneck, learns all; but keeps the secret to himself, and goes with Greif to his home. Greif wishes to release his cousin, Hilda von Sigmundskron, from her betrothal vows to him; but she refuses to give him up, and finally he assumes the name of Sigmundskron and marries her. After a happy year the baron's letter turns up in an old coat, and Greif discovers the whole truth. He is plunged into the depths of despair; but Hilda tears up the letter, thus destroying all evidence of the ugly secret, and by her love and devotion she finally brings him to a more cheerful state of mind. Meantime Rex discovers that he has fallen in love unwittingly with Hilda. In consequence he tries to shoot himself, but is prevented from doing so by Greif and Hilda, who have a deep affection for him, and who finally persuade him that life is still full of opportunity, and, in time, of happiness. The events of the story occur in Swabia; and the time is from 1888 onward. The incidental pictures of German university life, student duels, etc., will be found interesting.

Horseshoe Robinson, by John P. Kennedy, is a tale of the Loyalist ascendency, during the American Revolution. The chief characters are: Marion; Tarleton; Cornwallis; Horseshoe Robinson himself, so called because he was originally a blacksmith; Mary Musgrove and her lover John Ramsay; Henry and Mildred Lyndsay, ardent patriots; Mildred's lover, Arthur Butler, whom she secretly marries; Habershaw and his band of ruffians and brutal Indians. The scene is laid in Virginia and North Carolina; and we read of battles and hair-breadth captures, treachery and murder. Tyrrel, the British spy, is Butler's rival, favored by Mildred's father; he does Butler much harm, but is finally hanged as a traitor, while Mildred and her husband live happily after the war is ended. Horseshoe Robinson is a «character»: huge in size, of Herculean strength and endless craft and cunning. His adventures by flood and field are well worth reading. The story was written in 1835. Though not his first novel, it is perhaps the most famous work of the author.

Begum's Daughter, The, by Edwin Lassetter Bynner, is a tale of Dutch New York when Sir Edmund Andros was royal governor of New England.

The chief figures are Jacob Leisler and his family; the Van Cortlandts; and Dr. Staats, with his wife and daughter. This daughter, Catalina, child of a Dutch physician and an East-Indian mother (the Begum), combines the characteristics of both parents. She is the best friend of Hester Leisler, who is betrothed — against her father's will — to Steenie Van Cortlandt. When Leisler succeeds in overthrowing the royal governor, he forbids Hester's intercourse with Steenie, whose father is of the governor's party. Hester is defiant; but her sister Mary is forced by her father to marry Milborne, one of his supporters, though her heart is with Abram Gouverneur, a young Huguenot. Leisler tries to marry Hester to Barent Rhynders, a junker from Albany, whose people are of use to him, but she refuses; and before her father can press the point, matters of graver importance claim his entire attention, — he is sentenced to death as a traitor. After his execution, Hester still refuses to marry the patient Steenie, until she has cleared her father's reputation; and she finally dismisses him and becomes betrothed to Barent Rhynders, after her widowed sister Mary has wedded her first love, Gouverneur. Steenie lays his heart at the feet of the capricious Catalina, who refuses him because she thinks him in love with Hester. She presently accepts him, however; and when he reminds her of their former meeting, saying «But you told me —» she interrupts, blushing, «A wicked lie!» This scene closes one of the quaintest stories in the large number of tales that depict colonial New York. The student finds in it nothing with which to quarrel; and the lover of fiction enjoys it all.

Behind the Blue Ridge, by Frances Courtenay Baylor, published in 1887, is a Virginia mountain story of the present time. It is described by the author as a «homely narrative,» and deals with the characters of the unlettered, ignorant mountaineers living in a valley of the beautiful Appalachian range. The hero, John Shore, is an idealist in homespun, who is regarded by his fellows as «queer,» if not crack-brained. Fired by genuine patriotism, most of all by love for his native State of Virginia, he puts himself

at the head of the men of his community who enlist when the War breaks out. After the war he drifts back to the valley, getting only a half-hearted welcome from his son, who has married a shrewish widow. Again after a time he goes forth to wander about the world, returning to be looked at askance by his old neighbors; for he is a dreamer, a type they do not understand. He lives on sufferance with his son, to whom he has deeded the family homestead. Although he displays great heroism in a railroad accident, he still retains the reputation of being aimless and shiftless; but like his fellow-dreamer, Rip Van Winkle, he is always beloved by children. Finally driven forth from his home by his cruel daughter-in-law, he commits suicide. The tale is grimly sad, but full of human sympathy and of poetical interpretation of nature, and admirable for its portrayal of primitive Southern types.

Ought We to Visit Her? by Annie Edwards, is a tale of bohemia, and of the strictest of English provincial society stricken into wild alarm by fear of an incursion from the inhabitants of that abandoned land. Francis Theobald, a lazy, good-natured, lovable scamp, marries a pretty ballet-girl of sixteen. They live happily, wandering around the Continent, where Theobald's gambling and his wife's economies eke out their slender income, until Theobald falls heir to a country house and a place in county society. The county is perfectly ready to accept Theobald, because, however disreputable, he belongs to a good old family; but declines to know his pretty, charming, sweet-natured, high-minded wife, who has saved him from utter ruin, and who has everything to recommend her but ancestry. Neglected by her husband, who is not man enough to stand by her, poor Jane Theobald is forced to fight her battles as best she may, comes near being driven into resentful wickedness by the heartless and idle tongue of scandal, and is saved only by her innate rectitude. The meanness and spitefulness of respectable county society, whose petty vices spring from idleness, ennui, and conventional standards of righteousness, make a striking contrast to the simple goodness and honesty of the little bohemian, Jane. The story is well written, well constructed, and extremely entertaining.

Paul Ferrol, by Mrs. Caroline (Wigley) Clive. This story was published about 1856, and was followed by 'Why Paul Ferrol Killed his Wife.' Paul Ferrol's wife was a woman of violent temper, who parted him from Elinor, his first love. She is murdered; suspicion rests upon Franks, a laborer on the estate; but Ferrol gets him off, and sends him to Canada with his wife. Soon after, Ferrol marries his first love. They have one daughter, Janet, and avoid all society; although Ferrol does much to help others, working like a hero when cholera breaks out. During trade riots he kills one of the mob, is tried for murder and found guilty; but is pardoned, goes abroad for his wife's health, and meets with a serious accident, which leads him to return. Janet has lovers—the French surgeon's son, whom her father approves, and Hugh Bartlett, whom she loves, but who does not please Ferrol. Martha Franks returns from Canada; ornaments belonging to the first Mrs. Ferrol are discovered in her possession, and the old charge of murder is renewed. She is found guilty; upon which Paul Ferrol confesses that he is the murderer. He had deposited an account of the deed, with the instrument of it, in the coffin of his victim, where they are found. He is sentenced to be hung; but is assisted to escape to Boston, America, by Janet's lover, Hugh. Elinor, Ferrol's second wife, dies on hearing of his crime; and he does not long survive his exile. Janet, his devoted daughter, is left alone in a strange land, but probably not for long.

Golden Butterfly, The, by Walter Besant and James Rice. The main events of this lively and amusing story occur at London in 1875. The Butterfly is Gilead P. Beck's talisman. With a burdensome revenue from oil-wells he arrives in London, where he meets Dunquerque, who has saved his life in California, and Colquhoun, the hero of a love entanglement with Victoria, now wife of Cassilis. Colquhoun succeeds to the guardianship of Phillis Fleming, brought up by Abraham Dyson after highly eccentric methods. Dyson leaves money for educating other girls in a similar way; but defeats his own end by not teaching Phillis how to read, so that she innocently destroys an important paper and renders the will inoperative. While living

with Agatha, Colquhoun's cousin, Phillis becomes intimate with Dunquerque in an unconventional, idyllic fashion. Victoria is led to think Colquhoun wants to marry Phillis, and in a jealous fit divulges the secret of a Scotch marriage between him and herself. The disclosure throws Cassilis into partial paralysis; he fails to sell certain stocks at the right moment, and loses all, as do Phillis, Colquhoun, and Beck, whose fortunes he had invested. The Butterfly mysteriously falls apart; but is repaired and presented to Phillis, who is married to Dunquerque; having now discovered, in Dyson's words, that «the coping-stone of every woman's education is love.»

Pelham, by E. Bulwer-Lytton, appeared anonymously; and it had reached its second edition in 1829. It belongs to the writer's initiatory period, being the first novel that gave promise of his ability.

Henry Pelham, having taken his university degrees and enjoyed a run to Paris, returns to his native England, and takes an active part in the political events of his time. In accordance with the sub-title of the book, 'The Adventures of a Gentleman,' the hero endeavors to realize Etherege's ideal of «a complete gentleman; who, according to Sir Fopling, ought to dress well, dance well, fence well, have a genius for love-letters, and an agreeable voice for a chamber.»

Pelham becomes especially useful to his party; but on account of jealousies and intrigues his merits are not properly acknowledged.

Meantime he has yielded to the charms of the wealthy and accomplished sister of his old schoolmate and life-long friend, Sir Reginald Glanville. Glanville is suspected of the murder of Sir John Tirrell, whom he had threatened because the latter had been guilty of atrocious conduct toward a lady who was under Glanville's protection. A terrible network of circumstantial evidence causes Pelham to feel certain of his friend's guilt. Glanville tells the whole story to Pelham, and protests his innocence. By the aid of Job Johnson, a London flash man whom Pelham recognizes as a tool fitted to accomplish the results he desires, a boozing ken of the most desperate ruffians in the city is visited; and Dawson, the confederate of Tom Thornton who had committed the murder, is released. Dawson's testimony convicts the real murderer, and of course exonerates Glanville.

Political honors are now thrust upon Pelham, who disdains them; while his happy marriage with the lovely Ellen Glanville is the natural sequence to the tale.

Innocents Abroad, The, by Samuel L. Clemens («Mark Twain»). In a vein of highly original humor this world-read book records a pleasure excursion on the Quaker City to Europe, the Holy Land, and Egypt, in the sixties. Descriptions of real events and the peoples and lands visited are enlivened by more or less fictitious dialogue and adventures. These, while absurdly amusing, always suggest the truth, stripped of hypocrisy and cant, as to how the reader «would be likely to see Europe and the East if he looked at them sincerely with his own eyes and without reverence for the past.» The side-wheel steamer Quaker City carried the now famous excursionists across from New York—touching at the Azores, described in a few rapid but wonderfully vivid strokes—and from important port to port on the other side; and waited for them during several of their inland journeys. Returning, they touched at Gibraltar, Madeira, and the Bermudas. As to the advertised «select» quality of the voyagers, a characteristic paragraph states: «Henry Ward Beecher was to have accompanied the expedition, but urgent duties obliged him to give up the idea. There were other passengers who might have been spared better, and would have been spared more willingly. Lieutenant-General Sherman was to have been one of the party also, but the Indian war compelled his presence on the plains. A popular actress had entered her name on the ship's books, but something interfered, and *she* couldn't go. The «Drummer Boy of the Potomac» deserted; and lo, we had never a celebrity left!» Mr. Clemens himself, however, has since become an equally great celebrity.

Life on the Mississippi, by Mark Twain, (1883,) is in part an autobiographic account of the author's early life, during which he learned and practiced a pilot's profession on the river, wholly unconscious of the literary channels in which his later course would be steered. It is prefaced by a graphic

description of the mighty Mississippi, its history, its discovery by La Salle and others, and its continuous and wonderful change of bed, so that «nearly the whole one thousand three hundred miles which La Salle floated down in his canoes is good solid ground now.» He relates his boyish ambition to be a steamboat-man, and how he attained it. His descriptions of his training and experiences before he became a full-fledged pilot are as characteristic and unique in handling as is the subject itself, which covers a long-vanished phase of Western life. The second half of the book recounts a trip made by the author through the scenes of his youth for the purposes of the work and the acquirement of literary materials: he enumerates the changes in men, manners, and places, which the intervening twenty years have brought about, and intersperses the whole with many lively digressions and stories, comments upon foreign tourists (Captain Hall, Mrs. Trollope, Captain Marryat, Dickens, and others); Southern vendettas; a thumb-nail story, probably the nucleus of 'Pudd'nhead Wilson'; 'Murel's Gang'; the «fraudulent penitent»; and others. The book is especially valuable as the author's personal record of an epoch in the country's growth which has now passed into history.

Prince and the Pauper, The, by Mark Twain. The plot of this interesting story hinges on the remarkable resemblance of a poor street boy to the young English prince afterward Edward VI. Tom Canty, the pauper, looking through the iron gates of the royal court-yard, is ordered away by the guard. The young prince, overhearing the command, invites him in; and for amusement, changes clothes with him. While dressed in rags he sees on Tom's hand a bruise inflicted by the guard, and burning with indignation, he rushes alone from the palace to chastise the man; he is mistaken for Tom and driven away. He falls in with Tom's family, and is so badly treated that he runs away with Sir Miles Hendon, a disinherited knight, who takes pity on him, thinking his frequent assertions of royal birth a sign of madness. They wander about the country, having one adventure after another, and finally return to London just before Tom Canty's coronation.

Meanwhile Tom, in his changed condition, also undergoes many trials on account of his uncouthness of manner and ignorance of court etiquette; which, added to his apparent forgetfulness of the whereabouts of the «Great Seal,» convince those around him that he has become demented. Gradually he grows accustomed to his position, and acquires sufficient knowledge of polite behavior to reassure the nobles regarding his mental balance; while he becomes less and less anxious about the disappearance of the real prince, which at first caused him much regret.

On the morning of the coronation Edward eludes his protector, and hastening to Westminster Abbey, forbids the ceremony. The hiding-place of the «Great Seal» is made the final test of his claims; and, assisted by Tom Canty's timely suggestions, he reveals it. He is then crowned in spite of his rags, and soon after rewards Tom Canty for his loyalty, and Sir Miles Hendon for his faithful services. All his short reign is tempered with the mercy and pity which in his misfortunes he so often desired and so seldom received.

The book was published in 1881.

Abbot, The, by Sir Walter Scott. A sequel to 'The Monastery,' but dealing with more stirring and elevated situations and scenes. The time of the action is 1567–68, when Shakespeare was a boy of three, and Elizabeth was newly established on the throne of England. While the action goes on partly at Avenel Castle, and Halbert Glendinning of 'The Monastery,' as well as his brother Edward (now an abbot) figure prominently in the story, the reader finds that he has exchanged the humble events of the little border vale by Melrose for thrilling and romantic adventures at Lochleven Castle on its island in the lake, north of Edinburgh, where Mary Queen of Scots is imprisoned; and in place of the braw and bonny Scotch of Tibb and Dame Elspeth, we have the hearty English of Adam Woodcock the falconer,—as masterly a portrait in Scott's gallery as Garth, Hal o' the Wynd, or Dandie Dinmont. The chief interest centres around the unfortunate queen; and the framework of the tale is historically true. The masterpiece of description in 'The Abbot' is the signing of the abdication by Mary at the stern insistence of the commissioners Lindsay and Ruthven,

—a scene made famous by more than one great painting and by more than one historian.

Antiquary, The, by Sir Walter Scott. 'The Antiquary' is not one of Scott's most popular novels, but it nevertheless ranks high. If it is weak in its supernatural machinery, it is strong in its dialogue and humor. The plot centres about the fortunes and misfortunes of the Wardour and Glenallan families. The chief character is Mr. Jonathan Oldbuck, the Antiquary, whose odd sayings and garrulous knowledge are inimitably reported. Sir Arthur Wardour, the Antiquary's pompous friend, and his beautiful daughter Isabella, suffer reverses of fortune brought about mainly by the machinations of Herman Dousterswivel, a pretended adept in the black arts. Taking advantage of Sir Arthur's superstition and antiquarian vanity, he dupes that credulous gentleman into making loans, until the hero of the tale (Mr. William Lovel) comes to his rescue. He has already lost his heart to Miss Wardour, but has not put his fate to the test. His friend and host, the Antiquary, has a nephew, the fiery Captain Hector M'Intyre, who also loves Miss Wardour. Their rivalry, the machinations and exposure of Dousterswivel, a good old-fashioned wicked mother-in-law, and other properties, make up a plot with abundance of incidents and a whole series of cross-purposes to complicate it. The best-remembered character in the book is the daft Edie Ochiltree.

Anne of Geierstein, by Sir Walter Scott. This romance finds its material in the wild times of the late fifteenth century, when the factions of York and Lancaster were convulsing England, and France was constantly at odds with the powerful fief of Burgundy. When the story opens, the exiled Earl of Oxford and his son, under the name of Philipson, are hiding their identity under the guise of merchants traveling in Switzerland. Arthur, the son, is rescued from death by Anne, the young countess of Geierstein, who takes him for shelter to the home of her uncle, Arnold Biedermann, where his father joins him. On their departure they are accompanied by the four Biedermanns, who are sent as a deputation to remonstrate with Charles the Bold, concerning the oppression of Count de Hagenbach, his steward. When the supposed merchants reach the castle, they are seized, despoiled, and cast into separate dungeons by order of Hagenbach. The Black Priest of St. Paul's, a mysterious but powerful personage, now appears on the scene; and Charles, Margaret of Anjou, Henry of Richmond, and other great historic personages, are met with—all living and realizable personages, not mere names.

The story is filled with wild adventure, and the reader follows the varying fortunes of its chief characters with eager interest. It presents vivid pictures of the still-lingering life—lawless and picturesque—of the Middle Ages.

Adam Blair, by John Gibson Lockhart, Scott's son-in-law, who wrote the famous Life of Sir Walter, is a Scotch story of rural life in the past century. It gives intimate descriptions of native manners, and has tragic power in the portrayal of the human heart. This novel, the best of the three written by Lockhart, was published in 1822, the full title being 'Some Passages in the Life of Mr. Adam Blair, Minister of the Gospel at Cross-Meikle.'

Country Living and Country Thinking, by Gail Hamilton (Mary Abigail Dodge, born in Hamilton, Massachusetts), contains a dozen or more essays on all sorts of subjects, from flower-beds to marriage. They are written in an easy conversational style, full of fun and pungent humor, though earnest and even fiery at times. The author, always witty and whimsical, talks laughingly of the sorrows of gardening, the trials of moving, or whatever other occupation is engaging her for the moment, but with such brilliancy and originality that the topic takes on a new aspect. A keen vision for sham and pretense of any sort, however venerable, distinguishes her, and she is not afraid to fire a shot at any enthroned humbug. Her brightness conceals great earnestness of purpose, and it is impossible not to admire the sound and wholesome quality of her discourse.

Annals of the Parish, by John Galt,—a native of Ayrshire, Scotland,—was published in 1821. In the spirit, if not in the letter, this work is the direct ancestor of the tales of Maclaren and Barrie. Although it cannot properly be called a novel, it is rich in dramatic material. It purports to be written by Mr. Balwhidder, a Scottish clergyman, who recounts

the events in the parish of Dalmailing where he ministered. He carries the narrative on from year to year, sometimes recording an occurrence of national importance, sometimes a homely happening, as that William Byres's cow had twin calves «in the third year of my ministery.» There was no other thing of note this year, «saving only that I planted in the garden the big pear-tree, which had two great branches that we call the Adam and Eve.» Concerning a new-comer in the parish he writes: «But the most remarkable thing about her coming into the parish was the change that took place in the Christian names among us. Old Mr. Hooky, her father, had, from the time he read his Virgil, maintained a sort of intromission with the nine Muses by which he was led to baptize her Sabrina, after a name mentioned by John Milton in one of his works. Miss Sabrina began by calling our Jennies Jessies, and our Nannies Nancies. . . . She had also a taste in the mantua-making line, which she had learnt in Glasgow; and I could date from the very Sabbath of her first appearance in the Kirk, a change growing in the garb of the younger lassies, who from that day began to lay aside the silken plaidie over the head, the which had been the pride and bravery of their grandmothers.»

The 'Annals' are written in a good homely style, full of Scotch words and Scotch turns of expression. The book holds a permanent place among classics of that country.

Annals of a Quiet Neighborhood, by George Macdonald, records a young vicar's effort to be a brother as well as a priest to his parishioners; and tells incidentally how he became more than a brother to Ethelwyn Oldcastle, whose aristocratic, overbearing mother, and madcap niece Judy, have leading rôles in the story. At first Judy's pertness repels the reader; but like the bad boy who was not so very bad either, she wins increasing respect, and is able, without forfeiting it, to defy her grandmother, the unlovely Mrs. Oldcastle, whose doting indulgence has come so near ruining her disposition. Any one wishing to grasp the true inwardness, as well as the external features, of the life of an English clergyman trying to get on to some footing with his flock, has it all here in his own words, with some sensational elements intermingled, for which he makes ample apology. But the book on the whole is free from puritanical self-arraignment. The constant moralizing never becomes tiresome, as in some of the author's later work. «If I can put one touch of rosy sunset into the life of any man or woman of my cure, I shall feel that I have worked with God,» mutters the young vicar on overhearing a lad exclaim that he should like to be a painter, because then he could help God paint the sky; and this hope, the first the clergyman dares form, is equally carried out in the case of rich and poor. With regard to both these divisions of society there is much wholesome plain-speaking, as where it seems to the vicar «as if the rich had not quite fair play; . . . as if they were sent into the world chiefly for the sake of the cultivation of the virtues of the poor, and without much chance for the cultivation of their own.» From this acute but pleasant preamble to his heart-warming «God be with you» at the end, this mellow character, capable of innocent diplomacy and of sudden firmness upon occasion, only loses his temper once, and that is when the intolerable Mrs. Oldcastle makes a sneering reference to the «cloth.»

Auld Licht Idylls, by James M. Barrie, is a series of twelve sketches of life in Glen Quharity and Thrums. In all of them the same characters appear, not a few being reintroduced in the author's later books,—notably Tammas Haggart, Gavin Ogilvy, and the Rev. Gavin Dishart, «the little minister,» who figures in the novel of that name. The titles of the sketches suggest the nature of their contents: The School-House; Thrums; The Auld Licht Kirk; Lads and Lasses; The Auld Lichts in Arms; The Old Dominie; Cree Queery and Mysy Drolly; The Courting of T'nowhead's Bell (reprinted in this LIBRARY); Davit Lunan's Political Reminiscences; A Very Old Family; Little Rathie's «Bural»; and A Literary Club. Humor and pathos mingle, and the characters are vividly real. The charm of the sketches—the author's earliest important work—lies in their delineation of rural Scottish character. Mr. Barrie's peculiar characteristics are well illustrated in the 'Idylls.'

All Sorts and Conditions of Men, by Sir Walter Besant. The famous People's Palace of East London had its

origin in this story; and because of it mainly the author, Walter Besant, was knighted. The story concerns chiefly two characters, — the very wealthy orphan Angela Messenger, and Harry Goslett, ward of Lord Joscelyn. Miss Messenger, after graduating with honors at Newnham, resolves to examine into the condition of the people of Stepney Green, Whitechapel region, where she owns great possessions (including the famed Messenger Brewery). To indicate to the workingwomen of East London a way of escape from the meanness, misery, and poverty of their lives, she sets up among them a co-operative dressmaking establishment, she herself living with her work-girls. Her goodness and wealth bring happiness to many, whose quaint stories of poverty and struggle form a considerable portion of the novel. The book ends with the opening of the People's Palace, and with the heroine's marriage to Harry Goslett, whose dramatic story is clearly interwoven with the main plot.

Gertrude of Wyoming, by Thomas Campbell, was written at Sydenham, in 1809, when the author was thirty-two, eleven years after the publication of 'The Pleasures of Hope.' It had every advertisement which rank, fashion, reputation, and the poet's own standing, could lend it. He chose the Spenserian stanza for his form of verse, and for his theme the devastation by the Indians, in 1778, of the quiet valley of Wyoming, in Pennsylvania, on the Susquehanna. The poem, which is in three parts, opens with a description of «Delightful Wyoming,» which Campbell, who had never seen it, paints as a terrestrial paradise. One day, to the house of Gertrude's father comes the Oneida warrior Outalissi, bringing a boy whom he has saved alive from the slaughter of a British force. The orphan, Albert Waldegrave, the son of a dear family friend, lives with them three years, until his relatives send for him. Gertrude grows up into a lovely woman, roaming among the forest aisles and leafy bowers, and reposing with her volume of Shakespeare in sequestered nooks. Albert returns, splendid to behold. They enjoy three months of wedded bliss, and both are killed in the incursion of Brant and his warriors. The whole style and manner is pseudo-classic and old-fashioned; the treatment is vague, unreal, and indefinite: but a certain sweetness and pathos, combined with the subject, has kept the poem alive.

Bride from the Bush, A, by Ernest William Hornung, is a simple tale, directly told. There is little descriptive work in it. the characters are few and distinct, and the story is developed naturally.

Sir James and Lady Bligh, at home in England, are startled by the news from their elder son, Alfred, that he is bringing home a «bride from the bush,» to his father's house. The bride arrives, and drives to distraction her husband's conventional family, by her outrages upon conventional propriety. Gladys tries hard to improve; but after an outbreak more flagrant than usual, she runs away home to Australia, because she has overheard a conversation which implies that her husband's prospects will be brighter without her, and that he has ceased to love her. Alfred, broken-hearted at her disappearance, and apprehensive for a time that she has drowned herself, breaks down completely; and as soon as he is partially recovered, he goes out to Australia to find her. On the way to her father's «run,» he takes shelter from a sand-storm in the hut of the «boundary rider,» finds a picture of himself on the pillow, and surmises the truth, of which he is assured a few moments later, when Gladys, the «boundary rider,» comes galloping in. Explanations follow; and the reunited couple decide to remain in Australia, and never to return «home» except for an occasional visit. The book is full of a spirit of adventure, and a keen sense of humor, which give value to a somewhat slight performance.

Gaverocks, The, by S. Baring-Gould, published in 1889, is one of the tales of English rural life and studies of distorted development of character, mingled with a touch of the supernatural, in which the author excels. Hender Gaverock is an eccentric old Cornish squire, who has two sons, Garens and Constantine, whose natural spirits have been almost wholly crushed by his harsh and brutal rule. Garens philosophically submits, but Constantine rebels; and the book is chiefly occupied with the misdeeds, and their consequences, of the younger son, whose revolt against his father's tyranny rapidly degenerates into a career of vice and crime. He marries secretly, deserts his wife, allows himself to be thought drowned, commits bigamy, robs his father, and is

finally murdered as he is about to flee the country. Exciting events come thick and fast, and the various complications of the plot gradually unravel themselves. The chief characters are boldly and forcibly drawn, and the scenes on both land and water are vividly portrayed; notably the storm in which Constantine and his father are wrecked, the «Goose Fair,» and Garens's samphire gathering. The interest is sustained to the end, and the book as a whole is a powerful one, though it can hardly be called pleasant or agreeable.

Raiders, The, by Samuel R. Crockett, (1894,) the best story by this author, is an old-time romance, dealing with the struggles with the outlaws and smugglers in Galloway early in the eighteenth century. It is a thrilling tale of border warfare and wild gipsy life, and it embodies many old traditions of that time and place. The hero, Patrick Heron, is laird of the Isle of Rathan,—«an auld name, though noo-a-days wi' but little to the tail o't.» He is in love with May Maxwell, called May Mischief —a sister of the Maxwells of Craigdarrock, who are by far the strongest of all the smuggling families.

Hector Faa, the chief of the Raiders, sees May Mischief, and he too loves her in his wild way. The Raiders are, for the most part, the remnants of broken clans, who have been outlawed even from the border countries, and are made up of tribes of Marshalls, Macatericks, Millers, and Faas. Most conspicuous among them are the last-named, calling themselves «Lords and Earls of Little Egypt.» By reason of his position and power, Hector Faa dares to send word to the Maxwells that their sister must be his bride.

«The curse that Richard Maxwell sent back is remembered yet in the Hill Country, and his descendants mention it with a kind of pride. It was considered as fine a thing as the old man ever did since he dropped profane swearing and took to anathemas from the psalms,—which did just as well.»

The outlaws then proceed to attack the Maxwells and carry off May Mischief. Patrick Heron joins the Maxwells in the long search for their sister. After many bloody battles and hair-breadth escapes, he is finally successful in rescuing her from the Murder Hole. This he accomplishes by the aid of Silver Sand, the Still Hunter, a mysterious person who «has the freedom of the hill fastness of the gipsies.» He has proved himself the faithful friend of Patrick Heron. He turns out to be John Faa, King of the Gipsies. The charm of the story is the bewitching May Mischief.

Lin McLean, by Owen Wister. (1897). This volume contains six sketches and a short poem; and in each of them the «charming cowboy,» as the Vassar girls call him, is the central figure. The scene is laid in Wyoming «in the happy days when it was a Territory with a future, instead of a State with a past.» Lin McLean is a brave boy and a manly man, who does right from inherent goodness, not because he is afraid of the law; and he is successful, whether he is trying to rope a steer or win a sweetheart. He has his troubles, too, but rises above them all, his imperturbable good-nature being a ready ally. The chapters are sketches, primarily, for those who are tired of the pavements and brick walls of cities; the air breathes of summer, and the little cabin on Box Elder is like the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. The most noteworthy of these sketches is 'A Journey in Search of Christmas'; others are: 'How Lin McLean Went East'; 'The Winning of the Biscuit-Shooter'; 'Lin McLean's Honeymoon'; 'Separ's Vigilante'; and 'Destiny at Drybone.'

Elsie Venner, by Oliver Wendell Holmes, was first published serially, in 1859-60, under the name of 'The Professor's Story.' The romance is a study in heredity, introducing a peculiar series of phenomena closely allied to such dualism of nature as may best be described by the word «ophianthropy.» Delineations of the characters, social functions, and religious peculiarities of a New England village, form a setting for the story. Elsie Venner is a young girl whose physical and psychical peculiarities occasion much grief and perplexity to her father, a widower of gentle nature and exceptional culture. The victim of some pre-natal casualty, Elsie shows from infancy unmistakable traces of a serpent-nature intermingling with her higher self. This nature dies within her only when she yields to an absorbing love. Like all the work of Dr. Holmes, the story is brilliantly written and full of epigrammatic sayings; it is acute

though harsh in dissection of New England life, and distinguished by psychological insight and the richest humor.

Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, The, by Oliver Wendell Holmes,—a series of essays appearing first in the Atlantic Monthly,—consists of imaginary conversations around a boarding-house table, and contains also many of his most famous poems: 'The Deacon's Masterpiece, or the Wonderful One-Hoss Shay'; 'The Chambered Nautilus'; 'The Old Man Dreams'; 'Contentment'; 'Æstivation'; the bacchanalian ode with the teetotal committee's matchless alterations; and others. The characters are introduced to the reader as the Autocrat, the Schoolmistress, the Old Gentleman Opposite, the Young Man Called John, The Landlady, the Landlady's Daughter, the Poor Relation, and the Divinity Student; but Holmes is far too good an artist to make them talk always the «patter» of their situations or functions, like automata. Many subjects—art, science, theology, philosophy, travel, etc.—are touched on in a delightfully rambling way; ideas widely dissimilar following each other, with anecdotes, witticisms, flowers of fact and fancy plentifully interwoven. This is the most popular of Dr. Holmes's books; and in none of them are his ease of style, his wit, his humor, his kindly sympathy and love of humanity, more clearly shown. While there is no attempt to weave these essays into a romance, there is a suggestion of sentimental interest between the Autocrat and the Schoolmistress, which affords an opportunity for a graceful ending to the conversations, when, having taken the «long walk» across Boston Common,—a little journey typical of their life's long walk,—they announce their approaching marriage to the circle around the immortal boarding-house table.

Mortal Antipathy, A, the third and last of Oliver Wendell Holmes's novels, was published in 1885, when he was in his seventy-sixth year. Like the two preceding works of fiction (to which it is inferior), it is concerned with a curious problem of a psychological nature. Maurice Kirkwood, a young man of good family, suffers from a singular malady, brought on by a fall when a child. When very small, he was dropped from the arms of a girl cousin. Ever after that, the presence of a beautiful woman caused him to faint away. A love story is interwoven with the story of his cure.

Crime of Henry Vane, The: A Study with a Moral, by J. S. of Dale (F. J. Stimson). Henry Vane is a man whose youthful enthusiasm has been paralyzed by successive misfortunes. He is a cynic before he is out of his teens. Disappointed and disillusioned, he never regains his natural poise. The moral of his life is, that he who swims continuously against the current will in time be overcome, and he who daily antagonizes the world will find his only peace in death. The events of the story might occur in any American city, and in any good social setting. It is vividly told, interesting, and good in craftsmanship; while the author's pictures of the crudities of American society and the unrestraint of American girls are well if pitilessly drawn.

Mosses from an Old Manse is the title of Nathaniel Hawthorne's second collection of tales and sketches (1854). The Old Manse, Hawthorne's Concord home, is described in the opening chapter of the book. The remaining contents include many of Hawthorne's most famous short sketches, such as 'The Birth-Mark,' 'Roger Malvin's Burial,' and 'The Artist of the Beautiful.' These stories bear witness to his love of the mysterious and the unusual; and their action passes in a world of unreality, which the genius of the author makes more visible than the world of sense.

Alhambra, The. By Washington Irving. (1832. Revised, enlarged, and rearranged, 1852.) This Spanish Sketch-Book grew out of the experiences and studies of Irving, while an actual resident in the old royal palace of the Moors at Grenada. Many of the forty sketches have their foundation only in the author's fancy, but others are veritable history. It was his object, he says, in describing scenes then almost unknown, to present a faithful and living picture of that singular little world in which he found himself, and to depict its half-Spanish, half-Oriental character, its mixture of the heroic, the poetic, and the grotesque. The sketches revive in the colors of life itself the splendid Moorish civilization of the Middle Ages, its industries, festivities, traditions, and

catastrophes. The author is steeped in the atmosphere of Moorish Spain; and his book has hardly a rival in its appreciation of the pathetic, grotesque, cruel, tender, and wholly fascinating past of Cordova, Seville, and Grenada.

Aztec Treasure-House, The, by Thomas A. Janvier, is a narration of the thrilling adventures of a certain Professor Thomas Palgrave, Ph. D.; an archæologist who goes to Mexico to discover, if possible, remains of the early Aztec civilization. The reader is hurried with breathless interest from incident to incident; and the mingling of intense pathos and real humor is characteristic of the author of 'The Uncle of an Angel' and other charming books. Professor Palgrave, in company with Fray Antonio, a saintly Franciscan priest; Pablo, an Indian boy; and two Americans,—Young, a freight agent, and Rayburn, an engineer,—starts in search of the treasure-house of the early Aztecs. The professor goes to advance science; Fray Antonio to spread his faith; Pablo because he loves his master; and the rest for gold. What befell them in the search must be learned from the story. This volume, considered either as a piece of English or as a tale of adventure, deserves a high place.

At the Red Glove, by Katharine S. Macquoid. The scene of this slight but pleasant story is laid among the bourgeois of Berne. Madame Robineau, a mean and miserly glove-dealer, takes her pretty orphan cousin, Marie Peyrolles, to serve in her shop. The girl finds two admirers among her cousin's lodgers,—one Captain Loigerot, an elderly retired French officer, the very genius of rollicking fun and kindness; the other a handsome young bank clerk, Rudolph Engemann. The chief interest in the story follows the clever character-study of Madame Carouge, and the simple life of the homely Bernese.

Echo of Passion, An, by George Parsons Lathrop, (1882,) is one of Mr. Lathrop's earliest works. The interest of the story revolves around an accomplished and fascinating Southern widow, Mrs. Eulow; a trusting wife, Ethel Fenn; and a husband, Benjamin Fenn, whose chemical information is more exact than his moral principles. There is nothing intangible or echo-like about the passion depicted, which attains its zenith during the idle days of a summer outing amid the Massachusetts hills. The theme is not new; but in his treatment of it the author presents some interesting ethical arguments, by which the husband seeks to blind himself to his own shortcomings, and some touching examples of the young wife's self-control and abnegation. Interspersed are amusing semi-caricatures of the typical boarding-house «guest,» the flotsam and jetsam of vacation life.

Country of the Pointed Firs, The, by Sarah Orne Jewett, was published in 1896. Like her other works, it is a study of New England character, subtle, delicate, temperate, a revelation of an artist's mind as well as of people and things.

The homely heroine is Mrs. Todd, living at Dunnet Landing, on the eastern sea-coast of Maine, a dispenser to the village-folk of herb medicines made from herbs in her little garden. «The sea-breezes blew into the low end-window of the house, laden with not only sweet-brier and sweet-mary, but balm and sage and borage and mint, wormwood and southerwood.» Mrs. Todd's summer-boarder (Miss Jewett herself, no doubt) tells the story of her sojourn in the sweet, wholesome house, of her many excursions with her hostess, now to a family reunion, now to visit Mrs. Todd's mother on Green Island, now far afield to gather rare herbs. The fisher folk, the farm folk, and the village folk, are depicted with the author's unique skill, living and warm through her sympathetic intuition. The book is fresh and clean with sea-air and the scent of herbs. Its charm is that of nature itself.

Amos Judd, by J. A. Mitchell. On the outbreak of civil war in a province of Northern India, the seven-year-old rajah is smuggled away to save his life, by three faithful followers, two Hindoos and an American; and for absolute safety is taken to the Connecticut farm-house of the American's brother. Under the name of Amos Judd he is brought up in ignorance of his origin. The most dramatic incidents of his life hinge upon his wonderful faculty of foreseeing events. In this story the atmosphere of a world invisible seems to surround and control that of the visible world; and the shrewd and unimaginative Yankee type is skillfully and dramatically set against the mystical Hindu character, to whom the unseen is more real than the actual. The story is well told.

Coming Race, The, by Edward Bulwer-Lytton. This is a race of imaginary beings, called Vrilya or Ana, who inhabit an imaginary world placed in a mysterious subterranean region. They have outstripped us by many centuries in scientific acquirements; making the great discovery of a force, «vril,» of which all other forces are but modifications. They possess perpetual light; they can fly; and produce all the phenomena of personal magnetism. They have no laboring class, which has been superseded by machinery; there is absolute social equality; the ruler merely looks after a few necessary details. Intelligence supersedes force. Women are superior to men, their greater power over the force «vril» giving them greater physical and intellectual ability; still the more emotional and affectionate sex, in courtship they take the initiative; they are second to men only in practical science. In philosophy and religion there is unanimity: all believe in God and immortality. The discoverer of this kingdom is a New-Yorker, who tries to entertain his hosts with a eulogy on the American democracy; but this form of government, he learns, is called Koom-Bosh (Government of the Ignorant) in the Vrilya language. The finding of this new world gives rise to many speculations on human destiny. The entire devotion of these wonderful beings to science means the disappearance of all the arts. There are no great novels or poems or musical compositions. There are no criminals and no heroes. Life has lost its evils, and with them all that is worth struggling for. Everything is reduced to a dead level; everywhere ennui seems to reign supreme. This story, published in 1871, was a skit at certain assumptions of science; but its cleverness of invention and brilliancy of treatment, added to the craving wonder of humanity as to what its evolution is to be toward, gave it a large popularity.

Bachelor of the Albany, The, by M. W. Savage, a leisurely novel of English middle-class life in the thirties, was published in 1847. Its plot is almost as rambling as that of 'Pickwick,' being merely a comfortable vehicle for the presentation of the characters. These include a typical English merchant of the old school, Mr. Spread, and his healthy, handsome family; his former business partner, Mr. Narrowsmith, a miserly, mean-spirited man; Mr. Barker, the Bachelor of the Albany, fond of muffins and marmalade and eighteenth-century literature; and Mr. Owlet, a young clergyman with Gothic tendencies, a product of the Tractarian movement. Their story is told with much quiet humor, and with an old-fashioned absence of haste and absence of introspection, that makes it cheerful reading.

«It was now verging to the season which in Catholic Oxford is called the Feast of the Nativity, but by Protestant England is still named Christmas,—the season of pudding and pantomimes, mince-pies and maudlin sentiment, blue noses and red books. . . . Now young ladies were busily exchanging polyglots and pincushions, beautiful books and books of beauty, Olney hymns and Chapone's Letters, with cases and boxes of twenty kinds. . . . Folly in white waistcoat was now quoting old songs and dreaming of new monasteries, as if it was a whit less difficult to turn a modern Christmas into an ancient Yule than to change a lump of sea-coal into a log of pine.»

Cœur d'Alene, by Mary Hallock Foote. Like her 'Led Horse Claim' and 'The Cup of Trembling,' this is a story of the Colorado mining camps, full of realistic details. Its situations turn upon the labor strife between Union and non-Union miners in 1892, which forms the sombre background of a bright lovers' comedy. There is a thread of serious purpose running through it,—an attempt to show in dramatic fashion what wrongs to personal liberty are often wrought in the name of liberty by labor organizations. The best-drawn character in the book is Mike McGowan, the hero's rough comrade, a Hibernian Mark Tapley. If the love passages seem at times overemphasized, the author's general dialogue and descriptive writing have the easy strength of finished art; and her evident familiarity through actual acquaintance with the scenes described, gives to her work much permanent value of reality aside from its artistic merits.

Average Man, An, by Robert Grant, is a New York society story; a novel of manners rather than plot, concerning itself more with types than with individuals. Two young men, both clever and

of good family, educated at Harvard with an after-year of Europe, settle down in New York to practice law. One of them, Arthur Remington, is content to win a fair income by hard work at his profession, and finally marries a poor but charming girl, who has always represented his ideal, and who refuses a millionaire for his sake. His friend, Woodbury Stoughton, eager for money and fame, dabbles in stocks and loses most of his small fortune. He marries for her money the beautiful uncultivated daughter of a railway king, who loves him devotedly, and to whom he is indifferent. He is elected to the Assembly as a leader of the «better element» in politics; but his ambition to get into Congress leads him into such double-dealing that the Independents desert him, and he is overwhelmingly defeated. On the eve of election, also, his young wife learns of his infidelity to her, and leaves him. The story is slight, but the portraiture of a certain phase of New York fashionable society is vivid, and the study of the inevitable deterioration of life without principle is searching and dramatic.

Ironmaster, The (Le Maître des Forges), by Georges Ohnet, (1882,) has both as novel and play, in English as well as French, been persistently popular; and in all the history of French fiction, few books have sold better. Ohnet wrote the story as a play; but no manager would accept it until, after its success as a novel, he redramatized it. It is a dramatic love story, whose characters are: Claire de Beaulieu; Madame de Beaulieu; Gaston, Duke de Bligny, a mercenary lover who breaks faith with Claire for the sake of a fortune, and engages himself to Athenais, the daughter of a rich but vulgar manufacturer; and a rich young ironmaster, Philippe Derblay, of plebeian birth but excellent character. Around this small group of actors moves an energetic drama of baffled hopes, disappointed ambitions, tribulations that purify, and final happiness. The book has little literary merit; but the rapidity of its movement and its strong situations have given it a secure, if temporary, place in French and English approval.

Helen, by Maria Edgeworth. This old-fashioned novel describes the social life of England about the middle of the nineteenth century; and draws a moral by showing how one deception leads to another, and finally envelops the whole life in deceit and wretchedness. A mere statement of the plot is of no interest: the value of the story is in its humor and its knowledge of the human heart.

Among the characters are Cecilia; her mother, Lady Devenant, a spirited society woman, and a very kind friend to Helen (the heroine); Miss Clarendon, a blunt, outspoken woman, and a modern type to find in an old novel; besides Lord Beltravers, a false friend of Granville Beauclerc, the hero. 'Helen' was published in 1834. It was the last novel Miss Edgeworth wrote before her death fifteen years afterwards.

Her Dearest Foe, by Mrs. Alexander. The scene of this story (perhaps the best by this prolific writer) is laid in and about London, at the beginning of the present century. Mr. Richard Travers, a middle-aged merchant seeking rest, goes to the little town of Cullingford, and there stays with a Mrs. Aylmer, a widow with one daughter. Mr. Travers is charmed with Cullingford, and revisits the place from time to time. Eventually he falls in love with Kate Aylmer, and marries her after the death of her mother. Subsequently he makes a will in favor of his wife, which also disinherits his cousin and former heir, Sir Hugh Galbraith. After the death of Travers, his widow succeeds to his estate; but is not long left in undisturbed possession, as Mr. Ford, a clerk in the office of her late husband, produces another will in favor of Sir Hugh. Mrs. Travers is obliged to give up her property and compelled to support herself. She settles in the village of Pierstoffe, which is picturesquely described; where, assisted by her friend and companion Fanny Lee, she opens a small fancy-goods shop. Sir Hugh, while hunting in the neighborhood, meets with an accident, and is taken to the house of Mrs. Travers, of whose identity he remains in ignorance, as he has never seen his hostess before, and as she had assumed the name of Temple upon leaving London. Sir Hugh falls in love with his charming nurse, and upon regaining his health, proposes marriage to her; but is rejected, as she believes him to have had a hand in defrauding her of her property. Not long after this, Mrs.

Travers, or Mrs. Temple, is enabled to prove that the will in favor of Sir Hugh is a forgery, for which the clerk Ford is wholly answerable. Sir Hugh again offers himself, and this time she accepts him; afterwards revealing her identity, and rejoicing that she has an opportunity of «heaping coals of fire on the head of her dearest foe.» The story flows easily and pleasantly, the pictures of town and country life are natural and entertaining, and the interest is sustained to the end. It was published in 1883.

Captain Gore's Courtship,— his narrative of the affair of the clipper Conemaugh, and the loss of the vessel The Countess of Warwick,— by T. Jenkins Hains, was published in 1896. The book might have just come into port, so redolent is it of the sea. It describes the wooing of one William Gore, formerly captain of the Southern Cross, then mate of the Conemaugh. On board this vessel, as passengers, are a trim young lady and her mother. When the good ship is taken by pirates, Gore wills to remain and run the risk of identification with the black flag, rather than desert the woman he loves. He has the reward he deserves. The book is written in a clean-cut, crisp style, and is a thoroughly good «book of a day.»

Captain of the Janizaries, The, by James M. Ludlow. This book, published in 1886, is a story of adventure in the second quarter of the revolutionizing fifteenth century. It is rather a series of vivid pictures and spirited incidents than a connected narrative, and tells of the return to Albania of Castriot, called Scanderbeg, who had renounced Islam; of his warfare with the Turks, the heroic defense of Sfetigrade, and the siege and fall of Constantinople. It also describes vividly the rigid training of the Janizaries, the sensual life of the harem, the dissensions among the Christian allies, and the fatal decadence of the Greek empire.

House of the Wolf, The, (1889,) the first of Stanley J. Weyman's historical romances, deals with the adventures of three young brothers (the eldest of whom, Anne, Vicomte de Caylus, tells the story) in Paris, during the Massacre of St. Bartholomew. Catharine, the beautiful cousin of these young men, is sought in marriage by the most powerful noble of the province, the dreaded Vidame de Bezers, known from his armorial bearings as the «Wolf.» She prefers the Huguenot Louis de Pavannes, and Bezers swears to have his life. To warn him, the country lads Anne, Marie, and St. Croix journey to Paris, only to fall into the power of the terrible Vidame. The plots of the Vidame, the struggle of the boys, and the dangers of M. de Pavannes, are woven with thrilling effect into the bloody drama of the Massacre; and the sinister figure of the proud, revengeful «Wolf,» with his burst of haughty magnanimity, lingers long in the memory.

Huckleberry Finn, The Adventures of, by Samuel L. Clemens (Mark Twain), was published in 1884. It is a sequel to, and follows the fortunes of, the leading characters of the same author's 'Tom Sawyer'; from which it differs in tone and construction, touching now and again upon vital social questions with an undertone of evidently serious interest. Its humor, while less refined, is quite as bright and spontaneous as that of its predecessor, though its popularity has not been so marked.

The story traces the wanderings of «Huck» and Tom, who have run away from home; and tells how, with their old friend the negro Jim, they proceed down the Mississippi, mainly on a raft.

The boys pass through a series of experiences, now thrilling, now humorous; falling in with two ignorant but presumptuously clever sharpers, whose buffoonery, and efforts to escape justice and line their own pockets at the expense of the boys and the kindly but gullible folk whom they meet, form a series of the funniest episodes of the story. Tom's and Huck's return up the river puts an end to the anxiety of their friends, and to a remarkable series of adventures.

The author draws from his intimate knowledge of the great river and the Southern country along its banks; and not only preserves to us a valuable record of a rapidly disappearing social order, but throws light upon some questions of moment to the student of history.

Mr. Clemens here exhibits some of the gifts of the earnest novelist, in addition to those of the consummate story-teller.

Flint, by Maude Wilder Goodwin, is a character study. The author traces the influence of heredity on a descendant

of the Puritans, one Jonathan Edwards Flint, who has entirely abandoned the faith of his ancestors, and yet in all the crises of life is swayed by inherited Puritan instincts. He even follows the old experiences of conviction of sin and conversion to a higher life; but the agencies are quite modern and non-religious, while he never abandons his skeptical views. The principal characters besides the hero are the heroine, Winifred Anstice; her father and little brother; Miss Susan Standish, an eccentric New England spinster; Dr. Cricket, a Philadelphia physician; and Nora Costello, a captain in the Salvation Army.

Dr. Claudius, by F. Marion Crawford (1883), was the second of Mr. Crawford's novels, following a year after its predecessor 'Mr. Isaacs.' Unlike the latter, it contains no element of the supernatural, and is merely a love story of contemporary life. Dr. Claudius, himself, when first introduced, is a privatdocent at Heidelberg, living simply, in a state of philosophical content. He plans no change in his life when the news comes to him that he has inherited more than a million dollars by the death of his uncle Gustavus Lindstrand, who had made a fortune in New York. The son of his partner, Silas B. Barker, soon arrives in Heidelberg to see what manner of man Dr. Claudius may be, and persuades the blond, stalwart Scandinavian to go with him to America; securing an invitation for the two on the private yacht of an English duke, whom he knows well. Before leaving Heidelberg, Claudius has fallen in love with a beautiful woman met by chance in the ruins of the Schloss. Since she is also a friend of the Duke, Barker is able to introduce Claudius to her. This Countess Margaret, with her companion, Miss Skeat, is asked to cross the Atlantic with the Duke, his sister Lady Victoria, Barker, and Claudius. Margaret, though an American, is the widow of a Russian count. Claudius is not wholly disheartened, when, on the yacht, she refuses to marry him. But in America, she succumbs to the romantic surroundings of the Cliff Walk at Newport, and admits that she loves the philosophical millionaire. Claudius then starts off on a hasty journey to St. Petersburg, where he obtains from the government the return of Margaret's estates confiscated on account of her brother-in-law's republicanism. Just what the secret is of Dr. Claudius's power with Russia, we are not told; but Mr. Crawford lets us infer that he is the posthumous son of some European potentate. The Duke and the courteous Horace Bellingham know who he is, but the reader's curiosity is not gratified.

Foe in the Household, The, by Caroline Chesebro'. A story of the Mennonites, a religious sect of America, whose strict doctrines preclude marriage except among themselves. Delia Rose, the daughter of the good bishop, breaks her vow in order to marry Edward Rolfe, who is temporarily dwelling at Emerald, the home of the Mennonites. The marriage is kept secret; its only witness being Father Trost, a Methodist preacher, and the bitter enemy of her father's flock, who leaves the neighborhood immediately after performing the ceremony to take up his home in the far West. He returns after many years, to hold over Delia the terrible weapon of her secret. The strong interest of the story is developed from this point: the moral anguish of the wife, Delia, the tyranny of Father Trost, and the domestic affairs, complicated by the presence of Delia's child Edna, afford a theme of unusual strength and freshness. The power of doctrine to warp the judgment, and the unerring result of youthful error and weakness, are powerfully worked out; the very simplicity of the story rendering its moral teaching more effective. As a study of character and of the hidden springs of human action, and as an example of reserved power and dignity of treatment, the book takes high rank. The simple life of the Mennonites, who order their ways after the pattern of the early Christians, and the bareness and hardness which starve poor Delia's soul, are well indicated; while the character of Father Trost is an admirable study of the Protestant Jesuit.

Ernest Maltravers (1837), and its sequel **Alice; or, The Mysteries** (1838), by Bulwer-Lytton. In the preface to the first-named novel, the author states that he is indebted for the leading idea of the work — that of a moral education or apprenticeship — to Goethe's 'Wilhelm Meister.' The apprenticeship of Ernest Maltravers is, however, less to art than to life. The hero of the book, he is introduced to the reader as a young

man of wealth and education just returned to England from a German university. Belated by a storm, he seeks shelter in the hut of Darvil, a man of evil character. Darvil has a daughter Alice, young and beautiful, but of undeveloped moral and mental power. Her father having planned to rob and murder Maltravers, she aids the traveler to escape. Moved by her helplessness, her beauty, and her innocence, Maltravers has her educated, and constitutes himself her protector. He yields at last to his passion, and Alice's first knowledge of love comes to her as a revelation of the meaning of honor and purity. From that time she remains faithful to Maltravers. By a series of circumstances they are separated and lost to each other, and do not meet for twenty years. Maltravers in the mean time loves many women: Valerie; Madame de Ventadour, whom he meets in Italy; Lady Florence Lascelles, to whom he becomes engaged, and from whom he is separated by the machinations of an enemy; and lastly, Evelyn Cameron, a beautiful English girl. Fate, however, reserves him for the faithful Alice, the love of his youth.

'Ernest Maltravers' is written in the Byronic strain, and is a fair example of the English romantic and sentimental novel of the thirties.

Christie Johnstone, by Charles Reade, was published in 1855, three years after 'Peg Woffington' had given the author his reputation. It is one of the best and most charming of modern stories. It depicts a young viscount, rich and blasé, who loves his cousin Lady Barbara, but is rejected because of his lack of energy and his aimlessness in life. He grows pale and listless; a doctor is called in, and prescribes yachting and taking daily interest in the «lower classes.» The story, by turns pathetic and humorous, abounds in vivid and dramatic scenes of Scotch life by the sea; and Christie, with her superb physique, her broad dialect, her shrewd sense, and her noble heart, is a heroine worth while. Reade's wit and humor permeate the book, and his vigorous ethics make it a moral tonic.

Colonel's Daughter, The,—an early novel of Captain Charles King's, and one of his best,—was published in 1883. The author disclaims all charms of rhetoric and literary finish in the conversations of his characters. They «talk like soldiers,» in a brief plain speech. For that very reason, perhaps, they are natural and human. The author has depicted army life in the West with the sure touch of one who knows whereof he writes. 'The Colonel's Daughter' is preeminently a soldier's story, admirably fitted in style and character to its subject-matter.

Bondman, The, one of Hall Caine's best-known romances, abounds in action and variety. Stephen Orry, a dissolute seaman, marries Rachael, the daughter of Iceland's Governor-General, and deserts her before their boy Jason is born. Twenty years later, at his mother's death-bed, Jason vows vengeance upon his father and his father's house. Orry, drifting to the Isle of Man, has married a low woman, and sunk to the depths of squalid shame. Finally the needs of their neglected boy, Sunlocks, arouse Orry to play the man; he reforms and saves some money. Sunlocks grows up like a son in the home of the Manx Governor, and wins the love of his daughter Greeba. The youth is sent to Iceland to school, and is commissioned by Orry to find Jason and give him his father's money—a mission he is unable to fulfill. In trying to wreck, and then to save, an incoming vessel (which, unknown to Orry, is bearing the avenging Jason from Iceland to Man), Orry is fatally hurt; but is saved from drowning by Jason, who learns from the dying man's delirium that he has rescued the father and missed the brother whom he has sworn to kill. Throughout the story, his blind attempts at doing new wrongs to revenge the old are overruled by Providence for good; and at the last, no longer against his will but by the development of his own nature, he fulfills his destiny of blessing those he has sworn to undo.

Beside the Bonnie Briar Bush, and **The Days of Auld Lang Syne,** by Ian Maclaren (the Rev. Dr. John Watson), are companion volumes delineating Scottish character and life among the lowly. Both consist of short sketches with no attempt at plot, but interest attaches to the well-drawn characters. Domsie, the schoolmaster, bent on having Drumtochty fitly represented by «a lad o' pairts» in the University; Drumsheugh,

with a tender love-sorrow, and a fine passion for concealing from his left hand the generous deeds of his right; the Rev. Dr. Davidson, long the beloved minister at Drumtochty; Burnbrae, with apt comments upon men and events; Marget Howe, whose mother heart still beats warm even after her Geordie's death; «Posty,» the mail carrier; and Dr. Weelum Maclure, going through field and flood at the call of duty,—these with many others are drawn with a quaint intermingling of pathos and humor. The church life of rural Scotland affords a rich field for the powers of the author.

Hoosier School-Master, The, by Edward Eggleston, first appeared serially in Hearth and Home in 1870. It narrates the experiences of Ralph Hartsook, an Indiana youth who in antebellum days taught a back-country district school in his native State.

There is no attempt at complicated plot, the interest centring in the provincial manners and speech of the rustic characters, who find in the young schoolmaster almost the only force making for progress and culture—crude though it is. Though inexperienced, Ralph is manly and plucky, proving himself possessed of qualities which command the respect of the difficult patrons of the primitive country school.

With a keen sense of humor, and fidelity to detail, the author describes the unsuccessful efforts of the hitherto incorrigible pupils to drive out the teacher; the spelling-school, and how the master was spelled down; the exhortations of the «Hardshell» preacher; the triumphant rebuttal of a charge of theft lodged against Ralph; the sturdy help which he continually gives to the distressed; and the final success of his love for Hannah, a down-trodden girl of fine spirit, who begins really to live under the new light of affection.

With its companion volume, 'The Hoosier School-Boy,' the novel occupies a unique field; describing the manners, customs, thoughts, and feelings of a type full of interesting and romantic suggestiveness, humorous, and grotesque.

His Vanished Star, by Charles Egbert Craddock (Miss Mary Noailles Murfree). Miss Murfree is one of the few American writers who have possessed themselves of a distinct field in literature. She has found in the uncouth and unique inhabitants of the Tennessee mountains, human nature enough to fill a dozen strong books. While the general characteristics are the same, her stories are all unlike. 'His Vanished Star' deals with mountain schemers and «moonshiners,» and matches town knavery with rustic cunning. The plot rests upon the effort of one Kenneth Kenniston, who owns a tract in the mountain country, to build a summer hotel. He is indefatigable in his attempts; but as a hotel would kill the business of the «moonshiners,» his tricks are met by equally unscrupulous tricks on their part. The entire story is given to the contest of wits between the whisky distillers,—who are «jes' so durned ignorant they don't know sin from salvation, nor law from lying,»—and the schemer from civilization with legal right on his side, who is powerless to remove the squatters from the land which is legally his. Two beautiful mountain girls play into the hand of fate; but they serve to temper the belligerent air. Miss Murfree's glowing descriptions of mountain fastnesses are rich in color, distinct, and individual, and afford a striking background for her psychological studies.

Hogan, M. P., by Mrs. May Laffan Hartley. In tracing the political course of a young barrister of Dublin, we have a veritable panorama of Irish life in the early seventies. The career of Hogan himself is very disappointing. At the opening of the story he is a promising young lawyer. Later, through the influence of a stock-jobber and an old lord whose interests he is to further, Hogan secures the election to Parliament from one of the southern counties. Having become dazzled with speculation, he invests all his little wealth in stocks; and when the broker absconds with the funds of the corporation, is financially ruined. Hogan loves Nellie Davoren, one of the few admirable characters in the book; but while in London he falls victim to the wiles of a superannuated belle, marries her for her property, and finally secures the position of secretary to a governor in the South Sea Islands and goes to reside in Honolulu.

While we trace with regret the tortuous and downward path of the barrister, we are treated to some very realistic descriptions of all classes of people and conditions of life, from the nuns of St.

Swithin's convent to Saltasche the broker swindler, and from the Lord Mayor of Dublin to the wretched tenant of the peat country.

The scenes are crowded with characters as numerous as those in Mrs. Rafferty's ultra-fashionable drawing-rooms, and as diversified as the motley crowd on Kingstown Pier. There are the wild and reckless college fellows, the giddy devotees of fashion, the dissolute military colonel squandering his wife's money, the distinguished clerical magnates, match-making mammas, and gossiping spinsters. The political state of affairs is freely discussed. We are admitted to electioneering assemblies, and listen to the stump orators; in the crowded ball-room we overhear the side talk of dignified functionaries and their conservative opinions on the question of Home Rule, Tenant Right, and minor agitated measures; and following Hogan in his campaign, we listen to the rant of a Yankeeized Hibernian loudly proclaiming for an Irish republic. Altogether we have to thank Mrs. Hartley, who was a native of Dublin, for a most skillfully delineated portrait of her countrymen as we find it in 'Hogan, M. P.,' the first of her novels.

Honorable Miss Ferrard, The, an Irish romance by May Laffan Hartley, London, 1877.

Helena Ferrard, or «Hel,» the only remaining daughter of an utterly impoverished and fallen house, grows to girlhood with the woods and fields for sole teachers, and for companions her three stalwart, reckless brothers, the most arrant poachers for miles around. With the one servant, Cawth, a virulent old hag, who is yet faithful to the family in its degradation, Lord Darraghmore and his children «flit» from town to town, from hovel to hovel, as their creditors or their whims urge; subsisting for the most part on the results of the sons' questionable industry.

To «Hel» at sixteen comes a brief civilizing interval under the care of two maiden aunts in Bath. But the beautiful half-savage creature, unused to restraint of any kind, chafes and suffocates in the rose-scented atmosphere of the home of these two old gentlewomen. Carrying a few ameliorating traces of social training with her, she runs away, back to the heather fields of Darraghtown, where her wild clan has gathered.

There she meets and loves Jim Devereux, a handsome, manly young farmer of the better class. Her beauty wins also the love of a richer man, Mr. Satterthwaite, who, as the purchaser of the estate of Rosslyne, supplies the English element of the tale. But convinced that Helena's happiness lies in Devereux's hands, the Englishman generously puts himself aside; and when Jim and Helena turn their faces toward the New World, it is he who bids them «God-speed» from the steamer's deck.

Among the minor characters which illustrate Irish social conditions are the noisy, vulgar Perrys, and clever Madam Reilly, whose conversations with Mr. Satterthwaite enable the author to discuss at length the social and political problems of the country. The story gives a vivid picture of Ireland as she is,—poverty-stricken Ireland with her untamed Celtic heart, beautiful even in her ruin, and pervaded by a wild romantic charm.

Beyond the Pale, by B. M. Croker. The scene of this story is laid in Munster, Ireland. The heroine is Geraldine O'Bierne, better known as Galloping Jerry, the last representative of an old and ruined race. At her father's death, the great estate of Carrig is seized by the mortgage-holders; and her mother, a penniless and silly beauty, marries Matt Scully, a neighboring horse-dealer,—a match so far beneath her that the indignant county cuts her altogether. Scully despises his stepdaughter till he discovers that she can ride with judgment and dauntless courage; whereupon he takes her from school, and sets her to breaking his horses. Her mother being dead, she is bullied and abused by him and his niece Tilly, a vulgar slattern; pursued by Casey Walsh, jockey and blackleg; cut by the county, and adored by the peasantry. The Irish pride of race is the main element of interest. The story is bright, original, and very well told; while two or three character-studies of Irish peasants are portraitures that deserve to live with Miss Edgeworth's.

Cecilia de Noel, by Lanoe Falconer (Morwenna Pauline Hawker). The scene is England, in recent times; the heroine is Cecilia de Noel, an impersonation of love and sympathy, whose power of goodness is put to the highest proof

by her ability to quiet a restless spirit that haunts the house of her friends Sir George and Lady Atherley. The ghost is used as a kind of touchstone of character. The book as a whole is a curious psychological study. At the time of its publication it attracted great attention.

Dr. Latimer, by Clara Louise Burnham. This is called «A Story of Casco Bay»; and it contains many charming pictures of that beautiful Maine coast and its fascinating islands. Dr. Latimer, a man of fine character and position, beloved by all who know him, becomes interested in three orphan girls, Josephine, Helen, and Vernon Ivison, who come to Boston to support themselves by teaching and music. He falls in love with Josephine, the eldest, who returns his affection; and he invites the three girls to his island home for the summer. He has hesitated to avow his love for Josephine on account of the difference of age between them, and also on account of a former unhappy marriage made in early youth with a woman who had first disgraced and then deserted him, and whom he has long supposed dead. Her sudden reappearance destroys his newly found happiness; he leaves the island, bidding Josephine a final farewell. Recalled by the news that his wife has drowned herself and that he is at last free, he marries Josephine. Helen and Vernon are mated to the men of their choice: the former to Mr. Brush, a German teacher; the latter to Olin Randolph, a society youth of much charm and character, whose aunts, Miss Charlotte and Miss Agnes Norman, are characters of interest, as is also Persis Applebee, the doctor's old-fashioned housekeeper. The story was published in 1893. The island so accurately described is Bailey's Island, where Mrs. Burnham makes her summer home.

Diana Tempest, by Mary Cholmondeley. (1893.) The clever author of 'Sir Charles Danvers' here attempts a more elaborate novel. It is a story of good society, wherein the motives potent in bad society — greed, envy, malice, and all uncharitableness — have «room and verge enough.» The head of the Tempests, a family ancient as the Flood, is engaged to a brilliant beauty of seventeen, Diana Courtenay. His younger brother, a handsome, fascinating, perfidious, selfish army officer, falls violently in love with her, and persuades her to an elopement. After a brief dream of happiness, she awakes to the knowledge that she has married a cold-hearted, self-indulgent spendthrift; he makes her life miserable until she dies at twenty-four, leaving a boy of six, Archie, and a newborn daughter, Diana. Meantime John Tempest, the head of the family, whose whole heart had been given to Diana, marries without love to perpetuate the line, and to prevent the estate's going to his hated and worthless brother. A son is born, but he believes his silly and unloving wife to have been faithless to him, and after her death treats the younger John with justice but without affection. Nevertheless, in his will he makes this lad sole heir. Colonel Tempest disputes the will, but fails to impugn John's title. His rage and disappointment goad him on to make a bet of £10,000 with a plausible scamp named Sloane, that he, Edward Tempest, will never inherit the estates; the implication being that the obstacle to his inheritance is to be removed. Many attempts are made on John's life; and the Colonel, not knowing whose hand thus strikes in the dark, becomes at last almost frenzied with fear and suspense. John, as boy and man, has treated both Colonel Tempest and his profligate boy Archibald with generous kindness; and at last the Colonel is driven to borrow the £10,000 from John to buy off his invisible enemies. He succeeds in reaching two of them, but cannot obtain the clue to the rest. John falls in love with his cousin Diana, a beautiful girl who has not only all the brains but all the conscience in her family. Just as he is about to win her hand, he discovers by the merest chance that the old vague suspicion is true, that he is not a Tempest, and has no right to place, name, or fortune. Tempted to conceal what, without his confession, can never be known to any other human being, his better self constrains him to tell the truth to the true Tempests, give up Diana, and begin life again. This he does: but before any step can be taken, Archie is killed in mistake for John by one of the confederates who had agreed to make away with him in the interest of the Colonel; while that gentleman himself is so excited by the news of his inheritance that he dies of cerebral exhaustion, having in his delirium, revealed to Diana and John his wicked plot. Diana marries John; and as she is now the only heir,

the secret of his parentage is never told. Thus analyzed, the story appears sensational, which it is not. The children in the book are drawn with a loving hand, the characterization is as good as in 'Sir Charles Danvers,' the dialogue is clever, the general treatment brilliant, and in its charming refinement the story has a place apart.

John Littlejohn of J., by George Morgan, (1897,) is a spirited succession of Revolutionary incidents, beginning with the bitter winter at Valley Forge, and ending with the battle of Monmouth, where Lee's intolerable attitude forces an oath from the commander-in-chief. It presents George Washington in the days of his trial, when the country was doubtfully waiting for him to prove adequate to its needs, when his suffering army was clamoring for food and clothes, and the Conway Cabal was secretly trying to wreck him. Throughout all, he is the calmly dominant figure of our histories.

John Littlejohn, a young patriot serving in the American army, is mistaken for his uncle, a bitter old Tory; arrested on charge of treason; and narrowly escapes being shot. His efforts to clear his name, the exciting adventures he meets in outwitting his uncle, and the beautiful but unprincipled Alicia Gaw, the bringing a prize of British gold and British supplies to Washington, are narrated by one Asa Lankford, a dumb soldier who takes an active part in the events. It is a book of clever plotting, of Dumas-like chances. The interest lies less in the slight but pleasant love story, than in the local color and vivid presentment of an interesting period.

Nathalie, by Julia Kavanagh. (1851.) This delicate and charming love story, like the author's 'Adele' and 'Sybil's Second Love,' might well take the place of certain flashy novels of the hour in the regard of contemporary readers. Nothing can be simpler than the plot. Nathalie, a poor and charming young Provençal teacher, is dismissed from the boarding-school where she is earning her bread, because a dissipated aristocrat chooses to persecute her with his unwelcome attentions. His mother, Madame Marceau,—more just than her worldly-minded employer, if not more kind, and really grateful for what she regards as the escape of her son,—offers her a shelter and a home, half as companion and half as guest. At the château Sainville she meets the head of the family, Madame Marceau's brother, Armand de Sainville, a man many years her senior; and the story henceforth becomes the story of the action of these three lives upon each other. The most admirable of the minor characters is the gentle old baroness, Aunt Radegonde, the type and epitome of the old French gentlewoman; who adores Nathalie, but has no money to help her with, and who cannot persuade the proud girl to share her little store. The charm of the book lies in its admirable characterizations, its bright and natural dialogue, and above all in its atmosphere of exquisite refinement, the breeding of an old race with traditions and instincts of perfect courtesy.

Hope Leslie, by Miss Catherine M. Sedgwick, (1827,) is a tale of early colonial days in Massachusetts. Hope, an orphan, is brought up by her uncle Mr. Fletcher, and loves her cousin Everett; but in a moment of misunderstanding he engages himself to Miss Downing, Governor Winthrop's niece. At length Miss Downing, discovering that he loves his cousin, releases him to marry the impetuous Hope. Colonial dignitaries and noble women figure equally in the book, which makes a faithful attempt to present a picture of the life of the middle of the seventeenth century in and near Boston. The story is very diffuse, is told with the long stride of the high-heeled and stiff-petticoated Muse of Fiction as she appeared in the middle of our century, and is more sentimental than modern taste quite approves. But as a picture of manners it is faithful; and its spirit is wholesome and healthful. In its day it enjoyed a very great popularity.

Hour and the Man, The, the most important work of fiction among the multitude of Harriet Martineau's writings, is a historical novel based on the career of Toussaint L'Ouverture. It opens with the uprising of the slaves in St. Domingo in August 1791; at which time Toussaint, a negro slave on the Breda estate, remained faithful to the whites, and entered the service of the allies of the French king as against the Convention. The struggle between loyalty to the royalist cause and duty to

his race, when he learns of the decree of the Convention proclaiming the liberty of the negroes, ends by his taking the leadership of the blacks; and from this point the story follows the course of history through dramatic successes to the pathetic ending of this remarkable life. The novel is a vivid page of history.

Joshua Davidson, Christian and Communist, The True History of, by E. Lynn Linton. (Final edition (6th), 1874.) The name of the hero of this story is meant to be read «Jesus David's Son»; the word «Jesus» being the old Hebrew word «Joshua,» changed by Greek usage. The idea of the writer was to picture a man of to-day, a man of the people, repeating under altered circumstances the life of Jesus, and setting the world a Christ-example. The work was planned on the theory that «pure Christianity, as taught by Christ himself, leads us inevitably to communism»; and with this view the hero of the story, who begins as a Cornish carpenter, is carried to Paris, to lose his life in the Communard insurrection. He is represented as «a man working on the Christ plan, and that alone; dealing with humanity by pity and love and tolerance,» living the life of «the crucified Communist of Galilee.» The question raised by the author is, «Which is true: modern society, earnest for the dogma of Christianity, and rabid against its acted doctrines, or the brotherhood and communism taught by the Jewish carpenter of Nazareth?» Not only are the views thus indicated extreme, but the execution of the conception, in a hasty sketch; altogether fails to adequately reproduce the understood character and life of Christ.

Downfall, The ('La Débâcle'), (1892,) a powerful novel of the Franco-Prussian war, by Émile Zola. It portrays with strength and boldness, on a remarkable breadth of canvas, the incidents of that great campaign. Intermingled with the passions of war are the passions of love; the whole forms a pageant rarely surpassed in fiction. The principal characters are Jean Macquart, a corporal in the French army, who had fought at Solferino; Maurice Levasseur, a young lawyer enlisted as a private in Macquart's command; Delaherche, chief cloth manufacturer of Sedan; Henriette Weiss, sister of Maurice, and wife of an accountant; Honoré Fouchard, quartermaster-sergeant; and Silvine, Honoré's betrothed, who has been betrayed by one Goliah, on whom she later takes terrible vengeance. The story is concerned chiefly with the friendship of Macquart and Levasseur, and the love of Macquart and Henriette, who is left a widow during the siege of Sedan. This terrible siege forms the dramatic centre of the story. The book ends tragically with the death of Maurice Levasseur by the hand of Macquart, who had bayoneted him not knowing that it was his friend. With this shadow between them, Jean and Henriette feel that they must part. «Jean, bearing his heavy burden of affliction with humble resignation, went his way, his face set resolutely toward the future, toward the glorious and arduous task that lay before him and his countrymen.—to create a new France.»

Assommoir, L', by Émile Zola, entitled 'Gervaise' in the English translation, was published in 1877, and forms one of the series dealing with the fortunes of the Rougon-Macquart family. The chief figure, Gervaise, a daughter of this family driven from home when fourteen, and already a mother, goes with her lover to Paris. There he deserts her and her two children. She afterwards marries a tinsmith, Coupeau. The beginning of their wedded life is prosperous; but as the years go on, vice and poverty disintegrate what might have been a family into mere units of misery, wretchedness, and corruption. Zola traces their downfall in the pitiless and intimate fashion characteristic of him, and not difficult with characters created to be analyzed. The book is a series of repulsive pictures unrelieved by one gleam of a nobler humanity, but only «realistic» as scraps: the life as a possible whole is as purely imaginative as if it were lovely instead of loathsome.

She Stoops to Conquer, by Oliver Goldsmith. This admirable comedy was first produced in 1773, and is said to have been founded on an incident in the author's own life. Young Marlow, who is of a very diffident disposition, on his way to see Kate Hardcastle whom his father designs for him as a wife, is directed to Squire Hardcastle's house, as an inn, by Tony Lumpkin, the squire's stepson. With Marlow is Hastings, a suitor to Constance Neville, whom Mrs.

Hardcastle designs for her son Tony. They meet Kate and Constance, but Marlow's timidity prevents him from looking them in the face. Meeting Kate later, in her housewife's dress, he takes her for a barmaid and loses his timidity, representing himself as «the agreeable Mr. Rattle,» the ladies' favorite; and laughs at Miss Hardcastle as «a mere awkward, squinting thing.» The excesses of Marlow's servants force Hardcastle to remonstrate; a quarrel ensues in which Marlow asks for his bill. Hardcastle tells him he is much disappointed in his old friend's son, and leaves him. Marlow calls the «barmaid,» and learns what a «dullissimo macaroni» he has made of himself. She allows him to believe she is a poor relation, and as such he woos and wins her.

Tony agrees to help Hastings to elope with Constance. He receives a letter, saying Hastings is ready with a coach; but not being able to read it, gives it to his mother, who discovers the plot. Tony, however, learning that he has been of age for three months, refuses to marry her, and she is thus allowed to keep her dowry and her lover. In drilling his servants to receive Marlow, Hardcastle tells them they must not laugh at his stories. «Then, ecod, your worship must not tell the story of the ould grouse in the gun-room: we have laughed at that these twenty years.» And «the grouse in the gun-room» has become proverbial for an old story.

Tales of a Traveller, by Washington Irving, (1824,) is a delightful medley of humorous and tragic elements. The genial humorist himself declares them to be «moral tales,» with the moral «disguised as much as possible by sweets and spices.» Sometimes sportive, abounding in mockery which although keen is never bitter, they are again weirdly grotesque or horrible, like the work of Poe or Hoffmann. Always they have the individual flavor and easy grace characteristic of Irving. The volume is divided into four parts.

In the first, a nervous gentleman and his friends, guests of a jovial fox-hunting baronet in his «ancient rook-haunted mansion,» become reminiscent of family ghost-stories and vie with each other in wild romances, the actors in which cannot rest, but frighten would-be sleepers from their former haunts.

In Part ii., Buckthorne, ex-poor-devil author and actor, become a comfortable country squire, narrates the ups and downs of his varied career.

Part iii. is a succession of adventures with Italian banditti, recounted by a group of travelers gathered in an inn at Tarracina. Among them is a pretty Venetian bride who shudders to hear of the wild horde infesting the Apennines, always ready to attack and rob defenseless parties, and carry them off in the hope of extorting ransom. Another and more incredulous listener is a young Englishman, whom the bride dislikes for his insensibility. The next day he is taught a practical lesson in the existence of brigands; and by rescuing the fair Venetian from their hands, reverses her opinion of him.

In Part iv., Irving collects the romantic legends concerning Captain Kidd and his fellow buccaneers, and the treasure they are supposed to have secreted in the neighborhood of Hellgate. There are other legends too, involving the compact with the Devil, which tradition has made an inevitable condition of the securing of illegal gains. All these varied scenes of England, Italy, and America, Irving presents in happy incidental touches which never clog the action with description, yet leave a vivid picture with the reader.

Marble Faun, The, by Nathaniel Hawthorne. (1860.) This is the last complete romance by the author, and was thought by him to be his best. It was composed carefully and maturely, Hawthorne not having written anything for seven years; and appeared simultaneously in Boston and London under different titles. The original name proposed was 'The Transformation of the Faun,' shortened by the English publisher into 'Transformation,' and changed in America by Hawthorne to 'The Marble Faun.' The scene is laid in Rome; the chief characters, four in number, are introduced together in the first chapter: Kenyon, an American sculptor; Hilda and Miriam, art students; and Count Donatello, an Italian friend. Hilda, blonde and gentle, with New England training and almost Puritanic feeling, is beloved by Kenyon. Miriam, dark and passionate, is admired by Donatello. An accidental resemblance of Donatello to the famous Faun of Praxiteles is

used by the author to picture a corresponding human character,—beautiful, but heedless and morally unconscious, until brought into contact with sin and suffering. This «transformation» is occasioned by the persecution of Miriam by a mysterious person, accidentally encountered in the Catacombs, who thereafter attaches himself to her, haunts her, and dogs her footsteps. He finally intrudes himself upon her during a moonlight excursion to the Capitoline Hill; when Donatello, enraged beyond endurance and encouraged by a glance from Miriam, grasps him and flings him from the Tarpeian rock to his death. From that instant Miriam and Donatello become linked together by their guilty secret; and the happy, heedless, faunlike Donatello becomes the remorseful, conscience-stricken man. Hilda, meanwhile, is involved in the catastrophe. She has seen the deed committed, and is overwhelmed; she can neither keep nor betray her terrible secret, and breaking down under the weight of its oppression, the Puritan maiden seeks the bosom of the Roman Church and pours out her secret at the confessional. In the end Donatello gives himself up to justice, Hilda and Kenyon are married, and the unhappy Miriam disappears. The underlying interest of the book rests in the searching analysis of the effect of the murder upon the characters of those involved in the deed. Donatello is awakened from a blissfully immature unconsciousness of the world into a stern realization of crime, and its consequences, remorse and suffering; while Hilda is crushed with a sense of the wickedness which has been thrust upon her innocent vision. Incidentally the book is filled with the spirit of Rome and with Roman sights and impressions, which have made it the inseparable manual of every sojourner in the «Eternal City»; to each and all of whom is pointed out «Hilda's tower,» where she kept the legendary lamp burning before the shrine, and fed the doves, until the day when another's crime drove her from her maiden refuge.

Twice-Told Tales, by Natnaniel Hawthorne. (First series, 1837; second series, 1847.) The 'Twice-Told Tales' took their title from the fact of their previous publication in various annuals and magazines. The book was favorably noticed, although the quality of the author's genius was not then widely appreciated. The tales are national in character, and the themes are chosen from among the many quaint and interesting traditions of New England. Told with a felicity and repose of manner that has not been surpassed in our literature, they reveal a power of imagination, a knowledge of the obscurer motives of human nature, and a spiritual insight, which marked a distinct epoch in American literature. The second series of 'Twice-Told Tales' begins with the four 'Legends of the Province House,'—tales which, especially characteristic of the author's genius, at once added to the romantic glamour which surrounds the Boston of Revolutionary days. Throughout, the 'Tales' are characterized by Hawthorne's beauty of style,—smooth, musical, poetical. He looks upon all things with the spirit of love and with lively sympathies; for to him external form is but the representation of internal being, all things having life, an end, an aim. The sketch entitled 'A Rill from the Town Pump' is perhaps the most famous in the collection, which contains here and there themes and suggestions that Hawthorne later elaborated in his longer stories; notably the picture of a beautiful woman wearing an embroidered «A» upon her breast, who afterwards reappears in 'The Scarlet Letter.' 'The Great Carbuncle' was especially admired by Longfellow, who commends its poetic beauty. The 'Tales' have often a sombre tone, a fateful sense of gloom, weird and sometimes almost uncanny; but they possess an irresistible fascination. Among those best known are 'The Gray Champion,' 'The Gentle Boy,' and the 'Wedding Knell.'

Aurelian, a historical novel by William Ware, an American author born in 1797, was first published in 1838 under the title 'Probus.' It was a sequel to 'Letters of Lucius M. Piso,' published the year before; and like that novel, it is written in the form of letters. The full title reads 'Aurelian; or, Rome in the third century. In Letters of Lucius M. Piso, from Rome, to Fausta, the daughter of Gracchus at Palmyra.' The novel presents a singularly faithful picture of the Rome of the second half of the third century, and of the intellectual and spiritual life of the time as expressed in both

Christians and pagans. The Emperor Aurelian figures prominently in the story, which closes with the scene of his assassination. The style of 'Aurelian' is dignified and graceful, with enough of the classical spirit to meet the requirements of the narrative.

Accomplished Gentleman, An, by Julian Russell Sturgis, was published in 1879. It is a good example of the well-written, readable novel. The scene is laid in modern Venice, where a colony of English and Italians gives material for the characters. The gentleman of accomplishments is Mr. Hugo Deane, a kind of fashionable Casaubon, engaged upon a monumental work, the history of Venice. In the interests of this work he sacrifices his first wife, and is willing to sacrifice the happiness of his daughter Cynthia, beloved by Philip Lamond. All ends well, however. The book may be ranked among the comedies of fiction.

Barchester Towers, by Anthony Trollope, is the second of the eight volumes comprised in his 'Chronicles of Barsetshire.' The noteworthy success of 'The Warden' led him to continue his studies of social life in the clerical circle centring at the episcopal palace of Barchester. He gives us a pleasant love story evolved from an environment of clerical squabblings, schemes of preferment, and heart-burnings over church government and forms of service. The notable characters are Bishop Proudie, his arrogant and sharp-tongued wife Mrs. Proudie, and Eleanor Bold, a typical, spirited, loving English girl. Trollope excels in showing the actuating motives, good and bad, of ordinary men and women. In a book as thoroughly «English as roast beef,» he tells a story of every-day life, and gives us the interest of intimate acquaintance with every character. A capital sense of the «Establishment» pervades the book like an atmosphere.

Undiscovered Country, The, by W. D. Howells, is a favorite with many of the author's lovers. The central figure, Dr. Boynton, an enthusiastic spiritualist, is an admirable study of a self-deceiver, an honest charlatan. He is a country doctor, who has become a monomaniac on the subject of spiritualistic manifestations, and has brought up his daughter, a delicate, high-strung, nervous girl, as a medium. His attempts to take Boston by storm end in disaster. He is branded as a cheat, his daughter is believed to be his confederate, and he and Egeria seek refuge in a community of Shakers, whose quaint and kindly ways are portrayed with a loving pen. The peaceful monotony of the daily life, its plain plenty, its orderliness, its thrift, its constant and unoppressive industry, the moral uprightness of the broad-brimmed and straight-skirted community, the strangeness of the spiritual culture which forbids the sowing of any seeds of sentiment, the excellence of character which is so perversely one-sided and ineffective —all these conditions and effects are so vividly reported that the reader seems to behold with his bodily eyes the long barns bursting with harvests, the bare clean rooms of the houses, and the homely pleasantness of every-day activity. In this islanded tranquillity Egeria blossoms into beautiful womanhood, and her supernatural powers vanish forever. A happy life opens before her; but the eyes of the poor visionary, her father, cannot turn away from the Undiscovered Country. Unbalanced trickster that he is, little Dr. Boynton is yet a lovable and pathetic figure, honestly a martyr to his cause. The story is told with an unfailing humor and sympathy, which make the Shaker settlement seem almost a place of pilgrimage.

Garth, by Julian Hawthorne, appeared first as a serial in Harper's Magazine. (1875.) Garth Urmson, the hero, is a member of a New Hampshire family, upon which rests a hereditary curse. In the seventeenth century the founder of the family in America had violated a sacred Indian grave. From that time forth, the shadow of the crime rests upon his descendants. Garth, the last of the race, seems to carry the weight of all their cares and sorrows; but at the same time he feels the dignity which was theirs by right of many noble qualities. He is a dreamer, but a lofty dreamer. He cannot, however, escape misfortune. His love affairs with two women, Madge Danvers and Elinor Lenterden, are unhappy, in so far as they are controlled by the hereditary curse. The novel possesses a peculiar haziness of atmosphere. It is perhaps an imitation of the elder Hawthorne's 'House of the Seven Gables.'

Sforza, by William Waldorf Astor. (1889.) The scene of this novel is laid in Italy, at the opening of the 16th century. Several historic and semi-historic characters figure in the story. The author has adhered truthfully to historic facts, and has set forth the intriguing Italian civilization, with an accuracy and attention to detail which bespeak careful study of the times pictured; and his descriptions of costume, architecture, and natural scenery, are very effective. The story deals with the history of the wars between Ludovic Sforza and Louis XII. of France. Ludovic has murdered his nephew, the rightful Duke of Milan, and reigns in his stead, keeping the widow Isabelle and her son captive. Harassed by a French invasion, and by the knowledge that he is about to be assailed by the Venetians, Ludovic sends his nephew Hermes on a secret mission for aid to the doge of Venice. Hermes succeeds, but barely escapes the Inquisition. Bernadino, Ludovic's governor, who is in love with Isabelle, betrays Ludovic, who is beaten and captured by the French. Isabelle scorns Bernadino, and he is assassinated in the French camp. Narvaez, a famous young Spanish fencing-master, figures conspicuously in the book, and performs many daring exploits, finally turning out to be a woman in love with Hermes. This forms the very slight love motive of the book. Almodoro, Ludovic's soothsayer, who prophesies his fate, and whose encouraging words are freighted with a double meaning, is a prominent personage, and sways the duke's fortunes by his supernatural revelations and his wily scheming. The Chevalier Bayard is introduced with one of his famous feats of arms. The excellence of the book lies rather in detached scenes than in the continuous narrative.

The Seats of The Mighty, by Gilbert Parker, (1896,) is a historical romance, of which the scene is laid in Quebec at the critical period of the war between the French and English. It is a rapid succession of exciting adventures wherein figures prominent in history play their part with the creations of the author.

Captain Robert Moray, of Lord Amherst's regiment, is a hostage on parole in Quebec. On a false charge of being a spy he is imprisoned. His death, however, is prevented by Doltaire, an instrument of La Pompadour, who has brought Moray into these straits for purposes of his own: by keeping him alive, that is, Doltaire hopes to obtain papers in Moray's possession that are of great importance to La Pompadour. Moreover, he suspects Moray of affection for Alixe Duvarney, whom he himself loves, and would torture his rival with the knowledge of his own success.

The monotony of the imprisonment is varied by interviews with Gabord the jailer, «who never exceeds his orders in harshness»; and by occasional visits from the brilliant Doltaire, or from Vauban. the barber, who is the connecting link with Alixe and her world.

Of two attempts to escape, the first is frustrated by Doltaire; the second, a year later, meets with better success. Gabord has been induced to bring Alixe to her lover, and a marriage ceremony is performed by an English clergyman who has been smuggled into the quarters. That night Moray and five other prisoners make their escape, and in a few days succeed in reaching the English lines.

Moray's information as to the condition of the city, and the pass by which the Heights of Abraham may be reached, is invaluable.

After the battle and the capture of the city, Moray begins the search for Alixe. Accidentally he learns of the death of Doltaire. He finds Alixe at last in the mountains above the city, where she had taken refuge from the persecutions of Doltaire. Here she tends her wounded father, and has for her companion Mathilde, the poor, demented sweetheart of Vauban. The characters are all well drawn.

Seven Champions of Christendom, The, by Richard Johnson. This is a romance of chivalry, which was one of the best known and most popular books of its time. The oldest known edition is dated 1597. In it are recounted the exploits of St. George of England, St. Denis of France, St. James of Spain, St. Anthony of Italy, St. Andrew of Scotland, St. Patrick of Ireland, and St. David of Wales. St. George kills the dragon, and after seven years' imprisonment escapes, marries Sabra, and takes her to England. He draws the sword of the necromancer Ormandine from the

enchanted rock, rescues David, who had been unable to draw the sword, and kills Ormandine. St. Denis, after an enchantment of seven years in the shape of a hart, rescues Eglantine from the trunk of the mulberry-tree. St. James, by knightly prowess, wins the love of Celestine. St. Anthony kills the giant Blanderon and rescues Rosalinde; but her six sisters remain enchanted, in the forms of swans. St. Andrew forces the father of Rosalinde to become a Christian; and God, in recompense, restores the daughters to their former shapes. St. Patrick rescues the six sisters from the hands of satyrs. The Seven Champions collect immense armies from their native countries to attack the Saracens; but St. George is called to England to defend Sabra, who has killed the Earl of Coventry in defense of her honor. He defeats the champion of Coventry and returns to Egypt with Sabra, where she is crowned queen. Going to Persia, he finds the other champions, under the spell of the necromancer Osmond, devoting themselves to the love of evil spirits, who are in the form of beautiful women. He breaks the spell, and the armies of the champions defeat those of the Saracens. The second part relates the achievements of St. George's three sons, and the rest of the noble adventures of the Seven Champions; also the manner and place of their honorable deaths, and how they came to be called the Seven Saints of Christendom.

Christianity and Islam; the Bible and the Koran. Four lectures, by Rev. W. R. W. Stephens, Prebendary of Chichester. This book presents the estimate of Mahomet's mission and its results, which seems fair to a conservative English Churchman. It is his desire to do justice to the teachings of the Koran, and to make a full admission of the inherent defects and vices of the races over whom the influence of this code of faith and conduct has certainly been salutary, and even spiritualizing. That is, he attributes to blood the evil tendencies and characteristics too often attributed to religion. Mr. Stephens urges the view that to his followers Mahomet was a great benefactor. «He was born in a country where political organization and rational faith and pure morals were unknown. He introduced all three. By a single stroke of masterly genius he simultaneously reformed the political condition, the religious creed, and the moral practice of his countrymen. In the place of many independent tribes, he left a nation; for a superstitious belief in gods many and lords many, he established a reasonable belief in one almighty yet beneficent Being, and taught man to live under an abiding sense of this Being's superintending care. He vigorously attacked, and modified or suppressed, many gross and revolting customs which had prevailed in Arabia down to his time. For an abandoned profligacy was substituted a regulated polygamy, and the practice of destroying female infants was effectually abolished.» In the view of this historian, Christianity and Mahometanism are the only two really catholic religions. The likeness in their origin and progress he finds remarkable. And here again he discriminates between race taints and religious consequences. He considers that the doctrines of Mahomet, though at first a gospel of deliverance to the peoples who heard them, contain matter irreconcilable with the highest civilization. Mahomet justified three errors which the progressive world has agreed to abandon;—despotism, slavery, polygamy;—and his code was one of exclusion. He condemned the unbeliever, as such, to subjugation or destruction. After the Hegira he himself abated much of his own ideal. Believing profoundly in his mission at first, he came in the end to seek his own advancement, and degraded what should have remained a great religious movement. As both Goethe and Emerson have perceived, so this later biographer sees, that «what in Mahomet's character is earthly, increases and develops itself; the divine retires and is obscured: his doctrine becomes a means rather than an end.» The book is valuable for its fairness of mind, though its statement of the position of Christianity is less judicial and liberal than its estimate of Mahometanism.

Antiquities of the Jews, The, by Flavius Josephus. This work was concluded in the thirteenth year of the reign of Domitian. It was addressed especially to the Greeks and the Gentiles; and for this purpose the author had condescended to acquire the Greek language, and to adopt the «smooth periods» of the pagan

writers, held generally in contempt by a people who believed their language sacred and their law the repository of all wisdom. The well-known events of Josephus's life go to account for the singular largeness of view, liberal culture, and tolerant judgment which everywhere characterize his historic writings, and give them a liveliness of style not often found in lengthy national annals.

The 'Antiquities,' so far as they relate to events covered by the Bible, are hardly more than a free version of and running commentary on the books of the Old Testament, including the Apocrypha. After that the Persian, Macedonian, and Roman invasions, and the Herodian reigns, are told with varying degrees of thoroughness down to Nero's twelfth year, when the uprising occurred which gave rise to the Jewish War in which Josephus bore so conspicuous a part, and which he relates in the book so named. To Christians the most interesting passage in his writings, notwithstanding its disputed authenticity, is that containing his description of Jesus, Chapter iii., Book xviii.

«Now there was about this time Jesus, a wise man, if it be lawful to call him a man; for he was a doer of wonderful works, a teacher of such men as receive the truth with pleasure. He drew over to him both many of the Jews, and many of the Gentiles. He was [the] Christ. And when Pilate, at the suggestion of the principal men among us, had condemned him to the cross, those that loved him at the first did not forsake him: for he appeared to them alive again the third day; as the divine prophets had foretold these and ten thousand other wonderful things concerning him. And the tribe of Christians, so named from him, are not extinct at this day.»

This passage is twice quoted by Eusebius, and is found in all the MSS.

Analogy of Religion, The, by Bishop Joseph Butler, first appeared in 1736, and has ever since been held in high esteem by orthodox Christians. The full title is 'The Analogy of Religion, Natural and Revealed, to the Constitution and Course of Nature.' The argument, which is orderly and concise, is briefly this: The author lays down three premises,—the existence of God; the known course of nature; and the necessary limitations of our knowledge. These premises enable him to take common ground with those whom he seeks to convince — the exponents of a «loose kind of deism.» He then argues that he who denies the Divine authorship of the Scriptures, on account of difficulties found in them, may, for the same reason, deny the world to have been created by God: for inexplicable difficulties are found in the course of nature; therefore no sound deist should be surprised to find similar difficulties in the Christian religion. Further, if both proceed from the same author, the wonder would rather be, that there should *not* be found on both the mark of the same hand of authorship. If man can follow the works of God but a little way, and if his world also greatly transcends the efforts of unassisted reason, why should not His word likewise be beyond man's *perfect* comprehension? In no sense a philosophy of religion, but an attempt rather to remove common objections thereto, the work is necessarily narrow in scope: but within its self-imposed limitations the discussion is exhaustive, dealing with such problems as a future life; God's moral government; man's probation; the doctrine of necessity; and most largely, the question of revelation. To the 'Analogy' there are generally subjoined two dissertations: one on Personal Identity, and one on The Nature of Virtue.

Adam, the drama, is a work of the twelfth century by an unknown author. It is written in French, with the exception of the responses and canticles, which are in Latin; and it derives its chief importance from the fact that it is the oldest drama in the language. It gives the history of the fall of Adam and the murder of Abel, followed by a procession of all the prophets who foretold the coming of the Messiah. The piece was played on the public square in front of the church. The platform upon which it was represented must have been backed against the portal; for in the stage directions, the actor who takes the part of God is told to return at once to the church, whenever he leaves the stage. Some of the scenes are managed with considerable skill; and there is a good deal of clever character-drawing and vigorous dialogue. The scene where the serpent tempts Eve is especially noteworthy for its simplicity and animation.

Abraham, Studies on the Times of, by Rev. H. G. Tomkins, with fourteen plates of ancient monuments and

inscriptions. 1878. A valuable account of the new light thrown by discoveries in Babylonia upon the far eastern world of Abraham's time (about 2250 B. C.)—when the city of Ur was a great seat of trade, and of worship of Sin the Moon-god, as the Father-god to whom the sun was a son and the evening star a daughter; and of all the customs and ideas familiar to Abraham before he «went west» to Palestine. This is a book of special value for Bible study.

Acts of the Apostles, The ('Actes des Apôtres'), a series of satirical pamphlets directed against the French Revolutionists, by Peltier, who was assisted by several royalist writers. It is full of witty attacks on the leaders of the Revolution, and especially on the framers of the constitution of '89, who are represented as rope-dancers performing their feats on a very thin wire. It attacks all new ideas, ridicules reforms of every kind, and boldly defends the principles of the aristocracy. The work forms nine volumes.

Apostolic Fathers, The: Revised Texts, with English Translations. By J. B. Lightfoot. A collection of about twelve of the earliest Christian writings, directly following those of the Apostles, made with great care and learning by the ablest of recent English Biblical scholars. The writings gathered into the volume represent those teachers of Christian doctrine who stand in the history nearest to the New Testament writers, and the account of them given by Dr. Lightfoot is not only the best for students, but it is of great interest to the general reader.

Apocryphal Gospels, and Other Documents relating to the History of Christ. Translated from the originals in Greek, Syriac, Latin, etc., by B. H. Cowper. A trustworthy, scholarly, and complete collection of the writings, not included in the New Testament, which sprang up in various quarters as attempts to recover the story of Christ. They form a singular body of curious stories, mostly legendary fictions without historical value, but very interesting and significant as showing how legends could arise, what form they could take, and what ideas they embodied.

Barlaam and Josaphat, one of the most popular of early mediæval romances, is supposed to have been written by St. John of Damascus,—or Damascenus, as he is sometimes called,—a Syrian monk born about the end of the seventh century. The name of Barlaam and Josaphat appear in both the Greek and Roman lists of saints. According to the narrative of Damascenus, Josaphat was the son of a king of India brought up in magnificent seclusion, to the end that he might know nothing of human misery. Despite his father's care, the knowledge of sickness, poverty, and death cannot be hidden from him: he is oppressed by the mystery of existence. A Christian hermit, Barlaam, finds his way to him at the risk of life, and succeeds in converting him to Christianity. The prince uses his influence to promote the new faith among his people. When he has raised his kingdom to high prosperity, he leaves it to spend the remainder of his days as a holy hermit.

Professor Max Müller traces a very close connection between the legend of Barlaam and Josaphat, and the Indian legends of the Buddha as related in the Sanskrit of the Lalita Vistara. This connection was first noticed, according to Professor Müller, by M. Laboulaye in the Journal des Débats (July 1859). A year later, Dr. Felix Liebrecht made an elaborate treatment of the subject.

The episodes and apologues of the romance furnished poetic material to Boccaccio, to Gower, to the compiler of the 'Gesta Romanorum,' and to Shakespeare; who is indebted to this source, through Wynkyn de Worde's English translation, for the casket incident in the 'Merchant of Venice.' The entire story is found in the 'Speculum Historiale' of Vincent of Beauvais, and in a briefer form in the 'Golden Legend' of Jacobus de Voragine. It has been translated into several European tongues, «including Bohemian, Polish, and Icelandic. A version in the last, executed by a Norwegian king, dates from 1204; in the East there were versions in Arabic, Ethiopic, Armenian, and Hebrew, at least; whilst a translation into the Tagala language of the Philippines was printed at Manila in 1712.»

Arcadia, a pastoral romance, by Sir Philip Sidney, was begun in 1580, while he was in retirement at the seat of his brother-in-law, the Earl of Pembroke; and published in 1590, four years after his death. Composed with no thought of publication, but as an offering to a

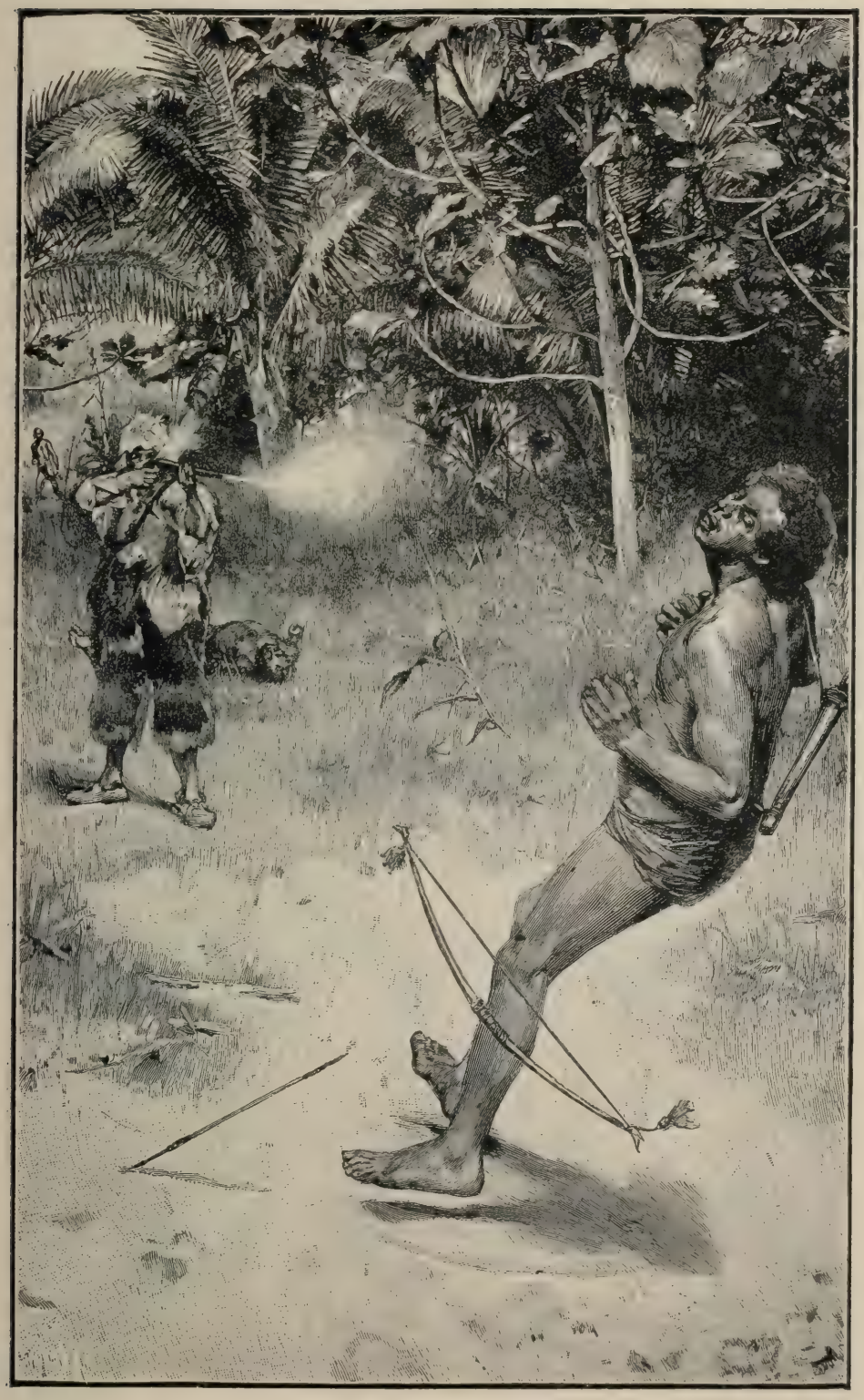
beloved sister the Countess of Pembroke; the 'Arcadia' bears the character of a work intended for no harsher judgment than that of love and intimacy. It seems to have been written in a dreamy leisure, filling the idle spaces of long summer days, sheet after sheet passing from the poet's hand without revision, sometimes without completion. It is a pastoral of the artificial order: Arcadia is in Greece; its inhabitants are half-gods in mediæval dress, knights and shepherds, princes and helots; fair maidens who worship Christ and Apollo and other people of the same order, who never lived save in the fair and bright imagination of a poet-soldier. That the 'Arcadia' is formless and without plot constitutes much of its charm. In fairy-land there are no direct roads; and no destinations, since it is all enchanted country. There the shepherd-boy pipes "as though he should never be old," in meadows "enamelled with all sorts of eye-pleasing flowers"; there the "humble valleys" are comforted with the "refreshing of silver rivers"; there, there are "pretty lambs" and "well-tuned birds."

Such was the popularity of the 'Arcadia,' that, previous to the middle of the seventeenth century, upwards of ten editions were published; a French translation appeared in 1624. Its value is perpetual not only as the work of a most noble and gallant gentleman, but as the embodiment of the sweetness and beauty of a spirit forever ageless.

Polyolbion, by Michael Drayton. The 'Polyolbion' appeared first in 1613, early in the reign of James I. It is a poetical gazetteer of England, apparently based on Camden's 'Britannia.' It contains about 100,000 verses, divided into thirty books of uneven lengths. Its enormous length has always kept it from popularity, even among the readers of the seventeenth century, who had time and willingness to read long books The account is based on a journey of the Muse, which takes her up and down the various rivers of England; and throughout, all the countries, mountains, rivers, cities, towns, and fields are described in full, as well as the birds and beasts that inhabit them. At appropriate points, such as battle-fields, landing-places of great men, homes of poets, and graves of heroes, the Muse pauses long enough to give the reader a full account of the event or the man for which the place is memorable.

The verse consists of monotonous Alexandrine couplets, seldom relieved by any striking passages. Drayton obviously takes great enjoyment in full-sounding names of places and people, and in references to classic authors. There is, however, no inspiration in the work. Even the patriotic admiration for England, characteristic of the time, does not amount to a passion with him. Still, the whole poem is a patriotic attempt to glorify England in every aspect.

Leviathan, by Thomas Hobbes. In this treatise, published in English in 1651, and in Latin in 1668, the author's principles in psychology, ethics, and politics are developed with remarkable logical power. There is constantly within us the image of things outside us; and the representation of the qualities of these entities is what we name "concept," "imagination," or "knowledge." Sensation engenders all our thoughts, and intelligence is only the faculty of noting sensations. Our general ideas are but conventional signs. Sensation, which is the matter of the understanding, becomes also the motive force of the will. It gives birth to pleasure and pain, and consequently to appetite and aversion. Appetite, applied to a particular object, is called desire; to a present object, love. Beauty and ugliness are names for the apparent and probable signs of good and evil. Beauty, goodness, and pleasure, the same as ugliness, evil, and pain, are but different names, different modes of the same thing. Enjoyment being the sole object of the appetites, and suffering that of the aversions, every man is a limit, an obstacle for every other man, and hence his enemy. The state of nature, therefore, can only be a state of war and anarchy. Then Hobbes develops his theory of absolutism, which forms the most celebrated of his speculations. He conceives anarchy not as an accident, a transitory disorder, but as the normal state of humanity. But men soon see that it is their interest to issue from a condition destructive of all security. Hence the social contract, by which each pledges himself to each and all to sacrifice all of his natural right that is necessary for peace. Thus society is



"I was then obliged to shoot"

By Permission of McLoughlin Bros.

a work of pure convention, dictated by selfishness and fear. But society cannot be constituted except by an absolute sovereign. This sovereign must necessarily have all power, legislative and executive, judicial and spiritual; for any separation of powers would restore the state of nature, the state of war. Finally, monarchy is the logical form of this sovereignty, which is absolute both in its objects and its attributes; for monarchy is the farthest removed from the primitive anarchy, and is the best defense against the struggles and rivalries of the state of nature. Religion is the offspring of the imagination and of fear. Its phantoms may be the creation of the individual imagination, and then it is called superstition, or of the collective imagination, and then it is true religion and a means of peace and government. Hobbes gave his work the odd title of 'Leviathan,' because he saw in political society an artificial body, a sort of imaginary animal larger than man. The Leviathan is the artificial man organized for the protection of the natural man. Hobbes's ethical theory had an immense influence on the progress of English speculation for over a hundred years, but this influence arose chiefly from the criticism and opposition which it called forth. The principles of the 'Leviathan' were in the main adopted by Spinoza, and some of his ideas have found favor with the philosophical radicals of the present century. His acute psychological analyses have been the subject of appreciative comment by James Mill and the Associationist school. Hobbes's style is remarkable for its clearness and vigor.

Robinson Crusoe, by Daniel Defoe. (1719.) This world-famous tale of adventure is supposed to have been suggested by the real experience of Alexander Selkirk, who was shipwrecked and lived for years on a desert island. Robinson Crusoe, a young Englishman, goes to sea in his youth, is captured by the corsairs, is shipwrecked and washed ashore on an uninhabited island, formerly supposed to have been in the Pacific, but recently satisfactorily identified with Tabago in the Caribbean Sea. The narrative consists of a careful description of his adventures and experiences during the twenty-eight years of his exile. It tells of his ingenious contrivances for his comfort: how he builds him a habitation, procures food to sustain life, and makes a raft by which means he gets to the shipwrecked vessel, and succeeds in getting many articles that are of use to him. An exciting incident in the story is when, after eighteen years of solitude, he comes across the imprint of a human foot in the sand, and in consequence of this discovery is thrown into a state of terror and consternation. He lives for a long time in great suspense, as he finds evidence that the island is visited by cannibals; but it is not until six years later that he encounters them. On this occasion one of their victims escapes, and Crusoe saves his life and keeps him for a servant and companion. He names him Friday, and teaches him civilized ways. He proves honest, devoted, and reliable, and shares Crusoe's life and duties until, a few years later, they are rescued and taken from the island on an English ship. Crusoe eventually returns to England, where he marries and settles down to enjoy the wealth that he has accumulated during his strange adventures. The first volume ended at this point, and met with such remarkable success that the author, four months later, brought out a second volume entitled, 'The Farther Adventures of Robinson Crusoe'; and this in turn was followed, one year later, by a third relating his 'Serious Reflections' during his wanderings. The simplicity of style, and the realistic atmosphere which pervades the narrative, have caused the popularity of this book to remain unimpaired.

Baron Trenck, Life of, published 1787, is the autobiography of Baron Friedrich von Trenck, whose life was a succession of adventures scarcely less marvelous than the romantic and highly colored account he gives of them. He entered the Prussian service while still a mere boy, and stood high in Frederic the Great's favor, until, through his love affair with the King's sister, he incurred the royal displeasure, which caused his first imprisonment, the beginning of no end of misfortunes: loss of property, numerous imprisonments and attempts at escape, dangerous wounds, and perils of all kinds. These are all most graphically described in a manner that reminds one of Munchausen's marvelous tales. The anecdotes

interspersed give, whether true or false, a vivid picture of the turbulent condition of court life at the time of Frederic the Great and Maria Theresa, under whom Baron Trenck later served. His restless adventurous temperament led him to Paris, when the Revolution was in full swing; he was there accused of being a secret emissary of foreign powers, and was beheaded by Robespierre's order in July 1794.

His cousin, Baron Franz von Trenck, an equal hero and swashbuckler, has also written an autobiography, which however has not attained the celebrity of Baron Friedrich's wonderful mixture of fact and imagination.

Nero, by Ernst Eckstein. (1888.) Translated by Clara Bell and Mary J. Safford. This historical romance calls up the Rome of ancient days, when the imperial city was at its greatest in power, magnificence, and brutality. The principal characters in the story are the well-known Emperor; his wife Octavia, the chaste and beautiful; the gentle, infatuated Acte; the base and scheming Agrippina, mother of Nero; Poppæa, the shameless, cruel, intriguing mistress; Nicodemus, the fanatic; and the grasping pagan, Tigellinus.

These characters are woven into a complicated but fascinating plot, in which vice and virtue, honor and crime, Christianity and heathenism, are in perpetual conflict.

The author, while allowing himself the usual license of the novelist for scope and imagination, is generally faithful to the history of the period. And while he has drawn many graphic pictures descriptive of that terrible age,—such as the popularly conceived brutal character of the Emperor, the burning of Rome, and the illumination by human torches of Nero's gardens,—his real purpose has been more to indicate the stages that lead up to these fatal tragedies, than to portray the tragedies themselves.

As the story opens the Emperor is introduced as the royal youth, gentle in nature, magnanimous in spirit, and giving every promise of a triumphant, noble reign. But as the plot unfolds, unforeseen traits come to the front, fostered by circumstances domestic and civic, till almost every mark of the divine seems obliterated from the man who would set himself up as a god.

The novelist, however, softens the historian's verdict by bestowing in the last scene a semblance of manhood and courage upon the fallen Emperor. Nero is at bay, with the faithful Acte, Epaphroditus, and Phaon by his side. To the soldiers who come to arrest him he says: «Announce to the Senate my supreme contempt. I hold the knaves, who while I was sovereign slavishly licked my sandals, unworthy to crimson my brow with the flush of anger during the last moments of my life. Phaon, I thank you. And you too, Epaphroditus. Guard my corpse. Ask the new Cæsar not to forget that all human affairs are subject to change, and that it does not beseem the ruler of Rome to insult his conquered enemy in death.»

Ancient Rome in the Light of Recent Discoveries, by Rodolfo Lanciani, Professor of Archæology in the University of Rome, and Director of Excavations for the National Government and the Municipality of Rome: 1888. In his character of official investigator, Professor Lanciani has grouped, in this volume, various illustrations of the life of ancient Rome as shown in its recovered antiquities,—columns, capitals, inscriptions, lamps, vases; busts or ornaments in terra-cotta, marble, alabaster, or bronze; gems, intaglios, cameos, bas-reliefs, pictures in mosaic, objects of art in gold, silver, and bronze; coins, relics in bone, glass, enamel, lead, ivory, iron, copper, and stucco: most of these newly found treasures being genuine masterpieces. From these possessions he reads the story of the wealth, taste, habits of life, ambitions, and ideals, of a vanished people. The book does not attempt to be systematic or exhaustive, but it is better. It is full of a fine historic imagination, with great charm of language, and perennial richness of incident and anecdote which make it not only delightful reading, but the source of a wide new knowledge. With the true spirit of the story-teller, Professor Lanciani possesses an unusual knowledge of out-of-the-way literature which enriches his power of comparison and illustration. 'Pagan and Christian Rome,' 1892, made up in part of magazine articles, and intentionally discursive, attempts to measure in some degree the debt of Christian art, science, and ceremonial, to their Pagan predecessors. 'Ruins and Excavations of Ancient Rome, a Companion Book for Students and Travelers,'

1897, is, on the other hand, a systematic treatise on modern discovery, supplied with maps, diagrams, tables, lists, and a bibliography. The descriptions begin with the primitive palisades, and come down to the present time, treating prehistoric, republican, imperial, mediæval, and modern Rome; and the book, though more formal, is hardly less entertaining than its predecessors.

Annals of a Fortress: By E. Viollet-le-Duc: translated by Benjamin Bucknall, 1876. A work of highly practical fiction, telling the story through successive ages of an ideal fortress, supposed to have been situated at a point on a branch of the Saône River which is now of special importance in view of the present eastern frontier of France. The story follows the successive ages of military history from early times down to the present, and shows what changes were made in the fortress to meet the changes in successive times in the art of war. The eminence of the author, both as an architect and military engineer, enabled him to design plans for an ideal fortress, and to give these in pictorial illustrations. The work is as entertaining to the reader as it is instructive to the student of architecture, and the student of war for whom it is especially designed.

Army Life in a Black Regiment, by Thomas Wentworth Higginson. The First South Carolina Volunteers was the first slave regiment mustered into the service of the United States during the late Civil War. It was viewed in the beginning more in the light of an experiment than as an actual factor in the war, and Colonel Higginson, who left a company of his own raising to take command, tells the story of this experiment in the form of a diary, the first entry being dated Camp Saxton, Beaufort, South Carolina, November 24th, 1862; the last, February 29th, 1864. While the regiment did not engage in any great battles, it made many minor expeditions, was on picket duty, engaged in constructing forts, etc., all these duties being described in detail. The diary is valuable, in the first place, for the account of camp life, its privations and pleasures, work and recreation; secondly, for the description of the colored man as a soldier, and the amusing accounts of his peculiarities before freedom had made him «more like white men, less naïve, less grotesque.» Many quaint negro songs are given, and stories told in dialect. The diary displays great moderation and good taste,—merits never absent from Colonel Higginson's work; and had it no other merit, it would be delightful reading, from its vivid description of Southern scenes and its atmosphere of Southern life.

Ballads and Barrack-Room Ballads, by Rudyard Kipling. This volume is about evenly divided between poems written in English and those written in cockney dialect. The first half is serious; and most of its themes are found in Hindoo legends and wild sea-tales. The last half deals with the joys and woes of Tommy Atkins, and the various experiences of the British private, from the «arf-made recruity» to the old pensioner on a shilling a day. No such vivid portraiture of the common soldier, with his dullness, his obedience, and his matter-of-course heroism, has ever been drawn by any other artist. The book contains, among other favorites, 'Danny Deever,' 'Fuzzy Wuzzy,' and 'The Road to Mandalay', besides the grim story of Tomlinson, too ineffective either in virtue or sin to find place in heaven or hell.

Ballads, English and Scottish Popular, by Francis J. Child. Ten Parts, or Five Volumes, Imperial Quarto. (1897.) A complete collection of all known English and Scottish popular ballads; every one entire and according to the best procurable text, including also every accessible independent version; and with an introduction to each, illustrated by parallels from every European language. In its recovery and permanent preservation of songs which date far back of modern civilization,—songs which show the thought and feeling of the child-life of humanity, and the seed from which the old epics sprang,—the collection is of the highest value to the student of primitive history. It is a storehouse of language, of poetry, of fiction, and of folklore, so many times the richest ever made, so complete, learned, and accurate, as to occupy a final position. It is a monument of research, scholarship, and laborious service to literature,—and of the essential unity of all races and peoples in their popular poetry,—to have raised which was the work of a noble life.

Ballades and Verses Vain, by Andrew Lang. Mr. Lang's light and graceful touch is well illustrated in this little volume, containing some of his prettiest lyrics. He is fond of the old French verse forms, and the sentiments which belong to them. The gay verses are wholly gay; the serious ones are pervaded with a pensive sadness — that of old memories and legends. Mr. Lang's sober muse is devoted to Scotland, and after that to old France and older Greece; but whether grave or gay, his exquisite workmanship never fails him.

The Ring and the Book, by Robert Browning. This dramatic monologue, the longest and best sustained of Browning's poems, was published in four volumes in 1868–69, and is his greatest constructive achievement. This poem of twenty-one thousand lines contains ten versions of the same occurrence, besides the poet's prelude. It presents from these diverse points of view the history of a tragedy which took place in Rome one hundred and seventy years before. Browning, one day in Florence, bought for eightpence an old book which contained the records of a murder that of the olden time in Rome, with the pleadings and counter-pleadings, and the statements of the defendants and the witnesses; this Browning used as the raw material for 'The Ring and the Book,' which appeared four years later. The story follows the fate of the unfortunate heroine, Pompilia, who has been sold by her supposed mother to the elderly Count Guido, whose cruelty and violence cause her eventually to fly from him. This she does under the protection of a young priest named Giuseppe Caponsacchi, whom she prevails upon to convey her safely to her old home. She is pursued by the Count, who overtakes her and procures the arrest of the two fugitives, accusing her and Caponsacchi of having eloped. They are tried; and the court banishes Caponsacchi for three years, while Pompilia is relegated to a convent. Having at a later period been removed from there to her former home, she is suddenly attacked by the Count and several hired assassins, who brutally murder her and her two parents; then follows the Count's trial and condemnation for the murders, and (even in Italy) his final execution. The events of the tragedy are enumerated by the Count, Pompilia, Caponsacchi, the Pope, and others, each from his or her peculiar point of view; and two opposing aspects of the case as seen from outside are offered by «Half Rome» and «The Other Half.» Browning in conclusion touches upon the intended lesson, and explains why he has chosen to present it in this artistic form. The lesson has been already learned from the Pope's sad thought: —

> «— Our human speech is naught,
> Our human testimony false, our fame
> And human estimation words and wind.»

The Pope's soliloquy is a remarkable piece of work, and the chapters which contain the statements of Pompilia and Caponsacchi are filled with tragic beauty and emotion. The thought, the imagery, and the wisdom embodied in this story, make it a triumph of poetic and philosophic creation.

Aurora Leigh, a poem by Mrs. Elizabeth Barrett Browning, which appeared in 1857. She called it the «most mature» of her works, the one in which «the highest convictions upon life and art are entered.» It is in reality a novel in blank verse. The principal characters are Aurora Leigh, who is supposed to write the story; Romney Leigh, her cousin; Marian Earle, the offspring of tramps; and a fashionable young widow, Lady Waldemar. The book discusses various theories for the regeneration of society. The chief theme is the final reconcilement of Aurora's ideals with Romney's practical plans for the improvement of the masses. Bits of scenery, hints of philosophy, and many of Mrs. Browning's own emotions and reflections regarding art, are interspersed through the narrative. Aurora Leigh, the child of a cultivated and wealthy Englishman, is at his death sent from Tuscany to England, and put into the care of a prim maiden aunt. She devotes herself to study; refuses the hand of her rich cousin Romney, who has become a socialist; and goes to London to gain a livelihood by literary work. Romney Leigh wishes to afford society a moral lesson by a marriage with Marian Earle, a woman of the slums, who becomes involved in a tragedy which renders the marriage impossible, when Romney retires to Leigh Hall. Through an accident he becomes blind, and these misfortunes reveal to

Aurora her love for him; and the poem closes with a mutual exchange of vows and aspirations. It is filled with passages of great beauty, and ethical utterances of a lofty nature.

Poetry, History of English, by William John Courthope. The work which in their day both Pope and Gray contemplated writing on the history of English poetry, and which Warton began but never finished, has been taken up anew but with a far different scope by the professor of poetry at Oxford. His plan embraces a history of the art of English poetry — epic, dramatic, lyrical, and didactic — from the time of Chaucer to that of Scott, as well as «an appreciation of the motives by which each individual poet seems to have been consciously inspired.» He also inquires into «those general causes which have unconsciously directed imagination in England into the various channels of metrical composition.» Mr. Courthope believes that in spite of the different sources from which the English national consciousness is derived, there is an essential unity and consistency, so that both the technic of poetical production and the national genius — the common thought, imagination, and sentiment — may be traced in its evolution. He shows with great fullness the «progressive stages in the formation of the mediæval stream of thought, which feeds the literatures of England, France, and Italy,» and tries to connect it with the great system of Græco-Roman cultures so prominent before the death of Boethius. He also explores the course of the national language, to show the changes produced by Saxon and Norman influences on the art of metrical expression before Chaucer. To Chaucer himself are devoted less than fifty octavo pages, and this chapter does not appear in the first volume until it is more than half finished. The history closes with a careful account of the rise of the drama. Dry as the subject in its earlier stages threatens to be, Mr. Courthope's brilliant style and his wealth of illustration make it absorbingly interesting to the student. The second volume, after surveying the influence of European thought in the sixteenth century, and the effects of the Renaissance and Reformation, goes into a careful study of the works of Wyatt and Surrey, the court poets and the Euphuists, Spencer and the early dramatists, with all the various types of versifiers who were famous in that period. Mr. Courthope's broad and generous spirit, his keenness of analysis, his wide learning, and his clearness of vision, make his work, so far as it is completed, an ideal history of poetry.

Guy of Warwick. This old metrical romance belongs to that Anglo-Danish cycle from which the Norman trouvères drew so much material. 'King Horn' is perhaps the most famous poem of this cycle, but 'Guy of Warwick' was one of the most popular of those which appeared in the thirteenth century. The earliest existing manuscripts of this romance are in French; though it is supposed to have been written by Walter of Exeter, a Cornish Franciscan. It consists of about 12,000 verses, iambic measure, arranged in rhymed couplets. Although the value of this poem is less as literature than as a picture of ancient English manners, the story has considerable interest as an example of the kind of fiction that pleased our ancestors. The hero, Guy, is represented as the son of a gentleman of Warwick, living in the reign of King Edgar. The youth becomes great, after the fashion of mediæval heroes, entirely through his own unaided efforts. He is spurred on by his love for Felicia, daughter of Earl Rohand, for at first she scorns his suit because he has not distinguished himself; but when he sets out in search of adventures, they come thick and fast. He wins in a fight with Philbertus, kills a monstrous dun cow, makes peace between the Duke of Lovain and the Emperor, slays a dragon and a boar, with the help of Herraud rescues Earl Terry's lady from sixteen villains, travels with Terry and saves his father's life, and finally returns home to claim his bride. Not long after, he leaves Felicia to go on a pilgrimage. On his return, finding England invaded by the Danes, he kills in single combat the Danish giant, Colbrond. After his victory, entirely weary of the world, he retires to a cave and lives a hermit's life; all this time he is supported by alms, and sees no more of Felicia except for one brief interview just before he dies. Though Guy is probably a fictitious character, definite dates are given for his life, and he is

said to have died about 929. For those who can follow the quaintness of its middle English style, this poem is very attractive. The story has been told in an excellent modern prose rendering also.

Wuthering Heights, the one novel written by Emily Brontë, and the work which exhibited the remarkable quality of her genius, was published in December 1847, only a year before her death, when she was twenty-eight years old. The scene of the tale is laid in the rugged moorland country in the north of England, with which she was familiar from childhood; the persons are drawn from types only to be found perhaps in that country,—outlandish characters in whom gentility and savagery are united. The hero of 'Wuthering Heights' is Heathcliff, a man of stormy, untrained nature, brought as a child to Wuthering Heights, the home of the Earnshaw family, by Mr. Earnshaw, who had picked him up as a stray in the streets of Liverpool. He is reared with Earnshaw's two children, Hindley and Catherine; for the latter he conceives an intense affection, the one gleam of light in his dark nature. Catherine returns his love; but Hindley hates him. Hindley is sent away to college, but returns on his father's death, bringing with him a wife, who afterwards dies at the birth of a son, Hareton. Catherine meanwhile has made the acquaintance of Edgar and Isabel Linton, gentleman's children, living at Thrushcross Grange, not far from Wuthering Heights. In course of time, Catherine marries Edgar, though she loves Heathcliff. Isabel falls in love with Heathcliff, who marries her in the hope of revenging himself thereby on the Linton family. His cruel treatment drives her from him. She gives birth to a son, Linton; Catherine to a daughter, Catherine. The elder Catherine's death is precipitated by Heathcliff's stormy avowal of his continuing passion for her. Long after her death he plans to marry his son Linton to Catherine's daughter, because he hates them both, children as they are of marriages that should never have been. In this he is successful; but Linton dies, leaving Catherine a very young widow in the house of her dreadful father-in-law. Hareton Earnshaw, Hindley's son, and another object of Heathcliff's hate, is also one of the household. With the death of Heathcliff, and the union of Hareton and Catherine, the story ends. Heathcliff is buried by the side of his beloved Catherine. The greater part of the narrative is related by Nellie, the housekeeper at Thrushcross Grange, the old nurse in the Earnshaw family. Among the minor characters is Joseph, a servant in the same family, whose eccentric character is drawn with marvelous skill. The entire book remains a monument of unmodified power,—of strength without sweetness. Only at the close of the book, the tempest ceases, revealing for a moment the quiet spaces of the evening sky. The one to whom the strange troubled story had been related, seeks the graves of Heathcliff and Catherine:

«I lingered 'round them under a benign sky; watched the moths fluttering among the heath and harebells; listened to the soft wind breathing through the grass; and wondered how any one could ever imagine unquiet slumbers for the sleepers in that quiet earth.»

Agnes Grey, Anne Brontë's first novel, was published in December 1847, a year and a half before her death, when she was twenty-seven years old. Her talents were of the moonlight order. The book is but a pale reflection of the brilliant Brontë genius.

The heroine, Agnes Grey, the daughter of a clergyman in the North of England, becomes, through reverses of fortune, a governess. Her experiences are those of Anne Brontë herself, the unpleasant side of such a position being set forth. The book, however, ends happily in the marriage of Agnes to a clergyman. Although well written, it lacks the elements of strength and warmth. It lives by the name of the author rather than by its intrinsic merit.

God's Fool, by Maarten Maartens, a story of Dutch middle-class life, has for its central figure Elias Lossell, «God's Fool,» a man accidentally deprived in childhood of his eyesight, and in part, of his reason. Of great physical beauty, gentle in disposition, religious in spirit, he lives a kind of sacred, shut-apart life, while surrounded by the stormy passions, the greedy hates and loves, the envyings and jealousies, of

those in full possession of their faculties. His father, a rich merchant, has made two marriages. Elias, the child of the first, inherited vast wealth from his mother. Hendryk and Hubert Lossell, sons of the second marriage, find on their father's death that Elias is the richest of the family, and the head of the firm in which his money is vested. Taking advantage of Elias's helplessness, his half-brothers get his property into their hands, although apparently with his consent; but their greed brings upon them their own destruction. The most pleasing character of the book is the fool himself. His pure, noble, childlike nature perfumes the heavy worldly atmosphere that surrounds him; and he comes in as a kind of gracious interlude between the dramatic but sordid incidents of the plot. The story is well conceived, if slightly improbable; and like Maartens's other books, is told with vigor and grace.

Hammer and Anvil ('Hammer und Amboss'), by Friedrich Spielhagen (1869), is a novel grounded on a conception of the continual struggle between castes, arising largely from the character of the social institutions of Germany,—the nobility, the military organization, and the industrial conditions. The leading idea is expressed by one of the characters, the humane director of a house of correction, who says: «Everywhere is the sorry choice whether we will be the hammer or the anvil» in life. And the same character is made to express Spielhagen's solution of the difficulty when he says: «It shall not be 'hammer *or* anvil' but 'hammer *and* anvil'; for everything and every human being is both at once, and every moment.»

It is not, however, easy to trace the development of this idea as the motive of the book; for the novelist's power lies rather in his charm as a narrator than in constructive strength or analytical ability. In this, as in most of his stories, he obtains sympathy for the personalities he creates, and enchains attention by his gift of story-telling. Georg Hartwig, the hero of the novel, is brought into contact with a fallen nobleman, a smuggler, «Von Zehren the wild,» with his beautiful and heartless daughter Constance, and with a contrasted group of honorable and generous persons who teach him much. Chief of these is another Von Zehren, the prison director, an ideal character. His daughter Paula exercises the influence which opposes that of Constance in Hartwig's life, and leads him to new effort and success. Georg himself is one of those who by nature tend to become «anvil» rather than «hammer.» The story, though less famous than 'Problematic Characters' or 'Through Night to Light,' is a great favorite with German readers.

The Silence of Dean Maitland, by «Maxwell Grey» (Miss Mary G. Tuttiett). Cyril Maitland, a young clergyman of the Church of England, accidentally kills the father of a village girl whom he has led astray. The man's body is found, and circumstantial evidence points to Henry Everard, Cyril's lifelong friend and the lover of his twin sister. Cyril is silent; allows his friend to be sentenced to penal labor for twenty years. His sensitive soul suffers torture, but he cannot bear to lose the approval of man, which is very life to him. His little sister gives unconsciously the keynote of his character: «I think, papa, that Cyril is not so devoted to loving as to being loved.»

Endowed with a magnetic personality that fascinates all, with a rare voice, and with wonderful eloquence, Cyril Maitland who becomes almost an ascetic in his penances and self-torture, gains great honor in the church, becomes dean, and is about to be appointed bishop. Life has proved hard to him. His wife, and all his children save one daughter and a blind son, have died, and the thought of his hidden sin has never left him.

On the day before that in which he is to preach the sermon that will put him in possession of the highest place in the church, he receives a letter from Everard, who is out of prison after eighteen years of suffering, telling Cyril that he knows all, but forgives freely. This breaks the dean's heart. The next day he rises before the great audience of the cathedral and confesses all,—lays his secret soul bare before them. In the awful pause that follows the benediction, they approach Cyril, who has fallen into a chair, and find him dead.

The book falls just short of being great: it reminds one of 'The Scarlet Letter,' though it lacks the touch of the master hand.

Miss Ravenel's Conversion FROM SECESSION TO LOYALTY, by J. W. De Forest. Dr. Ravenel, a Southern Secessionist, comes North at the beginning of the War, with his Rebel daughter Lillie; her Secessionism being more a result of local pride and social prejudice than of any deep-seated principle due to thought and experience. Her conversion is due to her environment, social antagonism which she suffers on her father's account on their return to New Orleans, and the influence of her lovers, John Carter and Edward Colburne, each in turn her husband,—the War making her a widow after a short period of matronly duties. With the inexperience of youth, carried away by the appearance rather than the reality of perfection, she makes a wrong choice in her life companion; but death steps in before her mistake is fully comprehended. The character of John Carter, who dies a Brigadier-General, is strongly drawn: his excesses of sensuality, his infidelities to his wife, his betrayal of the trust assigned him by his government for personal aggrandizement, all cloaked by the personal magnetism which blinds those near him, and makes him a popular commander and his death a national loss. In contrast to this is the equally strong picture of Edward Colburne, a dutiful son, a brave soldier, a faithful lover and friend; meeting his enemies in open warfare with the same courage that he displays on the less famous battle-ground of inner conflict, where he struggles against his disappointment in love, his loss of deserved promotion and distressing conditions after the war, lightened only by the tardy love of the woman to whom he has remained faithful. The love episodes are the least interesting of the narrative. There are graphic descriptions of battles, those of Fort Winthrop and Cane River being the most noteworthy; cynical annotations of the red-tapeism and blunders of the War Department; and humorous sketches of the social life in New Orleans during the Northern occupation, with race clashings of aristocracy, Creoles, invaders, and freed negroes, besides many amusing anecdotes and details of army life,—all in De Forest's sharp black and white. The novel takes high rank among American stories.

Travels and Adventures of Baron Munchausen, The, by R. E. Raspe, published in England (1785), was founded upon the outrageous stories of a real man, one Baron Karl Friedrich Hieronymus von Münchhausen, born at Bodenwerder, Hanover, Germany, 1720; died there, 1797. He had served in the Russian army against the Turks. Later his sole occupation seemed to be the relation of his extraordinary adventures to his circle of friends. Raspe purported to have preserved these tales, as they came hot from the lips of the inimitable Baron. They are monuments to the art of lying as an entertainment. On one occasion, the hero, being out of ammunition, loaded his gun with cherry-stones. With these he shot at a deer. Coming across the same deer some time afterwards, he sees a cherry-tree growing out of his head. The Baron's other adventures are on a par with this; and his name has become a synonym for magnificent, bland extravagance of statement.

Andes and the Amazon, The, or ACROSS THE CONTINENT OF SOUTH AMERICA, by James Orton. In 1868, under the auspices of the Smithsonian Institution, Mr. Orton, who for many years was professor of natural history in Vassar College, led an exploring expedition to the equatorial Andes and the river Amazon; the experiences of the party being vivaciously set forth in this popular book. Before this exploration, as Mr. Orton explains, even central Africa had been more fully explored than that region of equatorial America which lies in the midst of the western Andes, and upon the slopes of those mountain monarchs which look toward the Atlantic. A Spanish knight, Orellana, during Pizarro's search for the fabled city of El Dorado in 1541, had descended this King of Waters (as the aborigines called it); and with the eyes of romance, thought he discovered on its banks the women-warriors for whom he then newly named the stream the «Amazon,»—a name still used by the Spaniards and the Portuguese in the plural form, Amazonas. Except for one Spanish exploration up the river in 1637, the results of which were published in a quaint and curious volume, and one French exploration from coast to coast eastward in 1745, and the indefatigable missionary pilgrimages of Catholic priests and friars,

the great valley remained but vaguely known. National jealousies had kept the river closed from foreign navigation, until, by a larger policy, it was made free to the flags of all nations in 1867. 'The Andes and the Amazon' is not intended to be a scientific record of newly discovered data. Whatever biological or archæological contributions it offers are sufficiently intelligible and accurate, and there is scattered through the three hundred and fifty pages of the book a large amount of general information, such as a trained observer would instinctively gather, and an intelligent audience delight to share.

Across America and Asia: 'Notes of a Five-Years' Journey around the World, and of residence in Arizona, Japan, and China,' by Raphael Pumpelly (sometime mining engineer in the service of the Chinese and Japanese governments), was first published in 1869. It is more than an ordinary record of travel, since the author during his residence in Peking gave special study to the political and economic situation of China. As he says in the dedication: «Many of the following pages relate to experiences illustrating the wisdom of the diplomatic policy which, in bringing China into the circle of interdependent nations, promises good to the whole world.»

The book is written in a familiar, interesting style, and bears constant witness to a close observation of men, manners, and things, and to an appreciation of dramatic or unusual incidents.

Across the Continent: 'A Summer's Journey to the Rocky Mountains, the Mormons, and the Pacific States' (May–September, 1865), by Samuel Bowles. A volume of newspaper letters and supplementary papers, by an exceptionally able journalist, designed to give to Eastern American readers an account of the nature, the material resources, and the social and industrial development, of the vast region between the Mississippi River and the Pacific Ocean; and with this to make revelations and raise discussion on such themes as the Pacific Railroad, the Mormons, and the mines. Mr. Bowles spent another summer vacation, 1869, in travel and exploration among the mountains of Colorado, and made a second book of newspaper letters on Colorado as 'The Switzerland of America.' He then incorporated the two sketches of far west journeyings in what was designed to be a new and permanent work. The papers were carefully revised, amplified, and illustrated, and a work made with the title 'Our New West,' 1869, in which the author attempted to convey some true idea of the condition and promise of the western half of the continent. Thoroughly well executed, Mr. Bowles's narrative of natural resources and of industrial developments remains full of interest. His vigorous style, keen insight, unfailing sense of humor, and judicial mind, made him an almost unrivaled observer and reporter.

Astoria: OR, ANECDOTES OF AN ENTERPRISE BEYOND THE ROCKY MOUNTAINS, by Washington Irving. (1836. Revised ed. 1849.) An early work, of a somewhat rambling and disjointed nature, comprising stories of expeditions by land and sea, but presenting the history of a grand scheme, devised and conducted by a master mind, the national character and importance of which fully justified the interest which Irving was led to take in it. The characters, the catastrophe of the story, and the incidents of travel and wild life, were easily made by Irving to have the interest of a novel; and in that light, not less than as a chapter of Far West history, the work does not lose its value by the lapse of time.

Sea Power, Present and Future, INTEREST OF AMERICA IN, by Captain A. T. Mahan. (1897.) A work of significance because of the author's idea of «an approaching change in the thoughts and policy of Americans as to their relations with the world outside their own borders.» The age of «home markets for home products» has about closed, in Captain Mahan's view, and the United States must consider interests reaching to all parts of the world. Although, therefore, his volume consists only of a collection of detached papers, and he makes no attempt to recast them into a continuous work, he yet puts over them a broadly significant title, and offers them to the reader as studies of a great theme. They are in that view of particular interest.

The Wreck of the Grosvenor, by W. Clark Russell. (1874.) This story of the British merchant marine is notable amongst sea novels for its fidelity to the life, some phases of which it vividly

portrays; and is the best by this author. The story is told by the second mate of the ship Grosvenor; and it relates the causes of dissatisfaction amongst the crew, and the harsh treatment of the men by a brutal and inhuman captain and chief mate. The troubles reach their climax in a mutiny, in which the captain and mate are killed by the crew. The mutineers finally desert the ship near the coast of America, and are lost in a gale. The ship also goes to the bottom; but the second mate and the few who were faithful to him are rescued when almost at the last gasp, by a passing steamer.

The gallant rescue from a sinking vessel in mid-ocean, of a beautiful and wealthy young lady with her father, brings into the story the necessary element of romance, and provides the second mate with a satisfactory partner for life.

The chief value of the book lies in the fact that it deals in a plain, straightforward manner, and without exaggeration, with some of the most glaring evils of the mercantile marine. Events like those recorded are familiar to every man who sailed the seas during the middle and even the latter part of this century, and they show to what an extent the power given by the law may be abused when placed in the hands of ignorant and brutal officers.

'The Wreck of the Grosvenor' is said to have been a powerful factor in reforming the laws relating to the merchant seamen in Great Britain. Apart from its humanitarian motives, it is interesting for the excellent descriptions of wind and weather, and of situations with which the sailor has to deal.

Prince of India, The, by Lew Wallace. (1893.) Both the title of this book, and the locality chosen by its author as a background for the story, awaken the interest of the reader. 'The Prince of India' is no scion of those ancient families that held sway over the country of Golconda, but is a Jewish shoemaker condemned by our Lord to wander over the earth until his second coming. This «Wandering Jew» is first introduced at the hidden sarcophagus of Hiram, King of Tyre, which he has not visited for one thousand years. Ten centuries before, he had found this mine of priceless jewels, and had concealed the spot for future exploration. He pays a short visit to Byzantium, where he possesses another treasure vault, and then departs for China for a fifty-years' stay. It is after the expiration of this period that he assumes the title of «Prince of India.» He is filled now with the purpose of teaching men that God is Lord under whatever form worshiped, and that all men should be united by the bond of brotherly love. The Mohammedans do not accept his teaching, and he next goes to Constantinople to reveal it to the Greek Church, though he is at this time in league with the heir-apparent of the Turkish empire. The thread of romance here appears in the love of the young Turk for the princess Irene, a relative of Constantine, Emperor of Byzantium, and also in the fondness of the «Prince of India» for a little Jewess named Lael, whom he adopts. The «Prince» is unsuccessful in his mission at Constantinople; and in rage and disappointment at the treatment he receives, he sets fire to his possessions and flees to the side of Mohammed, the heir of the Turkish empire. Then follows the capture of Constantinople, which is graphically set forth by the author. The fiery Mohammed weds the beautiful Irene, who tempers the victor's enthusiasm by her spirit of Christianity. «The Prince of India,» borne down on the battle-field and supposed to be dead, rises with renewed youth to wander forth again, an outcast and stranger to his generation. In many ways this book resembles 'Ben-Hur': it covers a period of many years, and its plot is built by putting together historical and geographical facts, and weaving in a thread of romance. The «boat-race» introduced in this story suggests the famous «chariot-race» in 'Ben-Hur.' The book has a value in awakening an interest in a fascinating period of history, and in fixing in the reader's mind many historic events and customs, while its treatment of the religious questions involved is broad and comprehensive.

White Rocks, The, by Édouard Rod. (1895.) In the Bois-Joli belonging to the Swiss commune of Bielle are two great rocks, called Les Rochers Blancs, about which twines a romantic legend. A noble lord who had loved a woman kept from him by some unknown barrier

had entered a Trappist monastery; the woman at the same time became a nun. But they met every night in the pine-trees of the Bois-Joli. They were faithful and loyal, and kept their vows; and just as they had bidden each other an eternal farewell, they were stiffened into stone side by side. History repeats itself in the life of the peasant pastor of Bielle, M. Trembloz. Among his parishioners is an aristocratic family, consisting of M. Massod de Bussens and his wife: «Madame de Bussens was not precisely beautiful, but she had a wealth of thick silky hair, which set off a forehead of exceeding purity; large sky-blue eyes, from which flashed at moments a repressed inward light; a charming mouth formed for smiling, but rarely seen to smile;» young in appearance, and slender as a girl. Her husband is a sanctimonious tyrant who has crushed out whatever love she may once have felt for him. M. Trembloz is simple-hearted, but gifted with marvelous eloquence; he sees that she suffers; he understands her, and it is only a question of a few meetings when they find themselves deeply in love. But like the mythical lovers of the White Rocks, they resolve to meet no more. Unfortunately, their secret is discovered and reported to M. de Bussens, who charges her with unfaithfulness. She confesses that she loves the pastor. Her husband is implacable, and sends her away, depriving her of their charming son Maurice, who loves her and is desperately afraid of his father.

M. Rod raises the eternal question of what shall be done with incompatible marriage, but makes no attempt to cut the Gordian knot. The petty society of a Swiss provincial town is graphically depicted; but perhaps the cleverest portrait in the book is the keen, ambitious Madame Trembloz, the mother of the pastor, who in her way is as much of a tyrant as is M. de Bussens in his. The episode of the young girl, Rose Charmot, who is brought before the directors of the Orphan Asylum and charged with having gone astray, brings to light all the narrowness of the self-righteous and Pharisaical spirit rampant in such a provincial town, and forms a background for the nobleness of the pastor and Madame de Bussens, who alone take the girl's part. The story is written in a fascinating style.

Madame de Maintenon, by J. Cotter Morison, is a brief but capable effort to extricate the memory of the famous Frenchwoman from willful misrepresentation, either by her friends or by her enemies. This study is a strong and thoughtful presentment of her extraordinary career, beginning with poverty and humiliation; culminating as Queen of France, wife of Louis the Magnificent; and ending in dignified seclusion at the convent school of St. Cyr, which she herself had established for poor girls of noble birth. But it is not mere narration, for Madame de Maintenon's character is drawn with sympathy, and keen although not obtrusive psychological analysis. Through all her experiences, whether clad in sabots and guarding poultry for her unwilling guardian and aunt, Madame de Neuillant; or as wife of the crippled poet of burlesque, Paul Scarron; or in her subsequent glory,—she is a shrewd utilitarian, making the best of her present, and concerning herself little with the future. She successfully serves two masters, and by clever scheming and religious devotion lays up treasure both in this world and in the next. Her friends have declared her to be an angel of goodness; her enemies have accused her of great deceit and immorality. Both were wrong. She was not passionate enough to be wicked, and her head always governed her heart. «A wish to stand well with the world, and win its esteem, was her master passion;» and her other chief preoccupation was with spiritual affairs, which she treats «as a sort of prudent investment,—a preparation against a rainy day, which only the thoughtless could neglect.» Her ruling characteristics were tact and good sense. They showed her how to make herself agreeable, and how to serve other people; and thus she gained the popularity she craved.

Barber of Seville, The, by Pierre Augustin Caron (who later assumed the *nomme de guerre* «Beaumarchais»), appeared in 1775 as a five-act French comedy. It is the first of the Figaro trilogy, the later plays being the 'Marriage of Figaro' and the 'Guilty Mother.' The whole drift of the 'Barbier,' as of the 'Mariage,' is a satirization of the privileged classes, from the political and «rights-of-man» point of view rather than from that of the social moralist.

The plays proved to be formidable political engines.

Full of sparkling, incisive, and direct dialogue, eminently artistic as a piece of dramatic construction, yet lacking the high literary merit which characterizes some of the author's other work, the 'Barbier,' the embodiment of Beaumarchais's vivacious genius, lives to the world in its leading character, Figaro the inimitable. The simple plot follows the efforts and «useless precautions» of Bartholo, tutor and guardian of Rosine,—a coquettish beauty loved by Count Almaviva,—to prevent his pupil-ward from marrying, for he himself loves her. But Bartholo is outwitted, though with difficulty, by younger and more adroit gallants, whose schemes form the episodes of the comedy. Don Basilio, an organist and Rosine's teacher of singing, is the typical calumniator, operating by covert insinuation rather than by open disparagement. Figaro is, as the title indicates, a barber of Seville, where the action is laid, though the play has an air unmistakably French. He is presented as a master in cunning, dexterity, and intrigue, never happier than when he has several audacious plots on hand. «Perpetually witty, inexhaustibly ingenious, perennially gay,» says Austin Dobson, «he is pre-eminently the man of his country, the irrepressible mouthpiece of the popular voice, the cynical and incorrigible laugher . . . who opposes to rank, prescription, and prerogative, nothing but his indomitable audacity or his sublime indifference.»

Malade Imaginaire, Le, by Molière. This comedy is in three acts, and was first produced in Paris in 1673. It was the last work of the author; and in it, as Argan, he made his last appearance on the stage. Argan, who imagines himself ill, is completely under the dominion of Monsieur Purgon his physician. By his advice, he wishes to marry his daughter Angélique to Thomas Diafoirus, a young booby, just graduated as a doctor. Béline, his second wife, wishes him to oblige both of his daughters to become nuns, that she may inherit his property. Angélique is at first pleased, thinking that he wishes her to marry Cléante with whom she is in love. Argan insists upon the marriage with Thomas, whose studied oratorical speeches entirely captivate him.

Béralde, the brother of Argan, pleads for Cléante, and tries to convince his brother of the charlatanism of his doctors and the selfish designs of his wife. Argan is deaf to all reason; but to please his brother, asks the apothecary to defer the administering of an injection. Purgon is indignant at this «crime of Lèse Faculté,» and to Argon's great despair, declines to treat him longer. Toinette, a servant-girl, disguised as a traveling physician, examines into his case, and tells him the diagnosis of Purgon was entirely erroneous. In her proper character she defends Béline, and to prove to Béralde that his opinion of her is false, asks Argon to counterfeit death. He does so, and learns the true character of his wife and Angélique's love for him.

He consents to her marriage with Cléante, with the proviso that he shall become a physician. Béralde suggests that Argan himself become one, assuring him that with the bonnet and gown come Latin and knowledge. He consents, and by a crowd of carnival masqueraders is made a member of the Faculty. To the questions as to what treatment is necessary in several cases, he replies: «Injection first, blood-letting next, purge next.» He takes the oaths to obey the laws of the Faculty, to be in all cases of the ancient opinion, be it good or bad, and to use only the remedies prescribed by the Faculty, even though his patient should die of his illness. It was when responding «Juro» (I swear), to one of these questions, that Molière was attacked by a fit of coughing, causing the rupture of a blood-vessel, from the effects of which he died a few hours later.

Avare, L' (The Miser) one of the most famous of Molière's prose comedies, first produced September 9th, 1668. It is founded on the 'Aulularia' of Plautus (which see above), and was paraphrased by Fielding in his comedy of 'The Miser.' Harpagon, a sexagenarian miser who incarnates the spirit of avarice, has determined to marry a young woman named Mariane, who lives in obscure poverty with her invalid mother. He has likewise determined to bestow the hand of his own daughter Elise upon Anselme, a friend and companion of his own age, who has consented to take her without a *dot* or marriage portion. But the young women prefer to choose their own lovers. Har-

pagon's son, Cléante, is the favored suitor of Mariane. Valère is desperately smitten with Elise, and for the purpose of wooing her has introduced himself into the Harpagon household under the guise of the house-steward. Harpagon's dearest possession is a casket containing ten thousand francs, which he has buried in his garden, and with which his thoughts are ever occupied. La Flèche, a valet, discovers the chest. Harpagon's despair and fury, the complications ensuing, and the distentanglement necessary to a successful stage ending, are given with all Molière's inexhaustible *verve* and humor.

Alzire, a well-known tragedy, by Voltaire. The time is the sixteenth century. Montèze, the native king of a part of Potosi, has, with his daughter Alzire and a large number of American Indians, fallen into the power of Guzman, the Spanish governor of Peru. The Spaniard falls in love with Alzire, who has become a Christian. Having been betrothed to an Indian chief now believed to be dead, she hesitates to marry the governor, but is persuaded by her father, and by Alvares the father of Guzman. After the marriage, Zamore, her first lover, reappears among a crowd of prisoners. His fury becomes uncontrollable when he learns that Guzman, who has already wrested from him everything else he valued,—power, wealth, and liberty,—has now deprived him of his betrothed. In vain does Alzire contrive the captive's escape. He will not fly without her. In disguise he penetrates to the chamber of his enemy, and mortally wounds him. Both Alzire and Alvares seek to save him, but cannot unless he adopts Christianity. He refuses; but when his rival Guzman says, «Your God has enjoined on you vengeance and murder: mine commands me to pity and forgive my murderer,» he is overcome, and makes a profession of faith. Dying, Guzman unites the lovers. This play is often rated as Voltaire's dramatic masterpiece. In elegance of diction, in picturesqueness and vigor of conception, it leaves little to be desired. The dramatist's intention was to contrast the noble but imperfect virtues of the natural man with those of the man trained under the influences of Christianity and civilization.

Atala, a romance of the American wilderness, by Châteaubriand, was published in 1801. In a letter in the Journal des Débats, the preceding year, the author makes this reference to it: —«In my work upon the 'Genius of Christianity, or the Beauties of the Christian Religion,' a certain portion is devoted exclusively to the poesy of Christianity; . . . the work is terminated by a story extracted from my 'Travels in America,' and written beneath the very huts of the savages. It is entitled 'Atala.'» 'Atala' is an extravagant and artificial but beautiful romance of two lovers,—a young Indian brave, Chactas (*i. e.*, Choctaw), and an Indian maiden, Atala. Châteaubriand drew his conception of Chactas—a savage, half civilized by contact with European culture —from the tradition of an Indian chief, who, having been a galley-slave at Marseilles, was afterwards liberated and presented to Louis XIV. The pivot of the romance is the power of Christianity to subdue the wildest passions of man. Atala, a Christian, has taken the vow of virginity by the death-bed of her mother. Afterwards she finds herself in love with Chactas, who has been taken prisoner by her tribe. She aids him to escape, and together they roam through the pathless forests of the New World surrounded by luxuriant nature, haunted by the genius of the wilderness, the genius of productive life. Chactas would fain be one with nature in his abandonment to instinct; but Atala, although she is consumed with love for him, is obedient to what she believes to be a higher law. In a great tempest of lightning and rain they lose their way, being found and sheltered by a pious hermit, Father Aubrey, who takes them to his cave. Atala tells him the story of her vow, and of her temptation. He replies that she may be released, but his assurance comes too late. She has taken a poison, that she may become death's bride ere she has given herself to another. The hermit fills her last hours with the comfort of his ministrations, and she departs reconciled and soothed. Chactas carries her in his arms to the grave prepared by the hermit, the wind blowing her long hair back against his face. Together they leave her to her sleep in the wilderness. 'Atala,' despite its artificiality, retains its charm to this day. Châteaubriand's savages are Europeans, his forests are in Arcadia; nevertheless the narrative has a fascination which gives it a place among the fairy-tales of fiction, — due not only to its charm of style but its noble elevation of thought.

Astrea ('L'Astrée'), a famous French novel, is in five volumes. The first volume appeared in 1609, the second was published in 1816, the third in 1619, and in 1627 his posthumous notes and manuscripts were compiled into the fourth and fifth volumes, and published by his secretary Baro. Probably no other novel was ever so successful, all cultivated Europe being enthusiastic over it for many years. The period is the fourth century. Céladon, a shepherd, lover of the beautiful shepherdess Astrea, lives in the enchanted land of Foreste. While their marriage awaits parental sanction, a jealous shepherd persuades Astrea that Céladon loves Aminthe. She therefore angrily repulses him. Céladon throws himself into the river Lignon, and Astrea faints on the bank. Her parents sorrow so bitterly over her grief that both soon die. Astrea may now weep unreservedly without being suspected of mourning for Céladon. But Céladon lives. He has been succored by the Princess Galatea and her attendant nymphs, taken to court, and tenderly cared for. Thence he escapes to a gloomy cavern, where he spends his time bewailing Astrea. Meeting a friendly shepherd, he sends a letter to «the most beautiful shepherdess in the world.» Astrea at once sets out to find him. Thus the story rambles on, a long, inconsequent sequence of descriptions, adventures, and moral reflections. War breaks out in Foreste. Céladon, who, disguised as a druidess, has become Astrea's friend is with her taken prisoner, but both escape. At last he reveals himself, but is repulsed. Once more he resolves to die; all the characters accompanying him to the Fountain of Truth, whose guardian lions devour hypocrites and defend the virtuous. They spare him; and Astrea, looking into the truth-revealing water, is at last convinced of his fidelity. Everybody is a model of virtue, and the story ends with a general marriage fête. Whether 'L'Astrée' requires a key is not important. Euric may have been Henri IV., Céladon and Astrea other names for D'Urfé and his wife Diane; but probably the story is fanciful. Its charm lies in its pastoral setting, and its loftily romantic conception of love. It is a day-dream, which solaced the soldier-author himself. The story is written in straightforward, fluent French, and is full of sentiment and ingenuity; but like so many other immortal works of fiction, it lives only in the limbo of the forgotten.

René, by François Auguste Châteaubriand, published separately in 1807. 'René' and 'Atala' are the fruits of Chateaubriand's American travels, and they abound in the exquisite description of natural scenery for which he is noted.

'René,' an episode of the prose epic 'Les Natchez,' is in effect a monologue of the young European of that name, who has fled to the New World and its solitudes; and who relates to his adopted father Chactas, and the French missionary Father Souël, his previous life and the causes of his self-exile. Seated under a great tree in the haunts of the Natchez Indians, of whose tribe Chactas is a chief, the young man tells his listeners the story of his boyhood, and his restless wanderings from land to land in search of mental peace. He has passed through ancient countries and modern, has studied humanity in its earliest monuments and in the life of his own day, and finding no satisfaction in any phase of life, has remained long in forest solitudes,—only to meet there thoughts of death.

He tells further how he was rescued from this temptation by the love of his sister Amélie, who came to him and led his mind back to life, then disappeared from his sight forever in the living death of a convent, where she hid a heart oppressed by a feeling for René too strong for her peace. The tragedy of his sister's confession has driven René to these wildernesses.

The episodes of René and Atala are beautiful in melody and description, but inevitably unreal in their suggestions of Indian life and character. As a kind of compromise between the forms of prose and poetry, the whole work is perhaps less thoroughly satisfactory than would be an equally fine attempt in either department of literature.

Adrienne Lecouvreur, a play by Scribe and Légouvé, which first appeared in 1849, possesses witty dialogue and strong dramatic situations. The scene is laid in Paris, in March 1730, Maurice, Count de Saxe, a former admirer of the Princess de Bouillon, now loves and is loved by Adrienne Lecouvreur, a beautiful actress of the Comédie Française; who, not knowing his real name and

rank, believes him a poor soldier of fortune. Though the action resulting from this mistake occupies the space of two days only, it is very complicated; yet the unity of the play is vividly clear, and the strongly contrasted characters stand out with great distinctness, while the dialogue is epigrammatic and full of power.

Clélie, a romance in ten volumes by Mademoiselle de Scudéri. The name of her brother figured on the title-pages of the first volumes; but the secret of the authorship having been discovered, her name replaced it. It would be difficult to summarize the incidents of this once famous production. The subject is the siege of Rome after the expulsion of Tarquin the Proud. The heroine is the young Roman girl who was a hostage of Porsena, and swam across the Tiber under a shower of arrows from the Etruscan army. Lucretia, Horatius, Mucius Scævola, Brutus, and all the heroes of the young republic, are actors in the drama; and all are desperately in love, and spend most of their time in asking questions and solving riddles that have a serious connection with love, and especially with a very mysterious species of gallantry, according to the taste of the time in which it was written. They draw maps of love on the noted country of Tendre. We see the river of Inclination, on its right bank the villages of Jolis-Vers and Epîtres Galantes, and on its left those of Complaisance, Petits-Soins, and Assiduities. Further on are the hamlets of Abandon and Perfidie. By following the natural twists and turns of the river, the lover will have a pretty fair chance of arriving at the city of Tendre sur-Estime; and should he be successful, it will then be his own fault if he do not reach the city of Tendre-sur-Inclination. The French critics of the present century do not accept Boileau's sweeping condemnation of Clélie; they consider that the work which excited the admiration of Madame de Sévigné and Madame de La Fayette has merits that fully justify their admiration. The manners and language assigned the Roman characters in the romance are utterly ridiculous and grotesque; but if we consider the Romans as masks behind which the great lords and ladies of the time simper and babble, its pictures of life are as true to nature as anything in literature. The fashionable people who recognized themselves under their Roman disguises were charmed with Mademoiselle de Scudéri's skill as a portrait-painter. The work marks the transition from the era of Montaigne to that of Corneille; and as such may, to some extent, be considered epoch-making.

Odd Number, The, an English translation by Jonathan Sturgis, of thirteen stories by Guy de Maupassant, appeared in 1889. Each tale is an admirable example of the literary art which made Maupassant the acknowledged master of the short story. All show an acute realization of the irony of life, and are written in a pessimistic strain. The unerring choice of words, the exquisite precision of the descriptive touches, carry home the sensation which Maupassant wished to convey. Many kinds of life are revealed.

In 'The Piece of String,' we have the petty shrewdness, thrift, and obstinacy, of the Norman peasant. Mâitre Hanchecorne, on his way to the market-place, is seen to pick up something from the ground and thrust it into his pocket. Thereupon he is accused of stealing a missing purse. His find was only a bit of string; but neither his guilt nor innocence can be proved, and he rests under the imputation all his days. In time he himself is almost persuaded of his guilt.

'La Mère Sauvage' is a study of the primitive passions of an old peasant woman, who, learning that her son has been killed by the Prussians in battle, avenges him by burning to death the four kindly young Prussians who have been quartered upon her.

'The Necklace' is a picture of bourgeois life. Monsieur Loisel, a petty official, and his pretty young wife, are honored with an invitation to an official reception. On their return, Madame Loisel loses the diamond necklace which she has borrowed from her rich friend, Madame Forestier. Without mentioning the loss, they make it good, thus incurring a debt which burdens the rest of their lives. It takes ten years to pay it; and they become inured to work and poverty, and prematurely old. Meeting Madame Forestier one day, Madame Loisel tells her the whole

story. «My poor Mathilde!» says her friend, «My necklace was paste, worth at most five hundred francs.» There is something poignant about the continual revelation of needless pain in these tales; but their brilliancy, their vividness, their admirable art, and unerring sense of «values,» will long compel a hearing for them.

Lion of Flanders, The, by Hendrik Conscience, published in 1838. In this Flemish historical romance, among the best he has written, the author deals with one of the most glorious episodes in his country's history; the expulsion of the armies of Philip le Bel in the thirteenth century from Flemish soil by a rising of the common people. His hero is Robert de Bethune, the «Lion of Flanders»; whose father, Guy de Dampierre, had incurred the enmity of his French suzerain by siding with the English king. The story opens with a stirring picture of the turbulence and fury of the Flemings on learning of the approach of the French army. Conscience shows in this novel that he was a close student of Sir Walter Scott. He has a thorough knowledge of the manners as well as of the history of the period in which its scenes are laid, and he has been entirely successful in giving a faithful and lifelike conception of Flanders in the thirteenth century.

Blind, The ('Les Aveugles'), by Maurice Maeterlinck, the young Belgian poet-dramatist, is a play of symbolism, which, like the earlier 'The Intruder,' is one of the writer's best-known and most striking works. It is an eerie kind of allegory. On an island, in a mystic norland wood, under the night stars, sit a company of blind folk, men and women, under the guidance of an old priest returned from the dead. They grope about in a maze and query as to their location and destiny,—a strange, striking effect being produced by the grewsome setting of the scene and the implication of the words, through which the reader gathers that this is a symbolic picture of life, in which mankind wanders without faith or sight in the forest of ignorance and unfaith, depending upon a priestcraft that is defunct, and knowing naught of the hereafter. The poetry and humanity of this picture-play are very strong. A good English translation of this and other dramatic pieces by Maeterlinck has been made by Richard Hovey.

En Route, a novel, by J. K. Huysman, is translated by Kegan Paul. The author, whose literary career began in 1875, has devoted himself largely to what may be termed a kind of brutal mysticism. His works 'Marthe,' 'Les Sœurs Vatard,' and 'En Ménage,' deal largely with themes that are sordid and scarred with hatred and ugliness, as if his mission were mainly to portray «la bêtise de l'humanite.» A morbid delight in what is corrupt leads to a corrupt mysticism. What is known as Satanism finds its extreme expression in his novel 'La-Bas.' It is a «surfeit of supernaturalism producing a mental nausea.» 'En Route' depicts the «religious» conversion of a young debauché of Paris, Dartal by name,—a character who first appears in 'La-Bas.' He is blasé, empty of motives of capacity for pleasure or endeavor. He takes to visiting the churches; feels a certain spell produced by the ritual and music; and at length, drawn into the monastic retreat of La Trappe, he becomes a convert to religion, and dwells with delight and much fine analysis on his experience of a kind of ecstasy of restraints, a «frenzy of chastity.» The story is autobiographic: «the history of a soul.» It abounds in passages of great brilliancy and beauty; and in some of the meditations on the inner meaning of the ritual, and the effect of the music of the church, his interpretations will meet with a very sympathetic response from many readers. His description of the Breviary is a splendid piece of writing. The book may be called a faithful account of the «ritualistic disease,» as it affects the French mind. «It was not so much himself advancing into the unknown, as the unknown surrounding, penetrating, possessing him little by little.» He closes suddenly with his entering into the «night obscure» of the mystics. «It is inexpressible. Nothing can reveal the anguish necessary to pass through to enter this mystic knowledge.» The soul of the writer seems to think aloud in the pages of his book; he frankly portrays his condition: «too much writer to become a monk; too much monk to remain a writer.» The reader remains in doubt, after all, as to whither the hero of the book is *en route*.

Ghosts, a powerful play by Henrik Ibsen (1881), gives dramatic embodiment to the modern realization of heredity. Ibsen, treating this subject on its tragic side, considers the case of the darker passions as they are handed down from father to son. The fatalistic atmosphere of 'Ghosts' resembles that of a Greek drama. It is a Greek tragedy translated into the littleness and barrenness of modern life.

Oswald Alving, the son of a dissipated, worthless father, has been brought up by his mother in ignorance of his dead parent's shame. Yet he has within him the seeds of a transmitted disease,—the evil sown by a previous generation. He has gone into the world to make a name for himself, but he is forced to return to his mother's home. He drinks to excess, and he exhibits tendencies to other more dangerous vices. His wretched mother sees in him the ghost of his father; she sees the old hateful life clothed in the form of the boy she has reared so carefully. He himself feels the poison working in his veins. The play closes upon the first sign of his incipient madness. In this drama, the mother, Mrs. Alving, is the type of the new woman in revolt against the hideous lies of society, because she has suffered through them. She is learning to think for herself; to weigh social morality in the balances. Her adviser, Pastor Manders, has been called «the consummate flower of conventional morality.» He is a type of the world's cautiousness and policy in matters ethical; of that world's disposition to cover up or refuse to see the sins of society. He is of those who make of marriage a talisman to juggle away vice.

'Ghosts' is perhaps the most remarkable of Ibsen's dramas in its searching judgment, its recognition of terrible fact, its logical following of the merciless logic of nature.

Rougon-Macquart, Les, by Émile Zola. There is perhaps no literary work of the last part of the century that has caused so much comment as this series of twenty novels, relating the natural and social history of a family under the Second Empire. It is a phenomenon that cannot be ignored in a history of literature, not only because of the variety of subjects treated, but from the fact that the author, being the acknowledged head of the so-called school of naturalism, has carried his theories farther than any of his disciples. In 1869 he began his task,—a study in hereditary influence, with a complete genealogical tree, and a plan for twenty novels,—from which very little variation is seen when the series is completed twenty-two years after. Beginning with the Coup d'État in 1852, he ends his series with the downfall of Napoleon III., adding 'Doctor Pascal,' which is a résumé of the series. With the ancestors whom the author chooses for his characters we should perhaps expect that animal passion would be the motive of most of these novels; but one must charge M. Zola with poor judgment or a departure from the scientific spirit, when he places a character, which by his own deductions seems to show no trace of the family «lesion,» in 'La Terre,' the coarsest one of the series—for Macquart is the most decent of the entire community. Whatever may have been the author's intention, the general public does not read his books as a study in heredity. Each one is complete in itself; and while in 1896 the first novel of the series had reached a sale of only 31,000 copies, there had been sold 113,000 copies of 'La Terre,' 176,000 of 'Nana,' and 187,000 of 'La Débâcle.' The first to appear was 'La Fortune des Rougons' (The Rougon Family: 1871). Adelaide Fouqué, whose father was insane, was married in 1786 to Rougon, a dull, easy-going gardener. After her husband's death she had two illegitimate children, Antoine and Ursule, by Macquart, a drunkard and a smuggler. The offspring of the marriage was Pierre Rougon. By chicanery, Rougon obtains possession of the property, sells it, and through marriage with a daughter of a merchant, enters into an old business firm. Ursule is married to an honest workman named Mouret; and Antoine, who inherits his father's appetite for drink, marries a market-woman, also intemperate.

'La Curée' (Rush for the Spoil: 1872) is a study of the financial world of Paris at the time Haussmann laid out the boulevards. Aristide, son of Pierre, who has changed his name to Saccard, becomes immensely wealthy by political intrigue,—acting as straw-man for the government in the purchase of the property needed to lay out the new boule-

vards. He is helped by his elder brother Eugène, who has entered political life.

'La Conquête de Plassans' (The Conquest of Plassans: 1874). The struggle for the control of a village in which the Abbé Faujas obtains complete ascendency over Marthe Rougon, who is married to François Mouret. The latter, accused of insanity, is placed in an asylum, and finally becomes insane. Escaping, he sets fire to his house, destroying himself and the abbé therein.

'Le Ventre de Paris' (The Markets of Paris; or, Fat and Thin: 1875). Lisa Macquart is the member of the family who, as a market-woman, furnishes opportunity for a detailed study of the markets. Zola looks upon this work as a sort of modern Iliad, the song of the eternal battle between the lean of this world and the fat. Of this book a prominent critic said that he had been able to read it only by holding his nose.

'La Faute de l'Abbé Mouret' (The Abbé's Temptation: 1875). A study of the clergy, religious life, and mysticism, in which Serge Mouret is the leading character. It is almost needless to say that the abbé does not resist temptation; but by repentance he is able later to perform, with little perturbation, the burial service over the woman he had loved.

'Son Excellence Eugène Rougon' (His Excellency Eugène Rougon: 1876). A story of political life, in which are realistic descriptions of the Imperial Court, of the functions of Prime Minister (Rougon) and his cabinet, and a careful pen picture of Napoleon III., his manners and customs.

'L'Assommoir' (Drink: 1877). A story of life among the workmen of Paris, and of the killing effect which the cheap drinking-shop has on them. Gervaise, the daughter of Antoine, is the character around whom the scenes revolve. It was this work which brought Zola his reputation and fortune.

'Une Page d'Amour' (A Love Episode: 1878). A physical and psychological study of the various phases of a woman's passion. The struggle is between her love for her child and her passion for a doctor who has saved the child's life. The night on which she cedes herself to the doctor, the child, looking from an open window for her return, contracts a sickness from which it dies. Hélène, the daughter of Ursule, is the family representative. There are fine descriptions of Paris seen from a height, varying with the spiritual phases of the characters.

'Nana' (1880). A study of the life of a courtesan and actress. Nana is the daughter of Gervaise and the drunkard Coupeau. She grows up in the streets and disreputable haunts until she comes under the notice of a theatre manager. Her great physical beauty attracts men of all classes, and none resist her. The grandest names are soiled; and those who do not leave with her their fortunes, leave their honor or their life. The greatest fortunes are dissipated by her, and yet at her door is heard the continual ring of the creditor. She contracts the black smallpox, and dies deserted and wretched. The description of her appearance after death is a shocking contrast to the pictures of voluptuousness in the other scenes.

'Pot-Bouille' (Piping Hot: 1882). A study of the life of the bourgeoisie. Octave, the son of François Mouret, comes to Paris determined to make his fortune through women's love for him. A study of life in the tenement flats, where the skeletons of the different family closets are made to dance for our amusement, to the music of the servants' quarrels ascending from the kitchens.

'Au Bonheur des Dames' (The Ladies' Paradise: 1883). A study of the mammoth department stores. Octave, by his marriage with the widow Hedouin, and her subsequent death, becomes proprietor of the shop. A description is given of the growth of the business, of the struggle for existence by the smaller stores and of their being swallowed up by the giant, and of the entire routine of a great store.

'La Joie de Vivre' (How Jolly Life Is!). Pauline Quenu, the daughter of Lisa, is a foil to the character of Nana: a woman of well-balanced mind, giving up her lover to her friend, and upon their separation, taking their child and becoming its true mother. Always triumphant and smiling, she is ever sacrificing herself to the selfish, whining egoism of those who surround her.

'Germinal' (Master and Man: 1885). A study of life in the mines. The illegitimate son of Gervaise, Étienne

Lanier, a socialist, is forced to work in the mines. Low wages and fines cause a strike, of which Lanier is one of the leaders. He counsels moderation; but hunger drives the miners to desperation, and force is met by force. Several are killed, Lanier is deported, and the miners fall back into their old slavery. This work is generally considered to be the author's best.

'L'Œuvre' (Labor: 1886). A study of artist life. Claude Lanier, illegitimate son of Gervaise, a painter with a vivid power of conception, lacking the power of execution; and, in despair of attaining his ideal, hangs himself before an unfinished picture.

'La Terre' (The Soil: 1888). A study of peasant life and the greed for land; a greed which causes hatred between sisters, neglect of parents, and ends in the murder of Jean Macquart's wife by her sister. This story abounds in vulgarity, and the brutish instincts of the peasants make them lower than the beasts that surround them. It has aroused more opposition than any other of his works.

'Le Rêve' (The Dream: 1888). This has been likened to a fairy story; and it is said Zola wrote it in deference to the sentiment against his admission to the Academy, to show that his strength did not wholly lie in «realism.» Angelique, the illegitimate daughter of Sidonie Rougon, is placed in a foundling asylum, and adopted by a family whose occupation is the making of church vestments. She dreams of her prince, who soon presents himself in the person of a painter of church windows, who is really the son of a bishop who took orders after his wife's death. He opposes his son's marriage to a woman of the lower classes; but consents when called to administer the last sacrament to Angelique, and she dies in her husband's arms.

'La Bête Humaine' (Human Brutes: 1890). A study of railway life, in which Jacques Lanier, a locomotive engineer, inherits the family «lesion» in the form of a maniacal desire to murder women. There is a stirring description of a struggle on a moving locomotive between Lanier and his drunken fireman, in which both are precipitated under the wheels, and the express train is left to drive along without check.

'L'Argent' (Money: 1891). A study of stock speculation and «wild-cat» companies. Aristide Saccard, having lost his wealth, starts the «Banque Universelle» for the exploitation of different schemes in the Orient. A description is given of the unscrupulous methods employed to float great schemes. Saccard's bank becomes the leading institution of the stock exchange. Subscriptions pour in by the million,—widows, orphans, and millionaires fighting to get the shares; and Saccard is the financial ruler, rolling in wealth and luxury. Then comes the struggle with the «bears,» the final defeat, and the ruin of the investors.

'La Débâcle' (The Downfall: 1892). A study of the Franco-Prussian War and the Siege of Paris. Napoleon III. again enters on the scene, in the most degrading and belittling position imaginable. Jean Macquart is the hero of the tale.

'Le Docteur Pascal' (1892). Pascal Rougon, son of Pierre, has collected all the data relating to his family, and sums up their history. Adelaide Fouqué is insane; Eugène, a deputy to Congress; Saccard, an editor; Octave, a successful merchant; Jean Macquart, married again and father of a healthy family. Doctor Pascal diagnoses his own mortal disease, hour by hour; and as he feels the last moment approaching, jumps from his bed, adds the date and cause of his death to the genealogical tree, as well as the birth of his illegitimate child by his niece, in the words, «Unknown child to be born in 1894. What will it be?»

Salammbo, by Gustave Flaubert. (1864.) This historical romance was the fruit of M. Flaubert's visit to the ruins of old Carthage, and is a kind of revivification of the ancient capital and its people. The scenes testify to the great erudition of the author, but critics complain that the picture has too little perspective. All is painted with equal brilliance—matter essential and unessential.

The sacred garment of Tanit is made the object around which the action revolves; and the fate of Carthage is bound up in the preservation of this vestment within her walls. The central point of the story is the boundless passion of Matho, a common soldier among the mercenaries, for Salammbô, the beautiful daughter of the great Hamilcar; and the fate of the vestment of Tanit continually overshadows the fate of his love. By a mad act of daring, he gets possession of the carefully

guarded treasure, and through its influence on the popular mind, heads a rising of the troops, who proceed against Carthage. Urged on by the High Priest, Salammbô is persuaded that it is her sacred duty to recover the stolen vestment, and so bring back the protection of the goddess to the arms of Carthage. Under his instruction, she is led secretly by night to the tent of Matho to obtain the vestment. Obedient to the pontiff, she endures the soldier's wild transports of joy, and succeeds in carrying away the vestment, which in his self-forgetting adoration he has wrapped about her. Fortune returns to the Carthaginians, the rebellious leader is taken, and Salammbô's wedding to the man of her father's choice is made the scene of Matho's martyrdom. Looking down at the torn and dying man, whose eyes alone retain the semblance of humanity, Salammbô suddenly recalls the tender babble of those agonized lips, the adoration of those eyes on that night in his tent. She realizes what this man has suffered for love of her, and her heart breaks. In the act of drinking the wine her bridegroom offers, she sinks back dead. And thus the two beings whose touch has profaned the garment of Tanit pass from the earth. The most brilliant of romances dealing with the classic world, this story holds its place through all variations of popular taste, among the masterpieces of fiction.

Jack, by Alphonse Daudet (1876), is a story of experience and emotion. Less skillful treatment would have made so tragical a tale revolting. But Daudet does not content himself with cold psychological analysis or brilliant exposition of character. His dominant quality is a passionate sympathy, which communicates itself to his readers, and forces them to share his pity or anger or admiration. Jack, introduced to us as a pretty boy, beautifully dressed, might have lived an adequate life but for his light and selfish mother. He is sacrificed to her moral weakness, and to the bitter selfishness of his stepfather D'Argenton. The latter, a noble idealist in theory, while petty and base in practice, is jealous of this inconvenient, superfluous Jack, and thrusts him outside the home. Jack's life is a long martyrdom, from his homesick days with the little black King of Dahomey, in a nondescript school somewhat like the Dotheboys Hall made famous by Dickens, until his final «release» from a bed in the charity hospital. He becomes dull, sickly, inert; but his finer qualities die hard, and are perhaps only latent even during his worst days of labor in an iron foundry, and of fevered exhaustion as stoker on an ocean steamer. But life never becomes quite hopeless; for love and sympathy reach even to Jack, and offer him a partial compensation. After the publication of 'Jack,' Daudet wrote a sketch of the original of the hero; for in its main outline the story is a true one. Here, as usual, he took a framework of fact, upon which his poetic instinct and sympathetic imagination reared a memorable work of art.

Problematic Characters ('Problematische Naturen'), a romance by Friedrich Spielhagen. (3 vols., 1860.) For this, his first important production, Spielhagen chose as motto a quotation from Goethe, in which is to be found the underlying thought of the romance: «There are problematical natures which are not equal to the conditions among which they are placed, and whom no conditions satisfy. Thence arises the monstrous conflict which consumes life without enjoyment.» In the narrative, the strongest illustration of this class of persons is the character of Oswald Stein, the hero. He is introduced as private tutor in a noble family; as a man of good, honorable, and kindly intentions, and of much personal charm. But the development of the story shows him to lack one essential trait, in the absence of which his courage and his warmth prove insufficient to the demands of duty; he is inconstant. The three volumes lead him from one experiment in the realm of sentiment to another,—his most striking experience involving Melitta, a beautiful and warm-hearted lady of rank in the neighborhood. Oswald proves himself incapable of a real fidelity and lasting affection towards any of the fair beings who lavish their hearts upon him. One of them says of him that he is fickle simply because he forever pursues an unattainable ideal, and is forever disappointed! This aspiring and sympathetic soul arouses sympathy, however, only in his character of faithful and brotherly friend to his charge, Bruno. Bruno

himself is another problematic character, but he is not called upon to set his fitful temper and stormy heart against the hard necessities of life: he dies while still a loving, heroic, moody boy, little understood, and loved by few. At his death, Oswald departs for fresh scenes; and the conclusion of the romance is not at all a conclusion of the action, which is reached in a later novel.

Robert Falconer, a story, by George Macdonald. (1875.) Robert Falconer is brought up by his grandmother in a little Scotch town. His mother had died when he was too young to remember her. His father was worthless and dissipated, and had left home when Robert was a mere child. The most vivid impression of Robert's youth, an impression that colored the whole course of his life, is his grandmother's anguish over her son; whose soul, according to her rigid Scotch theology, is lost forever. Robert grows up with the settled purpose of finding and reclaiming his father. His youth is outwardly uneventful, but he early revolts against the theology of his grandmother, and his doubts of the existence of God cause him great mental struggles. His neighbor, Mary St. John, a calm, high-souled woman, exerts a great refining influence over him. He develops a talent for music, and learns secretly to play on his grandfather's violin; but Mrs. Falconer, his grandmother, finding the violin in Robert's possession, burns it as an instrument of the Devil. When Robert goes to Aberdeen to college, his protégé, a poor boy nicknamed Shargar, follows him, and the two live together with the rigid economy so frequent among Scotch students. In Aberdeen, Robert meets the man who has the deepest influence over him, Eric Ericson, and his father's friend Dr. Anderson. Eric is troubled by the same doubts as Robert; and being of a more sensitive, fiery nature, is even more distressed thereby. Eric wins the heart of Mary St. John, who has always been Robert's divinity; but he dies before they can be married. Robert travels, and studies medicine for five years. Dr. Anderson, at his death, has left Robert his property; and the latter returns to Scotland, and then goes to London. There he spends his time and money helping the poor, and soon has a company of earnest men and women to help him, with Mary St. John at their head. After waiting so many years, he at last finds his father, sunk to the lowest depth of poverty and degradation. He gradually wins his affection, and restores him to health. They start for India together; but the ship is lost, and they are never heard from again.

This is not at all a story of action, nor is it told with great skill: it is mainly an account of the growth of Robert's soul. His strong good-sense, courage, and helpfulness, are shown. The story has the decided metaphysical character of all Macdonald's stories.

Old Sir Douglas, by the Hon. Mrs. Norton. (1871.) The thread of plot which this story follows is this: By the death of his father, a Scotch gentleman, Douglas Ross comes into possession of a large estate; and by the death of his only brother immediately afterwards, is made the guardian of a nephew, Kenneth, legitimatized on that brother's death-bed. The boy inherits his father's profligate tendencies, and as he grows to manhood becomes a daily anxiety to his uncle. It is in Italy, where he has been called by Kenneth's bad conduct, that Sir Douglas meets and marries Gertrude Skifton, who has already refused Kenneth, and is made most unhappy by his unkindness. The scene changes to Glenrossie, the Scottish home, where the conditions are not improved, but made harder by the presence of a malignant stepsister. Good deeds, however, bear fruit as surely as evil ones. From this point the complications multiply, and many calamities threaten; but the blameless lives of Sir Douglas and his gentle wife do not close in darkness. The story is one of the battle of life waged in an obscure corner of the world: interesting because it is typical; realistic almost to the point of offense, were it not that its realism is not willful but subserves an end.

Grey Days and Gold, by William Winter, is a record of the author's wanderings in England and Scotland, and of his impressions of beauty in those countries. In the preface he writes: "The supreme need of this age in America is a practical conviction that progress does not consist in material prosperity, but in spiritual advancement. Utility has long been exclusively worshiped. The welfare of the future lies

in the worship of beauty. To that worship these pages are devoted.» The book is written with the enthusiasm of one to whom a new world has opened. Because the author sees his England with undimmed eyes, what he says of it is fresh and vital and original. The classic shrines of England, the haunts of Moore, old York, Bath, and Worcester, Stratford, London, and Edinburgh, become new places and new cities seen for the first time. In this summer light of appreciation the entire volume is steeped. It is written in an intimate conversational style, with the warmth of one who must share his pleasant memories with others.

Log-Book of a Fisherman and Zoologist, by Frank Buckland. (1875.) The chapters of this book were originally published as articles in the periodical Land and Water. They all have some bearing on zoölogy; and possess such titles as 'Exhibitions Outside the Cattle Show,' 'King Charles the First's Parrot,' 'Foot of Napoleon's Charger,' 'Fish at Great Grimsby Docks,' 'Singing Mice,' 'Experience of a Whitstable Diver,' 'The Woodpecker and the Bittern,' 'Reminiscences of Natural History in Scotland,' 'My Monkeys,' etc. The book is agreeable light reading; always entertaining, and often instructive. In the chapter on 'Horseflesh Dinner at the Langham Hotel,' the author's opposition to hippophagy is recorded; while the chapter on 'Dinner of American Game at the Langham Hotel' is duly appreciative. The account of a fight between a scorpion and a mouse, in which the mouse comes off victorious, is very curious. The essayist is a firm believer in the value of observation. He thinks the education of the present day is too much restricted to book-learning, taking quite too much for granted the authority of whatever ideas and opinions obtain the authenticity of print. Adults, even more than the young, he thinks, should be not only trained to observe and impress exact images of objects on the memory, but to use their fingers in analyzing and drawing, and above all, in dissecting beasts, birds, and fishes, so as to understand their wonderful structure and mechanism. Few naturalists have united exact knowledge and minute observation with so agreeable a faculty of description as has Mr. Buckland.

Master, The, by I. Zangwill. (1895.) This story is the biography of an artist; and in it the reader is led to an artist's London, and wanders through an artist's world. From early boyhood the ruling passion of Matthew Strang's life is a love of art and a desire to paint pictures. A poor boy, struggling against poverty and misfortune, he ever keeps this goal in view. Overwhelmed by want and suffering, he marries a young woman his intellectual inferior, but possessed of a small competency by which he is enabled to pursue his beloved vocation. He becomes a great artist; and the distance widens between him and his commonplace wife, who has no appreciation of his work or ideals. Matthew Strang is courted by distinguished people, and breathes an atmosphere that intensifies the contrast with his own home, which he rarely visits. He is thrown into the society of Eleanor Wyndwood, a beautiful and accomplished woman. She is his ideal, and he falls in love with her. He feels that inspired by her companionship he could achieve the highest success. Eleanor returns his love; and Strang is on the point of forgetting all but his passion for her, when he is suddenly awakened to the realization that his highest duty lies in the renunciation of his desires. He goes back to his nagging, prosaic wife, and irritating household, having bid farewell to his love and art. But the latter is not to be taken leave of; for, away from the whirl of society and in the solitude of his out-of-town studio, he toils to accomplish his best work. Here «the master» at last produces his greatest pictures; here he becomes not only master of his art, but «master of his own soul.» Throughout the book the point of view is profoundly poetic, and the character of «the master» is developed with truly masterly skill: as are also the portraits of Billy, the artist's deformed brother; the sharp-tongued Rosina, his wife and his foster-sister, steadfast Ruth Hailey, whose gentle influence and self-effacing love are contrasted with the more selfish affection of the impressionable and impulsive Eleanor. The book is filled with clever epigrammatic phrases, and abounds in humor.

Robin Gray, by Charles Gibbon. (1873.) The scene of this clever story is laid in Scotland, at a place not

far from Ayr. Opportunity is thus given for a very good sketch of Scotch life and character. The book derives its name from one of the central figures, Robin Gray, a farmer, who marries the daughter of a fisherman. She, Jeanie Lindsay, was engaged to one James Falcon, supposed to have been lost at sea. Falcon returns; and through jealous blindness Robin Gray is led to believe that his wife is about to run away with Falcon, with whom he quarrels. On the same night a murder is committed, and suspicion falls upon Gray. Through the devotion of his wife, Gray is cleared, and the murderer brought to justice. Most of the mischief is caused by Nicol M'Whapple, whose iniquities assume huge proportions as the story proceeds. He is the Laird of Clashgirn, and is found to have unlawfully come into possession of the estate, which in fact belongs to Falcon, whose real name is Sutherland. M'Whapple endeavors in several different ways to get Falcon killed, and the quarrel between Falcon and Gray is caused by M'Whapple's intrigues. When at last his villainy is exposed, he conveniently dies, and saves the reader from the pain of a trial and execution. In the end, Robin Gray and his wife are reconciled: and Falcon, or Sutherland, who has become Laird of Clashgirn, goes away for a six-years' voyage; from which he returns reconciled to the loss of his love, and finds another love.

Juggler, The, by Charles Egbert Craddock. The story departs in some degree from the traditions of Miss Murfree, though her scenes are still laid in the Tennessee mountains. Her hero, Lucien Royce, is not only an amateur athlete of renown, but he can do tricks of legerdemain, and he possesses other fascinating accomplishments. Being intrusted by his firm with a large sum of money, and losing it in a shipwreck, he dares not return to his home in the city, fearing that his story will not be believed. He is reported dead; and fleeing to the Cumberland Mountains, weakly accepts the excuse fate has offered. His reputed death causes many complications. A valuable property is held on life tenure,—his being the life chosen, a compliment to his athletic reputation. Shilly-shallying with the questions of responsibilities which arise, deaf to moral obligations and the rights of others, coquetting with the affections of the girl Phemie Sims, with whose family he resides at Etowah Cove, playing a daily farce to the eyes of the simple mountaineers, his existence implies a double meaning in the title,—juggler of morals, juggler of emotions, juggler of self-respect and manhood. The study of character made in this book is fresh and honest, and the story is interesting.

Love Me Little, Love Me Long, was published in 1857. In this story, Charles Reade turned away from his wonted exposition of social abuses to write a love story, pure and simple. It is a pleasant study of upper middle-class English life. Lucy Fountain, a young heiress, has two guardians,—her uncle Mr. Fountain, and Mr. Bazalgette the husband of her mother's half-sister; and she divides the year between their two homes. She is pretty, charming, and useful; and both Uncle Fountain and Aunt Bazalgette want to establish her close at hand by choosing a husband for her. But Lucy is indifferent both to Mr. Hardy, the banker selected by her aunt, and Mr. Talboys, the man of ancient lineage who is favored by her uncle. She falls in love with David Dodd, a manly young sailor in the merchant service, who loves her, but who recognizes her social superiority, while he is forced to admit that his Lucy is freakish,—now kind, now cold. To escape importunity at home, she runs away and stays with her old nurse, where David discovers and wins her. They have a few blissful weeks together before David sails on the Rajah, of which through Lucy's influence he has been made captain. The story is simple, but full of homely incident, clever dialogue, shrewd character-drawing, and overflowing humor. With its sequel, 'Very Hard Cash,' it is considered among the best of Reade's novels. Lucy herself is the type of woman oftenest drawn by Reade,—pretty, emotional, noble at heart, but given to coquettish deceits and uncertain moods, until steadied by love.

Marjorie Daw, by Thomas Bailey Aldrich. The well-known story of Marjorie Daw is developed through the correspondence of two young men, named respectively John Flemming and Edward

Delaney. The latter seeks to relieve the tedium of his friend's sick-room by a description of his neighbor, Marjorie Daw. He paints her charms in glowing colors, and enlarges upon her attractions, the wealth of her father, and the delightful colonial mansion in which she dwells. Flemming, who is completely fascinated with his friend's description, falls in love with the maiden, and presses Delaney for more and more particulars, which he generously furnishes, until he has convinced Flemming that Marjorie has been led to reciprocate his feelings. The critical moment at last arrives when Flemming, having sufficiently recovered, telegraphs that he intends to press his suit in person. His friend, now realizing how serious the affair has become, endeavors frantically to prevent Flemming from carrying out his purpose; but finding his efforts unavailing, he departs hastily from town, leaving a note of explanation behind him. Flemming arrives, receives Delaney's note, and encounters the surprise of his life. This short story was first published in 1873, and is a very characteristic piece of Mr. Aldrich's clever workmanship.

Italian Journeys, by W. D. Howells, is the record of leisurely excursions up and down the land,—to Padua, Ferrara, Genoa, Pompeii, Naples, Rome, and many other towns of picturesque buildings and melodious names, from Capri to Trieste. Mr. Howells knows his Italy so well, that though he writes as a foreigner, he is in perfect sympathy with his subject. He knows the innkeepers, guides, and railway men to be dead to truth and honesty, but he likes them; and he knows that Tasso's prison never held Tasso, and that the history of most of the historic places is purely legendary, but he delights to believe in them all. He sees in the broken columns and fragmentary walls of Pompeii all the splendor of the first century, that time of gorgeous wealth; and in an old house at Arquá, he has a vision of Petrarch writing at his curious carved table. In crumbling Herculaneum his spirit is touched to wistful sympathy by a garden of wild flowers: «Here—where so long ago the flowers had bloomed, and perished in the terrible blossoming of the mountain that sent up its awful fires in the awful similitude of Nature's harmless and lovely forms, and showered its destroying petals all abroad—was it not tragic to find again the soft tints, the graceful shapes, the sweet perfumes, of the earth's immortal life? Of them that planted and tended and plucked and bore in their bosoms and twined in their hair these fragile children of the summer, what witness in the world? Only the crouching skeletons under the tables— Alas and alas!» His love of the beautiful is tempered by a keen sense of humor; and the combination makes his volume a delightful record, with the sunshine of Italy shut between its covers.

Foregone Conclusion, A, by W. D. Howells, (1875,) one of his earlier and simpler novels, relates the love story of Florida Vervain, a young girl sojourning in Venice with her mother, an amiable, weak-headed woman, of the type so frequently drawn by the author. The daughter is beloved by the United States consul, a Mr. Ferris, and by Don Ippopolito, a priest. The latter is a strongly drawn, interesting study. He is a man whom circumstances rather than inclination led into the priesthood. From the hour of his ordination he finds the holy office an obstacle to his normal development. He has the genius of the inventor; has spent years in perfecting impossible models. Florida Vervain becomes his pupil in Italian. Her young enthusiasm leads her to believe that if Don Ippolito were only in America his inventions would receive fruitful recognition. She proposes that he accompany her and her mother to Providence. He, in the first joy of the prospect, declares his love for her. She is horror-stricken because «he is a priest»; and her refusal of him eventually brings about his death. These events open the eyes of Ferris, whose jealousy of the poor priest had led him into a sullen attitude towards the woman he loved.

The novel, despite a happy ending, is overshadowed by the tragic central figure of Don Ippolito. The priest and the girl are remarkably vivid, well-drawn characters. There is just enough of the background of Venice to give color to the story.

Almayer's Folly, by Joseph Conrad, is a novel of Eastern life, whose scene is laid on a little-known river of Borneo, and whose personages are fierce Malays.

cunning Arabs, stolid Dutch traders, slaves, half-breeds, pirates, and white renegades. Almayer, the son of a Dutch official in Java, has been adopted in a sort of way by one Captain Lingard, a disreputable English adventurer, who persuades him to marry a Malay girl, whom also he has adopted, the sole survivor of a crew of Malay pirates sent by Lingard to their last account. The story is crowded with adventure, and the characters stand out, living creatures, against a gorgeous tropical background. But its merit lies in its careful rendering of race traits, and in its study of that dry-rot of character, indecision, irresolution, procrastination. It is quite plain that the sins Mr. Conrad imputes to his «frustrate ghosts» are «the unlit lamp and the ungirt loin.»

Woman in White, The, an early and notable novel by Wilkie Collins, was published in 1873. Like his other works of fiction, it is remarkable for the admirable manner in which its intricate plot is worked out. The narrative is told by the different characters of the story in succession. The first narrator is Walter Hartright, a drawing-master, who has been employed by Mr. Frederick Fairlie of Limmeridge House, in Cumberland, England, to teach drawing to his nieces, Laura Fairlie and her half-sister Marian Halcombe. Laura bears a strange resemblance to a woman who had accosted him on a lonely road near London,—a woman clothed entirely in white; who, he afterwards discovers, is an Anne Catherick, supposed to be half-witted, and, when he met her, just escaped from an asylum. In her childhood Anne had been befriended by Laura's mother, Mrs. Fairlie, because of her resemblance to Laura, and by her had been dressed in white, which Anne had worn ever since in memory of her benefactress. Hartright discovers also that there is some mystery in the girl's having been placed in an asylum by her own mother, without sufficient justification of the act.

Walter Hartright falls in love with Laura Fairlie; but she is betrothed to Sir Percival Glyde of Blackwater Park, Hampshire. Sir Percival has a close friend, Count Fosco, whose wife, a relative of Laura's, will receive ten thousand pounds on her death. The marriage settlements are drawn up so that Sir Percival himself, in the same event, will receive the whole of Laura's fortune. Laura had pledged her dead father to marry Sir Percival, but she has no love for him. Marian Halcombe goes with her to Blackwater Park. There, in the form of a diary, she carries on the narrative where Walter Hartright discontinued it. A plot is hatched by Count Fosco, who is a strong villain, and by Sir Percival, who is a weak one, to get Laura out of the way and obtain her money, by taking advantage of the resemblance between her and Anne Catherick, who at the time is very ill. By a series of devices Laura is brought to London, and put into an asylum as Anne Catherick; while the dying Anne Catherick is called Lady Glyde, and after her death buried as Lady Glyde. These events are told by the various actors in the drama. By the efforts of Marian, who does not believe that her sister is dead, she is rescued from the asylum. Walter Hartright, seeking to expose Sir Percival's villainy, discovers that he is sharing a secret with Anne Catherick's mother; that Anne knew the secret, and had therefore been confined in an asylum by the pair: the secret being that Sir Percival had no right to his title, having been born out of wedlock. Before Hartright can expose this fraud, Sir Percival himself is burned to death, while tampering with the register of the church for his own interest. In the general clearing-up of affairs, it becomes known that the Woman in White was the half-sister of Laura, being the natural child of her father Philip Fairlie.

The story ends with the happy marriage of Laura to Hartright, and with the restoration of her property.

Armadale, by Wilkie Collins 1866. The plot of this, like that of 'The New Magdalen,' and other of its author's later novels, is a gauntlet of defiance to the critics who had asserted that all the interest of his stories lay in the suspension of knowledge as to the dénouement. The machinery is in full view, yet in spite of this disclosure, the reader's attention is held until he knows whether the villain or her victims will come out victorious. This villain is one Lydia Gwilt, who, as a girl of twelve, has forged a letter to deceive a father into letting his daughter throw herself away. Hateful and hideous as is

her character, Lydia is so drawn as to exact a certain pity from the reader, by reason of her lonely childhood and her strong qualities. The few minor characters of the book, though distinct enough, do not detain the reader, eager to know the fate of poor Ozias, the hero, who is a lovable fellow. Among the few minor characters in this novel are Mrs. Oldershaw, Mr. Felix Bashwood, and Mr. Pedgift the lawyer.

Barbara's History, by Amelia Blandford Edwards, appeared in 1864. It is the romance of a pretty girl, clever and capable, who, passing through some vexations and serious troubles, settles down to an unclouded future. Barbara Churchill is the youngest daughter of a selfish widower, who neglects his children. When ten years old, she visits her rich country aunt, Mrs. Sandyshaft, with whom she is far happier than in her London home. Here she meets Hugh Farquhar, owner of the neighboring estate of Broomhill; a man of twenty-seven, who has sowed wild oats in many lands and reaped an abundant harvest of troubles. He makes a great pet of Barbara, who loves him devotedly. The story thenceforth is of their marriage, her jealousy in regard to an Italian girl whom her husband has protected, and an explanation and reconciliation. It is well told, the characterization is good, and Barbara is made an extremely attractive little heroine.

Airy Fairy Lilian, by Mrs. Hungerford ("The Duchess"), needs no elaborate plot to make it interesting. Its slender thread of story traces the willful though winsome actions of Lilian Chesney. An orphaned heiress — piquant, airy, changeful, lovable — she lives, after the death of her parents, with Lady Chetwoode. Sir Guy Chetwoode, her rather young guardian; Cyril, his brother, and Florence Beauchamp, his cousin, complete the household. Sir Guy, staid, earnest, and manly, alternately quarrels with and pays sincere court to his ward, winning her after she has led him a weary chase, the details of which form the chief charm of the story. Cyril, twenty-six, pleasant but headstrong, finds his love in a fair young widow, Mrs. Arlington, about whose character an unfortunate haze of doubt has been cast — to be dissipated, however, in the end. The ambitious Florence, as vapid as she is designing, fails to impress Sir Guy, and contents herself with a Mr. Boer, appropriately named. Two of Lilian's cousins, Arthur Chesney (a vain suitor for her hand), and Taffy Musgrave (a young British red-coat whom everybody likes), add no little interest to the group, who are of a marrying mind generally. Wholesome, pretty, not too serious, the story maintains its interest to the last without introducing any startling episodes. It paints a pleasant picture of English country life, with sufficient fidelity to detail and an agreeable variety of light and shadow.

Samuel Brohl and Company, a novel, by Victor Cherbuliez. (1879.) One of the most entertaining productions of a writer who excels in delicate comedy, and has given readers an agreeable change from the typical "French novel"; though it has little substance or thought. The action occurs during the year 1875, in Switzerland and France. Samuel Brohl, a youth of lowest origin, is bought by Princess Gulof, who educates him, and then makes him nominally her secretary. He tires of her jealous tyranny and runs away, assuming the name and history of Count Larinski. Antoinette Moriaz, an heiress of romantic notions, who undervalues the love of honest Camille Langis because "there is no mystery about him," supposing Samuel to be the Polish hero he impersonates, thinks she has found the man she wants at last. Madame de Lorcy, her godmother and Camille's aunt, suspects "Count Larinski" of being an adventurer; and is finally helped to prove it by the Princess, Samuel's former mistress, who recounts to Antoinette how she bought him of his father for a bracelet, which bracelet Samuel has given the girl as a betrothal gift. Disillusionized, she breaks with Samuel, saying pathetically, "The man I loved was he whose history you related to me" (*i. e.*, Count Larinski). Camille visits Samuel to get back Antoinette's letters and gifts, contemptuously refuses a challenge, and buys the keepsakes for 25,000 francs. The bargain concluded, Samuel theatrically thrusts the bank-notes into a candle flame, and repeats his challenge. In the resulting duel, Camille is left for dead by Samuel, that picturesque scamp fleeing to America. Camille recovers, and eventually his devotion to Antoinette meets its due reward.

Allan Quatermain, by H. Rider Haggard, rehearses the adventures of the old hunter and traveler who tells the story, and whose name gives the title to the book. He is accompanied from England on an African expedition by Sir Henry Curtis — huge, fair, and brave — and Captain Good, a retired seaman. They take with them Umslopogaas, a trusty and gigantic Zulu, who has served before under Quatermain. At a mission station the party leads an expedition to rescue the daughter of the missionary, Flossie Mackenzie, who had been captured by hostile blacks. The interest of the book is found in the swift movement of the narrative, and the excitement of incessant adventure.

Underground Russia, by Stepniak. The former editor of Zemlia i Volia (Land and Liberty), who for many years hid his identity under the pseudonym of «Stepniak» (freely translated «Son of the Steppe»), wrote in Italian a series of sketches of the revolutionary and Nihilistic movement in which he had taken such an important part. The introduction gives a succinct history of the individualistic propaganda which resulted in Russia in a certain measure of freedom for women, and which, at the expense of much suffering and many young lives sacrificed, spread a leaven of liberalism through the vast empire of the Tsars. Stepniak traces the successive changes that have taken place in the attack on Autocracy before and since 1871. He defends even the Terrorism that leveled its weapons against the lives of the highest in power. He who had himself been delegated to «remove» certain of the enemies of liberty, could not help arguing in favor of assassination as a political resource. Under the sub-title of 'Revolutionary Profiles,' he draws pen-portraits of some of his acquaintances among the Nihilists: Stepanovich, Dmitri Clemens, Valerian Ossinsky, Prince Krapotkin, Dmitri Lisogub, Jessy Helfman, Viera Sassulitch, and Sophia Perovskaya. The last half of the volume describes various attempts at assassination, and of escape from prisons or Siberia. As a description of the propaganda and methods of the revolutionists in attempting to free their country from governmental tyranny, and as a statement of their aims and purpose, this little work, of one of their number, desultory and inartistic as it is, will be invaluable to the future historian. It will at least show the desperate earnestness and self-sacrificing spirit of some of Russia's noblest sons and daughters. For English readers, the work has the disadvantage of spelling Russian names in an unfamiliar (that is, in the Italian) manner. It was written in 1881; and the year after was published in England, with a preface by Pavel Lavrof.

Vera Vorontsoff, by Sonya Kovalevsky. Sonya Kovalevsky, whose fafather was a general at the head of the Russian artillery, adopted the Nihilistic procedure of making a fictitious marriage, for the purpose of securing her intellectual freedom. She became one of the most famous mathematicians of Europe, won the Bordin prize, and was for ten years professor of mathematics in Stockholm University. Her marvelous achievements in science did not prevent her from suffering on the womanly side of her complex nature. Undoubtedly something of her own life history is to be read between the lines of her novel, 'Vera Vorontsoff,' which she is said to have written in Swedish. It relates simply but effectively the story of the youngest daughter of a Russian count, ruined partly by his own extravagances and partly by the emancipation of the serfs. The girl grows up with little training until Stepan Mikhailovich Vasiltsef, a professor from the Polytechnic Institute of Petersburg, removed from his position on account of seditious utterances, comes to reside on his little neighboring estate and teaches her. They end by falling in love; but Vasiltsef, who inclines to take the side of the peasants in their differences with their former masters, is «interned» at Viatka, and dies there of consumption. Vera sacrifices herself by marrying a poor Jewish conspirator, condemned to twenty years' imprisonment, and thereby commuting his punishment to exile to Siberia, where she joins him. The character of Vera is carefully drawn in the genuine Russian method; she is the type of the self-sacrificing maiden of gentle birth, of which the annals of Nihilism are full. There are a few pretty descriptions, as for instance, that of the approach of the spring on the steppes; but the force of

the story lies in its pictures of life at the time of the liberation of the serfs. It has been twice translated into English. The author died in 1891, at the age of forty-one.

Tent Life in Siberia, by George Kennan. (1870.) The author of this book of exploration and adventure was employed, in 1865–67, by the Western Union Telegraph Company, in its audacious scheme of building an overland line to Europe by way of Alaska, Bering's Strait, and Siberia, — a futile project, soon forgotten in the success of the Atlantic Cable. He tells the story of the undertaking from the side of the employees, — a story known to few even of the original projectors. It is a record of obstacles well-nigh insuperable met and overcome with astonishing patience and courage; of nearly six thousand miles of unbroken wilderness explored in two years, from Vancouver's Island to Bering's Straits, and from Bering's Straits to the Chinese frontier; of camping in the wildest mountain fastnesses of Kamtchatka, in the gloomy forests of Alaska and British Columbia, and on the desolate plains of Northeastern Siberia; of the rugged mountain passes of Northern Asia traversed by hardy men mounted on reindeer; of the great rivers of the north navigated in skin canoes; of tents pitched on northern plains in temperatures of 50 and 60 degrees below zero.

Though the enterprise failed in its special aim, it succeeded in contributing to our knowledge of a hitherto untraveled and unknown region. Its surveys and explorations are invaluable. The life and customs of the natives are minutely described; while the traveler's sense of the vastness, the desolation, and the appalling emptiness of this northern world of snow and ice conveys a chill almost of death to the sympathetic reader. The book is written in the simple, business-like style that, when used by men of action to tell what they have done, adds a great charm of reality to the tale.

French and German Socialism in Modern Times, by Richard T. Ely, associate professor of political economy in Johns Hopkins University. (1883.) The author says: «My aim is to give a perfectly fair, impartial presentation of modern communism and socialism in their two strongholds, France and Germany. I believe that in so doing I am rendering a service to the friends of law and order.» He further says: «It is supposed that advocates of these systems are poor, worthless fellows, who adopt the arts of a demagogue for the promotion in some way of their own interests, perhaps in order to gain a livelihood by agitating laborers and preying upon them. It is thought that they are moved by envy of the wealthier classes, and, themselves unwilling to work, long for the products of diligence and ability. . . . This is certainly a false and unjust view. The leading communists and socialists from the time of Plato up to the present have been, for the most part, men of character, wealth, talent, and high social standing.» The work begins with an examination of the accusations brought against our present social order. It acknowledges the existence of wrongs and abuses, and it conveys the warning that the time is not far distant when, in this country, we shall be confronted with social problems of the most appalling and urgent nature. «It is a laboring class,» the author says, «without hope of improvement for themselves or their children, which will first test our institutions.» Without expressing any personal view as to how threatening evils may best be avoided, and holding that only a fool would pretend to picture the ultimate organization of society, he describes the principal French and German plans of reform that have been proposed. These include the systems of Babœuf, Cabet, Saint-Simon, Fourier, Louis Blanc, Proudhon, French socialism since Proudhon, Rodbertus, Karl Marx, the International Association, Lassalle, the Social Democracy, Socialism of the Chair (*i. e.*, the socialism held by professors, among whom he includes John Stuart Mill), and Christian Socialism. While endeavoring to do justice to Karl Marx, he thinks Lassalle the most interesting figure of the Social Democracy; speaks of the more or less socialistic nature of some of Bismarck's projects and measures; and rejoices that socialists and men of all shades of opinion are more and more turning to Christianity for help in the solution of social problems. The book is fair, uncontroversial, and full of information concerning the many different schools of French and German socialism.

Methods of Social Reform, by William Stanley Jevons. (1883.) This volume appeared, with a preface by the author's wife, after his too early death in 1882, the papers composing it having already been published in the Contemporary Review. Professor Jevons takes the view that the possible methods of social reform are well-nigh infinite in number and diversity, becoming more numerous as society grows more complex, and that the recognized methods at any given time are to be used not disjunctively but collectively. In this volume, he considers Amusements, Public Libraries, Museums, «Cram» (in its university sense), Trades Societies, Industrial Partnerships, Married Women in Factories, Cruelty to Animals, Experimental Legislation, and the Drink Traffic, Systems of Conveyance of Documents, other than the Post-Office under government control, the Post-Office Telegraphs and their Financial Results, Postal Notes, Money Orders and Bank Checks, a State Parcel Post, the Railways and the State. His Inaugural Address before the Manchester Statistical Society, his opening address as president of section C of the British Association, and a paper on the United Kingdom Alliance, economic science and statistics, are also given. Libraries he regards as one of the best and quickest paying investments in which the public money can be used, attributing the recent advance in British library economics and extension largely to American example. The paper on 'Cram' takes the view that while the method of university examinations is not perfect, it is the most effective known for enforcing severe and definite mental training, and of selecting for high position the successful competitors; while any system of preparation for the examinations that leads to success is a good system. He favors co-operation and profit-sharing, but opposes government ownership of the railways. In all his work, Professor Jevons has shown that his practical and exact mind is always informed by a spiritual and ethical influence that gives his conclusions a special weight on their moral side; and this work, written with great clearness and attractiveness, is no exception to the rule.

Man and Nature; or, PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY AS MODIFIED BY HUMAN ACTION. By George Perkins Marsh. (1864.) A work of great research and admirable exposition of interesting facts; showing how human action, such as the clearing away of forests, the drainage of land, the creation of systems of irrigation, etc., very greatly modifies the conditions belonging to the surface of the earth. Not only are the matters treated of great practical importance, but the pictures of conditions and changes in different lands, and over the many varieties of the earth's surface, are very entertaining. The work became at once a standard with international recognition; a considerably enlarged Italian edition was issued at Florence in 1870; and a second American edition, with further changes, appeared in 1874. In this final form the title was altered to 'The Earth as Modified by Human Action.' The earlier title was peculiarly appropriate; as it is not the earth only which the modifications by the hand of man reach, but the course of nature, climate for example, in connection with the earth, or vegetation wholly created by human action. In every way the book is a most suggestive one.

Sandford and Merton, by Thomas Day. The history of Sandford and Merton has afforded entertainment and instruction to many generations of boys since its first publication about 1780. Portraying the social ideas of the English of more than a hundred years ago, it can hardly be regarded, in the present day, as exerting a wholesome influence,—in fact, it is chiefly remarkable for its tone of unutterable priggishness.

Master Tommy Merton in this story is the son (aged six) of a wealthy gentleman who dwells chiefly in the island of Jamaica. Tommy's short life has been spent in luxury, with the result that he has become an unmitigated nuisance. Harry Sandford, on the contrary, though the son of a poor farmer, was even at an early age replete with every virtue; and when the two boys are placed under the instruction of a Mr. Barlow, an exceptionally wise and good clergyman, he is continually used as an example to the reprehensible Tommy. Morals are tediously drawn from every incident of their daily lives, and from the stories which they read in their lesson books. 'The Gentleman and the Basket-Maker'; 'Androcles and the Lion'; 'History of a Surprising Cure

of the Gout,' and other stories of a like nature, form the food on which these young intellects are nourished.

Not the least remarkable feature of the book is the polished language used by these children of six years of age; and this juvenile can now only be regarded as an excellent example of the literature with which our grandfathers and great-grandfathers were regaled in their youth.

Thomas Day is said to have been a man of an eccentric turn of mind, and to have educated two foundling girls with the idea of marrying one of them. The marriage did not take place, and he gave them each a portion and married them to tradesmen; he himself marrying a Miss Milnes in 1778, when he was thirty years of age. He died eleven years later, through a fall from his horse which he was trying to break in upon a system of his own.

The Scouring of the White Horse, by Thomas Hughes. The colossal image of a white horse, hewn upon the chalk cliff of a Berkshire hill, is a lasting monument of the battle of Ashdown. It was constructed in the year 871, by King Alfred the Great, marking the site of the turning-point of the battle, and is the pride of the county.

The «pastime» of the scouring of the white horse was inaugurated in 1736, and has been held at intervals of from ten to twenty years ever since. The whole countryside makes of it the grand holiday of Berkshire. The farmers for miles around, with pick and shovel, remove the accumulations of soil from the image, so that it stands out in bold relief, clear and distinct as when first completed.

After this is accomplished, the two succeeding days are devoted to athletic sports,—horse and foot races, climbing the greased pole, wrestling matches, and backsword play. The hill is covered with booths of showmen and publicans, and rich and poor alike join in the festivities of the occasion.

The particular «pastime» recounted in this book occurred in 1857; and the experiences of a prosperous Berkshire farmer and his guest, a former schoolmate, lend a personal flavor and interest to the story.

The book is made for boys, and no writer excels Mr. Hughes in the vivid description of manly sports: like his exciting accounts of the cricket match and the boat-race in his famous 'Tom Brown' stories, and 'The Scouring of the White Horse.'

Alice in Wonderland, and **Through the Looking-Glass,** by Lewis Carroll (Charles L. Dodgson). ALICE'S ADVENTURES IN WONDERLAND.—Alice, a bright well-behaved little girl, quite normal in every way, is the heroine of this fantastic tale, the great charm of which consists in the perfect plausibility of all its impossibilities. By following an extraordinary rabbit down into a rabbit hole, she finds herself in a land where unreal things seem real. But however absurd the doings of the inhabitants of Wonderland, she is never surprised at them. Her mistakes at first barely save her from drowning in her own tears; but afterwards she meets many queer animal friends besides a crusty old Duchess, a mad Hatter, a sleepy Dormouse, and a March Hare with whom she has strange experiences, and finally they take her to play croquet with the Queen of Hearts. During a trial by jury at the court of the Queen, Alice becomes excited and calls every one there nothing but a pack of cards. As they rise into the air and come flying down upon her, she awakes and finds herself beside her sister on a bank where she had fallen asleep. THROUGH THE LOOKING-GLASS.—The next time Alice dreams, she steps through the looking-glass; in this land the people are all chessmen, and the country is divided up like a chessboard, with little brooks and hedges marking the squares. She travels extensively as she moves in the game, and is crowned queen at the end. This dream also comes to a climax by the violence of her resentment against so much nonsense, and she wakes suddenly. Besides kings, knights, pawns, and the other pieces of the game, there are more eccentric animals and people who have something to say. The careless White Queen and the fiery-tempered Red Queen are very amusing, and Tweedledum and Tweedledee are responsible for the song of 'The Walrus and the Carpenter'; where, to quote the Duchess, one has to «take care of the sense, and the sounds will take care of themselves.»

When Valmond Came to Pontiac, a novel, by Gilbert Parker published in 1895, has for its motive the

Napoleonic glamour which still enchants simple folk on the outlying borders of the French nation. Into the little French-Canadian village of Pontiac comes Valmond, a mysterious stranger, bearing about him the atmosphere of a great, dead world. In form and manner he recalls Napoleon. Though but a youth of some twenty summers, he seems the heir of magnificent memories. Little by little he steals into the hearts of the simple villagers. Little by little he wins them to the belief that he is the son of Napoleon. Even Sergeant Lagroin, a veteran of the Old Guard, coming to challenge his pretensions, is won to him by his manner of authority, and his utterance of watchwords thought to be buried forever within the dead lips of the great General. The Sergeant's complete surrender to this strange young Napoleon establishes his claim with the village-folk. Valmond has dreams of reconquering France. He forms his adherents into a little army. The movement attracting the attention of the government, soldiers are sent to demand the surrender of Valmond and Lagroin. The latter dies under the fire of their rifles, refusing to the last to wake from his beautiful dream.

«Valmond stood over his body, and drew a pistol.

'Surrender, Monsieur!' said the officer, 'or we fire!'

'Never! A Napoleon knows how to die!' came the ringing reply, and he raised his pistol at the officer.

'Fire!' came the sharp command.

'Vive Napoléon!' cried the doomed man, and fell, mortally wounded.»

Valmond also, refusing to surrender, is shot. Dying, he confesses that he was the child of Italian peasants, reared as a page in the house of Prince Lucien Bonaparte. After his death, however, it is discovered that he was really what he made pretense of being, the son of Napoleon, born at St. Helena.

Amber Gods, The, a novel in miniature, by Harriet Prescott Spofford, was published in 1863. It is remarkable neither for plot nor for character-drawing, but for a magnificent depth and richness of color, like a painting by Titian. An amber amulet or rosary, possessing mysterious influences, gives the title to the story.

Barriers Burned Away, by Edward Payson Roe, after appearing as a serial story in the New York Evangelist, was published in book form in 1872. Of a cheap edition, issued ten years later, 87,500 copies were sold. It was the author's first novel, and its great popularity led him to adopt story-writing as a profession. The plot of this book is very simple. Dennis Fleet finds the support of his mother and the younger children devolving upon him, after the death of his father. Seeking work in Chicago, he finds it impossible to secure a position suited to his social rank and education. After many hard experiences, he is hired to shovel snow in front of a fine-arts shop where he afterward becomes a porter. Though he cheerfully performs the humblest duties, his superiority to them is evident. His employer, Mr. Ludolph, a rich and money-loving German, finds him valuable enough to be made a salesman. Mr. Ludolph is a widower, having an only daughter, Christine, with whom Dennis falls in love. She treats him contemptuously at first, but soon discovers his trained talent for music and knowledge of art. He rises above the slights he receives, and makes the impression of a nobleman in disguise. Then follow an estrangement and a reconciliation. The most noteworthy feature of the novel is the striking description of the Chicago fire.

Alone, by Mrs. Mary Virginia Terhune (who is better known by her pen-name, «Marian Harland»), was her first novel, and appeared in 1854, when she was twenty-four. The scene is laid in Richmond, Virginia, where Ida Ross, an orphan of fifteen, goes to live with her guardian Mr. Read, and his daughter Josephine, a girl of her own age. With the Reads, who are cold, worldly, and reserved, the impulsive and affectionate Ida is extremely unhappy. Fortunately her life is changed by friendship with a schoolmate, Carry Carleton. In the well-bred and kindly households of the Carletons and their relatives, Ida finds friends and lovers. When the girls enter society, Josephine becomes jealous of Ida's greater attractiveness, chiefly because a certain Mr. Lacy falls in love with her. Misunderstandings ensue. Ida gives up her lover, and returns to the home of her childhood to devote her life to philanthropy. But the misunderstandings are

explained, and the well-disciplined recluse is married to Mr. Lacy. The book had a very great vogue, and made a reputation for the author. It is simple in plot, contains a transcript of every-day life, and is deeply religious in tone, but belongs to a fashion in fiction which no longer prevails.

Armorel of Lyonesse, by Walter Besant, published in 1884. The scene is the Scilly (or Lyonesse) Isles (twenty-five miles south of England). Alone on one of these (Samson) lives an old woman of nearly a hundred, Ursula Rosevean, with her great-great-great-granddaughter Armorel and the Tryeth family of four. To them come Dick Stephenson and Roland Lee, the latter an artist saved from shipwreck by Armorel. Roland finds a strong attraction in Armorel, and remains at the islands three weeks. He returns to London, where, later, Armorel is instrumental in extricating him from a network of evil in which he has become involved through one false step. The intricacy of the plot is worthy of Wilkie Collins.

Sandra Belloni, by George Meredith. This musical novel was first published in 1864, under the name of 'Emilia in England.' The Greek Pericles, ever in search of hidden musical genius, finds it in the voice of Emilia Sandra Belloni, while visiting Mr. Pole. Pole has squandered the money held in trust for Mrs. Chump, a vulgar but kind-hearted widow, and is therefore forced, with his children, to submit to her attentions. Wilfred Pole, his son, loves Emilia, but means to marry Lady Charlotte. Discovering this, Emilia wanders away, loses her voice, and is rescued from starvation by Merthyr Powys, who has long loved her. He goes to fight for Italy. The Poles are brought to the verge of ruin by Pericles. Emilia's voice returns. Pericles saves the Poles, on her signing an agreement to study in Italy for three years and sing in public. Wilfred hears her sing, casts off Lady Charlotte who favors the Austrians, and throws himself at Emilia's feet. She now realizes his inconstancy and Merthyr's nobility, writes to the latter that she loves him, and will be his wife at the end of the three years for which she is pledged. The story contains all of Meredith's marked mannerisms; but also flashes with wit, and is full of life and vivacity.

American, The, by Henry James, was published in 1877. It was the novelist's third book of fiction, a volume of short tales and a novel preceding it. The central character, Christopher Newman, is a typical product of the United States: cool, self-confident, and able, impressing, by the force and directness of his nature, all who come in contact with him. Having made his fortune, he is traveling in Europe for pleasure. He falls in love with a Parisian lady of noble birth, who is half English,—Madame de Cintré, a widow; and she comes to care for him enough to disregard the mésalliance, even to engage herself to him. The obstacles in the way of their marriage give rise to many dramatic incidents.

Alton Locke, by Charles Kingsley, was published in 1850, when the author was thirty-one. It was his first novel, and like 'Yeast,' which closely followed it, showed Kingsley's broad humanitarianism, unconventionality, interest in and sympathy for the wrongs of the English working classes. It made a great stir, and did much in England to turn the thoughts of the upper ranks to their responsibility for the lower. Its hero is a poet-tailor of a mystic turn—'Alton Locke, Tailor and Poet,' is the full title; he feels deep in his soul the horrors of the sweating system and other abuses which grind the poor, and devotes himself to their amelioration. «I am,» he says of himself, «a Cockney among Cockneys»: he is sketched from his boyhood in a mean, suburban quarter of the city, through his struggle for education and maintenance, which brings him into contact with the case of the toiling city masses, to his leadership of their cause, his advocacy of Chartism, and final failure to realize his dreams. The purity, ideality, and altruism of Locke and his friends Crossthwaite, MacKaye, Lady Ellerton, and Eleanor, make them inspiring prophets of the war of the Emancipation of Labor. The story is full of vigorous, earnest, eloquent preaching, and would now be called «problem fiction» of the frankest sort; and it is also often dramatic and thrilling.

Age of Reason, The, by Thomas Paine, was first published in a complete edition on October 25th, 1795. In 1793 the First Part appeared, but no copy bearing that date can be found. When

it went to press the author was in prison, in France, having been arrested almost at the hour of its completion. Referring to this in the preface to the Second Part, he writes:—«Conceiving . . . that I had but a few days of liberty, I sat down and brought the work to a close as speedily as possible; and I had not finished it more than six hours, in the state it has since appeared, before a guard came there about three in the morning, with an order signed by the two committees of Public Safety and Surety General for putting me in arrestation as a foreigner, and conveying me to the prison of the Luxembourg. I contrived on my way there to call on Joel Barlow, and I put the manuscript of the work into his hands, as more safe than in my possession in prison; and not knowing what might be the fate in France either of the writer or the work, I addressed it to the protection of the citizens of the United States.» His motive in writing the book is thus set forth in the first chapter:—«It has been my intention, for several years past, to publish my thoughts upon religion; . . . the circumstance that has now taken place in France of the total abolition of the whole national order of priesthood, and of everything appertaining to compulsive systems of religion, and compulsive articles of faith, has not only precipitated my intention, but rendered a work of this kind exceedingly necessary, lest, in the general wreck of superstition, of false systems of government and false theology, we lose sight of morality, of humanity, and of the theology that is true.» He goes on to state his creed, his belief in one God, in the future life, in the equality of man, and in the duty of benevolence. Part First consists of an inquiry into the bases of Christianity, its theology, its miracles, its claims of revelation. The process is destructive and revolutionary. In Part Second, the author makes critical examination of the Old and New Testament, to support the conclusions and inferences of Part First. Yet the work is not wholly negative. «The Word of God is the creation we behold.» Lanthenas's French rendering of Part First contains this remarkable reference to Jesus, found presumably in the lost original version: «Trop peu imité, trop oublié, trop méconnu.»

Aids to Reflection, by S. T. Coleridge, which appeared in 1825, is a collection of moral and religious aphorisms, with commentaries. While these are not sequentially connected, they are yet so arranged as to illustrate the author's purpose, to address his thought to the unspiritual but reflecting mind of the supposed pilgrim, who is led from worldly-mindedness to the acceptance of spiritual religion. Coleridge takes up the argument on the pilgrim's (imputed) principles of worldly calculation. Beginning with religion as Prudence, resultant from the sense and sensuous understanding, he ascends to the ground of morality, as inspired by the heart and conscience, and finally to Spiritual Religion, as presented by reason and the will.

This argument is by no means patent to the casual reader, for the author addresses himself to the heart rather than to the reasoning faculties. The doctrines of the book are held to be those of the Church of England, broadly interpreted. The language is choice; and notwithstanding the philosophical and somewhat sententious nature of the treatment, the book is eminently readable, exhibiting, in several passages, Coleridge's prose at its best.

Self Help, by Samuel Smiles. This book, first published in 1859, has held its popularity down to the present. It was the second of a series of similar works.

'Self Help' is a stimulating book for young people, written in an interesting manner; and while full of religious feeling, is free from cant. The tenor of the work may be judged by a quotation from the opening chapter: «The spirit of self-help is the root of all genuine growth in the individual; and, exhibited in the lives of many, it constitutes the true source of national vigor and strength. Help from without is often enfeebling in its effects, but help from within invariably invigorates.» The book abounds in anecdotes of celebrated men,—inventors, scientists, artists, soldiers, clergymen, and statesmen: Minton and Wedgewood, the potters; Arkwright, Watts, and Peel; Davy, Faraday, Herschel, and many others, among scientists; Reynolds, Michael Angelo, Haydn, Bach, Beethoven, and others in the arts; Napoleon, Wellington, Napier, Livingstone, as examples of energy and courage. The various chapters dwell upon National and Individual Self-Help; Application and Perseverance;

Helps and Opportunities; Industry, Energy, and Courage; Business Qualities; Money, its Use and Abuse; Self-Culture; and Character.

Molinos the Quietist, by John Bigelow, (1882,) is a little volume, narrating in the tone appropriate to the subject the eventless history of Michel de Molinos, a priest of Spanish descent, who was the originator of one of the most formidable schisms that ever rent the Latin Church. 'Il Guida Spirituale,' the book containing the obnoxious doctrine of quietism, appeared at Rome in Italian in 1675; and in six years went through twenty editions in different languages, an English translation appearing in 1699. The main points of the doctrine are thus described: The human soul is the temple and abode of God: we ought therefore to keep it unspoiled by worldliness and sin. The true end of life is the attainment of perfection, in reaching which two stages exist, meditation and contemplation. In the first, reason is the faculty employed; in the second, reason no longer acts, the soul merely contemplates the truth in silence and repose, passively receives the celestial light, desiring nothing, not even its own salvation, fearing nothing, not even hell, and indifferent to the sacraments and all practices of external devotion, having transcended the sphere of their efficacy. Sixty-eight of the propositions in this work were condemned as heretical at Rome in 1687; and its author was imprisoned for life, dying in confinement in 1697.

Social Contract, The; OR, PRINCIPLES OF POLITICAL RIGHT, by Jean Jacques Rousseau. In French this is a masterpiece of style. The principle that «Will, not force, is the basis of the State» has never been more effectively proclaimed. 'The Social Contract' was published in 1762, and was regarded as the catechism of the French Revolution. Its influence on European life and thought was enormous. Rousseau's aim was to guarantee individual rights and social liberty by transforming existent States; and in explaining this he dwelt upon the rightful authority of the general will. 'The Social Contract' has little or no claim to originality, but the borrowed doctrines are strikingly presented. The work is divided into four books, treating respectively of—(1) The origin of civil society in a contract; (2) the theory of sovereignty and the general will; (3) the constitution of a government; and (4) civil religion. It overthrows the old conception that property and birth should alone give a title to political power, and upholds the claim of the toilers to share in the government of the State which they sustain by their productive labor.

Kant, Immanuel: Critical Philosophy for English Readers. A new and complete edition. By John P. Mahaffy and John H. Bernard. Vol. i.: The Critique of Pure Reason. Vol. ii.: Translation of the Prolegomena. The two works here mentioned form the first stage of the career of the greatest of all modern philosophers. The 'Critique' (1781) stands highest as a product of genius in philosophy. The second was designed more clearly to explain the portion of the 'Critique' which might be called the gateway to philosophy.

A second great 'Critique' Kant devoted to ethics, morality, what practically we ought to think,—the 'Critique of Practical Reason.' For this the English reader may consult the following: 'Critique of Practical Reason and Other Works on the Theory of Ethics, Translated by T. K. Abbott. With Memoir.'

In addition to these two critiques, of things theoretical or speculative, and of things practical or ethical, Kant made a third called the 'Critique of Judgment,' or the philosophy of matters æsthetic, the products of art,—beauty, sublimity, design. This appears in English as 'The Critique of Judgment. Translated by John H. Bernard.' The chief difficulty for English readers of Kant is that of translation. Professor F. Max Müller has published a translation of the 'Critique of Pure Reason'; and Dr. Edward Caird's 'The Critical Philosophy of Kant' is another book of value.

Human Intercourse, by Philip Gilbert Hamerton, (1884,) is a collection of essays on social relationships, opening with a short treatise on the difficulty of discovering fixed laws in this domain which all inhabit, which so few understand. The remaining essays treat of passionate love, of friendship, of filial duties and affections, of priests and women, of differences of rank and wealth; in short, they cover nearly all divisions of the subject. The author brings to the consideration of his theme



THE DISCOBOLUS

reasonableness and sympathy. In his essays on marriage and on love, especially, he shows a keen knowledge of human nature, and of the hidden springs of passion. It is his comprehension of passion, indeed, which makes possible his intelligence on other subjects related to human intercourse. The essays are well supplied with concrete examples from life, in illustration of the points in question. They are written in every-day forcible English, well fitted to the subject-matter.

Treasure of the Humble, The, a series of essays by Maurice Maeterlinck, makes its appeal to the God which is in man. The writer of soul-dramas here presents his mystical, twentieth-century philosophy in concrete form. This mysticism seems the direct fruit of modern science, which has so completely disproved the existence of the soul that a new immortality is henceforth insured to it. But the converts of the end of the century, among whom Maeterlinck may be numbered, find that they must establish the claims of the spirit on no superficial or acknowledged grounds. «We do not judge our fellows by their acts—nay, not even by their most secret thoughts; for these are not always undiscernible, and we go far beyond the undiscernible. A man shall have committed crimes reputed to be the vilest of all, and yet it may be that even the blackest of these shall not have tarnished for one single moment the breath of fragrance and ethereal purity that surrounds his presence; while at the approach of a philosopher or a martyr, our soul may be steeped in unendurable gloom.» These essays go, indeed, far beyond the undiscernible; whether the author write of 'Mystic Morality,' of 'Women,' of 'The Tragical in Daily Life,' of 'The Invisible Goodness,' or of 'The Inner Beauty.' Some spiritual experience is needed to comprehend; otherwise they will seem but words full of sound and fury, signifying nothing. They are not addressed to the intellect primarily, but to the universal soul of man. «It is only by the communications we have with the infinite that we are to be distinguished from each other.» «To love one's neighbor in the immovable depths means to love in others that which is eternal; for one's neighbor in the truest sense of the term is that which approaches nearest to God.» «Nothing can separate two souls which for an instant have been good together.» «I know not whether I would dare to love the man who had made no one weep.»

Greek Education, Old, by J. P. Mahaffy, (1881), considers a subject which is not often presented systematically. The author traces the development of a Greek youth from the cradle to the university; thus leaving off where most writers on Greek life and customs begin. In this obscure field, his scholarship presents much that is unfamiliar to the general reader. The successive chapters treat of the infancy and earlier childhood of Grecian boys, of their school-days, of the subjects and methods of education, of military training, of the higher education, of theories of education, and of university life. These subjects are considered in a familiar, popular manner, designed to bring the reader closer to the ancient civilization, to enable him to appreciate it upon its every-day side. The work is valuable as a preparation for a wider study of Greek customs, manners, and institutions. It is written with a nimble pen, and its entertainingness is not eclipsed even by its scholarship.

Art of Poetry, The ('Ars Poetica'), by Horace. The name by which this famous work is known is not the name given it by its author, who called it simply a 'Letter to the Pisos.' It does not pretend to be a didactic treatise, and is rather in the nature of a friendly talk by a man of exquisite taste and discernment. It has become the type of all works of a similar character. In the first part Horace treats of the unity that is essential to every composition, and the harmonious combination of the several parts, without which there can be no lasting success. The metre and style must also be in unison with the particular kind of poetry in question: the form of verse suited to tragedy not being suited to comedy, although it is allowable for a tragic hero to use occasionally the speech of ordinary life. The language must be adapted to the situation and passions of the character, and must be consistent throughout with the disposition assigned him by history or fable, and with the age

in which he lived. In the second part, the poet confines himself to the form of the drama, the principles he has already established being so general that they apply to every class of composition. This form is the representation of the action itself, and he points out the limits beyond which the dramatic writer may not go. In the third part Horace shows how a young poet will find ample material for his works in the writings of the philosophers, and above all in a careful observation of life and society. He then traces the character of a perfect poem. But perfection is not to be expected. Faults are excusable if they are rare and unimportant. What neither gods nor publishers will excuse is mediocrity. Yet mediocrity is the order of the day. One of the causes of this is that poets do not take their art seriously. But poetry is of more importance than many think. Horace concludes by counseling the author not to be in a hurry to publish, and to seek the advice of some safe guide and critic.

Analytica, The, by Aristotle, is the third treatise in the philosopher's 'Organon,' or 'Instrument.' It embraces in general all that concerns the art of reasoning. The four principal weapons of dialectics are: an ample store of unanswerable maxims, the study of the different significations that may be given to terms, the determination of differences, and the observance of resemblances. He shows how an argument should be conducted, and the method to be adopted if we would hide from an opponent what we wish to prove, until we trap him into the admission of something involved in the conclusion we wish to draw. Aristotle does not call his system logic, or claim to have invented it; but his theory is so perfect that no philosopher has been able to add to it any element of importance since it was first advanced. The work is divided into two parts: the first deals with the form of every demonstration; the second, with the demonstration itself. In the first dissertation he treats of the terms composing a proposition, defines a syllogism, and shows how it is constructed. Then he proceeds to demonstrate that the various ways in which the terms of a syllogism may be employed give birth to three figures, to one of which every syllogism must belong; and he describes their nature. After studying the construction of the syllogism, he tells us how we may disentangle it from ordinary or oratorical language, and reduce it to scientific form by stripping it of the extraneous ornaments that hide it from our view. In the second treatise, he discusses the logic of science. Every science has its own primary, universal, and immediate principles. These principles are not innate, but the result of reason or observation. He deals also with other forms of reasoning; notably induction, which he endeavors to reduce to a syllogistic form. «Induction,» he says, «is in some sort the opposite of the syllogism: it is a mode of reasoning by which we demonstrate the general by means of the particular.» A part of the treatise is devoted to the classification of the fallacies employed in argument, and shows that every unsound reason is the counterfeit of a sound one. Aristotle regards deductive reasoning as the most conclusive form of demonstration.

Aristotle in English. An edition of Aristotle for English readers has not been made; but the most important of his writings can be studied in either translations of single works, or in commentaries on the Greek text of some of the most important works, the introductions to which are so elaborate, and the notes so full, as to open everything of importance to readers without regard to their knowledge of Greek. Among books of chief importance are the following:—

'The Parts of Animals,' translated, with Introduction and Notes, by W. Ogle, 1882, opens for the reader a special field of interest. One of the subjects of Aristotle's interest and research was animal life, the phenomena of which he carefully observed, and a theory of which he endeavored to form. In his work on the parts of animals, following that on their history, he undertook to find the causes of biological phenomena, and set forth his physiological conclusions. He showed profound scientific insight in recognizing the importance of comparative anatomy as the foundation of biology, and was one of the first to look for the laws of life in all organic beings. Although making but little approach to the exact knowledge of to-day, Aristotle's study of animals is of great interest from its anticipation of the best modern method, and to some extent from the material which it furnishes. The whole work is carefully translated and explained in Mr. Ogle's volume.

Aristotle's 'History of Animals,' in ten books, is counted one of his greatest achievements. It shows an acquaintance with about 500 species, and enumerates observations very remarkable for the time at which they were made. A translation in two volumes is given in Bohn's Library.

'On Youth and Old Age; Life and Death and Respiration,' translated, with Introduction and Notes, by W. Ogle, 1897, is the latest of the treatises devoted by Aristotle to the phenomena of animal life; and a specially important one, as containing ideas of vitality, of the soul, of youth compared with age, of the contrast of life and death, and of respiration or the breath of life, and its function in the animal system. Even the errors of Aristotle are curiously interesting, and in some of his ideas there are remarkable suggestions of truth as modern research has established it. Not a little of Aristotle's reference of the phenomena of life to fire would prove sound science if a doctrine of electricity as the cause of vitality should be adopted. The translator of the work devotes an elaborate introduction to a careful review of all the points made by Aristotle, and he further appends full notes to his translation of Aristotle's text. It is easy now to correct the errors of Aristotle, but even as wrong guesses at truth they are interesting. In his conception of the animal system the play of the heart causes heat; heat causes the lungs and chest to expand; and cold air rushing in checks this expansion by neutralizing the heat.

Aristotle's 'Politics.' G. Bekker's Greek Text of Books i., iii., iv. (vii.), with an English translation by W. E. Bolland, and short Introductory Essays by A. Lang, gives a good introduction to this part of Aristotle's writings. The essays by Lang, extending to 105 pages, give an excellent view of Greek political ideas represented by Aristotle. The fine two-volume edition of Jowett's 'Politics' of Aristotle, translated into English, with an elaborate Introduction, a whole volume of critical notes, and a very full Index, puts the reader in complete possession of the means of thoroughly knowing what Aristotle taught on politics. In every respect the work is one of the most admirable presentations ever made of a masterpiece of Greek antiquity. A second work of great value is the elaborate 'Politics of Aristotle,' by W. L. Newman, who devotes an introductory volume of 580 pages to a very careful study of the political theories of Aristotle, in comparison with other Greek political teaching, and in his second and third volumes gives the Greek text of the 'Politics' with very elaborate and valuable notes. A less expensive work than Jowett's, for a good English translation of the 'Politics,' is J. E. C. Welldon's; a complete English version, with an analysis in 96 pages, and some critical foot-notes. To scholars a work of elaborate learning will be found in 'The Politics of Aristotle: A Revised [Greek] Text, with Introduction, Analysis, and Commentary,' by Franz Susemihl and R. D. Hicks, of which the first volume, of 700 pages, was published in 1894.

Aristotle's 'Constitution of Athens'—Translation, Introduction, and Notes, by F. G. Kenyon, 1891; also an edition, translated, by E. Poste—is an important recent addition to our knowledge of Greek politics.

'The Nicomachean Ethics of Aristotle,' newly translated into English, by Robert Williams, 1869–91, is the most important to the modern reader of all that Aristotle has left us. The work is a brief and methodical system of moral philosophy, with much in it of connection with modern thought. The translation here given is designed to reproduce the original in an intelligible and connected form for the benefit of the general reader. J. A. Stewart's 'Notes on the Nicomachean Ethics of Aristotle' is a two-volume work of more than a thousand pages, devoted to notes discussing and explaining, from the Greek text, the thoughts of Aristotle and the exact meaning of the Greek terms employed by him. It can be used by the English reader, without reference to knowledge of Greek.

The 'Rhetoric of Aristotle,' with a Commentary; by Edward Meredith Cope: Revised by John Edwin (Sandys: 3 vols., 1877), gives Aristotle's work in the original Greek, with very full and valuable notes. Mr. Cope published in 1867 an 'Introduction to Aristotle's Rhetoric,' in which he gives a general outline of the contents of the treatise and paraphrases of the more difficult portions. With the four volumes the English reader can readily find the points and arguments of Aristotle's treatment of the art of rhetoric.

'Aristotle's Theory of Poetry and Fine Art,' with a Critical [Greek] Text and a

Translation of the 'Poetics,' by S. H. Butcher, (1895,) is an excellent treatment of Aristotle's theory of poetry in connection with other aspects of his comprehensive thought. The insight of Aristotle in his conception of the essential character of poetry, his penetrating analysis of the imaginative creations of Greece, and his views of tragedy, limited by the theatre of his time, give a special interest to Dr. Butcher's volume.

Banquet, The, a dialogue by Plato. 'The Banquet' is usually considered the finest of Plato's dialogues, because of its infinite variety, its vivid and truthful discrimination of character, and the ease with which the author rises naturally from the comic, and even the grotesque, to the loftiest heights of sublimity. A number of guests assemble at the house of Agathon. The subject of love is introduced; they proceed to discuss, praise, and define it, each according to his ideas, disposition, and character. Socrates, summoned to give his opinion, relates a conversation he once had with a woman of Mantinea named Diotime. This artifice enables Plato to make Socrates responsible for ideas that are really his own. In the opinion of the Mantinean lady, the only way to reach love is to begin with the cultivation of beauty here below, and then rise gradually, by steps of the ladder, to supreme beauty. Thus we should proceed from the contemplation of one beautiful body to two, from two to several; then from beautiful functions and occupations to beautiful sciences. Thus we come at last to the perfect science, which is nothing else but the science of supreme beauty. A man absorbed in the contemplation of pure, simple, elementary beauty — beauty devoid of flesh, color, and all other perishable vanities; in a word, divine beauty, one and absolute — could never endure to have his ideas distressed by the consideration of ephemeral things. Such a man will perceive beauty by means of the organ by which beauty is perceptible; and will engender here below, not phantoms of virtue, because he does not embrace phantoms, but true virtues, because he embraces truth. Now, he who engenders and fosters true virtue is loved by God; and if any one deserves to be immortal, surely it is he. The end of the dialogue is almost entirely devoted to the praise of Socrates, and to a picture of his life as a man, a soldier, and an instructor of youth. It is Alcibiades who draws the portrait of his master. He has just entered the banquet hall with some of his boon companions, and is himself tipsy. His potations, however, serve to add fire and energy to his description of the philosopher, whom he says he knows thoroughly, and of whom he has also a good many personal reasons to complain. Socrates, he continues, is not unlike those Silenuses you find in the studios of the sculptors, with reed-pipes or flutes between their fingers. Separate the two pieces composing a Silenus, and lo! the sacred figure of some god or other, which was hidden by the outer covering, is revealed to your eyes. As far as outward appearance goes, then, Socrates resembles a Silenus or satyr. Indeed, any one who looks closely can perceive clearly that he is the very image of the satyr Marsyas, morally as well as physically. Can he deny that he is an unblushing scoffer? If he does, witnesses are within call ready to prove the contrary. Is he not also a flute-player, and a far better one than Marsyas, too? It was by the potency of the sounds which the satyr's lips drew from his instruments that he charmed men. The only difference between him and Socrates is that the latter, without instruments and by his discourses simply, produces the same effects. Alcibiades next dwells on the oracles that predicted the advent of his divine teacher, and their mutual relations at Athens during the military expedition to Potidæa and in the defeat at Delium. He then returns to his comparison between Socrates and a Silenus, and declares that his discourses also are Silenuses. With all his admiration for the philosopher, he must acknowledge that at first his language seemed to him as grotesque as his person. The words and expressions forming the exterior garb of his thought are quite as rugged and uncouth as the hide of some repulsive satyr. And then he is always talking of such downright asses as blacksmiths, cobblers, curriers, and so forth, and he is always saying the same thing in the same terms. But a person has only to open his discourses and take a peep inside, and he will discover, first, that there is some meaning in them after all; and after closer observation, that they are altogether divine, and enshrine the sacred images of every virtue and almost of every principle that must guide any one ambitious to become a good man.

Banquet, The, a dialogue by Xenophon, is the third work directly inspired by the author's recollections of Socrates, and was probably written with the view of giving a correcter idea of his master's doctrines than is presented in 'The Banquet' of Plato. The scene takes place at the home of the wealthy Callias during the Panathenaic festival. Callias has invited a large party to a banquet arranged in honor of young Autolycos. Socrates and a number of his friends are among the guests. The extraordinary beauty of Autolycos has such an effect on the assembly that every one is struck dumb with admiration. The buffoon Philippos makes vain efforts to dispel this universal gravity; but he has only poor success, and complains with mock solemnity of his failure. When the tables are removed, three comedians, a harper, a flute-player, and a dancer enter, and with them their manager. The artists play, sing, and dance; while the guests exchange casual remarks, which, on account of the distraction caused by the entertainment, become more and more disconnected. Socrates proposes that conversation take the place of music entirely, and that each describe the art he cultivates, and speak in praise of it. Then several discourses follow. The most important of them are two by Socrates, in one of which he eulogizes the dignity of the trade he himself has adopted. In the other, he speaks of love. The love, however, which he celebrates, is the pure love that has the heavenly Aphrodite for its source, and has no connection with the popular Aphrodite. After these discourses an imitative dance is given by the artists, in which the loves of Bacchus and Ariadne are portrayed.

Aruspices, On the Reply of the, an oration by Cicero. After Cicero's recall from exile, different prodigies alarmed the people of Rome. The aruspices (priests who inspected the entrails of birds, etc., to draw omens of the gods' will or temper from their appearance), being consulted, answered that the public ceremonies had been neglected, the holy places profaned, and frightful calamities decreed in consequence. Thereupon Clodius assembled the citizens and denounced Cicero as the cause of the misfortunes that menaced the city. On the following day the orator replied in the Senate to the attack. In the first part of the oration he exposes the mendacity of Clodius, and says that as to his accusation that he, Cicero, had profaned the ground upon which his house stood, that was impossible, for it had already been officially decided that this ground had never been consecrated, in the legal sense. In the second part of the speech, which is full of fire and vehemence, he discusses each point in the reply of the aruspices, and shows that every one of them applies directly to Clodius, who has incurred the anger of the gods by his profanations, his impieties, and his unspeakable outrages. Therefore, Cicero concludes, Clodius himself is far more the foe of the gods than any other Roman, and is the most dangerous enemy of the State as well. This speech takes rank among the greatest of Cicero's orations, though the orator had little time for preparation, and suffered under the disadvantage of addressing an audience at first openly unfriendly.

Archæology, Manual of Egyptian, and Guide to the Study of Antiquities in Egypt, by Gaston Maspero. Translated by Amelia B. Edwards. Fourth Revised Edition: 1895. One of the most picturesque, original, and readable volumes in the immense literature to which our vast new knowledge of the long-buried Egypt has given rise. With its many new facts and new views and interpretations, gleaned by M. Maspero with his unrivaled facilities as director of the great Boulak Museum at Cairo, the volume is, for the general reader and the student, the most adequate of text-books and handbooks of its subject.

Akbar-nahmeh, by Abul Fazl. (1605.) A history in Persian of the nearly fifty years' reign of Akbar, Mogul emperor of India (a contemporary of Queen Elizabeth); the greatest Asiatic monarch of modern times, and in genius and character one of the most remarkable men that ever lived. A recent 'Life' has appeared in the English 'Rulers of India' series, edited by Sir W. W. Hunter. According to this history, Akbar was the grandson of Baber, the first of the Great Moguls in India. He succeeded his father, Baber's eldest son Humayun, when barely fourteen. At Akbar's birth, October 14th, 1542, Humayun had lost his dominions, and had only begun after twelve years of exile to recover them, when his death

in 1556 left Akbar the throne of Delhi, with an able but despotic Turkoman noble acting as regent. Akbar at seventeen took the government into his own hands; and by his vigilance, energy, and wisdom, with a magnanimity, toleration, and generosity rarely seen in powerful rulers, extended and consolidated his empire on a scale of territory and strength, and to a degree of order, peace, and prosperity, wholly unexampled. In addition to economic and social reforms of the most enlightened and equitable character, Akbar rose far above his age, and above his own creed as a Moslem, in establishing absolute toleration. He gave the Hindus freedom of worship, only prohibiting inhuman barbarities. He had Christian teachers expound their faith at his court, and made Hindu, Moslem, and Christian meet in a parliament of religions, to study the sympathy of faiths. He even founded a new-departure faith for uniting all believers in God. He promoted schools for Hindus as well as Moslems, and was a munificent patron of literature. The enduring record of this great reign, and picture of this noble character and great mind, which his able prime minister, Abul Fazl, made, was worthy to have been seen by Shakespeare.

Story of the Heavens, The, by Robert S. Ball. (1894.) Dr. Ball is professor of astronomy in the English University of Cambridge, and his books constitute one of the best existing libraries of knowledge of astronomical facts, guesses, reasonings, and conclusions. In his 'Star-Land; or, Talks with Young People about the Wonders of the Heavens,' there is a story which no less a man than Mr. Gladstone has justly pronounced «luminous and delightful.» His volume on 'The Great Astronomers' is a most interesting biographical account of the progress of the science, from Hipparchus and Ptolemy to our own time. The large volume devoted to 'The Story of the Sun' is a richly illustrated exposition of the great central facts of our system of nature, those of the sun's nature and action, which all modern investigation more and more proves to have supreme significance for all life on the earth. In a special volume entitled 'In Starry Realms,' Dr. Ball reviews the wonders of the world of stars, for popular readers; and in a second volume, called 'In the High Heavens,' he gives a series of sketches of certain parts of astronomy which especially represent new knowledge.

The large work on 'The Story of the Heavens,' revised to represent recent progress, brings within a single volume all the principal facts of the magnificent story of the sun and moon, the solar system, the laws which rule it, the planets of our system, their satellites, the minor planets, comets, and shooting stars; and the vast depths of the universe filled with suns which we see as stars. The special questions of the star-land known by the telescope and the spectroscope are all carefully treated. Dr. Ball mentions Professor Newcomb's 'Popular Astronomy,' and Professor Young's volume on 'The Sun,' as works from which he has derived valuable assistance, and which readers may include in a complete astronomical library. Two small works by Dr. Ball, not mentioned above, are 'The Cause of an Ice Age,' discussing the possible astronomical explanations of the ages of excessive cold in the immensely remote past of the earth; and 'Time and Tide,' a couple of lectures on the very beginnings by which the globe came into the shape and place through which it could become the earth as we know it.

Hegel, The Secret of. Being the Hegelian system in Origin, Principle, Form, and Matter. By James Hutchison Stirling. (New revised edition, 1897.) A very elaborate work (750 pages) which drew from both Emerson and Carlyle the strongest possible commendation for its lucid analysis and exposition of the teaching of the most difficult of German philosophers. Originally published in 1865, its learning, power of thought, and perspicuity, made an epoch in English study of philosophy. The literature of the subject hardly shows a greater masterpiece. The author followed it in 1881 with a complete 'Text-Book to Kant,' comprising a translation of the 'Critique of Pure Reason,' with a commentary and biographical sketch. In Dr. Stirling's view, Hegel's philosophy is itself but «a development into full and final shape» of Kant's antecedent system. The reader of Dr. Stirling may thus cover under one master the two most famous of modern philosophies, who have turned the very principle of unreality into a basis for deeper realities.

Short Studies on Great Subjects, by James Anthony Froude. The peculiar charm of Froude as an essayist and historian lies in his picturesque and almost romantic manner, making past events and persons live once more and move across his pages. The graphic scenes in these 'Short Studies' are highly effective, though preserving no logical sequence or relation to one another. The first volume begins with a treatise on 'The Science of History'; and the fourth ends with the social allegory called 'On a Siding at a Railway Station,' where the luggage of a heterogeneous group of passengers is supposed to be examined, and to contain not clothing and gewgaws, but specimens of the life-work of each passenger or possibly nothing at all, — by which he then is judged. The very discursiveness of these studies enables one to find here something for various moods, — whether classic, moral, or æsthetic; whether the thought of war be uppermost in the reader's mind, or of travel, or science, or some special phase of the conduct of life.

Amenities of Literature, by Isaac Disraeli, father of Lord Beaconsfield, was published in 1841, when the author was seventy-five years old. The title was adopted to connect it with two preceding volumes, 'Curiosities of Literature' and 'Miscellanies of Literature.' As the author relates in the preface, it forms a portion of a great work projected, but never accomplished. «A history of our vernacular literature has occupied my studies for many years. It was my design, not to furnish an arid narrative of books or of authors, but following the steps of the human mind through the wide track of time, to trace from their beginning the rise, progress, and decline of public opinions. . . . In the progress of these researches many topics presented themselves, some of which from their novelty and curiosity courted investigation. Literary history, in this enlarged circuit, becomes not merely a philological history of critical erudition, but ascends into a philosophy of books.» In the midst of his studies toward the working-out of this design, Disraeli was arrested by loss of sight. The papers in 'Amenities of Literature' form a portion of the projected history. The first volume consists of thirty-eight chapters on subjects connected with early English life and literature; among them The Druidical Institution; Cædmon and Milton; Dialects; Early Libraries; The Ship of Fools; and Roger Ascham. The second volume, possessing less unity of design, has thirty-two chapters on subjects strange, familiar, and quaint: Rhyming Dictionaries are treated of; Allegories and the Rosicrucian Fludd are discussed. There are chapters on Sir Philip Sidney, on Spenser, Hooker, and Drayton, and a dissertation on Pamphlets. The book as a whole is a pleasant guide into the half-hidden by-paths of English literary history. It is a repository of much curious book-gossip and of authors' lore.

Phalaris, Dissertation on the Epistles of, by Richard Bentley. (1699.) 'The Letters of Phalaris' was a Greek work purporting to be real correspondence of a ferocious Dorian tyrant of Sicily in the sixth century before Christ. The educated world of Swift's time accepted them as genuine; and Sir William Temple, in a pamphlet assuming the literal truth of many of the wildest legends and myths of antiquity, and setting the ancients in general above the moderns in a series of comparisons curiously naïve for an educated man, had extravagantly lauded them. This led a young Oxford man, Charles Boyle, to edit the 'Letters' for English readers of Greek; and in doing this he used an insulting expression with regard to a fancied wrong done him by Bentley, who had just then (1694) become librarian to the King. Bentley had promised a friend, who wished to take the other side in the discussion with Temple, an essay on the Phalaris letters; and in this he showed clearly that they were a clumsy forgery by a Greek rhetorician of about the time of Christ. Boyle took offense in connection with the appearance of Bentley's essay, and with the help of several Oxford wits brought out a sharp reply, January 1698. It was to dispose of this that Bentley, fourteen months later, March 1699, published his 'Dissertation'; not merely a crushing reply to Boyle, but in matter and style, on lines which were then new, a masterpiece of literature. It was a brilliant piece of criticism, based on accurate historical research; it presented on several points, which are still of interest, stores of learning rarely ever equaled; and it

abundantly testified Bentley's genius as a controversialist. As a scholar, a learned critic, and a university educator, Bentley stands not only at the highest level, but at the head of the stream which has come down to our time. There began with him a broad and thorough scholarship in Greek and Latin literature, which before him was only beginning to get under way. He is thus to scholars one of the great names of learning and of letters.

Battle of the Books, The, by Jonathan Swift, was written in 1697, but remained in manuscript until 1704. It was a travesty on the endless controversy over the relative merits of the ancients and moderns, first raised in France by Perrault. Its immediate cause, however, was the position of Swift's patron, Sir William Temple, as to the genuineness of the 'Letters of Phalaris.' (See previous article.)

In the satire, the Bee, representing the ancients who go direct to nature, and the Spider, representing the moderns weaving their webs from within, have a sharp dispute in a library, where the books have mutinied and taken sides, preparatory to battle. In the description of this battle, Swift's terrible arrows of wit fly thick and fast, Dryden and Bentley coming in for a goodly share of their destructive force. Nothing is left of the poor moderns when he has finished with them. The work, despite its vast cleverness, was not taken with entire seriousness by Swift's contemporaries. He was not then the great Dean; and besides, he was dealing with subjects he was not competent to treat. It remains, however, a brilliant monument to his satirical powers, and to the spirit of destruction which impelled him even as a youth to audacious attacks on great names.

Drapier Letters, The, by Jonathan Swift. These famous letters took their name from their signature, «M. B. Drapier.» They were written to protest against an unjust aggression of the Crown, which, at a time of great scarcity of copper coin in Ireland, had granted a patent to furnish this to one William Wood, who was to share his profits with the Duchess of Kendal, the king's mistress, through whose influence the patent had been obtained. These profits were to be derived from the difference between the real and the nominal value of the halfpence, which was forty per cent. The Irish were bitterly enraged, became turbulent, and every effort was made to conciliate them. A report sustaining Wood, which had been drawn up by Sir Robert Walpole, was answered by Swift in these letters. Swift, who viewed Wood's patent as a deathblow to Irish independence, asserts that the English Parliament cannot, without usurpation, maintain the power of binding Ireland by laws to which it does not consent. This assertion led to the arrest of the printer of the letters; but the grand jury refused to find a true bill. Swift triumphed, and Wood's patent was revoked. The 'Letters' were published in 1724; the sub-title being, «very proper to be kept in every family.»

Artevelde, Philip van, a tragedy, by Sir Henry Taylor: 1834. One of the best English tragedies since Shakespeare, by an author distinguished for his protest, in the spirit of Wordsworth, against the extreme sentimentalism of Byron. His 'Isaac Comnenus' (1827)—a drama picturing the scene at Constantinople when the hero was Roman (Byzantine) emperor there (1057–59 A. D.)—was mainly a preliminary study for his masterpiece, the 'Van Artevelde'; in which, with noble thought and admirable power, he brings back the stress and storm of fourteenth-century life. The father of Philip, the great Jacob van Artevelde, an immensely rich brewer, eloquent and energetic, had played a great part as popular leader at Ghent, 1335–45; and it fell to his son to figure similarly in 1381, but to be slain in a great defeat of the forces of Ghent the next year. Taylor's tragedy recalls the events of these two years. Two songs—

«Quoth tongue of neither maid nor wife—»

and

«If I had the wings of a dove—»

have been pronounced worthy of Shakespeare, although his lyrical efforts generally were laboriously artificial. He had very little eye to the stage,—was in fact more a poet than a dramatist, and a poet of thought especially,—but he used great care in his studies of character.

Barneveld, John of, Advocate of Holland, by John Lothrop Motley. In this brilliant biography, the author shows that as William the Silent is called the author of the independence of the Dutch Provinces, so John of Barneveld deserves

the title of the «Founder of the Dutch Republic.» The Advocate and Keeper of the Great Seal of the Province of Holland, the most powerful of the seven provinces of the Netherlands, was virtually «prime minister, president, attorney-general, finance minister, and minister of foreign affairs, of the whole republic.» Standing in the background and veiled from public view behind «Their High Mightinesses, the States-General,» the Advocate was really their spokesman, or practically the States-General themselves, in all important measures at home and abroad, during those years which intervened between the truce with Spain in 1609 and the outbreak of the Thirty Years' War in 1618.

Born in Amersfoort in 1547, of the ancient and knightly house of Oldenbarneveld, he received his education in the universities of Holland, France, Italy, and Germany, and became one of the first civilians of his time, the friend and trusted councilor of William the Silent, and the chief negotiator of the peace with Spain. The tragedy with which his life ended owes itself, as Mr. Motley points out, to the opposition between the principle of States-rights and religious freedom advocated by Barneveld, and that of the national and church supremacy maintained by Prince Maurice the Stadtholder, whose desire to be recognized as king had met with Barneveld's prompt opposition. The Arminian doctrine of free-will, as over against the Calvinists' principle of predestination, had led to religious divisions among the provinces; and Barneveld's bold defense of the freedom of individual belief resulted at length in his arrest and that of his companion and former pupil, Hugo Grotius, both of whom were condemned to execution. His son, engaging later in a conspiracy of revenge against the Stadtholder, was also with the other conspirators arrested and put to death.

The historian obtained his materials largely from the Advocate's letters and other MS. archives of the Dutch government, and experienced no little difficulty in deciphering those papers «covered now with the satirical dust of centuries, written in the small, crabbed, exasperating characters which make Barneveld's handwriting almost cryptographic; but which were once, «sealed with the Great Seal of the haughty burgher aristocracy, documents which occupied the close attention of the cabinets of Christendom.»

Of Barneveld's place in history the author says:—«He was a public man in the fullest sense of the word; and without his presence and influence the record of Holland, France, Britain, and Germany might have been essentially modified. The Republic was so integral a part of that system which divided Europe into two great hostile camps, according to creeds rather than frontiers, that the history of its foremost citizen touches at every point the general history of Christendom.»

Havelock the Dane. This legend is connected with the founding of Grimsby in Lincolnshire; and was written in English and French verse about 1280 A. D. The English version was lost for many years, but at last found in a manuscript of 'Lives of the Saints.' The author is unknown; the time of the story probably about the sixth century. Havelock, prince of Denmark, is left to the care of Earl Godard, who hires a fisherman, Grim, to drown him; but he, perceiving a miraculous light about the child, dares not put him to death, and carries him to England. The boy grows up, and finds work with the cook of Godrich, an earl who has in his charge the late king's daughter, Goldborough, whom he has promised to marry to the strongest and fairest man he can find. In a trial of strength, Havelock «puts the stone» farther than any other; and Godrich, who wants the kingdom for his son, marries Goldborough to this kitchen scullion. The princess is dissatisfied with the union; but in the night sees the same miraculous light, and a cross on Havelock's shoulder. He awakes immediately afterwards, and tells her he has dreamed that all England and Denmark were his own. He goes therefore to Denmark; and after performing deeds of great valor, is proclaimed king. Returning with an army to England, he makes Godrich a prisoner; and with Goldborough is crowned at London, where they reign for sixty years.

Heldenbuch, a name given successively to several versions of a collection of German legends from the thirteenth century. The first 'Heldenbuch' was printed in Strasburg, probably in the year 1470; the second in Dresden in 1472. The latter version was almost entirely divested of the quaint poetic charm of the original legends by the

dry, pedantic style of one of the editors, by whose name the collection is known, —Kasper von der Roen. The older volume, however, preserved the spirit of the thirteenth century with admirable fidelity, both in its text and in the delightfully naïve illustrations which accompany it.

Among the heroic myths which appear in the original 'Heldenbuch' are the ancient Gothic legends of 'King Laurin' and 'The Rose Garden at Worms,' together with three from the Lombard cycle, 'Ornit,' 'Wolfdietrich,' and 'Hugdietrich.' These have been rendered into Modern High German in the present century by Karl Josef Simrock, whose scholarly and sympathetic translation makes his 'Kleines Heldenbuch' as valuable a contribution to the history of German literature as was the original collection of the same name.

Amadis of Gaul, by Vasco Lobeira. Robert Southey, in the introduction to his English version of this romance, says: "'Amadis of Gaul' is among prose, what 'Orlando Furioso' is among metrical romances, not the oldest of its kind but the best." It is however so old as to have belonged to the age of the fairest bloom of chivalry, the days of the Black Prince and the glorious reign of Edward III. in the two realms of England and France. It is a tale of the knightly career of Amadis and his two brothers, Galaor and Florestan, the sons of King Perion of Gaul. The name of the knight's mistress is Oriana; but many are the damsels, ladies, and queens, whom he rescues in peril, not without wounding their hearts, but remaining loyal to the last to his liege lady—his marriage with whom terminates, in Southey's opinion, the narration of the original author. The remaining adventures after the Fourth Book are, as he thinks, added by the Spanish translator Garcia Ordonez de Montalvo, and exhibit a much lower type both of literary style and of morals. The author is a Portuguese who was born at Porto; fought at Aljubarrota, where he was knighted by King João; and died at Elvas, 1403. The oldest version extant is that of Montalvo in Spanish, and the oldest edition is supposed to be that of Seville, 1526. But the romance was familiar to the Spanish discoverers of America, and must have enjoyed a wide popularity since the time when, in the reign of João I., the Infante Dom Pedro wrote a sonnet in praise of Vasco Lobeira, "the inventor of the Books of Chivalry." Cervantes, whose own romance was the death-knell of these unnatural and preternatural extravaganzas, names this as one of the three romances spared in the burning of Don Quixote's library, "because it was the first of the kind and the best." It depicts a time "not many years after the passion of our Redeemer," when Garinter, a Christian, was king of lesser Britain, Languines King of Scotland, Perion King of Gaul, and Lesuarte King of Great Britain. The scene is laid in such mystic parts of the earth as the island of Windsor, the forest of Angaduza, and "Sobradisa which borders upon Serolis." The manly love of the three brother knights, their honor, fidelity, and bravery, are noble types of the ideal of the chivalric romance. It is to the interpolations and additions of the Spanish and French translators through whom the romance has come down to us, that we owe the gross and offensive passages which mar the otherwise pure and charming narrative.

Rome, History of, by Victor Duruy. This 'History des Romains,' first published in 1879 in Paris, is the most elaborate and complete of the works of Victor Duruy. It is the result very largely of original research. The edition of Mahaffy, published in 1883, has no superior, and perhaps no equal, as a popular history of Rome. The modern edition, as published in 1894, is very attractive; having over three thousand well-selected engravings, one hundred maps and plans, besides numerous other chromo-lithographs.

This work covers the whole subject of Roman history, and is the best work of reference; having, unlike the works of Merivale and Gibbon, a general index, which enables the ordinary reader to find any fact required. Unlike Mommsen, Duruy sifts tradition and tries to infer from it the real value of Roman history. In regard to the illustrations, Duruy's book stands alone; giving the reader all kinds of illustration and local color, so as to let him read the history of Rome with all the lights which archæological research can afford.

Beginning with a speculative description of the geographical, political, and religious conditions of Italy before the

establishment of Roman power, the history of Rome is traced in eight volumes, each of which has two sections, from its founding, 753 B. C., to its division and fall in 359 A. D. The history has fourteen main periods; the first being 'Rome under the Kings,' 753–510 B. C., and the 'Formation of the Roman People'; and the last, 'The Christian Empire from Constantine to Theodosius' (306–395 A. D.).

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, The, by Edward Gibbon. «It was at Rome, on the 15th of October 1764, as I sat musing amidst the ruins of the capitol, while the barefooted friars were singing vespers in the temple of Jupiter, that the idea of writing the decline and fall of the city first entered my mind,» wrote Gibbon in his autobiography. In 1776 the first volume of the great work was finished. Its success was tremendous; and the reputation of the author was firmly established before the religious world could prepare itself for an attack on its famous 15th and 16th chapters. The last volume was finished on the 27th of June 1787, at Lausanne, whither he had retired for quiet and economy. In his 'Memoirs' he tells the hour of his release from those protracted labors — between eleven o'clock and midnight; and records his first emotions of joy on the recovery of his freedom, and then the sober melancholy that succeeded it when he realized that his life's work was done.

'The Decline and Fall' has been pronounced by many the greatest achievement of human thought and erudition in the department of history. The tremendous scope of the work is best explained by a brief citation from the author's preface to the first volume: «The memorable series of revolutions which, in the course of thirteen centuries, gradually undermined, and at length destroyed, the solid fabric of human greatness, may, with some propriety, be divided into the three following periods: I. The first of these periods may be traced from the age of Trajan and the Antonines, when the Roman monarchy, having attained its full strength and maturity, began to verge toward its decline. . . . II. The second may be supposed to begin with the reign of Justinian, who by his laws as well as his victories restored a transient splendor to the Eastern Empire. . . . III. The third from the revival of the Western Empire to the taking of Constantinople by the Turks.» It is, then, a history of the civilized world for thirteen centuries, during which paganism was breaking down, and Christianity was superseding it; and so bridges over the chasm between the old world and the new.

The great criticism of the work has always been upon the point of Gibbon's estimate of the nature and influence of Christianity.

Aside from this, it can safely be said that modern scholarship finds very little that is essential to be changed in Gibbon's wonderful studies; while his noble dignity of style and his picturesqueness of narration make this still the most fascinating of histories.

Edward Gibbon, the Autobiography of. What goes at present under this title is a compilation made by Lord Sheffield, Gibbon's literary executor, from six different sketches left by the author in an unfinished state. The first edition appeared in 1796, with the complete edition of his works. «In the fifty-second year of my age,» he begins, «after the completion of an arduous work, I now propose to employ some moments of my leisure in reviewing the simple transactions of a private and literary life.» This modest, unaffected tone characterizes the book. The sincerity of the revelations is full of real soberness and dignity. The author of the 'Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire' recounts the years of preparation that preceded his masterpiece, and the difficulties conquered. Macaulay's «schoolboy» doubtless knows the lines concerning the origin at Rome of his first conception of the history — when he was «musing amidst the ruins of the capitol, while the barefooted friars were singing vespers in the temple of Jupiter.» And many other passages are hardly less familiar. Had he lived, Gibbon would doubtless have completed these memoirs; but as they are, the simple, straightforward records of a famous student's labors and aims, who by his manly character made many lasting friendships, they form one of the most interesting, brilliant, and suggestive autobiographies in the English language.

India, The Literary History of. By R. W. Frazer. A work issued as the first of a series in a Library of Literary History, designed to deal with the story of mankind as a story of culture, of intellectual growth, and artistic achievement, rather than of the battles of nations and the quarrels of parliaments. The story of India lends itself most remarkably to this plan, and the volume devoted to it by Mr. Frazer cannot fail to justify the scheme. India, in fact, is in no respect so broadly and permanently interesting as in the intellectual developments which began with the Vedic Hymns, which produced Brahmanism as a direct development, and Buddhism as a new departure, and which left to the admiration and study of future ages philosophies never surpassed in speculative penetration and brilliant exposition. That so much intellectual wealth should have failed to save India from social and religious depression; that neither Brahman thought nor Buddhist ethics and humanism should have cleared away the mists of superstition; and that the land over which Akbar ruled in Queen Elizabeth's time should have entirely failed to have a part in the history of modern culture, and should owe its interest in modern progress to English rule, is a most remarkable chapter in human history.

Golden Bough, The: A Study in Comparative Religion, by James George Fraser. (2 vols., 1890.) A special part from a general work on primitive superstition and religion (not yet published), in which an eminent scholar in this field has attempted, by a study of popular customs and superstitions in modern Europe,—the living superstitions of the peasantry, and especially those connected with trees and plants,—to find out the origin of certain features of the worship of Diana at the little woodland lake of Nemi. The idea seems to have been that a god was incarnate in plant life, and that a bough plucked from the oak of the divinity would convey this life. Mr. Fraser's study is a very elaborate one, and only by following his learned pages is it possible to go fully into the primitive notions to which he refers. The priest of the temple at Nemi was expected to obtain the post by slaying its occupant, and to be himself slain by his successor. He was considered the incarnation of the divinity, and bound to be killed while in full vigor. The slayer, however, must first pluck a bough from the oak of the divinity, in order that through it the divine life might take possession of him. The work is one rich in information in the field of folk-lore.

Israel Among the Nations: A Study of the Jews and Anti-Semitism. By Anatole Leroy-Beaulieu. Translated by Frances Hellman. (1896.) A specially careful, thoughtful, philosophical study of the facts bearing upon the character of the Jew in history and his place in modern life. It is not so much a defense of the Jews against complaint and prejudice, as it is an impartial examination of the Jewish situation, and a summary of interesting facts in regard to the seven or eight millions of Jews scattered amongst five or six hundred millions of Christians in Europe and America, or Mohammedans in Asia. The author is a Frenchman and a Christian, who specially desires to see France maintain the ground taken in the emancipation of the Jews by the French Revolution. He is familiar with the Jewish situation in Russia, Poland, Roumania, and Hungary, where Jewish concentration is greatest, where «Israel's centre of gravity» is found,—«a vast reservoir of Jews in the centre of Europe, whose overflow tends towards the West,» and in view of whose movements it appears not unlikely that «the old European and especially the young American States will be swept by a long tidal wave of Jewish emigration.» The reader of the story, with its episodes of discussion, will get a clear view of many interesting points touching Jewish origins and developments, and will find himself in a position to fairly judge the Jewish problem. There is no lack of sympathy in the writer, yet he frankly says that «modern Israel would seem to be morally, as well as physically, a dying race.» Conscience, he says, «has become contracted and obscured»; and «as to honor, where could the Jew possibly have learnt its meaning?—beaten, reviled, scorned, abused by everybody.»

Jerusalem, The History of, by Sir Walter Besant and Professor E. H. Palmer. (1871, 1888.) A history published under the auspices of the society known as «The Palestine Exploration Fund.» It covers a period and is compiled from materials not included in any

other work. It begins with the siege by Titus, 70 A. D., and continues to the fourteenth century; including the early Christian period, the Moslem invasion, the mediæval pilgrimages, the pilgrimages by Mohammedans, the Crusades, the Latin Kingdom from 1099 A. D. to 1291, the victorious career of Saladin, the Crusade of the Children, and other episodes in the history of the city and of the country. The use of Crusading and Arabic sources for the preparation of the work, and the auspices under which it has been published, give this history a value universally recognized.

Egypt and Chaldæa: The Dawn of Civilization, by G. Maspero. Revised edition. Translated by M. L. McClure. Introduction by A. H. Sayce. With map and over 470 illustrations. A work devoted to the earlier history of Egypt and Babylonia; especially full and valuable for the early history of Egypt, which Maspero puts before that of Babylonia. «Chaldæa» is a comparatively late name for Babylonia; and since Maspero wrote, new discoveries have carried the «dawn» very far back in Babylonia, to a date much earlier than that of the earliest known records of origins in Egypt.

In a later volume, 'Egypt, Syria, and Assyria: The Struggle of the Nations,' M. Maspero has carried on the story of the early Oriental world, its remarkable civilization, its religious developments, and its wars of conquest and empire, down to a time in the last half of the ninth century B. C., when Ahab was the King of Israel in northern Palestine. Babylon had risen and extended her influence westward as early as 2250 B. C.; and even this was 1,500 years later than Sargon I., who had carried his arms from the Euphrates to the peninsula of Sinai on the confines of Egypt. As early at least as this, Asiatic conquerors had founded a «Hyksos» dominion in Egypt, which lasted more than six and a half centuries (661 years, to about 1600 B. C.). At this last date a remarkable civilization filled the region between the Euphrates and the Mediterranean; and to this, M. Maspero devotes an elaborate chapter, including a most interesting account of the Canaanites and their kindred the Phœnicians, whose commerce westward to Cyprus and North Africa and Greece was a notable fact of the time. The conquest of the region by Egypt from the southwest, and again by the Hittites from the north, prepared the way for Israelite invasion and settlement; upon which followed the rise and domination of Assyria, under which Israel was destined to be blotted out. The story of all this, including the earliest rise, and the development for many centuries, of Hebrew power and culture, gives M. Maspero's pages very great interest. The wealth of illustration, all of it strictly instructive, showing scenes in nature and ancient objects from photographs, adds very much to the reader's interest and to the value of the work. The two superb volumes are virtually the story of the ancient Eastern world for 3,000 years, or from 3850 B. C. to 850 B. C. And the latest discoveries indicate that a record may be made out going back through an earlier 3,000 years to about 7000 B. C.

Genius of Christianity, The, by François Auguste de Châteaubriand. This favorite book was begun by Châteaubriand during his period of exile in England; though it was first published in France at the moment when Bonaparte, then First Consul, was endeavoring to restore Catholicism as the official religion of the country. The object of the 'Genius' was to illustrate and prove the triumph of religious sentiment, or more exactly, of the Roman Catholic cult. The framework upon which all is constructed is a sentence found near the beginning of the work, to the effect that of all religions that have ever existed, the Christian religion is the most poetic, the most humane, the most favorable to liberty, to literature, and to the arts. The book is divided into four parts, the first of which treats of the mysteries, the moralities, the truth of the Scriptures, the existence of God, and the immortality of the soul. The second and third parts bear upon the poetics of Christianity, and upon the fine arts and letters. The fourth is devoted to a minute study of the «Christian cult.» However pious the feeling which prompted the composition of the 'Genius,' it by no means entitles its author to a position among religious writers. Critics have shown us that, at most, he was devoted only to the rude Christianity of the Dark Ages, vague and almost inexplicable. It was but the external, the picturesque, the sensuous side of religion that impressed him. He loved the vast and gloomy

cathedral, dimly lighted and sweet with incense, the low chanting of the priests, the silent movements of the acolytes, all the pomp, magnificence, and mystery of the holy rites. It was this only that gave him pleasure, and through his artistic sensibilities alone. In short, he regarded religion much as he did some old Gothic ruin by moonlight,—a something majestic, grand, romantic, a fit subject to be treated by a man of letters.

Future Life, A Critical History of the Doctrine of a, by Wm. R. Alger, with a complete bibliography of the subject by Ezra Abbot, Jr., 1860. The aim of this book is to exhibit, without prejudice or special pleading, the thoughts and imaginations of mankind concerning the eternal destiny of the human soul,—as these thoughts and imaginations have spontaneously arisen in the consciousness of the race. The volume is divided into five parts. Part First treats of the theories of the soul's origin, the history of death, the grounds of the belief in a future life, and theories of the soul's destination. Part Second, devoted to ethnic thoughts concerning a future life, sets forth the barbarian notions, the Druidic doctrine, the Scandinavian doctrine, the Etruscan, Egyptian, Brahmanic and Buddhist, Persian, Hebrew, Rabbinical, Greek and Roman, and Mohammedan doctrine of immortality, with an explanatory survey of the whole field and its myths. Part Third contains the New Testament teachings, with the theories of Jesus, of Peter, Paul, John, and the authors of the various gospels. Part Fourth explains the Christian doctrines,—the patriotic, the mediæval, and the modern. Part Fifth presents historical and critical dissertations,—the ancient mysteries, metempsychosis, the resurrection of the flesh, the idea of a hell, the five theoretic modes of salvation, recognition of friends in a future life, the local fate of man, a chapter on the critical history of disbelief in the life after death, and one on the morality of the doctrine of a future life. Purposely setting aside any argument from revelation, but comparing the beliefs of all peoples in all times; reasoning from analogy; and philosophically regarding the vast scale of being revealed to us in this world, the essayist regards the existence of a future life as a scientific probability. But he admits that we are yet far from a scientific demonstration of this hope. Yet he asks with earnestness, why, when living in harmony with eternal truths, we should ever despair, or be troubled overmuch. «Have we not eternity in our thought, infinitude in our view, and God for our guide?» The book is one of enormous labor and research, several thousand books having been consulted in the twelve years given to its production. An appendix which is a masterpiece of bibliography, compiled by Ezra Abbot, Jr., contains the titles of more than fifty-three hundred distinct works chronologically arranged.

Foundations of Belief, The, Being Notes Introductory to the Study of Theology, by Arthur James Balfour. A work answering to its title, as the author states, in only the narrowest sense of the word «theology»; the writer's purpose being, not immediate aid to theological study, but attention to certain preliminaries to be settled before coming to that study. «My object,» says Mr. Balfour, «is to recommend a particular way of looking at the world-problems which we are all compelled to face.» He also states that he has designed his work for the general reader. It is a study calculated to assist thoughtful inquirers to adjust the relations of belief to doubt, and to maintain a healthy balance of the mind in presence of general unsettlement of traditional beliefs. Its specific question addressed to the doubter is whether belief in «a living God» is not required even by science, and still more by ethics, æsthetics, and theology. Near the close of his book Mr. Balfour says: «What I have so far tried to establish is this,—that the great body of our beliefs, scientific, ethical, æsthetic, theological, form a more coherent and satisfactory whole if we consider them in a Theistic setting, than if we consider them in a Naturalistic setting.» In a few concluding pages the further question is raised whether this Theistic setting is not found in its best form in Christianity as a Doctrine of Incarnation and Supernatural Revelation.

Freedom of the Will, On the, by Jonathan Edwards, D. D., 1754. A book of American origin, made famous by the closeness of its reasoning, the boldness of its doctrine of necessity, and its bearing upon the religious questions raised concerning Calvinism of the old type by the

rise of more liberal ideas. Its author had been a preacher and pastor of intellectual distinction and of intense piety for twenty-four years at Northampton, Massachusetts, when his objection to permitting persons not full church-members to receive the communion and have their children baptized, led to his retirement, and acceptance of a missionary position at Stockbridge, Massachusetts. Near the middle of his seven years thus spent, he wrote his book 'On the Freedom of the Will,' not so much with reference to the philosophical question, as with reference to the question between Calvinism of the extreme type and more liberal views. The philosophical doctrine set forth in the book, that the law of causality extends to every action; that there is in the mind no power of willing without a motive; that the will always follows the greatest seeming good; that what this may be to any mind depends upon the character of the person, or, in the religious phraseology of the book, upon the state of the person's soul; and that liberty only extends to a power of doing not of willing,—had been the Greek doctrine in Aristotle and his predecessors. The book on human freedom reflected its author, both in its doctrine and in its thoroughly benevolent and pious intent.

Consolations of Philosophy, The, by Boëthius. This work — called in Latin 'De Consolatione Philosophica' — was written in prison just before the author was put to death in 525 by Theodoric, whose favorite minister he had been before his incarceration. It is divided into five books; and has for its object to prove from reason the existence of Providence. A woman of lofty mien appears to the prisoner, and tells him she is his guardian, Philosophy, come to console him in his misfortunes and point out their remedy. Then ensues a dialogue in which are discussed all the questions that have troubled humanity: the origin of evil, God's omniscience, man's free will, etc. The 'Consolations' are alternately in prose and verse; a method afterwards adopted by many authors in imitation of Boëthius, who was himself influenced by a work of Marcianus Capella entitled 'De Nuptiis Philologiæ et Mercurii.' Most of the verses are suggested by passages in Seneca, then the greatest moral authority in the West, outside of Christianity. The success of the work was as immense as it was lasting; and it was translated into Greek, Hebrew, German, French, and Anglo-Saxon, at an early period. The Anglo-Saxon version was by Alfred the Great; and is the oldest monument of any importance in Anglo-Saxon literature. It has been imitated by Chaucer in the 'Testament of Love,' by James I. of Scotland in the 'Kinges Quhair,' and by many other distinguished writers. In some sort, it connects the period of classic literature with that of the Middle Ages, of which Boëthius was one of the favorite authors; and in classic purity of style and elevation of thought, is fully equal to the works of the philosophers of Greece and Rome, while, at the same time, it shows the influence of Christian ideals. «It is,» says Gibbon, «a golden volume, not unworthy of the leisure of Plato or Tully.»

Golden Lotus, The, and Other Legends of Japan, by Edward Greey, 1883. This book is filled in part with legends of the bouzu (priest) and hanashika (professional story-teller), and in part with descriptions of the life of the modern Japanese. The legends are gracefully introduced by informal narration of the circumstances which invite their recital. They have been chosen to show their native charm, and to illustrate phases of national character; some of them coming down from a long obliterated past, and losing, in the journey, nothing of their native attractiveness. Colloquialisms and idiomatic expressions are allowed their place as philological forms of great significance. Mr. Greey's original descriptions are characterized by buoyancy, humor, and grace.

Faery Queen, The, a metrical romance by Edmund Spenser, dedicated to Queen Elizabeth, was published in 1590. The poet was already known by his 'Shepherd's Calendar,' but the appearance of the first three books of the 'Faery Queen' brought him fame. The last three books appeared in 1595–96, and celebrated many people of Spenser's day. For instance, Queen Elizabeth is Mercilla; Mary Stuart, Duessa; Henry IV. of France, Burbon; Charles IX. of France, Pollente; and Sir Walter Raleigh, Timias. The poem is an allegory, founded on the manners and customs of chivalry, with the aim of portraying a perfect knight. Spenser planned twelve books, treating of the twelve moral virtues; but only six are now in existence. These are: The Legend of the Red Cross

Knight, typifying holiness; The Legend of Sir Guyon, temperance; The Legend of Britomartis, chastity; The Legend of Cambel and Friamond, friendship; The Legend of Artegall, justice; and The Legend of Sir Calidore, courtesy. To these is sometimes added a fragment on Mutability. «In the Faery Queen,» Spenser says, «I mean Glory in my general intention; but, in my particular, I conceive the most excellent and glorious person of our Sovereign the Queen and her Kingdom in Faery Land.» He supposes that the Faery Queen held a superb feast, lasting twelve days, on each of which a complaint was presented. To redress these twelve injuries twelve knights sally forth; and during his adventures, each knight proves himself the hero of some particular virtue. Besides these twelve knights there is one general hero, Prince Arthur, who represents magnificence. In every book he appears; and his aim is to discover and win Gloriana, or glory. The characters are numerous, being drawn from classic mythology, mediæval romance, and the poet's fancy. The scene is usually the wood where dragons are killed, where knights wander and meet with adventures of all kinds, where magicians attempt their evil spells, and where all wrongs are vanquished. Each canto is filled with incidents and short narratives; among the most beautiful of which are Una with the Lion; and Britomartis's vision of the Mask of Cupid in the enchanted castle. The 'Faery Queen' has always been admired by poets; and it was on the advice of a poet, Sir Walter Raleigh, that Spenser published the great work.

Fiction, History of the, by John Dunlop. (1814.) This familiar work, the fruit of many years' accumulation of materials, broke ground in a new field. It was the first attempt made in England to trace the development of the novel from its earliest beginnings in Greece to the position it held early in this century. Considering the difficulties of the pioneer, the work is remarkably comprehensive and exact. Though later writers have disproved certain of the author's theories, as for instance his idea of the rise of the Greek novel, or the connection of the Gesta Romanorum with subsequent outgrowths of popular tales, his book still remains a good introduction for the student of fiction. The sections upon Oriental and modern fiction are least satisfactory, as the best are sketches on the romances of chivalry and the Italian novelists. His facts are massed in a workmanlike manner, and presented in a clear style, devoid of ornament, but used with vigor and effectiveness.

Essays, Modern and Classical, by F. W. H. Myers. (Two volumes, 1883.) These studies reveal a pure literary taste, refined and strengthened by sound scholarship. Every essay is enriched with resources of knowledge outside its own immediate scope. The spiritual in poetry or in art appeals strongly to the author. His essay on Virgil, full of acute observations as it is, dwells most fondly on the poet's supreme elegance, tenderness, and stateliness, and on the haunting music with which his verse is surcharged. «Much of Rossetti's art,» he says, «in speech and color, spends itself in the effort to communicate the incommunicable,»—and it is his own love for, and comprehension of, the incommunicable that leads the essayist to choose many of his subjects: Marcus Aurelius, The Greek Oracles, George Sand, Victor Hugo, The Religion of Beauty, George Eliot, and Renan—«that subtlest of seekers after God.» Penetrative, luminous, and fascinating, the essays of Mr. Myers show also an exquisite appreciation of beauty and the balance of a rare scholar.

Dickens, The Life of Charles, by John Forster. (3 vols., 1872–74.) This book of many defects has the excellence of being entertaining. It follows the life of its subject from his birth in poverty and obscurity in 1812, to his death in riches and fame in 1870. It extenuates nothing, because the biographer was incapable of seeing a foible, much more a fault, in the character and conduct of the friend whom he admired even more than he loved him. The poverty and sensitiveness of the lad, his menial work and his sense of responsibility for his elders, his thirst for knowledge and for the graces of life, his training to be a reporter, his experience on a newspaper, his early sketches, his first success in 'Pickwick,' his sudden reputation and prosperity, his first visit to America and his disillusionment, the history of his novels, of his readings, of his friendships, of his home life, of his second triumphant journey in the United States,—this time to read from his own books,—his whimsical and

fun-loving nature, his agreeableness as a father, a comrade, and a host, his generosity, his respect for his profession, the sum of the qualities that made him both by temperament and performance a great actor,—all these things are fully set forth in the elaborate tribute which the biographer pays to his friend. The books are interesting because the mass of material is interesting. But it must be admitted that they give an exaggerated impression of one side of the character of Dickens,—his energetic, restless, insatiable activity,—and fail to do justice to his less self-conscious and more lovable qualities. They are, however, to be reckoned among the important literary biographies of the time.

Cesar Birotteau, The Greatness and Decline of, by Honoré de Balzac. This novel pictures in a striking and accurate manner the bourgeois life of Paris at the time of the Restoration. César Birotteau, a native of the provinces, comes to the city in his youth, works his way up until he becomes the proprietor of a perfumery establishment, and amasses a considerable fortune. He is decorated with the Cross of the Legion of Honor, in consequence of having been an ardent Loyalist; and this mark of distinction, coupled with his financial success, causes him to become more and more ambitious. He grows extravagant, indulges in speculation, and loses everything. This stroke of misfortune brings out the strength of character which, during his prosperity, had remained concealed beneath many petty foibles. In this story the life of the French shopkeeper who values his credit as his dearest possession, and his failure as practically death, is faithfully portrayed. The other characters in the book are lifelike portraits. Constance, the faithful and sensible wife of Birotteau, and his gentle daughter Césarine, are in pleasing contrast to many of the women Balzac has painted. Du Tillet, the unscrupulous clerk, who repays his master's kindness by hatred and dishonesty; Roquin the notary; Vauquelin the great chemist; and Pillerault, uncle of Constance,—are all striking individualities. The book is free from any objectionable atmosphere, and is exceedingly realistic as to manners and customs. It has been admirably translated into English by Katharine Prescott Wormeley.

Gold Elsie, by E. Marlitt. Elizabeth Faber, the Gold Elsie of the story, so called from her sunny hair, is the daughter of a forest clerk, whose ancestry is at first wrapped in doubt, but who, in the course of the story, is explained to be a lineal descendant of the noble family of Von Greswits. Leaving Berlin on account of poverty, the family retire to a ruined castle called Nordeck, in the Thuringian Mountains, an inheritance left to Gold Elsie's mother by its late owner, a distant relative whose hand she had refused. Through her wonderful musical talent, Elsie becomes acquainted with the family at Castle Lindhof, the aristocracy of the neighborhood; and there is played out the usual love story, with its misunderstandings, reconciliations, and final happy ending. The hero is Rudolph von Walde, the owner of the castle, while the villain is Émile Hollfeid. The nobility of virtue and the nobility of birth are strongly contrasted in this story; while the «simple faith» which is more than «Norman blood» is given its due meed of praise.

Only a Girl, by Wilhelmine von Hillern. (1865.) This book is the romance of a soul; the agonies, the sickness unto death, and the recovery, of a noble mind. Ernestine von Hartwich, embittered by the fact that she is «only a girl,» a shortcoming which has caused her father's hate and mother's death, determines to equal a man in achievement,—in scientific attainments and in mental usefulness,—that her sex shall no longer be made to her a reproach and even a crime. This desire is taken advantage of by an unscrupulous uncle who will profit by her death. Secluding her from the world, he attempts to undermine her health by feeding her feverish ambitions. Her mind is developed at the expense of every human feeling, every womanly instinct, and every religious emotion. She is shunned by women, envied and humiliated by men, regarded by her servants and the neighboring peasantry as a witch. It is through the door of love, opened for her by Johannes Mollner, that she finally leaves the wilderness of false aims, unnatural ambitions, and unsatisfactory results, to enjoy for the first time the charm of womanhood, human companionship, and belief in God. The story is overloaded with didacticism; its logic

fails, inasmuch as the poor girl is an involuntary martyr; and its exaggeration and sentimentality do not appeal to the English reader. But the book is a great favorite in Germany, where it has been considered a powerful argument against what is called the higher education of women.

Friend Fritz ('L'Ami Fritz'), by the collaborating French authors Erckmann-Chatrian, was published in 1876. It is a charming Alsatian story of the middle nineteenth century, in which the hero is Fritz, a comfortable burgher with money enough to indulge his liking for good eating and drinking, and a stout defender of bachelorhood. He is a kindly, jovial, simple-natured fellow, with a broad, merry face and a big laugh. His dear friend David, an old rabbi, is always urging him to marry; but the rich widows of the town set their caps for him in vain. At dinner one day Fritz wagers David his favorite vineyard that he will never take a wife. David wins, for the invulnerable bachelor succumbs to the charms of Suzel, the pretty sixteen-year-old daughter of his farm-manager. Fritz learns that "he that loveth not knoweth not God, for God is love." Old David deeds the vineyard he has won to Suzel for her dowry, and dances at her wedding. The tale is a sweet idyl of provincial and country life, full of pleasing folk and pleasant scenes, described with loving fidelity. 'Friend Fritz' was dramatized and was very successful as a play.

File No. 113, by Émile Gaboriau, a French novel, introducing the author's favorite detective, M. Lecoq, appeared in 1867. The scene is laid in the Paris of the day; and the title indicates the case file number in the records of the detective bureau.

The story opens with the public details of a daring robbery which has been committed in the banking-house of M. Fauvel. Suspicion points to Prosper Bertomy, the head cashier. The deep mysteries of the case are fathomed by Fanferlot, a shrewd detective, and Lecoq, his superior in both skill and position. Lecoq figures as a French Sherlock Holmes, though his methods are essentially different. He is pictured as possessing surpassing insight, intelligence, and patient determination; employing the most impenetrable disguises for the pursuit of his inquiries.

The dénouement, gradually unfolded toward the close of the story, shows Prosper to have been the innocent victim of a plot. Madame Fauvel has had, before her marriage to the banker, an illegitimate son by the Marquis de Clameran, an arrant rogue who poses throughout as the benefactor of the Fauvels. De Clameran has caused Raoul de Lagors to personate this son (who is really dead). Raoul is introduced in Fauvel's home as Madame's nephew, though she believes him to be her son.

After frightening her into revealing the secrets of the bank-safe, Raoul commits the robbery. Her lips are sealed by her fear that her early life will become known to her husband. De Clameran plays upon these fears to force Madame Fauvel to induce Madeleine, her niece, to marry him. Madeleine consents in order to save her aunt, though she is really in love with Prosper.

The plot is at last discovered; Raoul escapes, De Clameran becomes insane, Madame Fauvel is forgiven, and Prosper marries Madeleine.

French Humorists, The, by Walter Besant. (1873.) Succeeding the author's admirable work on early French poetry, the present volume is for that reason somewhat incomplete, omitting even Clément Marot; and Voltaire, for other reasons no less valid.

After introducing the trouvère and chanson of mediæval times, the author takes up representative humorists (the designation is a broad one) from each century from the twelfth to our own. The studies present admirable pictures of the authors' life-conditions and the literary atmosphere they breathed. Accompanying these discriminating and delightfully original studies are translations of pieces to show the character and genius of the authors treated. There are in all about twenty-five writers to whom large treatment is given, prominent among them Rabelais, Montaigne, Scarron, La Fontaine, Boileau, Molière, Beaumarchais, and Béranger. There follow a number of exhaustive and learned inquiries into such famous productions as the 'Romance of the Rose' and 'La Satyre Ménippée,' not to mention the historical, critical, and interpretative notices of the authors' famous books. Rich

in anecdote, historical allusion, and condensed learning, the volume becomes in some sense a history of the rise of literature in France, contributing the while to our own tongue a distinctly valuable treatise,—exhaustive but not tedious; erudite, but not heavy; sparkling, but not effervescent.

Sir Richard F. Burton, Life of, by his wife. One of the most romantic figures of the nineteenth century was Sir Richard Burton. He was of mixed Irish, Scotch, English, French, and possibly Arabian and Gipsy blood; he claimed his descent direct from Louis XIV. of France; he published upwards of eighty bulky volumes, including translations of the 'Arabian Nights' and the 'Lusiad' of Camoens; he began the study of Latin when he was three, and Greek when he was four, and knew twenty-nine languages; he was the pioneer discoverer of Darkest Africa, and his adventures took him into all parts of the world. Out of such lives myths are made. In 1887, Francis Hitchman, aided by Isabel, Lady Burton, of whose character and ability he speaks in the highest terms, published an account of Burton's private and public life, including his travels and explorations in Asia, Africa, and both North and South America. After Sir Richard's death, his wife published in 1893, also in two octavo volumes, with many portraits and other illustrations, a voluminous 'Life,' in which she argues with passionate insistance that she, and she alone, is fitted to give a truthful and complete account of his wonderful career and his unique personality. «There are three people in the world,» she says, «who might possibly be able to write sections of his life. Most of his intimate friends are dead, but still there are a few left.» She insists that she was the one person who for more than thirty years knew him best. Daily, for all that time, she «cheered him in hunger and toil, attended to his comforts, watched his going out and coming in, had his slippers, dressing-gown, and pipe ready for him every evening, copied and worked for him, rode and walked at his side, through hunger, thirst, cold, and burning heat, with hardships and privations and danger. Why,» she adds, «I was wife and mother, and comrade and secretary, and aide-de-camp and agent for him; and I was proud, happy, and glad to do it all, and never tired, day or night, for thirty years. . . . At the moment of his death, I had done all I could for the body, and then I tried to follow his soul. I am following, and I shall reach it before long.» Lady Isabel belonged to a Roman Catholic family, and her relatives, like his, were opposed to the marriage, which took place by special dispensation in 1861. At the time of his death, Lady Burton startled society by declaring that he had joined «the true Church.» She says: «One would describe him as a deist, one as an agnostic, and one as an atheist and freethinker, but I can only describe the Richard that I knew. I, his wife, who lived with him day and night for thirty years, believed him to be half-Sufi, half-Catholic, or I prefer to say, as nearer the truth, alternately Sufi and Catholic.» A little later she aroused much indignant criticism by burning Sir Richard's translation of 'The Scented Garden, Men's Hearts to Gladden,' by the Arabic poet, the Shaykh al Nafzâwi. She justifies her action with elaborate argument; and declares that two projected volumes, to be entitled 'The Labors and Wisdom of Richard Burton,' will be a better monument to his fame than the unchaste and improper work that she destroyed.

Her alleged misrepresentations are corrected in a small volume entitled 'The True Life of Captain Sir Richard F. Burton,' by his niece, Georgiana M. Stisted, who uses the severest terms in her portrayal of the character of the woman whom her uncle married, as she declares, in haste and secrecy, and with effects so disastrous to his happiness and advantage.

Still another contribution to the topic is found in two thick volumes called 'The Romance of Isabel, Lady Burton,' which is the story of her life, told in part by herself and in part by W. H. Wilkins, whose special mission it is to correct the slanderous misrepresentations of the author of 'The True Life.' Whether as romance or reality, the story of this gifted couple, with all their faults, is a delightful contribution to the literature of biography.

Oceana; or, England and her Colonies, by James Anthony Froude, (1886.) This is the record of a journey

made by the author via Cape Town to Australia and New Zealand, and home by way of Samoa, the Sandwich Islands, San Francisco, Salt Lake, Chicago, and New York, in 1884–85. Of the places visited he gives historical sketches, his own observations, personal experiences, and speculations as to the future, describes the sights, etc.; all his records being interesting, and most of them valuable. He makes his visit to Cape Town the occasion of a résumé of not only its history and condition, but of his own connection with South-African affairs in 1874. In Australia he is struck by the general imitation of England, and asks, «What is the meaning of uniting the colonies more closely to ourselves? They *are* closely united: they are ourselves; and can separate only in the sense that parents and children separate, or brothers and sisters.» Here too he sees that the fact that he can take a ticket through to London across the American continent, to proceed direct or to stop *en route* at will, means an astonishing concordance and reciprocity between nations. In the Sandwich Islands he finds «a varnish of Yankee civilization which has destroyed the natural vitality without as yet producing anything better or as good.» He pronounces the Northern men of the United States equal in manhood to any on earth; has no expectation of Canadian annexation; thinks the Brooklyn Bridge more wonderful than Niagara, New York almost as genial as San Francisco, and New York society equal to that of Australia, though both lack the aristocratic element of the English. In conclusion he states his feeling that as it was Parliament that lost England the United States, if her present colonies sever the connection, it will be through the same agency; but that, so long as the mother country is true to herself, her colonies will be true to her. Mr. Froude, as is well known, is no believer in the permanence of a democracy, and on several occasions in this work expresses his opinion of its provisional character as a form of political life.

Four Georges, The, by William Makepeace Thackeray. As the sub-title states, this work consists of sketches of manners, morals, court and town life during the reign of these Kings. The author shows us «people occupied with their every-day work or pleasure: my lord and lady hunting in the forest, or dancing in the court, or bowing to their Serene Highnesses, as they pass in to dinner.» Of special interest to American readers is the frank but sympathetic account of the third George, ending with the famous description of the last days of the old King: «Low he lies to whom the proudest used to kneel once, and who was cast lower than the poorest; dead, whom millions prayed for in vain. Driven off his throne; buffeted by rude hands; with his children in revolt; the darling of his old age killed before him, untimely,—our Lear hangs over her breathless lips and cries, 'Cordelia, Cordelia, stay a little!'» These essays do not profess to be history in any sense — certainly not in that in which Macaulay understood or McCarthy understands it, still less in that which Mr. Kidd predicts it will some day assume: they express the thoughts of the kindly satirist, of the novelist who sees not too deeply, but whose gaze misses nothing in the field it scans. Written in much the manner of 'Esmond' or 'Vanity Fair,' and in the author's inimitable style, they give delight which their readers never afterward wholly lose.

Diary of Two Parliaments, by H. W. Lucy. (2 vols., 1885–86.) A very graphic narrative of events as they passed in the Disraeli Parliament, 1874–80, and in the Gladstone Parliament, 1880–85. Mr. Lucy was the House of Commons reporter for the London Daily News, and as «Toby, M.P.,» he supplied the Parliamentary report published in Punch. His diary especially undertakes descriptions of the more remarkable scenes of the successive sessions of Parliament, and to give in skeleton form the story of Parliaments which are universally recognized as having been momentous and distinctive in recent English history. It includes full and minute descriptions of memorable episodes and notable men.

Democracy in Europe: A History, by T. Erskine May. (2 vols., 1877.) A thoroughly learned and judicious study of popular power and political liberty throughout the history of Europe. Starting from an introduction on the causes of freedom, especially its close connection with civilization, the research deals with the marked absence of freedom in Oriental history, and then reviews the



HANNIBAL'S PASSAGE OF THE ALPS

developments of popular power in Greece and Rome, and the vicissitudes of progress in the Dark Ages to the Revival of Learning. It then traces the new progress in the Italian republics, Switzerland, the Netherlands, France, and England. The work shows careful study of the inner life of republics, ancient and modern; of the most memorable revolutions, and the greatest national struggles for civil and religious liberty; and of the various degrees and conditions of democracy, considered as the sovereignty of the whole body of the people. The author regards popular power as an essential condition of the social advancement of nations, and writes as an ardent admirer of rational and enlightened political liberty.

Discoveries of America to the year 1525, by Arthur James Weise, 1884. A work of importance for its careful review and comparison of the various statements of historical writers concerning the voyages of the persons whom they believed to have been the discoverers of certain parts of the coast of America between Baffin's Bay and Terra del Fuego. The full statements are given, as well as a judgment upon them. «It appears,» says Mr. Weise, «that Columbus was not the discoverer of the continent, for it was seen in 1497 not only by Giovanni Caboto [or John Cabot, his English name], but by the commander of the Spanish fleet with whom Amerigo Vespucci sailed to the New World.» The entire story of the discoveries of the continental coasts, north and south, apart from the islands to which Columbus almost wholly confined his attention, is of very great interest. John Cabot was first, about June 1497. Columbus saw continental coast land for the first time fourteen months later, August 1498. It was wholly in relation to continental lands that the names New World and America were originally given; and at the time it was not considered as disturbing in any way the claims of Columbus, whose whole ambition was to have the credit of having reached «the isles of India beyond the Ganges»—isles which were still 7,000 miles distant, but which to the last he claimed to have found. The names «West Indies» and «Indians» (for native Americans) are monuments to Columbus, who did not at the time think it worth while to pay attention to the continents. It was by paying this attention, and by a remarkably opportune report, which had the fortune of being printed, that Vespucius came to the front in a way to suggest to the editor and publisher of his report the use of the word «America» as a general New World name not including Columbus's «West Indies.» That inclusion came later; and from first to last Vespucius had no more to do with it than Columbus himself.

Fifteen Decisive Battles of the World, by E. S. Creasy, describes and discusses (in the words of Hallam) «those few battles of which a contrary event would have essentially varied the drama of the world in all its subsequent scenes.» The obvious and important agencies, and not incidents of remote and trifling consequence, are brought out in the discussion of the events which led up to each battle, the elements which determined its issue, and the results following the victories or defeats. The volume treats, in order: The Battle of Marathon, 413 B. C.; Defeat of the Athenians at Syracuse, 413 B. C.; The Battle of Arbela, 331 B. C.; The Battle of the Metaurus, 207 B. C.; Victory of Arminius over the Roman Legions under Varus, A. D. 9; The Battle of Châlons, 451; The Battle of Tours, 732; The Battle of Hastings, 1066; Joan of Arc's Victory over the English at Orleans, 1429; The Defeat of the Spanish Armada, 1588; The Battle of Blenheim, 1704; The Battle of Pultowa, 1709; Victory of the Americans over Burgoyne at Saratoga, 1777; The Battle of Valmy, 1792; The Battle of Waterloo, 1815.

The author concludes: «We have not (and long may we want) the stern excitement of the struggles of war; and we see no captive standards of our European neighbors brought in triumph to our shrines. But we witness an infinitely prouder spectacle. We see the banners of every civilized nation waving over the arena of our competition with each other in the arts that minister to our race's support and happiness, and not to its suffering and destruction.

> «Peace hath her victories
> No less renowned than war.»

Charles XII., History of, by Voltaire. This history was published in 1731. It is divided into eight books, of which the first sketches briefly the history of Sweden before the accession of Charles. The last seven deal with his

expedition into Poland, its consequences, his invasion of Russia and pursuit of Peter the Great, his defeat at Pultowa and retreat into Turkey, his sojourn at Bender and its results, his departure thence, his return home, his death at the siege of Frederickshall in Norway. Intermingled with the narrative of battles, marches, and sieges, we have vivid descriptions of the manners, customs, and physical features of the countries in which they took place. It resembles the 'Commentaries' of Cæsar in the absence of idle details, declamation, and ornament. There is no attempt to explain mutable and contingent facts by constant underlying principles. Men act, and the narrative accounts for their actions. Of course, Voltaire is not an archivist with a document ready at hand to witness for the truth of every statement; and many of his contemporaries treated his history as little better than a romance. But apart from some inaccuracies, natural to a writer dealing with events in distant countries at the time, the 'History of Charles XII.' is a true history. According to Condorcet, it was based on memoirs furnished Voltaire by witnesses of the events he describes; and King Stanislas, the victim as well as the friend and companion of Charles, declared that every incident mentioned in the work actually occurred. This book is considered the historical masterpiece of Voltaire.

Historic Americans, by Theodore Parker (1878), contains four essays, on Franklin, Washington, Jefferson, and Adams, essays originally delivered as lectures, shortly before the author's death in 1860. They were written when the anti-slavery agitation was at its height; and the preacher's uncompromising opinions on the evils of slavery decide their point of view and influence their conclusions. Yet in spite of the obsoleteness of that issue, the vigorous style and wide knowledge displayed in the papers insure them a permanent interest. Franklin, the tallow-chandler's son, is in the author's opinion incomparably the greatest man America has produced. Inventor, statesman, and philosopher, he had wonderful imagination and vitality of intellect, and true originality. In Washington, on the other hand, Mr. Parker sees the steady-moving, imperturbable, unimaginative country gentleman, directing the affairs of the nation with the same thoroughness with which he managed his farm. Level-headed and practical, Washington had organizing genius; and it was that attribute, with his dauntless integrity, which lifted him to command. He had not the mental power of any one of his ministers. Yet he was the best administrator of all. John Adams possessed the qualities of a brilliant lawyer, and the large forecast of a statesman. At the same time he was extremely impetuous, outspoken, and high-tempered, and made many enemies. Jefferson, like Washington, and unlike Franklin and Adams, was a man of position and means; and was perhaps the most cultivated man in America. With these incitements to aristocratic views, he was yet the truest democrat of them all, and did more than any one of the others to destroy the inherited class distinctions which were still so strong in this nominally republican country for years after the separation from England.

Mr. Parker follows the plan of considering the life and achievements of each of his subjects, by periods, and then examines his mental and moral qualifications, his emotional impulses, and his religion. This method, while it detracts somewhat from the literary grace of the essays, is admirably adapted to afford a vivid and incisive presentment of character.

Characteristics, by Anthony Ashley Cooper, Earl of Shaftesbury. The three volumes of Shaftesbury's 'Characteristics' appeared anonymously in 1713, two years before the death of the author at the age of forty-two. These, with a volume of letters, and a certain preface to a sermon, constitute the whole of his published works. The 'Characteristics' immediately attracted wide attention; and in twenty years had passed through five editions, at that time a large circulation for a book of this kind. The first volume contains three rather desultory and discursive essays: 'A Letter concerning Enthusiasm'; 'On Freedom of Wit and Humor'; 'Soliloquy; or, Advice to an Author.' The second volume, with its 'Inquiry concerning Virtue and Merit,' and the dialogue 'The Moralists: A Philosophical Rhapsody,' forms his most valuable contribution to the science of ethics. In the third volume he advances various 'Miscellaneous Reflections,' including certain defenses of his philosophi-

cal theories, together with some essays on artistic and literary subjects.

From the first appearance of the 'Characteristics,' it was seen that its philosophical theories were to have an important part in the whole science of ethics. De Mandeville in later years attacked him, Hutcheson defended him, and Butler and Berkeley discussed him,—not always with a perfect comprehension of his system. Its leading ideas are of the relation of parts to a whole. As the beauty of an external object consists in a certain proportion between its parts, or a certain harmony of coloring, so the beauty of a virtuous act lies in its relation to the virtuous character as a whole. Yet morality cannot be adequately studied in the individual man. Man must be considered in his relation to our earth, and this again in its relation to the universe.

The faculty which approves of right and disapproves of wrong is by Shaftesbury called the moral sense, and this is perhaps the distinctive feature of his system. Between this sense and good taste in art he draws a strong analogy. In its recognition of a rational as well as an emotional element, Shaftesbury's «moral sense» is much like the «conscience» described later by Butler. While the «moral sense» and the love and reverence of God are, with Shaftesbury, the proper sanctions of right conduct, a tone of banter which he assumed toward religious questions, and his leaning toward Deism, drew on him more or less criticism from the strongly orthodox. By his 'Characteristics' Shaftesbury became the founder of what has been called the «benevolent» system of ethics; in which subsequently Hutcheson closely followed him.

Literary and Social Essays, by George William Curtis. The nine essays which compose this volume were collected from several sources, and published in book form in 1895. Written with all the exquisite finish, the lucidity and grace which characterized every utterance of Mr. Curtis, these essays are like an introduction into the actual presence of the gifted men of our century in whose splendid circle the author was himself at home. Emerson, Hawthorne, and the placid pastoral Concord of their homes, are the subjects of the first three chapters, and are treated with the fine power of apt distinction, with the richness of rhetoric and the play of delicate humor, which those who heard Mr. Curtis remember, and those who know him only in his published works must recognize. To lovers of Emerson and Hawthorne these chapters will long be a delight, written as they were while the companionship of which they spoke was still warm and fresh in the author's memory.

Equally interesting and valuable as contributions to the biography of American letters are the chapters on Oliver Wendell Holmes, Washington Irving, and Longfellow. Perhaps no one has given us more intimately suggestive portrait-sketches of the personalities of these familiar authors than are given in these collected essays. Particularly interesting to American readers are the occasional reminiscences of personal participation in scenes, grave or humorous, where the actors were all makers of history for New England. The book contains Mr. Curtis's brilliant essay on the famous actress Rachel, which appeared in Putnam's Magazine, 1855; a delightful sketch of Thackeray in America, from the same source; and a hitherto unpublished essay on Sir Philip Sidney, which is instinct with the author's enthusiasm for all that is strong and pure and truly gentle.

Constable, Archibald, and his Literary Correspondents, by Thomas Constable. (1873.) The story of the great Edinburgh publishing-house which established the Edinburgh Review; became the chief of Scott's publishers; issued, with valuable supplementary Dissertations by Dugald Stewart, the fifth edition of the 'Encyclopædia Britannica'; initiated the publication of cheap popular volumes of literature, art, and science; and by a bold liberality in payment of authors, with remarkable sagacity in judging what would succeed with the public, virtually transformed the business of publishing. An apprenticeship of six years with Peter Hill, Burns's friend, enabled Constable to start as a bookseller, January 1795. He began by publishing theological and political pamphlets for authors, but in 1798 made some ventures on his own account. In 1800 he started the Farmer's Magazine as a quarterly. The next year he became proprietor of the Scots Magazine, and in

October 1802, the first number of the Edinburgh Review appeared. The generous scale of payment soon adopted,—twenty-five guineas a sheet,—startled the trade, and greatly contributed to make Constable the foremost among publishers of his day. He began with Scott in 1802, a part interest only, but secured entire interest in 1807 by paying Scott a thousand guineas in advance for 'Marmion,' and the next year one thousand five hundred pounds for his edition of Swift's 'Life and Works.' Differences arising now separated Scott and Constable until 1813, but in 1814 'Waverley' appeared with Constable's imprint. The financial breakdown of various parties in 1826 not only overthrew Constable, but involved Scott to the extent of £120,000. Constable died July 21, 1827.

Sheridan, by Mrs. Oliphant, is a biography in the 'English Men of Letters' series. This agreeable history begins by picturing Sheridan as the young man of genius, setting ordinary regulations at defiance, taking up positions untenable by every rule of reason, yet carrying through his purposes by the force of brilliant natural gifts; careless of literary fame; set most on achieving power,—even if by unsound methods. Earlier, there are indolent school days at Harrow; a romantic youthful marriage, followed by extravagant London housekeeping; the triumphs of dramatic authorship; the proprietorship of Drury Lane Theatre. «There are some men,» the author says of this period of his life, «who impress all around them with such a certainty of power and success, that even managers dare, and publishers volunteer, in their favor. Sheridan was evidently one of these men.» Then came amazing social success; a great and growing reputation as a wit; the friendship of Fox and Burke; entry into Parliament; two great orations at the trial of Warren Hastings; home, business, and public troubles; an unfortunate friendship with the Prince of Wales; a second marriage; financial ruin in the burning of the Drury Lane Theatre; the loss of a seat in Parliament; arrest; poverty; death,—these are the main features of the history that is made to pass before us. The picture at the end is different: «Through all these contradictions of character, Sheridan blazed and exploded from side to side in a reckless yet rigid course, like a gigantic and splendid piece of firework; his follies repeating themselves, like his inability to follow success, and his careless abandonment of one way after another that might have led to a better and happier fortune. His harvest was like a southern harvest, over early while it was yet but May; but he sowed no seed for a second ingathering, nor was there any growth or richness left in the soon exhausted soil.» His plays are analytically and critically considered, a whole chapter being given to 'The School for Scandal' and 'The Critic.' The book is attractively written in six chapters, as follows: 'Youth,' 'First Dramatic Works,' 'The School for Scandal,' 'Public Life,' 'Middle Age,' 'Decadence.' It is the story of the most brilliant man of the most brilliant period of the eighteenth century,—a man, who, but for a certain residuum of conscience, might be called an astonishingly clever juggler; who, while youth, health, and novelty favored, kept the ball of prosperity flashing hither and yon through the air, only to see it fall and shiver to atoms when these attributes failed him. Yet the vices of Sheridan were those of his time and his fellows; and his virtues, if not too many, were always charming and lovable. Indeed, so sympathetic is Mrs. Oliphant's story of him, that the reader involuntarily recalls that kind judgment,—«'Tis said best men are molded out of faults.»

Book of Snobs, The, a series of sketches by William Makepeace Thackeray, appeared first in Punch, and was published in book form in 1848. The idea of the work may have been suggested to Thackeray when, as an undergraduate at Cambridge in 1829, he contributed to a little weekly periodical called The Snob. In any case, the genus Snob could not long have escaped the satirical notice of the author of 'Vanity Fair.' He was in close contact with a social system that was the very nursery of snobbishness. In his delightful category, he omits no type of the English-bred Snob of the university, of the court, of the town, of the country, of the Church; he even includes himself, when on one occasion he severed his friendship for a man who ate peas with a knife,—an exhibition of snobbery he repented of later, when the offender had discovered the genteel

uses of the fork. The half-careless, half-cynical humor of it all becomes serious in the last paragraph of the last paper: —

«I am sick of court circulars. I loathe *haut-ton* intelligence. I believe such words as Fashionable, Exclusive, Aristocratic, and the like, to be wicked unchristian epithets that ought to be banished from honest vocabularies. A court system that sends men of genius to the second table, I hold to be a Snobbish System. A society that sets up to be polite, and ignores Art and Letters, I hold to be a Snobbish Society. You who despise your neighbor are a Snob; you who forget your friends, meanly to follow after those of a higher degree, are a Snob; you who are ashamed of your poverty and blush for your calling, are a Snob; as are you who boast of your pedigree or are proud of your wealth.»

Barnaby Rudge was Dickens's fifth novel, and was published in 1841. The plot is extremely intricate. Barnaby is a poor half-witted lad, living in London toward the close of the eighteenth century, with his mother and his raven Grip. His father had been the steward of a country gentleman named Haredale, who was found murdered in his bed, while both his steward and his gardener had disappeared. The body of the steward, recognizable only by the clothes, is presently found in a pond. Barnaby is born the day after the double murder. Affectionate and usually docile, credulous and full of fantastic imaginings, a simpleton but faithful, he grows up to be liked and trusted. His mother having fled to London to escape a myst rious blackmailer, he becomes involved in the famous «No Popery» riots of Lord George Gordon in 1780, and is within an ace of perishing on the scaffold. The blackmailer, Mr. Haredale the brother and Emma the daughter of the murdered man, Emma's lover Edward Chester, and his father, are the chief figures of the nominal plot; but the real interest i. not with them but with the side haracters and the episodes. Some of the most whimsical and amusing of Dickens's character-studies appear in the pages of the novel; while the whole episode of the gathering and march of the mob, and the storming of Newgate (quoted in the LIBRARY), is surpassed in dramatic intensity by no passage in modern fiction, unless it is by Dickens's own treatment of the French Revolution in the 'Tale of Two Cities.' Among the important characters, many of whom are the authors of sayings now proverbial, are Gabriel Varden, the cheerful and incorruptible old locksmith, father of the charming flirt Dolly Varden; Mrs. Varden, a type of the narrow-minded zealot, devoted to the Protestant manual; Miss Miggs, their servant, mean, treacherous, and self-seeking; Sim Tappertit, an apprentice, an admirable portrait of the half-fool, half-knave, so often found in the English servile classes half a century ago; Hugh the hostler and Dennis the hangman; and Grip the raven, who fills an important part in the story, and for whom Di kens himself named a favorite raven.

Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, Letters of. Edited by Frederic G. Kenyon. (2 vols., 1897.) This definitive presentation of Mrs. Browning's character and career is a selection from a very large mass of letters collected by Mr. Browning, and now used with the consent of R. Barrett Browning. It is made a chronicle, and practically a life, by the character of the letters and the addition of connecting links of narrative. The letters give an unusually full and interesting revelation of Mrs. Browning's character, and of the course of her life. The absence of controversy, of personal ill-feeling of any kind, and of bitterness except on certain political topics, is noted by the editor as not the result of any excision of passages, but as illustrating Mrs. Browning's sweetness of temperament. The interest of the work as a chapter of life and poetry in the nineteenth century is very great.

Bronte, Charlotte, Life of, by Mrs. Gaskell, was published in 1857, two years after the death of the author of 'Jane Eyre.' It has taken rank as a classic in biographical literature, though not without inaccuracies. Its charm and enduring quality are the result of its ideal worth. It is a strong, human, intimate record of a unique personality, all the more valuable because biased by friendship. A biography written by the heart as well as the head, it remains for that reason the most vital of all lives of Charlotte Brontë. A mere scrap-book of facts goes very little way toward explaining a genius of such intensity.

Bronte, Charlotte, and her Circle, by Clement K. Shorter, was published in 1896. It is not a biography, but a new illumination of a rare personality, through an exhaustive collection of letters written by, or relating to, the novelist of Haworth. In the preface the editor writes: «It is claimed for the following book of some five hundred pages that the larger part of it is an addition of entirely new material to the romantic story of the Brontés.» This material was furnished partly by the Rev. Arthur Bell Nicholls, Charlotte's husband, and partly by her lifelong friend Miss Ellen Nussey.

The arrangement of the book is calculated to assist the reader to a clearer understanding of Charlotte Bronté's life. A chapter is given to each person or group of persons in any way closely related to her. Even the curates of Haworth are not overlooked. Yet the editor's discrimination is justified in every instance by letters relating directly to the person or persons under consideration. The entire work is a most interesting and significant contribution to the ever-growing body of Bronté literature.

Personal Recollections of Mary Somerville, WITH SELECTIONS FROM HER CORRESPONDENCE, by her daughter Martha Somerville.

Never has the simplicity of true greatness been more clearly shown than in the life of Mary Somerville, the life of a woman entirely devoted to family duties and scientific pursuits; whose energy and perseverance overcame almost insuperable obstacles at a time when women were excluded from the higher branches of education by prejudice and tradition; whose bravery led her to enter upon unknown paths, and to make known to others what she acquired by so courageous an undertaking. After a slight introduction concerning her family and birth, which took place December 26th, 1780, the 'Recollections' begin in early childhood and continue to the day of her death. She lived to the ripe old age of ninety-two, preserving her clearness of intellect to the end; holding fast her faith in God, which no censure of bigot, smile of skeptic, or theory of science could shake; adding to the world's store of knowledge to her final day,—her last work being the revision and completion of a treatise on the 'Theory of Differences'; and leaving behind for the benefit of the new generation annals of a life so wonderful in its completed work, so harmonious in its domestic relations, so unassuming in its acceptance of worldly distinctions, that the mere reading of it elevates and strengthens.

There are charming descriptions of childhood days in the Scottish home of Burntisland; days of youth when she arose after attending a ball to study at five in the morning; a delicate reticence concerning the first short-lived marriage with her cousin Craig, succeeded by the truer union with another cousin, the «Somerville» of whom she speaks with much tenderness; domestic gains and losses, births and deaths; the beginnings, maturings, and successes of her work; trips to London and the Continent; visits to and from the great; the idyllic life in Italy, where she died and is buried; loving records of home work and home pleasures; sorrows bravely met and joys glorified,—all told with the unaffectedness which was the keynote to her amiable character. Little information is given of the immense labor which preceded her famous works. The woman who, as Laplace said, was the only woman who could understand his work, who was honored by nearly every scientific society in the world, whose mind was akin to every famous mind of the age, so withdraws her individuality to give place to others, that the reader is often inclined to forget that the modest writer has other claims to notice than her intimate acquaintance with the great. And as in many social gatherings she was overlooked from her modesty of demeanor; so in these 'Recollections,' pages of eulogy are devoted to the achievements of those whose intellect was to hers as «moonlight is to sunlight,» while her own successes are ignored, except in the inserted letters of those who awarded her her due meed of praise, and in the frequent notes of her faithful compiler.

Poetry, the Nature and Elements of, by Edmund Clarence Stedman. The lectures contained in this volume, published in 1892, were delivered by the author during the previous year at Johns Hopkins University, inaugurating the annual lectureship founded by Mrs. Turnbull of Baltimore. Mr. Stedman treats «of the quality and attributes

of poetry itself, of its source and efficacy, and of the enduring laws to which its true examples ever are conformed.» Chapter i. treats of theories of poetry from Aristotle to the present day; Chapter ii. seeks to determine what poetry is; and Chapters iii. and iv. discuss, respectively, creation and self-expression under the title of 'Melancholia.' These two chapters together «afford all the scope permitted in this scheme for a swift glance at the world's masterpieces.» Having effected a synthetic relation between the subjective and the objective in poetry, the way becomes clear for an examination of the pure attributes of this art, which form the themes of the next four chapters. Mr. Stedman avoids much discussion of schools and fashions. «There have been schools in all ages and centres,» he says, «but these figure most laboriously at intervals when the creative faculty seems inactive.» This book constitutes a fitting complement to Mr. Stedman's two masterly criticisms on the 'Victorian Poets' and the 'Poets of America.' The abundance of finely chosen illustrative extracts, and the pains taken by the author to expound every point in an elementary way, make the volume not only delightful reading for any person of literary tastes, but bring into compact shape a fund of instruction of permanent value. Mr. Stedman cheers the reader by his hopeful view of the poetry of the future. «I believe,» he declares, «that the best age of imaginative production is not past; that poetry is to retain, as of old, its literary import, and from time to time prove itself a force in national life; that the Concord optimist and poet was sane in declaring that 'the arts, as we know them, are but initial,' that 'sooner or later that which is now life shall add a richer strain to the song.'»

Custom and Myth, by Andrew Lang. (1886.) This book of fifteen sketches, ranging in subject from the Method of Folk-lore and Star Myths to the Art of Savages, illustrates the author's conception of the inadequacy of the generally accepted methods of comparative mythology. He does not believe that «myths are the result of a disease of language, as the pearl is the result of a disease of the oyster.» The notion that proper names in the old myths hold the key to their explanation, as Max Müller, Kuhn, Breal, and many other eminent philologists maintain, Mr. Lang denies; declaring that the analysis of names, on which the whole edifice of philological «comparative mythology» rests, is a foundation of sifting sand. Stories are usually anonymous at first, he believes, names being added later, and adventures naturally grouping themselves around any famous personage, divine, heroic, or human. Thus what is called a Greek myth or a Hindu legend may be found current among a people who never heard of Greece or India. The story of Jason, for example, is told in Samoa, Finland, North America, Madagascar. Each of the myths presented here is made to serve a controversial purpose in so far as it supports the essayist's theory that explanations of comparative mythology do not explain. He believes that folk-lore contains the survivals of primitive ideas common to many peoples, as similar physical and social conditions tend to breed the same ideas. The hypothesis of a myth common to several races rests on the assumption of a common intellectual condition among them. We may push back a god from Greece to Phœnicia, from Phœnicia to Accadia, but at the end of the end, we reach a legend full of myths like those which Bushmen tell by the camp fire, Eskimo in their dark huts, and Australians in the shade of the «gunweh,»—myths cruel, puerile, obscure, like the fancies of the savage myth-makers from which they sprang. The book shows on every page the wide reading, the brilliant faculty of generalization, and the delightful popularity and the unfailing entertainingness of this literary «Universal Provider,» who modestly says that these essays are «only flint-like flakes from a neolithic workshop.»

Art of Poetry, The ('L'Art Poétique'), a didactic poem, by Boileau. The work is divided into four cantos. In the first, the author intermingles his precepts with an account of French versification since Villon, now taking up and now dropping the subject, with apparent carelessness but with real art. The second canto treats of the different classes of poetry, beginning with the least important: eclogue, elegy, ode, epigram, sonnet, etc. The third deals with tragedy, comedy, and the epic. In the fourth, Boileau returns to more general questions. He gives, not rules for writing verse, but precepts addressed to the poet:

and points out the limits within which he must move, if he wishes to become perfect in his art. Although his work is recognized as one of the masterpieces of the age of Louis XIV., Boileau has prejudices that have long been out of date. He ridicules the choice of modern or national subjects by a poet, and would have him confine himself exclusively to the history or mythology of Greece and Rome.

Analysis of Beauty, The, an essay on certain artistic principles, by William Hogarth, was published in 1753. In 1745 he had painted the famous picture of himself and his pug-dog Trump, now in the National Gallery. In a corner of this picture appeared a palette bearing a serpentine line under which was inscribed: «The Line of Beauty and Grace.» This inscription provoked so much inquiry and comment that Hogarth wrote 'The Analysis of Beauty' in explanation of it. In the introduction he says: «I now offer to the public a short essay accompanied with two explanatory prints, in which I shall endeavor to show what the principles are in nature, by which we are directed to call the forms of some bodies beautiful, others ugly; some graceful and others the reverse.» The first chapters of the book deal with Variety, Uniformity, Simplicity, Intricacy, Quantity, etc. Lines and the composition of lines are then discussed, followed by chapters on Light and Shade, on Proportion, and on Action. The 'Analysis of Beauty' subjected Hogarth to extravagant praise from his friends and to ridicule from his detractors. Unfortunately he had himself judged his work on the title-page, in the words «written with a view of fixing the fluctuating ideas of taste.» This ambition it was not possible for Hogarth to realize. The essay contains, however, much that is pertinent and suggestive.

Anatomie of Abuses, The, by Philip Stubbes, was entered upon the Stationers' Register in 1582–83; republished by the New Shakspere Society in 1877–79 under the editorship of Frederick I. Furnivall.

This most curious work — without the aid of which, in the opinion of the editor. «no one can pretend to know Shakspere's England» — is an exposure of the abuses and corruptions existing in all classes of Elizabethan society. Written from the Puritan standpoint, it is yet not over-prejudiced nor bigoted.

Little is known of Philip Stubbes. Thomas Nash makes a savage attack on the 'Anatomie' and its author, in a tract published in 1589. Stubbes himself throws some light upon his life, in his memorial account of his young wife, whose «right virtuous life and Christian death» are circumstantially set forth. The editor believes him to have been a gentleman — «either by birth, profession, or both»; to have written, from 1581 to 1610, pamphlets and books strongly on the Puritan side; before 1583 to have spent «seven winters and more, traveling from place to place, even all the land over indifferently.» It is supposed that in 1586 he married a girl of fourteen. Her death occurred four years and a half afterwards, following not many weeks the birth of a «goodly man childe.» Stubbes's own death is supposed to have taken place not long after 1610.

'The Anatomie of Abuses' was published in two parts. These are in the form of a dialogue between Spudens and Philoponus (Stubbes), concerning the wickedness of the people of Ailgna (England). Part First deals with the abuses of Pride, of Men's and Women's Apparel; of the vices of whoredom, gluttony, drunkenness, covetousness, usury, swearing, Sabbath-breaking, stage-plays; of the evils of the Lords of Misrule, of May-games, church-ales, wakes, feasts, of «pestiferous dancing,» of music, cards, dice-tables, tennis, bowls, bear-baiting; of cock-fighting, hawking, and hunting, on the Sabbath; of markets, fairs, and foot-ball playing, also on the Sabbath; and finally of the reading of wicked books: the whole being followed by a chapter on the remedy for these evils.

Part Second deals with corruptions in the Temporalty and the Spiritualty. Under temporal corruptions the author considers abuses in law, in education, in trade, in the manufacture of apparel, in the relief of the poor, in husbandry and farming. He also considers abuses among doctors, chandlers, barbers, apothecaries, astronomers, astrologers, and prognosticators.

Under matters spiritual the author sets forth the Church's sins of omission rather than of commission; but he treats of wrong preferment, of simony, and of the evils of substitution.

The entire work is most valuable, as throwing vivid light upon the manners and customs of the time, especially in

the matter of dress. An entire Elizabethan wardrobe of fashion might be reproduced from Stubbes's circumstantial descriptions. Concerning hose he writes:

«The Gally-hosen are made very large and wide, reaching downe to their knees onely, with three or four guardes a peece laid down along either hose. And the Venetian hosen, they reach beneath the knee to the gartering place to the Leg, where they are tyed finely with silk points, or some such like, and laied on also with reeves of lace, or gardes as the other before. And yet notwithstanding all this is not sufficient, except they be made of silk, velvet, saten damask, and other such precious things beside.»

Anatomy of Melancholy, The, by Robert Burton, is a curious miscellany, covering so wide a range of subjects as to render classification impossible. This torrent of erudition flows in channels scientifically exact. Melancholy is treated as a malady, first in general, then in particular. Its nature, seat, varieties, causes, symptoms, and prognosis, are considered in an orderly manner, with a great number of differentiations. Its cure is next examined, and the various means discussed which may be adopted to accomplish this. Permissible means, forbidden means, moral means, and pharmaceutical means, are each analyzed. After disposing of the scholastic method, the author descends from the general to the particular, and treats of emotions and ideas minutely, endeavoring to classify them. In early editions of the book, there appear at the head of each part, synoptical and analytical tables, with divisions and subdivisions,—each subdivision in sections and each section in subsections, after the manner of an important scientific treatise. While the general framework is orderly, the author has filled in the details with most heterogeneous material. Every conceivable subject is made to illustrate his theme: quotations, brief and extended, from many authors; stories and oddities from obscure sources; literary descriptions of passions and follies; recipes and advices; experiences and biographies. A remarkably learned and laborious work, representing thirty years of rambling reading in the Oxford University Library, 'The Anatomy of Melancholy' is read today only as a literary curiosity, even its use as a «cram» being out of date with its class of learning.

Demonology and Devil-Lore, by Moncure D. Conway, 1879. In this scholarly history of a superstition, the author has set before himself the task of finding «the reason of unreason, the being and substance of unreality, the law of folly, and the logic of lunacy.» His business is not alone to record certain dark vagaries of human intelligence, but to explain them; to show them as the inevitable expression of a mental necessity, and as the index to some spiritual facts with large inclusions. He sees that primitive man has always personified his own thoughts in external personal forms; and that these personifications survive as traditions long after a more educated intelligence surrenders them as facts. He sets himself, therefore, to seek in these immature and grotesque imaginings the soul of truth and reality that once inspired them. From anthropology, history, tradition, comparative mythology and philology; from every quarter of the globe; from periods which trail off into prehistoric time, and from periods almost within our own remembrance; from savage and from cultivated races; from extinct peoples and those now existing; from learned sources and the traditions of the unlearned, he has sought his material. This vast accumulation of facts he has so analyzed and synthesized as to make it yield its fine ore of truth concerning spiritual progress. Related beliefs he has grouped either in natural or historical association; migrations of beliefs he has followed, with a keen sense for their half-obliterated trail; through diversities his trained eye discovers likenesses. He finds that devils have always stood for the type of pure malignity; while demons are creatures driven by fate to prey upon mankind for the satisfaction of their needs, but not of necessity malevolent. The demon is an inference from the physical experience of mankind; the devil is a product of his moral consciousness. The dragon is a creature midway between the two. Through two volumes of difficulties Mr. Conway picks his dexterous way, courageous, ingenious, frank, full of knowledge and instruction, and not less full of entertainment. So that the reader who follows him will find that he has studied a profound chapter of human experience, and has acquired new standards for measuring the spiritual progress of the race.

Ecce Homo, by John Robert Seeley (1865), was a consideration of the life of Christ as a human being. In the preface the author writes: —

«Those who feel dissatisfied with the current conception of Christ, if they cannot rest content without a definite opinion, may find it necessary to do what to persons not so dissatisfied it seems audacious and perilous to do. They may be obliged to reconsider the whole subject from the beginning, and placing themselves in imagination at the time when he whom we call Christ bore no such name, to trace his biography from point to point, and accept those conclusions about him, not which church doctors, or even apostles, have sealed with their authority, but which the facts themselves, critically weighed, appear to warrant. This is what the present writer undertook to do.»

The result of this undertaking was a portrait of Christ as a man, which, whether accurate or not, is singularly luminous and suggestive. The author brought to his task scholarship, historical acumen, above all the power to trace the original diversities and irregularities in a surface long since worn smooth. He takes into account the *Zeitgeist* of the age in which Christ lived; the thousand and one political and social forces by which he was surrounded; and the national inheritances that were his on his human side, with special reference to his office of Messiah. Thereby he throws light upon a character «so little comprehended» as a man. He makes many astute observations, such as this on the source of the Jews' antagonism to Christ: «They laid information against him before the Roman government as a dangerous character; their real complaint against him was precisely this, that he was *not* dangerous. Pilate executed him on the ground that his kingdom was of this world; the Jews procured his execution precisely because it was not. In other words, they could not forgive him for claiming royalty, and at the same time rejecting the use of physical force. . . . They did not object to the king, they did not object to the philosopher; but they objected to the king in the garb of the philosopher.» The 'Ecce Homo' produced a great sensation in England and America. Its boldness, its scientific character, combined with its spirituality and reverence for the life of Christ, made of it a work which could not be overlooked. Newman, Dean Stanley, Gladstone, and others high in authority, hastened to reply to it. The vitality of the work still remains.

Burnet's 'History of the Reformation of the Church of England' (3 vols., 1679, 1681, 1714); and 'History of his Own Time' (2 vols., 1723, 1734), are English standard books of high character and value. The second of these works is of great intrinsic worth, because without it our knowledge of the times would be exceedingly imperfect. For the first the author was voted the thanks of both houses of Parliament. Burnet was bishop of Salisbury, 1689–1715; and in 1699 he brought out an 'Exposition of the Thirty-nine Articles' which became a church classic, in spite of high-church objection to his broad and liberal views. He was from early life a consistent representative of broad-church principles, both in politics and divinity. His tastes were more secular than scholastic. Of bishops he alone in that age left a record of able and conscientious administration, and of lasting work of great importance. Although bitterly attacked from more than one quarter on account of the 'History of His Own Time,' the best judgment to-day upon this work is that nothing could be more admirable than his general candor, his accuracy as to facts, the fullness of his information, and the justice of his judgments both of those whom he vehemently opposed and of those whom he greatly admired. The value of the work, says a recent authority, «as a candid narrative and an invaluable work of reference, has continually risen as investigations into original materials have proceeded.» The best edition of both the Histories is that of the Clarendon Press (1823–33; 1865).

Britain, Ecclesiastical History of, by Bæda or Bede. A work doubly monumental (1) in the extent, faithfulness, care in statement, love of truth, and pleasant style, of its report from all trustworthy sources of the history (not merely ecclesiastical) of Britain, and especially of England, down to the eighth century; and (2) in its being the only authority for important church and other origins and developments through the whole period. Bæda was by far the most learned Englishman of his time; one of the greatest writers known to English literature; in a very high sense «the Father of English

History»; an extensive compiler for English use from the writings of the Fathers of the Church; an author of treatises representing the existing knowledge of science; and a famous English translator of Scripture. In high qualities of genius and rare graces of character, he was in the line of Shakespeare. From one of his young scholars, Cuthbert, we have a singularly beautiful story of the venerable master's death, which befell about 735 A. D., when he was putting the last touches to his translation of the Fourth Gospel. From his seventh year, 680, to the day of his death, May 26, 735, he passed his life in the Benedictine abbey, first at Wearmouth and then at Jarrow; but it was a life of immense scholarly and educational activity. A recent authority calls him «the greatest name in the ancient literature of England»; and Green's 'History' says of him: «First among English scholars, first among English theologians, first among English historians, it is in the monk of Jarrow that English literature strikes its roots. In the six hundred scholars who gathered round him for instruction, he is the father of our national education.» It was in point of view and name only that Bæda's great work was an ecclesiastical history. It covered all the facts drawn from Roman writers, from native chronicles and biographies, from records and public documents, and from oral and written accounts by his contemporaries. It was written in Latin; first printed at Strasburg about 1473; King Alfred translated it into Anglo-Saxon; and it has had several editions and English versions in recent times. The whole body of Bæda's writings, some forty in number, show his unwearied industry in learning, teaching, and writing, his gentle and cultivated feelings, his kindly sympathies, and the singular freshness of mind which gave life and beauty to so many pages of his story of England's past.

Cædmon, 'The Revolt of Satan,' and other writings, of which only some fragments have been preserved. The interest of Cædmon's name and story justifies taking note of him, although little of his genuine work now exists. His most striking production seems to have given Milton more than a suggestion for his Satan. Mr. George Haven Putnam, in his 'Books and their Makers,' speaking of the literary monks of England, says: «The first of the Anglo-Saxon monks to be ranked as a poet appears to have been the cowherd Cædmon, a vassal of the abbess Hilda and a monk of Whitby. Cædmon's songs were sung about 670. He is reported to have put into verse the whole of Genesis and Exodus, and later, the life of Christ and the Acts of the Apostles; but his work was not limited to the paraphrasing of the Scriptures. A thousand years before the time of 'Paradise Lost,' the Northumbrian monk sang before the abbess Hilda 'The Revolt of Satan.' Fragments of this poem discovered by Archbishop Usher, and printed for the first time in 1655, have been preserved, and have since that date been frequently published. Cædmon died in 680 and Milton in 1674.» A principal interest of Cædmon's conception of Satan is the character for independence, liberty, rude energy, and violent passion, in which he represents not an infernal, but an Anglo-Saxon ideal. It was largely from following Cædmon that Milton made his Satan not only so lofty a figure, but one of so great interest that we hardly remember his supposed nature.

Historia Britonum, by Geoffrey of Monmouth. The 'History of the Britons,' by Geoffrey of Monmouth, Bishop of St. Asaph, is a translation from the Cymric into Latin, made about the middle of the twelfth century. Before this, Geoffrey, who was known as a learned man, had translated the prophecies of Merlin; and the story is that he was asked to translate the 'Historia Britonum,' by Walter Map (or Calenius), who had come upon the manuscript in Brittany.

There is no known manuscript of the original in existence, and we cannot now decide to what extent Geoffrey may have interpolated material of his own. The question is still a mooted one with scholars; though no one now, as in former times, professes to believe that the work is a true record of events.

The 'Historia Britonum' occupies the border ground between poetry and history, and from the beginning was read for the delight of the fancy. Students, even at that day, were indignant with its lack of veracity; and good Welshmen scouted it as history. In that day works of imagination were not recognized as having a close connection with history. Yet this very chronicle is the source of one of the purest streams of English

poetry,—that which flows from the story of King Arthur.

As finally arranged, the history is divided into twelve books. In the first, Brut, escaping from Troy, is made the founder of New Troy, or London. In the next two books, various persons are invented to account for the names of English rivers and mountains and places. The fourth, fifth, and sixth books give the history of the Romans and Saxons in Britain; the seventh gives Merlin's prophecy; the eighth tells about Arthur's father, Uther Pendragon; King Arthur is the hero of the ninth and tenth; and the last two give a list of the British kings, and an account of Arthur's victory over Mordred.

In the twelfth century, Alfred of Beverly made an abridgment of this history, but it was not until the eighteenth century that it was translated into English. Geoffrey Gaimar made an early translation into Anglo-Norman verse; and Wace or Eustace made a version in French verse which became very popular.

Although there is probably much truth mingled with the fiction in this chronicle, it is valued now chiefly for the influence which it has had on literature.

Brut, Roman de. A poem in eight-syllable verse, composed by Robert Wace, but indirectly modeled upon a legendary chronicle of Brittany entitled 'Brut y Brenhined' (Brutus of Brittany), which it seems was discovered in Armorica by Walter, archdeacon of Oxford, and translated into Latin by Geoffrey of Monmouth. This translation is declared to have been the source from which Wace drew his materials. He presented his poem to Eleonore of Guyenne in 1155, and it was translated into Anglo-Saxon by Layamon.

The 'Roman de Brut' relates that after the capture of Troy by the Greeks, Æneas came to Italy with his son Ascanius, and espoused Lavinia, daughter of King Latinus; she duly presented a son to him. This son, as well as Ascanius, succeeded to the kingly power; and the throne devolved at last upon Silvius, son of Ascanius. Silvius fell in love with a damsel who died upon giving birth to Brutus, from whom the 'Roman de Brut' takes its name. Brutus was a mighty hunter. One day he had the misfortune to slay his father with a misdirected arrow aimed at a stag, and forthwith he fled. First he went to Greece, where he delivered the Trojan captives; and next he gained the Armorican Isles, which he conquered, giving them the name of Britain. Afterward he made war upon the king of Poitou, founding the city of Tours, which he named in honor of his son. From Poitou he returned to the Armorican Isles, overcoming the giants in possession of that region, and once more naming it Britain. He immediately founded the city of London, and reigned long and gloriously there.

The narrative now concerns itself with the descendants of Brutus. The adventures of Lear, of Belin, of Brennus who voyaged to Italy, of Cassivellaunus who so bravely resisted Cæsar, of all the bellicose chiefs who opposed the dominion of the Roman emperors, are minutely related. But not until King Arthur is introduced do we meet the real hero of the 'Roman de Brut.' Arthur performs prodigies of valor, is the ideal knight of his order of the Round Table, and finally departs for some unknown region, where it is implied he becomes immortal, and never desists from the performance of deeds of valor. In this portion of the narrative figure the enchanter Merlin, bard to King Arthur; the Holy Grail, or chalice in which were caught the last drops of the Savior's blood as he was taken from the cross; Lancelot of the Lake, so styled from the place in which he was trained to arms; Tristan and his unhallowed love; Perceval and his quest of the Holy Grail. These and other features of the 'Roman de Brut' made it unprecedentedly popular. It was publicly read at the court of the Norman kings, that the young knights might be filled with emulation; while fair ladies recited it at the bedside of wounded cavaliers, in order that their pain might be assuaged.

Brut, The, a metrical chronicle of early British history, both fabulous and authentic, and the chief monument of Transitional Old English, first appeared not long after the year 1200. Its author Layamon, the son of Leovenath, was a priest, residing at Ernley on the banks of the Severn in Worcestershire. His work is the first MS. record of a poem written after the Conquest in the tongue of the people. The Norman-French influences had scarcely penetrated to the region

where he lived. On the other hand, the inhabitants were in close proximity to the Welsh. The additions that Layamon made to the 'Brut' show how deeply the Arthurian legends had sunk into the minds of the people.

The 'Brut' is a translation, with many additions, of the French 'Brut d'Angleterre' of Wace, which in its turn is a translation of Geoffrey of Monmouth's 'Historia Britonum.' Layamon's version begins thus:—

«There was a priest in the land Who was named Layamon. He was son of Leovenath,—May the Lord be gracious to him!—He dwelt at Ernley, at a noble church Upon Severn's bank. Good it seemed to him, Near Radstone, Where he read book. It came to him in mind, And in his chief thought, That he would of England Tell the noble deeds. What the men were named, and whence they came, Who English land First had, After the flood That came from the Lord That destroyed all here That is found alive Except Noah and Sem Japhet and Cane And their four wives That were with them in the Ark. Layamon began the Journey Wide over this land, And procured the noble books Which he took for pattern. He took the English book that Saint Bede made, Another he took, in Latin, That Saint Albin made, And the fair Austin Who brought baptism in hither; the third book he took, Laid there in the midst, That a French clerk made, Who was named Wace, Who well could write, and he gave it to the noble Eleanor that was Henry's Queen, the high King's. Layamon laid down these books and turned the leaves. He beheld them lovingly.»

The 'Brut' contains, however, few traces of Bede's chronicle. It follows Wace closely, but amplifies his work and adds to it. Some of the additions are concerned with the legendary Arthur. Layamon's most poetical work is found in them. The beautiful legends of the great king seem to have appealed powerfully to his imagination and to his sympathies as a poet. He makes Arthur say in his dying speech:—

«I will fare to Avalun, to the fairest of all maidens, to Argante the Queen, an elf most fair, and She shall make my wounds all sound; make me all whole with healing draughts. And afterwards I will come again to my kingdom, and dwell with the Britons with Mickle Joy.»

Colin Clout (or **Colyn Cloute**), by John Skelton. This satire of the early British poet (fl. 1460?–1529) was a vigorous pre-Reformation protest against the clergy's lack of learning and piety, disregard for the flock,—

> «How they take no hede
> Theyre sely shepe to fede,»—

and gross self-indulgence. It was written in from four to six syllable rhymes and even double rhymes, whose liquid though brief measures served their eccentric author's purpose: a form since designated as Skeltonical or Skeltonian verse. The poet employed various other verse forms: often the easily flowing seven-line stanzas of his true parent in the poet's art, Chaucer, dead less than a hundred years, with only the inferior Lydgate notable between. Like Chaucer, he helped to establish and make flexible the vernacular English tongue. But though in holy orders, and sometime rector of the country parish of Diss, he was believed to wear his clerical habit rather loosely, like the Holy Clerk of Copmanhurst, Friar Tuck, whose «Pax Vobiscums» had been silent now for two generations. Under Henry VII. Skelton had been tutor to his second son, Henry, who succeeded to the throne; and though his satires, published in both reigns, often hit the sins and follies of the court, he was not seriously molested by these monarchs. But in 'Colin Clout' he sped more than one clothyard shaft of wit at Wolsey; and at last in 'Speke, Parrot,' and 'Why Come Ye Not to Court,' so assailed the prelate's arrogant abuse of power that he found it prudent to take sanctuary with Bishop Islip in Westminster Abbey: and there he died and was buried «in the chancel of the neighboring church of St. Margaret's,» says Dyce. His most famous poem gets its title from the rustic personage supposed to be speaking through it:—

> «And if ye stand in doubte
> Who brought this ryme aboute,
> My name is Colyn Cloute.»

The surname is clearly suited to the ostensibly dull-witted clown of the satire; and the Colin is modified from Colas, short for Nicolas or Nicholas, a typical proper name. This dramatic cognomen was copied by several poets of the following reign, Elizabeth's,—her favorite Edmund Spenser using it to designate himself in pastoral poems, and rendering

it once more famous as a poem-title in 'Colin Clout's Come Home Again.'

Caleb Williams, by William Godwin (1794), a curious, rambling, half sensational and half psychological story, met with immediate popularity, and furnished the suggestion of the well-known play 'The Iron Chest.' Caleb, a sentimental youth, who tells his own story, is the secretary of a Mr. Falkland, a gentleman of fortune, cold, proud, and an absolute recluse. Caleb learns that his patron had once been a favorite in society; his retiring habits dating from his trial some years earlier for the murder of one Tyrrel, a man of bad character, who had publicly insulted him. Falkland having been acquitted, two laborers, men of excellent reputation, both of whom had reason to hate the knavish Tyrrel, have been hanged on circumstantial evidence. Caleb, a sort of religious Paul Pry, is convinced that Falkland is the murderer, and taxes him with the crime. Falkland confesses it, but threatens Caleb with death should he betray his suspicions. The frightened secretary runs away in the night; is seized, and charged with the theft of Mr. Falkland's jewels, which are found hidden among his belongings. He escapes from jail only to fall among thieves, is re-arrested, and makes a statement to a magistrate of Falkland's guilt, a statement which is not believed. The trial comes on; Falkland declines to prosecute, and the victim is set at liberty. Falkland, whose one idea in life is to keep his name unspotted, then offers to forgive Caleb and assist him if he will recant. When he refuses, his enemy has him shadowed, and manages to hound him out of every corner of refuge by branding him as a thief. Caleb, driven to bay, makes a formal accusation before the judge of assizes and many witnesses. Falkland, in despair, acknowledges his guilt, and shortly after dies, leaving Caleb —who, most curiously, has passionately loved him all this time—the victim of an undying remorse.

Heredity: A Psychological Study of its Phenomena, Laws, Causes, and Consequences, by Th. Ribot. (English edition, 1875.) Heredity, as the famous French biologist defines it, is that biological law by which all beings endowed with life tend to repeat themselves in their descendants; that law which is for the species what personal identity is for the individual, and by whose working Nature ever copies and imitates herself. Many ages of thoughtful observation and analysis have wrought at the physical or physiological basis and expression of this law. M. Ribot's 'Heredity,' like his 'Contemporary English Psychology,' is an endeavor to explain its psychological side. Passing from the familiar but interesting subject of the heredity of the external structure, which may insist on the reappearance of a bent finger or a shortened ear-lobe in the fifth generation, he asserts that internal conformations are equally certain of reproduction as are the tendencies to morbid condition of these internal organs. This heredity occurs also in the nervous system, in the fluids of the organism, in personal characteristics,—as in the tendency to long or short life, to fecundity, to immunity from contagious diseases, to motor energy, to loquacity or taciturnity, to anomalies of organization, individual habits, even to accidental variations. These physiological facts being admitted, the argument goes on to consider the nature and heredity of Instinct, the heredity of the Senses, of Memory, of the Imagination, of the Intellect, the Sentiments, the Passions, the Will, of Natural Character, and of Morbid Psychological Conditions. A great mass of undisputed facts and experiences being collected, M. Ribot deduces his Laws. Part Third contains a luminous exposition of the Causes of hereditary psychic transmission, and Part Fourth, the most interesting of all, a statement of the Consequences, physiological, moral, and social. In conclusion, M. Ribot's psychological reasoning coincides with the physical theory that nothing once created ceases to be, but merely undergoes transformation into other forms. Hence, in the individual, habit; in the species, heredity. What, in one statement, is conservation of energy, is, in another, universal causality. And as to the endless question of the conflict between free will and fate, or mechanism, he suggests that if we were capable of occupying a higher standpoint, we should see that what is given to us from without as science, under the form of mechanism, is given us from within as æsthetics or morals, under the form of free will.

No more fascinating, stimulating, or instructive volume than this upon a vital subject hedged about with difficulties, has been given to the world.

Bridgewater Treatises, The, were the result of a singular contest in compliance with the terms of the will of the Earl of Bridgewater, who died in 1829. He left £8000 to be paid to the author of the best treatise on 'The Power, Wisdom, and Goodness of God, as manifested in the Creation.' The judges decided to divide the money among the authors of the eight following treatises: — 'The Adaptation of External Nature to the Moral and Intellectual Constitution of Man,' by Dr. Thomas Chalmers, 1833; 'Chemistry, Meteorology, and the Function of Digestion,' by William Prout, 1834; 'History, Habits, and Instincts of Animals,' by William Kirby, 1835; 'Geology and Mineralogy,' by Dean (William) Buckland, 1836; 'The Hand . . . as Evincing Design,' by Sir Charles Bell, 1833; 'The Adaptation of External Nature to the Physical Condition of Man,' by John Kidd, M. D., 1833; 'Astronomy and General Physics,' by William Whewell, 1833; 'Animal and Vegetable Physiology,' by Peter Mark Roget, 1834. All these essays were published as Tracts for the Times; and have had an enormous circulation, and no small influence in the modification of modern thought.

Cambridge Described and Illustrated: Being a Short History of the Town and University. By Thomas Dinham Atkinson. With Introduction by John Willis Clark. (1897.) A very complete, interesting, and richly illustrated account of the English town and university, which has been in some respects even more than Oxford a seat of literature, as well as education, in England. To American readers especially, the work is of importance because of the extent to which Cambridge University graduates were leaders in the planting of New England. The story of the old town opens many a picture of early English life and that of the great group of famous colleges which constitute the university; and supplies chapters in the history of English culture peculiarly rich in interest, from the fact that Cambridge has so largely stood for broad and progressive views, while Oxford has until recently represented narrow conservatism.

The Adventures of Francois: Foundling, Thief, Juggler, and Fencing Master during the French Revolution. By S. Weir Mitchell. A romance of the French Revolution, of special interest and value for its picture of the lower life of Paris during the period known as that of the Terror. Its hero is not a creature of fiction, but a real personage, and Dr. Mitchell's pages tell a story based upon genuine historical information. In his earlier book, 'A Madeira Party,' the fine tale, 'A Little More Burgundy,' should be read for the light that it throws upon the scene of François's adventures. Admirable illustrations contribute to the interest of Dr. Mitchell's singularly effective novel.

Callista: A Sketch of the Third Century, by John Henry Newman. Cardinal Newman tells us that this is an attempt to imagine, from a Catholic point of view, the feelings and mutual relations of Christians and heathen at the period described. The first few chapters were written in 1848, the rest not until 1855. The events here related occur in Proconsular Africa; giving opportunity for description of the luxurious mode of life, the customs and ceremonies, then and there prevailing. Agellius, a Christian, loves Callista, a beautiful Greek girl, who sings like a Muse, dances like a Grace, and recites like Minerva, besides being a rare sculptor. Jucundus, uncle to Agellius, hopes she may lead him from Christianity; but she wishes to learn more concerning that faith. Agellius, falling ill, is nursed by Cyprian, bishop of Carthage, who is in hiding. A plague of locusts comes. Frenzied by their devastations and the consequent famine, the mob rises against the Christians. Agellius is summoned to his uncle for safety. Callista, going to his hut to warn him, meets Cyprian, who gives her the Gospel of St. Luke. While they discourse, the mob approaches, and they are captured. Cyprian and Agellius, however, are helped to escape. Callista studies St. Luke and embraces Christianity. She refuses to abjure her religion, is put to death by torture, is canonized, and still works miracles. Her body is rescued by Agellius and given Christian burial. Her death proves the resurrection of the church at Sicca where she died: the heathen said that her history affected them with constraining force. Agellius becomes a bishop, and is likewise martyred and sainted.

Georgics, The, by Virgil. This great work, admittedly the masterpiece of didactic poetry, and considered by many superior to the Æneid in style, was begun, probably at the request of Mæcenas, in 717, and completed in 724 A. U. C. It is divided into four books. The first treats of agriculture; the second of trees; the third of the raising of cattle; and the fourth of bees. Virgil has utilized the writings of all the authorities on agriculture and kindred subjects in the Greek and Roman world. Thus, besides the 'Œconomica' of Xenophon, the works of the Carthaginian Mago, translated by order of the Senate, and those of Cato and Varro, he consulted the 'Phenomena' of Aratos for the signs of the weather, those of Erastothenes for the celestial zones, the writings of Democritus for the revolution of the moon; and so admirably are all his materials used with his own poetic inspiration, that precept and sentiment, imagination and reality, are merged in one complete and harmonious unity. No matter how exact or technical the nature of the teaching, it is never dry. An image introduced with apparent carelessness vivifies the coldest formula: he tells the plowman he must break up the clods of his field and harrow it again and again, and then at once shows him golden-haired Ceres, who looks down on him from the Olympian heights with propitious eyes. Besides mythology, which the poet uses with great reserve, he finds in geography resources that quicken the reader's interest. Tmolus, India, the countries of the Sabæans and Chalybes, enable him to point out that every land, by a secret eternal law, has its own particular products; and to predict to the husbandman that, if he follow good counsels, a harvest as bounteous as that which arouses the pride of Mysia or Gargarus shall reward his toil. The episodes and descriptions scattered through the poem are of surpassing beauty. Among them may be mentioned: the death of Cæsar, with the prodigies that accompanied it, at the end of the first book; in the second, the praise of Italy, its climate and its flocks and herds; the pride and greatness of Clitumnus, with her numerous cities, her fine lakes, as broad and as terrible in their fury as seas, with her robust population and great men who gave to Rome the empire of the world; and, as a pendant to this sublime picture, the fresh, idyllic delineation of country life and the happiness of rustic swains, if they only knew, *sua sic bona norint!* then, at the end of the third book, the splendid games and the magnificent temple of white marble he proposes to raise to Augustus; the description of the pest that devastated the pasture-lands of Noricum, unrivaled for elegance and pathos; and the touching story of the love of Orpheus and Eurydice with which the poem concludes.

Cæsar: A sketch, by James Anthony Froude. (1880.) A life of the great soldier, consul, and dictator of Rome,—a general and statesman of unequaled abilities, and an orator second only to Cicero. Mr. Froude calls his book a sketch only, because materials for a complete history do not exist. Cæsar's career of distinction began in 74 B. C., later than Cicero's, and ended March 15th, 44 B. C., nearly two years before the death of Cicero. The fascinations of style in Mr. Froude's brilliant picture of Cæsar are not equally accompanied with sober historical judgment. As in his other works, he exaggerates in drawing the figure of his hero. He is to be listened to, not for a verdict but a plea.

Cæsars, The Lives of the First Twelve, by Caius Suetonius, 130–135 A. D. A book of biographies of the Roman emperors from Julius Cæsar to Domitian; and largely a book of anecdotes, mere personal facts, and, to no small extent, scandal, much of which may have been fiction. It throws hardly any light on the society of the time, the character and tendencies of the period; but gives the twelve personal stories with a care in regard to facts and a brevity which makes every page interesting. The first six are much fuller than the last six. In none of them is there any attempt at historical judgment of the characters whose picture is drawn. We get the superficial view only, and to no small extent the view current in the gossip of the time. A fair English translation is given in the Bohn Classical Library.

Brutus; or, Dialogue concerning Illustrious Orators, by Cicero. The work takes its title from Brutus, who was one of the persons engaged in the discussion. The author begins by expressing his sorrow for the death of Hortensius,

and the high esteem in which he held him as a speaker. Still he feels rather inclined to congratulate him on dying when he did, since he has thus escaped the calamities that ravage the republic. Then he explains the occasion and the object of this dialogue, which is a complete history of Latin eloquence. He relates the origin of the art of oratory among the Romans, its progress, and its aspect at different epochs; enters into an elaborate criticism of the orators that have successively appeared; and gives, in an informal sort of way, rules for those who seek to excel in the oratorical art, and lays down the conditions without which success is impossible. The work is at once historical and didactic, and embraces every variety of style: being at one time simple and almost familiar, at another almost sublime; but always pure, sweet, and elegant.

Cicero, Marcus Tullius, The Life of. By William Forsyth. (2 vols., 1863.) A chapter of personal history, and of the story of classical culture, in the first half of the last century before Christ, of great interest and value. It deals not only with the orator and statesman, and the public affairs in which he played so great a part, but with Cicero as a man, a father, husband, friend, and gentleman, and with the culture of the time, of which Cicero was so conspicuous a representative. The picture serves particularly to show along what lines moral and religious development had taken place before the time of Christ. Cicero's public career covered the years 80–43 B. C., and within these years fell the career of Cæsar.

Gleanings in Buddha Fields, by Lafcadio Hearn, (1897,) the sub-title being 'Studies of Hand and Soul in the Far East.' Of its eleven chapters, two are travel sketches, describing trips to Kyoto and Osaka, with additions of much versatile information. Japanese art and folk-song are treated with affectionate care, while a discussion of certain phases of Shintoism and Buddhism unfolds them from within, the chapter on Nirvana showing deep reflection, and marvelous beauty of phrase. The story of 'The Rebirth of Katsugoro' is of unusual value and interest as belonging to the native literature of Japan. A translation of a series of documents dating back to the early part of the nineteenth century, it reflects the feudal Japan which is now passed away, and illustrates the «common ideas of the people concerning pre-existence and rebirth.» Mr. Hearn's knowledge of, and sympathy with, his subject seem inexhaustible.

Ecclesiastical Polity, The Laws of, by Richard Hooker. (1593–97.) A learned and broadly rational treatise on the principles of church government, the special aim of which was to prove, against the Puritanism of the time, that religious doctrines and institutions do not find their sole sanction in Scripture, but may be planned and supported by the use of other sources of light and truth; and that in fact the Scriptures do not supply any definite form of church order, the laws of which are obligatory. The course of church matters under Queen Elizabeth had so completely disregarded the views and demands of the Puritans as to give occasion for a work representing other and wider views; and Hooker's genius exactly fitted him to supply a philosophical and logical basis to the Elizabethan church system. Of the eight books now found in the work, only four were published at first; then a fifth, longer by sixty pages than the whole of the first four, in 1597; and three after his death (November 2d, 1600),—the sixth and eighth in 1648, and the seventh in 1617. The admirable style of the work has given it a high place in English literature; while its breadth of view, wealth of thought, and abundant learning, have caused it to increase in favor with the advance of time.

Greatest Thing in the World, The, by Henry Drummond, takes both theme and title from 1 Cor. xiii., wherein (R. V.) Love is declared to be the greatest of the three Christian graces.

The author treats Love as the supreme good; and following St. Paul, contrasts it favorably with eloquence, prophecy, sacrifice, and martyrdom. Then follows the analysis: «It is like light. Paul passes this thing, Love, through the magnificent prism of his inspired intellect, and it comes out on the other side broken up into its elements.»

«The Spectrum of Love has nine ingredients:—

Patience—'Love suffereth long.'
Kindness—'And is kind.'
Generosity—'Love envieth not.'

Humility — 'Love vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up.'

Courtesy — 'Doth not behave itself unseemly.'

Unselfishness — 'Seeketh not her own.'

Good Temper — 'Is not easily provoked.'

Guilelessness — 'Thinketh no evil.'

Sincerity — 'Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth.'»

The author then declares that Love comes by induction — by contact with God; that it is an effect,— «we love because He first loved us.»

The closing chapter dwells upon the lasting character of Love (1 Cor. xiii: 8), and asserts its absolute supremacy — «What religion is, what God is, who Christ is, and where Christ is, is Love.»

Fair God, The, by Lew Wallace, 1873, passed through twenty editions in ten years. It is a historical romance of the conquest of Mexico by the Spaniards, its scene laid upon Aztec soil, in the early part of the sixteenth century. The title is derived from Quetzalcoatl, «the fair god,» the Aztec deity of the air. Descriptions of the religion and national customs are pleasantly interwoven with the plot. The Emperor Montezuma is drawn as a noble but vacillating prince, whom the efforts of nobles and people alike fail to arouse to a determined opposition to the invading Cortez. At first thinking that the Spaniards are gods, he insists upon welcoming them as guests, ignoring the protests of his subjects, and even permitting himself to be craftily shut up, a voluntary prisoner, in the quarters of the Spaniards. Guatamozin, nephew and son-in-law to Montezuma, mighty in arms as wise in counsel, organizes the Aztecs for the overthrow of the Spaniards. A fierce conflict rages for many days. Toward its close the melancholy Montezuma appears upon the prison wall. Before all the people Guatamozin sends a shaft home to the breast of his monarch, who lives long enough to intrust the empire to his slayer, and also free him from blame for his death, explaining that the shaft had been aimed at his (Montezuma's) own request. The Aztec army now rallies, and the Spaniards yielding at length to starvation, disease, and superior numbers, leave the empire. Too shattered to regain its former vigor, even under the wise rule of Guatamozin, the State gradually totters to its eventual fall, a catastrophe which the author indicates but does not picture.

Our Village, by Mary Russell Mitford, was one of the first books written which show the poetry of every-day life in the country; and Miss Mitford may fairly be called the founder of the school of village literature. There is no connected story, but the book contains a series of charming sketches of country scenes and country people. The chronicler wanders through the lanes and meadows with her white greyhound Mayflower, gossips about the trees, the flowers, and the sunsets, and describes the beauty of English scenery. The chapters on The First Primrose, Violeting, The Copse, The Wood, The Dell, and The Cowslip Ball, seem to breathe the very atmosphere of spring; while others tell interesting stories about the people and village life. In her walks, the saunterer is accompanied by Lizzy, the carpenter's daughter, a fascinating baby of three, who trudges by her side, and is a very entertaining companion. Descriptions of the country are dwelt on more frequently than descriptions of the people, but there is a capital sketch of Hannah Bint,— who showed great judgment in setting up as a dairy-woman when only twelve years old,— besides various short discourses on schoolboys, farmers, and the trades-people of the town. The scenes are laid in «shady yet sunny Berkshire, where the scenery, without rising into grandeur or breaking into wildness, is so peaceful, so cheerful, so varied, and so thoroughly English.» The first series of sketches in 'Our Village' appeared in 1824.

Margaret Ogilvy, by J. M. Barrie. This is Barrie's loving tribute (published in 1896) to the memory of his fond mother, who, according to an old Scotch custom, was called by her maiden name, Margaret Ogilvy. «God sent her into the world,» he says, «to open the minds of all who looked to beautiful thoughts.» Margaret was a great reader; she would read at odd moments, and complete, the 'Decline and Fall' in a single winter. It was her delight to learn scraps of Horace from her son, and then bring them into her conversation with «colleged men.»

Barrie, after leaving the university, enters journalism, and his proud mother cherishes every scrap he has written.

She laughs when she sees the title of 'An Auld Licht Community' in a London paper, and is eager to know if her son receives pay for such an article, being greatly amazed to learn that this is the best remunerated of all his writing. «It's dreary, weary, up-hill work, but I've wrastled through with tougher jobs in my time, and please God, I'll wrastle through with this one,» said a devout lady to whom some one had presented one of Barrie's books. He feared that his mother wrestled with his writings in the same spirit.

Margaret was a great admirer of Carlyle, but her verdict of him was «I would rather have been his mother than his wife.» She always spoke of «that Stevenson» with a sneer, but could not resist reading 'Treasure Island' and his other books. Barrie asks, «What is there about the man that so infatuates the public?» His mother's loyal reply is, «He takes no hold of me; I would hantle rather read your books.» Margaret is greatly pleased and very proud to find herself so often depicted in her son's books. She affects not to recognize it, but would give herself away unconsciously. She says, chuckling, «He tries to keep me out, but he canna; it's more than he can do.»

At the ripe age of seventy-six, Margaret Ogilvy peacefully passed away. Her last words were «God» and «love»; and her son adds, «I think God was smiling when he took her to him, as he had so often smiled at her during these seventy-six years.»

Ships that Pass in the Night, by Beatrice Harraden. This sad little story achieved notoriety when it was published in 1894, largely on account of its taking title. The scene is laid in a Swiss winter-resort for consumptives. Bernardine, a pathetic worn-out schoolteacher, of the new-woman type, who has had hitherto little human interest, finds herself one of the 250 guests of the crowded Kurhaus at Petershof. Her neighbor at table is Robert Allitsen, a man whom long illness and pain have rendered so brusque and selfish, that he goes by the name of the «Disagreeable Man.» He declares that he has no further duties towards mankind, having made the one great sacrifice, which is the prolonging, for his mother's sake, of a wearisome and hopeless existence. These two people strike up a close comradeship, and Bernardine discovers unsuspected depths of kindness and tenderness under the gruff exterior of the Disagreeable Man. Her own nature is insensibly softened and enriched by the sight of the suffering around her. At the end of the winter Bernardine's health is re-established, and she returns to the old second-hand book-shop where she lives with her uncle. Robert Allitsen parts from her with scarcely a word; but when she has gone, he pours out in a beautiful letter all the love he feels for her, and has fought so hard against. The letter is never sent. Bernardine confides to her old uncle her love for this man. In the meantime Mrs. Allitsen, his mother, has died; and shortly after, Robert Allitsen appears in the old book-shop. Bernardine requires him to continue the sacrifice now for her sake. That same day she is killed by an omnibus; and the «Disagreeable Man» goes back to Petershof to live out his lonely life. A sad picture is given of the thoughtlessness of the caretakers who accompany the invalids.

But Yet a Woman, by Arthur Sherburne Hardy, is a romance of real life, its scene laid mainly in Paris during the time of the Second Empire. Renée Michael, a fair young girl destined to be a *réligieuse*, shares the home and adorns the salon of her elderly bachelor uncle, M. Michael. They enjoy the friendship of M. Lande, and his son, Dr. Roger Lande. The four, together with Father Le Blanc, a kindly old curé, and Madame Stephanie Milevski, make up a congenial house party at M. Michael's summer home on Mt. St. Jean. Stephanie, the half-sister of her host, is the young widow of a Russian nobleman who has died in exile. She was associated with the eminent journalist M. De Marzac in the Bourbon restoration plot, and became the object of his ardent though unrequited love. Her affection is for Dr. Roger Lande; but he loves Renée, and not in vain. Stephanie induces M. Michael to allow her to take Renée on a journey to Spain. Upon the eve of their departure, De Marzac, angered by Stephanie's continued denial of his suit, accuses her of taking Renée to Spain in order to prevent Roger from wooing her until the time set to begin her novitiate shall have arrived. The unraveling of this situation

makes an excellent story. The book, published in 1883, is written with charming delicacy of treatment, and conceived entirely in the French spirit.

Dialogues of the Dead, by George, Lord Lyttelton. Lord Lyttelton is a writer with whom only students of the English language and literature are likely to be familiar. In fact, his only claims to recognition as a littérateur rest upon his 'Observations on the Conversion and Apostleship of St. Paul,' and the 'Dialogues' here presented, which first appeared in 1760. The conversation of the 'Dialogues' shows how thoroughly versed the writer must have been in the history of all times. The ruthless Cortez sneers at the humanitarian efforts of William Penn; Cardinal Ximenes haughtily pulls to pieces the reputation of his rival Wolsey; Boileau and Pope, the satirists, hold a highly instructive conversation upon the merits of their respective literatures; and then comes Charles XII. of Sweden in hot haste to Alexander the Great, with a proposition that they two «turn all these insolent scribblers out of Elysium, and throw them down headlong to the bottom of Tartarus in spite of Pluto and all his guards,» because «an English poet, one Pope, has called us 'two madmen.'» Alexander demurs at this Draconic measure, and by a few leading questions, which he answers himself, soon shows the royal Swede that he was only a fool. In connection with this work, it is interesting to note the 'Dialogues des Morts,' by the French free-thinker Fontenelle, and the 'Imaginary Conversations,' by Walter Savage Landor. The first complete edition of Lord Lyttelton's works was published in London in 1776.

Bell of St. Paul's, The, by Walter Besant, is a romance covering in actual development only three months, but going back twenty years or more for a beginning. Lawrence Waller, a typical hero of romance, a young, handsome, rich Australian, comes to London and takes up his residence at Bank Side, in the house of Lucius Cottle. Although they are not aware of the fact, Cottle and his family are cousins to Lawrence's mother; whose husband, an unsuccessful London boat-builder, having emigrated to Australia, has become after thirty years premier of that colony. On the night of his arrival the young Australian sees two lovely girls rowing out of the sunset,—Althea Indagine, and Cottle's younger daughter Cassie. Althea is the daughter of an unsuccessful and embittered poet, with whom the girl leads a hermit life, seeing no one but the Cottle family and an adopted cousin, Oliver,—whom twenty years before, her uncle Dr. Luttrell had bought from his grandmother for £5, intending to see how far education, kindness, and refined association could eradicate the brutish tendencies in a gipsy child of the worst type. The boy, having become an eminent chemist, displays when opportunity offers the worst characteristics of his race. Lawrence falls in love with Althea; and Oliver Luttrell appears as his rival, having already, unknown to Althea, trifled with the affections of her friend Cassie. In the end Oliver is exposed as a forger, a discovery which deeply pains his foster-father. Like a fairy prince Lawrence comes to the assistance of all his relatives, revealing himself at the most dramatic moment, and shipping most of them to Australia, where there is room for all. The unhappy poet, too, decides to emigrate.

Antonina, by Wilkie Collins. A romance of the fifth century, in which many of the scenes described in the 'Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire' are reset to suit the purpose of the author. Only two historical personages are introduced into the story,—the Emperor Honorius, and Alaric the Goth; and these attain only a secondary importance. Among the historical incidents used are the arrival of the Goths at the gates of Rome, the Famine, the last efforts of the besieged, the Treaty of Peace, the introduction of the Dragon of Brass, and the collection of the ransom,—most of these accounts being founded on the chronicles of Zosimus. The principal characters are Antonina, the Roman daughter of Numarian; Hermanric, a Gothic chieftain in love with Antonina; Goisvintha, sister to Hermanric; Vetranio, a Roman poet; Ulpius, a pagan priest; Numarian, a Roman Christian, Father of Antonina and a fanatic; and Guillamillo, a priest. This book does not show the intricacy of plot and clever construction of the author's modern society stories; but it is full of action, vivid in color, and sufficiently close to history to convey a dramatic sense of the Rome of Honorius and the closing-in of the barbarians.

Baby's Grandmother, The, by L. B. Walford. The heroine of this pleasant story, one of the most fascinating heroines of fiction, is Lady Matilda Wilmot, sister of the Earl of Overton. Married at seventeen, for reasons of policy, to a bad husband, she comes back in her widowhood to her early home, Overton Hall, to live with her two brothers: the elder the little, ugly, shy, kind-hearted Earl; and the younger, the Hon. Edward Lessingham, a handsome, affectionate fellow, not quite as bright as other people, obstinate, headstrong, and very hard to manage, yielding his whims to nobody but his beautiful sister. Lady Matilda has one daughter, a girl as dull and conventional, as puritanic and self-seeking, as her mother is arch, brilliant, and generous. This girl, Lotta, marries (out of the school-room) a young prig, Robert, in every way suited to her. Thus Lady Matilda, at thirty-seven,—beautiful and blooming, full of gayety and fun, ready to help everybody, and rejoicing in her very existence,—finds herself a grandmother. Her son-in-law invites two young Londoners, Mr. Challoner and Mr. Whewell, to stand godfather to the baby. They come down to the country, and both fall in love with Lady Matilda.

The plot of this clever story is remarkably well managed,—trifling causes producing large results, as they do in life. But its great charm and merit lie in its skillful delineation of character, its artistic contrasts, and its delightful and never-flagging sense of humor.

Anne, a novel, by Constance Fenimore Woolson, appeared serially in 1882. It immediately took, and has since maintained, high rank among American novels. The story traces the fortunes, often sad and always varied, of Anne Douglas, a young orphan of strong impulses, fine character, and high devotion to duty. The plot centres in Ward Heathcote's ardent and abiding love for Anne, and her equally constant affection for him. It is managed with much ingenuity, the study of character is close and convincing, and the interest never flags. Like all Miss Woolson's work it is admirably written.

Dreamthorpe: A Book of Essays Written in the Country, by Alexander Smith. A collection of twelve essays, which appeared in 1863, the first prose work of their author. The title is that of the first essay, and is the name of the imaginary village in which they were written:—"An inland English village where everything around one is unhurried, quiet, moss-grown and orderly. On Dreamthorpe centuries have fallen, and have left no more trace than last winter's snowflakes. Battles have been fought, kings have died, history has transacted itself, but all unheeding and untouched, Dreamthorpe has watched apple-trees redden, and wheat ripen, and smoked its pipe, and rejoiced over its newborn children, and with proper solemnity carried its dead to the church-yard.

"The library is a kind of Greenwich Hospital for disabled novels and romances. Each of the books has been in the wars. The heroes and heroines are of another generation. Lovers, warriors, and villains —as dead to the present generation as Cambyses—are weeping, fighting, and intriguing. It is with a certain feeling of tenderness that I look upon these books: I think of the dead fingers that have turned over the leaves, of the dead eyes that have traveled along the lines.

"Here I can live as I please, here I can throw the reins on the neck of my whim. Here I play with my own thoughts; here I ripen for the grave."

Perhaps no better idea can be given of the rest of the essays than by these quotations. Dreamthorpe—the village of dreams —casts its spell over all of them. The love of quiet, of old books, and reverence for the past, finds its place in them, and if they be dreams, the reader does not care to be awakened.

The titles of the other essays are: 'On the Writing of Essays'; 'Of Death and the Fear of Dying'; 'William Dunbar'; 'A Lark's Flight'; 'Christmas'; 'Men of Letters'; 'On the Importance of Man to Himself'; 'A Shelf in my Bookcase'; 'Geoffrey Chaucer'; 'Books and Gardens'; 'On Vagabonds.'

Don Orsino, by F. Marion Crawford. This book, which was published in 1892, gives a good idea of Rome after the unification of Italy, as the author's purpose is to describe a young man of the transition period. It will probably never attain the popularity of the two earlier Saracinesca stories, because many readers find the plot unpleasant and the ending unsatisfactory. In analysis and development of character, however, and in sparkling dialogue, it far surpasses its predecessors.

Orsino Saracinesca longs for a career, and being rebuffed at home, is attracted by the sympathetic womanliness of Madame Maria Consuelo d'Aranjuez, whose antecedents are mysterious. With the aid of Del Ferice he undertakes some building operations, mortgaging his house in advance. One day he makes love to Madame d'Aranjuez, but soon realizes the shallowness of his emotions. Subsequently constant intercourse renews his affection on a firmer basis, and he wishes to marry her. Though she loves him she leaves Rome, soon writing that a stain on her birth prevents her marrying him. On the day of her refusal he learns that his business is ruined; but Del Ferice renews the contract in terms to which Orsino submits, only to avoid an appeal to his father. Thus he gets more and more into Del Ferice's power, until the united fortunes of the Saracinesca could hardly save him. At this crisis he receives from Maria Consuelo a friendly letter, asking merely that he tell her about himself. This he gladly does, writing freely of his business difficulties. Finally the bank releases him from his obligations, an action inexplicable until the announcement of Consuelo's marriage to Del Ferice. Then Orsino guesses, what he afterwards learns, that she has sold herself to save him. The story moves rapidly, the atmosphere is strikingly Italian, and the various complications are well managed and interesting.

Called Back, by «Hugh Conway» (Frederick John Fargus). Gilbert Vaughn, the hero of this story of mystery, is a young Englishman of fortune, totally blind from cataract. By a curious accident, he strays one midnight into a strange house, mistaking it for his own, and walks in upon a murder. He hears a scuffle and a woman's shrieks, and bursting into the room, stumbles over the body of a man. His keen sense of hearing informs him that there are three other men in the room, and a moaning woman. As he cannot identify them, the men spare his life, and drug him. Found by the police in a suburb, he is identified and taken home. On recovery, he finds no one to believe in his story. Two years later, the cataract is operated upon and he recovers his sight, when he falls in love with and marries a young girl of extraordinary beauty, Pauline March. She is half English, half Italian; her only living relative being an uncle, Dr. Ceneri, an Italian physician. After his marriage Vaughn discovers that his bride is mentally weak; that she has no memory, and scarcely any comprehension of what passes. The story then becomes complicated, and full of adventures in Italy and Siberia. Extremely sensational in character, and with little literary merit, the graphic force of this story, the rapidity of its movement, its directness, and its skillful suspension of interest, gave it for a season so extraordinary a vogue that it outsold every other work of fiction of its year.

East Angels, a novel, by Constance Fenimore Woolson, 1888. Its setting is «Gracias-à-Dios, a little town lying half asleep on the southern coast of the United States, under a sky of almost changeless blue.» The heroine, Edgarda Thorne, the child of a New England mother, but with Spanish blood in her veins, who has lived all her life in the South, is just ripening into womanhood when the story opens. The plot is concerned chiefly with her love-affairs, men of totally different types being thus brought into juxtaposition. Like the author's other novels, 'East Angels' lacks the romantic and ideal elements, but it is strong in the delineation of everyday character and incident. It is superfluous to say that the workmanship is excellent and the interest well sustained.

Mehalah, by Sabine Baring-Gould, 1880, is a tale of the salt marshes on the east coast of Essex, England, a strange region, where even at the present day, when this story is dated, superstition is rife. Every character in the book is eccentric, the half-mad Mrs. De Witt with her soldier jacket and her odd oaths, Elijah Rebow, the fiery gipsy-beauty Mehalah, or Glory, as she is called. Mehalah loves George De Witt, but quarrels with him about Phœbe Musset. Elijah loves Mehalah, and vows to make her his wife. To do this, he robs her of her savings, burns the house over her head and compels her to seek shelter under his roof with her sick mother. So, among this half-barbarous folk, go on the amenities of life; and the story grows more and more lawless to the end. It is a powerful study of primitive characters, never agreeable, but always absorbing. Its strength is in the skill with which the romancer environs his fierce human

creatures with an equally untamable nature. «Wild, singular, and extraordinary as the conceptions and combinations of the author of 'Mehalah' are, they are almost, if not entirely, removed from the realm of imagination. It is on this fact that their value and their permanence as literature rest. They are bits of human history, studies of eccentric development, scenes from the comedy of unsophisticated life.»

Neighbor Jackwood, by J. T. Trowbridge, an anti-slavery novel, was published in 1856, when its author had been turned into an «anti-slavery fanatic,» as he called himself, through seeing the fugitive slave Anthony Burns marched from the Boston court-house to a revenue cutter in waiting for him by the President's orders at Long Wharf, and thus returned by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts to his Virginia bondage. «The story finished, I had,» says Mr. Trowbridge, «great trouble in naming it. I suppose a score of titles were considered, only to be rejected. At last I settled down upon 'Jackwood,' but felt the need of joining to that name some characteristic phrase or epithet. Thus I was led to think of this Scriptural motto for the title-page: 'A certain woman went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves;' which suggested the question, 'Who was *neighbor* unto this woman?' and the answer, 'Neighbor Jackwood.' And I had my title.» Like his juvenile stories, this novel for grown folks is crowded with incident and dialogue,—homely and true to life in part, and in part melodramatic. The heroine, Camille,—a fugitive «white» slave under the alias «Charlotte Woods,» —is sheltered by the Jackwoods in their Green Mountain farmhouse, and meets thereabouts the hero, Hector Dunbury. Their mutual love, darkened by the dangers and distresses which multiply about the path of the fugitive, and almost thwarted by a passionate and unscrupulous rival for the girl's hand, who knows her secret, is happily crowned at last by marriage, though the husband has to purchase his wife from her Southern master. The story was dramatized and played in Northern theatres with some success; sympathy for the maiden overcoming the prejudice against its abolitionist bearing, and the mésalliance of Hector and Camille.

Whip and Spur, by George E. Waring, Jr. This series of interesting personal experiences of the War of the Rebellion was first published in the Atlantic Monthly. It was reprinted in book form in 1875. Colonel Waring was attached to the 4th Missouri Cavalry, and the scene of his service was chiefly in Missouri, Arkansas, Mississippi, and Tennessee. While there is very little fighting recorded, other no less interesting features of the War are related without any attempt at dramatic effect. He tells the stories and paints the characters of various horses that he owned, Vix, Ruby, Wellstein, and Max. The two last chapters give a vivid picture of fox-hunting in England. The volume shows that Colonel Waring is as clever in handling the pen as in managing the great problem of cleaning the streets of a great city.

Ginx's Baby, by John Edward Jenkins, is a satire on the English poor-laws and the administration of sectarian charitable associations. Ginx, a navvy, earning twenty shillings a week, with a wife and twelve children, living in two rooms of a crowded tenement in a squalid district of London, despairs of finding enough to feed another mouth, and declares he will drown the thirteenth when it arrives. He is swerved from his purpose by the offer of the «Sisters of Misery» to take charge of the infant, and Ginx's baby becomes an inmate of a Catholic Home. The child is «rescued» from this Home through the efforts of a Protestant society; this society, through dissensions and lack of funds, turns him over to the parish; parochial law requires his return to the parents: and Ginx finally leaves his baby, then grown to boyhood, on the steps of the Reform Club, and flies the country. Ginx's baby grows up a thief, and ends his life by jumping off Vauxhall bridge, at the spot where his father set out to drown him on the day of his birth. 'Ginx's Baby' was published anonymously in London in 1871, speedily ran through many editions, was republished in the United States, and excited warm controversy in the press and even in Parliament. It was followed by satires on other phases of social economy, Mr. Jenkins preserving his anonymity for some time under the signature of «The Author of Ginx's Baby»; but none of

the other works of this author attained such a vogue or exerted such an undoubted influence upon the direction of social reforms.

Chrysal; or, The Adventures of a Guinea, 'containing curious and interesting anecdotes of the most noted persons in every rank of life whose hands it passed through, in America, England, Holland, Germany, and Portugal.' This satirical novel, by Charles Johnstone, an Irishman, was published in 1760. In 'Davis's Olio of Bibliographical and Literary Anecdote,' a key to the characters is presented. The first two volumes of the work were written for the author's amusement. Its popularity induced him to extend it to four volumes.

Chrysal, signifying gold or golden, is the spirit inhabiting a guinea, which passes through many hands, from the prince's to the beggar's. It tells its own story, which is chiefly the adventures of those in whose possession it is for the time being. This curious and now rare work is written in an old-fashioned, ponderous style; and judged by modern standards of melodramatic fiction, is not very readable.

Cycle of Cathay, A, by W. A. P. Martin, 1896. A Chinese cycle, explains the author of this volume, is sixty years, the period covered in the sketches of China here included. Dr. Martin, whom forty-five years of residence qualify to speak with knowledge of that mysterious empire, describes the face of the country, the villages and cities, productions, commerce, language, institutions, beliefs, but above all, the every-day life of the people, and its significance in the general progress of mankind. History is made to explain the present, and the present to throw its light on the future. The tone is, indeed, that of the foreign observer, but an observer who honestly tries to disabuse his mind of Occidental prejudice, and to give an uncolored report. 'A Cycle of Cathay' ranks among the most interesting and valuable of modern books on China.

Kaloolah, a narrative of travel and adventure, by W. S. Mayo, (1849,) purported to be an autobiography of Jonathan Romer. In Africa, where most of the scenes are laid, Jonathan meets Kaloolah, a young slave who belongs to a mysterious white race inhabiting the interior of Africa. Jonathan purchases her to save her from the horrors of slavery. The two pass through many exciting adventures, finally arriving in Kaloolah's native land, Framazugda, which is said to be located in 32′ north latitude, and somewhere between 25° and 30° of east longitude. In this remarkable land, Kaloolah is a princess, of surprising charm both of body and mind, and takes pride in exhibiting to Jonathan the glories of the wondrous city of Killoam, whose unexpected civilization rivals the descriptions of Mr. Rider Haggard's African metropolis. Jonathan determines to renounce America, weds the fair Kaloolah, and becomes a great man in Framazugda. The story is filled with stirring adventure; shipwrecks, pirates, slaves, deserts, enormous reptiles and wild beasts, an endless variety of men and scene, passing rapidly before the eye, while considerable light is cast upon the manners and customs of the peoples whom Romer meets. The whole is couched in dignified language and is pervaded by a spirit of wholesome manliness.

Cabot, John, The Discoverer of North America, and **Sebastian,** his Son. A Chapter of the Maritime History of England under the Tudors (1496–1557). By Henry Harrisse. (1895.) A work of authority for the earliest history of America; especially valuable for its complete recovery of the true Cabot history, and exposure of the false tradition of things done and honors won by Sebastian, the son, who is proved to have grossly falsified the course of events to make himself a far more important figure than he ever was. He did indeed play no small part in the story after his father; but it not only gave no ground for the claims made by him in connection with the work of the father, but left him discredited by notable want of success. The entire history is admirably dealt with by Harrisse, and the story is one of great interest.

Cape Cod, by Henry D. Thoreau: 1865. Until Thoreau arrived to make acquaintance with its hard yet fascinating personality, Cape Cod remained unknown and almost unseen, though often visited and written about by tourists and students of nature. Something in the asceticism, or the directness, or the amazing keenness, of Thoreau's mind brought him into

sympathetic understanding of the thing he saw, and he interpreted the level stretches of shore with absolute fidelity. In these pages the melancholy land looks as «long, lank, and brown» as it looks lying under the gray autumn sky. Nor does he spare any prosaic detail. The salt wholesomeness of his sea breeze does not wholly overcome the offensive flotsam and jetsam drifted up on the sand; but on the other hand, with the simplest means, he communicates what he feels so fully,—the savage grandeur of the sea, and its evanescent and ever-changing loveliness. In this, as in all his other books, Thoreau rises from the observation of the most familiar and commonplace facts, the comparison of the driest bones of observed data, to the loftiest spiritual speculation, the most poetic interpretation of nature. His accuracy almost convinces the reader that his true field was history or science, until some aërial flight of his fancy seems to show him as a poet lost to the Muse. But whatever his gifts, he was above all, as he shows himself in 'Cape Cod,' Nature's dearest observer, to whom she had given the microscopic eye, the weighing mind, and the interpretative voice.

Our New Alaska; or, The Seward Purchase Vindicated, by Charles Hallock, was published in 1886. In the preface, the author explains that the special object of the book is «to point out the visible resources of that far-off territory, and to assist their laggard development; to indicate to those insufficiently informed the economic value of important industries hitherto almost neglected, which are at once available for immediate profit.» In thus considering the industrial and commercial aspects of Alaska, the author does not neglect its natural beauties, nor the peculiarities of the inhabitants and their customs. Because of the variety of his observation, the work is never lacking in interest, and the reader is made to share the pleasure of the traveler in his voyage of discovery.

Eikon Basilike: The True Portraiture of his Sacred Majestie in his Solitudes and Sufferings, by John Gauden, February 9th, 1649. One of the most worthless yet most effective and famous literary forgeries ever attempted. Its author was a Presbyterian divine, bishop of Exeter and Worcester under Charles II. «It got Parson Gauden a bishopric.» Carlyle wrote November 26th, 1840. On Thursday, January 4th, 1649, the change of England from a monarchy to a republic, or commonwealth, had been made by the passage in the Commons House of Parliament of three resolutions: (1) That the people are the original of all just power in the State; (2) That the Commons represent that power; and (3) That their enactments needed no consent of king or peers to have the force of law. On Tuesday, January 30th, between two and three P. M., the execution of Charles I. had taken place. Ten days later, February 9th, there was published with great secrecy, and in very mysterious fashion, the small octavo volume of 269 pages, the title of which is given above. The frontispiece to the volume was an elaborate study in symbols and mottoes, in a picture of the king on his knees in his cell looking for a crown of glory. The twenty-eight chapters purporting to have been written by Charles, and to tell the spiritual side of the later story of his life, each began with a fragment of narrative, or of meditation on some fact of his life, and then gave a prayer suited to the supposed circumstances. Not only was the whole scheme of the book a grotesque fiction, but the execution was cheap, pointless, «vapid falsity and cant,» Carlyle said, and a vulgar imitation of the liturgy; yet fifty editions in a year did not meet the demand for it; and it created almost a worship of the dead king. It remains a singular example of what a literary forgery can accomplish.

Headlong Hall, by Thomas Love Peacock. Written in 1815, 'Headlong Hall' is a study of typical English life put into the form of numerous detached conversations, discussions, and descriptions. At first it tells how invitations have been sent to a perfectibilian, a deteriorationist, a statu-quo-ite, and a reverend doctor who had won the squire's fancy by a learned dissertation on the art of stuffing a turkey. There is a graphic picture of the squire at breakfast. After the arrival of the guests they are taken over the grounds, dined, fêted, taken to walk, introduced to the tower, and given a ball. In the interim one of them discovers the skull of Cadwallader and begs possession of it from the old sexton, and being somewhat of a physiologist, follows his discovery with a learned dissertation on the animal man.

The whole story is bright, witty, humorous, devoid of plot, and elaborate in its phrasing. It is engaging as a relic of old English life. Mr. Peacock was born in 1785, and died in 1866. The present is perhaps a little better known than any of his other seven books, though 'Maid Marian,' 'Crotchet Castle,' and 'Nightmare Abbey' are also to be reckoned among standard, if not classical, English literature. The story is distinguished by a display of varied erudition, and is to some extent, like his other books, a satire on well-known characters and fads of the day.

Crotchet Castle, by Thomas Love Peacock, was published in 1831. Richard Garnett, in his recent edition of the book, says of it that it «displays Peacock at his zenith. Standing halfway between 'Headlong Hall' and 'Gryll Grange,' it is equally free from the errors of immaturity and the infirmities of senescence.» Like the author's other works, 'Crotchet Castle' is less a novel than a cabinet of human curios which may be examined through the glass of Peacock's clear, cool intellect. It is the collection of a dilettante with a taste for the odd. Yet among these curios are one or two flesh-and-blood characters: Dr. Folliott, a delightful Church-of-England clergyman of the old school, and Miss Susannah Touchandgo, who is very much alive. They are all the guests of Mr. Crotchet of Crotchet Castle. Their doings make only the ghost of a plot. Their sayings are for the delight of Epicureans in literature.

Gryll Grange, by Thomas Love Peacock. The plot of this, as of all of Peacock's novels, is very simple. The heroine is Morgana Gryll, niece and heiress of Squire Gryll, who has persistently refused all offers of marriage, of which she has had many. The hero, Algernon Falconer, is a youth of fortune, who lives in a lonely tower in New Forest, attended by seven foster sisters, and with every intention of continuing his singular mode of life. Morgana and Algernon are brought together by the familiar device of an accident to the lady which compels her to spend several days at the tower. A sub-plot of equal simplicity is given in the love-affairs of Lord Curryfin and Alice Niphet. The most interesting character in the book is the Rev. Doctor Opimian, a lover of Greek and madeira, who serves as a mouthpiece for the author's reactionary views on modern inventions, reforms, education, and competitive examinations. The material side of his character is summed up in his own words, «Whatever happens in this world, never let it spoil your dinner.» 'Gryll Grange' was Peacock's last novel, having been published in serial form in 1860.

Ravenshoe, by Henry Kingsley. (1862.) The «House of Ravenshoe» in Stonington, Ireland, is the scene of this novel; and the principal actors are the members of the noble family of Ravenshoe. The plot, remarkable for its complexity, has three stages. Denzel Ravenshoe, a Catholic, marries a Protestant wife. They have two sons, Cuthbert and Charles. Cuthbert is brought up as a Catholic and Charles as a Protestant. This is the cause of enmity on the part of Father Mackworth, a dark, sullen man, the priest of the family, who has friendly relations with Cuthbert alone. James Norton, Denzel's groom, is on intimate terms with his master. He marries Norah, the maid of Lady Ravenshoe. Charles becomes a sunny, lovable man, Cuthbert a reticent bookworm. They have for playmates William and Ellen, the children of Norah. Two women play an important part in the life of the hero, Charles,—Adelaide, very beautiful in form and figure, with little depth, and lovely Mary Corby, who, cast up by shipwreck, is adopted by Norah. Charles becomes engaged to Adelaide. The plot deepens. Father Mackworth proves that Charles is the true son of Norah and James Norton, the illegitimate brother of Denzel; and William, the groom foster-brother, is real heir of Ravenshoe. To add to the grief of Charles, Adelaide elopes with his cousin Lord Welter. Charles flees to London, tries grooming, and then joins the Hussars. Finally he is found in London by a college friend, Marston, with a raving fever upon him. After recovery, Charles returns to Ravenshoe. Father Mackworth again produces evidence that not James Norton, but Denzel is the illegitimate son, and Charles, after all, is true heir to Ravenshoe. The union of Charles and Mary then takes place. The book is written in a flashy manner, and contains many bits of piquant humor.

The characters are all interesting, and have a certain bright originality about them.

Fair Barbarian, A, by Frances Hodgson Burnett, appeared in 1881. Like James's 'Daisy Miller,' it is a study of the American girl in foreign surroundings. Miss Octavia Bassett, of Nevada, aged nineteen, arrives with six trunks full of finery, to visit her aunt, Miss Belinda Bassett, in the English village of Slowbridge. The beautiful American soon sets tongues wagging. All the village young ladies wear gowns of one pattern obsolete elsewhere, and chill propriety reigns. Octavia's diamonds and Paris gowns, her self-possession and frank independence, are frowned upon by the horrified mammas, especially when all the young men gather eagerly about her. Octavia, serenely indifferent to the impression she creates at the tea-drinkings and croquet parties, refuses to be awed even by the autocrat of the place, Lady Theobald. Her ladyship's meek granddaughter is spurred by admiration of the American to unprecedented independence. She has been selected to be Captain Barold's wife, but as he does not care for her, she ventures to accept Mr. Burmistone, upon whom her grandmother frowns. Barold meantime is enslaved by the charming Octavia. But he disapproves of her unconventional ways, and considering it a condescension on his part to ally himself with so obscure a family, he proposes with great reluctance, and is astonished to meet a point-blank refusal. In due time, Octavia's father and her handsome Western lover join her; and after a wedding the like of which had never been witnessed at Slowbridge, she says good-by to her English friends. The story is slight, but the character-sketches are amusing, the contrast of national traits striking, and the whole book very entertaining.

Fingal, by James Macpherson, is an 'Ancient Epic Poem, in Six Books,' which appeared in 1762. The poet being a favorite, 'Fingal' had an immense sale. The sources of the poem are the Ossianic materials founded upon the claim that in the third or fourth century there existed, among the remote mountains and islands of Scotland, a people exhibiting all the high and chivalrous feelings of refined valor, generosity, magnanimity, and virtue. That there should exist among them fragments of poetic ideas which had been handed down through centuries, was calculated to excite national ardor and interest. The subject of the epic is the invasion of Ireland by Swaran, king of Lochlin, Denmark, during the reign of Cormac II., and its deliverance by the aid of the father of Ossian, King Fingal of Morven, on the northwest coast of Scotland. The poem opens with the overthrow of Cuthullin, general of the Irish forces, and concludes with the return of Swaran to his own land. It is cast in imitation of primitive manners, and is written in a rugged yet artistic style, which comports with its theme. While manifesting sympathy with the gloomy Scottish landscape, the author has presented a warmly colored variety of scenes, at times almost Homeric in their vigorous tones.

Eugene Aram, by Sir Edward Bulwer, 1832, was founded on the career of an English scholar, Eugene Aram, born 1704, executed for the murder of one Clark in 1759. The character of the murderer and the circumstances of his life made the case one of the most interesting from a psychological point of view, in the criminal annals of England. Aram was a scholar of unusual ability, who, self-taught, had acquired a considerable knowledge of languages, and was even credited with certain original discoveries in the domain of philology. Of a mild and refined disposition, his act of murder seemed a complete contradiction of all his habits and ideals of life.

At the suggestion of Godwin, Bulwer made this singular case the basis of his novel 'Eugene Aram.' He so idealized the character as to make of the murderer a romantic hero, whose accomplice in the crime, Houseman, is the actual criminal. He represents Aram as forced, by extreme poverty, into consenting to the deed, but not performing it. From that hour he suffers horrible mental torture. He leaves the scene of the murder and settles in Grassdale, a beautiful pastoral village, where he meets and loves a noble woman, Madeline Lester. She returns his love. Their marriage approaches, when the reappearance of Houseman shatters Aram's hopes forever. By the treachery of this wretch, he is imprisoned, tried, and condemned to death.

'Eugene Aram' is an unusually successful study in fiction of a complex psychological case. At the time of its publication, it caused a great stir in England, many attacks being made upon it on the ground of its false morality. To the present generation its romance is of more interest perhaps than its psychology.

Alkahest, or The House of Claës, The ('La Recherche de l'Absolu'—The Search for the Absolute), is a striking novel by Honoré de Balzac. The scene is laid in the Flemish town of Douai early in the present century; and the tale gives, with all the author's care and richness of detail, a charming representation of Flemish family life. The central character, Balthazar Claës, is a wealthy chemist, whose ancestral name is the most respected and important in the place. His aim, the dream of his life, is to solve the mystery of matter. He would by chemical analysis discover the secret of the absolute. Hence he toils early and late in his private laboratory: everything is given up to the god of science. Gradually the quest becomes a fixed idea, for which money, family, health, sanity, are sacrificed. Claës dies heart-broken and defeated;—a tragic figure, touching in its pathos, having dignity even in its downfall. As foils to him stand his devoted wife and his eldest daughter Marguerite, noble women, the latter one of the finest creations of Balzac's genius. They sympathize sorrowfully yet tenderly with his ideal, and bear with true heroism the misery to which his mad course subjects them. Simple in its plot, the story displays some of the deepest human passions, and is a powerful romance. It belongs to that series of the Human Comedy known as 'Philosophical Studies,' and appeared in 1834.

Forty-five Guardsmen, The, by Alexandre Dumas, the most celebrated of French romance writers, is in two volumes, and is the third of a series known as 'The Valois Romances.' The scenes are laid in and about Paris during the autumn and winter of 1585-86, when political events made all France excited and immoral. The vexations of Henri III. and the ambitions of the queen mother, Catherine de' Medici, are vividly set before the reader, so as to hold his unflagging attention. «The Forty-five» are guardsmen led by the brave and noble soldier Crillon. The story opens on the morning of October 26th, 1585, with a description of a vast assembly of people before the closed gates of Paris, clamoring for admission, to witness the execution of Salcède, a convict murderer. This miscreant is no vulgar assassin, but a captain of good birth, even distantly related to the queen. King Henri III., his queen, Anne, and the queen mother, Catherine de' Medici, have come to witness the execution of the sentence, which is drawing and quartering. Word reaches the King that Salcède, on promise of pardon, will reveal important State secrets. Henri agrees to the condition, and receives a document which, to his disappointment, exonerates the Guises from the charge of conspiracy. The perfidious King orders the execution to take place, and a horrible spectacle ensues. After this dramatic opening incidents and events crowd thick and fast; and the two volumes are taken up with the unraveling of the political plots suggested in the first chapter. The story is one of the most famous of historical romances.

Camille (La Dame Aux Camélias), a novel by Alexandre Dumas the younger, was published in 1848, the celebrated play founded upon it appearing in 1852 at the Vaudeville Theatre in Paris. The popularity of both the novel and the play is owing, perhaps, to the fact that the incidents of the story admit of many interpretations of the character of the heroine. Like other women of her class, she is linked to, is indeed a representative of, the most inexplicable yet most powerful force in human nature. Camille is the portrait of a woman who actually lived in Paris. Dumas had seen her, and relates a love story of which she was the central figure. Like Aspasia, she has a strange immortality. Each reader of the book, like each spectator of the play, gains an impression of Camille that is largely subjective. The elusiveness of the personality, the young ardor that forced Dumas to tell the story straight from the heart, straight to the heart, gives to 'Camille' its fascination.

Literary Movement in France during the Nineteenth Century, by Georges Pellissier. (1889. Authorized English Version, by Anne Garrison Brinton, 1897.) A work which Brunetière pronounced upon its appearance not less the picture than the history, and at the

same time the philosophy, of contemporary French literature. It is without doubt the best history of French achievement in letters during the last hundred years. The list of authors, sixty in number, whose works are used as examples of the literary movement, begins with Rousseau and Diderot, and embraces all the names that are of greatest interest for their relation to developments subsequent to the Revolution. The chief conceptions which have held sway in France, creating schools of literature, are carefully studied; and the examples in writers of various types are pictured with felicitous insight. After the classic period had lasted from the middle of the sixteenth century nearly two hundred and fifty years, Rousseau and Diderot became the precursors of the nineteenth century, its initiators in fact. Then Madame de Staël and Châteaubriand preside at its opening. The founders of Romanticism, modern French literature begins with them. There still lingered a school of pseudo-classicists, and then Victor Hugo brings in the full power of Romanticism. There is a renovation of language and of versification, and a wide development of lyric poetry. The culmination of Romanticism is in the new drama, and again it renews history and criticism, and creates the novel. But half a century brought the decadence of Romanticism; and Realism, essentially prosaic, a fruit of the scientific spirit, succeeded. Its evolution, its effect on poetry and criticism, and its illustration in the novel and the theatre, are carefully traced. M. Pellissier thinks the inevitable return of Idealism already evident, but no sign that this will arrive before the end of the century.

Laokoon. Lessing's 'Laokoon,' written in 1766, marked an epoch in German art-criticism. It derives its title from the celebrated piece of sculpture by the Greek artists Polydor, Agesander, and Athenodor, which is taken as the starting-point for a discussion on the difference between poetry and the plastic arts. The group represents the well-known episode during the siege of Troy, when the Trojan priest, Laokoon, and his two sons, are devoured by snakes as a punishment for having advised against admitting the decoy horse of the Greeks into the town. In this group Laokoon apparently does not scream, but only sighs painfully. Virgil, who recounted the same episode in his Æneid, makes the priest cry out in his agony. Lessing asks why this divergence in treatment between the artist and poet? and answers — because they worked with different materials. The poet could present his hero as screaming, because the heroes of classical antiquity were not above such shows of human weakness. But the artist, in presenting human suffering, was limited by the laws of his art, the highest object of which is beauty; hence he must avoid all those extremes of passion, that, being in their nature transitory, mar the beauty of the features. He can reproduce only *one* moment, whereas the poet has the whole gamut of expression at command. This constitutes the radical difference between poetry and the plastic arts, related though they be in many ways. The plastic arts deal with *space*, and have for their proper objects bodies with their visible attributes; they may, however, suggest these bodies as being in action. Poetry deals with *time*, and has for its proper objects a succession of events or actions; at the same time it may suggest the description of bodies. Homer already knew this principle, for in describing the shield of Achilles he invites us to be present at its making. In like manner we know what Agamemnon wore by watching him dress. All descriptive poetry and allegorical painting is hereby ruled out of court. There is yet another difference. The plastic arts in their highest development treat only of bèauty. Poetry, not being confined to the passing moment, has at its disposal the whole of nature. It treats not only of what is beautiful or agreeable, but also of what is ugly and terrible.

These principles, developed by Lessing in his small treatise, came like a revelation to the German mind. Goethe thus described the effect: «We heartily welcomed the light which that fine thinker brought down to us out of dark clouds. Illumined as by lightning we saw all the consequences of that glorious thought which made clear the difference between the plastic and the poetic arts. All the current criticism was thrown aside as a worn-out coat.»

Hermann and Dorothea, by Johann Wolfgang Goethe, is a German idyllic pastoral of about 2,000 hexameter

lines. The scene is the broad Rhine-plain, and the time the poet's own. This poem, considered the finest specimen of Goethe's narrative verse, was published in 1797, during the period of the author's inspiring friendship with Schiller. The sweet bucolic narrative describes how the host of the Golden Lion and his «sensible wife» have sent their stalwart and dutiful son, Hermann, to minister to the wants of a band of exiles, who are journeying from their homes, burned by the ravages of war. Among the exiles Hermann meets, and immediately loves, Dorothea. How this buxom Teutonic maiden of excellent good sense is wooed and won, taking a daughter's place in the cheerful hostelry, is told with charming simplicity. The poem is instinct with the breath of mystic scenes, and the characters are as minutely drawn as in the great national epics.

Guzman de Alfarache, by Mateo Aleman. This romance, dealing with the lives and adventures of *picaros* or rogues, contains more varied and highly colored pictures of thieves, beggars, and outlaws than any other work in this peculiar department of Spanish literature. It is divided into two parts, of which the first was published in 1599, the second in 1605. Guzman relates his own life from his birth up to the moment when his crimes consign him to the galleys. When a mere boy, he runs away from his mother after his father's death; goes to Madrid, where he is by turns scullion, cook, and errand boy; escapes to Toledo with some money intrusted to him, and sets up as a fine gentleman. After wasting all his money in profligacy he enlists, is sent to Italy, and quickly becomes the associate of cutpurses and vagabonds of every description. He is a versatile rascal, and feels equally at home among beggars and in the palace of a Roman cardinal, who takes an interest in him and makes him his page. But his natural depravity does not allow him to hold this position long; and he returns to Spain, where he eventually becomes a lackey in the French ambassador's household. The adventures he meets with there form the closing chapters of the story. The work was immensely popular, ran through several editions, and was translated into French and English immediately after its appearance. The episodes and long philosophical digressions, which now seem tedious and foreign to the action, were then greatly admired. Ben Jonson, in his poem prefixed to Mabbe's translation, describes the hero as «The Spanish Proteus . . . formed with the world's wit.» Though inferior to Mendoza's 'Lazarillo' in grace and vivacity, this romance enables us to get a clear idea of certain aspects of society in the Spain and Italy of the sixteenth century, notwithstanding the exaggeration and excess of color in its descriptions. The French translation by Le Sage omits the digressions and philosophical reflections of the original, to which it is far superior.

Bible in Spain, The, by George Borrow, was published in 1843. It is an account of the author's five-years' residence in Spain as an agent of the English Bible Society. In the preface he thus explains his book: —

«Many things, it is true, will be found in the following volumes, which have little connection with religion or religious enterprise; I offer, however, no apology for introducing them. I was, as I may say, from first to last adrift in Spain, the land of old renown, the land of wonder and mystery, with better opportunities of becoming acquainted with its strange secrets and peculiarities than perhaps ever yet were afforded to any individual, certainly to a foreigner; and if in many instances I have introduced scenes and characters perhaps unprecedented in a work of this description, I have only to observe that during my sojourn in Spain I was so unavoidably mixed up with such, that I could scarcely have given a faithful narrative of what befell me had I not brought them forward in the manner I have done.»

'The Bible in Spain' is therefore a fascinating story of adventure and picturesque life in a land where, to the writer at least, the unusual predominates. As a reviewer wrote of the book at the time of its publication, 'We are frequently reminded of Gil Blas in the narratives of this pious, single-hearted man.' Borrow's work is unique in the annals of missionary literature.

Shakespeare's Plays. Love's Labour's Lost is Shakespeare's first dramatic production, written about 1588 or '89, and has all the marks of immature style; yet its repartees and witticisms give it a sprightly cast, and its

constant good-humor and good-nature make it readable. The plot, as far as is known, is Shakespeare's own. There is an air of unreality about it, as if all the characters had eaten of the insane root, or were at least light-headed with champagne. Incessant are their quick venues of wit,—«snip, snap, quick, and home.» In a nutshell, the play is a satire of utopias, of all thwarting of natural instincts. Ferdinand, King of Navarre, and his three associate lords, Biron, Dumain, and Longaville, have taken oath to form themselves into a kind of monastic academy for study. They swear to fast, to eat but one meal a day, and for three years not to look on the face of woman; all of which «is flat treason against the kingly state of youth.» But, alas! the King had forgotten that he was about to see the Princess of France and three of her ladies, come on a matter of State business. However, he will not admit them into his palace, but has pavilions pitched in the park. At the first glance all four men fall violently in love, each with one of the ladies,—the king with the princess, Biron with Rosaline, etc.: Cupid has thumped them all «with his bird-bolt under the left pap.» They write sentimental verses, and while reading them aloud in the park, all find each other out, each assuming a stern severity with the perjured ones until he himself is detected. One of the humorous characters is Don Adriano de Armado, «who draweth out the thread of his verbosity finer than the staple of his argument.» In him, and in the preposterous pedant Holofernes, and the curate Sir Nathaniel, the poet satirizes the euphuistic affectations of the time,—the taffeta phrases, three-piled hyperboles, and foreign language scraps, ever on the tongues of these fashionable dudes. The «pathetical nit,» Moth, is Armado's page, a keen-witted rogueling. Dull is a constable of «twice-sodden simplicity,» and Costard the witty clown. Rosaline is the Beatrice of the comedy, brilliant and caustic in her wit. Boyet is an old courtier who serves as a kind of usher or male lady's-maid to the princess and her retinue. The loves of the *noblesse* are parodied in those of Costard and of the country wench Jaquenetta. The gentlemen devise, to entertain the ladies, a Muscovite masque and a play by the clown and pedants. The ladies get wind of the masque, and, being masked themselves, guy the Muscovites who go off «all dry-beaten with pure scoff»; Rosaline suggests that maybe they are sea-sick with coming from Muscovy. The burlesque play tallies that in 'Midsummer Night's Dream,' the great folk making satirical remarks on the clown's performances. Costard is cast for Pompey the Huge, and it transpires that the Don has no shirt on when he challenges Costard to a duel. While the fun is at its height comes word that sobers all: the princess's father is dead. As a test of their love the princess and Rosaline impose a year's severe penance on their lovers, and if their love proves true, promise to have them; and so do the other ladies promise to their wooers. Thus love's labor is, for the present, lost. The comedy ends with two fine lyrics,—the cuckoo song ('Spring'), and the 'Tu-whit, tu-whoo' song of the owl ('Winter').

Two Gentlemen of Verona, one of Shakespeare's earliest and least attractive comedies, for the plot of which he was slightly indebted to Bandello, to Sidney's 'Arcadia,' and to Montemayor's 'Diana Enamorada.' The scene is laid alternately in Verona and in Milan. The noble Valentine of Verona remarks to his friend Proteus that «home-keeping youths have ever homely wits»; hence he will travel to Milan, with his servant Speed. Proteus, a mean-souled, treacherous, fickle young sprig, is in love with Julia, or thinks he is. His servant's name is Launce, a droll fellow who is as rich in humor as Launcelot Gobbo of the 'Merchant of Venice.' Julia is the heroine of the piece; a pretty, faithful girl. Proteus soon posts after Valentine to Milan, and at once forgets Julia and falls «over boots in love» with Silvia. Julia also goes to Milan, disguised as a boy, and takes service with Proteus. The latter treacherously betrayed Valentine's plan of elopement with Silvia to the duke her father, who met Valentine, pulled the rope ladder from under his cloak, and then banished him. As in the play of 'As You Like It,' all the parties finally meet in the forest, where Valentine has been chosen leader by a band of respectable outlaws. Julia confesses her identity; Valentine, with a maudlin, milk-sop charity, not only forgives Proteus (whom he has just overheard avowing to Silvia that he will

outrage her if he cannot get her love), but, on Proteus repenting, actually offers to give up Silvia to him. But Julia swoons, and Proteus's love for her returns. A double marriage ends this huddled-up finale. Launce affines with Touchstone, Grumio, Autolycus, and the Dromios. He is irresistibly funny in the enumeration of his milkmaid's «points,» and in the scenes with his dog Crab. This cruel-hearted cur, when all at home were weeping over Launce's departure, and the very cat was wringing her hands, shed not a tear; and when, in Madam Silvia's dining-room, he stole a chicken-leg from the trencher and misbehaved in an unmentionable manner, Launce manfully took a whipping for him. Nay, he stood on the pillory for geese he had killed, and stood in the stocks for puddings he had stolen. Crab enjoys the honor of being the only dog that sat to Shakespeare for his portrait, although others are mentioned in his works.

The Comedy of Errors, by its irresistibly laughable plot (and it is all plot), is perennially popular. It is the shortest of the plays, and one of the very earliest written. The main story is from the 'Menæchmi' of Plautus. The Syracusans and the men of Ephesus have mutually decreed death to a citizen of one city caught in the other, unless he can pay a heavy ransom. Ægeon of Syracuse is doomed to death by the Duke of Ephesus. He tells the duke his story,—how at Epidamnum many years ago his wife had borne male twins, and at the same hour a meaner woman near by had also twin boys; how he had bought and brought up the latter; and how he and his wife had become separated by shipwreck, she with one of each pair of twins and he with one of each; and how five years ago his boy and servant had set out in search of their twin brothers, and he himself was now searching them and his wife. Of these twins, one Antipholus and one Dromio live in Ephesus as master and servant respectively, the former being married to Adriana, whose sister Luciana dwells with her. By chance the Syracusan Antipholus and his Dromio are at this time in Ephesus. The mother Æmilia is abbess of a priory in the town. Through a labyrinth of errors they all finally discover each other. Antipholus of Syracuse sends his Dromio to the inn with a bag of gold, and presently meets Dromio of Ephesus, who mistaking him, urges him to come at once to dinner: his wife and sister are waiting. In no mood for joking, he beats his supposed servant. The other Dromio also gets a beating for denying that he had just talked about dinner and wife. In the mean time, Adriana and her sister meet the Syracusans on the street, and amaze them by their reproaches. As in a dream the men follow them home, and Dromio of Syracuse is bid keep the door. Now comes home the rightful owner with guests, and knocks in vain for admittance. So he goes off in a rage to an inn to dine. At his home the coil thickens. There Antipholus of Syracuse makes love to Luciana, and down-stairs the amazed Dromio of Syracuse flies from the greasy kitchen wench who claims him as her own. Master and man finally resolve to set sail at once from this place of enchantment. After a great many more laughable puzzles and *contretemps*, comes Adriana, with a conjurer—Doctor Pinch—and others, who bind her husband and servant as madmen and send them away. Presently enter the bewildered Syracusans with drawn swords, and away flies Adriana, crying, «They are loose again!» The Syracusans take refuge in the abbey. Along comes the duke leading Ægeon to execution. Meantime the real husband and slave have really broken loose, bound Doctor Pinch, singed off his beard, and nicked his hair with scissors. At last both pairs of twins meet face to face, and Ægeon and Æmilia solve all puzzles.

Romeo and Juliet was first published in 1597. The plot was taken from a poem by Arthur Brooke, and from the prose story in Paynter's 'Palace of Pleasure.' The comical underplot of the servants of Capulet *vs.* those of Montagu; the fatal duels, the deaths of Mercutio and Tybalt; the ball where Romeo, a Montagu, falls in love with Juliet; the impassioned love-scenes in the orchard; the encounter of the Nurse and Peter with the mocking gallants; the meetings at Friar Laurence's cell, and the marriage of Juliet there; Romeo's banishment; the attempt to force Juliet to marry the County Paris; the Friar's device of the sleeping-potion; the night scene at the tomb, Romeo first unwillingly killing Paris and

then taking poison; the waking of Juliet, who stabs herself by her husband's body; the reconciliation of the rival families,— such are the incidents in this old Italian story, which has touched the hearts of men now for six hundred years. It is the drama of youth, «the first bewildered stammering interview of the heart,» with the delicious passion, pure as dew, of first love, but love thwarted by fate and death. Sampson bites his thumb at a Montagu; Tybalt and Mercutio fall. Friar John is delayed; Romeo and Juliet die. Such is the irony of destiny. The mediæval manners at once fierce and polished,— Benvenuto limns them. We are in the warm south: the dense gray dew on leaf and grass at morn, the cicada's song, the nightingale, the half-closed flower-cups, the drifting perfume of the orange blossom, stars burning dilated in the blue vault. Then the deep melancholy of the story. And yet there is a kind of triumph in the death of the lovers: for in four or five days they had lived an eternity; death made them immortal. On fire, both, with impatience, in vain the Friar warns them that violent delights have violent ends. Blinded by love, they only half note the prescience of their own souls. 'Twas written in the stars that Romeo was to be unlucky: at the supper he makes a mortal enemy; his interference in a duel gets Mercutio killed; his overhaste to poison himself leads on to Juliet's death. As for the garrulous old Nurse, foul-mouthed and tantalizing, she is too close to nature not to be a portrait from life; her advice to «marry Paris» reveals the full depth of her banality. Old Capulet is an Italian Squire Western, a chough of lands and houses, who treats this exquisite daughter just as the Squire treats Sophia. Mercutio is everybody's favorite: the gallant loyal gentleman, of infinite teeming fancy, in all his raillery not an unkind word, brave as a lion, tender-hearted as a girl, his quips and sparkles of wit ceasing not even when his eyes are glazing in death.

HENRY VI., PARTS i., ii., iii. Of the eight closely linked Shakespeare historical plays, these three are the last but one. The eight cover nearly all of the fifteenth century in this order: 'Richard II.'; 'Henry IV.,' Parts i. and ii.; 'Henry V.'; 'Henry VI.' (three parts); and 'Richard III.'—Henry IV. grasped the crown from Richard II., the rightful owner, and became the founder of the house of Lancaster. About 1455 began the Wars of the Roses. (The Lancastrians wore as a badge the white rose, the Yorkists the red; Shakespeare gives the origin of the custom in Henry VI., Part i., Act ii., Scene 4, adherents of each party chancing in the Temple Garden, London, to pluck each a rose of this color or that as symbol of his adherency.) In 1485 the Lancastrian Henry VII., the conqueror of Richard III., ended these disastrous wars, and reconciled the rival houses by marriage with Elizabeth of York. The three parts of 'Henry VI.,' like 'Richard II.,' present a picture of a king too weak-willed to properly defend the dignity of the throne. They are reeking with blood and echoing with the clash of arms. They are sensationally and bombastically written, and such parts of them as are by Shakespeare are known to be his earliest work. In Part i. the scene lies chiefly in France, where the brave Talbot and Exeter and the savage York and Warwick are fighting the French. Joan of Arc is here represented by the poet (who only followed English chronicle and tradition) as a charlatan, a witch, and a strumpet. The picture is an absurd caricature of the truth. In Part ii., the leading character is Margaret, whom the Duke of Suffolk has brought over from France and married to the weak and nerveless poltroon King Henry VI., but is himself her guilty lover. He and Buckingham and Margaret conspire successfully against the life of the Protector, Duke Humphrey, and Suffolk is killed during the rebellion of Jack Cade,—an uprising of the people which the play merely burlesques. Part iii. is taken up with the horrible murders done by fiendish Gloster (afterward Richard III.), the defeat and imprisonment of Henry VI. and his assassination in prison by Gloster, and the seating of Gloster's brother Edward (IV.) on the throne. The brothers, including Clarence, stab Queen Margaret's son and imprison her. She appears again as a subordinate character in 'Richard III.' In 1476 she renounced her claim to the throne and returned to the Continent.

RICHARD III., the last of a closely linked group of historical tragedies. (See 'Henry VI.') Still a popular play

on the boards; Edwin Booth as Richard will long be remembered. As the drama opens, Clarence, the brother of Richard (or Gloster as he is called) is being led away to the Tower, where, through Gloster's intrigues, he is soon murdered on a royal warrant. The dream of Clarence is a famous passage,—how he thought Richard drowned him at sea; and in hell the shade of Prince Edward, whom he himself had helped to assassinate at Tewkesbury, wandered by, its bright hair dabbled in blood, and crying:—

"Clarence is come; false, fleeting, perjured Clarence."

Gloster also imprisons the son of Clarence, and meanly matches Clarence's daughter. The Prince Edward mentioned was son of the gentle Henry VI., whom Richard stabbed in the Tower. This hunch-backed devil next had the effrontery to woo to wife Anne, widow of the Edward he had slain. She had not a moment's happiness with him, and deserved none. He soon killed her, and announced his intention of seeking the hand of Elizabeth, his niece, after having hired one Tyrrel to murder her brothers, the tender young princes, sons of Edward IV., in the Tower. Tyrrel employed two hardened villains to smother these pretty boys; and even the murderers wept as they told how they lay asleep, "girdling one another within their innocent alabaster arms," a prayer-book on their pillow, and their red lips almost touching. The savage boar also stained himself with the blood of Lord Hastings, of the brother and son of Edward IV.'s widow, and of Buckingham, who, almost as remorseless as himself, had helped him to the crown, but fell from him when he asked him to murder the young princes. At length at Bosworth Field the monster met his match in the person of Richmond, afterward Henry VII. On the night before the battle, the poet represents each leader as visited by dreams,—Richmond seeing pass before him the ghosts of all whom Richard has murdered, who encourage him and bid him be conqueror on the morrow; and Richard seeing the same ghosts pass menacingly by him, bidding him despair and promising to sit heavy on his soul on the day of battle. He awakes, cold drops of sweat standing on his brow; the lights burn blue in his tent: "Is there a murderer here? No. Yes, I am: then fly. What, from myself?" Day breaks; the battle is joined; Richard fights with fury, and his horse is killed under him: "A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse!" But soon brave Richmond has him down, crying, "The day is ours: the bloody dog is dead."

The story of Richard III. reads more like that of an Oriental or African despot than that of an English monarch.

Titus Andronicus.—A most repulsive drama of bloodshed and unnatural crimes, not written by Shakespeare, but probably touched up for the stage by him when a young man. It is included in the original Folio Edition of 1623. No one who has once supped on its horrors will care to read it again. Here is a specimen of them: Titus Andronicus, a Roman noble, in revenge for the ravishing of his daughter Lavinia and the cutting off of her hands and tongue, cuts the throats of the two ravishers, while his daughter holds between the stumps of her arms a basin to catch the blood. The father then makes a paste of the ground bones and blood of the slain men, and in that paste bakes their two heads, and serving them up at a feast, causes their mother to eat of the dish. Iago seems a gentleman beside the hellish Moor, Aaron, of this blood-soaked tragedy.

The Merchant of Venice is a drama of Shakespeare's middle period (1594). The story of the bond and that of the caskets are both found in the old Gesta Romanorum, but the poet used especially Fiorentino's 'Il Pecorone' (Milan, 1558). An atmosphere of high breeding and noble manners enwraps this most popular of Shakespeare's plays. The merchant Antonio is the ideal friend, his magnificent generosity a foil against which Shylock's avarice glows with a more baleful lustre. Shylock has long hated him, both for personal insults and for lending money gratis. Now, some twenty and odd miles away, at Belmont, lives Portia, with her golden hair and golden ducats; and Bassanio asks his friend Antonio for a loan, that he may go that way a-wooing. Antonio seeks the money of Shylock, who bethinks him now of a possible revenge. He offers three thousand ducats gratis for three months, if Antonio will seal to a merry bond pledging that if he shall fail his

day of payment, the Jew may cut from his breast, nearest the heart, a pound of flesh. Antonio expects ships home a month before the day, and signs. While Shylock is feeding at the Christian's expense, Lorenzo runs away with sweet Jessica, his dark-eyed daughter, and sundry bags of ducats and jewels. Bassanio is off to Belmont. Portia is to be won by him who, out of three caskets, —of gold, silver, and lead, respectively,— shall choose that containing her portrait. Bassanio makes the right choice. But at once comes word that blanches his cheeks: all of Antonio's ships are reported lost at sea; his day of payment has passed, and Shylock clamors for his dreadful forfeit. Bassanio, and his follower Gratiano, only tarry to be married, the one to Portia, and the other to her maid Nerissa; and then, with money furnished by Portia, they speed away toward Venice. Portia follows, diguised as a young doctor-at-law, and Nerissa as her clerk. Arrived in Venice, they are ushered into court, where Shylock, fell as a famished tiger, is snapping out fierce calls for justice and his pound of flesh, Antonio pale and hopeless, and Bassanio in vain offering him thrice the value of his bond. Portia, too, in vain pleads with him for mercy. Well, says Portia, the law must take its course. Then, «A Daniel come to judgment!» cries the Jew; «Come, prepare, prepare.» Stop, says the young doctor, your bond gives you flesh, but no blood; if you shed one drop of blood you die, and your lands and goods are confiscate to the State. The Jew cringes, and offers to accept Bassanio's offer of thrice the value of the bond in cash; but learns that for plotting against the life of a citizen of Venice all his property is forfeited, half to Antonio and half to the State. As the play closes, the little band of friends are grouped on Portia's lawn in the moonlight, under the vast blue dome of stars. The poet, however, excites our pity for the baited Jew.

KING JOHN, a drama, the source of which is an older play published in 1591. The date of the action is 1200 A. D. John is on the throne of England, but without right; his brother, Richard the Lion-Hearted, had made his nephew Arthur of Bretagne his heir. Arthur is a pure and amiable lad of fourteen, the pride and hope of his mother Constance. The maternal affection and the sorrows of this lady form a central feature of the drama. Arthur's father Geoffrey has long been dead, but his mother has enlisted in his behalf the kings of Austria and of France. Their forces engage King John's army under the walls of Angiers. While the day is still undecided, peace is made, and a match formed between Lewis, dauphin of France, and John's niece Blanche. The young couple are scarcely married when the pope's legate causes the league to be broken. The armies again clash in arms, and John is victorious, and carries off Prince Arthur to England, where he is confined in a castle and confided to one Hubert. John secretly gives a written warrant to Hubert to put him to death. The scene in which the executioners appear with red-hot irons to put out the boy's eyes, and his innocent and affectionate prattle with Hubert, reminding him how he had watched by him when ill, is one of the most famous and pathetic in all the Shakespearian historical dramas. Hubert relents; but the frightened boy disguises himself as a sailor lad, and leaping down from the walls of the castle, is killed. Many of the powerful lords of England are so infuriated by this pitiful event (virtually a murder, and really thought to be such by them), that they join the Dauphin, who has landed to claim England's crown in the name of his wife. King John meets him on the battle-field, but is taken ill, and forced to retire to Swinstead Abbey. He has been poisoned by a monk, and dies in the orchard of the abbey in great agony. His right-hand man in his wars and in counsel has been a bastard son of Richard I., by Lady Faulconbridge. The bastard figures conspicuously in the play as braggart and ranter; yet he is withal brave and patriotic to the last. Lewis, the dauphin, it should be said, makes peace and retires to France.

MIDSUMMER NIGHT'S DREAM was written previous to 1598; the poet drawing for materials on Plutarch, Ovid, and Chaucer. The roguish sprite Puck, or Robin Goodfellow, is a sort of half-brother of Ariel, and obeys Oberon as Ariel obeys Prospero. The theme of this joyous comedy is love and marriage. Duke Theseus is about to wed the fair Hippolyta. Lysander is in love with Hermia and so is Demetrius; though

in the end, Demetrius, by the aid of Oberon, is led back to his first love Helena. The scene lies chiefly in the enchanted wood near the duke's palace in Athens. In this wood Lysander and Hermia, and Demetrius and Helena, wander all night and meet with strange adventures at the hands of Puck and the tiny fairies of Queen Titania's train. Like her namesake in 'All's Well,' Helena is here the wooer: «Apollo flies and Daphne leads the chase.» Oberon pities her, and sprinkling the juice of the magic flower love-in-idleness in Demetrius's eyes, restores his love for her; but not before Puck, by a mistake in anointing the wrong man's eyes, has caused a train of woes and perplexities to attend the footsteps of the wandering lovers. Puck, for fun, claps an ass's head on to weaver Bottom's shoulders, who thereupon calls for oats and a bottle of hay. By the same flower juice, sprinkled in her eyes, Oberon leads Titania to dote on Bottom, whose hairy head she has garlanded with flowers, and stuck musk roses behind his ears. Everybody seems to dream: Titania, in her bower carpeted with violets and canopied with honeysuckle and sweet-briar, dreamed she was enamored of an ass, and Bottom dared not say aloud what he dreamed he was; while in the fresh morning the lovers felt the fumes of the sleepy enchantment still about them.

But we must introduce the immortal players of 'Pyramus and Thisbe.' Bottom is a first cousin of Dogberry, his drollery the richer for being partly self-conscious. With good strings to their beards and new ribbons for their pumps, he and his men meet at the palace, «on the duke's wedding-day at night.» Snout presents Wall; in one hand he holds some lime, some plaster and a stone, and with the open fingers of the other makes a cranny through which the lovers whisper. A fellow with lantern and thorn-bush stands for Moon. The actors kindly and in detail explain to the audience what each one personates; and the lion bids them not to be afeard, for he is only Snug the joiner, who roars extempore. The master of the revels laughs at the delicious humor till the tears run down his cheeks (and you don't wonder), and the lords and ladies keep up the fun by a running fire of witticisms when they can keep their faces straight. Theseus is an idealized English gentleman, large-molded, gracious, and wise. His greatness is shown in his genuine kindness to the poor players in their attempt to please him.

Richard II. (Compare 'Henry VI.') This drama (based on Holinshed's 'Chronicle') tells the story of the supplanting, on the throne of England, of the handsome and sweet-natured, but weak-willed Richard II., by the politic Bolingbroke (Henry IV.). The land is impoverished by Richard's extravagances. He is surrounded by flatterers and boon companions (Bushy, Bagot, and Green), and has lost the good-will of his people. The central idea of 'Richard II.' is that the kingly office cannot be maintained without strength of brain and hand. Old John of Gaunt (or Ghent) is loyal to Richard; but on his death-bed sermons him severely, and dying, prophesies of England, — «this seat of Mars,»

> «This fortress built by Nature for herself
> Against infection and the hand of war,
> This happy breed of men, this little world.»

Richard lets him talk; but no sooner is the breath out of his body than he seizes all his movable or personal wealth and that of his banished son Bolingbroke, to get money for his Irish wars. This step costs Richard his throne. While absent in Ireland Bolingbroke lands with a French force, to regain his property and legal rights as a nobleman and open the purple testament of bleeding war. The country rises to welcome him. Even a force in Wales, tired of waiting for Richard, who was detained by contrary winds, disperses just a day before he landed. Entirely destitute of troops, he humbly submits, and in London a little later gives up his crown to Henry IV. Richard is imprisoned at Pomfret Castle. Here, one day, he is visited by a man who was formerly a poor groom of his stable, and who tells him how it irked him to see his roan Barbary with Bolingbroke on his back on coronation day, stepping along as if proud of his new master. Just then one Exton appears, in obedience to a hint from Henry IV., with men armed to kill. Richard at last (but too late) shows a manly spirit; and snatching a weapon from one of the assassins, kills him and then another, but is at once struck dead by Exton. Henry IV. lamented this bloody deed to the day of

his death, and it cost him dear in the censures of his people.

All's Well That Ends Well is a play, the story of which came to the poet from Boccaccio, through Paynter's 'Palace of Pleasure,' although he introduces variations. It tells how Helen de Narbon, a physician's daughter, and orphaned, forced her love on a handsome and birth-proud young French nobleman, Bertram de Rousillon, with whom she had been brought up from childhood. It is a tale of husband-catching by a curious kind of trick. To most *men* the play is repellent. Yet Shakespeare has treated the theme again in 'Twelfth Night' (Olivia), and in 'Midsummer Night's Dream' (Helena). Many women woo in courtship — by word, glance, or gesture at least; and among the lower orders the courting is quite undisguised. Shakespeare endows Helena with such virtues that we excuse and applaud. All's well that ends well. She heals the king with her father's receipt, asks for and accepts Bertram as her reward, and is married. But the proud boy flies to the Florentine wars on his wedding-day, leaving his marriage unconsummated. Helen returns sorrowfully to Rousillon; and finds there a letter from her husband, to the effect that when she gets his ring upon her finger and shows him a child begotten of his body, then he will acknowledge her as his wife. She undertakes to outwit him and reclaim him. Leaving Rousillon on pretense of a pilgrimage to the shrine of Saint Jacques le Grand, she presently contrives to have it thought she is dead. In reality she goes to Italy, and becomes Bertram's wife in fact and not mere name, by the secret substitution of herself for the pretty Diana, with whom he has an assignation arranged. There is an entanglement of petty accidents and incidents connected with an exchange of rings, etc. But, finally, Helen makes good before the King her claim of having fulfilled Bertram's conditions; and she having vowed obedience, he takes her to his heart, and we may suppose they live happily together «till there comes to them the destroyer of delights and the sunderer of societies.» One's heart warms to the noble old Countess of Rousillon, who loves Helen as her own daughter. She is wise and ware in worldly matters, and yet full of sympathy, remembering her own youth. Parolles is a cross between Thersites and Pistol,—a volte-faced scoundrel who has to pull the devil by the tail for a living. His pretense of fetching off his drum, and his trial blindfolded before the soldiers, raises a laugh; but the humor is much inferior to that of 'Henry IV.'

The Taming of the Shrew, partly by Shakespeare and partly by an unknown hand, is a witty comedy of intrigue, founded on an old play about «the taming of the shrew» and on Ariosto's 'I Suppositi'; and is preceded by another briefer bit of dramatic fun (the «induction») on a different topic,—*i. e.*, how a drunken tinker, picked up on a heath before an alehouse by a lord and his huntsmen, is carried unconscious to the castle, and put to bed, and waited on by obsequious servants, treated to sumptuous fare, and music, and perfumes, and told that for many years he has been out of his head, and imagining that he was a poor tinker. «What! am I not Christopher Sly, old Sly's son of Burton Heath? . . . ask Marian Hacket, the fat ale-wife of Wincot, if she know me not.» At length this Sancho Panza, who still retains his fondness for small ale, sits down to see the laughter-moving comedy 'The Taming of the Shrew,' enacted for his sole benefit by some strolling players. The brainless sot found its delicious humor dull; not so the public. Baptista, a rich old gentleman of Padua, has two daughters. The fair Katharina has a bit of a devil in her, is curst with a shrewish temper; but this is partly due to envy of the good fortune of the mincing artificial beauty, Bianca, her sister, whose demure gentle ways make the men mad over her. Yet Kate, when «tamed,» proves after all to be the best wife. The other gallants will none of her; but the whimsical Petruchio of Verona has come «to wive it wealthily in Padua,» and nothing daunted, wooes and wives the young shrew in astonishing fashion. The law of the time made the wife the chattel of her husband, otherwise even Petruchio might have failed. His method was to conquer her will, «to kill her in her own humor.» He comes very late to the wedding, clothed like a scarecrow, an old rusty sword by his side, and riding a sunken-backed spavined horse with rotten saddle and bridle. His waggish man Grumio is similarly accoutred. At the altar he gives the priest a terrible

box on the ear, refuses to stay to the wedding dinner, and on the way to his country-house acts like a madman. Arrived home, he storms at and beats the servants, allows Kate not a morsel of food for two days, preaches continence to her, throws the pillows around the chamber, and raises Cain a-nights generally so that she can get no sleep, denies her the bonnet and dress the tailor has brought, and so manages things as to seem to do all out of love to her and regard for her health, and without once losing his good-humor. In short he subdues her, breaks her will, and makes his supreme; so that at the end she makes a speech to the other wives about the duty of obedience, that would make the «new woman» of our time smile in scorn. Of Bianca's three suitors the youngest, Lucentio, gets the prize by a series of smart tricks. Disguised as a tutor of languages he gets her love as they study, while his rivals, «like a gemini of baboons,» blow their nails out in the cold and whistle. Lucentio at the very start gets his servant Tranio to personate himself, and an old pedant is hired to stand for his father; and while Baptista, the father of Bianca, is gone to arrange for the dower with this precious pair of humbugs, Lucentio and his sweetheart run off to church and get married. The arrival of the real father of Lucentio makes the plot verily crackle with life and sensation.

King Henry IV., Part i., stands at the head of all Shakespeare's historical comedies, as Falstaff is by far his best humorous character. The two parts of the drama were first published in 1598 and 1600 respectively, the source-texts for both being Holinshed's 'Chronicles' and the old play, 'The famous Victories of Henry the Fifth.' The contrasted portraits of the impetuous Hotspur (Henry Percy) and the chivalric Prince Henry in Part i., are masterly done. King Henry, with the crime of Richard II.'s death on his conscience, was going on a crusade, to divert attention from himself; but Glendower and Hotspur give him his hands full at home. Hotspur has refused to deliver up certain prisoners taken on Holmedon field: «My liege, I did deny no prisoners,» he says in the well-known speech painting to the life the perfumed dandy on the field of battle. However, the Percys revolt from the too haughty monarch; and at Shrewsbury the Hotspur faction, greatly outnumbered by the King's glittering host, is defeated, and Percy himself slain by Prince Harry. For the humorous portions we have first the broad talk of the carriers in the inn-yard at Rochester; then the night robbery at Gadshill, where old Jack frets like a gummed varlet, and lards the earth with perspiration as he seeks his horse hidden by Bardolph behind a hedge. Prince Hal and Poins rob the robbers. Falstaff and his men hack their swords, and tickle their noses with grass to make them bleed. Then after supper, at the Boar's Head, in slink the disappointed Falstaffians, and Jack regales the Prince and Poins with his amusing whoppers about the dozen or so of rogues in Kendal green that set upon them at Gadshill. Hal puts him down with a plain tale. Great hilarity all around. Hal and Jack are in the midst of a mutual mock-judicial examination when the sheriff knocks at the door. The fat knight falls asleep behind the arras, and has his pockets picked by the Prince. Next day the latter has the money paid back, and he and Falstaff set off for the seat of war, Jack marching by Coventry with his regiment of tattered prodigals. Attacked by Douglas in the battle, Falstaff falls, feigning death. He sees the Prince kill Hotspur, and afterwards rises, gives the corpse a fresh stab, lugs it off on his back, and swears he and Hotspur fought a good hour by Shrewsbury clock, and that he himself killed him. The prince magnanimously agrees to gild the lie with the happiest terms he has, if it will do his old friend any grace.

King Henry IV., Part ii., forms a dramatic whole with the preceding. The serious parts are more of the nature of dramatized chronicle; but the humorous scenes are fully as delightful and varied as in the first part. Hotspur is dead, and King Henry is afflicted with insomnia and nearing his end. «Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown,» he says in the fine apostrophe to sleep. At Gaultree Forest his son Prince John tricks his enemies into surrender, and sends the leaders to execution. The death-bed speeches of the King and Prince Henry are deservedly famous. All the low-comedy characters reappear

in this sequel. Dame Quickly appears, with officers Snare and Fang, to arrest Falstaff, who has put all her substance into that great belly of his. In Part i. we found him already in her debt: for one thing, she had bought him a dozen of shirts to his back. Further, sitting in the Dolphin chamber by a sea-coal fire, had he not sworn upon a parcel-gilt goblet to marry her? But the merry old villain deludes her still more, and she now pawns her plate and tapestry for him. Now enter Prince Hal and Poins from the wars, and ribald and coarse are the scenes unveiled. Dame Quickly has deteriorated: in the last act of this play she is shown being dragged to prison with Doll Tearsheet, to answer the death of a man at her inn. The accounts of the trull Doll, and her billingsgate talk with Pistol, are too unsavory to be entirely pleasant reading; and one gladly turns from the atmosphere of the slums to the fresh country air of Gloucestershire, where, at Justice Shallow's manse, Falstaff is «pricking down» his new recruits,— Mouldy, Feeble, Wart, etc. Shallow is like a forked radish with a beard carved on it, or a man made out of a cheese-paring. He is given to telling big stories about what a wild rake he was at Clement's Inn in his youth. Sir John swindles the poor fellow out of a thousand pounds. But listen to Shallow: «Let me see, Davy; let me see, Davy; let me see.» «Sow the headland with red wheat, Davy;» «Let the smith's note for shoeing and plough-irons be cast and paid.» «Nay, Sir John, you shall see my orchard, where, in an arbor, we shall eat a last year's pippin of my own graffing, with a dish of caraways and so forth.» Amid right merry chaffing and drinking enters Pistol with news of the crowning of Henry V. «Away, Bardolph! saddle my horse; we'll ride all night; boot, boot, Master Shallow, I know the King is sick for me,» shouts old Jack. Alas for his hopes! he and his companions are banished the new King's presence, although provided with the means to live.

Merry Wives of Windsor (printed 1602) is a play written at the request of Queen Elizabeth, who wanted to see Falstaff in love. With its air of village domesticity and out-o'-doorness is united the quintessential spirit of fun and waggery. Its gay humor never fails, and its readers always wish it five times as long as it is. The figures on this rich old tapestry resolve themselves on inspection, into groups: The jolly ranter and bottle-rinser, mine host of the Garter Inn, with Sir John Falstaff and his men, Bardolph, Nym, and Pistol: the merry wives, Mrs. Ford and Mrs. Page, and their families; then Shallow (the country justice), with his cousin of the «wee little face and little yellow beard» (Slender), and the latter's man Simple; further Dr. Caius, the French physician, who speaks broken English, as does Parson Hugh Evans, the Welshman; lastly Dame Quickly (the doctor's housekeeper), and Master Fenton, in love with sweet Anne Page. Shallow has a grievance against Sir John for killing his deer; and Slender has matter in his head against him, for Sir John broke it. But Falstaff and his men outface the two cheese-parings, and they forget their «pribbles and prabbles» in the parson's scheme of marrying Slender to Anne Page. But the irascible doctor has looked that way too, and sends a «shallenge» to Evans. Mine host fools them both by sending each to a separate place for the duel. They make friends, and avenge themselves on the Boniface by getting his horses run off with. Falstaff sends identically worded love-letters to Mrs. Ford and Mrs. Page, hoping to replenish his purse from their husbands gold. But Pistol and Nym, in revenge for dismissal, peach to said husbands. The jealous Ford visits Falstaff under the name of Brook, and offers him a bag of gold if he will seduce Mrs. Ford for him. Jack assures him that he has an appointment with her that very day. And so he has. But the two wives punish him badly, and he gets nothing from them but a cast out of a buck-basket into a dirty ditch, and a sound beating from Ford. The midnight scene in Windsor Park, where Falstaff, disguised as Herne the Hunter, with stag-horns on his head, is guyed by the wives and their husbands and pinched and burned by the fairies' tapers, is most amusing. During the fairies' song Fenton steals away Anne Page and marries her. The doctor, by previous arrangement with mother Ford, leads away a fairy in green to a priest, only to discover that he has married a boy. And Slender barely escapes the same fate; for he leads off to Eton Church another «great lubberly boy,» dressed in white as

agreed with Mr. Page. Anne has given the slip to both father and mother, having promised her father to wear white for Slender and her mother to dress in green for the doctor. But she dressed boy substitutes in white and green, and fooled them all.

KING HENRY V. is the last of Shakespeare's ten great war dramas. It was first printed in 1600, the materials being derived from Holinshed and the old play on the same subject. Henry IV. is dead, and bluff King Hal is showing himself to be every inch a king. His claim to the crown of France is solemnly sanctioned. The Dauphin has sent him his merry mock of tennis balls, and got his stern answer. The traitors —Cambridge, Scroop, and Grey—have been sent to their death. The choice youth of England (and some riff-raff, too, such as Bardolph, Nym, and Pistol) have embarked at Southampton, and the threaden sails have drawn the huge bottoms through the sea to France. The third act opens in the very heat of an attack upon the walls of the seaport of Harfleur, and King Harry is urging on his men in that impassioned speech —«Once more unto the breach, dear friends»—which thrills the heart like a slogan in battle. We also catch glimpses of the army in Picardy, and finally see it on the eve of Agincourt. The night is rainy and dark, the hostile camps are closely joined. King Henry, cheerful and strong, goes disguised through his camp, and finds that whatever the issue of the war may be, he is expected to bear all the responsibility. A private soldier—Williams—impeaches the King's good faith, and the disguised Henry accepts his glove as a gauge and challenge for the morrow. Day dawns, the fight is on, the dogged English win the day. Then, as a relief to his nerves, Henry has his bit of fun with Williams, who has sworn to box the ear of the man caught wearing the mate of his glove. The wooing by King Henry of Kate, the French King's daughter, ends the play. But all through the drama runs also a comic vein. The humorous characters are Pistol,—now married to Nell Quickly,—Bardolph, Nym, and Fluellen. Falstaff, his heart «fracted and corroborate» by the King's casting of him off, and babbling o' green fields, has «gone to Arthur's bosom.» His followers are off for the wars. At Harfleur, Bardolph, of the purple and bubukled nose, cries, «On to the breach!» very valorously, but is soon hanged for robbing a church. Le grand Capitaine Pistol so awes a poor Johnny Crapaud of a prisoner that he offers him two hundred crowns in ransom. Pistol fires off some stinging bullets of wit at the Saint Tavy's day leek in the cap of Fluellen, who presently makes him eat a leek, giving him the cudgel over the head for sauce. The blackguard hies him home to London to swear he got his scalp wound in the wars.

MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING was first published in 1600. The mere skeleton of the serious portions of the drama he took from Bandello, through Belleforest's translation; the comic scenes are all his own. In the portrayal of Beatrice, Benedick, and Dogberry, he lavishes all his skill. The constable Dogberry is hit off to the life, with his irresistibly funny malapropisms. He is a lovable old heart-of-gold, who is always taking off his hat to himself and his office, and absurdly pardons every crime except the calling of himself an ass. The scene is laid in Messina. Benedick is just home from the wars. He and Beatrice have had some sparring matches before, and thick and fast now fly the tart and merry witticisms between them,—she «the sauciest, most piquant madcap girl that Shakespeare ever drew,» yet genuinely sympathetic; he a genial wit who tempts fate by his oaths that he will never marry. From the wars comes too Claudio, brave, but a light-weight fop, selfish, and touchy about his honor. He loves Hero, daughter of Leonato. Beatrice is the latter's niece, and in his house and orchard the action mostly takes place. The gentlemen lay a merry plot to ensnare Beatrice and Benedick. The latter is reading in the orchard, and overhears their talk about the violent love of Beatrice for him, and how (Hero has said) she would rather die than confess it. The bait is eagerly swallowed. Next Beatrice, hearing that Hero and Ursula are talking about her in the garden, runs, stooping like a lapwing, and hides her in the honeysuckle arbor. With a strange fire in her ears she overhears how desperately in love with her is Benedick. The bird is limed; she swears to herself to requite his devotion. Hero's wedding-day is fixed: Claudio is the lucky man. But the villain Don John

concocts a plot which has most painful results — for twenty-four hours at least. He takes Claudio and his friend Don Pedro to the orchard, and shows them, as it seemed, Hero bidding John's follower Borachio a thousand good-nights: it is really her maid Margaret in her garments. Claudio in a rage allows her to go to church, but before the altar scornfully rejects her. Her father is in despair, Beatrice nobly indignant and incredulous. Hero swoons, and the officiating friar advises the giving out that she is dead from the shock. Claudio believes it, and hangs verses on her tomb. Meantime Dogberry's famous night-watch have overheard Borachio confess the villainous practice of John and himself. Then Hero's joyful friends plan a little surprise for Claudio. Leonato makes him promise, in reparation, to marry a cousin of Hero's, who turns out to be Hero herself come to life. A double wedding follows, for Benedick willingly suffers himself to be chaffed for eating his words and becoming «the married man.» Yet both he and Beatrice vow they take each other only out of pity.

As You Like It.—In this happiest of his middle-period comedies, Shakespeare is at no pains to avoid a tinge of the fantastical and ideal. Its realism lies in its gay riant feeling, the fresh woodland sentiment, the exhilaration of spirits that attend the escape from the artificialities of urban society. For one reason or another all the characters get exiled, and all meet in the Forest of Arden, where «as you like it» is the order of the day. There is the manly young Orlando, his villainous elder brother Oliver, and their servant Adam. At court is the reigning duke, his daughter Celia, her cousin Rosalind, and Touchstone the clown. In the forest, the banished elder duke (father of Rosalind) and the melancholy Jacques, and other lords who are blowzed with sun and wind a-chasing the dappled deer under the greenwood tree; the pealing bugle, the leaping arrow, the *al fresco* table loaded with the juicy roast of venison, and long idle summer hours of leisurely converse. On the outskirts of the forest are shepherd swains and lasses,—old Corin, Silvius (in love with Phebe), and the wench Audrey. Orlando has had to fly from his murderous brother. Rosalind has been banished the court by her uncle, and she and Celia disguised as shepherd men have slipped away with Touchstone. Now Rosalind has been deeply smitten with Orlando since she saw him overcome the duke's wrestler, and he is equally in love with her. We may imagine her as «a nut-brown maid, tall, strong, rustically clad in rough forest garments,» and possessing a perennial flow of cheerful spirits, a humor of the freshest and kindliest. Touchstone is a fellow of twinkling eye and dry and caustic wit, his face as solemn as a church-yard while his hearers are all agrin. He and Jacques look at life with a cynical squint. Jacques is a blasé libertine, who is pleased when things run counter and athwart with people, but is after all not so bad as he feigns to be. Like a series of dissolving views, scene after scene is glimpsed through the forest glades,—here the forester lords singing, and bearing the antlers of the stag; there love-sick Orlando carving verses on the bark of trees, or rescuing his brother from the lion. The youth Ganymede (really Rosalind) pretends she can cure Orlando of his love-sickness by teaching him to woo him as if he were Rosalind, all of which makes a pretty pastoral picture. Anon Touchstone passes by, leading by the hand the captive of his spear, Audrey, who has never heard of poetry; or in another part of the woodland he is busy mystifying and guying the shepherd Corin. Ganymede gets the heartless coquette Phebe to promise that if she ever refuses to wed him (with whom she is smitten) she will wed her scorned and despairing admirer Silvius, and makes her father promise to give Rosalind to Orlando; then retires and comes back in her own garments as Rosalind. The play ends with a fourfold marriage and a dance under the trees.

Twelfth Night, or What You Will, is a delightfully humorous comedy. An item in the manuscript diary of John Manningham shows that it was played February 2d, 1601, in the fine old hall of the Middle Temple, London, — a hall still in existence. The twelfth night after Christmas was anciently given up to sport and games; hence the name. The fresh, gay feeling of a whistling plowboy in June was the mood of the writer of 'Twelfth Night.' Tipsy Sir Toby's humor is catching; his brain is like a bottle of champagne; his heels are as

light as his head, and one feels he could cut a pigeon-wing with capering Sir Andrew «to make all split,» or sing a song «to make the welkin dance.» The scene is a seaport city of Illyria, where a sentimental young duke is fallen into a love-melancholy over the pitiless lady Olivia. Now the fair Viola and her brother Sebastian,—strikingly alike in feature,—unknown to each other reach the same city, Sebastian in company with his friend Captain Antonio. Viola enters the service of the duke as a page, in garments such as her brother wore. With the rich Olivia dwell her Puritanical steward Malvolio, her kinsman Sir Toby Belch, and her maid Maria, and other servants. Olivia has a suitor, and Sir Toby an echo, in the lean-witted Sir Andrew Aguecheek. Malvolio is unpopular: he thinks because he is virtuous there shall be no more cakes and ale; but Maria lays a trap for his vanity, which is fathoms deep. She drops a mysterious letter in Malvolio's path, penned in Olivia's hand («her very C's, her U's, and her T's»). The letter begins with «M O A I doth sway my life,» bids him be opposite with a kinsman and surly with servants, recall who commended his yellow stockings and wished to see him cross-gartered, and remember that some have greatness thrust upon them. He swallows the bait, and makes himself such a ridiculous ass that Olivia thinks him out of his wits, and Sir Toby has him bound and put into a dark room. Malvolio has called the clown «a barren rascal,» and this keen-witted lovable fellow now has a delicious bit of retaliation. Assuming the voice of the curate Sir Topas, he assures him that until he can hold the opinion of Pythagoras that the soul of his grandam might haply inhabit a bird, he shall not advise his release. Then resuming his own voice he indulges in more excellent fooling. When last seen Malvolio is free, and bolting out of the room swears he will be «revenged on the whole pack» of them. To return: Viola (as «Cesario») becomes the duke's messenger to woo Olivia by proxy. Olivia falls desperately in love with the messenger; and when Aguecheek spies her showing him favors, he is egged on by roguish Sir Toby to write him a challenge. But Cesario is afraid of the very sight of naked steel, and Sir Andrew is an arrant coward. Sir Toby, after frightening each nearly out of his wits with stories of the other's ferocity, at length gets them for form's sake to draw their swords; when in comes Captain Antonio, and mistaking Cesario for Sebastian, takes his part. In the mean time, Olivia has married Sebastian by mistake for Cesario, and the two knights both get their heads broken through a similar misunderstanding; for however it may be with Cesario, Sebastian is «a very devil incardinate» with his sword. Presently Sebastian and Cesario meet, and the mystery is solved: Viola avows her sex, and marries the duke, whom she ardently loves.

JULIUS CÆSAR.—The material for this stately drama, the noblest of Shakespeare's historical plays, was taken from Plutarch. The action covers nearly two years,—44 to 42 B. C. The dramatic treatment, and all the splendid portraiture and ornamentation, cluster around two points or nodes,—the passing of Cæsar to the Capitol and his assassination there, and the battle of Philippi. Of the three chief conspirators,—Brutus, Cassius, and Casca,—Brutus had the purest motives: «all the conspirators, save only he, did that they did in envy of great Cæsar»; but Brutus, while loving him, slew him for his ambition and to serve his country. His very virtues wrought Brutus's ruin: he was too generous and unsuspecting. The lean-faced Cassius gave him good practical advice:—first, to take off Antony too; and second, not to allow him to make an oration over Cæsar's body. Brutus overruled him: he spoke to the fickle populace first, and told them that Antony spoke only by permission of the patriots. The eloquent and subtle Antony seized the advantage of the last word, and swayed all hearts to his will. There lay the body of the world-conqueror and winner of hearts, now a mere piece of bleeding earth, with none so poor to do him reverence. Antony had but to hold up the toga with its dagger-rents and show the pitiful spectacle of the hacked body, and read the will of Cæsar,—giving each citizen a neat sum of money, and to all a beautiful park for their recreations,—to excite them to a frenzy of rage against the patriots. These fly from Rome, and, drawing their forces to a head at Philippi, are beaten by Octavius Cæsar and Antony. Both Brutus and Cassius fall upon their swords. The

great «show» passages of the play are the speech of the tribune Marullus («O you hard hearts, you cruel men of Rome»); the speeches of Antony by Pompey's statue («O mighty Cæsar! dost thou lie so low?»—«Here wast thou bayed, brave hart.»—«Over thy wounds now do I prophesy»); and of Brutus and Antony in the rostrum («Not that I loved Cæsar less, but that I loved Rome more»; and «I come to bury Cæsar, not to praise him»),—these, together with the quarrel and reconciliation of Brutus and Cassius in the tent at Philippi. Certain episodes, too, are deservedly famous: such as the description by blunt-speaking, superstitious Casca of the night-storm of thunder and lightning and rain (the ghosts, the surly-glaring lion, and other portents); the dispute at Brutus's house about the points of the compass («Yon grey lines that fret the clouds are messengers of day»); the scenes in which that type of loyal wifeliness, Portia, appears (the wound she gave herself to prove her fortitude, and her sad death by swallowing fire); and finally the pretty scene in the last act, of the little page falling asleep over his musical instrument, in the tent in the dead silence of the small hours of morning, when by the waning taper as he read, Brutus saw the ghost of murdered Cæsar glide before him, a premonition of his death on the morrow at Philippi.

Hamlet is Shakespeare's longest and most famous play. It draws when acted as full a house to-day as it ever did. It is the drama of the intellect, of the soul, of man, of domestic tragedy. Five quarto editions appeared during the poet's life, the first in 1603. The story, Shakespeare got from an old black-letter quarto, 'The Historie of Hamblet,' translated from the French of Belleforest, who in turn translated it from the Danish History of Saxo Grammaticus. Some time in winter («'tis bitter cold»), the scene opens on a terrace in front of the castle of Kronberg in Elsinore, Denmark. The ghost of his father appears to Hamlet,—moody and depressed over his mother's marriage with Claudius, her brother-in-law. Hamlet learns from his father the fatal secret of his death at the hands of Claudius. He devises the court-play as a trap in which to catch his uncle's conscience; breaks his engagement with Ophelia; kills the wary old counselor Polonius; and is sent off to England under the escort of the treacherous courtiers Rosencrantz and Guildenstern, to be put to death. On the way he rises in the night, unseals their murderous commission, rewrites it, and seals it with his father's ring, having worded it so that they themselves shall be the victims when they reach England. In a fight with pirates Hamlet boards their ship, and is conveyed by them back to Denmark, where he tells his adventures to his faithful friend Horatio. At Ophelia's grave he encounters Laertes, her brother; and presently, in a fencing bout with him, is killed by Laertes's poisoned sword, but not before he has stabbed his treacherous uncle and forced the fatal cup of poison down his throat. His mother Gertrude has just died from accidentally drinking the same poison, prepared by the King for Hamlet. The old threadbare question, «Was Hamlet insane?» is hardly an open question nowadays. The verdict is that he was not. The strain upon his nerves of discovering his father's murderer, yet in such a manner that he could not prove it (*i. e.*, by the agency of a ghost), was so great that he verges on insanity, and this suggests to him the feigning of it. But if you deprive him wholly of reason, you destroy our interest in the play.

Troilus and Cressida is one of the later products of Shakespeare's pen. Whether he got his facts from Chaucer, or from mediæval tales about Troy, is uncertain. The drama is his wisest play, and yet the least pleasing as a whole, owing to the free talk of the detestable Pandarus and the licentiousness of the false Cressid. Some have thought the piece to be an ironical and satirical burlesque of Homer. There is very little plot. The young Trojan, Troilus, in love with Cressida, is brave as a lion in battle and green as a goose in knowledge of women. (But «to be wise and love exceeds man's might.») His amour, furthered by Cressida's uncle, Pandarus, is scarcely begun when Cressida is exchanged for a Trojan prisoner and led off by Diomed to the Greek camp. On arriving, she allows herself to be kissed by the Greek generals, whom she sees for the first time; as Ulysses says, «There's language in her eye, her cheek, her lip.» She has just vowed eternal

loyalty to Troilus too. But she is anybody's Cressid; and with anguish unspeakable, Troilus later overhears her making an appointment with Diomed, and sees her give him his own remembrance pledge. By gross flattery of the beef-witted Ajax, the wily Greek leaders get him to fight Hector. But Hector and he are related by blood, and after some sparring and hewing they shake hands. Hector is then feasted in the Grecian tents. The big conceited bully Achilles, «having his ear full of his airy fame,» has grown «dainty of his worth»; and finding his reputation «shrewdly gored» by his long inactivity, and by the praise Ajax is getting, and especially spurred on by the death of Patroclus, at length comes into the field, but plays the contemptible coward's part by surprising Hector with his armor off and having his Myrmidons butcher him. Thersites is a scurvy, foul-mouthed fellow, who does nothing but rail, exhausting the language of vile epithets, and hitting off very shrewdly the weak points of his betters, who give him frequent fist-beatings for his pains. The great speeches of Ulysses, Agamemnon, and Nestor all breathe the selfsame tone of profound sagacity and insight into human nature. They have the mint-stamp of but one soul, and that Shakespeare's. Homer's sketches of the Greek leaders are the merest Flaxman outlines; but Shakespeare throws the Röntgen rays of his powerful analysis quite through their souls, endowing them with the subtlest thoughts, and through their masks utters such sentences as these:—

«The ample proposition that hope makes
In all designs begun on earth below,
Fails in the promised largeness.»

«*One* touch of nature makes the whole world kin,—
That all with one consent praise new-born gauds.»

«Keep then the path;
For emulation hath a thousand sons
That one by one pursue: if you give way,
Or hedge aside from the direct forthright,
Like to an entered tide they all rush by
And leave you hindmost.»

There are no other scenes in Shakespeare so packed with sound and seasoned wisdom as the third of Act i. and the third of Act iii. in 'Troilus and Cressida.'

Othello, the Moor of Venice, ranks with 'Hamlet,' 'Lear,' and 'Macbeth,' as one of Shakespeare's four great masterpieces of tragedy. The bare outline of the story came to him from Cinthio's 'Il Moro di Venezia.' It is the story of «one who loved not wisely, but too well; of one not easily jealous, but being wrought, perplexed in the extreme.» Othello has a rich exotic nature, a heroic tenderness, quick sense of honor, childlike trust, yet fiercest passion when wronged in his soul. In Iago we have a werewolf's face behind a mask of stoutest honesty; he is one to whom goodness is sheer silliness and cruel craft a fine prudence. The Moor has wedded Desdemona, and from Venice sailed to Cyprus, followed by Roderigo, who is in love with her and is a tool of Iago. Iago hates Othello for appointing Cassio his lieutenant, leaving him to be his humble standard-bearer. He also suspects him of having cuckolded him, and for mere suspicion in that kind will diet his revenge by trying to pay him off wife for wife, or failing that, to poison his happiness forever by jealousy. And he wants Cassio's place. He persuades Roderigo that Cassio and Desdemona are in love, and that if he is to prosper, Cassio must be degraded from office or killed. The loyal Cassio has a poor brain for drink, Iago gets him tipsy and involved in a fray, and then has the garrison alarmed by the bell. Othello dismisses Cassio from office. The poor man, smitten with deep shame and despair, is advised by «honest» Iago to seek the mediation of the divine Desdemona, and out of this he will work his ruin; for he craftily instills into the mind of Othello that his wife intercedes for Cassio as for a paramour, and brings him where he sees Cassio making his suit to her, but retiring when he perceives Othello in the distance. «Ha! I like not that,» says Iago. And then, forced to disclose his thought, he reminds the Moor that Desdemona deceived her father by her secret marriage, and may deceive him; also tells a diabolically false tale of his sleeping with Cassio, and how he talked in his sleep about his amour with Desdemona. Othello had given his wife a talismanic embroidered handkerchief, sewed by a sibyl in her prophetic fury. Iago had often urged his wife Emilia to steal this «napkin,» and when he gets it he drops it in Cassio's chamber. The Moor sees it in his lieutenant's hands, and further sees him laughing and gesturing about Bianca, a common strumpet, and

is told by Iago that Desdemona and his adventures with her were Cassio's theme. When, finally, the «honest,» «trusty» Iago tells him that Cassio had confessed all to him, the tortured man throws his last doubt to the winds, and resolves on the death of Cassio and Desdemona both. Cassio is only wounded; but the gentle Desdemona, who, all heart-broken and foreboding, has retired, is awaked by Othello's last kisses (for his love is not wholly quenched), and after a terrible talk, is smothered by him where she lies,—reviving for a moment, after the entrance of Emilia, to assert that Othello is innocent and that she killed herself. The Moor avows the deed, however, both to Emilia and to two Venetian officials, who have just arrived on State business. In the conversation Iago's villainy comes to light through Emilia's telling the truth about the handkerchief; she is stabbed to death by Iago, while Othello in bitter remorse stabs himself, and as he dies imprints a convulsive kiss on the cold lips of Desdemona. Iago is led away to torture and death.

MEASURE FOR MEASURE is one of Shakespeare's later tragi-comedies, the outline of the plot taken from the Italian novelist Cinthio and from Whetstone's tragedy of 'Promos and Cassandra.' License has now for a long while in Vienna run by the hideous law, as mice by lions; and the sagacious but eccentric duke attempts to enforce it, especially against sins of lust. The scenes that follow are gloomy and painful, and search deep into the conscience; yet all ends happily after all. The motif is mercy; a meting unto others, measure for measure, as we would wish them to mete unto us. The duke feigns a desire to travel, and appoints as deputies Angelo and Escalus. They begin at once to deal with sexual immorality: Escalus none too severely with a loathsome set of disreputable folk; but Angelo most mercilessly with young Claudio, who, in order to secure dower for his betrothed, had put off legal avowal of their irregular relation until her condition had brought the truth to light. Angelo condemns Claudio to death. His sister Isabella, about to enter a nunnery of the votarists of Saint Clare, is induced to plead for his life. As pure as snow, yet, as her «cheek-roses» show, not cold-blooded, her beauty ensnares the outward-sainted deputy and «seemer,» who proposes the release of her brother to her as the price of her chastity. Isabella has plenty of hot blood and moral indignation. She refuses with noble scorn; and when her brother begs his life at her hands, bids him die rather than see her dishonored. The duke, disguised as a friar, has overheard in the prison her splendid defense of virtue, and proposes a plan for saving her virtue and her brother's life too. It is this: There dwells alone, in a certain moated grange, forgotten and forlorn now these five years, Mariana, legally affianced to Lord Angelo, and who loves him still, although owing to the loss of her dowry he has cast her off. The friar-duke proposes that Isabella shall feign compliance, make an appointment, and then send Mariana in her place. Isabella agrees to risk her reputation, and the dejected grass-widow is easily won over to meet Angelo by night in his brick-walled garden. The base deputy, fearing Claudio's revenge if he frees him, breaks his promise and sends word to have him executed. The duke and the provost of the prison send Angelo the head of a prisoner (much like Claudio) who has died overnight: Isabella supposes her brother to be dead. The duke, entering the city gates in state, *in propria persona*, hears her petition for justice. Angelo confesses; and after (by the duke's order) marrying Mariana, is pardoned. Indeed, there is a general amnesty; and the duke takes to wife Isabella, who thus enters upon a wider sphere of usefulness than that of a cloister.

MACBETH, one of Shakespeare's great tragedies of passion, which owes its great power of fascination to the supernatural element, was written about 1605. The prose story used was found in Holinshed's 'Chronicles.' The sombre passions of the soul are painted with a brush dipped in blood and darkness. In every scene there is the horror and redness of blood. The faces of the murdered King Duncan's guards are smeared with it, it stains the spectral robes of Banquo, flows from the wounds of the pretty children of Macduff, and will not off from the little hand of the sleep-walking Lady Macbeth. Banquo and Macbeth have just returned from a successful campaign in the north. On the road they meet three weird sisters, who predicted for Macbeth kingship, and for Banquo that his issue should be kings.

'Tis very late; the owl has shrieked good-night; only the lord and lady of the castle are awake. He, alone and waiting her signal, sees a vision of a phantasmal dagger in the air before him. He enters the chamber. «Hark! it was but the owl.»—«Who's there? what ho!»—«I have done the deed: didst thou not hear a noise?» In the dead silence, as day dawns, comes now a loud knocking at the south entry, and the coarse grumbling of the half-awakened porter brings back the commonplace realities of the day. Macbeth is crowned at Scone. But his fears stick deep in Banquo, and at a state banquet one of his hired murderers whispers him that Banquo lies dead in a ditch outside. As he turns he sees the ghost of that nobleman in his seat. «Prithee, see there! behold! look!»—«Avaunt! and quit my sight! Thy bones are marrowless, thy blood is cold; thou hast no speculation in those eyes which thou dost glare with.»—«Gentlemen, rise, his Highness is not well.» Macbeth, deep in crime, has no resource but to go deeper yet and becomes a bloody tyrant; but ends his career at Dunsinane Castle, where the slain king's sons, Malcolm and Macduff, and ten thousand stout English soldiers, meet their friends the Scottish patriot forces. The tyrant is fortified in the castle. The witches have told him he shall not perish till Birnam wood shall come to Dunsinane, and that no one of woman born shall have mortal power over him. But the enemy, as they approach, cut branches from Birnam wood «to shadow the number of their host.» This strikes terror to Macbeth's heart; but relying on the other assurance of the witches, he rushes forth to battle. He meets the enraged Macduff, learns from him that he (Macduff) was ripped untimely from his mother's womb, and so is not strictly of woman born. With the energy of despair Macbeth attacks him, but is overcome and beheaded.

LEAR.—Shakespeare's great drama, 'King Lear,' was written between 1603 and 1606. The bare historical outline of the story of the King he got probably from Holinshed or from an old play, the 'Chronicle History of Leir'; the sad story of Gloster was found in Sir Philip Sidney's 'Arcadia.' The motifs of the drama are the wronging of children by parents and of parents by children. With the fortunes of the King are interwoven those of Gloster. Lear has she-devils for daughters (Goneril and Regan), and one ministering angel, Cordelia; Gloster has a he-devil for son (Edmund), and one faithful son, Edgar. The lustre of goodness in Cordelia, Edgar, Albany, loyal Kent, and the faithful Fool, redeems human nature, redresses the balance. At the time the play opens, Lear is magnanimously dividing his kingdom between his sons-in-law Cornwall and Albany. But he has already a predisposition to madness, shown by his furious wrath over trifles, his childish bids for affection, and his dowering of his favorite daughter Cordelia with poverty and a perpetual curse, simply for a little willful reserve in expressing her really profound love for him. Blind impulse alone sways him; his passions are like inflammable gas; for a mere whim he banishes his best friend, Kent. Coming into the palace of Goneril, after a day's hunt with his retinue of a hundred knights, his daughter (a fortnight after her father's abdication) calls his men riotous and asks him to dismiss half of them. Exasperated to the point of fury, he rushes out tired and supperless into a wild night storm; he is cut to the heart by her ingratitude. And there before the hovel, in the presence of Kent, the disguised Edgar, and the Fool, insanity sets in and never leaves him until he dies at Dover by the dead body of Cordelia. In a hurricane of fearful events the action now rushes on: Gloster's eyes are plucked out, and he wanders away to Dover, where Cordelia, now Queen of France, has landed with an army to restore her father to his rights. Thither, too, the stricken Lear is borne at night. The joint queens, most delicate friends, lust after Edmund. Regan, made a widow by the death of Cornwall, is poisoned by Goneril. Cordelia and Lear are taken prisoner, and Cordelia is hanged by Edmund's order. Edmund is slain in the trial by combat. Lear dies; Gloster and Kent are broken-hearted and dying; Regan has stabbed herself; Edgar and Albany alone survive. The Fool in 'Lear' is a man of tender feeling, and clings to his old comrade, the King, as to a brother. His jests are like smiles seen through tears; they relieve the terrible strain on our feelings. Edmund is a shade better

than Iago; his bastardy, with its rankling humiliations, is an assignable cause, though hardly a palliation of his guilt.

TIMON OF ATHENS is by Shakespeare, either in whole or in part. It is a bitter satire on friendship and society, written in the stern sarcastic vein of Juvenal. The sources of the plot seem to have been Paynter's 'Palace of Pleasure,' Plutarch's 'Life of Antony,' and Lucian's 'Dialogue on Timon.' Shakespeare's 'Timon' is unique both in his ostentations and indiscriminate prodigality and in the bitterness of his misanthropy after his wealth was gone. Yet he was of the noblest heart. His sublime faith that his friends were as generous as he, and that they were all brothers, commanding one another's fortunes, was a practical error, that was all. Men were selfish wolves; he thought them angels. His bounty was measureless: if a friend praised a horse 'twas his; if one wanted a little loan of £5,000 or so, 'twas a trifle; he portioned his servants and paid his friends' debts; his vaults wept with drunken spilth of wine, and every room blazed with lights and brayed with minstrelsy; at parting each guest received some jewel as a keepsake. When all was gone, full of cheerful faith he sent out to his friends to borrow, and they all with one accord began to make excuse. Not a penny could he get. Feast won, fast lost. The smiling, smooth, detested parasites left him to his clamorous creditors and to ruin. The crushing blow to his ideals maddened him; his blood turned to gall and vinegar. Yet he determined on one last banquet. The surprised sycophants thought he was on his feet again, and with profuse apologies assembled at his house. The covered dishes are brought in. «Uncover dogs, and lap!» cries the enraged Timon. The dishes are found to be full of warm water, which he throws in their faces, then pelts them with stones and drives them forth with execrations, and rushes away to the woods to henceforth live in a cave and subsist on roots and berries and curse mankind. In digging he finds gold. His old acquaintances visit him in turn, —Alcibiades, the cynical dog Apemantus, his faithful steward Flavius, a poet, a painter, senators of Athens. He curses them all, flings gold at them, telling them he gives it that they may use it for the bale of man, pronounces his weeping steward the only honest man in the world, builds «his everlasting mansion on the beached verge of the salt flood,» where «vast Neptune may weep for aye on his low grave, on faults forgiven,» writes his epitaph, and lies down in the tomb and dies.

PERICLES, PRINCE OF TYRE, a play written in part by Shakespeare. His part in it begins with the magnificent storm scene in Act iii.,—«Thou god of this great vast, rebuke these surges,»—«The seaman's whistle is as a whisper in the ears of death, unheard,» etc. The play was very popular with the masses for a hundred years. Indeed the romantic plot is enough to make it perennially interesting and pathetic; the deepest springs of emotion and of tears are touched by the scenes in which Pericles recovers his lost wife and his daughter. —After certain strange adventures Pericles, Prince of Tyre, arrives with ships loaded with grain at Tarsus, and feeds the starving subjects of King Cleon and Queen Dionyza. Afterwards shipwrecked by Pentapolis, he recovers from the waves his suit of armor, and buying a horse with a jewel, goes to King Simonides's court and jousts for his daughter Thaïsa's love. He marries her, and in returning to Tyre his wife gives birth, in the midst of a terrible storm, to a daughter whom he names Marina. The mother, supposed dead, is laid by Pericles in a water-tight bitumened chest, with jewels and spices, etc., and is thrown overboard by the sailors, but cast ashore at Ephesus and restored to life by the wise and good physician Cerimon. Pericles lands with his infant daughter at Tarsus, where he leaves her with his old friends Cleon and Dionyza. The pretty Marina grows up, and so excites the hatred of the queen by outshining her own daughter, that she tries to kill her; but the girl is rescued by pirates, who carry her to Mitylene, where she is bought by the owner of a disreputable house, but escapes to take service as a kind of companion in an honest family. The fame of her beauty and accomplishments spreads through the city. One festal day comes Pericles, sad and ill, in his ship to Mitylene, and meeting with Marina, learns from her her story. His joy is so great that he fears death. By Diana's command, revealed to him in a vision, he goes to Ephesus to confess before the people and before her

priestess the story of his life. The officiating priestess turns out to be his wife Thaisa, who went from the physician's house to become a ministrant in the temple of the goddess of chastity.

ANTONY AND CLEOPATRA, written about 1607, is the second of Shakespeare's Roman plays, 'Julius Cæsar' being the first. For breadth of treatment and richness of canvas it excels the latter. There is a splendid audacity and self-conscious strength, almost diablerie, in it all. In Cleopatra, the gipsy sorceress queen, the gorgeous Oriental voluptuousness is embodied; in the strong-thewed Antony, the stern soldier-power of Rome weakened by indulgence in lust. There is no more affecting scene in Shakespeare than the death, from remorse, of Enobarbus. In the whole play the poet follows North's 'Plutarch' for his facts. The three rulers of the Roman world are Mark Antony, Octavius Cæsar, and their weak tool, Lepidus. While Antony is idling away the days in Alexandria with Cleopatra, and giving audience to Eastern kings, in Italy things are all askew. His wife Fulvia has died. Pompey is in revolt with a strong force on the high seas. At last Antony is shamed home to Rome. Lepidus and other friends patch up a truce between him and Cæsar, and it is cemented by Antony marrying Cæsar's sister Octavia, to the boundless vexation of Cleopatra: What a contrast between the imperial Circe, self-willed, wanton, spell-weaving, and the sweet, gentle Octavia, wifely and loyal! From the time when Antony first met his «serpent of old Nile,» in that rich Venetian barge of beaten gold, wafted by purple sails along the banks of the Cydnus, up to the fatal day of Actium, when in her great trireme she fled from Cæsar's ships, and he shamefully fled after her, he was infatuated over her, and she led him to his death. After the great defeat at Actium, Enobarbus and other intimate followers deserted the waning fortunes of Antony. Yet once more he tried the fortune of battle, and on the first day was victorious, but on the second was defeated by sea and land. Being falsely told that Cleopatra is dead, Antony falls on his sword. Cleopatra has taken refuge in her monument, and she and her women draw up the dying lover to its top. But the monument is forced by Cæsar's men, and the queen put under a guard. She has poisonous asps smuggled in a basket of figs, and applies one to her breast and another to her arm, and so dies, looking in death «like sleep,» and

> «As she would catch another Antony
> In her strong toil of grace.»

CORIOLANUS, a powerful drama of Shakespeare's later years (written about 1609), retells from North's 'Plutarch,' in terse sinewy English, the fate that overtook the too haughty pride of a Roman patrician,—generous, brave, filial, but a mere boy in discretion, his soul a dynamo always overcharged with a voltage current of scorn and rage, and playing out its live lightnings on the least provocation. See his fierce temper reflected in his little boy, grinding his teeth as he tears a butterfly to pieces: «Oh, I warrant how he mammocked it!» Mark his strength: «Death, that dark spirit, in's nervy arm doth lie.» «What an arm he has! he turned me about with his finger and thumb as one would set up a top.» In battle «he was a thing of blood, whose every motion was timed with dying cries.» In the Volscian war, at the gates of Corioli, this Caius Marcius performed such deeds of derring-do that he was nigh worshiped; and there he got his addition of 'Coriolanus.' His scorn of the rabble, their cowardice, vacillation, dirty faces, and uncleaned teeth, was boundless. The patricians were with him: if the plebeians rose in riot, accusing the senatorial party of «still cupboarding the viand,» but never bearing labor like the rest, Menenius could put them down with the apologue of the belly and the members,—the belly, like the Senate, indeed receiving all, but only to distribute it to the rest. Coriolanus goes further, and angers the tribunes by roundly denying the right of the cowardly plebs to a distribution of grain in time of scarcity. The tribunes stir up the people against him; and when he returns from the war, wearing the oaken garland and covered with wounds, and seeks the consulship, they successfully tempt his temper by taunts, accuse him of treason, and get him banished by decree. In a towering rage he cries, «You common cry of curs, I banish you!» and taking an affecting farewell of his wife, and of Volumnia his mother (type of the stern and proud Roman matron), he goes disguised to Antium and offers his services against Rome to his hitherto

mortal foe and rival, Tullus Sufidius. The scene with the servants forms the sole piece of humor in the play. But his destiny pursues him still: his worser genius, like the Little Master in 'Sintram,' whispers him to his ruin; his old stiff-necked arrogance of manner again appears. The eyes of all the admirant Volscians are on him. Sufidius, now bitterly jealous, regrets his sharing of the command; and when, softened by the entreaties of weeping wife and mother, Coriolanus spares Rome and returns with the Volscians to Antium, his rival and a band of conspirators «stain all their edges» in his blood, and he falls, like the great Julius, the victim of his own willful spirit.

CYMBELINE was written by Shakespeare late in his life, probably about 1609. A few facts about Cymbeline and his sons he took from Holinshed; but the story of Imogen forms the ninth novel of the second day of Boccaccio's 'Decameron.' These two stories Shakespeare has interwoven; and the atmosphere of the two is not dissimilar: there is a tonic moral quality in Imogen's unassailable virtue like the bracing mountain air in which the royal youths have been brought up. The beautiful song 'Fear No More the Heat o' the Sun' was a great favorite with Tennyson. Cymbeline wanted his daughter Imogen to marry his stepson Cloten, a boorish lout and cruel villain, but she has secretly married a brave and loyal private gentleman, Posthumus Leonatus, and he is banished for it. In Italy one Iachimo wagers him ten thousand ducats to his diamond ring that he can seduce the honor of Imogen. He miserably fails, even by the aid of lies as to the disloyalty of Posthumus, and then pretends he was but testing her virtue for her husband's sake. She pardons him, and receives into her chamber, for safe-keeping, a trunk, supposed to contain costly plate and jewels, but which really contains Iachimo himself, who emerges from it in the dead of night; slips the bracelet from her arm; observes the mole, cinque-spotted with crimson, on her breast; and notes down in his book the furniture and ornaments of the room. He returns to Italy. Posthumus despairingly yields himself beaten, and writes to his servant Pisanio to kill Imogen; to facilitate the deed, he sends her word to meet him at Milford Haven. Thither she flies with Pisanio, who discloses all, gets her to disguise herself in men's clothes and seek to enter the service of Lucius, the Roman ambassador. She loses her way, and arrives at the mountain cave in Wales where dwell, unknown to her, her two brothers, Guiderius and Arviragus, stolen in infancy. Imogen is hospitably received by them under the name of Fidele. While they are at the chase she partakes of a box of drugged medicine which the wicked queen had prepared, and sinks into a trance resembling death. Her brothers sing her requiem. In the end Cloten is killed, the paternity of the youths revealed, Iachimo confesses his crime, and Imogen recovers both her husband and her brothers.

A WINTER'S TALE, probably the last dramatic piece from Shakespeare's pen, has the serene and cheerful wisdom of 'Cymbeline' and 'The Tempest.' It is based on Greene's 'Pandosto' (1588). In this story, as in Shakespeare, Bohemia is made a maritime country and Delphos an island. The name 'Winter's Tale' derives partly from the fact that the play opens in winter, and partly from the resemblance of the story to a marvelous tale told by a winter's fire. Like 'Othello,' it depicts the tragic results of jealousy,—in this case long years of suffering for both husband and wife, and the purification of the soul of the former through remorse, and his final reconciliation with his wronged queen. Leontes, king of Sicily, unlike Othello, has a natural bent toward jealousy; he suspects without good cause, and is grossly tyrannical in his persecutions of the innocent. Hermione, in her sweet patience and sorrow, is the most divinely compassionate matron Shakespeare has delineated. Polixenes, king of Bohemia, has been nine months a guest of his boyhood's friend Leontes, and is warmly urged by both king and queen to stay longer. Hermione's warm hospitality and her lingering hand pressures are construed by the king as proof of criminality: he sees himself laughed at for a cuckold; a deep fire of rage burns in his heart; he wants Camillo to poison Polixenes; but this good man flies with him to Bohemia. Leontes puts his wife in prison, where she is delivered of a daughter. He compels Antigonus to swear to expose it in a desert place, and then proceeds with the formal trial of his wife. His messen-

gers to Delphi report her guiltless. She swoons away, and Paulina gives out that she is dead. But she is secretly conveyed away, after the funeral, and revived. Her little son dies from grief. Sixteen years now elapse, and we are across seas in Bohemia, near the palace of Polixenes, and near where Hermione's infant daughter was exposed, but rescued (with a bundle containing rich bearing cloth, gold, jewels, etc.) by an old shepherd. Antigonus and his ship's crew were all lost, so no trace of the infant could be found. But here she is, the sweetest girl in Bohemia and named Perdita («the lost one»). A sheep-shearing feast at the old shepherd's cottage is in progress. His son has gone for sugar and spices and rice, and had his pocket picked by that rogue of rogues, that snapper-up of unconsidered trifles, Autolycus. The dainty Perdita moves about under the green trees as the hostess of the occasion, giving to each guest a bunch of sweet flowers and a welcome. Polixenes and Camillo are here in disguise, to look after Polixenes's son Florizel. After dancing, and some songs from peddler Autolycus, Florizel and Perdita are about to be betrothed when Polixenes discovers himself and threatens direst punishment to the rustics. The lovers fly to Sicily, with a feigned story for the ear of Leontes; and the old shepherd and his son get aboard Florizel's ship to show the bundle and «fairy gold» found with Perdita, expecting thus to save their lives by proving that they are not responsible for her doings. Polixenes and Camillo follow the fugitives, and at Leontes's court is great rejoicing at the discovery of the king's daughter; which joy is increased tenfold by Paulina, who restores Hermione to her repentant husband's arms. Her device for gradually and gently possessing him of the idea of Hermione's being alive, is curious and shrewd. She gives out that she has in her gallery a marvelous statue of Hermione by Julio Romano, so recently finished that the red paint on the lips is yet wet. When the curtain is drawn by Paulina, husband and daughter gaze greedily on the statue, and to their amazement it is made to step down from its pedestal and speak. They perceive it to be warm with life, and to be indeed Hermione herself,—let us hope, to have less strain on her charity thereafter.

THE TEMPEST, one of Shakespeare's very latest plays (1611), written in the mellow maturity of his genius, is probably based on a lost Italian *novella* or play, though certain incidents are borrowed from three pamphlets on the Bermudas and Virginia and from Florio's Montaigne. The scene is said to be laid in the haunted island of Lampedusa in the Mediterranean. In the opening lines we see a ship laboring in heavy seas near the shore of an island, whose sole inhabitants, besides the spirits of earth and air typified in the dainty yet powerful sprite Ariel, are Prospero and his lovely daughter Miranda, and their slave, the deformed boor Caliban, an aborigine of the island. The grave and good Prospero is a luckier castaway than Robinson Crusoe, in that his old friend Gonzalo put into the boat with him not only his infant daughter, but clothes, and some books of magic, by the aid of which both men and spirits, and the very elements, are subject to the beck of his wand. He was the rightful Duke of Milan, but was supplanted by his brother Antonio, who with his confederate, the king of Naples, and the latter's son Ferdinand and others, is cast ashore on the island. The shipwreck occurs full in the sight of the weeping Miranda; but all hands are saved, and the ship too. The humorous characters are the butler Stephano, and the court jester Trinculo, both semi-drunk, their speech and songs caught from the sailors, and savoring of salt and tar. Throughout the play the three groups of personages,—the royal retinue with the irrepressible and malapropos old Gonzalo, the drunken fellows and Caliban, and Prospero with his daughter and Ferdinand,—move leisurely to and fro, the whole action taking up only three hours. The three boors, fuddled with their fine liquor and bearing the bark bottle, rove about the enchanted island, fall into the filthy-mantled pool, and are stoutly pinched by Prospero's goblins for theft. The murderous plot of Antonio and the courtier Sebastian is exposed at the phantom banquet of the harpies. Spellbound in the linden grove, all the guilty parties come forward into a charmed circle and take a lecture from Prospero. General reconciliation. Then finally, Miranda and Ferdinand are discovered playing chess before Prospero's

cell, and learn that to-morrow they set sail for Naples to be married.

Two Noble Kinsmen. — A most noble and pathetic drama, founded on Chaucer's 'Knighte's Tale,' and first printed in 1634, with the names of Shakespeare and Fletcher on the title-page as authors. The grand passages show the very style of 'Coriolanus' and of 'The Tempest,' and are wholly beyond Fletcher's powers: *e. g.*, the magnificent description of Arcite's horse, worthy of the Panathenaic frieze; the Meissonier portraits of the champion Knights' assistants,—the stern, brown-faced prince with long, black, shining hair and lion mien, the massive-thewed blond, and the rest; the portrait of Arcite himself, his eye «like a sharp weapon on a soft sheath,» «of most fiery sparkle and soft sweetness»; or of Palamon's brown manly face and thought-lined brow. And how Shakespearean that phrase applied to old men nearing death,—«the gray approachers»! And who but Shakespeare would have written the lines (so admired by Tennyson) on Mars,—

> «Who dost pluck
> With hand omnipotent from forth blue clouds
> The mason'd turrets»?

The under-plot about the jailer's daughter, who goes mad for Palamon's love, is a weak and repulsive imitation of the Ophelia scenes in 'Hamlet.' The play is about the tribulations of two noble youths who both love the same sweet girl, «fresher than the May,»—Emilia, sister of Hippolyta, wife of Theseus. Their love separates them; they were a miracle of friendship, they become bitterest foes. By Theseus's command they select each three friends, and in a trial by combat of the eight champions, Arcite wins Emilia, but is at once killed by his horse falling on him, and Palamon secures the prize after all.

Henry VIII., a historical drama by Shakespeare, based on Edward Hall's 'Union of the Families of Lancaster and York,' Holinshed's 'Chronicles,' and Fox's 'Acts and Monuments of the Church.' The key-idea is the mutability of earthly grandeur, and by one or another turn of Fortune's wheel, the overthrow of the mighty—*i. e.*, of the Duke of Buckingham, of Cardinal Wolsey, and of Queen Katharine. The action covers a period of sixteen years, from the Field of the Cloth of Gold, in 1520, described in the opening pages, to the death of Queen Katharine in 1536. It is the trial and divorce of this patient, queenly, and unfortunate woman, that forms the main subject of the drama. She was the daughter of Ferdinand and Isabella of Castile, and born in 1485. She had been married when seventeen to Arthur, eldest son of Henry VII. Arthur lived only five months after his marriage, and when at seventeen years Henry VIII. came to the throne (that «most hateful ruffian and tyrant»), he married Katharine, then twenty-four. She bore him children, and he never lost his respect for her and her unblemished life. But twenty years after his marriage he met Anne Bullen at a merry ball at Cardinal Wolsey's palace, and fell in love with her, and immediately conceived conscientious scruples against the legality of his marriage. Queen Katharine is brought to trial before a solemn council of nobles and churchmen. With fine dignity she appeals to the Pope and leaves the council, refusing then and ever after to attend «any of their courts.» The speeches are masterpieces of pathetic and noble defense. In all his facts the poet follows history very faithfully. The Pope goes against her, and she is divorced and sequestered at Kimbolton, where presently she dies heart-broken, sending a dying message of love to Henry. Intertwined with the sad fortunes of the queen are the equally crushing calamities that overtake Cardinal Wolsey. His high-blown pride, his oppressive exactions in amassing wealth greater than the king's, his *ego et rex meus*, his double dealing with Henry in securing the Pope's sanction to the divorce,—these and other things are the means whereby his many enemies work his ruin. He is stripped of all his dignities and offices, and wanders away, an old man broken with the storms of State, to lay his bones in Leicester Abbey. The episode of the trial of Archbishop Cranmer is so pathetically handled as to excite tears. He is brought to trial for heresy by his enemy Gardiner, bishop of Winchester, but has previously been moved to tears of gratitude by Henry's secretly bidding him be of good cheer, and giving him his signet ring as a talisman to conjure with if too hard pressed by his enemies. Henry is so placed as to oversee (himself unseen)

Cranmer's trial and the arrogant persecution of Gardiner. Cranmer produces the ring just as they are commanding him to be led away to the Tower; and Henry steps forth to first rebuke his enemies and then command them to be at peace. He does Cranmer the high honor of asking him to become a godfather to the daughter (Elizabeth) of Anne Bullen; and after Cranmer's eloquent prophecy at the christening, the curtain falls. The setting of this play is full of rich and magnificent scenery and spectacular pomp.

The Vision of Piers Plowman, an English poem of the fourteenth century, is ascribed, chiefly on the ground of internal evidence, to William Langland or Longland, a monk of Malvern, in spirit a Thomas Carlyle of the Middle Ages, crying out against abuses, insisting upon sincerity as the first of virtues.

This poem belongs to the class of the dream-poem, a characteristic product of his century. Dante had seen all heaven and hell in vision. Gower and the author of 'Pearl' had dreamed dreams. 'The Vision of Piers Plowman' is a curious amalgamation of fantastic allegory and clear-cut fact, of nebulous dreams and vivid pictures of the England of the day. The author is at once as realistic as Chaucer and as mystical as Guillaume de Lorris, the observant man of the world and the brooding anchorite; his poem reflects both the England of the fourteenth century and the visionary, child-like mediæval mind.

Internal evidence fixes its date about 1362. Forty manuscript copies of it, belonging for the most part to the latter end of the fourteenth century, attest its popularity. Three distinct versions are extant, known as Texts A, B, and C. The probable date of Text A is 1362-63; of Text B, 1376–77; of Text C, 1398–99. The variations in these texts are considerable. An imitation of the poem called 'Piers Plowman's Crede' appeared about 1393. The author of 'Piers Plowman' represents himself as falling asleep on Malvern Hills, on a beautiful May morning. In his dreams he beholds a vast plain, «a feir feld ful of folk,» representing indeed the whole of humanity: knights, monks, parsons, workmen singing French songs, cooks crying hot pies! «Hote pyes, hote!» pardoners, pilgrims, preachers, beggars, jongleurs who will not work, japers, and «mynstralles» that sell «glee.» They are, or nearly so, the same beings Chaucer assembled at the «Tabard» inn, on the eve of his pilgrimage to Canterbury. This crowd has likewise a pilgrimage to make. . . . «They journey through abstract countries, they follow mystic roads . . . in search of Truth and of Supreme Good.»

This search is the subject of an elaborate allegory, in the course of which the current abuses in Church and State are vigorously attacked. The poet inveighs especially against the greed and insincerity of his age, personifying these qualities in Lady Meed, who leads men astray, and tricks them into sin. The poem throws much light upon social and religious institutions of the day. These revelations must, however, be sought for among the strange mist-shapes of allegory.

The poet's vocabulary is similar to that of Chaucer. Several dialects are combined in it, the Midland dialect dominating. The metre is alliterative, long lines, divided into half-lines by a pause. Each line contains strong, or accented, syllables in fixed number, and weak or unaccented syllables in varying number.

About 'Piers Plowman' there has grown up a considerable body of editorial commentary. The work of Thomas Wright and of Skeat in this field is noteworthy.

Sartor Resartus, by Thomas Carlyle, first appeared in Fraser's Magazine, in 1833-34, and later in book form. It is divided into three parts,—introductory, biographical, and philosophical. The first part describes an imaginary book on 'Clothes: Their Origin and Influence' by Diogenes Teufelsdröckh, Professor of Things in General at Weissnichtwo in Germany. The book, the editor complains, is uneven in style and matter, and extraordinarily difficult to comprehend, but of such vigor in places that he is impelled to translate parts of it. The book begins with a history of clothes: they are co-existent with civilization, and are the source of all social and political distinction. Aprons, for example, are of all sorts, from the smith's iron sheet to the bishop's useless drapery. The future church is shown in the paper aprons

of the Paris cooks; future historians will talk, not of church, but of journalism, and of editors instead of statesmen. Man is apt to forget that he is not a mere clothed animal,—that to the eye of pure reason he is a soul. Still Teufelsdröckh does not counsel a return to the natural state, for he recognizes the utility of clothes as the foundation of society. Wonder, at himself or at nature, every man must feel in order to worship. Everything material is but an emblem of something spiritual; clothes are such emblems, and are thus worthy of examination.

The autobiographic details sent to the editor which fill Book ii. came to him on loose scraps of paper in sealed paper bags, with no attempt at arrangement anywhere. A mysterious stranger left Teufelsdröckh, when he was a helpless infant, at the house of Andreas Futteral, a veteran and farmer. Andreas and his wife Gretchen brought the boy up honestly and carefully. As a child he roamed out-doors, listened to the talk of old men, and watched the sunset light play over the valley. At school he learned little, and at the gymnasiums less. At the university he received no instruction, but happened to prefer reading to rioting, and so gained a great deal of information. Then he was thrust into the world to find out what his capability was by himself. He withdrew from the law, in which he had begun, and tried to start out for himself. The woman whom he loved married another, and he was plunged into the depths of despair. Doubt, which he had felt in the university, became unbelief in God and even the Devil,—in everything but duty, could he have known what duty was. He was a victim to a curious fear, until one day his whole spirit rose, and uttering the protest of the «everlasting no,» asserted its own freedom. After that he wandered in a «Centre of Indifference,» not caring much, but interested in cities, fields, and books. Life came to mean freedom to him; he felt impelled to «look through the shows of things to the things themselves,»—to find the Ideal in the midst of the Actual.

The third book, which deals with the philosophy itself, is much less continuous and clear. In the first chapter, he praises George Fox's suit of leather as the most remarkable suit of its century, since it was a symbol of the equality of man and of the freedom of thought. Religion is the basis of society: every society may be described as a church which is audibly preaching or prophesying, or which is not yet articulate, or which is dumb with old age. Religion has entirely abandoned the clothes provided for her by modern society, and sits apart making herself new ones. All symbols are valuable as keeping something silent, and, at the same time, as revealing something of the Infinite. Society now has no proper symbols, owing to over-utilitarianism and over-independence. Still a new society is forming itself to rise, Phœnix-like, from the ashes of the old. Mankind, like nature, is one, not an aggregate of units. The future church for the worship of these mysteries will be literature, as already suggested by the prophet Goethe. Custom makes nature, time, and space, which are really miracles, seem natural, but we must feel wonder and reverence at them. Our life is through mystery to mystery, from God to God. The chief points, in concluding, to be remembered are: All life is based on wonder; all clothes, or symbols, are forms or manifestations of the spiritual or infinite; cant and hypocrisy everywhere should be replaced by clear truth.

Troubadours and Trouveres, by Harriet Waters Preston, is an account of the poetry of Provence, old and new. The earlier essays describe the work of the two best-known of the «Félibres,» as the school of modern poets of the South of France is called: men who write in the old «langue d'oc,» or Provençal dialect, in opposition to the «langue d'oil,» or French tongue, which they do not acknowledge as their language. Miss Preston makes many translations of their verse, which give a vivid presentment of the fire and color and naïve simplicity of the originals. Another poet of the South of France, neither Provençal nor French, was Jacques Jasmin, who wrote in the peculiar Gascon dialect, with all the wit and gayety of his race. The forerunners of all these men were the old troubadours, who flourished from the driving out of the Saracens to the end of the crusades, during the «age of chivalry,» and who spent their lives making love songs for the ladies of their preference. Their chansons, or songs, so

simple and so perfect, were invariably on the one theme of love; occasionally they wrote longer pieces, called «sirventes,» which were narrative or satiric. Many charming translations illustrate their manner. The book closes with a chapter on the Arthurian legends, showing what these owe to Geoffrey of Monmouth, to unknown French romances, to Sir Thomas Malory, and finally to Tennyson. Miss Preston's excellent scholarship and rare literary gift combine to make a most entertaining book.

Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship. The first part of 'Wilhelm Meister' was finished in 1796, after having occupied Goethe's attention for twenty years. The central idea of this great novel is the development of the individual by means of the most varied experiences of life. There is no plot proper, but in a series of brilliant episodes the different stages of the hero's spiritual growth are brought before the reader. Wilhelm Meister is a young man with many admirable qualities of character, but passionate and emotional, somewhat unstable, lacking reflection and proper knowledge of the world. The son of a well-to-do business man in a small German town is traveling for his father's house when he falls in with a troupe of strolling comedians. From earliest boyhood he has been devoted to the theatre, a passion which has been nourished by puppet-plays and much reading of dramatic literature and romances. Disgusted with the routine of business, and eager for new experiences, he joins the players, determined to become an actor himself. His apprenticeship to life falls into two periods. The first comprises the lessons he learned while among the players. Brought up in comfort in a respectable, somewhat philistine household, he enjoys at first the free and easy life of his new companions, though as a class they had at that period hardly any standing in society. He becomes passionately attached to Marianne, a charming young actress, who returns his love, but whom he leaves after a while, because of ungrounded jealousy. For a time he thinks he has found his true vocation in the pursuit of the actor's art. But ill-success on the stage, and closer acquaintance with this bohemian life of shams and gilded misery, disillusions him, and reveals the insubstantiality of his youthful ambitions. Leaving the actors, he becomes acquainted with some landed proprietors belonging to the lesser nobility of the country. And here the second period of his apprenticeship begins. Meeting people of culture and position in society, he comes into closer touch with real life, and is initiated into the ways of the world. His development is further hastened by finding his son Felix, whom he has never acknowledged. What women and society are still unable to teach him, he now learns from his own child. The awakening sense of his parental responsibilities is the final touchstone of his fully developed manhood. Having thus completed his apprenticeship to life in a series of bitter experiences, he now marries a lady of rank, and turns landed proprietor. The scheme of the novel gave Goethe opportunity to bring in the most varied phases of society, especially the nobility of his time, and the actors. He also discusses different æsthetic principles, especially the laws of dramatic art as exemplified in 'Hamlet.' He also touches on questions of education, and religious controversy, and satirizes somewhat the secret societies, just then beginning to spring up in Germany. 'Wilhelm Meister,' in short, gives a richly colored picture of the life of Goethe's time.

Scarlet Letter, The, the novel which established Nathaniel Hawthorne's fame, and which he wrote in the ancient environment of Salem, was published in 1850, when he was forty-six years old. Its simple plot of Puritan times in New England is surrounded with an air of mystery and of weird imaginings. The scene is in Boston, two hundred years ago: the chief characters are Hester Prynne; her lover, Arthur Dimmesdale, the young but revered minister of the town; their child, Pearl; and her husband Roger Chillingworth, an aged scholar, a former resident of Amsterdam, who, resolving to remove to the New World, had, two years previously, sent his young wife Hester on before him. When the book opens, he arrives in Boston, to find her upon the pillory, her babe in her arms; upon her breast the Scarlet Letter «A» («Adulteress»), which she has been condemned to wear for life. She refuses to reveal the name of her partner in guilt, and takes up her lonely abode on the edge of the

wilderness. Here Pearl grows up a wild elf-like child; here Hester makes atonement by devoting her life to deeds of mercy. Her husband, whose identity she has sworn to conceal, remains in the town, and in the guise of a physician, pries into and tortures the minister's remorse-haunted soul. Hester, knowing this, forgetting aught but love, proposes flight with him. He wills to remain, to reveal his guilt publicly. Confessing all, after a sermon of great power, he dies in Hester's arms, upon the platform where she once stood condemned. A wonderful atmosphere of the Puritan society bathes this book, its moral intensity, its sensitiveness to the unseen powers; while forever pressing in upon the seething little community is the mystery of the new-world wilderness, the counterpart of the spiritual wilderness in which Hester and Arthur wander. This great creation is one of the few «classics» that the nineteenth century has added to literature.

Knightly Soldier, The, by H. Clay Trumbull, is a biography of Major Henry Ward Camp of the Tenth Connecticut Volunteers, who fell in one of the battles before Richmond in 1864. It was written while the War was still in progress; while the author, who was chaplain in the army and an attached friend of the subject of the memoir, was still amid the stress of the great conflict; and he writes with the warmth of personal affection and comradeship of the career of a young American soldier. It is a noble monument to the memory of the author's friend; at the same time it is a graphic chronicle of a soldier's life in the field. The letters of Major Camp interwoven with the narrative reveal the man's study of himself in the experiences of battle, prison, flight, recapture, liberation; and show him to be indeed a «knightly soldier.»

Twenty Years of Congress: From Lincoln to Garfield, With a Review of the Events which Led to the Political Revolution of 1860, by James G. Blaine, with portraits. (2 vols. 1884–86.) Mr. Blaine's unrivaled opportunity of knowing the period treated of in this work makes it an important contribution to history. It is clear, interesting, and brilliantly written. A large part of the first volume is devoted to a review of the events which led up to the Civil War. Beginning with the original compromises between the North and the South embodied in the Constitution, it proceeds with the Missouri Compromises of 1820 and 1821, the origin and development of the abolition party, the character of the Southern leaders, the Mexican War, origin and growth of the Republican party, the Dred Scott decision, the debate between Douglas and Lincoln, the John Brown raid and Lincoln's election. Then follow two chapters on Congress in the winter of 1860–61; after which the course of affairs during the War and down to the inauguration of President Johnson occupies the rest of the volume. Mr. Blaine shows himself to be a warm admirer of Henry Clay, contrasting him very favorably with Webster, and saying of him: «In the rare combination of qualities which constitute at once the matchless leader of party and the statesman of consummate ability and inexhaustible resource, he has never been surpassed by any man speaking the English tongue.» Of General Grant he speaks in the most appreciative terms. The picture of Lincoln's character is strongly drawn and glowing. Volume ii. covers the period from the beginning of Johnson's administration to the year 1881. The disbandment of the army, reconstruction, the three amendments to the Constitution, the government's financial legislation, Johnson's impeachment, General Grant's two terms, the Geneva award, Hayes's administration, the fisheries question, and Garfield's election, are among the topics treated. In conclusion, the author alludes to the unprecedented difficulty of the legislative problems during the War, and briefly notes the course of Congress in grappling with them, reviews the progress of the people during the twenty years, claiming credit for Congress for the result, and asserts that «No government of modern times has encountered the dangers that beset the United States, or achieved the triumphs wherewith the nation is crowned.»

Luck of Roaring Camp, The, and other sketches, by Bret Harte, have for their subjects strange incidents of life in the far West during the gold-fever of '49. The essential romance of that adventurous, lawless, womanless society

is embodied in these tales. Representative members of it, gamblers «with the melancholy air and intellectual abstraction of a Hamlet»; all-around scamps with blond hair and Raphael faces; men with pasts buried in the oblivion east of the Mississippi; young men, battered men, decayed college graduates, and ex-convicts, are brought together in picturesque confusion,—their hot, fierce dramas being played against the loneliness of the Sierras, the aloofness of an unconquerable nature. 'The Luck of Roaring Camp' is perhaps the most beautiful of the sketches; 'The Outcasts of Poker Flat' is scarcely less pathetic. In 'Tennessee's Partner,' and in 'Miggles,' humor and pathos are mingled. The entire book is a wonderfully dramatic transcript of a phase of Western life forever passed away.

Vanity Fair, by W. M. Thackeray (1847–48), is one of the few great novels of the world, and perhaps the only novel of society that ranks as a classic, as a perfect and complete embodiment of those peculiar forces and conditions embraced in the term «fashionable.» As the sub-title states, it is «without a hero»; but not, however, without a heroine. The central figure of the book is that chef-d'œuvre, the immortal, inimitable, magnificent Becky Sharp, the transcendent type of social strugglers, the cleverest, most unmoral woman in the whole range of fiction. From the hour when she tosses Johnson's Dictionary, the last gift of her teacher, out of the window of the Sedley coach, to her final appearance on the stage of the novel, she never falters in the bluff game she is playing with society. Her victims are numerous, her success, with slight exceptions, is unimpeachable. In constant contrast to her is pretty, pink-and-white, amiable Amelia, all love and trust, Beckey's school intimate and first protector. On Amelia and Amelia's family, Becky first climbs towards the dizzy heights of an assured social position. Rawdon Crawley is her final prey, the successful victim of her matrimonial ventures. Having secured him, she is more at liberty to be herself, to cease the strain of concealing her real nature, in her home at least. To the world she is still an actress, and the world does not find her out until it has suffered by her.

The environment in which she is placed —fashionable England of the beginning of the century—offered a great field for the genius of Thackeray. He portrayed it with marvelous, sustained skill through the long, leisurely, many-chaptered novel. Not a foible of fashionable life escaped him: not one weakness of human nature, not one fallacy of the gay world. His satire plays like searching light upon the canvas. His humanity does not miss the pathos sometimes lurking under the hard, bright surface of events. He does not forget that some women are tender, that some men are brave. Neither does he pass eternal judgment upon his characters. In his dealings with these frequenters of 'Vanity Fair,' there is something of the indifference of the gods, something, too, of their chivalry.

Quo Vadis, the latest and perhaps the most popular novel of the Polish master in fiction, Henryk Sienkiewicz, is, like the «trilogy,» historical; it deals, however, not with the history of Poland, but with that of Rome in the time of Nero. The magnificent spectacular environment of the decaying Roman empire, the dramatic qualities of the Christian religion, then assuming a world-wide significance, offer rich material for the genius of Sienkiewicz. He presents the background of his narrative with marvelous vividness. Against it he draws great figures: Petronius, the lordly Roman noble, the very flower of paganism; Eunice and Lygia, diverse products of the same opulent world; Nero, the beast-emperor; the Christians seeking an unseen kingdom in a city overwhelmed by the symbols of earthly imperialism; and many others typical of dying Rome, or of that New Rome to be established on the ruined throne of the Cæsars. The novel as a whole is intensely dramatic, sometimes melodramatic. Its curious title has reference to an ancient legend, which relates that St. Peter, fleeing from Rome and from crucifixion, meets his Lord Christ on the Appian Way. «Lord, whither goest thou?» (Domine, quo vadis?) cries Peter. «To Rome, to be crucified again,» is the reply. The apostle thereupon turns back to his martyrdom. While 'Quo Vadis' cannot rank with the «trilogy,» it is in many respects a remarkable novel. Its merit is not, however, in the ratio of its popularity.

Indiana, by «George Sand» (Madame Dudevant). A romantic tale published in 1832, which is of interest chiefly as being the first which brought the distinguished author into note, and also as portraying something of the author's own experience in married life. The scene is alternately in the Castle de Brie, the estate of the aged Colonel Delmare, a retired officer of Napoleon's army, where he lives with his youthful Creole wife Indiana; and in Paris, where the wife visits her aristocratic aunt, and where lives Raymond de Ramière, the heartless and reckless lover first of her foster-sister and maid Noun, and then of herself. Estranged from her ill-matched husband, the young wife is drawn into the fascinations of Raymond, whose artfulness succeeds in deceiving the Colonel, the wife, and all save the faithful English cousin, Sir Ralph; who secretly loves Indiana, but shields Raymond from discovery for fear of the pain that would result to her. Desperate situations and dire conflicts of emotions follow, with much discourse on love and marital duty, and frequent discussions of the social and political questions of the day; the Colonel representing the Napoleonic idea of empire, Raymond the conservative legitimist, and Sir Ralph the modern republican. The descriptions of nature are vivid, and the characters are skillfully drawn, however untrue they may seem to actual life.

William Tell, the last completed drama of Schiller,—his swan-song,—was written in 1804, one year before his death. It is considered one of his finest works, being the most mature expression of that idea of freedom with which he had opened his poetic career in 'The Robbers' twenty years before. But whereas Karl Moor was warring against the existing order of things, the Swiss people were fighting for the preservation of their ancient rights. The drama deals with what one might call the rebellion of the three Swiss counties, Schwyz, Uri, and Unterwalden, against the duke Albrecht of Austria, who was at the same time German Emperor under the name Albrecht I., reigning 1298–1308. His bailiffs, Hermann Gessler von Bruneck and Beringer von Landenberg, harassed the people in all possible ways, in order to force them into submission to the house of Hapsburg. But a band of the free-born Swiss gathered together on the Rütli, that famous meadow on the lake of Lucerne, even now an objective point of pilgrimage to the traveler in Switzerland. They swore a solemn oath to overthrow the Austrian tyranny, and to free their country. But even while they were maturing their plans, one of the oppressors, Gessler, came to his death. He had forced William Tell to shoot an apple from the head of his son, as a punishment for disregarding a ridiculous ordinance. Tell, one of the best marksmen far and wide, hit the core of the apple without so much as touching a hair of his son's head. Yet he swore vengeance, and at the next opportunity he shot Gessler. This deed was the signal for a general uprising of the people. The Austrian officials were driven out of the country, their castles destroyed, and Switzerland was once more free. Although the play is named after Tell, he is merely the nominal hero. The real protagonists are the whole people.

Yemassee, The: A Romance of Carolina, by William Gilmore Sims. This is an American romance, the leading events of which are strictly true. The Yemassee are a powerful and gallant race of Indians, dwelling, with their tributary tribes, at the time of the action, in South Carolina. Their hunting grounds are gradually encroached upon by the English colonists, who, by purchases, seizures, and intrigues, finally change the feeling of friendship with which their advent was greeted, into fear, and finally into savage revolt. It is during this period of warfare (the early part of the eighteenth century) that the scene of the romance is laid. Mingled with the description of the life of the primitive red man is a stirring account of the struggles of the early colonists. The romance culminates in a realistic account of the attack by the Yemassee, in conjunction with neighboring tribes and Spanish allies, upon a small band of colonists, who, after a fierce conflict, finally defeat them. Interwoven with the scenes of savage cruelty, Spanish intrigue, and colonial hardship, is the love story of pretty Bess Matthews, daughter of the pastor, and Gabriel Harrison, the savior of the little band;

who later, as Charles Craven, Governor and Lord Palatine of Carolina, claims her hand. If the narrative seems often extravagant in its multiplicity of adventures, hair-breadth escapes, thrilling climaxes, and recurrent dangers, it is to be remembered that it depicts a time when adventure was the rule, and routine the exception; when death lurked at every threshold, and life was but a daily exemplification of the «survival of the fittest.»

Some of the principal characters are Sanutee, chief of the Yemassee; Matiwan, his wife; Occonestoga, his son, slain for betrayal of his tribe; Richard Chorley, the buccaneer; and the trader Granger, and his wife,—the latter a type of the woman, brave in spirit and keen of wit, whom the early colonies developed.

Mountaineering in the Sierra Nevada, by Clarence King. (1872.) Mr. King is so well known a scientist that the government very properly long ago annexed his services. It is therefore to be taken for granted that the geology and geography of this volume are above suspicion. But what delights the unlearned reader is not its scientific accuracy, but its nice observation, its vivid power of description, its unfailing humor, its beautiful literary art. The official mountaineer in pursuit of his duty ascends Mount Shasta and Mount Tyndall, Mount Whitney and the peaks of the Yosemite, and gathers all the data for which a distant administration is pining. But on his own account, and to the unspeakable satisfaction of his audience, he «interviews» the Pike County immigrant, the Digger, the man from Nowhere, and the Californian; and the reader is privileged to «assist» with unspeakable satisfaction on all these social occasions, and to sigh that there are not more. A joy forever is that painter of the Sierras whom the geologist—«longing for some equal artist who should arise and choose to paint our Sierras as they really are, with all their color-glory, power of innumerable pine and countless pinnacle, gloom of tempest or splendor, where rushing light shatters itself upon granite crag, or burns in dying rose upon far fields of snow»—suddenly encountered, painting on a large canvas, who accosted him with «Dern'd if you ain't just naturally ketched me at it! Git off and set down! You ain't goin' for no doctor, I know»; and who confesses that his aim is to be «the Pacific Slope Bonheur.» His criticisms on his fellow artists are more incisive than Taine's. «Old Eastman Johnson's barns and everlasting girl with the ears of corn ain't life, it ain't got the real git-up.» Bierstadt's mountains would «blow over in one of our fall winds. He hasn't got what old Ruskin calls for.» In all Mr. King's character sketches appear the modest good sense and sympathy, and the philosophic spirit, that makes his analysis of social problems so satisfactory. The concluding chapter is given to California as furnishing a study of character. Forced to admit the conditions on which she has been condemned as vulgar and brutal, he yet perceives that *being* is far less significant than *becoming*, and that her future is to be not less magnificent than her hopes.

Social Silhouettes, by Edgar Fawcett, (1885,) is a series of gracefully ironic sketches upon New York society. Mr. Mark Manhattan, born among the elect, related to most of the Knickerbocker families, and blessed with an adequate income, amuses his leisure by a study of social types. He introduces us to the charmed circle of Rivingtons, Riversides, Croton-Nyacks, Schenectadys, and others, all opulent, all sublimely sure of their own superiority to the rest of humanity. With a serene pity born of intimate knowledge of society's prizes, he watches the rich parvenu, Mrs. Ridgeway Bridgeway, push her way to recognition. There is the young lady who fails because her evident anxiety to please repels with a sense of strain all who approach her. There is the young man who succeeds because he makes no effort, and although able to express «nothing except manner and pronunciation,» has name and dollars. Mr. Bradford Putnam is another type, an egotistic nonentity without a thought in his mind or a generous sentiment in his heart, who arrogantly enjoys what the gods have provided. Mr. Mark Manhattan does not think that «the brave little Mayflower steered its pale, half-starved inmates through bleak storm of angry seas to help them found an ancestry for such idle dalliers.» He is a kindly cynic with sympathy for those who suf-

fer in intricate social meshes, and with contempt for all false standards and hypocrisy. He is not a reformer, but an indolent spectator with a sense of humor, who, after all, enjoys the society which he wittily berates.

Sicilian Vespers, The, by Cassimir Delavigne. This tragedy in five acts, first performed in Paris in 1819, is only memorable from its subject, the «Sicilian Vespers,» that being the name given to the massacre of the French in Sicily, in 1282, the signal for which was to be the first stroke of the vesper-bell. John of Procida returns from a visit to secure the aid of Pedro of Aragon in liberating Sicily from the French. His son Loredan has become the fast friend of Montfort, the representative of Charles of Anjou. Montfort asks Loredan to intercede for him with Princess Amelia, heir to the throne of Sicily, unaware that she is his betrothed. Procida orders his son to slay his friend, who is also his country's foe. Amelia warns Montfort, whom she loves despite her betrothal. Montfort, learning Loredan's claims upon her, upbraids him and banishes him; but his nobler impulses triumph, and he pardons him. Night falls; the massacre breaks out. Under cover of darkness, Loredan stabs his friend, who forgives him with his last breath. Loredan cries, «Thou shalt be avenged,» and kills himself. His father exclaims, «O my country, I have restored thy honor, but have lost my son. Forgive these tears.» Then, turning to his fellow-conspirators, «Be ready to fight at dawn of day.» And so the play ends.

Greece under Foreign Domination, FROM ITS CONQUEST BY THE ROMANS TO THE PRESENT TIME: 146 B. C.–1864 A. D. By George Finlay. (Final revised ed. 7 vols., (1877.) A thoroughly learned, accurate, and interesting history of Greece for two thousand and ten years, by a writer who qualified himself for his task by life-long residence in Greece: a soldier there in Byron's time, a statesman and economist of exceptional intelligence, and a great historian of the more judicious and practical type. The work was executed in parts in the years 1844–1861. It consists of (1) Greece under the Romans 146 B. C.–717 A. D.; (2) The Byzantine Empire, 717–1204; (3) Mediæval Greece and Trebizond, 1204–1566; (4) Greece under Ottoman and Venetian Dominion, 1453–1821; and (5) The Greek Revolution and Greek Affairs, 1843–1864. The whole was thoroughly revised by the author before his death at Athens in 1875, and was very carefully edited for the Clarendon Press by Rev. H. F. Tozer. In comparison with Gibbon, it deals far more with interesting social particulars, and comes much nearer than Gibbon did to adequate treatment of the ages which both have covered. The author's prolonged residence in Greece, with very great sympathetic attention to Greek affairs, peculiarly qualified him to deal intelligently with the problems of Greek character through the long course of ages, from the Roman conquest to the latest developments. Taken in connection with Grote's admirable volumes for the ages of Greek story before Alexander the Great, the two works, even with a gap of two centuries between them, form one of the most interesting courses in history for thirty centuries to which the attention of intelligent readers can be given.

Leon Roch, by B. Pérez Galdós. This novel is a painful study of the struggle which is to-day taking place between dogma and modern scientific thought. The field of battle is the family of Leon Roch, a young scientist, married to Maria, the daughter of the Marquis de Telleria. Leon thinks he will have no trouble in molding the young girl, but finds soon after marriage that she expects to convert him. When he laughingly asks her how, she tears a scientific book from his hand and destroys it. Knowing that his wife's confessor is responsible for her conduct, he offers to forsake his scientific studies if she will leave Madrid and confine her churchgoing to Sundays. She refuses; but when he insists on a separation, she consents. The visit of her brother Luis, a religious fanatic, prevents its accomplishment; and his death places an insuperable barrier between husband and wife.

From this event the story moves rapidly to a sad ending.

Peter Ibbetson, by George Du Maurier. In 'Peter Ibbetson' romance and realism are so skillfully blended that one accepts the fairy-tale element

almost unquestioningly. The book is a prose poem, and carries its reader into a new world of dreams and ideal beauty.

The first chapters tell the hero's life as a child in the country near Paris, where he lives happily with his parents and his delicate little friend Mimsey Seraskier, until his father and mother die, and he is taken away by his uncle. The next years are spent at school in England; then Peter quarrels with his bad, ill-bred uncle, and becomes a lonely, hard-working architect. He falls in love at first sight with Mary, the Duchess of Towers: «It was the quick, sharp, cruel blow, the *coup de poignard*, that beauty of the most obvious, yet subtle, consummate, and highly organized order, can deal to a thoroughly prepared victim.» Afterwards he has a strange, sweet dream of his boyhood, where Mary is the only living reality; and she tells him how to «dream true,» and thus live over again his happy life as a child in France. Finally Peter meets Mary face to face; they discover, he that she is Mimsey Seraskier, and both that they have dreamed the same dream together. After this interview they part forever. Peter hears that his uncle has told infamous lies about his mother, and in justified rage kills him, more by accident than design. On the night that he is sentenced to be hanged, Mary comes into his dream again and tells him that the sentence will be commuted, and that after she is separated from her wretched husband she will make his life happy. Then comes an ideal dream-life of twenty-five years, that must be read to be understood and appreciated, during which Mary's outward life is spent in philanthropy and Peter's is spent in jail. When she dies, and their mutual dream-life ends, Peter becomes wildly insane. She visits him once after her death, and gives him strength to recover and write this singular autobiography. He dies in a criminal lunatic asylum, we are told, and whether he was mad, or the story is true, is left to the imagination.

The hero is a splendid type of manhood, and the Duchess of Towers is one of the sweetest, kindliest women in modern fiction.

'Peter Ibbetson' was published in 1891, and was the first novel of the famous English artist.

Van Bibber and Others, by Richard Harding Davis (1890), is a collection of short stories that appeared originally in the magazines. The central figure in the majority of them is Van Bibber, a young New Yorker of the mythical «Four Hundred,» a charming fellow, combining the exquisiteness of the aristocrat with the sterling virtues of the great American people. His tact is consummate, his ideals of good form unimpeachable, his snobbery entirely well-bred. Having plenty of money, and nothing to do but to be «about town,» he is in the way of adventures. Some of these are funny; one or two are pathetic. They all serve to throw high light upon Van Bibber in his character of a swell. The stories are well written, and show the author's equal acquaintance with Fifth Avenue and with the East Side.

Shirley, Charlotte Brontë's third novel, was published in 1849. The scene is laid in the Yorkshire country with which she had been acquainted from childhood. The heroine, Shirley, was drawn from her own sister Emily. The other characters include three raw curates, —Mr. Malone, Mr. Sweeting, and Mr. Donne, through whom Charlotte Brontë probably satirized the curates of her own acquaintance; Robert Moore, a mill-owner; his distant cousin, Caroline Helstone, whom he eventually marries; his brother, Louis Moore, who marries Shirley Keeldar, the heroine, and a number of others, including workingmen and the neighboring gentry. The story, while concerned mainly with no one character, follows, to some extent, the fortunes of Robert Moore, who, in his effort to introduce new machinery into his cloth mill, has to encounter much opposition from his employés. In her childhood, while at school at Roe Head, Charlotte Brontë had heard much of the Luddite Riots which were taking place in the neighborhood, and which furnished her later for the descriptions of the riots in Shirley.

The book faithfully reproduces the lives of country gentlefolk, and is richer in portrayal of character than in striking incident. Wholesome and genial in tone, it remains one of Charlotte Brontë's most attractive novels.

Through Night to Light ('Durch Nacht zum Licht'), by Friedrich Spielhagen (3 vols., 1861), a conclusion

of the romance 'Problematische Naturen' (Problematic Characters).

The promise of the title is not fulfilled by the course of this story or its conclusion. Oswald Stein, the hero of the preceding narrative, is to be brought «through night to light» in this work, but he does not accomplish this transition. The same inconstancy, the same facile impressibility, and the same transitoriness of impression, are brought out by similar sentimental experiences to those narrated in 'Problematic Characters.' Indeed, the hero is even less admirable than in his hot youth, since his experiments are no longer entirely innocent. The solution offered to the puzzle of his life is Oswald's heroic death on the barricades of Paris; but this suggestion of «light» is inadequate in view of the darkness of the preceding «night.»

The story is usually regarded as an attempt to effect a compromise between the realistic tendencies of the late nineteenth century, and the idealism of an earlier school. It is rich in single episodes of interest or beauty; and its various heroines, Melitta, Hélène, Cécile, are well drawn. As a whole, however, and looked at from the point of view of its purpose, 'Through Night to Light' is not a powerful or convincing statement of the problem which the novelist has propounded.

Lady Lee's Widowhood, by Edward Bruce Hamley. (1854.) On its publication, this novel was called the most promising work of fiction since Bulwer's 'Pelham.' Sir Joseph Lee, a rich but weak-minded baronet, dies bequeathing all his property to his young widow, under the condition that she does not marry again without the consent of Col. Lee, Joseph's dissolute old uncle. In case of her marriage, the estate is to be divided between the baronet's young son and Col. Lee. The interest depends on the contrivances of Col. Lee to secure control of his niece's fortune, and the counter-contrivances of Lady Lee and her friends to keep it. The remaining chief characters of the tale are Captain Lane, a young soldier, Ostend, and two charming young girls, all of whom are provided with plenty of incident, and opportunity to shine. Gipsies, fortune-hunters, and members of the swell mob fill up the scene. The story is told with ease and vivacity, the composition is spirited and graceful, and the humor is refined. It is a typical old-style English novel, in which virtue overcomes vice and triumphs in the end. Dramatized as 'Rosedale,' it has been a favorite play for more than a generation.

My Studio Neighbors, a volume of sketches, by William Hamilton Gibson. Illustrated by the author. (1898.) The titles of these sketches are: 'A Familiar Guest,' 'The Cuckoos and the Outwitted Cow-bird,' 'Door-Step Neighbors,' 'A Queer Little Family on the Bittersweet,' 'The Welcomes of the Flowers,' 'A Honey-Dew Picnic,' 'A Few Native Orchids and their Insect Sponsors,' 'The Milkweed.' Nobody since Thoreau has brought a more exact and clear observation to the study of familiar animal and plant life than the author of these sketches, and even Thoreau did not always see objects with the revealing eye of the artist. Mr. Gibson has the «sharp eye» and «fine ear» of the prince in the fairy-tale; and his word pictures are as vivid as the beautiful work of his pencil. To read him is to meet the creatures he describes, on terms of friendship.

Reveries of a Bachelor: OR, A BOOK OF THE HEART, by «Ik Marvel,» pseudonym of Donald Grant Mitchell. The Bachelor's first Reverie was published in the Southern Literary Messenger in 1849, and was reprinted the following year in Harper's New Monthly Magazine. It represents the sentimental Bachelor before a fire of oak and hickory in a country farmhouse. He broods through an evening of «sober and thoughtful quietude.» His thoughts are of matrimony, suggested by the smoke — signifying doubt; blaze — signifying cheer; ashes — signifying desolation. Why should he let himself love, with the chance of losing? The second Reverie is by a city grate, where the tossing sea-coal flame is like a flirt,— «so lively yet uncertain, so bright yet flickering,» — and its corruscations like the leapings of his own youthful heart; and just here the maid comes in and throws upon the fire a pan of anthracite, and its character soon changes to a pleasant glow, the similitude of a true woman's love, which the bachelor enlarges much upon in his dream-thoughts. The third Reverie is over his cigar, as lighted by a coal, a wisp of paper, or a match,—

each bearing its suggestion of some heart-experience. The fourth is divided into three parts, also: morning, which is the past,—a dreaming retrospect of younger days; noon, which is the bachelor's unsatisfied present; evening, which is the future, with its vision of Caroline, the road of love which runs not smooth at first, and then their marriage, foreign travel, full of warm and lively European scenes, and the return home with an ideal family conclusion. These papers, full of sentiment, enjoyed a wide popularity.

English Thought in the Eighteenth Century, History of, in two volumes, by Leslie Stephen. (1876.) The scope of this important book is hardly so broad as the title would indicate, for the subject treated with the greatest fullness is theology. The first volume, indeed, is given almost entirely to the famous deist controversy with which the names of Hume, Warburton, Chubb, Sherlock, Johnson, and the rest of the great disputants of the time—names only to the modern reader—are associated. The ground covered extends from the milestones planted by Descartes by means of his doctrine of innate ideas, to the removal of the boundaries of the fathers by the «constructive» infidelity of Thomas Paine. This review weighs with care the philosophical significance of the gradual change of thought, a knowledge of which is conveyed through an examination of the representative books upon theology and metaphysics. The historian's criticism upon these is fair-minded, illuminative, and always interesting, by means of its wide knowledge and wealth of illustration. So broad is it that it seems to bring up for judgment all the pressing social, moral, and religious questions of the present time. Mr. Stephen points out that the deist controversy was only one form of that appeal from tradition and authority to reason, which was the special characteristic of the eighteenth century. In his method of dealing with the «body of divinity,» which he explains to the worldly modern reader, he shows himself both the philosophic historian and the philosophic critic. He belongs to the Spencerian school, which regards society as an organism, and history as the record of its growth and development. The stream of tendency is so vividly indicated, that the analysis of the movement of the last century might almost be a statement of certain phases of thought and morals of to-day. If the terms of the problems discussed are obsolete, their discussion has a constant reference to the most modern theories.

Mr. Stephen is never the detached observer. These questions mean a great deal to him; and therefore the reader also, whether he approve or disapprove the bias of his guide, is compelled to find them important. In studying such books as this, and the admirable discussions of Mr. Lecky on European morals, and Rationalism in Europe, it is difficult to escape from a certain sense of the inevitableness of the opinions held by mankind at every stage of their development; so that the question of the importance of the truth of these opinions is apt to seem secondary. But Mr. Stephen does not belittle the duty of arriving at true opinions, nor does he assume that his side—and he takes sides—is the right side, and the question closed.

Volume ii. discusses moral philosophy, political theories, social economics, and literary developments. It gives with great fullness and fairness the position of the intuitional school of morals, and of the latest utilitarians, who now declare that society must be regulated not by the welfare of the individual, but by the well-being of that organism which is called the human race. «To understand the laws of growth and equilibrium, both of the individual and the race, we must therefore acquire a conception of society as a complex organism, instead of a mere aggregate of individuals.» To Mr. Stephen history witnesses that the world can be improved, and that it cannot be improved suddenly. Of the value of the theory that society is an organism, this book is a conspicuous illustration. Its candor, its learning, its honest partisanship, its impartiality, with its excellent art of stating things, and its brilliant criticism, make it a most stimulating as well as a most informing book, while it is always entertaining.

Life and Times of Stein; OR, GERMANY AND PRUSSIA IN THE NAPOLEONIC AGE, by J. R. Seeley, regius professor of modern history in the University of Cambridge. (3 vols., octavo,

1878.) Professor Seeley's object in writing this valuable if rather lengthy biography was primarily, as he states in his preface, to describe and explain the extraordinary transition period of Germany and Prussia, which occupied the age of Napoleon (1806–22),—and which has usually been regarded as dependent upon the development of the Napoleonic policy,—and to give it its true place in German history. Looking for some one person who might be regarded as the central figure around whom the ideas of the age concentrated themselves, he settled on Stein. Biographies of other prominent persons—as Hardenberg, Scharnhorst, etc.—are interwoven with that of Stein. The work is divided into nine parts: (1) Before the Catastrophe (*i. e.*, the Prussian subjugation by Napoleon); (2) The Catastrophe; (3) Ministry of Stein, First Period; (4) Ministry of Stein, Transition; (5) Ministry of Stein, Conclusion; (6) Stein in Exile; (7) Return from Exile; (8) At the Congress; (9) Old Age. It is clearly and picturesquely written, and springs from a statesmanlike and philosophical grasp of its material. Stein's great services to Prussia, and indeed to the world (the emancipating edict of 1807, his influence in Russia, at the Congress of Vienna, 1814, etc.), have never elsewhere been so convincingly stated. The author indeed confesses, that while at starting he had no true conception of the greatness of the man, Stein's importance grew on him, and he ended by considering the part which the chancellor played an indispensable one in the development of modern Germany. Many extracts are given from Stein's letters and official documents, which make his personality distinct and impressive. The politics and social conditions of Russia, Austria, and France, and the effect which these produced in Germany, are made both clear and interesting. A multitude of anecdotes and personal reminiscences adds the element of entertainment which so serious a biography demands. But its great merit is that nowhere else exists a more judicial and philosophic estimate of Napoleon's character and policy than in the chapters devoted to his meteoric career.

Egyptians, Ancient Religion of the, by Alfred Wiedemann. (1897.) A work designed to set before the reader the principal deities, myths, religious ideas and doctrines, as they are found in Egyptian writings, and with special reference to such facts as have important bearings on the history of religion. It is based throughout on original texts, of which the most significant parts are given in a rendering as literal as possible, in order that the reader may judge for himself of their meaning. Dr. Wiedemann expresses the opinion that the essays of Maspero, in his 'Études de Mythologie et de Religion' (Paris, 1893), are far weightier for knowledge of the subject than any previous writings devoted to it. Maspero especially condemns the point of view of Brugsch, who attempts to prove that Egyptian religion was a coherent system of belief, corresponding somewhat to that imagined by Plutarch in his interesting work on Isis and Osiris.

We may speak of the religious ideas of the Egyptians, he says, but not of an Egyptian religion: there never came into existence any consistent system. Of various religious ideas, found more or less clearly represented, it cannot be proved historically which are the earlier and which are the later. They are all extant side by side in the oldest of the longer religious texts which have come down to us,—the Pyramid inscriptions of the Fifth and Sixth dynasties. Research has determined nothing indisputable as to the origins of the national religion of the Egyptians, their form of government, their writing, or their racial descent. The more thoroughly the accessible material, constantly increasing in amount, is studied, the more obscure do the questions of origin become.

Ancient Egypt was formed by the union of small States, or districts, which the Greeks called Nomes: twenty-two in Upper Egypt, and twenty in Lower Egypt. Each nome consisted of (1) The capital with its ruler and its god; (2) the regularly tilled arable land; (3) the marshes, mostly used as pasture, and for the cultivation of water plants; and (4) the canals with their special officials. Not only did each nome have its god and its own religion regardless of neighboring faiths, but the god of a nome was within it held to be Ruler of the gods, Creator of the world, Giver of all good things, irrespective of the fact that adjacent nomes similarly made each its own god the One and Only Supreme.

There were thus many varieties and endless rivalries and conflicts of faiths, and even distinct characters attached to the same name; as Horus at Edfu, a keen-sighted god of the bright sun, and Horus at Letopolis, a blind god of the sun in eclipse. If a ruler rose to royal supremacy, he carried up the worship of his god. From the Hyksos period of about six hundred years, the origin of all forms of religion was sought in sun worship. Dr. Wiedemann devotes chapters to 'Sun Worship,' 'Solar Myths,' and 'The Passage of the Sun through the Underworld,' tracing the general development of sun worship and the hope of immortality connected with it. Then he sketches 'The Chief Deities'; 'The Foreign Deities'; and 'The Worship of Animals,' which was due to the thoroughly Egyptian idea of an animal incarnation of deity. He then reviews the story of 'Osiris and his Cycle,' and the development of 'The Osirian Doctrine of Immortality,'—«a doctrine of immortality which in precision and extent surpasses almost any other that has been devised.» This doctrine, Dr. Wiedemann says, is of scientific importance first from its extreme antiquity, and also from its many points of affinity to Jewish and Christian dogma. The whole cult or worship of Osiris, of Isis, and of Horus, with some other related names, forms a study of great interest. Dr. Wiedemann concludes his work with chapters on 'Magic and Sorcery,' and 'Amulets,' features in all ancient religion of the practical faith of the masses.

The Sacred Books of the East. Translation by Various Oriental Scholars, and Edited by Max Müller. (First Series, 24 vols. Second Series, 25 vols.)

An attempt to provide, by means of a library of selected works, a complete, trustworthy, and readable English translation of the principal Sacred Books of the Eastern Religions,—the two religions of India, Brahmanism and Buddhism; the religion of Persia, the Parsee or Zoroastrianism; the two religions of China, Confucianism and Taoism; and the religion of Arabia, Mohammedanism. Of these six Oriental book-religions, Brahmanism was started by Brahman or priestly use of a body of Sanskrit poetry. The other five started from the work of personal founders: Buddha, Zoroaster, Confucius, Lao-tze, and Mohammed. In Buddha's case, the book of his religion came from his disciples. Zoroaster produced a small part only of the Parsee books. Confucius produced the sacred books of his religion; but mainly by compiling, to get the best of the existing literature. Lao-tze produced one very small book. The Koran or Qur'an was wholly *spoken* by Mohammed, not written,—in the manner of trance-speaking; and preserved as his disciples either remembered his words, or wrote them down.

The oldest writings brought into use as scriptures of religion were the Babylonian, dating from about 4000 B. C. The Egyptians also had sacred writings, such as the 'Book of the Dead,' which may have had nearly as early an origin. India comes next to Egypt and Babylonia in the antiquity (perhaps 2000–1500 B. C.) of the poems or hymns made into sacred books and called the Veda. Persia follows in order of time, perhaps 1400 B. C. To the Greeks, from about 900 B. C., the Homeric poems were sacred scriptures for many centuries, very much as in India Sanskrit poems became sacred. The Chinese scriptures date not far from 600 B. C., and the Buddhist about a hundred years later. The Hebrews first got the idea at the last end of their history, when in exile in Babylon; and they not only borrowed the idea, but borrowed stories and beliefs and religious feelings. Under the direction of Ezra, a governor sent from Babylon, they publicly recognized writings got together by the priestly scribes as their sacred scriptures. The exact date was 444 B. C. The idea of scriptures of religion is a universal ancient idea, similar to the idea of literature in modern times. It in some cases grew very largely out of belief that the trance inspiration, which was very common, was of divine origin. The Koran, or Qur'an, which came very late, 622 A. D. was wholly the product of the trance experiences of Mohammed; and as such it was thought to be direct from God. The trances in which Mohammed spoke its chapters were believed to be miraculous. He did not know how to write; and while he made no other divine claim, he pointed to the trance-uttered suras or chapters of the Koran as manifestly miraculous.

The sacred books of the East do not come to us full of pure religion, sound morality, and wise feeling. They rather show the dawn of the religious consciousness of man, rays of light and clouds of darkness, a strange confusion of sublime truth with senseless untruth. Their highest points seem to rise nearer to heaven than anything we can read elsewhere, but their lowest are dark abysses of superstition. What may seem, however, on first reading, fantastic phraseology, may prove upon sufficient study a symbol of deep truth. But it is chiefly as materials of history, records of the mind of man in many lands and distant ages, and illustrations of the forms taken by human search for good, aspiration for truth, and hope of eternal life, that all the many books of old religions and strange faiths are full of interest to-day.

In the list of separate works which follows, the books of the different religions are brought together. The figures in Roman are the numbers under which the volumes have been published. The Oxford University Press is about to bring out a greatly cheapened popular edition of the entire double series.

BRAHMANICAL

Vedic Hymns. Part i.: Hymns to the Maruts, Rudra, Vâyu, and Vâta. Translated by F. Max Müller. Part ii.: Hymns to Agni. Translated by Hermann Oldenberg. (2 vols. xxxii., xlvi.)

The hymns of Rig-Veda are something over a thousand in number, divided into ten Mandalas, or books. Rig-Veda means Praise-Veda. The other three Vedas, placed side by side with the Rig-Veda, on the top shelf of Veda Literature, are the Sama-Veda, the Yajur-Veda, and the Atharva-Veda. But they are not collections of hymns. The Sama-Veda is a liturgy, to be used in connection with a kind of sacrament, in which a liquor prepared from the Soma plant and used in aid of inspiration was employed. It was made up mostly by quotations from the Rig-Veda. The Yajur-Veda was another liturgy, to be used in connection with sacrifices, and made up partly by quotations from the Rig-Veda, and partly by prose directions (yajus) for the sacrifices. There was thus a first Veda of the poets, and a second and third of the priests. To some extent at least the poets had been priests also, in the simple days before the age of priests or Brahmans. The fourth Veda was like the first in being a literary collection, but hardly at all another book of hymns. It had some poetry, but more prose, and was more a book of thoughts than of song. But it made the fourth of the original Vedas. Its hymns are given in Vol. xlii., 'Hymns of the Atharva-Veda.' The reader will easily see that these Atharva-Veda hymns represent a different and much later stage of culture from that seen in the Rig-Veda.

The word Veda means knowledge; and it was carried on to cover several stages of development or successive classes of productions, such as the Brahmanas, the Upanishads, the Sutras, the Laws, and many more. Not only the four Vedas, but the Brahmanas and the Upanishads, are included under *Sruti*,—something heard, absolutely divine; while later productions are classed as *Smriti*, something handed down, tradition of human origin.

The Maruts were the Storm-gods, the wild forces of nature, and to these the first volume is almost wholly devoted. To give, however, at the opening, an example of the very best, Max Müller places at the head of his collection a hymn containing the most sublime conception of a supreme Deity. The second volume contains the greater part of the Agni hymns of the Rig-Veda. The two volumes make a very valuable study in translation of selected parts of the earliest, most original, and most difficult of Vedic books, the Rig-Veda.

The volume of hymns from the Atharva-Veda, translated by Maurice Bloomfield, includes very extended extracts from the Ritual books and the Commentaries; making, with the translator's notes and an elaborate introduction, a complete apparatus of explanations. Most of the hymns are for magical use,—charms, imprecations, etc., with a few theosophic and cosmogonic hymns of exceptional interest.

The Satapatha-Brahmana, according to the Text of the Mâdhyana School. Translated by Julius Eggeling. (5 vols. xii.: xxvi.: xli.: xliii.: xliv.)

An example of the ancient theological writings appended to the original four Vedas by the Brahmans, or priests, for the purpose of very greatly magnifying their own office as a caste intrusted

with the conduct of sacrifices of every kind. There are some thirteen of them, with attachments to different parts of the original four Vedas. The title given above is that of the most important and valuable. It is called *Satapatha*, or «of the hundred paths,» because it consists of one hundred lectures. It has a very minute and full account of sacrificial ceremonies in Vedic times, and many legends and historical allusions. Nothing could be more wearisome reading; yet the information which can be gleaned in regard to sacrifices, the priestly caste, and many features of the social and mental development of India, is very valuable. A devout belief in the efficacy of invocation and sacrifice appears in the Vedic hymns. This was taken advantage of by the Brahmans to arrange a regular use of these hymns in the two liturgical Vedas, and to establish a proper offering of sacrifices conducted by themselves. The Brahmanas are their endlessly repeated explanations and dictions about sacrifice and prayer.

The third, fourth, and fifth books of the great work presented in these five volumes deal very particularly with the Soma-sacrifice, the most sacred of all the Vedic sacrificial rites. It concerns the nature and use of «a spirituous liquor extracted from a certain plant, described as growing on the mountains.» «The potent juice of the Soma plant, which endowed the feeble mortal with godlike powers and for a time freed him from earthly cares and troubles, seemed a veritable God,—bestower of health, long life, and even immortality.» The Moon was regarded as the celestial Soma, and source of the virtue of the plant.

Another branch of the story of sacrifices relates to the worship of Agni, the Fire. It fills five out of fourteen books, and the ideas reflected in it are very important for knowledge of Brahman theosophy and cosmogony. The ritual of the Fire-altar was brought into close connection with that of the Soma «fiery» liquor.

The Upanishads. Translated by F. Max Müller. (2 vols. i.: xv.)

Philosophical treatises of the third stage of the Veda literature, designed to teach the spiritual elements, the deepest thoughts, and the purest wisdom, of Vedic religion. The first stage was the Veda, or the four Vedas, in the limited sense. The second was the Brahmanas or priestly commentaries on the four Vedas. The third stage was the Upanishads looking in a very different direction from that of the priests and the pious offerers of sacrifice; works for thinkers. They were produced, to the number of 150 to 200, in the long course of time; but of the most ancient, older probably than 600 B. C., the list is short. They mostly grew up in close connection with Brahmanas, in a sort of appendix to them called the Aranyakas (forest-books).

In Max Müller's two volumes, twelve representative ones are given. As early as the reign of Akbar at Delhi in India (1556–86), translations of fifty Upanishads were made; and in 1657 Dârâ Shukoh, a grandson of Akbar, and Shah Jehân's eldest son, brought out a translation into Persian, a language then universally read in the East, and known also to many European scholars. This act of religious liberalism, like that of the great Akbar, was made a pretext in 1659, by Aurangzib, the son of Shâh Jehân, who had succeeded to the empire, for putting to death the scholar brother who wished to bring Mohammedans and Hindus into one broad faith. In 1775 one of the manuscript copies of this Persian translation came into the hands of Anquetil Duperron, a French scholar famous also for his discovery of the Zend-Avesta, or Zoroastrian scriptures of ancient Persia; and he brought out a translation into Latin, one volume in 1801 and a second in 1802. Although the Latin was very hard to understand, and this was a specimen of the utterly unknown Sanskrit literature, done first into Persian in 1657, Schopenhauer, since known as one of the most eminent of German philosophers, said: «I anticipate that the influence of Sanskrit literature will not be less profound than the revival of Greek in the fourteenth century.» He also said of the Upanishads as he read them: «From every sentence, deep, original, and sublime thoughts arise, and the whole is pervaded by a high and holy and earnest spirit. And how thoroughly is the mind here washed clean of all early engrafted Jewish superstitions, and of all philosophy that cringes before those superstitions. In the whole world there is no study so beneficial and so elevating.

It has been the solace of my life, and will be the solace of my death.»

The two volumes here given contain eleven of the Upanishads, which Max Müller calls «the classical or fundamental Upanishads of the Vedânta philosophy,» and which the foremost native authorities have recognized as the old and genuine works of this class.

The Vedânta-Sûtras, with the Commentary by *Ś*airkarâ*k*ârya. Translated by G. Thibaut. (2 vols. xxxiv., xxxviii.) Sutras are short aphorisms, a collection of which contains a complete body of teaching. One class of sutras contains concise explanations of sacrificial matters, designed to give in brief what the Brahmanas give at interminable length. Another class are designed to give in the same way concise, clear explanations of the philosophy taught in the Upanishads. They deal with such topics as the nature of Brahman or the Divine, the relation to it of the human soul, the origin of the physical universe, and the like. Sutra writings form the fourth stage of Veda.

The Grihya-Sûtras, Rules of Vedic Domestic Ceremonies. Translated by Hermann Oldenberg. (2 vols. xxix.: xxx.) These treatises giving rules of domestic ceremonies reflect in a very interesting way the home life of the ancient Aryas. In completeness and accuracy, nothing like the picture which they give can be found in any other literature. They are a secondary class of Sûtras; based, in the case of those here given, on the Rig-Veda, and on one of the Brahmanas. They presuppose the existence of «*Ś*rauta-sûtras,» dealing with such more important matters as the great sacrifices. Their object was to deal with the small sacrifices of domestic life.

LAW-BOOKS OF INDIA

The Sacred Laws of the Aryas, as taught in the schools of Apastamba, Gautama, Vâsish*th*a, and Baudhâyana. Translated by Georg Bühler. (2 vols. ii.: xiv.) The original treatises showing the earliest Aryan laws on which the great code of Manu, and other great codes of law by other lawgivers, were founded. As a revelation of the origins of law and usage in the early Aryan times, these treatises are of great interest. They overthrow the Brahmanical legend of the ancient origin of caste, and carry sacred law in India back to its source in the teaching of the schools of Vedic study; proving that the great law codes which came later, and claimed to be revealed, were a literary working-over of older works which made no claim to be revelation. The laws that are brought to view are of the nature of Sutra teaching in regard to the sacrifices and the duties of the twice-born.

The Institutes of Vishnu. Translated by Julius Jolly. (vii.) A collection of legal aphorisms, closely connected with one of the oldest Vedic schools, the Ka*th*as, but considerably added to in later time. The great work of Manu is an improved metrical version of a similar work, the law-book of the Manavas. Both the Manavas and the Ka*th*as were early schools studying the Yajur-Veda in what was known as its Black form; Black meaning the more ancient and obscure; and White, the corrected and clear. The 'Institutes,' in one hundred chapters, were put under the name of Vishnu by a comparatively late editor.

Manu. Translated, with extracts from seven Commentaries, by Georg Bühler. The celebrated code of Manu, the greatest of the great lawgivers of India. The translation is founded on that of Sir William Jones, carefully revised and corrected with the help of seven native commentaries. The quotations from Manu, which are found in the law-books now in use in India, in the government law courts, are all given in an appendix; and also many synopses of parallel passages found in other branches of the immense literature of India. Manu is the Moses of India. His laws begin with relating how creation took place; and chapters i.–vii. have a religious, ceremonial, and moral bearing. The next two chapters deal with civil and criminal law. Then three chapters relate again to matters chiefly moral, religious, or ceremonial.

The Minor Law-Books. Part i. Nârada: B*ri*haspati. Translated by Julius Jolly. (xxxiii.) A volume of law-books of India which come after Manu. The first is an independent and specially valuable exposition of the whole system of civil and criminal law, as taught in the law-schools of the period; and it is the only work, completely preserved in manuscript, which deals with law only, without any reference to ceremonial and

religious matters. The date of Manu being supposed to be somewhere in the period 200 B. C. to A. D., Nârada is supposed to have compiled his work in the fourth or fifth centuries A. D. The second part of the volume contains the Fragments of Brîhaspati. They are of great intrinsic value and interest, as containing a very full exposition of the whole range of the law of India; and they are also important for their close connection with the code of Manu.

ZOROASTRIAN

The Zend-Avesta. Part i.: The Vendidad. Part ii.: The Sîrôzahs, Yasts, and Nyâyis. Translated by James Darmesteter. Part iii.: The Yasna, Visparad, Âfrînagân, Gâhs, and Miscellaneous Fragments. Translated by L. H. Mills. (iv., xxiii, xxxi.) The Parsee or Zoroastrian scriptures. The three volumes contain all that is left of Zoroaster's religion, the religion of Persia under Cyrus, Darius, and Xerxes; which might have become, if the Greeks had not defeated the Persian army at Marathon, the religion of all Europe. The Mohammedans almost blotted it out in Persia, when the second successor of Mohammed overthrew the Sassanian dynasty, 642 A. D. To-day the chief body of Parsees (about 150,000 in number) are at Bombay in India, where their ancestors found refuge. Though so few in number, they have wealth and culture along with their very peculiar customs and ideas. Only a portion of their sacred writings is now extant, and but a small part of this represents the actual teaching of Zoroaster. The Parsees are the ruins of a people, and their sacred books are the ruins of a religion; but they are of great interest as the reflex of ideas which, during the five centuries before and the seven centuries after Christ, greatly influenced Judaism, Christianity, and Mohammedanism.

Pahlavi Texts. Translated by E. W. West. (3 vols., v., xviii., xxiv., xxxvii.) A reproduction of works, nine in number, constituting the theological literature of a revival of Zoroaster's religion, beginning with the Sassanian dynasty. Their chief interest is that of a comparison of ideas found in them with ideas adopted by Gnostics in connection with Christianity. They form the second stage of the literature of Zoroastrianism. The date of origin of the Sassanian dynasty, under which the Pahlavi texts were produced, is 226 A. D. The fall of the dynasty came in 636–651 A. D.

The Contents of the Nasks, as stated in the 8th and 9th books of the Dinkard. Translated by E. W. West. (2 vols. xxxvii., xlvii.) The Nasks were treatises, twenty-one in number, containing the entire Zoroastrian literature of the Sassanian period. The object of the present work is to give all that is known regarding the contents of these Nasks, and thus complete the earlier story of the Zoroastrian religion.

The Bhagavadgîtâ, with the Sanatsugâtîya, and the Anugîtâ. Translated by Kâshinâth Trimbak Telang, (viii.) The earliest philosophical and religious poem of India. It is paraphrased in Arnold's 'Song Celestial.' Its name means the Divine Lay or the Song sung by the Deity. The work represents an activity of thought departing from Brahmanism, and tending to emancipation from the Veda, not unlike that represented in Buddha and his career.

BUDDHIST

Buddhist Suttas. Translated from Pâli by T. W. Rhys Davids. (xi.) A collection of the most important religious, moral, and philosophical discourses taken from the sacred canon of the Buddhists. It gives the most essential, most original, and most attractive part of the teaching of Buddha, the Sutta of the Foundation of the Kingdom of Righteousness, and six others of no less historical value, treating of other sides of the Buddhist story and system. The translator gives as the dates of Buddha's life of eighty years about 500–420 B. C.

Vinaya Texts. Translated from the Pâli by T. W. Rhys Davids and Hermann Oldenberg. (3 vols., xiii., xvii., xx.) A translation of three Buddhist works which represent the moral teaching of Buddhism as it was definitively settled in the third century B. C. They belong to that part of the sacred literature of the Buddhists which contains the regulations for the manner of life of the members of the Buddhist Fraternity of monks, nearly the oldest and probably the most influential that ever existed.

The Dhammapada. A collection of verses; being one of the canonical books

of the Buddhists. Translated from Pâli by F. Max Müller. And *The Sutta-Nipata.* Translated from Pâli by V. Fausböll. (x.) Two canonical books of Buddhism. The first contains the essential moral teaching of Buddhism, and the second an authentic account of the teaching of Buddha himself, on some of the fundamental principles of religion.

The Saddharma-pundarîka; or, *The Lotus of the True Law.* Translated by H. Kern. (xxi.) A canonical book of the Northern Buddhists, translated from the Sanskrit. There is a Chinese version of this book which was made as early as the year 286 A. D. It represents Buddha himself making a series of speeches to set forth his all-surpassing wisdom. It is one of the standard works of the Mahâyâna system. Its teaching amounts to this, that every one should try to become a Buddha. Higher than piety and higher than knowledge is devoting oneself to the spiritual weal of others.

Gaina-Sutras. Translated from Prâkrit by Hermann Jacobi. (2 vols. xxii., xlv.) The religion represented by these books was founded by a contemporary of Buddha; and although in India proper no Buddhists are now found, there are a good many Gainas, or Jains, holding a faith somewhat like the original Buddhist departure from Brahmanism. The work here translated is their bible.

The Questions of King Milinda. Translated from the Pâli by T. W. Rhys Davids. (2 vols. xxxv. xxxvi.) A work written in northern India, but entirely lost in its original form. It was translated into Pâli for the Buddhists of Ceylon, and is held in great esteem by them. It is of such a literary character as to be pronounced the only prose work composed in ancient India which would be considered, from the modern point of view, a successful work of art. It consists of discussions on points of doctrine between King Milinda and an Elder. There is a carefully constructed story into which the dialogues are set.

Buddhist Mahâyâna Texts. Translated by E. B. Cowell, F. Max Müller, and J Takakusu. (xlix.) Several works of importance for the history of Buddhism. The first is a poem on the legendary history of Buddha. The second is a group of Japanese Buddhist works, such as 'The Diamond Cutter,' one of their most famous Mahâyâna treatises; 'The Land of Bliss,' which more than ten million Buddhists — one of the largest Buddhist sects — use as their sacred book; and 'The Ancient Palm Leaves,' containing fac-similes of the oldest Sanskrit manuscripts at present known. The third is another Japanese work, in the form of a 'Meditation' by Buddha himself. Japan received Buddhism from China by way of Corea in 552 A. D. The present volume gives all the sacred books in use by the Japanese Buddhists.

The Fo-sho-hing-tsan-king: A Life of Buddha, by Asvaghosha Bodhisattva, translated from Sanskrit into Chinese by Dharmaraksha, 420 A. D., and from Chinese into English by Samuel Beal. (xix.) A Life of Buddha rendered into Chinese for Buddhists in China. It contains many mere legends, similar to those which appeared in apocryphal accounts of the life of Jesus.

CHINESE

The Sacred Books of China. The Texts of Confucianism. Part i.: The Shû King, the Religious Portions of the Shih King, and the Hsiâo King. Part ii.: The Yi King. Parts iii. and iv.: The Lî Kî, or Collection of Treatises on the Rules of Propriety, or Ceremonial Usages. Translated by James Legge. (4 vols. iii., xvi., xxvii., xxviii.) The productions of Confucius; not original compositions, but a variety of compilations, designed to present the best practical wisdom as of authority, because it was old as well as because it was good. Not only was Confucius not the founder of a new religion, but his aim was to make a system of good conduct and proper manners which would leave out the low religion of spiritism and magic and priestcraft, as the mass of the Chinese knew it, and in fact still know it. The volumes named above are a complete library of the teaching of Confucius.

'The Shuh' is a book of historical documents covering the period from the reign of Yao in the twenty-fourth century B. C., to that of King Hsiang, 651–619 B. C. As early as in the twenty-second century B. C., the narratives given by Confucius were contemporaneous with the events described.

'The Shih' is a Book of Poetry, containing 305 pieces, five of which belong

to the period 1766–1123 B. C. The others belong to the period 1123–586. The greater number describe manners, customs, and events, but the last of the four Parts is called 'Odes of the Temple and the Altar'; and many other pieces have something of a religious character. The Hsiao is a work on Filial Piety, and one of great interest.

'The Yi,' called the Book of Changes, was originally a work connected with the practice of divination. It is obscure and enigmatical, yet contains many fragmentary physical, metaphysical, moral, and religious utterances very suggestive of thought, and in that way peculiarly fascinating. It was highly prized by Confucius as fitted to correct and perfect the character of the reader. The Sung dynasty, beginning 960 A. D., based on it what has been called their «Atheo-political» system. An outline of this is given in an appendix to the translation of the Yî.

The Li Ki is the Record of Rights, in 46 books, filling two large volumes in translation. They belong to the period of the Kau dynasty, about 1275 to 586 B. C.; and so far as they reflect the mind of Confucius, it is at second-hand through the scholars, who gathered them up centuries after his death, in the time of the Han dynasty.

The Sacred Books of China. The Texts of Tâoism. Translated by James Legge. (2 vols., xxxix., xl.) The scriptures of the second of the two practical philosophic religions which originated in China about the same time, that of Confucius and that of Lao-tze. The latter philosopher was the more transcendental of the two, and in its pure form his teaching was a system of lofty thought. But Tâoism long since underwent extreme corruption into a very low system of spiritism and sorcery. What the real thoughts of the great master were, these volumes show. They first give the only work by the master himself, the Tâo Teh *K*ing, by Lâo-tze. Next follow the writings of *K*wang-tze, of the second half of the fourth century B. C. There is given also a treatise on 'Actions and their Retributions,' dating from the eleventh century of our era, about which time the system changed from a philosophy to a religion. Other writings are added in elucidation of the Taoist system, and its degradation to a very low type of superstition.

MOHAMMEDAN

The Qur'ân. Translated by E. H. Palmer. (2 vols. vi., ix.) A translation of the utterances of Mohammed, which were brought together into a volume after his death, and thereby made the sacred book of Mohammedanism. There is no formal and consistent code either of morals, laws, or ceremonies. Given, as it was, a fragment at a time, and often in view of some particular matter, there is no large unity either of subject or treatment. The one powerful conception everywhere present is that of God, his unity, his sovereignty, his terrible might, and yet his compassion. There is also an impressive unity of style, a style of free and forcible eloquence, which no other Arabic writer has ever equalled. The earlier utterances especially, made at Mecca, are in matter and spirit the mighty words of a most earnest prophet, whose one and steady purpose was to so proclaim God as to reach and sway the hearts of his hearers. In his later Medinah period, the prophet had his peculiar gift more under control. He would calmly dictate more extended utterances, to be written down by his hearers. At his death no collection of the scattered utterances of the master had been made. Zaid, who had been his amanuensis, was employed to collect and arrange the whole. This he did, from «palm-leaves, skins, bladebones, and the hearts of man.» Some twenty years later the Caliph Othman had an authorized version made, and all other copies destroyed. This was 660 A. D., about 50 years after the first attack of convulsive ecstasy came upon Mohammed.

Italian Popular Tales, by Thomas Frederick Crane, is a large collection of fairy tales and legends; some of them found in Italian books of the fifteenth, sixteenth, and seventeenth centuries, and many of them taken down in our own day directly from the lips of peasant women. Some of these are variants of the old stories common to all nations; many are of a semi-religious character, due to the immense influence of the church in the Middle Ages; and some have a strong Oriental coloring, testifying to the close relations that once existed between Italy and the East. The collector and editor, Professor Crane, holds high rank among the scientific



ASSASSINATION OF WILLIAM OF ORANGE

July 10, 1584

(*From a rare Print of that time*)

explorers and exponents of folk-lore; but he confines his learning to an admirable preface, and leaves the tales to stand on their own merit. They are excellently translated, and deserve a place as a classic collection side by side with Grimm's.

Rise of the Dutch Republic, The: A History, by John Lothrop Motley. First printed in 1856, at the author's expense,—because the great publishers, Mr. Murray included, would not risk such an enterprise for the unknown historian,—it proved an immediate popular success; and was followed by a French translation (supervised with an introduction by Guizot) in 1859, and soon after by Dutch, German, and Russian translations. James Anthony Froude, in the Westminster Review, characterized the new work as «a history as complete as industry and genius can make it . . . of the first twenty years of the Revolt of the United Provinces; of the period in which those provinces finally conquered their independence and established the Republic of Holland.» Of the ten years' preparation, half were spent by the author with his family abroad, studying in the libraries and State archives of Europe. Writing from Brussels to Oliver Wendell Holmes, he says: «I haunt this place because it is my scene,—my theatre . . . for representing scenes which have long since vanished, and which no more enter the minds of the men and women who are actually moving across its pavement than if they had occurred in the moon. . . . I am at home in any cemetery. With the fellows of the sixteenth century I am on the most familiar terms. . . . I go, day after day, to the archives here (as I went all summer at The Hague) studying the old letters and documents. . . . It is, however, not without its amusement, in a moldy sort of way, this reading of dead letters. It is something to read the real, bona-fide signs-manual of such fellows as William of Orange, Count Egmont, Alexander Farnese, Philip II., Cardinal Granvelle, and the rest of them. It gives a 'realizing sense,' as the Americans have it.» This «realizing sense» is what Motley put into his published record of the struggles of the Protestant «beggars of Holland» with the grandees of Spain, throwing off the yoke of their bigoted ruler, Philip, in spite of the utmost cruelties of mediæval warfare and the Church's Inquisition practiced by Philip's favorite general, the notorious Duke of Alva. The book is not only indispensable in history, but is one of the most fascinating in the English language.

Philobiblon. An enthusiastic Latin eulogy of books and learning by Richard Aungervyle,—called Richard de Bury from his birthplace (1287): St. Edmund's Bury, *i. e.*, Burg, England. He was a true thirteenth-century brother of Magliabecchi, Dibdin, or D'Israeli the elder. He was Bishop of Durham and Lord High Chancellor and Treasurer under Edward III. In one of his chapters he tells how, his hobby for books becoming known, rare books flowed to him from every side: he was always purchasing and always on the search at home and abroad. In Chapter xix. he tells of the loan library, or book hall, he endowed at Oxford, with five salaried scholars in charge. No book was loaned except upon security, and when a duplicate copy was owned. The chapter on the cleanly handling of books is rigorous and amusing: he hates the dirty cleric who will eat fruit and cheese over a book; in winter allow ichor from his nose to drop upon it; twist it, wrench it, put in straws for marks, press flowers in it, and leave it open to collect dust. Bonaventure's cardinal's hat came to him when he was washing dishes; but look out that the scullion monk washes his hands before reading a book. Weak men are writing books, but the choicest trappings are thrown away upon lazy asses. Let the wisdom of great books breathe from us like perfume from the breath of the panther. No man can serve both books and mammon.

Physiognomy: Fragmentary Studies, (1775–78,) by Johann Caspar Lavater. The author, who was preacher, scholar, philanthropist, and philosopher, called his work 'Physiognomical Fragments for the Promotion of a Knowledge of Man and of Love of Man.' There are four duodecimo volumes, making in all a little more than a thousand pages. The numerous and varied illustrations cover, in addition, about one hundred pages, besides those occurring in the text. The subject is treated profoundly and widely—including studies of the

bony basis of form, in lower animals and man. Thence we rise to classes of humanity, with portraits of eminent characters from all epochs of historic time. Reproductions of famous paintings are given to make clearer the features upon which are printed, by nature's unerring finger, the language Lavater would have us all to read. Thus could we learn to know congenial spirits at a glance; see honest minds indicated in form, feature, and gesture; and be enabled to «sense» where Satan leads, ere our lives be marked forever by the contact of evil. Physiognomy, in such relation, is meant to include all means by which the mind of man reveals itself to his fellows: face, body, hands, all, from the hairs of the head to the soles of the feet, show expression in motion, standing, speaking, writing; examples of each being given in this monumental work. The fourth volume contains the author's portrait and biography.

Robber Count, The, by Julius Wolff. (1890.) The scene of this romantic German story, which has enjoyed immense success, is laid in the Hartz Mountains, in the fourteenth century. From the heights of his mountain stronghold, Count Albrecht of Regenstein, the robber count, overlooks the whole surrounding country, including the castle of the bishop of Halberstadt, his sworn enemy, and the town and convent of Quedlinburg, of which he is champion and protector. The abbess of this convent, which shelters only the daughters of royal and noble houses, and is subject to no rules of any order, is the beautiful and brilliant Jutta von Kranichfeld. This woman loves Count Albrecht with all the force of her imperious nature, and he returns the passion in a lesser degree, until the unfortunate capture by his men of Oda, countess of Falkenstein. Oda is already loved by the count's younger brother, Siegfried; and Albrecht detains her in the castle with a view to furthering his brother's wooing, and also to wrest from his enemy, the bishop, her confiscated domains of Falkenstein. This capture is disastrous to all. Oda and the count fall in love with each other. Siegfried finds this out, and purposely gets killed in a fray. Albrecht, overcome by the strength of his enemies, is captured, and tried in the market-place of Quedlinburg. His life is saved by Jutta's intervention with the Emperor; but when in spite of this service he marries Oda, the wild jealousy of the rejected princess knows no bounds. At her instigation, the count is set upon and killed by the bishop's men. She then takes the veil for life.

In the Clouds, by «Charles Egbert Craddock» (Miss Murfree). The «clouds» rest upon the Tennessee Mountains, where the strange class of people, «the poor whites,» whom the author has immortalized in this and other works, have their homes. It is a story of mountaineering life: illicit distilling, lawlessness of youth, and retribution for sins, made impressive by a background of majestic silence. In a drunken jest, Reuben Lorey (called Mink for obvious reasons) destroys an old tumble-down mill; and the idiot boy, «Tad,» who disappears at that time, is supposed to have been drowned in consequence of this act. «Mink» is indicted for manslaughter; and on the witness stand Alethea Sayles, one of his sweethearts, who remains faithful through all his troubles, discloses the whereabouts of the «moonshiners,» a grave betrayal in that district. It is this trial and its results, Alethea's love, Mink's final escape from jail, and death by the rifle-ball of a friend, who, with the superstition of the average mountaineer, mistakes him for a «harnt» or ghost, with which the story deals. Miss Murfree's character-drawing of these people with their pathetic lives of isolation, of ignorance, and of superstition, is very strong. Interspersed are delicate word-paintings of sunsets and sunrises, those mysterious color effects of the Big Smoky Mountains; and underlying all is that conscious note of melancholy which dominates the thoughts and actions of the dwellers on the heights.

Ground Arms ('Die Waffen Nieder'), by the Baroness Bertha Félicie Sofie von Suttner. (2 vols., 1889.) This novel has been often republished since its appearance, and rendered into nearly all the European languages. The English translation was made in 1892 by F. Holmes, at the request of the committee of the «International Arbitration and Peace Association» — under the title 'Lay Down Your Arms.'

The story is told in the form of a journal kept by a German noblewoman,

whose life covered the period of Germany's recent wars. This lady relates the emotional and spiritual life of a woman during that terrible experience, in such a way as to make her story an appeal for the cessation of war. Having lost her young husband in the war with Italy, she has lived only for her son and her grief. In her maturity she meets and marries Friedrich von Tilling, an Austrian officer, who, after years of close companionship, is forced to leave her and her unborn child, at the new call to arms. The Schleswig-Holstein difficulty, the Austro-Prussian war, and finally the war with France, tear the family apart. The wife endures the fear of her husband's death, the actual suffering of sympathy with his wound, the horrors of plague, famine, and the sickening sights of a besieged city; and at last, when Von Tilling has retired from active service, and is with her in Paris for the winter, the blind hatred of the French towards their conquerors overtakes their new dream of happiness. The Austrian is seized and shot as a Prussian spy. Not only has the author presented a convincing picture of the untold suffering, the far-reaching loss and retrogression involved in war, but she shows the pitiful inadequacy of the causes of war. Many a German woman recognizes in Martha Tilling's tragical journal the unwritten record of her own pain and despair.

Richard Cable, by S. Baring-Gould. (1888.) Richard Cable is the keeper of a light-ship on the coast of Essex, England. He is a widower, and father of a family of seven children, all girls. During a storm Josephine Cornellis, a young lady of the neighborhood, whose home is not particularly happy, is blown out to the light-ship in a small boat, and rescued by Cable.

Richard, being a moralist, gives advice to Josephine, who loses her heart to him. Events so shape themselves that she places herself under his guidance, and the two are married; but almost immediately Richard finds himself in a false position, owing to the fact that he is not accustomed to the usages of society, and Josephine too feels mortified by her husband's mistakes. A separation takes place, Richard sailing round the coast to Cornwall, and taking his mother, the children, and all his belongings. Josephine repents; and as she cannot raise him to her sphere, decides to adapt herself to his. She goes into service as a lady's-maid. More complications ensue, and Richard, who has become a prosperous cattle-dealer, appears opportunely and takes her away from her situation. While he still hates her, he desires to provide for her. This she will not allow; but is anxious to regain his love, and continues to earn her living and endeavor to retrieve her great mistake. Eventually, at his own request, they are re-married.

There are several other interesting characters necessary to the working out of a plot somewhat complicated in minor details, but the burden of the story is concerning ill-assorted marriages and ensuing complications,—hardness of heart pride, malice, and all uncharitableness.

Green Carnation, The, by Robert M. Hitchins, is a satire on the extreme æsthetic movement in England, as illustrated in the lives of pale, exquisite youths of rank, with gilt hair, Burne-Jones features, and eyes of blue. Of this type is the hero, Lord Reginald Hastings, «impure and subtle,» «too modern to be reticent,» a boy blasé at twenty-five, living a life of exquisite sensuousness, fearing nothing so much as the philistinism of virtue, loving nothing so much as original vice. His dearest friend is Esmé Amarinth, who is most brilliantly epigrammatic when intoxicated, and who dreads nothing so much as being found dead sober at improper times.

A mutual friend, Mrs. Windsor, belonging to the «green carnation» set, strives to bring about a marriage between her wealthy and beautiful cousin, Lady Locke, and Lord Reggie. For this purpose she asks them with Esmé Amarinth to spend a week at her country-house. Lady Locke is, however, of too wholesome a nature to marry a man whose badge «is the arsenic flower of an exquisite life.» She refuses him, and at the same time gives her opinion of him and of his artificial cult.

«Lord Reggie's face was scarlet. 'You talk very much like ordinary people,' he said, a little rude in his hurt self-love. 'I am ordinary,' she said. 'I am so glad of it. I think that after this week I shall try to be even more ordinary than I am.'» So does the silly

artificiality of a certain clique receive its castigation.

Robbery Under Arms, by «Rolf Boldrewood.» (1888.) This story of life and adventure in the bush and in the gold-fields of Australia gives a most vivid picture of bush life; and purports to be the history of the Marston family of reprobates, told in a straightforward, unaffected style by Dick Marston while he is awaiting execution in jail at Sydney. It shows how the boys, led on by their father, became first cattle robbers, then bank robbers, and regular bush-whackers. There are encounters of travelers with the police, holding up of stage-coaches, storming of houses, and many other thrilling adventures. The reader is given an excellent picture of the gold-diggings and every feature of colonial bush life and scenery.

There is no regular plot. Most of the robber gang are killed in one way or another; but the book ends happily, for the hero is reprieved, and marries the girl who has been true to him in spite of all his misdeeds, and who has continually urged him to lead a better life. The adventures of the Marston family under the leadership of Captain Starlight rival those of Jack Sheppard or Dick Turpin, with the advantage to the reader that they bring on the scene a new country, with a new people, new conditions of life, and new customs.

Learned Women ('Les Femmes Savantes'), a comedy by Jean Baptiste Poquelin, universally known as Molière, was first acted in 1672, when the author, although then in the last stages of consumption, played a leading part. One of the brilliant social satires, in which the great realist dared point out the faults and follies of contemporary society, it ridicules the pedantry and affectation of learning then fashionable among court ladies. Chrysale, an honest bourgeois, loving quiet and comfort, is kept in continual turmoil by his wife Philaminte — who affects a love of learning and refuses to keep even a kitchen maid who speaks incorrectly — and by her disciple, his foolish old sister Belise, who fancies every man she sees secretly in love with her. Chrysale and Philaminte have two daughters, — Armande, a pedant like her mother, who scorns marriage and rebuffs her lover Clitandre; and Henriette, honest and simple, who when Clitandre transfers his love to her, accepts it in spite of her sister's jealous sneers. Chrysale prefers Clitandre as son-in-law, but is too hen-pecked to resist his wife's will until spurred by the scorn of his brother Ariste. The plot is too complicated to be reproduced, and the strength of the play lies in its character-drawing. The wit with which Molière heaps scorn upon ill-founded pretension to learning, and his powerful exposition of vanity and self-love, have kept the play popular in France for over two hundred years.

Manon Lescaut, by L'Abbé Provost. This masterpiece was first published in Amsterdam in 1753, when its author was in exile. When but seventeen years old, the Chevalier Des Grieux, who is studying for holy orders, meets Manon Lescaut at an inn. She tells him she is being carried to a convent against her will. They elope; but Des Grieux's happiness is of short duration. A rich neighbor informs his parents of his whereabouts, and his father takes him home. Convinced of Manon's complicity in this, he resumes his studies. At the end of eighteen months, Manon, then sixteen years old, seeks him out, and they again elope.

When all their money is spent, he resorts to gambling, and she to the life of a courtesan. At this time, a wealthy prince offers to marry her; but pulling Des Grieux into the room, and giving the prince a mirror, she says: «This is the man I love. Look in the glass, and tell me if you think it likely that I shall give him up for you.»

Soon after, they are both imprisoned. Des Grieux escapes, killing a man in so doing, and then assists Manon to escape. Dazzled by the offers of the son of her former lover, she leaves Des Grieux again. He finds his way to her, and is about to decamp with her and the riches which her last lover has showered upon her, when they are again arrested. By his father's influence he is released, but Manon is sent to America, and he goes with her on the same ship, which lands them in Louisiana. They are supposed by the Governor to be man and wife, and are treated as such. Des Grieux is about to marry Manon, and tells the Governor the truth of their relations; but Synnelet, the Governor's nephew, falls in love with Manon, and the Governor

forbids the banns. Des Grieux and Synnelet fight, and the latter is wounded. The lovers try to make their way to the English settlements, but Manon dies, and Des Grieux buries her in the woods and lies down on her grave to die. He is found, accused of her murder, but acquitted, and returns to France to find his father dead.

It is difficult to give any idea of the charm with which the author has enveloped these characters, and the censors of the book allege that in this very charm lies its insidiousness. It is a classic, and has served as model for many other books; some writers claiming that the authors of 'Paul and Virginia,' 'Atala,' and 'Carmen,' have but clothed Des Grieux and Manon in other garments.

Return of the Native, The, by Thomas Hardy, was published in 1878, being his sixth novel. The scene is laid in Southern England, in the author's «Wessex country,» the district of which he has made an ideal map for the latest edition of his works. The hero of the book, the «Native,» is Clym Yeobright, formerly a jeweler in Paris, but now returned to the village of his birth, on Egdon Heath. The giving up of his trade is due to his desire to lead a broader, more unselfish life. He plans to open a school in the village, and to educate and uplift the rustics about him. His Quixotic schemes of helpfulness are upset, however, by his falling in love with Eustacia Vye, a beautiful, passionate, discontented woman, «the raw material of a divinity.» His marriage with her is the beginning of a troubled life, severed far enough from his ideals. Her self-sought death by drowning leaves him free to begin again his cherished career of usefulness. As an open-air preacher he seeks an outlet for his philanthropic spirit. The story of Yeobright and Eustacia is not the exclusive interest of the book. Many rustic characters, drawn as only Hardy can draw them, lend to it a delightful rural flavor which relieves the gloom of its tragic incidents.

Rambles and Studies in Greece, by J. P. Mahaffy. A record of what was seen, felt, and thought in two journeys to Greece, by a man trained in classic knowledge and feeling. By many critics it has been preferred to the author's 'Social Life in Greece.' The titles of some of the chapters, 'First Impressions of the Coast,' 'Athens and Attica,' 'Excursions in Attica,' 'From Athens to Thebes,' 'Chæronea,' 'Delphi,' 'Olympia and its Games,' 'Arcadia,' 'Corinth,' 'Mycenæ,' 'Greek Music and Painting,' etc., show something of the scope of the volume. From his study of the ancient Greek literature, Professor Mahaffy had reached the conclusion that it greatly idealized the old Greeks. In his 'Social Life in Greece' he described them as he thought they actually were; and this description very nearly agrees, he says, with what he found in modern Greece. He judges that the modern Greeks—like the ancients as he sees them—are not a passionate race, and have great reasonableness, needing but the opportunity to outstrip many of their contemporaries in politics and science. The volume reveals the acute observer whose reasoning is based on special knowledge.

Malay Archipelago, The, by Alfred Russell Wallace, (1869,) is divided into five sections, each of which treats of a naturalist's travels and observations in one of the groups of the Malay Archipelago. The sections are named: 'The Indo-Malay Islands,' 'The Timor Group,' 'Celebes,' 'The Moluccan Group,' and 'The Papuan Group.' The author traveled more than fourteen thousand miles within the Archipelago, making sixty or seventy separate journeys, and collecting over 125,000 specimens of natural history, covering about eight thousand species.

The records of these journeys, which are arranged with reference to material collected, instead of to chronology, are delightful. Besides the valuable scientific notes, there are most interesting accounts of the islanders and the dwellers on the neighboring mainland, their manners and customs. The style is felicitous, making a scientific treatise as fascinating to read as a story.

Prince Henry of Portugal, Surnamed The Navigator, The Life of, and its Results; Comprising the Discovery, within One Century, of Half the World. From Authentic Contemporary Documents. By Richard Henry Major. (1868.) The remarkable story of a half-English son of «the greatest king that ever sat on the throne of Portugal» by his mother, Queen Philippa; a grandson of «old John of Gaunt, time-honored

Lancaster»; nephew of Henry IV. of England; and great-grandson of Edward III. His father, King João or John, who formed a close English connection by marrying Philippa of Lancaster, was the first king of the house of Aviz, under which Portugal, for two hundred years, rose to its highest prosperity and power. The career of Portugal in exploration and discovery, due to the genius and devotion of Prince Henry, Mr. Major characterizes as «a phenomenon without example in the world's history, resulting from the thought and perseverance of one man.» We see, he says, «the small population of a narrow strip of the Spanish peninsula [Portugal], limited both in means and men, become, in an incredibly short space of time, a mighty maritime nation, not only conquering the islands and western coasts of Africa, and rounding its southern cape, but creating empires and founding capitol cities at a distance of two thousand leagues from their own homesteads»; and such results «were the effects of the patience, wisdom, intellectual labor, and example of one man, backed by the pluck of a race of sailors, who, when we consider the means at their disposal, have been unsurpassed as adventurers in any country or in any age.» It was these brave men, many years before Columbus, who «first penetrated the Sea of Darkness, as the Arabs called the Atlantic beyond the Canaries»; and they did this in the employment and under the inspiration of Prince Henry, whose «courageous conception and unflinching zeal during forty long years of limited success» prepared the way for complete success after his death.

Born March 4, 1394, Prince Henry had become one of the first soldiers of his age when, in 1420, he refused offers of military command, and undertook to direct, at Sagres (the extreme point of land of Europe looking southwest into the Atlantic Sea of Darkness), plans of exploration of the unknown seas of the world lying to the west and south. His idea was to overcome the difficulties of the worst part of that immense world of storms, that lying west of Africa, and thereby get round Africa to the south and sail to India, and China, and the isles beyond India. Every year he sent out two or three caravels; but his great thought and indomitable perseverance had yielded only «twelve years of costly failure and disheartening ridicule,» when, in 1431, the first great success was achieved by Gil Eannes, that of sailing beyond Cape Boyador. Prince Henry made his seat at Sagres, one of the most desolate spots in the world, a school of navigation, a resort for explorers and navigators. His contemporary Azurara says of him: «Stout of heart and keen of intellect, he was extraordinarily ambitious of achieving great deeds. His self-discipline was unsurpassed: all his days were spent in hard work, and often he passed the night without sleep; so that by dint of unflagging industry he conquered what seemed to be impossibilities to other men. His household formed a training-school for the young nobility of the country. Foreigners of renown found a welcome in his house, and none left it without proof of his generosity.» To more perfectly devote himself to his great task, he never married, but took for his bride «Knowledge of the Earth.» Mr. Major says of what he accomplished, although death suspended his immediate labors, Nov. 13th, 1460: —

«Within the small compass of a single century from the rounding of Cape Boyador, more than one-half of the world was opened up to man's knowledge, and brought within his reach, by an unbroken chain of discovery which originated in the genius and efforts of one man, whose name is all but unknown. The coasts of Africa visited; the Cape of Good Hope rounded; the sea way to India, China, and the Moluccas, laid open; the globe circumnavigated, and Australia discovered: such were the stupendous results of a great thought and of indomitable perseverance, in spite of twelve years of costly failure and disheartening ridicule.» How Prince Henry has not been known; how also his work led to an independent discovery of America, and gave Brazil to Portugal; how also it led to the discovery of Australia, — Mr. Major fully explains. The story of the honors belonging to him is of fascinating interest. Mr. Major sums up the matter in these words: —

«It must be borne in mind that the ardor not only of his own sailors, but of surrounding nations, owed its impulse to this pertinacity of purpose in him. True it is that the great majority of

these vast results were effected after his death; yet is it true that if, from the pinnacle of our present knowledge, we mark on the world of waters those bright tracks which have led to the discovery of mighty continents, we shall find them all lead back to that same inhospitable point of Sagres, and to the motive which gave it a royal inhabitant.»

Masterman Ready; OR, THE WRECK OF THE PACIFIC, by Captain Marryat. This book was written with a double motive: to amuse the author's children, and to correct various errors which he found in a work of a similar nature, 'The Swiss Family Robinson.'

Mr. Seagrave and his family, returning to their Australian home after a visit to England, are shipwrecked on an uninhabited island with their black servant Juno, and Masterman Ready, an old sailor. As they see no signs of immediate relief, they build a house and make themselves comfortable. They cultivate and explore the island, finding many animals of which they make use, and build a strong stockade around the house in order to be fortified in case of attack. It is not long before they are glad to avail themselves of its protection against a band of cannibals from a neighboring island. They beat off the savages again and again, but are kept in a close state of siege until their water gives out. Ready, attempting to procure some from an unprotected part of the inclosure, is severely wounded by a savage who has managed to steal upon him unawares. Another and more determined attack is made, which seems certain of success, when the booming of cannon is heard and round shot come plowing through the ranks of the terrified savages, who now think of nothing but safety. The shots come from a schooner commanded by Captain Osborn, the former master of the Pacific, who has come to rescue the Seagraves. Ready dies of his wounds and is buried on the island, and the survivors are carried in safety to Australia. The story is told in an interesting and entertaining manner, and is enlivened throughout by the many amusing experiences of Tommy Seagrave, the scapegrace of the family. The descriptions of the ingenious contrivances of the castaways are accurately given and form an interesting feature of the book. (1842.)

Mirror for Magistrates, The. This once popular work, the first part of which was published in 1555, and the last in 1620, was the result of the labors of at least sixteen persons, the youngest of whom was not born when the oldest died. It probably owed its inception to George Ferrers, who was Master of the King's Revels at the close of the reign of Henry the Eighth; and he associated with himself William Baldwin. Richard Niccols is responsible for the book in its final state; and in the interim, it was contributed to by Thomas Newton, John Higgins, Thomas Blennerhasset, Thomas Chaloner, Thomas Sackville, Master Cavyll, Thomas Phaer, John Skelton, John Dolman, Francis Segar, Francis Wingley, Thomas Churchyard, and Michael Drayton. It is a «true Chronicle Historie of the untimely falles of such unfortunate princes and men of note, as have happened since the first entrance of Brute into this Iland, until this our latter age.» It was patterned after Lydgate's 'Fall of Princes,' a version of Boccaccio's poems on the calamities of illustrious men, which had been very popular in England. The stories are told in rhyme, each author taking upon himself the character of the «miserable person» represented, and speaking in the first person. The first one told by Ferrers is that of Robert Tresilian, Chief Justice of England, «and of other which suffered with him, therby to warne all of his autority and profession to take heede of wrong judgments, and misconstruing of laws, which rightfully brought them to a miserable ende.» This book is of little value to-day except to collectors; but it was the intention of its authors to make of it a great national epic, the work of many hands.

English Language, History of the, T. R. Lounsbury, 1879. This brief manual is a model of what a manual should be. It states in a broad and clear manner the important facts in the growth of the language, as considered apart from literature, and explains its history with delightful, easy-going common-sense. It dwells upon the all-important truth that language is the natural, inevitable expression of a nation's life, and not a brightly dyed shuttlecock for the battledores of grammarians to knock hither and yon. And it shows that the growth of any tongue

can be explained only by the voice of Philosophy as well as that of History, since this growth incarnates one broad phase of evolution. «No speech can do more,» says Prof. Lounsbury, «than express the ideas of those who employ it at the time. It cannot live upon its past meanings, or upon the past conceptions of great men which have been recorded in it, any more than the race which uses it can live upon its past glory, or its past achievements. Proud therefore as we may now well be of our tongue, we may rest assured that if it ever attains to universal sovereignty, it will do so only because the ideas of the men who speak it are fit to become the ruling ideas of the world, and the men themselves are strong enough to carry them over the world; and that, in the last analysis, depends, like everything else, upon the development of the individual,—depends not upon the territory we buy or steal, not upon the gold we mine or the grain we grow, but upon the men we produce. If we fail there, no national greatness, however splendid to outward view, can be anything but temporary and illusory; and when once national greatness disappears, no past achievements in literature, however glorious, will perpetuate our language as a living speech, though they may help for a time to retard its decay.» This extract will serve to show Professor Lounsbury's point of view, and the healthfulness of his treatment of an ever-delightful subject.

Letters to Dead Authors, by Andrew Lang (1886), are little essays in criticism, addressed in a spirit of gentle humor to the «dear, dead women» and men of whom they treat. The ninth, to Master Isaak Walton, begins: «Father Isaak—When I would be quiet and go angling, it is my custom to carry in my wallet thy pretty book, 'The Compleat Angler.' Here, methinks, if I find not trout I shall find content.» The letter to Theocritus is heavy with the scent of roses and dew-drenched violets. The author's pagan sympathies lead him to inquire—«In the House of Hades, Theocritus, doth there dwell aught that is fair? and can the low light on the fields of Asphodel make thee forget thy Sicily? Does the poet remember Nycheia with her April eyes?» To Thackeray he says: «And whenever you speak in earnest, how magical, how rare, how lonely in our literature is the beauty of your sentences!» And to Dumas: «Than yours there has been no greater nor more kindly and beneficent force in modern letters.» Each letter gives the serene compliments of the author to the author on what was really best in his work. Each letter is gay and unassuming, but under the nonchalance is the fine essence of criticism. An odor as of delicate wine pervades the volume, the fragrance of an oblation to the great Dead, by a lover of their work.

Mæviad, The, and **The Baviad,** by William Gifford. It was through these two satires that the author, who later was the first editor of the Quarterly Review, first became known. 'The Baviad,' which first appeared in 1792, is an attack on a band of English writers living in Florence, Italy, among them being Mrs. Piozzi, Mr. Greathead, Mr. Murray, Mr. Parsons, and others, who had formed themselves into a kind of mutual admiration society. It is an imitation of the first satire of Perseus, and in it the author not only attacks the «Della Cruscans» but all who sympathize with them: «Boswell, of a song and supper vain.» «Colman's flippant trash,» «Morton's catch-word,» and «Holcroft's Shug-lane cant,» receive his attention; while the satire ends with the line, «the hoarse croak of Kemble's foggy throat.» The 'Mæviad,' which appeared in 1795, is an imitation of the tenth satire of Horace, and was called forth, the author says, «by the reappearance of some of the scattered enemy.» He also avails himself of the opportunity briefly to notice «the present wretched state of dramatic poetry.» It was generally considered that the author was engaged in a task of breaking butterflies on wheels, but he says, «There was a time (when 'The Baviad' first appeared) that these butterflies were eagles and their obscure and desultory flights the object of universal envy and admiration.»

Records of a Girlhood, by Frances Anne Kemble. (1879.) This work gives the history of the life of a great actress, member of a family of genius, from her birth up to the time of her marriage (1809-34). Her incorrigible childhood, her school-days in France,

her first visit to the theatre, her early efforts at authorship, her distaste for the stage, her first appearance on it, her successes there, the books she has been reading, her first visit to America, her comments on American life, which, to her, is so primitive as to seem barbarous,—all this is duly set forth. Among those of whom she relates memorable recollections or anecdotes are Lord Melbourne, Rossini, Weber, Fanny Elssler, Sir Walter Scott, Talma, Miss Mitford, Theodore Hook, Arthur Hallam, John Sterling, Malibran, Queen Victoria, George Stephenson, Lord John Russell, Edmund Kean, Chancellor Kent, Edward Everett, Charles Sumner, and a hundred other personages of equal fame. She knew everybody who was worth knowing, was petted and spoiled by the highest society, and reigned as an uncrowned queen in whatever circle she delighted by her presence. She declares it to be her belief that her natural vocation was for opera-dancing; and says that she ought to have been handsome, and should have been so, had she not been disfigured by an attack of small-pox at the age of sixteen, whose effects never wholly disappeared.

The book is brightly written, is full of well-bred gossip, and always entertaining. Mrs. Kemble's recollections of the long vanished America of the thirties are as piquant as those of Mrs. Trollope, and perhaps not more good-natured. But she offers a wholesome if bitter medicine to a too swelling national self-conceit.

Records of Later Life, by Frances Anne Kemble. (1882.) This volume resumes its author's history at the point where 'Records of a Girlhood' leaves it—namely, at her marriage with Mr. Pierce Butler in 1834; and ends with her return to America in 1848, and her success in earning by public readings a home at Lenox, Massachusetts. With the exception of two visits to Europe, the first two-thirds of the book are given to her life in America; the last third, to her stay in Europe (1845–48). The record begins by describing some of the points at which her English ideas disagree with American ones. It is full of amusing comments on our life,—its crudeness, unhealthiness, lack of leisure, and extravagance, and the discomforts of travel. She speaks with evident pleasure of her American friends, sets down many observations and plans for the abolition of slavery, as she studies it on her husband's plantation in Georgia, and makes, in short, a vivid picture of American social life in the first half of the century. She gives specific studies of Philadelphia, Niagara Falls, Rockaway Beach, Newport, Boston, Lenox, Baltimore, and Charleston. Though she has faith in American institutions, she is not without intelligent misgivings: "The predominance of spirit over matter indicates itself strikingly across the Atlantic, where, in the lowest strata of society, the native American rowdy, with a face as pure in outline as an ancient Greek coin, and hands and feet as fine as those of a Norman noble, strikes one dumb with the aspect of a countenance whose vile, ignoble hardness can triumph over such refinement of line and delicacy of proportion. A human soul has a wonderful supremacy over the matter which it informs. The American is a whole nation, with well-made, regular noses; from which circumstance (and a few others), I believe in their future superiority over all other nations. But the *lowness* their faces are capable of 'flogs Europe.'" Her strictures on the English aristocracy, and middle and lower classes, are equally severe. In the last third of the book are described her return to the stage and her appearance as a public reader in England, in 1847. In 1841 she was on the Continent, and in 1846 in Italy. Most of this history is told in the form of letters written at the time, wherein her literary opinions and speculations on life and philosophy are freely expressed. Her anecdotes of Dr. Channing, Grisi, Lord and Lady Lansdowne, Sydney Smith, Lady Holland, Rogers, Wordsworth, Mrs. Somerville, Follen, Taglioni, Liszt, Mendelssohn, Fanny Elssler, Mrs. Grote, Jenny Lind, Moore, Macaulay, Dickens, Dr. Arnold, Bunsen, Thackeray, etc., are always entertaining and often most illuminating.

Philistines, The, by Arlo Bates, a story of fashionable Boston society, takes its title from Matthew Arnold's name for the rich and self-satisfied classes of the community, to whom money, and the good of life expressible in money, are all. Arthur Fenton, a

painter of great promise, gives up original work to paint the portraits of rich men, and marries the niece of Boston's greatest art patron, a high-minded but somewhat narrow girl, with whom he is totally out of sympathy. The story traces his gradual deterioration; and his outlook on life becomes more and more worldly. In short, the motive of the book is the illustration of that dry-rot of character which is certain to seize on its victim when wealth, or ease, or any external good, is made the end of existence. It shows the remorselessness of nature in insisting on her penalties when her laws of development are disregarded. Yet the story never degenerates into an argument, nor is it loaded with a moral. Several of the personages have epigrammatic tendencies, which make their society entertaining. «People who mean well are always worse than those who don't mean anything.» «He was one of those men who have the power of making their disapproval felt, from the simple fact that they feel it so strongly themselves.» «Modern business is simply the art of transposing one's debts.» «A broad man is one who can appreciate his own wife.» «A woman may believe that she herself has accomplished the impossible, but she knows no one of her sisters has.» «Conventionality is the consensus of the taste of mankind.» «The object of life is to endure life, as the object of time is to kill time.» Society matrons, maids, and men, are delineated with the sure touch of one who knows them; and receptions, Browning Clubs, art committees, business schemes, and politics, form a lively background for the story.

Modern Instance, A, by William D. Howells. (1881.) The scene of the story is first laid in a country town in Maine, where Bartley Hubbard, a vain, selfish, unprincipled young man, is editing the local paper. He marries Marcia Gaylord, a handsome, passionate, inexperienced young country girl, and takes her to Boston, where he continues his journalistic career. As time goes on, the incompatibility of the young couple becomes manifest; Marcia's extreme jealousy, and Bartley's selfishness and dissipation, causing much unhappiness and contention. The climax is finally reached, when, after a passionate scene, Bartley leaves his wife and child, and is not heard from again for the space of two years. His next appearance is in an Indiana law-court, where he is endeavoring to procure a divorce from Marcia; but his attempt is frustrated through the intervention of her father, Judge Gaylord, who goes to the Western town and succeeds in obtaining a decree in his daughter's favor. At the end of the story Bartley is shot and killed in a Western brawl, and Marcia is left with her child, dragging out her existence in her native town. Ben Halleck, who is in love with Marcia, figures prominently throughout the book, and the reader is left with the impression that their marriage eventually takes place. If the novel can hardly be called agreeable, it proves Mr. Howells has penetrated very deeply into certain unattractive but characteristic phases of contemporary American life; and the story is told with brilliancy and vigor.

Morgesons, The, Elizabeth Barstow Stoddard's first novel. (1862.) The plot is concerned with the fortunes of the Morgeson family, long resident in a sea-coast town in New England. Two members of it, Cassandra, by whom the story is told, and her sister Veronica, are girls of strange, unconventional nature, wholly undisciplined, who live out their restless lives against the background of a narrow New England household, composed of a gentle, fading mother, a father wholly absorbed in business and affairs, and a dominant female servant, Temperance. When Cassandra returns home from boarding-school, she finds Veronica grown into a pale, reticent girl, with unearthly little ways. Veronica's own love-story begins when she meets Ben Somers, a friend of her sister. Both girls are born to tragedy, through their passionate, irreconcilable temperament; and the story follows their lives with a strange, detached impartiality, which holds the interest of the reader more closely than any visible advocacy of the cause of either heroine could do. 'The Morgesons' is rich in delineation of unusual aspects of character, in a grim New England humor, in those pictures of the sea that are never absent from Mrs. Stoddard's novels. Suffusing the book is a bleak atmosphere of what might be called passionate mentality, bracing, but calling for a sober power of resistance in the reader.

Red Badge of Courage, The, by Stephen Crane, was published in 1895. It attracted a great deal of attention both in England and America, by reason of the nature of the subject, and of the author's extreme youth. It is a study of a man's feeling in battle, written by one who was never in a battle, but who seeks to give color to his story by lurid language. Henry Fleming, an unsophisticated country boy, enthusiastic to serve his country, enlists at the beginning of the Civil War. Young, raw, intense, he longs to show his patriotism, to prove himself a hero. When the book opens he is fretting for an opportunity, his regiment apparently being nowhere near a scene of action. His mental states are described as he waits and chafes; the calculations as to what it would all be like when it did come, the swagger to keep up the spirits, the resentments of the possible superiority of his companions, the hot frenzy to be in the thick of it with the intolerable delays over, and sore doubts of courage. Suddenly, pell-mell, the boy is thrown into battle, gets frightened to death in the thick of it, and runs; after the fun is over, crawls back to his regiment fairly vicious with unbearable shame. The heroic visions fade; but the boy makes one step towards manhood through his wholesome lesson. In his next battle courage links itself to him like a brother-in-arms. He tests and is tested, goes into the thick of the fight like a howling demon, goes indeed to hell, and comes back again, steadied and quiet. The book closes on his new and manly serenity.

«He had rid himself of the red sickness of battle. The sultry nightmare was in the past. He had been an animal, blistered and sweating in the heat and pain of war. He now turned with a lover's thirst to images of tranquil skies.»

Moths, by Louise de la Ramée («Ouida»). (1880.) This novel depicts the corruption (springing from idleness and luxury) of modern European society, especially of the women of rank, who are compared to moths «fretting a garment.» The first chapter presents such a woman, Lady Dolly, a fashionable butterfly with an ignoble nature. Her daughter by a first marriage, Vera, joins her at Trouville. The girl has been brought up by a worthy English duchess, who has instilled into her mind the noblest traditions of aristocracy, and has developed a character unworldly, high-spirited, and idealistic. The plot turns on her tragic conflict with a false and base social order. Like Ouida's other novels of high life, it unites realism with romance, or with a kind of sumptuous exaggeration of the qualities and attributes of aristocracy, which, to the average reader, is full of fascination.

Moby-Dick, by Herman Melville, is the name by which a certain huge and particularly ferocious whale was known. This whale has been attacked many times, and has fought valiantly. Captain Ahab, of the whaler Pequod, has lost a leg in a conflict with this monster, and has vowed to kill him. The story tells how the captain kept his vow; and it serves not only for the relation of some exciting adventures in the pursuit of whales, but as a complete text-book of the whaling industry. Every species of whale is described, with its habits, temperament, and commercial value. Every item in the process of whale capture and preparation for the market is minutely described. Besides all this, the characters of the owners, officers, and crew of the whaling ship are drawn with truth and vigor; and there is a good sketch of a New Bedford sailors' boarding-house.

The scene is laid first at New Bedford and Nantucket, and afterwards on those portions of the ocean frequented by whaling vessels, and the time is the year 1775. Probably no more thrilling description of a whale hunt has been written than that of the three days' conflict with Moby-Dick, with which the story closes, and in which the whale is killed, though not until he has demolished the boats and sunk the ship. 'Moby-Dick' is of increasing value in literature from the fact that it is a most comprehensive hand-book of the whaling industry at a time when individual courage and skill were prime factors, when the whale had to be approached in small boats to within almost touching distance, and before bomb-lances, steam, and other modern improvements had reduced whaling to the dead-level of a mere «business.» (It was published in 1851.) It contains also the best rendering into words of the true seaman's feeling about the ocean as his home which has ever been written.

Magnalia Christi Americana, by Cotton Mather. This 'Ecclesiastical History of New England, from 1620 to 1628,' treats more extensively of the early history of the country than its title seems to indicate, unless it is borne in mind that at this time the Church and State were so closely connected that the history of one must necessarily be that of the other. It was first published in London, in 1702, and is a standard work with American historians. It is divided into seven books: the first treating of the early discoveries of America and the voyage to New England; the second is 'Lives of the Governors'; the third, 'Lives of many Reverend, Learned, and Holy Divines'; the fourth, 'Of Harvard University'; the fifth, 'The Faith and the Order in the Church of New England'; the sixth, 'Discoveries and Demonstrations of the Divine Providence in Remarkable Mercies and Judgments on Many Particular Persons'; the seventh, 'Disturbances Given to the Churches of New England.' In the sixth book, the author gives accounts of the wonders of the invisible world, of worthy people succored when in dire distress, of the sad ending of many wicked ones, and of the cases of witchcraft at Salem and other places. Of the last he says: «I will content myself with the transcribing of a most unexceptionable account thereof, written by Mr. John Hales.»

The situation and character of the author afforded him the most favorable opportunities to secure the documents necessary for his undertaking, and the large portion of it devoted to biography gives the reader a very faithful view of the leading characters of the times.

Mogul Emperors of Hindustan, The, A. D. 1398—A. D. 1707. By Edward S. Holden. (1895.) A volume of biographical sketches;—of Tamerlane, or Timur, whose conquest of India in 1398 founded at Delhi the Mogul empire of Baber, sixth in descent from Timur, who was emperor from 1526 to 1529; of his unimportant son and successor Humayun, 1530–56; of Akbar the Great, 1556–1605, a contemporary of Queen Elizabeth and of Shakespeare; of Jahangir, 1605–27, «a contribution towards a natural history of tyrants»; of Nur-Mahal (the Light of the Palace) Empress of Hindustan, 1611–27; of Shah Jahan, 1628–58; and of Aurangzeb, 1658–1707. There is an additional chapter of the foremost historical and literary value by Sir W. W. Hunter, on «The Ruin of Aurangzeb; or, The History of a Reaction,» and a sketch of the conquests of India from that by Alexander the Great, 327 B. C., to that of Baber, who was in reality the second founder of the Mogul empire at Delhi. The purpose of Mr. Holden, suggested by his possession of a series of very interesting portraits, which he reproduces, was that of giving a sketch of personages only, not a history, and to some extent of the ideas and literature which represent them. Both Baber and Akbar were men of intellectual distinction and of noble character. The empire under Akbar will bear close comparison, Mr. Holden justly says, with the States of Europe at the same epoch. Baber wrote 'Memoirs,' which show high ideals of culture held by the chief men of his time. Akbar brought about an intermixture of races and religions which caused great freedom and liberality in culture of every kind. Every famous book known to him was in Akbar's library, and as early as 1578 he had set the example of a parliament of religions in which Sufis, Sunnis, and Shiahs, of his own faith, with Brahmans, Buddhists, Zoroastrians, Christians, and Jews, amicably reasoned together as men and brethren; while he for himself gathered from all of them a simple faith, theistic and humane, in place of the Islamism of his race.

Annals of Rural Bengal (1868, 5th ed. 1872), and its sequel **Orissa** (2 vols., 1872), by Sir William Wilson Hunter. In these volumes one of the most admirable civilians that England ever sent to India displays his finest qualities: not alone his immense scholarship and his literary charm, but his practical ability, his broad humanity and interest in the «dim common populations sunk in labor and pain,» and his sympathy with religious aspiration. The first volume is a series of essays on the life of the peasant cultivator in Bengal after the English ascendency: his troubles over the land, the currency, the courts, the village and general governments, the religious customs, and the other institutions, all bearing directly on his prosperity. A valuable chapter is on

the rebellion of the Santal tribes and its causes. It is interesting to know that he ranks Warren Hastings very high as a sagacious and disinterested statesman, and says that no other name is so cherished by the masses in India as their benefactor. 'Orissa' is a detailed account of all elements of life and of history in a selected Indian province; a study in small of what the government has to do, not on great theatrical occasions but as the beneficial routine of its daily work. Incidentally, it contains the best account anywhere to be found of the pilgrimages of «Juggernaut» (Jaganath); and an excellent summary of the origins of Indian history and religions.

Marius, the Epicurean, a philosophical romance by Walter Pater, and his first important work, was published in 1885. The book has but a shadowy plot. It is, as the sub-title declares, a record of the hero's «sensations and ideas,» a history of a spiritual journey. Marius is a young Roman noble, of the time of Marcus Aurelius. Like the philosophic emperor himself, he is the embodiment of the finer forces of his day; his temperament being at once a repository of the true Roman greatness of the past, and a prophecy of the Christian disposition of the New Rome. He seeks satisfaction for the needs of his soul in philosophy, the finer sort of epicureanism, that teaches him to enjoy what this world has to offer, but to enjoy with a certain aloofness of spirit, a kind of divine indifference. In his earliest manhood he goes to Rome, meets there the philosophic emperor, mingles in the highly colored life of the time, studies, observes, reflects. His closest friend is Cornelius of the imperial guard, a Christian who loves Marius as one in spirit a brother Christian. Through association with Cornelius, and by the law of his own character, Marius is drawn into sympathy with the new religion; yet, as becomes one who shares the indifference of the gods, he makes no open profession: but at a critical moment he lays down his life for his friend.

'Marius, the Epicurean,' is a remarkable story of spiritual development, as well as of the strange, luxurious, decaying Rome of the second century of the Christian era. Pater has drawn this panoramic background with the accuracy of the scholar and the sympathy of the artist. «The air of the work, the atmosphere through which we see the pictures pass and succeed each other, is chill and clear, like some silver dawn of summer breaking on secular olive-gardens, cold distant hills, and cities built of ancient marbles.»

Madame Bovary, by Gustave Flaubert, appeared in 1856, when the author was thirty-five. It was his first novel, and is regarded as the book which founded the realistic school in modern French fiction,—the school of Zola and Maupassant. The novel is a powerful, unpleasant study of the steps by which a married woman descends to sin, bankruptcy, and suicide. It is fatalistic in its teaching, Flaubert's theory of life being that evil inheres in the constitution of things. Madame Bovary, a doctor's wife, has been linked to him without really loving him; he is honest, uninteresting, and adores her. Reared in a convent, her romanticism leads her to dream of a lover. She finds one, then another; spends money after the manner of a light woman; and when she has involved her husband in financial ruin, kills herself and leaves him to face a sea of troubles. The time is the first half of this century; the action takes place in provincial French towns. The merit of the novel lies in its truth in depicting the stages of this moral declension, the wonderful accuracy of detail, the subtle analysis of the passionate human heart. Technically, in point of style, it ranks with the few great productions of French fiction. It is sternly moral in the sense that it shows with unflinching touch the logic of the inevitable misery that follows the breaking of moral law. 'Madame Bovary' is the masterpiece of a great artist whose creed is pessimism.

Pastor Fido, Il, by Giovanni Battista Guarini. This pastoral drama, which was first produced in 1585, is the masterpiece of the author, and its influence can be seen in all subsequent literature of this class. It is a most highly finished work, after the style of Tasso's 'Aminta,' but lacks its simplicity and charm. It is said to be rather a picture of the author's time than of pastoral life, and that to this it owed its great popularity; it having run through forty editions during the author's life, and having been translated into almost all modern languages. The scene is laid in

Arcadia, where a young maiden is sacrificed annually to the goddess Diana. The people can be freed from this tribute only when two mortals, descendants of the gods, are united by love, and the great virtue of a faithful shepherd shall atone for the sins of an unfaithful woman. To fulfill this condition, Amarilli, who is descended from the god Pan, is betrothed to Silvio, the son of Montano, the priest of Diana, and a descendant of Hercules. Silvio's only passion is for hunting; and he flees from Amarilli, who is beloved by Mirtillo, the supposed son of Carino, who for a long time has lived away from Arcadia. Amarilli reciprocates the love of Mirtillo, but fears to acknowledge it, as falseness to her vow to Silvio would entail death. Corisca, also in love with Mirtillo, learns of it, and by a trick brings them together and denounces them. Amarilli is condemned to death; and Mirtillo, availing himself of a custom allowed, is to be sacrificed in her place, when Carino arrives, and Mirtillo is found to be the son of Montano. In his infancy he was carried away in his cradle by a flood, and had been adopted by Carino. As his name is also Silvio, it is decided that Amarilli in marrying him will not break the vow which she had made to Silvio, and by this marriage the decree of the oracle will be fulfilled.

Poe, Edgar Allan, by George E. Woodberry. (1897.) In preparing this latest biography of Poe, the author carefully reviewed all previous biographies and essays bearing upon his subject; rejecting all statements not fully authenticated. He also had recourse to recently furnished documents from the U. S. War Department, and also to personal letters from friends and relatives of Poe.

Woodberry dwells upon Poe's brilliancy, originality, and ability as a critic as well as an author. He admits Poe's inexcusable habit of passing off his own old productions as new articles, often with little or no revision, but defends him against the charge of plagiarism. In fact, he notes that Poe's lack of continuous application and absolute want of mental and moral balance alone prevent him from being the peer of the ablest authors of his time. It is the best life of Poe extant, and may be considered final.

Waverley, by Sir Walter Scott, the first of the world-famous series of romances to which it gives the title, was published in 1814. The author withheld his name at first, from doubt as to the success of the venture. The continuance of the concealment with subsequent issues followed perhaps naturally; Scott himself could give no better reason afterwards than that «such was his humor.» Although the authorship of the series was generally credited to him, it was never formally acknowledged until the avowal was extorted by his business complications in 1826. 'Waverley' is a tale of the rebellion of the Chevalier Prince Charles Edward, in Scotland in 1745. Edward Waverley, an English captain of dragoons, obtains a leave of absence from his regiment for the purposes of rest and travel. His uncle, Sir Everard, whose heir he is, gives him letters to a Scotch friend, Baron Bradwardine of Tully-Veolan, Perthshire, who is a quaint mixture of scholar and soldier, and a strong Jacobite. He has a beautiful and blooming daughter Rose. During Waverley's visit, a party of Highlanders drive off the Baron's cattle; and Waverley offers to assist in their redemption from Fergus Mac Ivor, «Vich Ian Vohr,» the chief of the clan. Waverley accompanies Fergus's messenger first to the island cave of Donald Bean Lean, the actual robber, and thence to Fergus's home, where he meets the chief himself and his brilliant and accomplished sister Flora. Waverley falls in love and offers himself to Flora, who discourages his addresses. Joining a hunting party, he is wounded by a stag and detained beyond his intended time. Meanwhile the rising of the Chevalier takes place; and Donald Bean, assuming Waverley to be a sympathizer and desiring to precipitate his action, intercepts Waverley's letters from home, and uses his seal (stolen from him at the cave) to foment a mutiny in Waverley's troop. This and his unfortunate delay have the double effect of causing Waverley to be dishonorably discharged from his regiment for desertion and treason, and of inducing him in return to join the rebellion in his indignation at this unjust treatment. He first, however, attempts to return home to justify himself; but is arrested for treason, and rescued by the Highlanders when on his way to the dungeons of Stirling Castle. He serves

at Preston Pans, where he saves and captures Colonel Talbot, who proves to be a family friend who had come north to help him. He procures Colonel Talbot's release and sends him home; after which events march rapidly. The Chevalier is defeated at Clifton, and Fergus is captured. Waverley escapes, conceals himself for a while, and later makes his way to London; where Colonel Talbot shelters him, clears his name from the false charges, and obtains his pardon, and that of Baron Bradwardine who had also joined the rebellion. Fergus is executed, and Flora retires to the Benedictine convent at Paris. Waverley wooes and marries Rose Bradwardine, and rebuilds Tully-Veolan, which had been destroyed in the campaign.

The Princess Casamassima, by Henry James, a novel of modern life, and a study in fiction of socialistic questions, was published in 1886. A motley collection of persons are brought together in it, united by their common interest in socialism. The scenes are laid for the most part in the east side of London. The majority of the characters are of the working-classes. Two, the Princess Casamassima and Lady Aurora, are women of rank and wealth. Both classes are represented in the hero, Hyacinth Robinson, the child of a certain immoral Lord Frederick, and his mistress, an ignorant Frenchwoman. Hyacinth, in whom the aristocratic nature predominates, is reared by a poor dressmaker, among forlorn east-side people. His sympathy for their condition makes him an easy prey of certain workingmen with strong socialistic tendencies. In a moment of blind enthusiasm he gives his word that he will perform, when called upon, an act which may cost him his life. About this time he meets the beautiful Princess Casamassima, separated from her husband, living in London that she may study the lower classes.

The novel has a rambling and diversified plot, concerned with other people besides the Princess and Hyacinth, clearly defined and cleverly drawn characters. A certain satirical element in the treatment of the theme imparts an atmosphere of comedy to the book, despite its tragic ending.

Palmerin de Oliva is a romance of chivalry, a feeble imitation of 'Amadis of Gaul,' which was first published in Salamanca in 1511. It has generally been considered to be of Portuguese origin; but Ticknor, in his 'History of Spanish Literature,' asserts that the author of it was a carpenter's daughter in Burgos. This is one of the books against which Cervantes inveighs as responsible for the mental condition of Don Quixote; and in the famous scene of the burning of the books of chivalry, he says: «This Oliva, let it be hewn in pieces and burnt, and let not the very ashes be left.» The hero was the grandson of a Greek emperor in Constantinople; but on account of his illegitimacy, was deserted by his mother and left on a mountain, where he was found in an osier cradle, among the olive and palm trees. He was named Palmerin de Oliva, from the place where he was found. He soon gives tokens of his high birth, and makes himself famous by his prowess against the heathen, enchanters, etc., in Germany, England, and the East. He at last reaches Constantinople, where he is recognized by his mother, and marries the daughter of the Emperor of Germany, who is the heroine of the story. A continuation by the same author, called 'The Second Book of Palmerin,' which treats of the adventures of his sons, Primaleon and Polendos, appeared later.

Palmerin of England. This is a romance of chivalry, after the style of 'Amadis of Gaul,' and in this class of literature regarded as second only to it in point of merit. This is the book, which, with 'Amadis,' Cervantes saves from the holocaust in Don Quixote, as he says, «for two reasons: first, because it is a right good book in itself; and the other, because the report is that a wise King of Portugal composed it. All the adventures of the castle of Miraguarda are excellent, and managed with great skill; the discourses are clear, observing with much propriety the judgment and decorum of the speaker.» It was long supposed to be the work of Francisco Moraes, a Portuguese, who published it in 1567 as a translation from the French. In 1807 Southey published an English translation, attributing the original to Moraes, and credited him with modesty in not claiming the authorship. It has since been found to have been the work of Leon Hurtado, and to have

been published originally in Spanish, in Toledo, in 1547. In it are recounted the exploits of the son of Don Duarde, or Edward, King of England, and Flerida, a daughter of Palmerin de Oliva; consisting of jousts in tournaments, battles with giants and Saracens, and adventures in the Castle of Miraguarda. This story is in some respects a continuation of Palmerin de Oliva.

Peter Schlemihl, by Adelbert von Chamisso. This tale, written in 1814, has attained world-wide fame. The theme is the old popular superstition that the Devil can take a man's shadow without being able to control the man himself. The setting, however, is modern, and the extravagant plot is developed with straightforward simplicity. Peter Schlemihl, being in reduced circumstances, encounters a mysterious gray man, to whom he surrenders his shadow in return for Fortunatus's purse. His boundless wealth, however, brings him little satisfaction, as people regard his shadowless estate with aversion and horror. He is constrained to shun even the moonlight, and passes most of his time in forced seclusion. Finally his unpopularity drives him from the town, and he takes up his residence in a remote spot. Here, by means of the greatest caution, his secret remains for a time unguessed; and on account of his wealth and liberality he is regarded as a nobleman. He finds his greatest satisfaction in the society of the innocent and affectionate Mina, a forester's daughter; and is about to marry her when his misfortune is betrayed by a faithless servant, and Mina's father bids him begone. The gray man then reappears, and offers to restore the shadow at the price of Peter's soul. The broken-hearted man has the strength of will to refuse, and relinquishes all hopes of earthly happiness rather than endanger his eternal welfare. He throws the purse into a fathomless cavern, and wanders about in poverty till by chance he gains possession of the Seven-League Boots. He is thus enabled to travel over all the surface of the earth, except, for some mysterious reason, Australia and the neighboring islands. He makes his headquarters at ancient Thebes, and enters upon the career of a scientific explorer, taking refuge in the world of nature, since the world of men is forever closed to him.

Treatise on Painting, by Leonardo Di Vinci. This famous treatise was probably written before the year 1498. It has survived in two editions, of which the first is in an abridged form, and contains only three hundred and sixty-five chapters; while the other is a detailed one, and is comprised in nine hundred and twelve chapters. The early and abridged edition was issued in France in 1651, about one hundred and thirty years after Leonardo's death, and an English edition appeared the same year; since when, it has been published in most of the languages of Europe. Knowledge of the more exhaustive version of the treatise is owing to Manzi's discovery in 1817 of a transcript of the original in the Vatican library. According to this manuscript, the 'Trattato della Pittura' is divided into eight books, which are designated: —

1. The Nature of Painting, Poetry, Music, and Sculpture.
2. Precepts for a Painter.
3. Of Positions and Movements of the Human Frame.
4. Of Drapery.
5. Light and Shade and Perspective.
6. Of Trees and Foliage.
7. Of Clouds.
8. Of the Horizon.

This 'Treatise' may be termed an encyclopædia of art: it is clear and concise, and is to this day of great value to those studying art, although there is a lack of coherence between its sections. Rubens wrote a commentary on this 'Treatise'; Annibale Caracci used to say that if during his youth he had read the golden book of Leonardo's precepts, he would have been spared twenty years of useless labor; while Algarotti declared that he should not desire any better elementary work on the art of painting. Among the subjects treated in the abridged edition of the 'Treatise' are: 'What the young student in painting ought in the first place to learn'; 'How to discern a young man's disposition for painting;' 'That a painter should take pleasure in the opinions of everybody'; 'The brilliancy of the landscape'; 'Painters are not to imitate one another.' There are many pungent epigrams and clever philosophical sayings scattered throughout the 'Treatise,' which are frequently quoted. No other old master left behind so many valuable manuscripts as did Leonardo; but owing

to the difficulty of deciphering his handwriting, very little is yet known of many of the most important ones.

Painter's Palace of Pleasure. This famous collection of tales was first published in 1566; and its great popularity is proved by the fact that six editions were issued within twenty years after its first appearance. 'The Palace of Pleasure' was the first English story-book that had for its object purely the amusement of readers, and it aroused to life imaginations which had been starved on theological discussions. The stories are transiated, some from Livy's Latin or Plutarch's Greek, others from French translations of the original tongues; still others from the Italian collections of Boccaccio, Bandello, and Marguerite of Valois. They are admirably selected to represent the higher class of stories current at the time of the Italian Renaissance. They are simply told, without much of the morbidness of the Italian originals, and with all their beauty. There is no attempt at the conciseness which is now considered essential in a short story, but rather a tendency to dwell on details,—to make the sweetness long drawn out. The style has a delicate prettiness which does not take away from it sincerity and clearness.

Despite the great charm of the tales in themselves, the chief interest in them lies in the fact that the collection was used as a storehouse of plots by the Elizabethan dramatists. Shakespeare took from it the stories of 'Timon of Athens,' 'Romeo and Juliet,' 'The Rape of Lucrece,' and Giletta of Narbonne' (from which he gained the main plot of 'All's Well That Ends Well'). Webster found here the plot of 'The Duchess of Malfi'; and Marston, Shirley, and Peele, all took plots from these tales. Painter is responsible for many of the Italian scenes and names that fill the early plays, and for many of the fantastic situations. For these two reasons, then, Painter's book is interesting: for itself, as the first English story-book, and for its influence on others, as the source of many plots.

Social Life of the Chinese: With Some Account of Their Religions, Governmental, Educational, and Business Customs and Opinions, by Justus Doolittle. (2 vols., illustrated. 1865.) The author of this valuable work was for fourteen years a member of the Foochow mission of the American Board, during which time he had abundant opportunity of studying the Chinese. The work is somewhat loosely written, most of it being in the form in which it was originally published as a series of letters in the China Mail of Hong Kong; but it is one of the best of the few authorities on «the inner life of the most ancient and populous, but least understood and appreciated, of nations.» Though it has special reference to Foochow and its vicinity, the description of many of the social and superstitious customs is applicable to other parts of the empire, though sometimes customs vary greatly in the different Chinese provinces. It treats of agriculture and domestic matters, betrothal and marriage, married life and children, treatment of disease, death, mourning and burial, ancestral tablets and ancestral halls, priests, popular gods and goddesses, mandarins and their subordinates, competitive literary examinations, established annual customs and festivals, superstitions, charitable practices, social customs, charms and omens, fortune-telling, opium-smoking, etc. Altogether it is a treasury of information about Chinese life, and may be considered trustworthy in its statements.

Yone Santo: A Child of Japan, by Edward H. House. (1888.) This pathetic little story of life in Tokio appeared first in the Atlantic Monthly, and met with much favor. Its author was an American journalist and critic long resident in Japan. Yone Santo is a lovely Japanese girl, with a thirst for knowledge, and a genius for self-sacrifice rare in any country. The victim of cruel tyranny in her own home, she wins the compassionate interest of Dr. Charwell, who helps her to get an education, and tries to shield her from the misdirected zeal of certain women missionaries. Brought up to accept without question the authority of her older relatives, the gentle Yone had been married to a coarse, ignorant old boat-builder; and afterwards she meets the handsome young Bostonian, Arthur Milton, who wins her love for his own careless pleasure. Her childlike confidence in the good doctor saves her from trusting herself to Milton's treacherous schemes, and

she lives out her short though not unhappy life under the protection of her Western friends. Her lover, penitent and remorseful, returns to receive her dying blessing; and at last this long-suffering, white-souled little pagan saint found rest.

The story excited resentment for its bitter arraignment of missionaries.

Wild Irish Girl, The, by Lady Morgan. (1801.) Sydney Owenson, afterwards Lady Morgan, was born at Dublin in 1783. She was still a young woman when she had earned her rank as the first patriotic Irish romancer of modern times. She was «quoted with respect by Byron.» 'The Wild Irish Girl,' one of her earliest tales, instantly became a favorite. In England it went through seven editions in less than two years, and in 1807 it had reached its fourth American edition.

The story recounts the adventures of the son of an English nobleman, banished for a season to his father's estate in Ireland, in order that he may give up his frivolous dissipations and begin a more studious life. Here he meets the Prince of Inismore, one of the old Irish nobility, and his daughter Lady Glorvina, the wild Irish girl. Her wildness seems mild to the reader of to-day. She was clad «in a robe of vestal white enfolded beneath the bosom with a jeweled girdle. From the shoulder fell a mantle of scarlet silk, while the fine-turned head was enveloped in a veil of point lace.» The Englishman has a fall, and spends some days of convalescence as the Prince's guest, concealing his identity and the fact that he is the «hereditary object of hereditary detestation.» Glorvina, who plays delightfully upon the harp, exerts an irresistible fascination. He has nearly declared himself her lover when he learns that he has a rival in a mysterious stranger. Events prove that the stranger is none other than the hero's father, to whom Glorvina feels herself bound in gratitude if not in love. The magnanimous parent, however, gives up his claim in favor of his repentant and grateful son.

The story is in the form of letters, and suffers from the consequent limitations; but the sketches of Irish life are curious and picturesque.

Boots and Saddles; or, Life in Dakota with General Custer, by Elizabeth B. Custer. (1885.) The author says that her object in writing this book, which records her experiences in garrison and camp with her husband, was to give civilians a glimpse of the real existence of soldiers in the field. Her married life was not serene: she was left in 1864 in a lonely Virginia farmhouse to finish her honeymoon alone, her husband being summoned to the front; and at scarcely any time during the next twelve years was she free from fear of immediate or threatened peril. General Custer was ordered to Dakota in the spring of 1873. Mrs. Custer's book gives a lively and detailed account of their life there from 1873 to 1876, the time of the general's death. All those little details—the household habits and changes, the packings and movings, the servants' remarks, the costumes, the weather, the frolics, and the feasts—that are so much to women, and the absence of which makes the picture so dim, here appear. The regimental balls, the pack of hounds, her husband's habits and looks and horsemanship, the coyotes, the sleigh-rides, the carrying of the mail, the burning of the officers' quarters, the curious characters and excursionists, the perplexities and pleasures of army domestic life, the Indians, the gossip, the ins and outs of army etiquette, the deserters, the practical jokes, are duly described. Her sketch of thirty-six hours spent in a cabin during a Dakota blizzard, with no fire, the general sick in bed and requiring her attention, the wind shrieking outside and at times bursting in the door, the air out-doors almost solid with snow that penetrated the smallest cracks and collected on the counterpane, and (to help matters) a party of bewildered soldiers, some of them partially frozen, claiming her hospitality and care,—is very graphic.

There is an interesting chapter on General Custer's literary habits, and an appendix containing extracts from his letters. Captain King has described army life in the West from the masculine side; such a book as this paints it from the feminine.

Purchas his Pilgrimes. This remarkable and rare book was published in 1619. It is a compilation by Samuel Purchas, a London divine, of the letters and histories of travel of more than thirteen hundred travelers. It consists of a description of travel in Europe,

Asia, Africa, and America; and the later editions of 1625 and 1626 contain maps, which are more diverting than instructive. In this work the author allows the travelers to speak for themselves; but in 'Purchas his Pilgrimage,' published in 1613, he himself gives the "Relation of the World and the Religions observed in all ages and places discovered, from the Creation unto this Present."

More accurate and extensive knowledge has to-day supplanted these books, and they are rarely consulted except by those curious to know the ideas in regard to the rest of the world, which then obtained in England. The world, however, is the author's debtor for his four-years' labors; and it is sad to think that the publication of these books was the cause of his death, if not in a debtor's prison, at least in want.

Hazard of New Fortunes, A, by W. D. Howells, is perhaps the most realistic and the most modern of all his novels, in its grasp upon the conditions of metropolitan life, especially as these are illustrated in the extremes of poverty and wealth. The scope of the story is unusually large, embracing as it does representatives from almost every prominent class of society: the artist, the bohemian, the business man, the capitalist, the society woman, the socialist, the labor agitator, the man of letters. The plot is, however, centred in one family, as typical of a certain kind of Americanism as the Lapham family is of another. The head of this family is Dryfoos, a Pennsylvania German who has come to New York to spend his newly acquired fortune. He is the capitalist of a journal, Every Other Week, edited by Basil March, the hero of 'Their Wedding Journey,' and conducted by Fulkerson, a pushing Westerner. Dryfoos has two daughters, vulgar by nature and breeding, who are struggling to get "into society." His son, Conrad, is of a different stamp. He has no sympathy with the gross pride of his father in the wealth gained by speculation. His sympathies are with the laboring classes,—with the down-trodden and unfortunate of the city. This sympathy is put to the last proof during the strike of the street-car drivers and conductors. In endeavoring to stand by Lindau, an old German socialist who is openly siding with the strikers, Conrad is killed by a chance shot. His death seems a kind of vicarious atonement for the greed and pride of his race. There are many side issues in the story, which as a whole forms a most striking and picturesque series of metropolitan scenes. New York has seldom been used with more skill as a dramatic background. But the novel is something more than a clever drawing of places and people. Deep ethical and social questions are involved in it. It is a drama of human life in the fullest sense.

The style is clear, forcible, and altogether delightful. The book as a whole is absolutely free from the signs of apprenticeship.

Jane Eyre, the novel which established Charlotte Brontë's reputation as a writer of fiction, is in a large degree the record of her own development. In the character of Jane Eyre, the young authoress first found an outlet for the storm and stress of her own nature. The book is therefore autobiographical in the truest sense.

The story is neither for the very young nor for the inexperienced, though in contrast to the modern problem novel it is innocuous enough. The heroine, Jane Eyre, is an orphan. As a child she is misunderstood and disliked by her protectors. She is sent early to Lowood School, an institution charitable in the coldest sense of the term. Its original was Cowan Bridge, the school attended by four of the Brontë sisters; from which Maria and Elizabeth were removed in a dying condition. The description of Jane Eyre's school days forms one of the most vivid, and in a sense dramatic, portions of the novel. After leaving Lowood, she becomes governess to the ward of a certain Mr. Rochester, an eccentric man of the world, whose eccentricity is largely the fruit of misfortune. He is tied to an insane wife, her insanity being the result of vicious living. She is confined at Thornwood, the house of Rochester; but the heroine does not know of her existence. Rochester falls in love with Jane Eyre, attracted by her nobility of nature, her strength, and her unconventionality; and finally asks her to marry him. His force and his love for her win her consent. They are separated at the altar, however, by the revelation of the existence of Rochester's first wife. The two are reunited at last only by a tragedy.

Charlotte Brontë invested the character of Rochester with a fascination that made him the hero in fiction of half the women in England. Jane Eyre herself is no ordinary heroine. Her creator had the boldness to reject the pink-and-white Amelia type of woman, that had reigned in the novel since Richardson, and to substitute one whose mind, not her face, was her fortune. Rochester himself is destitute of gallantry, of all those qualities belonging to the ideal lover in fiction. This new departure made the book famous at once. Its literary originality was not less striking than the choice of types.

Portrait of a Lady, The, a novel by Henry James, was published in 1882. The heroine, whose portrait is drawn with remarkable elaboration and finish, is an American girl, Isabel Archer, beautiful, intellectual, of a clear-cut character, and her own mistress. The elements in her nature that make her a lady are emphasized by her experiences with men. When the story opens she is a guest in the home of an aunt, Mrs. Touchett, whose husband, an American banker, has been settled for many years in England. They have one son, Ralph, a semi-invalid.

A neighbor, Lord Warburton, wishes to marry her, but she refuses him because she does not love him, and because she wishes to have more experience of the world as a single woman. In the same fortnight she rejects another suitor, Caspar Goodwood, a young, earnest New-Englander, who has followed her to England. She misses in him the romantic element, and will not accept his virtues in exchange. By the death of her uncle she finds herself a great heiress; half of Ralph's patrimony being willed, at his own request, to her. In the weeks of her uncle's illness, she forms a friendship with Madam Merle, a guest of Mrs. Touchett's, a thorough woman of the world, who finds that she has uses of her own for Isabel. A far different friend is a countrywoman, Henrietta Stackpole, a correspondent for a home paper. She is sincere, democratic, loyal to her national traditions and desirous that Isabel should be so. She wishes therefore to bring about a marriage between Goodwood and Isabel. After her uncle's death, Isabel goes to Italy. There, through the offices of Madam Merle, she meets Gilbert Osmond, a man without rank or fortune, but of unerring taste, and of an exquisite manner of life. His possessions are limited to a few faultless works of art and a little daughter, Pansy, just out of a convent. The lady in Isabel is attracted by Osmond's detailed perfections. Against the wishes of her friends she marries him. With marriage comes disillusionment. Isabel finds that she is smothered in the airless life of barren dilettantism; she finds that her gentlemanly husband is soulless and venomous. He wishes to force his daughter, Pansy, into a loveless marriage, and sends her to a convent until she shall show worldly wisdom through mere pressure of ennui. During her exile Isabel discovers that Pansy is not the child of Osmond's first wife, but of Madame Merle, his former mistress. Being summoned at this time to England, to the death-bed of Ralph Touchett, she regards her departure from her husband's house as final. The book closes with the intimation that she will take Pansy under her protection, and will not marry Caspar Goodwood.

'The Portrait of a Lady' is admirable as a psychological study of the high-bred American girl in a European environment. It is one of the most satisfactory of the author's novels.

The Mill on the Floss, by George Eliot (1860), one of the masterpieces of fiction, is like 'Middlemarch' a tragedy, though a tragedy destitute of the usual heroic setting and grandiloquent circumstances. The author found her tragic material in the commonplace lives of English working-people; and traced the workings of fate in the obscure development of a young girl, with passions no less strong than those of a woman in some ancient Greek tragedy, suffering in a magnificent environment, under the gaze of the world. Maggie Tulliver, the daughter of the miller of Dorlcote Mill, is from childhood misunderstood and dominated by the coarse-grained well-meaning people about her. Her brother Tom, a hearty young animal, with selfish masculine instincts accepts her devotion as he would that of a dog. He teases her because she is a girl. He hates her when she eludes him by going into her fairy-land of imagination, whither he cannot follow her. She loves him devotedly; but to her love always brings

suffering. She is ill regulated, and is therefore not a favorite with her aunts, Mrs. Glegg and Mrs. Pullet, who can see no trace of the respectable Dodson blood in her. Maggie's childhood is a series of conflicts with respectability. In her girlhood the passionate little heart is somewhat subdued to her surroundings. Family troubles are brewing. They culminate in the death of Mr. Tulliver, and in the sale of Dorlcote Mill. Maggie ceases to be a child, becomes a woman. The needs of her nature find satisfaction in the companionship of Philip Wakem, the crippled son of the lawyer who helped to ruin Mr. Tulliver. It is the old story of Verona, of the lovers whose families are at feud, translated into homely English life. Maggie must renounce Philip. Tom hates him and his race with all the strength of his hard-and-fast uncompromising nature. Maggie, starving for beauty, for the joy of love and life, seeks to satisfy her spiritual cravings in that classic of renunciation, the 'Imitation of Christ.' She feeds her rich nature with the thoughts of the dead. The next temptation in her way is Stephen Guest, betrothed to her cousin Lucy. Stephen represents to Maggie, although she does not know it, the æsthetic element that is lacking in her barren life. The two are thrown together. Their mutual passion masters them. Maggie almost consents to go away with Stephen, finds herself indeed on the journey; but at the last minute turns back, though she knows that she has endangered her good name. The worst interpretation is put upon her conduct. From that time on she faces the contumely of the little village community. Death, and death only, can reconcile her to the world and to Tom, who has stood as the embodiment of the world's harshest judgment. They are drowned in the great flood of the Floss: «Brother and sister had gone down together in an embrace never to be parted; living through again in one supreme moment the days when they had clasped their little hands in love and roamed the daisied fields together.» The tragic atmosphere of the novel is relieved by passages of quaint, primitive humor, by marvelous descriptions of well-to-do rural types. The Dodson family is hardly surpassed in fiction. The art of George Eliot has its consummate expression in this homely book.

Paradyse of Daynty Devises, The. This quaint old book is set forth as «conteyning sundry pithy preceptes, learned counsels, and excellent inventions, right pleasant and profitable for all estates.» It is a collection of sixteenth-century poetry, by M. Edwardes, W. Hunnis, the Earl of Oxford, R. Hill, Saint Barnarde, Lord Vaux, Jasper Haywood, D. Sand, F. Kindlemarsh, M. Yloop, Thomas Churchyard, and various anonymous writers. There were editions published in 1576, '77, '78, '80, '85, '96, 1600, and 1606. A reprint was made in 1810, by Sir Egerton Brydges, and again in 1865, by J. P. Collier. The last was made from Heber's unique copy of the 1578 edition. This collection is especially interesting, because it contains poems not in any other impression. A poem headed 'No Pleasure Without Some Payn' is assigned to Sir Walter Raleigh, and one by George Whetston occurs in this volume which is nowhere else to be found. It was very popular, and the name has been used for similar but less valuable miscellanies.

Paston Letters. This is a most interesting and valuable collection of letters, written in the reigns of Henry VI., Edward IV., Richard III., and Henry VII. They were handed down in the Paston family, till the male line became extinct in 1732, and eventually came into the hands of Sir John Ferris, who first published them. He brought out two quarto volumes in 1787, two in 1789, and left material for a fifth, which appeared in 1823. He gave the letters in two forms, one an exact copy, retaining the old and variable spelling, the other with the spelling modernized, and obsolete or obscure words explained. He also prefixed to the separate letters valuable historical notices, and subjoined facsimiles of the seals and signatures. These quartos were, however, very expensive; so in 1840, Ramsay brought out a popular edition with some corrections and condensations: more recently other editions have appeared.

The letters themselves present very clearly the manner of life and thought of the middle classes during the Wars of the Roses. They incidentally throw light on historical personages and events; but their chief concern is with the everyday affairs of the Paston family of Norfolk. They show how exclusively the

wars involved the nobility and their retainers, and how the commoners carried on their affairs undisturbed by bloody battles and subsequent beheadings. We learn from the letters of the dress, food, and social customs of the day, and some things appear strange to us,—as the great formality of address, and the humble deference shown to parents by their children, and to husbands by their wives; but we are chiefly impressed by the fundamental fact that human nature was then very much what it is now.

Pandects, The, of Justinian. This digest was an attempt to form a complete system of law from the commentaries of the great jurists on the Roman law. The work was done by a committee of seventeen famous lawyers; it was begun in 530 A. D. and completed in 533. The magnitude of the task becomes apparent when we hear that there are 9,123 extracts in the Pandects (the word "Pandects" is from the Greek Pandecton, which means all-receiving). The extracts were made from 2,000 treatises; one-third of them come from Ulpian, one-sixth from Paulus, and the rest from thirty-six other writers.

The Pandects, with the Codex Justinianus, became the law for the Roman Empire. When the Lombards invaded Italy in 568, they overturned almost all the few remaining Roman institutions, the law-courts among them. In Ravenna, however, the Roman law was still taught; and the Lombards allowed their Roman subjects to be judged according to the Roman law. The Codex, which begins with an invocation to the Trinity, and contains a great deal of legislation on ecclesiastical matters, was always held in esteem by the clergy; but the Pandects were ignored, as being the work of pagan jurists.

In the last part of the eleventh century there was a great revival of the study of Roman law. There has always been a tradition that this revival was caused by the discovery at Amalfi of a copy of the Pandects; but the Pandects had never been really forgotten. The revival of the Roman law was a kind of advance guard of the Renaissance movement. Irnerius of Bologna, the greatest teacher of his time, revived the study of the Pandects, which, together with the Codex, became the basis of all mediæval legislation.

In the Eastern, or Byzantine, Empire, the Pandects, under the name Basilica, were statute authority even down to 1453, when Constantinople was captured by the Turks.

In practice, however, it was superseded in the tenth century by Ezabiblos, which was to a slight degree an epitome of the Basilica. The Ezabiblos survived even the invasion of the Turks in some parts of the Empire, and was adopted as the statute law of the kingdom of Greece in 1835.

Scottish Chiefs, The, by Jane Porter. This spirited historical romance was first published in 1809, and has enjoyed unceasing popularity. It gives many pictures of the true knightly chivalry dear to boyish hearts, and is historically correct in all important points. The narative opens in 1296 with the murder of Wallace's wife by the English soldiery, and shows how, fired by this outrage, he tried to rouse his country against the tyrant Edward. He gathers about him commons and nobles, and gains especial favor with venerable Lord Mar. Lady Mar is impressed by his beauty; and when he scorns her dishonorable passion, she proves his worst enemy, and incites the nobles to treason. He also wins the heart of the lovely Helen Mar, who respects his devotion to his dead wife, and does not aspire to be more than his sister. Wallace effects the capture of the castles of Dumbarton, Berwick and Stirling, and fights the bloody battles of Stanmore and Falkirk. But as soon as he becomes prominent, petty jealousies spring up among the nobles; and when in spite of his inferior birth he is appointed regent, their rage knows no bounds. He has continually to guard against treachery within as well as foes without, but his intrepid spirit never fails. He goes in the disguise of a harper to the court of Edward, and rouses young Bruce to escape and embrace his country's cause. Bruce and Wallace go to France to rescue the abducted Helen Mar, and while there meet Baliol, whom Edward had once adjudged king of Scotland. On returning to his own country Wallace finds the English in possession of much of the territory he had wrested from them, and by a series of vigorous movements regains the mastery. But



THE WALLACE MONUMENT

(*Stirling, Scotland*)

internal feuds and jealousies are too strong for him, and on Edward's second invasion Wallace is abandoned by his supporters. He flees and long eludes his pursuers, but is finally betrayed, taken to London, and brutally hanged and quartered. But the fire that he had kindled did not altogether die out, and Edward was obliged to treat Scotland with respect even after he had murdered her hero.

Little Rivers, by Rev. Henry Van Dyke, D.D., breathes the very spirit of wholesome pleasure. The book is called a record of profitable idleness, and describes the author's wanderings with rod and line, exploring the Adirondack woods, canoeing along the silver streams of Canada to the music of the old French ballads sung by the guides, tramping the heathery moors of historic Scotland, following the fir-covered banks of the Austrian Traun, and trying casts in the clear green lakes of the Tyrol. Dr. Van Dyke has heard of people who, like Wordsworth, feel a passion for the sea or the mountains; but for his part he would choose a river. Like David's hart he pants for the water-brooks, and asks for nothing better than a quiet stream with shady banks, where trout are not too coy. He loves nature with the love of a poet and a close observer; the love of a man whose busy working-life is spent among bricks and mortar, but who has a country heart. When he was a little boy, he slipped away without leave one day, with a heavy old borrowed rod, and spent a long delightful afternoon in landing three tiny trout. Soon afterwards he was made happy by a rod of his own, and began to ply the streams with a zest that has never since failed. The good sport, the free, irresponsible, out-door life, and the beauty of wild nature, are the subject-matter of the volume. Bird songs and falling waters are the music, and happy summer sunshine lights its pages. There is, says the author, very little useful information to be found here, and no criticism of the universe, but only a chronicle of plain pleasures, and friendly observation of men and things. It is from cover to cover an out-of-doors book, one for the fireside on a winter night.

Mutineers of the Bounty, The, by Lady Belcher. This latest published account of a long unsolved ocean mystery and of a unique settlement on a South Sea island, written in the prosaic style of an official document, amply substantiates the old adage, «Truth is stranger than fiction.» The most vivid imagination would fail to conceive the plot of a tale more varied and more exciting in its details.

In 1789 H. M. S. Bounty, Lieutenant Bligh commanding, while sailing in the South Seas was captured by mutineers, and the commander with eighteen of the crew were set adrift in the cutter. The ship sailed to Tahiti. There dissensions arose among the mutineers. Half of them, accompanied by a score of native men and women, sailed away, and all trace of them was lost for many years.

Lieutenant Bligh reached England, returned to Tahiti, captured the mutineers who were on that island, and after many disasters and shipwreck conveyed them to England. A sensational trial ensued. Two of the mutineers were pardoned. The others suffered the extreme penalty of the law. Then a reaction in public sentiment set in, and it was generally conceded, even in official circles, that the insolent and overbearing conduct of the commander warranted the course of the mutineers.

Some twenty years later, a British vessel happened accidentally to stop at Pitcairn's Island. The officers were amazed to meet young men who spoke excellent English, and to find a prosperous and happy Christian community, largely descendants of the mutineers.

They learned that the Bounty sailed directly from Tahiti to Pitcairn's Island, where the mutineers made a settlement. Four years later, on account of a quarrel over a woman, the natives murdered all but four of them. Then two of them contracted such beastly habits of intoxication that one died in delirium tremens and the other was put to death as a measure of public safety.

One of the survivors, John Adams, remembering his early Christian training, established the principles of the Christian religion so firmly in this peculiar community that the almost unknown island in the South Seas became a conspicuous example of an earthly paradise.

This community, maintaining its essential characteristics, still occupies Pitcairn and Norfolk Islands. Its members carry on a constant correspondence with

relatives and friends in England. Many photographs of the islanders, reproduced in this book, represent a people prepossessing in appearance and apparently comfortable and prosperous.

Lettres Persanes, Les (Persian Letters), by Montesquieu, were at first published anonymously in 1721. The book is a piquant satire on French society during the eighteenth century, its manners, customs, oddities, and absurdities being exposed through the medium of a wandering Persian, who happens to find himself in Paris. Usbek writes to his friends in the East and in Venice. The exchange of letters with his correspondent in the latter city has for its object to contrast two centres of European life with each other and with Ispahan, the centre of social life in Persia. But Montesquieu is not only a keen and delicate observer of the fashionable world,—some of his dissections of the beaux and belles of his time remind one of Thackeray,—but he touches with firmness, though with tact and discretion, on a crowd of questions which his age was already proposing for solution: the relations of populations to governments, laws, and religion; the economic constitution of commerce; the proportion between crimes and their punishment; the codification of all the laws of the various provinces of France; liberty, equality, and religious toleration. These questions were particularly menacing at the time the author wrote, and the skill with which he stated them through the mouths of his Persians had something to do with their ultimate settlement. The portraits of different types in the 'Lettres,' sketched with apparent carelessness, would not be out of place in the gallery of La Bruyère; they are less austere, but they reveal more force and boldness. The work is, unfortunately, disfigured by many scenes that are grossly immoral; and this fact had as much to do with its extraordinary success as its pictures of ideal social virtues. Its mysterious and incomplete descriptions of Oriental voluptuousness delighted the profligates of the Regency. To the *philosophes* and skeptics of the time, also, the 'Lettres' showed that Montesquieu was one of themselves; and they were happy to have an opportunity of laughing at the Christian religion, while pretending to laugh at the Mohammedan. Still, if the objectionable portions of the 'Lettres Persanes' were removed, there would yet remain enough matter to furnish a volume at least as wise as Bacon's Essays, and far more witty.

The Life and Pontificate of Leo the Tenth, by William Roscoe. (2 vols., 1868.) This work is a natural sequel to its author's 'Life of Lorenzo de' Medici,' which made his reputation. It was translated into French (1808), German (1818), and Italian (1816–17). Though the Italian version, Count Bossi's, was placed on the Index Expurgatorius, 2,800 copies were sold in Italy. The work was severely criticized by the Edinburgh Review for an affectation of profundity of philosophy and sentiment, and for being prejudiced against Luther. On the whole, however, it is one of the best works on one of the most fascinating and instructive periods of human history, containing not merely the biography of Leo but to a large extent the history of his time; describing not only Cæsar Borgia and Machiavelli, but Wolsey, Bayard, and Maximilian. It was the first adequate biography of Leo X.; and its attempt to prove him widely influential in the promotion of literature and the restoration of the fine arts, as well as in the general improvement of the human intellect that took place in his time, is certainly successful.

Reference, Works of. The chief encyclopædias falling under this head, which are still of interest to readers, begin with a work projected by Ephraim Chambers, under the title, 'Cyclopædia; or, an Universal Dictionary of Art and Sciences, containing an Explication of the Terms and an Account of the Things signified thereby in the several Arts, Liberal and Mechanical, and the several Sciences, Human and Divine.' It came out in London, 2 vols. folio, 1728, with a dedication to the King. It imitated an earlier London work, by John Harris, the first secretary of the Royal Society, of which the title was 'Lexicon Technicum; or, An Universal English Dictionary of Arts and Sciences,' 1 vol. folio, 1220 pages, 1704. This was the first alphabetical encyclopædia written in English. It attempted an account of the arts and sciences, but omitted antiquities, biography, poetry, and theology; and dealt only with the terms of ethics, grammar, logic, metaphysics, and rhet-

oric. It was reprinted in 1708, and a second volume of 1419 pages was added in 1710. It was long very popular, and prepared the way for other works. That of Chambers added ethics, grammar, logic, metaphysics, poetry, politics, rhetoric, and theology. It was a work judiciously, honestly, and carefully done, and long held popular favor. It sold no less than five editions, 1739–52. A Supplement came out in 1753, 2 vols. folio, 3307 pages. Abraham Rees made a revised and greatly enlarged edition, 1778–88, 2 vols. folio, 5010 pages, 57,000 articles, and 159 plates. The famous French 'Encyclopédie' (Vide 'Synopses,' page 160) grew out of a plan to reproduce Chambers's work in a French translation.

But the great successor to Chambers was the 'Encyclopædia Britannica,' which «digested into distinct treatises or systems,» 45 in number, the arts and sciences analyzed in Chambers into 47 «divisions of knowledge»; and which gave in addition numerous separate articles on many of the terms occurring in the treatises. A printer, William Smellie, was the editor, and the writer also of the larger part of the work. Published at Edinburgh, in numbers, beginning with December 1768, it was completed in 1771, 3 vols. quarto, 2670 pages, and 160 plates. The second edition came out 1777–84, 10 vols., 8595 pages, and 340 plates. The addition of biography and history was now first made, constituting this edition «an encyclopædia not solely of arts and sciences, but of the whole wide circle of general learning and miscellaneous information» (Quarterly Review, cxiii. 362). The successive editions of the Britannica since the second have been: 3d, 1788–97, 18 vols., 14,579 pages, and 542 plates; 4th, 1801–10, 20 vols., 16,033 pages, 581 plates; 5th, 1817, 20 vols., 16,017 pages, 582 plates. Constable, who had bought the chief interest in 1812, brought out a Supplement in 6 vols., 4933 pages, 125 plates, 1816–24. The 6th edition had been completed in 1823, when Constable failed in 1826, and the work became within a short time the property of Adam Black, whose house have published these editions: the 7th, 1830–1842, 21 vols., 17,101 pages, 506 plates; the 8th, 1853–61, 21 vols. and Index vol., 18,196 pages, 402 plates, and many wood-cuts in the text; and the 9th, 1875–89, 24 vols. and Index vol., with many plates and very many wood-cuts. At one time — namely, in the beginning of the present century — the 'Britannica' commended itself to George III. as a publication calculated «to counteract the tendency of that pestiferous work,» the French Encyclopædia. In our day it is engaged neither in attack nor defense of the articles of the political or the religious creeds. In the strife of opinions «the encyclopædia is not called upon to take any direct part. It has to do with knowledge rather than opinion, and to deal with all subjects from a critical and historical rather than a dogmatical point of view. It cannot be the organ of any sect or party in science, religion, or philosophy.» (Preface to the 9th edition.) Besides the highly authoritative treatises on the natural and the intellectual sciences, the 'Britannica' in its ninth and latest edition is specially distinguished for its histories of the literatures of the whole world, and its articles on Biblical Criticism, Theology, and the Science of Religion.

Brockhaus's 'Conversations Lexikon,' a German popular encyclopædia, was first published in six volumes (1796–1808). It was from the first a popular work, as its title indicates: designed to give such information as one feels the need of in daily intercourse with the world,— the original meaning of «conversation.» The 'Conversations Lexikon' was addressed to the educated public of Germany, not to the learned, and it attained great popularity; no other work of the kind was ever so frequently copied, translated, or imitated; the first 'Chambers' was the tenth 'Brockhaus' translated and abridged with some additions. The 14th edition of 'Brockhaus' was completed in 1895, 16 volumes of about 1,000 pages each, with plentiful illustrations, plain or in colors, also elaborate maps, plans of cities, etc. Not only the geography and the history of all the countries of the world are adequately treated, but also the biography and the literature of each, with a fullness hardly equaled in the encyclopædias of the countries themselves. For example, the partiality of 'Chambers' for Scotch notabilities is well known; yet in many instances a far more accurate and satisfactory account of the writings of

Scotch men of letters is found in 'Brockhaus' than in 'Chambers.'

Another popular German encyclopædia is Meyer's 'Konversations Lexikon,' Brockhaus's most formidable competitor. It is a noble competition that these two encyclopædias have carried on since 1860, when Meyer's first appeared; the effort of each has ever been to win the palm of superiority by introducing new features of solid value, rather than by resorting to tricks to win popularity. All the resources of art are availed of to beautify the volumes with exquisite colored plates of natural-history objects and the like; yet in this is seen no pandering to vulgar taste for mere pictures, but, on the contrary, a serious purpose to bring art into the service of science: no encyclopædias published in the United States can compare in this respect with Meyer's, or even Brockhaus's. And in the letterpress the same conscientious effort «to promote general mental improvement by giving the results of research and discovery in a simple and popular form without extended details,» is visible on every page. The fifth edition of 'Meyer' was completed in 1897, when the 17th volume was published: it contains 10,000 figures in the text, and 1,000 full-page and two-page pictures, maps, etc. It must be added that while subjects are treated in simple and popular style in the body of the text, very full technical details are given, in «inserts» appended to every title of importance in science and art; for example, the title 'Spinning' has eight pages inserted, describing with figures the different kinds of spinning-machines. Thus the work is serviceable even to the technologist and the expert.

What is now known as 'Chambers's Encyclopædia' began to be published in 1860, when its first volume appeared; not until 1868 was the last volume published. The number of volumes has continued to be the same in the two revised editions issued since that time; namely, ten in octavo form. The first edition of 'Chambers' was «founded» on the 10th edition of the German popular encyclopædia of Brockhaus; that is, it was largely a translation and adaptation of the articles in that work, with additions of matters relating to the United Kingdom, Scotland in particular. The second edition, completed in 1874, was still largely an adaptation of Brockhaus; but the third edition, completed in 1892, is an original and independent compilation, the articles written by eminent British and foreign scholars expressly for the work. All the important subject-matters of science, history, art, philosophy, religion, etc., are treated with all needful thoroughness, yet with the minimum of scholastic technicality. It is the model of a popular encyclopædia: concise, exact, easily understandable; with a sufficiency of illustrations and maps of countries, and plans of noted cities.

The 'International Cyclopædia,' 15 vols., latest revision 1898, is a thoroughly revised reproduction of the 1874 edition of Chamber's Encyclopædia, with additions of American matter and notices of some of the more important historical occurrences and scientific discoveries of the last twenty-five years, together with many biographies of living persons.

Appleton's 'New American Cyclopædia' began to be published in 1857; the last volume, the sixteenth, appeared in 1863. Its editors-in-chief, George Ripley and Charles A. Dana, were also editors-in-chief of the revised form of the work, 'The American Cyclopædia,' 16 vols., 1873–76. There has been no general revision of the work since that time. The publishers of the 'American Cyclopædia' have since 1861 published the 'American Annual Cyclopædia,' designed to record the progress of science and the arts, and the world's history from year to year, and to serve as supplements to the 'American Cyclopædia.' It is in the same form as that work, octavo, and comprises about 800 pages per volume.

'Johnson's New Universal Cyclopædia' first appeared in 1874–77, in four imperial octavo volumes. It was especially strong in the departments of natural science — physics, chemistry, mechanics, etc., — and American gazetteer matter. In its later form, 'Johnson's Universal Cyclopædia,' 1893–95, 8 vols., with a change of publishers, the work was thoroughly revised, by a corps of thirty-six editors, under the direction of Charles Kendall Adams, LL.D., assisted by eminent European and American specialists.

The 'Grand Dictionnaire Universel' of Larousse, in sixteen folio volumes of about 1,500 pages each, began to be

published in 1864, and was completed in 1878. Since then two supplementary volumes have been issued. In the departments of natural science, mathematics, and the fine and the useful arts, 'Larousse' is very full: the articles on the literary men of France and Italy and their works would seem to meet every reasonable requirement; the writers of other countries receive less adequate treatment. In this respect 'Larousse' is far inferior to the German 'Conversations Lexika.' Nevertheless the 'Grand Dictionnaire Universel' is a splendid monument to the learning and the indomitable energy of its founder, Pierre Larousse.

'Men and Women of the Time' is a dictionary of living notabilities of all countries; the latest edition is very recent. It is an English publication, and obviously of indispensable utility. A similar work in French is Vapereau's 'Dictionnaire des Contemporains.' The English work is revised at intervals of about ten years; the French at longer intervals.

Among the notable annual works of reference, belonging to the same class as Appleton's 'Annual Cyclopædia,' is 'Hazel's Annual,' a volume which gives a brief summary of the political and economic conditions of all countries; notable events of their history for the year; the year's necrology; record of the year's progress in science, art, literature, etc.

The 'Statesman's Year-Book,' also an English annual, is devoted wholly to the governmental conditions of the countries of the world, and gives the *personnel* of the several monarchies, republics, and other States, their statistics of population, commerce, production, and industry, finance, army and navy establishments, internal communications, education, etc., compiled from official returns: it is a work of unquestioned authority.

The 'Library of American Literature,' compiled and edited by Edmund Clarence Stedman and Ellen Mackay Hutchinson, comprises eleven volumes of about 600 pages each, published 1887–91. It gives, by means of selections from the works of the more noteworthy writers, a general view of American literature, from its beginnings to the present time. The selections are representative, and are made with judgment; and no attempt is made to gather in every book written in America during the period since the beginning of the 17th century. The reader is thus saved from having thrust upon him much trivial and ephemeral matter; and the selections are of such volume and compass as to present a fairly adequate specimen of each author's style and mode of thought. This principle of selection is happily likened, by the editors in their preface, to the law of selection which should govern in the formation of a national gallery of fine art, designed to show the development of art from age to age. Here we have presented to us the whole history of our literature: the changes of topic and style, the rise of learning, imagination, and creative power, resulting finally in a true home-school of authorship. Appended to the last volume are short biographies of all the authors represented in the work.

'Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography,' edited by James Grant Wilson and John Fiske, was published in six volumes of about 750 pages each, from 1886 to 1894. The «American» in its title is employed in the most comprehensive sense, relating to North, South, and Central America and the adjacent islands; hence it is a biographical dictionary not only for the United States, but also for Canada and for the Spanish-American, Portuguese-American, and other countries of this hemisphere. The biographies are of contemporaries as well as of men of former times; and the names of men of European birth and residence who have had any prominent part in the history of America, are included,—as Columbus, Berkeley, Lafayette, Whitefield.

The 'Dictionary of American Authors,' edited by Oscar Fay Adams, is the successor of the same editor's 'Handbook of American Authors,' published in 1884; the new work appeared in 1897. It comprises, in one volume of 450 pages, the names and titles of works of more than 6,000 writers in every department of literature, whether famous or obscure. The fullness of the information given in this work is equaled by its really exemplary accuracy.

Novum Organum, The, by Francis Bacon. The 'Novum Organum,' or 'New Method,' forms the second part of Lord Bacon's great philosophical work entitled 'Instauratio Magna,' 'The Great

Restoration' of Science. The first part, entitled 'De Augmentis Scientiarum,' is an extension of the previous work on the Advancement of Learning. The third part is the 'Historia Naturalis.' The 'Novum Organum' contains the outlines of the scientific or inductive method; viz., that of proceeding from facts to general laws, instead of inferring facts from assumed general principles which have never been proved. This latter, the philosophical and metaphysical method, was repudiated by Bacon, and together with the «superstitions» of theology, was declared to have no place in the new learning. The 'New Method,' therefore, is an attempt at an interpretation of nature from direct observation. «Nature,» says Bacon, «we behold by a direct ray; God by a refracted ray; man by a reflected ray.» At the beginning of the 'Novum Organum' we read this first of the series of 180 Aphorisms of which its two books consist: «Man, the minister and interpreter of Nature, can do and understand only so much as he has observed in her: more he can neither know nor do.» As obstacles to correct observation and inference from nature, he mentions the four kinds of «Idola,» or preconceptions which prejudice the mind at the outset and which must therefore be removed: the Idola Tribus, or the misconceptions growing out of our nature as man; the Idola Specus, those growing out of our individual or peculiar nature or surroundings; the Idola Fori, misconceptions imbibed through common speech and opinions leading to much idle controversy; and finally the Idola Theatri, or fables and fictions of tradition that continue to be sources of error. He refers contemptuously to the Greek Sophists, and quotes the prophecy of the Egyptian priest concerning the Greeks: «They are always boys: they have neither the age of science nor the science of age.»

The second part begins with the Aphorism, «It is the work and intention of human power to generate and superinduce a new nature or new natures upon a body already given: but of a nature already given to discover a form or a true difference, or a nature originating another nature (naturam naturantem) or a source of emanation, this is the work and intention of human learning.» The study of forms is therefore the object of the new method; and the remainder of the work is devoted to illustrating, particularly by observations of the action of heat, the true mode of making and comparing observations of natural occurrences. In conclusion the author refers to man's fall from a primitive state of innocence and his loss of his dominion over nature. This is however capable of restoration first by religion and faith and then by the arts and sciences. For labor is not always to be a curse, but man shall «eat his bread in the sweat of his brow,» not indeed in vain disputations and idle ceremonies of magic, but in subduing nature to the uses of human life.

Greek Studies, a series of essays by Walter Pater (1892), are concerned with some of the most beautiful and uncommon aspects of Greek thought and art. The first two essays on 'Dionysus: The Spiritual Form of Fire and Dew,' and on 'The Bacchanals of Euripides,' treat of the mystical significance of the vine, of the religion of the grape as a cult,—subtle, far-reaching, and mysterious as Nature herself. The essay on the 'Myth of Demeter and Persephone' goes back likewise to the great natural source of the magnificent worship of earth and its revolving seasons. 'Hippolytus Veiled' is a study from Euripides. The remaining essays are devoted to Greek art, the heroic age, the age of graven images, to the marbles of Ægina, and to the age of athletic prizemen.

Pater's treatment of these subjects is remarkably subtle and sympathetic. His peculiar gift of insight into the spirit of a great dead age here finds full manifestation. In no other of his writings is the style more perfectly adapted to the subject-matter; polished, chastened, chiseled, it resembles in its symmetry and beauty a monument of Greek sculpture.

Jowett Benjamin, M. A., D. D., LL.D., Master of Balliol College, Oxford. By Evelyn Abbott and Lewis Campbell. (2 vols., 1897.) A work exceptionally rich in personal interest and in Oxford interest during nearly sixty years (1836–93.) Born April 15th, 1817, and a student at St. Paul's School 1829–36, young Jowett won a scholarship in Balliol College, Oxford, in 1835; and from 1836 to the close of his career remained at Oxford. While yet an undergraduate

he won a Balliol Fellowship, 1838, achieving thus early rare distinction as a scholar. In 1842 he became a Balliol tutor, and also an ordained clergyman. He was an Examiner of Classical Schools in 1849, and again in 1853. In 1854 the death of the Master of Balliol gave him a chance to be elected to the position, as beyond question the ablest of Balliol tutors, and an eminent university man; but the more conservative party among the Fellows defeated him by a single vote. He served the same year as a member of the Commission on Examinations for the Indian civil service, and wrote their elaborate report. He published, in June 1855, his remarkably bold and thoughtful commentary on Thessalonians, Galatians, and Romans, with special dissertations which greatly stirred public interest. The same year Lord Palmerston's government appointed him Regius Professor of Greek, with, however, only the nominal salary of £40. He was obliged to add his new duties to those of tutorship, and to figure as the most eminent scholar of his college, and an educator second to none at Oxford, not given a decent support. Jowett accepted his Greek chair as more to his mind than any other «except one of theology.» But influences adverse to him on account of the broad views expressed in his 'Commentary' were at work. A favorable review of the book was stopped in the Times office by these influences after it had been put in type, and even the beggarly Greek position would have met the same fate if it had come on a little later. An accusation of heresy against Jowett was brought before the Vice-Chancellor, and the indignity put upon him of being summoned to appear and anew sign the Thirty-nine Articles. It was assumed that he would not, but he did it, and taking up the duties of his Greek chair began lectures on Plato's 'Republic,' which he called «the greatest uninspired writing.» Though practically unpaid, he made the lectures free, and for many years made them a great success. «I often think,» he said, «that I have to deal with the greatest of all literatures.» The sharp attacks made upon him caused a rapid sale of his book, and he gave great labor to its revision for a second edition, and it came out in the summer of 1859, much enlarged and in great part rewritten. The Times now published his friend Arthur P. Stanley's review of it. But the period of disfavor with conservatism upon which he had entered, and which specially found expression in the repeated defeats until February 17th, 1865, of all effort to provide pay for his brilliant labor in the Greek professorship, was made greatly darker in 1860–65 by the storm which arose over the publication of 'Essays and Reviews.' In 1863 a prosecution of Jowett on account both of his 'Commentary' and of his 'Essay' was set on foot, but only to collapse upon being pressed. Two years later, the scandal of a great scholar at Oxford brilliantly discharging the duties of a professorship of Greek for ten years with hardly any salary came to an end. The next three years, 1865–68, saw liberal measures carried in Balliol councils, and great advances made. In 1869 Jowett was appointed preacher to the college. The next year, June 1870, brought a vacancy in the Balliol Mastership. A plan for a second 'Essays and Reviews' volume was earnestly pressed by Jowett in 1869 and 1870, but not finally executed. In February 1871, the earliest four-volume edition of Jowett's 'Plato' appeared. The second edition, with very great improvement of the translation and large additions to the introductions, came out in 1875. The final edition, constituting Jowett's *magnum opus*, was published in 1892, with the perfected work in notes and dissertations, the matter and style of which are the author's lasting claim upon a high place in the literature of the century. From Plato, Jowett in 1871–72 went on to the translation of Thucydides, which appeared in 1881, and to a translation of Aristotle's 'Politics,' which was published in 1882. A work on the life of Christ had a place in his plans almost to the end of his life, but he did nothing towards it. His idea was that the life of Christ should be written «as a history of truths, to bring the mind and thoughts of Christ a little nearer to the human heart, in the spirit, not in the letter»; and this he thought might be the work of another generation in theology. In 1882 Jowett became Vice-Chancellor of the university, and held the office four years. It was his final recognition as the foremost of Oxford educators. His 'Life' is exceedingly rich in indications of character, in penetrating thoughts on a great variety

of themes, in sagacious independent criticisms, and in reminiscences of Oxford and of English culture during sixty years, which will long give it a high place among books of the century.

Tales from Shakespeare, by Charles and Mary Lamb. This modest volume, which was to prove Charles Lamb's first literary success, was written at the desire of William Godwin, as one of a series of children's books published by him. It consists of the plays of Shakespeare transposed into narrative form,—the comedies by Mary Lamb, and the tragedies by Charles, and preserving as far as possible the original language of the poet's blank verse. Prepared for children, its entire simplicity proved an added charm for readers, young and old. The scholarship and literary taste of its authors, meanwhile, could but produce not a mere prose version of the plays for juvenile amusement, but a critical introduction to the study of Shakespeare, in the finest sense.

Collegians, The, by Gerald Griffin. As a teller of Irish stories, Griffin takes his place with Carleton, Banim, and Miss Edgeworth. Boucicault's famous play 'The Colleen Bawn' was based on this tale, which was published in 1828. Not many years later the broken-hearted writer entered a convent, where he died at the early age of thirty-seven, under the name of Brother Joseph. The incidents of the book are founded on fact, having occurred near Limerick, Ireland. The story is one of disappointed love, of successful treachery, broken hearts, and «evil fame deserved»; but in the end virtue is rewarded. Like most other novels of its period, it is diffuse and oversentimental; but it is likely to live for its faithful delineation of Irish character at its best—and worst.

Lazarillo de Tormes, by Diego Hurtado de Mendoza. This «picaresque» novel was first published in 1553, but was written when the author was a student at Salamanca (1520–23). Mendoza's authorship has been questioned, and it has been attributed to Juan de Ortega, and to certain bishops, who are said to have composed it on their way to the Council of Trent. Still, the probabilities are all in favor of Mendoza, and it is the work upon which his literary fame chiefly rests. The hero is a young rogue who begins his career as guide to a rascally blind beggar. The beggar ill-treats him, and he avenges himself cruelly but comically. He then passes into the service of a priest, a country squire, a «pardoner,» a chaplain, and an alguazil. The author leaves him in the position of town-crier of Toledo. The story opened the way for the *novela picaresca, i. e.*, the novel of thieves, to which we owe 'Guzman d'Alfarache' and 'Gil Blas'; and is one of the best of its kind. The author shows his originality by breaking away from the magicians, fairies, knights errant, and all the worn-out material of the Middle Ages, and borrowing his characters from the jovial elements to be found in the shady side of society. All his characters, as well as the hero, are vagabonds, beggars, thievish innkeepers, knavish lawyers, or monks who have become disreputable; and all throb with intense life in his brisk and highly colored narrative. Every episode in Lazarillo's checkered existence is a masterpiece of archness and good-humor. The work, which created an epoch in the history of Spanish prose, is, unfortunately, unfinished: the author, having apparently become a little ashamed of this offspring of his youth, refused to complete it. A second part was added by De Luna, a refugee at Paris, in the following century; but it is far from having the qualities of Mendoza's fragment.

Les Miserables, by Victor Hugo, appeared April 3d, 1862. Before publication it was translated into nine languages; and its simultaneous appearance at Paris, London, Brussels, New York, Madrid, Berlin, Saint Petersburg, and Turin, was a literary event. It has since been translated into twelve other languages. Hugo's first novel since his great mediæval romance 'Notre Dame de Paris,' published thirty-one years earlier, 'Les Misérables' is a story of the nineteenth century. It gives a comprehensive view of Paris, and discloses the author's conception of the present time, and his suggestions for the future. Though a novel with a purpose, it is questionable whether the poet's feeling for the ideal and picturesque does not exceed the reformer's practical sense and science. 'Les Misérables' is often

criticized for lack of unity and careless arrangement of its abundant matter; but its enormous knowledge of life and history, and its imaginative power, give it an irresistible fascination. The central figure of the five books which compose the story is Jean Valjean, a simple hard-working peasant, who, stealing a loaf of bread for his sister's starving children, is arrested and condemned to the galleys for five years, a punishment lengthened to nineteen years by his attempts to escape. Cruelty and privation render him inert and brutish; and on his release the convict begs in vain, till the Bishop of D—— takes him in and gives him food and shelter. The aged Bishop is a saint, shaping his life in literal obedience to the divine commands; but in return for his kindness, Valjean steals his silver and escapes in the night. When the police bring the culprit back, the Bishop saves him by declaring that the silver had been a free gift to him. Touched to the heart, Valjean henceforth believes in goodness and makes it his law. His future life is a series of self-sacrifices, resulting in moral growth. He becomes in time a rich manufacturer, mayor of his town, and a noted philanthropist. Among other good deeds, he befriends Fantine, a grisette abandoned by her lover, and forced into a life of degradation to support her child. Fantine dies just as Valjean is arrested by Javert, an implacable detective who has recognized the ex-convict. Valjean temporarily evades him, but wherever he goes, Javert ferrets him out. Finally to save another man mistaken for him, Valjean surrenders himself and is returned to the galleys. He escapes, and rescues Fantine's child, little Cosette, from the cruel Thénardiers, sordid inn-keepers to whom her mother had intrusted her. She grows up a beautiful, loving girl, the solace of his life, and for her sake he accomplishes his supreme sacrifice. Marius, a worthy young man, falls in love with her. Valjean arranges the marriage, conceals her ignoble birth, and provides for her future. But Marius misjudges him, and believes him guilty of unworthy conduct; and for Cosette's sake, the old man leaves her. But he cannot live without her; and when Marius learns his mistake, discovers that he owes his life to Valjean, and hurries to him with Cosette, the patient hero is dying. In this complicated history, which involves many characters, chiefly types of the poor, the unfortunate, and the vicious of Paris, certain passages stand out with dramatic intensity; among them being the famous chapter of the battle of Waterloo; the description of the Paris sewers, through the intricacies of which Jean Valjean flees with wounded Marius; and of the defense of the barricade, where Gavroche, the best existing study of a Paris gamin, gathers bullets and sings defiantly as he meets death. The place of 'Les Misérables' is in the front rank of successful romantic fiction.

Red as a Rose is She, by Rhoda Broughton. This commonplace love-story is very simply told. The scene is laid in Wales. The heroine, Esther Craven, promises to marry Robert Brandon, «to keep him quiet,» though caring much less for him than for her only brother. But on a visit she meets the heaven-appointed lover, and notwithstanding her engagement the two at once fall in love. Interested friends, who do not approve the affair, plot and bear false witness to break it off. Esther confesses to Brandon her change of feeling, and he is man enough to release her. Then ensues a period of loneliness, misunderstanding, and hardship for the heroine, whose character is ripened by adversity. When happiness once more stands waiting for her, she has learned how to use its gifts. The story moves quickly, and is entertaining.

The Goldmakers' Village, by Johann Heinrich Zschokke. Like the other works of Zschokke, this is renowned for its graphic description of natural scenery, its precise delineation of society and exact portraiture of the class of which it treats, as well as for its moral, philanthropic, and beneficial tendency. Its English equivalent may be found in the charming tales of Mary Howitt. Oswald, the Swiss soldier, «returning from the wars,» finds his native village of Goldenthal sunk into the depths of misery and degradation; its inhabitants lazy, shiftless, hampered with debt, frequenters of public houses, lost to all sense of moral responsibility. He devotes himself to the amelioration of their condition; in which, by the help of the lovely Elizabeth, the miller's daugh-

ter and then his wife, he is successful: so developing the various sources of comfort and improvement; so exemplifying by practical illustration the multiplied methods by which a patriot of philanthropy may serve the best interests of his fellow-citizens and country, that in the end he is rewarded by seeing the home of his youth on a par with the best organized, best conducted, and best credited villages of the community, and the «Goldenthalers,» from being a synonym to their neighbors for all that is worthless, at length known and honored as the «Goldmakers,» for the thrift which changes everything it touches into precious metal. Although the precise locality of the «Goldmakers' Village» cannot be found, yet it is to be feared that many an obscure locality can be discovered where, in many points, the picture can be matched, and where the benevolent enterprise of another Oswald is equally necessary.

Last Athenian, The ('Sidste Athenaren'), by Viktor Rydberg (1880), translated from the Swedish by W. W. Thomas in 1883. The scene of the novel is laid in Athens in the fourth century of our own era; and deals with the inner dissensions of the Christian church, the struggles and broils of the Homoiousians and Athanasians, and the social and political conditions involved in or affected by these differences. The corruption of the upper classes, the lingering power of the old religion of Greece, the strange melée of old and new philosophies and erratic social codes, are presented by the introduction of many types and individuals. But a confusing multiplicity of interests and characters interferes with a clear view. The stage is too crowded. The parts of the plot are woven together about the love-story of Hermione, daughter of the philosopher Chrysanteus, and a young Athenian of the degenerate type, who from a promising youth passes into the idle and heartless dissipation of the typical Athenian aristocrat. Influenced by divided motives, he makes an attempt to regain his moral standing, and does regain Hermione's confidence; but on his wedding night, he is killed by the lover of a young Jewish girl whom he has betrayed and deserted. The famous historic figures of the epoch are all introduced into Rydberg's picture, — emperors and bishops, political schemers and professional beauties, soldiers and merchants, princes and beggars. Even St. Simeon Stylites on his pillar is painted in all his repulsive hideousness of saintly squalor. A pretty interlude to the development of the story is afforded by several charming interpretations of the old legend of Narcissus and the Echo.

Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay, The, edited and arranged by his nephew, Sir George Otto Trevelyan (1876), is recognized as a biography of whose excellence English literature may boast. From the great historian's correspondence, private memoranda, and original drafts of his essays and speeches, and from the recollections of friends and relatives, the author has produced a model book. Macaulay's untiring patience of preparation, the tireless labor expended in collecting materials, his amazing assiduity in arranging them, his unequaled memory, and his broad popular sympathies, are sympathetically described, and reveal to us the most distinguished, progressive, industrious, able, versatile party leader of the first half of this century. The genuine honesty and worth of his character, and his brilliant scholarship, are as evident as his limitation in the fields of the highest imagination. Throughout the book Trevelyan suppresses himself conscientiously, with the result that this work ranks among the most faithful and absorbing biographies in English.

Phases of Thought and Criticism, by Brother Azarias, of the Brothers of the Christian Schools (Patrick Francis Mullany). A book of search for the ideal in thought, with special reference to the cultivation of religious sentiment on the basis of the Catholic faith. The writer states the principles for which he contends, and what may be called the logic of spiritual discernment, and then makes an application of them in very carefully executed studies of the 'Imitation' of À Kempis, 'The Divina Commedia' of Dante, and the 'In Memoriam' of Tennyson. These three studies show the author at his best, as an ardent traveler on «the road that leads to the Life and the Light.» The last of the three is the most elaborate; and in it the zealous expounder of spiritual method «watches a great modern poet wrestling with the problem of

bridging the chasm which yawns between agnosticism and Christianity.»

My Schools and Schoolmasters, by Hugh Miller (1854), is one of the most delightful of autobiographies as far as it goes. (It stops with Miller's assumption of the editorship of the Edinburgh Witness in 1840—after which he was teacher rather than pupil.) The author desired it to be regarded as «a sort of educational treatise, thrown into the narrative form, and addressed more especially to workingmen»; but men and women of all classes find it good reading. For seventeen years covered by this volume, he worked at the trade of stone-mason,—though he had been carefully educated by his two uncles, and possessed an extensive knowledge of English language, history, and literature,—spending his spare time in geological research and in reading. His remarkable powers of observation he must have developed early: he speaks of remembering in later life things that only a sharp eye would have noted, as far back as the end of his third year. Having disposed of his parents' biography in the first chapter, the work narrates his earliest recollections of his own life, his school days, his youthful adventures, the awakening of his taste by one of his uncles for the study of nature, his first attempts at authorship, visits to the Highlands, choice of a trade, moving to Edinburgh, religious views, illness, receiving an accountantship in a branch bank at Cromarty, marriage, the death of his infant daughter, etc. It abounds in stories, interesting experiences, keen observation of natural objects, and anecdotes of prominent men,—all in an admirable style.

Patrins, by Louise Imogen Guiney, is a collection of twenty short essays on things of the day, with one disquisition on King Charles II. The little papers are called 'Patrins,' from the Romany word signifying the handfuls of scattered leaves by which the gipsies mark the way they have passed; Miss Guiney's road through the thought-country being marked by these printed leaves. The essays are distinctly literary in form and feeling; the style is grace itself; the matter airy yet subtle, whimsical and quite out of the common. 'On the Delights of an Incognito,' 'On Dying as a Dramatic Situation,' 'An Open Letter to the Moon,' 'A Bitter Complaint of an Ungentle Reader,' are some of the fantastic and alluring titles. The essayist owns the artistic soul, and finds 'A Pleasing Encounter with a Pickpocket' pleasing, not because the pickpocket was marched off by a policeman, as would be satisfactory to the ordinary victim of his cleverness, but because he displays such ability in eluding that fate that the despoiled one applauds him as a fellow-artist. 'The Great Playground' is a charming paper on out-of-doors; full of the gipsy love of freedom, which is almost greater with the author than her love of books, of dogs, or of old things. 'An Inquirendo into the Wit and Other Good Parts of his Late Majesty King Charles the Second' attempts for the Merry Monarch what Froude attempted for Henry VIII. The piece is in the form of a dialogue between a holder of the generally accepted view of the Second Charles's character, and a devoted admirer of that sovereign, who wears a sprig of green in his hat on the anniversary of the Restoration, and feeds the swans in St. James's Park, because his Majesty once loved to do so. This apologist considers Charles II. as the last sovereign with a mind; and for that merit, he can find it in his heart to forgive much to that cynical and humorous gentleman.

Nelson, The Life of, by Captain A. T. Mahan. This monumental biography is a sort of supplement to the author's 'Influence of Sea-Power.' He considers Lord Nelson as «the one man who in himself summed up and embodied the greatness of the possibilities which Sea Power comprehends,—the man for whom genius and opportunity worked together, to make the personification of the navy of Great Britain the dominant factor in the periods hitherto treated.» Earl Nelson arose, and in him «all the promises of the past found their finished realization, their perfect fulfillment.» Making use of the materials of the many who have written biographies of this fascinating personality, and even richer materials that came into his possession, it was Captain Mahan's object «to disengage the figure of the hero from the glory that cloaks it.» His method is to make Nelson «describe himself, tell the story of his own inner life as well as of his external actions.» He therefore extracts

from the voluminous correspondence extant passages that enable him «to detect the leading features of temperament, traits of thought and motives of action, and thence to conceive within himself, by gradual familiarity even more than by formal effort, the character therein revealed.» In the same way as he thus reproduces his individuality, so he treats of his military actions; showing not merely what he did, but also the principles that dominated him throughout his life. The author's logical faculty stood him in good stead in thus concentrating documentary evidence to bear on mooted points, and he most skillfully unravels tangled threads. At the same time his vivid and richly embroidered style, combined with just the right degree of dignity, makes his presentation of mingled biography and history as interesting as a romance and as satisfying as history. The two stately volumes are adorned with numerous portraits and engravings, and with maps and plans explanatory of the battles and engagements described.

American Conflict, The, by Horace Greeley. This history is not restricted to the period of armed conflict between the North and South in the sixties; but purports to give, in two large volumes, an account of the drift of public opinion in the United States regarding human slavery from 1776 to the close of the year 1865. The most valuable feature of this history is the incorporation into it of letters, speeches, political platforms, and other documents, which show authentically and beyond controversy the opinions and dogmas accepted by political parties and their chiefs, and approved by public opinion North and South; as the author justly remarks, nothing could so clearly show the influences of slavery in molding the opinions of the people and in shaping the destinies of the country. Thus the work is a great magazine of materials for the political history of the United States with regard to slavery; and whatever judgment may be passed on its author's philosophy of the great conflict, the trustworthiness of his volumes, simply as a record of facts and authentic declarations of sectional and partisan opinion, is unquestionable.

The Oxford Reformers of 1498: John Colet, Erasmus, and Thomas More: A history of their Fellow-Work, by Frederic Seebohm. (1867, 1887.) A work not designed to offer biographies of the persons named, but to carefully study their joint work at Oxford. John Colet, a son of Sir Henry Colet, a wealthy merchant who had been more than once Lord Mayor of London, and was in favor at the court of Henry VII., had come home from study in Italy to Oxford in 1496; and, although he was not a Doctor, nor even a deacon preparing for full clerical dignity, he startled the conservatism of the church and the university by announcing a course of public free lectures on the epistles of Paul. It was a strikingly new-departure proceeding, not only in the boldness of a layman giving lectures on religion, but in new views to be brought out. What was called the New Learning, starting from study of Greek, or the world's best literature, was taking root at Oxford. Two men of note, Grocyn and Linacre, who had learned Greek, were working hard to awaken at Oxford interest in the study of Greek. And among the young students Colet found one, not yet of age, who showed the finest type of English genius. He was called «Young Master More.» The fine quality of his intelligence was even surpassed by the sweetness of his spirit and the charm of his character. He was destined to be known as Sir Thomas More, one of the great historic examples of what Swift, and after him Matthew Arnold, called «sweetness and light.» Colet was thirteen years older than More, but the two held close converse in matters of learning and humanity. They were Humanists, as the men of interest in all things human were called. Colet and More had been together at Oxford a year when a third Humanist appeared upon the scene in 1497, the year in which John Cabot discovered North America. This was Erasmus, who was already a scholar, after the manner of the time, in Latin. He came to Oxford to become a scholar in Greek. He was scarcely turned thirty,—just Colet's age,—and had not yet begun to make a great name. The story of the three men runs on to 1519, into the early dawn of the Lutheran Reformation. Colet becomes a Doctor and the Dean of St. Paul's Cathedral in London (1499), and on his father's death (1510), uses his inherited fortune to found St. Paul's School, in which 153 boys of any nation

or country should be instructed in the world's best literature, Greek as well as Latin; and not monkish church Latin, but ancient classical Latin. Colet declared that the «corrupt Latin which the later blind world brought in, and which may be called Blotterature rather than Literature,» should be «utterly banished and excluded.» Erasmus wrote a work 'On the Liberal Education of Boys.' Colet wrote a Latin grammar for his boys, by which he hoped they might be helped to «grow to perfect literature.» It was in line with the new learning, that Erasmus edited, and secured the printing of, the New Testament in Greek, hoping it would lead, as it later did, to an English version. He said of «the sacred Scriptures: I wish these were translated into all languages, so that they might be read and understood. I long that the husbandman should sing portions of them to himself as he follows the plow, that the weaver should hum them to the tune of his shuttle, that the traveler should beguile with their stories the tedium of his journey.» It was in the same humanist spirit that More wrote his 'Utopia,' published in 1516, and embodying the visions of hope and progress floating before the eyes of the three «Oxford Reformers.» More was about entering into the service of Henry VIII.; and he wrote the introduction or prefatory book of the 'Utopia,' for the express purpose of speaking out boldly on the social condition of the country and on the policy of the King.

Judaism and Christianity, by Crawford Howell Toy, professor in Harvard University. (1890.) The sub-title of this valuable book modestly describes it as a sketch of the progress of thought from Old Testament to New Testament. The history opens with an introduction of less than fifty pages, as clear as it is condensed, on the general laws of the advance from national to universal religions. The rise of Christianity out of Judaism Professor Toy treats as a logical and natural instance of progress. He points out the social basis of religion, and analyzes and describes the growth of society, with its laws of advance, retrogression, and decay; the internal development of ideas, and the relation between religion and ethics. He then treats of the influence of great men; of the external conditions that must modify a religion; of the general lines of progress; of the extra-national extension of a conquering religion; and of the universal religions, which he limits to three: Brahmanism, which has grown into Buddhism; Judaism, which has grown into Christianity; and the old Arabian faith, whose product is Islam. And the outlook is that as the great civilized and civilizing nations of the world, in whose hands are science and philosophy, literature and art, political and social progress, hold also to the tenets of Christianity, they will carry that faith with them and plant it wherever they go, but in a higher form than it now assumes.

In following the subject proper, Professor Toy begins with the period represented by the name of Ezra, examines the prophetic writings, and follows the literary development of the time as represented in the ceremonial and uncanonical books. The progress and variations of the doctrine of God and of subordinate supernatural intelligences, both good and evil; the Jewish and Christian ideas of the nature of man, his attitude towards God, his hopes of perfection, the nature of sin and righteousness; the inclusions of the ethical code of both Jew and Christian; the two conceptions of the kingdom of God; the beliefs respecting immortality, resurrection, and the new dispensation; and finally, an examination of the relation of Jesus to Christianity,—these occupy the remainder of the volume.

Mr. Toy concludes that both the Catholic and Protestant branches of Christianity have followed the currents of modern thought; that there is not a phase of science, philosophy, or literature, but has left its impress on the body of beliefs that control Christendom, yet that the person of Jesus has maintained its place as the centre of religious life. The tone of the book is undogmatic; and its fine scholarship, clearness of statement, and delightful narrative style, make it agreeable and instructive reading for the laic.

Memoirs of General W. T. Sherman, written by himself. (4th ed. 1891.) In this autobiography General Sherman tells the story of his life up to the time of his being placed on the retired list in 1884: a final chapter by another hand completes the story, and describes

his last illness, death, and funeral. Beginning with a genealogical account of his family, the work describes his boyhood, his appointment to and course at West Point, his assignment to a second lieutenancy in the Third Artillery, stationed in Florida, his experiences in California in 1846–50, his marriage in Washington to a daughter of Secretary of the Interior Ewing, in 1850, his resignation from the army in 1853, and engaging in business, law, and teaching; then comes the account in his own words of the part he played in the Civil War, which all the world knows. The tour in Europe and the East is dismissed in three short paragraphs. The whole is told simply, frankly, and in a matter-of-fact way, in English that is plain, direct, and forcible, if not always elegant. The famous «march to the sea» he describes in a business-like style, that, when supported by accomplished facts, is beyond eloquence. Sherman himself regarded it as of much less importance than the march from Savannah northward. The chapter on 'Military Lessons of the War' is interesting, especially to military men. Some of his conclusions in it are that volunteer officers should be appointed directly or indirectly by the President (subject to confirmation by the Senate), and not elected by the soldiers, since «an army is not a popular organization, but an instrument in the hands of the Executive for enforcing the law»; that the country can, in case of war in the future, rely to supplement the regular army officers on the great number of its young men of education and force of character. At the close of our Civil War, some of our best corps and division generals, as well as staff-officers, were from civil life,» though «I cannot recall any of the most successful who did not express a regret that he had not received in early life instruction in the elementary principles of the art of war»; that the volunteers were better than the conscripts, and far better than the bought substitutes; that the greatest mistake of the War was the mode of recruitment and promotion; that a commander can command properly only at the front, where it is absolutely necessary for him to be seen, and for his influence to be felt; that the presence of newspaper correspondents with armies is mischievous. He closes his book in the justified assurance that he «can travel this broad country of ours, and be each night a welcome guest in palace or cabin.»

Wandering Jew, The, by Moncure D. Conway, traces through all its forms and changes, to its sources as far as can be perceived, the marvelous legend which won such general belief during the Middle Ages. The first appearance of the story written out as narrative occurs in the works of Matthew Paris, published 1259, wherein is described the visit to England, thirty years before, of an Armenian bishop. The prelate was asked whether he knew aught of the Wandering Jew. He replied that he had had him to dinner in Armenia shortly before; that he was a Roman, named Cartaphilus, door-keeper for Pilate. This ruffianly bigot struck Jesus as he came from the hall of judgment, saying, «Go on faster; why dost thou linger?»

Jesus answered, «I will go; but thou shalt remain waiting till I come.»

Therefore Cartaphilus has lived on ever since; never smiling, but often weeping and longing for death, which will not come. In the sixteenth century there are accounts of the appearance of the Wandering Jew in German towns. His name is now Ahasuerus; his original occupation that of a shoemaker. In the seventeenth century he is heard of again and again,—in France, Spain, the Low Countries, Italy and Germany. Many solemn and learned treatises were written in Latin on the subject of this man and his miraculous punishment. The various stories of him quoted are so graphically related that it is a surprise to follow Mr. Conway into his next chapter, in which he sets down the myth of the Wandering Jew with that of King Arthur, who sleeps at Avalon, and Barbarossa of Germany, who slumbers under the Raven's Hill, both ready to awake at the appointed hour. Every country has myths of sleepers or of wanderers who never grow old. The Jews had more than one: Cain, who was a fugitive and a vagabond on earth, with a mark fixed on him that none might slay him; Esau, whose death is unchronicled; Elias and Enoch who never died, in the ordinary way. Barbarossa, Arthur, Merlin, Siegfried, Tannhäuser, Lohen-

grin,—the Seven Sleepers, the Flying Dutchman,—all these are variants of one theme. Judas has had the same fate in legend. So has Pilate; so has Malchus, the servant of Caiaphas. Mr. Conway presents the theory that all these tales have their root in the primitive myths of savage peoples, perhaps in sun-myths; but he does not pursue this rather futile speculation, devoting himself rather to the story in its special form of the Wandering Jew, and tracing its development, and its expression in folk-lore, poetry, and fiction. The book is a fascinating study of the curious and unusual, scholarly in substance but popular in treatment.

War and Peace, by Count Lyof Tolstoy, perhaps the greatest of his novels, deals with the stirring conflict between Napoleon and France, and Koutouzoff and Russia, beginning some years before Austerlitz. As might be expected of one of the most mystical of modern writers, war is treated not alone as a dramatic spectacle, but as a symbol of great social forces striving for expression. The novel is a combination of mysticism and realism. Tolstoy has portrayed the terror of battle, the emotions of armies in conflict, with surpassing skill and power. The book as a whole leaves an indelible but confused impression upon the mind of the reader, as if he had himself passed through the din and smoke of a battle, of which he retains great dim memories. But above all is the impression of fatality, and the part that accident plays in all campaigns.

With Fire and Sword, The Deluge, and Pan Michael, a trilogy of magnificent historical novels, by Henryk Sienkiewicz, treats of that period of Polish history which extends from 1648 to the election of Sobieski to the throne of Poland as Yan III. It thus embraces the most stirring and picturesque era of the national life. The first of the trilogy deals with the deadly conflict between the two Slav States, Russia and Poland. It is an epic of war, of battle, murder, and sudden death, of tyranny and patriotism, of glory and shame. In 'The Deluge,' two great events of Polish history form the dramatic ground-work of the novel: these are the settlement of the Teutonic Knights in Prussia, and the union of Poland with Lithuania and Russia through the marriage of the Polish Princess Yadviga with Yagyello, Grand Prince of Lithuania. The war between Poland and Sweden in 1665, brought on by the action of the Teutonic Knights, is described in this novel. Like its predecessor, it treats of battles, of sieges, of warriors, of the suffering and glory of war. A knowledge of Polish history is almost essential to the understanding of its intricate and long-drawn-out plot. In Pan Michael the story of Poland's struggle is continued and ended, its general lines being the same as those of the first two novels.

In the historical fiction of this century nothing approaches the trilogy of Sienkiewicz for magnificent breadth of canvas, for Titanic action, for an epical quality well-nigh Homeric. The author's characters are men of blood and iron, heroes of a great dead age, warriors that might have risen from huge stone tombs in old cathedrals to greet the sun again with eagle eyes. These novels as history can be best appreciated by Sienkiewicz's own countrymen, since they appeal to glorious memories, since they treat of the ancestors of the men to whom they are primarily addressed.

But the novels belong to the world; they are pre-eminent in the creation of characters, of humorous fighters, of women to be loved like the heroines of Shakespeare, and of such men as Zagloba, a creation to rank with Falstaff.

Prisoner of Zenda, The, the best known of Anthony Hope's romances, relates the picturesque adventures of Rudolf Rassendyll, an English gentleman, during a three months' sojourn in the Kingdom of Ruritania.

He arrives upon the eve of the coronation of King Rudolf, whom he meets at Zenda Castle. In a drinking bout the king is drugged, and cannot be aroused to reach the capital Strelsau in time for the coronation. This treachery is the work of the king's brother, Duke Michael, who wishes to usurp the kingdom. To foil his designs, Colonel Sapt and Fritz von Tarlenheim successfully assist Rassendyll to personate the king. He is crowned, plays his part without serious blunders, and then sets about accomplishing the king's release,—a task rendered dangerous and difficult by the cunning and prowess of Michael and his followers. Rassendyll loves and is loved

by the Princess Flavia. She is also beloved by the king and his brother. Only the release of the monarch—accomplished in a series of dashing dramatic episodes—prevents Rassendyll from wedding Flavia. The story is told with wonderful vim and spirit, and with a freshness and healthfulness of feeling remarkable in an era of morbid fiction. The novel has been dramatized in a successful play of the same name.

Pendennis, by W. M. Thackeray (1850), is more simple in plot and construction than his other novels. It is a masterly study of the character and development of one Arthur Pendennis, a hero lifelike and convincing because of his very unheroic qualities and faulty human nature. He begins his career as a spoiled, somewhat brilliant boy, adored by a foolish mother, and waited upon by his adopted sister Laura. From this atmosphere of adulation and solicitude, Pendennis goes to the university; but not before he has fallen in love with an actress ten years older than himself. He owes his escape from his toils to the intervention of a worldly-minded uncle, Major Pendennis, a capitally drawn type of the old man-about-town. At the university he blossoms into a young gentleman of fashion, with the humiliating result of being «plucked» in his degree examination, and having his debts paid off by Laura. His manliness reawakens, and he goes back to have it out with the university, returning this time a victor. Then follows a London career as a writer and man of the world. The boy just misses being the man by a certain childish love of the pomp and show of life. Yet he is never dishonorable, only weak. The test of his honor is his conduct towards Fanny Bolton, a pretty girl of the lower class, who loves him innocently and whole-heartedly. Pen loves her and leaves her as innocent as he found her, but unhappy. His punishment comes in the shape of Blanche Amory, a flirt with a fortune. The double bait proves too much for the boy's vanity. Only after she has jilted him are his eyes opened to the true value of the gauds he is staking so much upon. The wholesome lesson being learned, he marries Laura and enters upon a life of new manliness.

His character throughout is drawn with admirable consistency. He is perhaps the most commonplace, and the most thoroughly human, of Thackeray's men.

Potiphar Papers, by George William Curtis. This brilliant satire on New York society was published in 1856, and is still read, though it has partly lost its point owing to changed conditions. The papers are something in the manner of Addison's satires on the pretensions and insincerities of society; but at times the bitterness becomes more scathing, and reminds one of Thackeray in its merciless analysis of folly and ignorance. The writer divides the society of which he speaks into three classes: the newly rich, who have acquired wealth but not culture; the descendants of the old families, who make the glory of their ancestors serve instead of any manliness or worth of their own; and the dancing youths into whose antecedents or characters nobody inquires, so long as they enliven the ball-rooms, and constitute eligible partners for the young ladies. A description is given of Mrs. Potiphar's ball, where dresses are ruined by careless waiters, and drunken young fellows destroy valuable property, and hosts and guests are thoroughly miserable while pretending to enjoy the occasion. In the account of the Potiphars in Paris we see how wealthy Americans, when lacking innate breeding and refinement, make themselves ridiculous in the eyes of foreigners. The gilded youth of the day, as well as the shallow and flippant women, are held up to derision, while our sympathies are aroused by the poor, toiling, unaspiring fathers, who are not strong enough to make a stand for their rights. In reading these papers we can only be glad that the persons described by the author are no longer typical of American society. One of the enduring characters is the Rev. Cream Cheese, who sympathetically advises with Mrs. Potiphar as to the color of the cover of her prayer-book.

Poets of America, The, by Edmund Clarence Stedman (1885), a work of the same general scope and design as the 'Victorian Poets,' and a kind of sequel to it, is written in the belief that «the literature—even the poetic literature—of no country during the last half-century is of greater interest to the philosophical student, with respect to its bearing on the future, than that of the

United States. American poetry, more than that of England during the period considered, has idealized, often inspired, the national sentiment,—the historic movements of the land whose writers have composed it.» After introductory chapters on 'Early and Recent Conditions,' and on the 'Growth of the American School,' the author considers critically the work of Bryant, Whittier, Emerson, Longfellow, Poe, Holmes, Lowell, Whitman, and Taylor,—concluding with a chapter on the poetical outlook. These essays are sympathetic and scholarly, showing fine insight not only into the nature and character of American verse, but into the environment also of which it was a product.

Robert Elsmere, by Mrs. Humphry Ward (1888), is a brilliant example of the embodiment in a work of fiction of intellectual problems of contemporary interest. It recounts the struggles of a young clergyman who cannot accept all the miracles and dogmas of Christianity, yet is in deep sympathy with its spirit. The scene is laid partly in a country village in Surrey, partly in London. The chief character is Robert Elsmere, a young, sensitive clergyman, fresh from the Old-World environment of Oxford. He marries Catherine Leyburn, a woman of mediæval faith, who loves him intensely, but is incapable of sympathizing with him in the struggle through which he is to pass. Robert, in his country rectory, begins a mental journey, the goal of which he dares not face. He realizes after a time that he can no longer accept the conventional conception of Christianity, and must, therefore, leave the church, to preach what seems to him a more liberal gospel, better fitted to the needs of the century. His wife is heart-broken by his apostasy; but she accompanies him when he goes to London to work among the poor of the East Side, and to found a new brotherhood of Christians.

Other persons and scenes relieve the tension of the plot: Rose, Catherine's beautiful, willful sister; Langham, the withered Oxford don, cursed with indifferenee and paralysis of the emotional nature; Newcombe the wan, worn High-Church priest; the cynical Squire Wendover; the gay society folk of London,—these all playing their several parts in the drama make up a well-rounded whole. 'Robert Elsmere' had a phenomenal success, partly owing to the nature of its subject, and partly to its genuine literary merit. Aside from its intrinsic value, the sensation it produced entitles it to rank as one of the most remarkable books of its generation. It is a complete example of the modern problem-novel.

Six Days of Creation; or, The Scriptural Cosmology. (1855.) By Tayler Lewis. A work of mainly philological but also metaphysical argument, designed to prove that the day of the Biblical account of creation was not a limited short period of time—not a common day at all. Executed with ample learning, with close and vigorous reasoning, with frequent touches of novel interpretation of terms, and not less with deep religious earnestness, and eloquence inspired by the sublimity of the subject, the book excited great interest and much discussion. In reply to objections to conclusions which he advocated, Professor Lewis brought out a second book in 1856, on 'The Bible and Science; or, The World Problem.' To this he added in 1860, 'The Divine Human in the Scriptures.' The scientific view urged by Professor Lewis is now commonly accepted, while the question of what the Biblical texts exactly meant is less considered, because of the general opinion of scholars that the creation story was derived from Babylonian scriptures, and is not given as exact history.

Harriet Beecher Stowe, Life and Letters of, by Annie Fields, appeared in 1897. It is the best life of the author. Written in a most entertaining style, with just enough of personal reminiscence and anecdote to quicken interest, it is a discreet and satisfying biography. The reader comes into closer acquaintance with Mrs. Stowe in the perusal of her letters, of the which Mrs. Fields has made wise and varied selection. Living through, and herself so potential a factor in, the days of the anti-slavery movement, Mrs. Stowe naturally was in more or less intimate correspondence with the reformers, agitators, statesmen, clergymen, and littérateurs of her own stormy era. The selections made from this correspondence form most interesting reading, and add greatly to the value of the biography.

Susan Fielding, by Mrs. Annie Edwards (1876), is a pleasant story of English society, written with pervasive humor and a nice analysis of character. The scene is laid near London and on the coast of France, in the late sixties. The heroine is a little country girl, simple-hearted and loving, who is taken up by the squire's granddaughter, the great lady of the village. Portia French is an imperious beauty, shrewd, restless, and worldly through and through; yet with great refinement and charm. Her character is more interesting than that of the good little girl for whom the book is named, and the brilliant Portia's love-affairs are more thrilling, as they are much more complicated, than Susan's. Susan has two lovers; and out of due regard for the needs of the novelist, of course becomes engaged to the wrong one. But Portia has no less than four devoted suitors; and it is a matter of conjecture, up to the very last chapter, on which of the four she has bestowed that somewhat mythical article, her heart. The best character in the book is Portia's aunt Jemima, a plain, capable, unselfish, loving old maid, who has spent her life laboring in other people's households, for everybody's welfare but her own. From the flood of empty and ill-written novels that pours from the press, this pleasant story deserves to be rescued and remembered for its refinement, humor, and wholesomeness.

South-Sea Idylls, by Charles Warren Stoddard, was published in 1873. In humorous vein the author sketches a variety of personal experiences which befell him in southern seas. The 'Idylls' range from racy delineations of native types to entertaining descriptions of the curious customs of the peoples among whom he has traveled, with here and there truly poetic pictures of natural scenery. It is difficult to say which of the score of sketches is the best, for each excels in its own way as a specimen of the author's happy versatility; but 'A Canoe-Cruise in the Coral Sea' will fairly represent the delicate charm, spontaneous humor, and vivid interest which pervade the entire series. Scarcely less entertaining are 'My South-Sea Show,' and 'A Prodigal in Tahiti.'

The longest of the sketches, 'Chumming with a Savage,' tells the story of a friendship which the author formed with a gentle barbarian, Kána-aná, and the pathetic fate which met him in his yearnings after civilization.

'Cruising among the Caribees,' a volume by the same author, is full of that subtle attraction and over-bubbling good spirits which characterize the 'Idylls'; for in these sketches also Mr. Stoddard fairly «personally conducts» his readers in and about the islands — as yet far enough removed from prosaic civilization to be still romantic.

A Tale of Two Cities, by Charles Dickens (1859), differs essentially from all his other novels in style and manner of treatment. Forster, in his 'Life of Dickens,' writes that «there is no instance in his novels excepting this, of a deliberate and planned departure from the method of treatment which had been pre-eminently the source of his popularity as a novelist.» To rely less upon character than upon incident, and to resolve that his actors should be expressed by the story more than they should express themselves by dialogue, was for him a hazardous, and can hardly be called an entirely successful, experiment. With singular dramatic vivacity, much constructive art, and with descriptive passages of a high order everywhere, there was probably never a book by a great humorist, and an artist so prolific in conception, with so little humor and so few remarkable figures. Its merit lies elsewhere. The two cities are London and Paris. The time is just before and during the French Revolution. A peculiar chain of events knits and interweaves the lives of a «few simple, private people» with the outbreak of a terrible public event. Dr. Manette has been a prisoner in the Bastille for eighteen years, languishing there, as did so many others, on some vague unfounded charge. His release when the story opens, his restoration to his daughter Lucie, the trial and acquittal of one Charles Darnay, nephew of a French marquis, on a charge of treason, the marriage of Lucie Manette to Darnay, — these incidents form the introduction to the drama of blood which is to follow. Two friends of the Manette family complete the circle of important characters: Mr. Lorry, a solicitor of a very ancient London firm, and Sydney Carton, the most complete gentleman to be

found in Dickens. Carton has wasted his talents, leading a wild, bohemian existence in London. The one garden spot in his life is his love for Lucie Manette. To this love he clings as a drowning man to a spar. For this love he lays down his life. At the breaking out of the French Revolution, Darnay hastens to Paris to aid an old family servant who is in danger of losing his life. His wife and his father-in-law follow him. Gradually the entire circle of friends, including Mr. Lorry and Sidney Carton, find themselves in the horrible environment of the Paris of the Terror. Darnay himself is imprisoned and condemned to death, by the agency of a wine-seller, Defarge, and his wife, a female impersonation of blood and war. To save the husband of the woman he loves, Carton by strategy takes his place in prison. The novel closes with the magnificent scene where Carton goes to his death on the scaffold, redeeming a worthless life by one supreme act of devotion. Only the little sewing-girl in the death-cart with him knows his secret. As he mounts the guillotine there rises before him the vision of a redeemed and renewed Paris, of a great and glorious nation. There rise before him many memories and many dead hopes of his own past life, but in his heart there is the serenity of triumph: —«It is a far, far better thing that I do than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to than I have ever known.»

The Three Musketeers, by Alexandre Dumas. 'The Three Musketeers' is the first novel of Dumas's famous trilogy, of which the others are 'Twenty Years After' and 'The Vicomte de Bragelonne.' The three stories together cover a space of time from 1625 to 1665, and deal with the life of a Gascon adventurer named D'Artagnan, from his arrival in Paris on a raw-boned yellow pony with three crowns in his pocket, to his death as Comte D'Artagnan, Commander of the Musketeers and Marshal of France.

On his first day in Paris, the young D'Artagnan, who desires to enter the famous corps of Louis XIII.'s Musketeers, contrives to entangle himself in three duels, with three of the most dreaded members of that body, who are known by the pseudonyms of Athos, Porthos, and Aramis. By his pluck and spirit, he wins all three for friends; and the four of them from that time share their fortunes, good and bad, and become the heroes of many stirring events. The novel throughout is highly dramatic and of absorbing interest.

Twenty Years After, by Alexandre Dumas, is a story of the «Fronde,»—the uprising of the people of Paris against Cardinal Mazarin, prime minister of France and reputed husband of Anne of Austria, the regent, mother of the boy king Louis XIV. D'Artagnan, who has never left the Guards, and Porthos, who has returned to that company with the hope of being made a baron, find themselves pitted against Athos and Aramis, who have emerged, one from his country-seat, the other from his convent, to take a hand in the Fronde. After much skirmishing, which gives us a brilliant account of the warfare of the Fronde, Athos and Aramis go to England on a commission from Henrietta Maria, exiled in France, to her husband Charles I.; and presently Porthos and D'Artagnan are sent by Mazarin with dispatches to Cromwell, in company with a young Englishman named Mordaunt, who is the son of an infamous beauty of the Court. Athos and Aramis are captured by the Parliamentary army. This is but the beginning of a long series of dramatic adventures. The exciting story draws to a close with the ending of the Fronde.

Vicomte de Bragelonne, The; or, Ten Years After. This, the last novel of the 'Three Musketeers' series, is the longest and in many ways the most powerful of the three. Some parts of it have been published as separate novels. Those chapters devoted to the king's love for Mademoiselle de la Vallière have been issued under the title of 'Louise de la Vallière'; while the ones dealing with the substitution of Louis XIV.'s twin brother for himself have appeared as 'The Man in the Iron Mask.' The romance in full presents a marvelously vivid picture of the court of Louis XIV., from a time shortly before his marriage to Maria Theresa to the downfall of Fouquet. The Vicomte de Bragelonne is the son of the famous Athos, of the 'Three Musketeers'; the best type of young nobleman, high-minded, loyal, and steadfast, who cherishes from his

boyhood an unwavering love for Mademoiselle de la Vallière, which ends only in his death on a foreign battlefield after she deserts him for the king. The four old comrades, Athos, Porthos, Aramis, and D'Artagnan, all reappear: Athos the perfect gentleman, big Porthos so simple and kind-hearted, Aramis a bishop and schemer, and D'Artagnan a soldier still, quick-tempered and outspoken as ever, but withal so full of loyalty and kindliness that his very enemies love him. The chief plot of the book relates the struggle of Colbert to supplant Fouquet as Superintendent of Finances; and the struggle of Aramis, who has become General of the Jesuits, to keep Fouquet in power.

Aramis discovers the existence in the Bastille of the twin brother of Louis XIV., exactly like him in person, who has been concealed from his birth for reasons of State. Aramis conceives the glorious idea of carrying off Louis XIV., and setting up a king who will owe his throne to him, and in return make him cardinal, prime minister, and master, as Richelieu had been. This plot he and Porthos (who does not understand the true situation in the least) carry out with the utmost success, deceiving even the king's own mother; but the affair is frustrated by the fidelity of Fouquet, who, on learning the substitution, rushes to free the real king. Aramis and Porthos fly across France to Belle-Isle in Brittany, where they are besieged by the king's ships, and Porthos meets a tragic death. Aramis escapes to Spain, and, being too powerful a Jesuit to be touched, lives to an honored old age. Louis XIV. meantime imprisons his brother in the famous iron mask; and arrests Fouquet, who had been a bad minister, but at the same time such a gentleman that D'Artagnan says to him: «Ah, Monsieur, it is you who should be king of France.» Athos dies heart-broken, after learning of the death of his son; and last of all, D'Artagnan falls in the thick of battle in the musketeer's uniform he had worn for forty years. Even those who have least sentiment over the personages of fiction can hardly part with these familiar and charming old friends without a pang.

Dream Children, by Horace E. Scudder, is a collection of «Once-Upon-a-Time» stories, in which memory and imagination combine to preserve the fleeting fancies of childhood; some of them merely fantastic; others with a lesson of life hidden under a semblance of adventure — as in 'The Pot of Gold,' where Chief is always seeking, always unsuccessful, because just at the moment of capture of the coveted treasure, his attention is distracted by the vision of his adoring and forsaken Rhoda; or in the last charming sketch entitled 'The Prince's Visit,' where weak Job loses the sight of a grand procession while he is succoring the lame boy,—a sacrifice rewarded by the vision of a «pageant such as poor mortals may but whisper of.» The offspring of dreams, the 'Dream Children,' pass before the mind's eye, a charming company of unrealities, with ordinary attributes, but invested with supernatural excellence. Who can tell when the realities begin and the dreams end? Who can separate, in the cyclorama of existence, the painted canvas from the real objects in the foreground? It is into this borderland of doubt the author takes us, with the children who hear the birds and beasts talk: where inanimate objects borrow attributes of humanity; where fact masquerades as fancy and fancy as fact; where the young and old meet together in a childish unconsciousness of awakenings.

The Land of Poco Tiempo, by Charles F. Lummis, (1893,) is a delightful record of the author's travels in New Mexico; a land, as he describes it, of «sun, silence, and adobe . . . the Great American Mystery — the National Rip Van Winkle.» The different chapters treat of New-Mexican customs, of the inhabitants, of the folk-songs, of the religious rites. Perhaps the most fascinating portion of the work is that devoted to the «cities that were forgotten»; those great stone ruins, rearing ghost-like from illimitable plains, with as little reason for being there as the Pyramids in the sands of the desert. The book is written in a pleasant conversational style, and with much picturesqueness of description.

England Without and Within, by Richard Grant White. Most of the chapters of this book appeared in the Atlantic Monthly, but were intended from the first as a presentation in book form of the subject indicated by its

title. The author has put England, its people and their ways, before his readers just as he saw them: their skies; their methods of daily life; their men and women, to the latter of whom he pays a charming tribute; their nobility and gentry; parks and palaces; national virtues and vices. He has told only what any one might have seen, though without the power of explicit description and photographic language. It is, says he, «the commonplaces of life that show what a people, what a country is; what all the influences, political, moral, and telluric, that have been there for centuries, have produced»; and it is of these commonplaces he treats. He saw England in an informal, unbusiness-like, untourist-like way, not stopping every moment to take notes, but relying on his memory to preserve everything of importance. There is a noticeable lack of descriptions of literary people in England,—a lapse intentional, not accidental; he believing that it is an «altogether erroneous notion that similarity in occupation, or admiration on one side, must produce liking in personal intercourse»: but this disappointment—if it be a disappointment to the reader—is more than atoned for by the review of journeyings to Oxford and Cambridge, Warwick, Stratford-upon-Avon, Kenilworth, where, as his acquaintance of a railway compartment says, «every American goes»; rural England; pilgrimage to Canterbury, etc. However severe his criticism of national faults and individual blunderings, however caustic the sarcasms directed against the foibles of the «British Philistines,» one is conscious of the author's underlying admiration for the home of his kindred; and the sincerity of his dictum—«England is not perfect, for it is upon the earth, and it is peopled by human beings; but I do not envy the man who, being able to earn enough to get bread and cheese and beer, a whole coat and a tight roof over his head, cannot be happy there.»

Scholar and the State, The, and other Orations and Addresses; by Henry Codman Potter. (1897.) A volume of thoughtful papers, of which the first, giving the volume its title, was delivered as the Phi Beta Kappa Oration at Harvard in 1890, and the second, on 'Character in Statesmanship,' was the address of April 30th, 1889, at St. Paul's Church in New York, which carried off the chief honor of the celebration of the one hundredth anniversary of the first inauguration of Washington as President of the United States. There are seventeen papers altogether, and they constitute a conspicuous illustration of the best type of churchman: a bishop of New York, who is in every secular respect an eminent citizen, and an author of wise counsel in matters of political and social interest.

Tennyson: His Art and Relation to Modern Life. By Stopford A. Brooke. Mr. Brooke considers Tennyson as an artist, his relation to Christianity, and his relation to social politics, and then passes in review the successive stages of his production of poetry and thought from the poems of 1830 to the latest work of his life, where he finds a wealth of «passionate conjecture,» very nearly amounting to a system of speculative theology. The author has no superior in thoughtful study of our literature, and for thorough comprehension both of the beauties and of the religious and social teachings of the most interesting of English poets.

Subjection of Women, The. By John Stuart Mill. An able essay designed to explain the grounds of the early and strong twofold conviction of Mr. Mill: (1), that the principle of woman's legal subordination to man is wrong in itself, and is now one of the chief hindrances to human improvement; and (2) that it ought to be replaced by a principle of perfect equality, placing no disability upon woman, and giving no exclusive power or privilege to man. After reviewing the conditions which the laws of all countries annex to the marriage contract, Mr. Mill carefully discusses the right of woman to be equal with man in the family, and her further right to equal admission with him to all the functions and occupations hitherto reserved to men. He concludes with a strong chapter on the justice, mercy, and general beneficence, of a social order from which the slavery of woman shall have entirely disappeared.

Essays of Hamilton Wright Mabie. Seven volumes are comprised under this general title. They are all concerned with man and nature, the soul and literature, art and culture. Their

several titles are: 'Essays in Literary Interpretation,' 'Essays on Nature and Culture,' 'Short Studies in Literature,' 'Books and Culture,' 'My Study Fire' (2 vols.), and 'Under the Trees and Elsewhere.' They all express the views of a book-man on man and his surroundings; but of a book-man who has studied man no less than books, and has studied books rather as a means than an end—as giving insight into the soul of man. Great books are for him not feats of intellect, but the result of the contact of mind and heart with the great and terrible facts of life: they originate not in the individual mind but in the soil of common human hopes, loves, fears, aspirations, sufferings. Shakespeare did not invent Hamlet, he found him in human histories already acted out to the tragic end; Goethe did not create Faust, he summoned him out of the dim mediæval world and confronted him with the problems of life as it is now. There are in these 'Essays' innumerable epigrammatic passages easily detachable from the context; a few of these will serve to illustrate the author's points of view. Writing of 'Personality in Literary Work,' he says that there is no such thing as a universal literature in the sense which involves complete escape from the water-marks of place and time: no man can study or interpret life save from the point of view where he finds himself; no truth gets into human keeping by any other path than the individual soul, nor into human speech by any other medium than the individual mind. In another essay occurs this fine remark on wit: Wit reveals itself in sudden flashes, not in continuous glow and illumination; it is distilled in sentences; it is preserved in figures, illustrations, epigrams, epithets, phrases. Then follows a comparison of wits and humorists: the wits entertain and dazzle us, the humorists reveal life to us. Aristophanes, Cervantes, Molière, and Shakespeare—the typical humorists—are among the greatest contributors to the capital of human achievement; they give us not glimpses but views of life. In the essay, 'The Art of Arts'—*i. e.*, the art of living—is this remark on the Old Testament writings: Whatever view one may take of the authority of those books, it is certain that in the noble literature which goes under that title, there is a deeper, clearer, and fuller disclosure of the human spirit than in all the historical works that have been written; for the real history of man on this earth is not the record of the deeds he has done with his hands, the journeys he has made with his feet; . . . but the record of his thoughts, feelings, inspirations, aspirations, and experience. This, on the conditions of a broad mental and moral development of the individual, draws the essential line of distinction between the man of culture and the Philistine: To secure the most complete development one must live in one's time and yet live above it, and one must live in one's home and yet live in the world. The life which is bounded in knowledge, interest, and activity by the invisible but real and limiting walls of a small community is often definite in aim, effective in action, and upright in intention; but it cannot be rich, varied, generous, and stimulating. The life, on the other hand, which is entirely detached from local associations and tasks is often interesting, liberalizing, and catholic in spirit; but it cannot be original or productive. A sound life—balanced, poised, and intelligently directed—must stand strongly in both local and universal relations; it must have the vitality and warmth of the first, and the breadth and range of the second.

Loves of the Triangles, The, by George Canning. In 1797 George Canning, then Under-Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, planned in conjuncton with George Ellis, John Hookham Frere, and others, the Anti-Jacobin, a political paper edited in the interests of the Tory party.

Satire and parody were the vehicles by which editors and contributors tried to effect their end; and among the various articles and poems, none were wittier than those written by Canning, then barely twenty-seven. One object of these contributions was to cast ridicule on the undue sentimentality of various literary men of the day, in their alleged false sympathy with the revolutionary spirit in France

'The Loves of the Triangles' was presented as the work of a quasi-contributor, Mr. Higgins, who says that he is persuaded that there is no science, however abstruse, nay, no trade nor manufacture, which may not be taught by a didactic poem. . . . And

though the more rigid and unbending stiffness of a mathematical subject does not admit of the same appeals to the warmer passions which naturally arise out of the sexual system of Linnæus, he hopes that his poem will ornament and enlighten the arid truths of Euclid and algebra, and will strew the Asses' Bridge with flowers.

This is of course a satire on the Botanic Garden of Dr. Darwin, to whom indeed the parody, 'The Loves of the Triangles,' is dedicated. Only about three hundred verses in rhymed iambics were published of this poem, forming one canto; yet argument, notes, as well as the body of the poem itself, are the perfection of parody, and in the midst of it all are several lines assailing Jacobins.

A portion of the invocation may serve as a specimen of the style: —

"But chief, thou nurse of the didactic Muse,
Divine Nonsensia, all thy sense infuse:
The charms of secants and of tangents tell,
How loves and graces in an angle dwell;
How slow progressive points protract the line,
As pendent spiders spin the filmy twine.
How lengthened lines, impetuous sweeping round,
Spread the wide plane and mark its circling bound;
How planes, their substance with their motion grown,
Form the huge cube, the cylinder, the cone."

The Soul of the Far East, by Percival Lowell. The Far East whose Soul is the subject-matter of this sympathetic study is principally Japan, but China and Korea are considered also. Among the traits of character and the peculiarities of usages distinguishing all Far Eastern peoples, the author classes the far less pronounced individualism of those races, as compared with Westerns: Peoples, he says, grow steadily more individual as we go westward. In the Far East the social unit is not the individual but the family: among the Easterns a normally constituted son knows not what it is to possess a spontaneity of his own. A Chinese son cannot properly be said to own anything. This state of things is curiously reflected in the language of Japan, which has no personal pronouns: one cannot say in Japanese, I, Thou, He. The Japanese are born artists: to call a Japanese cook an artist is to state a simple fact, for Japanese food is beautiful, though it may not be agreeable to the taste. Half of the teachings of the Buddhist religion are inculcations of charity or fellow-feeling: not only is man enjoined to show kindliness to fellowmen, but to all animals as well. The people practice what their scriptures teach; and the effect indirectly on the condition of the brutes is almost as marked as its more direct effect on the character of mankind.

Timbuctoo the Mysterious, by Felix Dubois. Translated from the French by Diana White. The story of a long journey inland in French Africa: from Dakar, the port of Senegal, by rail above 170 miles to St. Louis, the capital of Senegal; thence by river steamer on the Senegal eight days to Kayes, the capital of French Sudan; then by rail part of the way, and by caravan the remainder, to the Niger at Bammaku; and, last of all, on the vast sea-like breadth of the Niger to Timbuctoo. The story of French occupation; of improvements recently made; of the great river and the country through which it flows; and of the remarkable city, once a great seat of Mussulman culture, and in French hands not unlikely to become a centre of European civilization and science in the heart of Africa,—is one to reward the reader, and one also to form a valuable chapter in the history of European conversion of the Dark Continent into a land of light and of progress. A special interest in the book is the discovery in Jenne and Timbuctoo of ancient Egyptian architecture, leading to the belief that the ancient empire of Sangird was founded by emigrants from the Nile.

Troy and its Remains, by Dr. Heinrich Schliemann. (1875.) A work offered to the reader as 'A Narrative of Researches and Discoveries made on the Site of Ilium and in the Trojan Plain.' It is a graphic story of most remarkable discoveries on the spot which tradition, from the earliest historic age of Greece, has marked as the site of Homer's Ilium. Through ruins piled to the height of fifty feet Schliemann dug down to the fire-scattered relics of Troy, and brought to light thousands of objects illustrating the race, language, and religion of her inhabitants, their wealth and civilization, their instruments and appliances for peaceful life and for war. The discoveries at the same time throw a new light upon the origins of the famous Greeks of history, and open somewhat the not before known history of the

primitive Greeks of Asia. The wealth of detail in the narrative, with the map, plans, views, and illustrative cuts, representing 500 objects discovered on the site, give the work an extraordinarily readable character.

Pheidias, Essays on the Art of, by Charles Waldstein. (1885.) A volume of great importance, consisting of nine essays, of which the first and second are introductory; one on the province, aim, and methods of the study of classical archæology, and the other on the spirit of the art of Pheidias, in its relation to his age, life, and character. These two essays aim to bring into view the nature and causes of Greek genius for art, and the character of the art of the greatest of Greek sculptors, who ranks in the art of Greece as Æschylus does in its drama. The five essays which follow deal with the sculptures of the Parthenon in the order of time of their production, and of the growth of the artist's own development. Of the two remaining essays, the first deals with the gold and ivory statues; the Athene of the Parthenon, over forty feet in height, and the incarnation in ivory and gold of overpowering majesty and spiritual beauty; and the Zeus at Olympia, a seated or throned figure, forty-two feet in height, a marvel of construction and decoration, and beyond all comparison impressive, to give the idea of the King of the gods.

The last essay considers the influence of the work of Pheidias upon the Attic sculpture of the period immediately succeeding the age of Pericles. The sculpture of Pheidias was that of idealism, divine and religious sculpture, serving to portray forms worthy of indwelling divinity. Dr. Waldstein's discussion not only brings out the fact that Pheidias was the greatest creator of ideals or creative thinker of the Greek race,—the Greek Shakespeare, one might say,—but it touches as well upon Greek art generally; and with a view to this wider study some important papers are added in an appendix.

Rome, A General History of, from the foundation of the City to the fall of Augustulus, 753 B. C.–476 A. D., by Charles Merivale. (1875.) A work specially designed for the general reader seeking to be informed of the most noted incidents, the most remarkable characters, and the main course of events, together with their causes and consequences. The three principal stages separately noted are that of the antiquities; that of the marvelously rich "dramatic" period, crowded with the great figures of the best age of Rome; and that of the dissolution of ancient society and the changes wrought by the influence of Christianity. It is this third stage which Dr. Merivale considers of most vital interest, and his treatment of which gives to his work an exceptional value.

In his earlier and larger work, 'A History of the Romans under the Empire' (8 vols., 1865), Dr. Merivale exactly filled, with a work of the highest authority and value, the gap between Mommsen and Gibbon, 60 B. C.–180 A. D.

Pagan and Christian Rome, by Rudolfo Lanciani. (1893.) A most richly illustrated account of the changes at Rome, by which it was gradually transformed from a pagan to a Christian city. Discoveries recently made show that Christian teaching reached the higher classes at a very early date, and even penetrated to the palace of the Cæsars. Long before the time at which Rome is supposed to have favored Christianity, there had been built churches side by side with the temples of the old faith. Tombs also bear the same testimony to gains made by Christianity in important quarters. Great names in the annals of the empire are found to be those of members of the Christian body. The change in fact which was brought to maturity under Constantine was not a sudden and unexpected event. It was not a revolution. It had been a foregone conclusion for several generations, the natural result of progress during nearly three centuries. It had come to be understood before the official recognition of it by Constantine. A great deal that was a continuance of things pagan in appearance had in fact received Christian recognition and been turned to Christian use. Institutions and customs which still exist originated under the old faith, and were brought into the service of the new. Far more than has been supposed, the change was due to tolerance between pagans and Christians. By comparing pagan shrines and temples with Christian churches, imperial tombs

with papal tombs, and pagan cemeteries with Christian, Lanciani at once discloses the wealth of art created in Rome, and proves that pagan and Christian were allied in its creation.

Visits to the Monasteries of the Levant, by Hon. Robert Curzon, was published in 1851. Beginning in 1833, the author's travels covered a period of four years, in which time he visited many curious old monasteries, and secured a number of rare and valuable manuscripts. He gives his impressions of the countries through which he wandered, and devotes some space to the manners and customs of the people in each, brightening his narrative by occasional anecdotes and noteworthy facts gleaned by the way.

The volume is divided into four parts. Part i. deals with Egypt, where Mr. Curzon visited the famous Coptic monasteries near the Natron Lakes. These, he tells us, were founded by St. Macarius of Alexandria, one of the earliest of Christian ascetics. The members of the Coptic orders still dwell in the old houses, situated amid fertile gardens on the crowns of almost inaccessible precipices. The ruined monastery of Thebes, the White Monastery, and the Island of Philæ, the burial-place of Osiris, were also visited.

Part ii. describes the visit to Jerusalem and the Monastery of St. Saba. This house was named for the founder of the «Laura,» the monastic rule which Charles Kingsley uses to such excellent effect in the opening chapters of 'Hypatia.' The «Laura» still exists where the rocky clefts and desert wastes of Asia and Africa offer suitable retreats for the ascetic monks.

Mr. Curzon devotes some time to the Jews of Jerusalem,—enough to show their prevailing characteristics; and he also notes the interesting fact of his rediscovery of the «Apple of Sodom,» long supposed to be a creation of fictitious character. It is, he says, a juicy-looking, plum-like fruit, which proves to be a gall-nut filled with dry, choking dust.

Part iii. opens with the writer's impressions of Corfu and his visit to Albania, whence he leaves for Meteora, a grassy plain surrounded by tall peaks of rock, where, in apertures like pigeonholes, the monks have had their dwellings. On top of the rocks are left some of the buildings of St. Barlaam. To reach them the traveler was forced to climb some rickety ladders over a tremendously steep declivity, because he disliked the other mode of reaching the top,—being drawn up 230 feet in a net attached to a mended, weather-worn rope. Subsequently he visited Hagios Stephanos, Agio Triada, Hagia Roserea, and finally the great monastery of Meteora.

Part iv. gives the trip from Constantinople to Mt. Athos; up the Sea of Marmora, through the Archipelago to Lemnos; thence to Mt. Athos and the monastery of St. Laura, full of rare old paintings. The other monastic houses of the neighborhood, from Vatopede to Caracalla, were also visited; and Mr. Curzon returned to Constantinople, having purchased a number of valuable manuscripts, including an Evangelistarium in gold letters, on *white* vellum, of which sort there is but one other known to exist.

Superstition and Force, by H. C. Lea. (1866.) A volume of elaborate, learned, and very interesting essays on certain subjects of special importance in the history of the Middle Ages. They are: 'The Wager of Battle,' 'The Wager of Law,' 'The Ordeal,' and 'Torture.' The writer treats of them as 'Methods of Administering Injustice'; and his account is not only much the best anywhere existing, but it makes a very readable book.

Voiage and Travaile of Sir John Mandeville. This famous book of travels was published in French some time between 1357 and 1371. It was originally written in English, then translated into Latin, then retranslated into English, that every man of his nation might read it. It is said that the author claimed to be an English knight, living abroad because of a murder committed by him; but little or nothing is known of him. It is thought that it may have been written under a feigned name, by Jehan de Burgoigne, a physician of Liege. A few interpolated words in an English edition gained for Mandeville the credit of being «the father of English prose»; but it is evident from mistakes in translation that the English version, said to have been made by Mandeville, was made by some one who did not know the author's meaning.

The author claims to have traveled for thirty years in Palestine, Egypt, China, and other countries; but it is thought that if he traveled at all, it was not farther than Palestine, as the other matter is evidently taken from the works of other travelers. There are some marvelous tales, and it is from this fact that the book is chiefly interesting. He speaks of giants «sixty feet long,» a griffin capable of flying away with a yoke of oxen in its talons. There are men with animal's heads, others with no heads, but with eyes and mouth in the breast, others with such large upper lips that they cover their whole face from the sun when they sleep. There are trees bearing wool; and there is a fruit like a gourd, which when ripe contains «a beste with flesch and blude and bane, and it is lyke to a lytill lambe withouten wolle.» He visited the Garden of Transmigrated Souls, drank from the Fountain of Youth, and located Paradise; though he says, «Off Paradys can I not speke properly, for I hafe not bene thare; bot als mykill as I hafe herd of wyse men of thase cuntreez, I will tell yow.» This book, because of the quaintness of the English version, and of the subject-matter, will always be read with delight; but the claim that Mandeville is the father of English prose is wholly untenable.

Wandering Jew, The, by Eugene Sue. (1845.) This curious rambling episodic romance is written from an extreme Protestant point of view, and introduces the character of Ahasuerus, who, according to legend, was a shoemaker in Jerusalem. The Savior, bearing his cross past the house of the artisan, asks to be allowed to rest an instant on the stone bench at his door. «Go on!» replies Ahasuerus. «*Thou* shalt go on till the end of time,» answers the Savior—and so the Wandering Jew may never find home, or rest, or even pause. The scene of this romance is laid chiefly in Paris, in 1832. One hundred and fifty years prior to this date, Count Rennepont, a descendant of the sister of the Wandering Jew, who is also condemned to wander, professed conversion to the Catholic faith in order to save his property from confiscation. His ruse was discovered, however, and the whole estate given to the Jesuits. But Rennepont succeeded in secreting 150,000 francs, which he caused to be invested, principal and interest to be divided among such of his heirs as should present themselves at a certain rendezvous in Paris, after the lapse of a century and a half. Then comes an intensely dramatic description of the espionage to which the heirs have been subjected, and the successful machinations of the Jesuits in order to obtain this money. While they succeed by the most reckless acts of persecution and violence in preventing six of the seven heirs from presenting themselves to claim the vastly increased inheritance, they produce the seventh heir, Gabriel Rennepont—a virtuous young Jesuit priest, who has already made over his worldly goods to his order—to claim the inheritance. A codicil to the will, found in a mysterious manner, postpones the day for delivering over the funds, and temporarily defeats these designs. But now, by adopting utterly conscienceless means, the heads of the Society of Jesus lead on the six heirs to their deaths before the arrival of the day which has been finally set for the partition of the millions. In the end, however, by an unforeseen catastrophe, the purposes of the Order are foiled. Rodin, a remarkable character, a little, cadaverous priest of marvelous energy and shrewdness, engineers the cause of the Jesuits; and by his diplomacy not alone lures the heirs to their ruin, but himself reaches the coveted post of General of the Order, though judgment finally overtakes him also. The story is very diffuse, and the episodes have only the slightest relation to each other. It is melodramatic in the extreme, and the style is often bombastic, while the personages have little resemblance to human beings in human conditions. But when all abatement is made, 'The Wandering Jew' remains one of the famous books of the world, for its vigor, its illusion, its endless interest of plot and counterplot, and its atmosphere of romance.

Seraph, by Leopold Sacher-Masoch. This delightful story by the great German novelist, who has been called the Galician Turgeneff, was translated into English in 1893. As a frame for a charming tale, the author gives a vivid description of Hungarian life and customs. We are introduced to Seraph

Temkin, as he is about to shoot at a card held in his mother's hand. She tells him she has educated him with one object in view, the revenge of a wrong done her by a man whose name she now gives — Emilian Theodorowitsch. Seraph journeys to the Castle Honoriec, and gives his name and his mother's to Emilian. To his surprise, Emilian says he has never heard of Madame Temkin, but insists on Seraph accepting his hospitality. He remains, and learns from everybody of the tenderness, generosity, and nobility of his host. Emilian tells Seraph the story of his life. He had married a woman accustomed to command and be obeyed. An estrangement sprang up between them, and when a son was born, a handsome nurse came into the house. His wife became jealous, but persisted in keeping the nurse. One night the nurse began to coquet with Emilian. He upbraided her, whereupon she fell at his feet and began to weep. He raised her up, and his wife, entering, found the nurse in his arms. Taking the child, she escaped, and he had never been able to find a trace of her. Another charm of the castle for Seraph is Magdalina, Emilian's adopted daughter, with whom Seraph is in love. Running after her one day, she flees into the chapel. He finds her hiding in the confessional, and kneeling down at the wicket, he tells her of his love. He is interrupted by his mother in disguise, who upbraids him for his delay; and when he asks her what relationship existed between her and Emilian, she answers «none,» and escapes. Magdalina tells him this woman reminds her of a portrait in an abandoned part of the castle. She leads him there, and he is struck with the familiarity of the scenes. He rushes to a clock, pulls a string, and hears an old familiar tune; and in the next room finds his mother's portrait. He thinks of but one way in which his mother could have been wronged, in spite of Emilian's very suggestive story; and going down stairs he insults Emilian and challenges him to a duel, in which Seraph is shot. When he recovers from his swoon, he finds himself again at the castle with Magdalina watching over him. He sends for Emilian, and tells him of the portrait; and the father clasps his long-lost son in his arms. The reconciliation of the husband and wife ends the story.

Zincali, The, by George Borrow. This account of the gipsies of Spain appeared in England in 1842, and quickly ran through three editions. Borrow evinced in early life a roving disposition and linguistic ability. In 1835, at the age of thirty-two, he undertook to act as the agent of the British and Foreign Bible Society in Spain, and accomplished his perilous mission with the devotion of an apostle and the audacity of a stage brigand. He was all things to all men, especially to gipsies; and in 'The Bible in Spain,' his first book, he relates his amusing and interesting adventures. 'The Zincali' grew out of this journey, and deals with the gipsies alone. The charm of the book, which is full of anecdote, lies in its graphic fidelity. The Spanish gipsy, as described by Mr. Borrow, differs in many respects from the gipsy of romance. His hardihood and wretched mode of life; his virtues, his faults; his devotion to family and kindred; and his inveterate dishonesty, are faithfully portrayed. The very same gipsy woman, who, being waylaid and robbed, is heroic and unconquerable in defense of her own virtue, and, stripped of her property, makes her weary journey 200 miles on foot with her poor children, is absolutely vile in leading others into infamy to recoup her finances. A chapter on gipsies in various lands depicts the universal gipsy, the product of the mysterious East. Mr. Borrow gives many illustrations of his popularity with the gipsies; one at Novgorod, where one sentence spoken by him in Romany brings out a joyful colony of gipsies in song and loving greeting. His love of adventure, of unconventional human life, and of philology, went hand in hand and reinforced each other.

Civilization, An Introduction to the History of, in England and France, Spain, and Scotland, by Henry Thomas Buckle, appeared, the first volume in 1857, the second in 1861. The book, in the light of the author's original plan, is a Titanic fragment. In itself considered, it is complete, perfect; since the principle underlying the proposed vast scheme is clearly set forth, and illustrated in the general introduction.

This principle of Magnificent Proportions, as understood and treated by Buckle, is that there are laws governing

the progress of nations, and of national civilization, as fixed and inevitable as the laws of the physical universe. He endeavored to find bases for the determination of these laws, as the first step in the science of history. The most important of his propositions are that climate, soil, and food influence the character of nations; that in Europe mental laws are gradually predominating over physical laws; that human progress is due rather to intellectual activity than to the development of the moral sense; that individual effort counts for little in the great onward movements of the race; that religion, wit, literature, are the products and not the causes of civilization. In his first volume, after setting forth these propositions Buckle gives to them concrete application in the consideration of English and French history. In the second volume, he again applies them to the cases of Spain and Scotland. Although the progress of science has uncovered facts that prove the weakness of an occasional principle in the 'History of Civilization,' the work remains one of the greatest popular contributions of modern times to the new aspect of history, as a human document, to be read by the light of scientific discovery. Its publishing success was second only to Macaulay's 'England.' No book of its time was more influential in turning the direction of men's thoughts to the phenomena of social and political science. Its value in deed lay largely in its immense field of suggestion. It opened the way for centuries of scholarship in a new field.

Without Dogma, a novel of modern Polish high life, by Henryk Sienkiewicz, was published in an English translation in 1893. Unlike his historical novels, this book has few characters. It is the history of a spiritual struggle, of «the battle of a man for his own soul.» Leon Ploskowski, the hero, young, wealthy, and well-born, is of so overwrought a temperament that he is depressed by the very act of living: «Here is a nature so sensitive that it photographs every impression, an artistic temperament, a highly endowed organism; yet it produces nothing. The secret of this unproductiveness lies perhaps in a certain tendency to philosophize away every strong emotion that should lead to action,» Leon tells his story himself, in the form of a journal His relatives wish him to marry a beautiful young cousin, Aniela, who loves him with a whole-souled affection. Being sure of her love, he is disposed to delay his marriage, that he may have time to analyze his emotions in regard to her. While absent in Rome, he drifts into an unworthy passion for a married woman, a Mrs. Davis; yet, so peculiar is his temperament, the thought of Aniela is rarely absent from him. In the sultry air of passion, he longs for the freshness and fragrance of her purity. But even the knowledge that she is soon to be out of his reach does not steady his nobler purposes. The fortunes of her family being now at a low ebb, Aniela is forced into marriage with a rich Austrian, Kromitzki, a commonplace man incapable of appreciating her fine nature. So soon as she is thus out of reach, Leon, whose moral nature goes by contraries, becomes passionately in love with her, and tries with subtle art to make her untrue to her husband; but dear as Leon is to her, Aniela remains faithful to her marriage vows. Unlike Leon, she is not «without dogma.» She clings to her simple belief in what is right throughout the long struggle. Her delicate organism cannot stand the strain of her spiritual sufferings. The death of her husband is soon followed by her own death. In her last hours she tells Leon, as a little child might tell him, that she loves him «very, very much.» The last entry in his journal implies that he will follow her, that they may be one in oblivion, or in another life to come. The journal of Leon Ploskowski reveals the wonderful insight of Sienkiewicz into a certain type of modern character. The psychological value of the book is pre-eminent, presenting as it does a personality essentially the product of nineteenth-century conditions,—a personality upon which hyper-cultivation has acted as a subtle poison.

Sin of Joost Avelingh, The, by «Maarten Maartens.» (1890.) This writer's real name is J. M. W. Van der Poorten Schwartz. Although he is a Dutchman, his stories are all written in English, and afterwards translated into Dutch for home use. The scene of this is Holland. Joost is an orphan, shy, morbid, and misunderstood, His uncle, with

whom he lives, forces him to study medicine, which he hates, and forbids him to marry Agatha van Hessel. As Joost is driving him to the notary to change his will, he dies of apoplexy. Joost inherits his money and marries Agatha. Ten years later, Arthur van Aeveld, the next heir, meets the servant who sat behind the carriage on the night of the Baron's death, and persuades him to swear that Joost murdered his uncle. At the last moment, he confesses his perjury. Joost is acquitted, and made a member of the States General. He declares that though not actually a murderer, he is guilty, in that he hated his uncle, did nothing to help him in his extremity, and drove straight on in spite of the old man's appeal to him to stop. With his wife's concurrence, he gives up his money and political position, becomes clerk to a notary, and is happy on a small salary.

Yesterday, To-day, and Forever. A poem in twelve books. By Edward Henry Bickersteth. (1866.) A work in blank verse, 10,750 lines in length, devoted to imaginative journeyings after death in Hades, Paradise, and Hell, with a review of creation, the Fall, the empire of darkness, redemption, the war against Satan, the victory over Satan, the millennial Sabbath, the Last Judgment, and heaven's many mansions. The author, who was made bishop of Exeter in 1885, has been in his generation, as his father was in the previous generation, a chief representative in the Church of England of profoundly Evangelical, anti-Romanist, and anti-liberal, pietism and teaching,—a very emotional and earnest pietism and intensely orthodox Low Church teaching. The 'Christian Psalmody,' compiled by the father in 1832, which went through 59 editions in seven years, was the most popular hymn-book of the Evangelical school in the Church. The 'Hymnal Companion,' prepared by the son (final revised and enlarged edition, 1876), is in use in thousands of churches in England and the colonies. It was to impressively invoke divine and eternal auspices for the doctrines and pietism of the Evangelical party, and to feed Evangelical faith and enthusiasm, that the younger Bickersteth, with Dante and Milton in view, essayed his ambitious task, and executed it with very fair success, at least as to teaching and emotion.

New Fiction, The, by Professor H. D. Traill, (1897,) is a collection of a dozen essays on literary matters, ranging from 'Newspaper English' to the trials of publishers, and including criticisms on authors from Lucian to Stephen Crane. The title essay considers Stephen Crane and Arthur Morrison as the two apostles of modern "realism," as this sees fit to deal with low life; and accuses them of betraying their own aim, and being guilty of a wild romanticism, in depicting their slums in impossibly lurid colors, and life in them as an unvarying brutality and horror, irreconcilable with human nature. 'The Political Novel' begins with Disraeli, and ends with Mrs. Humphry Ward, of whose work a very discriminating estimate suggests that a lack of humor accounts for the fact that where her great capacity and fine art have done so much, they have not done more. 'The Novel of Manners,' which began with the crude performances of Miss Burney, and came to its flower in Miss Austen's delicately perfect work, has a paper to itself. Other essays treat 'Matthew Arnold,' 'Richardson's Novels,' Pascal's 'Provincial Letters,' the witty 'Plays of Lucian,' and 'The Future of Humor,' in which the author wonders whether the world is growing so serious-minded that humor will die out, as some fine growth disappears from an inhospitable soil. Professor Traill's work shows perfect fairness, a nice discrimination, a sympathetic consciousness of an author's purpose, and a neat craftsmanship. His attitude is always that of detachment, and the pleasure he gives his reader seems to be entirely impersonal. A book so sound and balanced is interesting and helpful.

Window in Thrums, A, by James M. Barrie (1889), is a continuation of the 'Auld Licht' series. Its scenes are confined mainly to the interior of the little Scotch cot in "Thrums" where lived Hendry and Jess McQumpha, and their daughter Leeby. In Mr. Barrie's later work, 'Margaret Ogilvy,' an affectionate and artistic picture of his mother, we discern that in Jess and Leeby his mother and sister sat for the portraits. Jess is a quaint figure. A chronic invalid, yet throbbing with interest in everybody and everything, she sits at the window of her cottage, and keeps up

with Leeby a running fire of terse and often cutting comment upon village happenings, and thus holds herself in touch with the life and gossip which she knows only through the window. Barrie's sympathetic ability to see how inseparable are humor and pathos makes his characters living and human. Tammas Haggart, the humorist, at much pains to understand and dispense the philosophy of his own humor; the little christening robe which does the honors for the whole village, and which is so tenderly revered by Jess because it was made for her own babe, «twenty years dead,» but still living for her; the family pride in Jamie, the son who has gone to London, in whom we may see «Gavin Ogilvy» (Barrie's own pseudonym); and finally, Jamie's home-coming to find Hendry, Jess, and Leeby gone to the long home, are absolutely real. And if the reader laughs at the whimsicalities of the village folk, it is because he loves them.

Footsteps of Fate, ('Noodlot,') by Louis Marie Anne Couperus. Translation from the Dutch by Clara Bell. This story, by one of the latest and youngest novelists of Holland, is powerfully told, and is of absorbing if somewhat strange and morbid interest. It opens in a villa of suburban London, where a wealthy and idle young Hollander is surprised in his bachelor apartments by a visit at midnight of a man in tramp's attire, who seeks shelter and food in the name of early friendship and companionship. «Bertie,» the name of the returned prodigal, is taken in by his large-hearted friend Frank, washed, clothed, and fed into respectability, and introduced into the club and made his intimate companion and peer in society. Wearying at last of an endless round of pleasure, marred at times for Frank by certain survivals of low habits in his friend, they, at Bertie's suggestion, go off for a tour in Norway, where Frank meets the young lady who will henceforth absorb his affections. Bertie seeing this, and dismayed at the prospect of being again thrown upon the world, all the more unfitted for struggle after his unstinted enjoyment of his friend's wealth, is prompted by his «fate» to plot for the prevention of the marriage of the loving couple; and the story is occupied with the progress and results of his evil scheme. There is in it a strong savor of Ibsen and of the Karma cult, a subtle portrayal of character and much fine interpretation of nature. The author was already favorably known through his longer novel 'Eline Vere.'

The Revenge of Joseph Noirel, by Victor Cherbuliez. A lively and skillful character sketch by this master of literary portraiture; who here, as in 'Jean Teterol's Idea,' takes for his theme the moral unrest caused by social class distinctions, but carries the development of his theme to a tragic extreme. The scene is laid at Mon Plaisir, near Geneva, the villa-home of the well-to-do bourgeois manufacturer, M. Merion, whose wife has social ambitions of which the daughter Mademoiselle Marguerite is made the innocent victim. Given in a *mariage de convenance* to M. le Conte d'Orins, she finds the unhappiness of a union without love intensified into horror and dread by the suspicion that her husband has been guilty of a hidden crime. Meanwhile the hero of the story, Joseph Noirel, is the trusted overseer in the works of M. Merion; having been gradually promoted to this position of responsibility and esteem from that of the starving child of disgraced parents, whom the village crier had rescued and introduced as an apprentice in the factory. On Mademoiselle Marguerite's returning from her years of training in the convent for the aristocratic life to which her mother had destined her, Joseph is captivated by her beauty; and after being thrown together by the accident of a storm, he becomes the hopeless victim of a devouring but unrequited love for her. The marriage with the count having taken place, Joseph becomes aware of the crime of which the husband is guilty, and informs Marguerite, who flees for refuge to Mon Plaisir. The count meanwhile creates the suspicion that it is a guilty attachment on the part of Marguerite for Joseph which has brought her there, and her parents indignantly reject her plea for their protection. A word from her would reveal her husband's crime and would cost his life. Meanwhile Joseph has already resolved to end his hopeless misery by taking his own life. Marguerite maintains her silence, obeys her husband, and leaves her father's house. She asks Joseph to become the instrument of her death before taking his own life, and

under circumstances that would imply guilt, while yet she remains innocent, and the savior of her husband's life and honor. The narration of this climax of the story's action is in the highest plane of dramatic writing, and is a remarkable exhibition of the author's power of reserve, and of his ability to suggest the hidden reality beneath expressed unreality.

Toilers of the Sea ('Les Travailleurs de la Mer'.) (1866.) A novel by Victor Hugo, which possesses double interest: first, in the story; secondly, in its bold descriptions of the colossal and secret powers of the elements. In time it followed after the still more famous 'Les Misérables.' The scene is laid in Germany; and the book is dedicated to the «Isle of Guernsey, severe yet gentle, my present asylum, my probable tomb.» The heroine, Deruchette, is the niece of Lethierry, who has invented a steamboat, La Durande, which plies between Guernsey and St. Malo, and which is the wonder of the Channel Islands. His partner, Rantaine, disappears with a large sum of money, and is succeeded as captain of La Durande by Clubin. The latter has friends among the smugglers, and with their assistance finds Rantaine, who has escaped in the guise of a Quaker. Clubin obtains this booty and determines to keep it. He plans to wreck La Durande on the rocks known as «Les Hanois,» and then to swim ashore and escape. From this point, the story is full of the excitement and terror of the life of the sailor. The descriptions of the sea, the wind, and the mysteries of the ocean-bed, are wonderful. Among the most striking scenes is the encounter of Gilliatt, the real hero of the book, with an octopus which lurks in a rocky cavern beneath the sea. Penetrating into the shadows of this submarine crypt, whose arches are covered with seaweed and trailing moss, Gilliatt soon finds himself in the embrace of the gigantic and slimy monster, whose gleaming eyes are fixed upon him. Of this story George Henry Lewes said that it had «a certain daring inflation about it which cannot be met elsewhere; and if the splendor is barbaric it is undeniably splendid. Page after page and chapter after chapter may be mere fireworks which blaze and pass away; but as fireworks, the prodigality is amazing.» He also says that the author has given «a poetical vision of the sea, which is more like an apocalypse than the vision of a healthy mind.»

Virgin Soil, by Ivan Turgeneff. Turgeneff gives in 'Virgin Soil' a graphic picture of the various moral and social influences at work in the modern Nihilistic movement in Russia. The motive of the story is deep and subtle, and is developed with masterly skill and refinement. The hero Neshdanoff, a young university student of noble but illegitimate descent and in poor worldly circumstances, has his sympathies roused for the depressed peasantry of Russia, and with romantic ardor enters into the secret conspiracy for their relief. In the house of a government official where he is engaged as tutor, he meets Marianne, a relation of the family, who is also secretly an enthusiast in the Nihilistic cause, and, irresistibly drawn to her, he elopes with her, and seeks employment with a machinist and manufacturer, Solomine. The effort to descend to the level of the peasants, to enter into their life and to rouse them to a united movement for liberty, is met with a stolid apathy and lack of intelligence on their part, that dampens his ardor and makes his effort seem to him like the merest sentimentalism, that can never yield any real result. This loss of faith in himself and in his own sincerity impels him to break his promise of marriage with Marianne, and, commending her to marry Solomine, the machinist and manufacturer, to take his own life in despair of finding a sphere in the world for his genius,—a mixture of inherited aristocracy and purely romantic democracy. In Solomine is depicted the real reformer, the man without «ideals» and elegant phrases, who, in his honest dealings with those under him and his recognition of the true dignity of labor and of neighborly service, is exerting the redeeming force that can gradually introduce a new manhood into the laboring classes, and so enable them to appreciate and aspire to the practical and the heroic elements of a true freedom. In the marriage of Solomine and Marianne is seen the union of reform, as distinguished from the ineffectual idealism of an aristocracy that lacks the practical knowledge and the social mediation of a middle class.

Æneid, The, the golden branch on the ilex-tree of Latin literature, was the work of Publius Virgilius Maro, who was born October 15th, 70 B. C., and died September 22d, 19 B. C.

The poem is interwoven with pre-Christian civilization, with mediæval and modern thought, as is no other poem of the ancient world. It is the Bible of the later classical literature, as the Iliad is of the earlier, linked by its very nature to the visionary Middle Ages. For in the Æneid, conflict has become spiritualized; and the warrior Æneas bears always about him the remoteness of the priest, or of one mindful ever of the place of souls. It is the detachment of the hero from the passion of love, from the passion of war, which made him appeal so powerfully to the mediæval mind, preoccupied with the Unseen. Only the creator of Æneas could be Dante's guide among the shades. Of him Tennyson writes: —

«Light among the vanished ages; star that gildest yet this phantom shore;
Golden branch among the shadows, kings and realms that set to rise no more.»

The Æneid is in twelve books: the first six in imitation of the Odyssey; the last six, of the Iliad. The Trojan hero is led to Italy, where he is to be the father of a race and of an empire supreme among nations. On his way thither he tarries at Carthage, whose queen, Dido, loves him as with the first love of a virgin. To her he tells the story of Troy. For love of him she slays herself when the gods lead him from her shores. Arrived in Italy he seeks the underworld, under the protection of the Sibyl of Cumæ. He emerges thence to overcome his enemies. The Æneid was not perfected at the time of Virgil's death, and his friends Varius and Tucca edited it at the request of the emperor Augustus. It has since become the heritage of the world.

«On this line the poet's own voice faltered as he read. At this Augustus and Octavia melted into passionate weeping. Here is the verse which Augustine quotes as typical, in its majestic rhythm, of all the pathos and the glory of pagan art from which the Christian was bound to flee. This is the couplet which Fénelon could never read without admiring tears. This line Filippo Strozzi scrawled on his prison wall, when he slew himself to avoid worse ill. These are the words which, like a trumpet-call, roused Savonarola to seek the things that are above. And this line Dante heard on the lips of the Church Triumphant, at the opening of the Paradise of God.»

Æneid, The, an epic by Heinrich von Veldeche, — a minnesinger of the twelfth century and one of the earliest German poets. It is distinguished for the elegance of its form and the harmony of its versification. In this poem, love (die Minne) is for the first time introduced as a theme. The story follows the same line as Virgil's until the hero comes to Latium. There it pauses to depict the love of Lavinia for Æneas, and this is its most original and successful portion. Æneas marries Lavinia, becomes king, and builds Alba. Gawain Douglas translated the Æneid into the Scottish dialect in 1513. This vigorous adaptation probably suggested to the Earl of Surrey the idea of turning the second and fourth books into blank verse, the earliest example of blank verse in the language. Douglas takes some strange liberties with his author. He changes the sibyl into a nun, and makes her admonish Æneas to be sure to say his prayers and tell his beads. The English translations are numerous; Dryden's, Conington's, and notably Sir Charles Bowen's, being perhaps the best. That of William Morris is much admired also, and in America the versions of C. P. Cranch and of Prof. Geo. H. Palmer are examples of good scholarship and good taste. The epic has been often travestied. The first travesty, entitled 'Eneide de Virgilio Travestida,' appeared at Rome in 1633. It was very popular among the frivolous; but scholars, to whom everything written by the Mantuan was sacred, were scandalized. The 'Eneide Travestie' of Scarron is a French classic.

Angel in the House, The, Coventry Patmore's most noted poem, was published in four parts between 1854 and 1862. 'The Betrothal' appeared in 1854, 'The Espousals' in 1856, 'Faithful Forever' in 1860, and 'The Victories of Love' in 1863. The entire poem is idyllic in form. It is a glorification of domestic life, of love sheltered in the home, and guarded by the gentle and tender wife. In consequence it has been extremely popular in British families of the class it describes, — high-bred gentlefolk, to whom the household is the centre of refining affection,

Age of Chivalry, The, or THE LEGENDS OF KING ARTHUR, by Thomas Bulfinch, was published in 1858. More than twenty years after, an enlarged edition appeared under the editorship of Edward Everett Hale. In Part First, the legends of King Arthur and his knights are considered. Part Second deals with the Mabinogion, or ancient prose tales of the Welsh; Part Third with the knights of English history, King Richard, Robin Hood, and the Black Prince. From the time of its first publication the popularity of the book has been great. No more sympathetic and fitting introduction could be found to the legends of chivalry. The book is written in a youthful spirit that commends it to the young.

Bacon, Roger, his Opus Majus. (A. D. 1267.) Newly edited and published, with introduction and full English Analysis of the Latin text, by J. H. Bridges. (2 vols., 1897.) An adequate publication, after 630 years, of one of the most remarkable productions of the human mind.

The work is an exhortation addressed to Pope Clement, urging him to initiate a reform of Christian education, in order to establish the ascendency of the Catholic Church over all nations and religions of the world. Its author wished to see recognition of «all the sciences,» since all are parts of one and the same complete wisdom. He first gave experiment the distinct and supreme place which was later revived by Descartes, and carried out in modern science. He formed a clear conception of chemistry, in his day not yet separated from alchemy; and of a science of living things, as resulting with chemistry from physics. «The generation of men, and of brutes, and of plants,» he said, «is from elemental and liquid substances, and is of like manner with the generation of inanimate things.»

The central theme of his work was the consolidation of the Catholic faith as the supreme agency for the civilization and ennoblement of mankind. For this end a complete renovation and reorganization of man's intellectual forces was needed. The four principal impediments to wisdom were authority, habit, prejudice, and false conceit of knowledge. The last of these, ignorance under the cloak of wisdom, was pronounced the worst and most fatal. A striking feature of this scheme of instruction was its estimate of Greek culture as providentially ordained not less than Hebrew, and to be studied the same as Hebrew. In view of the corruption of his own times, Roger Bacon said: «The ancient philosophers have spoken so wonderfully on virtue and vice, that a Christian man may well be astounded at those who were unbelievers thus attaining the summits of morality. On the Christian virtues of faith, hope, and charity, we can speak things of which they knew nothing. But in the virtues needed for integrity of life, and for human fellowship, we are not their equals either in word or deed.» A section of his moral philosophy Roger Bacon devotes to the first attempt ever made at the comparative study of the religions of the world.

His protests against the intellectual prejudices of the time, his forecasts of an age of industry and invention, the prominence given to experiment, alike as the test of received opinion and the guide to new fields of discovery, render comparison with Francis Bacon unavoidable. In wealth of words, in brilliancy of imagination, Francis Bacon was immeasurably his superior. But Roger Bacon had the sounder estimate and the firmer grasp of that combination of deductive with inductive method which marks the scientific discoverer.

The competent editor, whose judgments we give, has furnished analyses of Bacon's Latin text which enable the English reader to gather easily his leading ideas.

Advancement of Learning, The, by Francis Bacon, 1605, the original title being 'Of the Proficience and Advancement of Learning, Divine and Human.' This book, received with great favor by the court and by scholars, was afterwards enlarged and published in Latin with the title 'De Augmentis Scientiarum,' as the first part of a monumental labor, 'The Instauration of the Sciences,' of which the second part was the still famous 'Novum Organum,' on which Bacon's fame as a philosopher rests. The 'Advancement of Learning' considers first the excellence of knowledge and the best way of spreading it, what has been already done to scatter it, and what left undone. The author then proceeds to divide all knowledge into three kingdoms or inclosures,—history, poetry, and philosophy; which appeal directly to the three manifestations

of human understanding, memory, imagination, and reason. The smaller third of the book relates to revealed religion.

Astronomy, The Dawn of, by J. Norman Lockyer (1897). A popular study of the temple worship and mythology of the ancient Egyptians, designed to show that in the construction of their magnificent temples the Egyptians had an eye to astronomical facts, such as the rising or setting of the sun at a particular time in the year, or to the rising of certain stars; and so planned the long axis of a great temple as to permit a beam of light to pass at a particular moment the whole length of the central aisle into the Holy Place, and there illuminate the image of the deity,—giving at once an exact note of time, and a manifestation of the god by the illumination, which the people supposed to be miraculous. Mr. Lockyer's clear discovery of these astronomical facts explains very interestingly the nature of the gods and goddesses, many of whom are found to be different aspects of the same object in nature. For both the science and the religion of Egypt the work is of great value.

History of the Conquest of Peru, by William Hickling Prescott. (1847.) Of the five books into which this admirable work is divided, the first treats of the wonderful civilization of the Incas; the second of the discovery of Peru; the third of its conquest; the fourth of the civil wars of the conquerors; and the fifth of the settlement of the country. The first book hardly yields in interest to any of the others, describing as it does, on the whole, an unparalleled state of society. In it some of the votaries of modern socialism have seen confirmation of the practicability and successful working of their own theory; but Prescott's verdict of the system is that it was «the most oppressive, though the mildest, of despotisms.» At least it was more lenient, more refined, and based more upon reason as contrasted with force, than was that of the Aztecs. He describes it very fully: the orders of society, the divisions of the kingdom, the administration of justice, the revenues, religion, education, agriculture, manners, manufactures, architecture, etc. From the necessities of its material, the work is more scattered in construction than is the 'History of the Conquest of Mexico,' which is usually regarded as the author's most brilliant production. Of the opportunities this afforded, Prescott himself remarks: «The natural development of the story . . . is precisely what would be prescribed by the severest rules of art.» The portrait drawn of Pizarro, who is the principal figure in the drama, is that of a man brave, energetic, temperate, and though avaricious, extravagant; bold in action, yet slow, and at the same time inflexible of resolution; ambitious; exceptionally perfidious. An effort is made to counterbalance the tendency to hero-worship and picturesque coloring by the occasional insertion of passages of an opposite character.

The Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents: Travels and explorations of the Jesuit Missionaries in New France. (1610–1791.) The original French, Latin, and Italian texts, with English translations and notes; illustrated by portraits, maps, and fac-similes. Edited by Reuben Gold Thwaites. (Vol. i., 1896.—Vol. xiv., 1898.) A part of a republication of great magnitude and importance; the fourteen volumes already issued being a beginning only, covering the years 1610–38. The entire work consists, as to 'The Jesuit Relations,' in forty volumes of Jesuit annual reports in French, which began to appear in Paris in 1632, and came out year by year to 1673. These begin in the present work with Vol. v.; and ten volumes carry 'Le Jeune's Relation' into 1638. The very great value of the work is that of original materials of the most interesting character for the history of North America from 1611, the date of the first landing of Jesuit missionaries on the shores of Nova Scotia. The present reproduction of documents takes them in chronological order. Thus Vols. i.–iv. are devoted to the story of Acadia from 1610 to 1616, and the opening pages of the story of Quebec, 1625–29. Then comes 'Le Jeune's Relation,' as stated above. The execution of the work by translators, editors, and printers (at Cleveland, Ohio) is every way admirable; and its completion will make a monumental addition to our historical libraries.

Nineveh and its Remains (1849). **Monuments of Nineveh** (1853). By Austen Henry Layard. A highly

interesting narrative of the earliest of the discoveries which have laid open to historical knowledge the civilization, empire, and culture of Babylonia (and Assyria), back to about 4000 B. C., and which already promise to make known history beginning as early as 7000 B. C. Layard, in traveling overland from London to Ceylon, passed ruins on the banks of the Tigris which tradition pointed out as marking the site of Nineveh; and the desire which he then felt to make explorations led him to return to the region. He made some secret diggings in 1845, and in 1846 and 1847 pushed his excavations to the first great success, that of the discovery of the ruins of four distinct palaces, one of which, supposed to have been built by Sardanapalus, yielded the remarkable monuments which are still a chief attraction of the British Museum. Beside the bas-reliefs and inscriptions which had covered the walls of a palace, there were the gigantic winged human-headed bulls and lions, and eagle-headed deities, which are among the objects of Assyrian religious art. As an opening of a story of discovery hardly surpassed in the annals of modern research, the work reported in Layard's books is of the greatest interest.

Primitive Man, by Louis Figuier. Revised Translation with Thirty Scenes of Primitive Life and 233 Figures of Objects belonging to Prehistoric Ages. (1870.) A clear popular manual of the facts and arguments going to show the very great antiquity of man. It presents the evidence of actual relics of prehistoric life, with special attention to those found in France. At the time of its publication English readers were familiar with the views advocated by Lyell and Lubbock, and knew less of the results of French research, on which prehistoric archæology very largely rests. In the scheme of this startlingly interesting science the history of primitive mankind is divided into two great periods or ages: (1) The Stone Age, divided into three epochs; and (2) The Age of Metals, divided into two epochs. The story of these ages is the story of primitive man. Man first appeared in the epoch of those gigantic animals which became extinct long ages ago, the mammoth and the great cave-bear. He could only dwell in caves and hollows of the earth; and his clothing was made from the skins of beasts, or was of skins not made at all. The few simple tools or weapons which he contrived showed one chief material, except wood for handles, and that was stone. Horn and bone came into use for some minor implements, but stone was the material mainly employed for tools and weapons. Manufactures consisted chiefly in making sharp flakes of stone, some with edges for knives or hatchets, and others with points for a thrusting tool or weapon. If fire was known, and the potter's art also of molding moist clay into shapes and baking them to hardness, this added not only to the comfort but to the implements of primitive man; and shells perforated and strung made jewelry. If there was any money it was shell money. Bone and horn served to make implements such as arrow-heads, and bodkins, man's earliest needles. If a use like that of paper was known, a flat bone, like a shoulder-blade, served. The first art was with a bodkin, scratching on the flat of a bone the outline of the head of a favorite horse, or of a reindeer captured for a feast. Burial customs arose, and funeral feasts; and there seem to be indications of belief that the dead were not so dead but that they would need food and tools and other means of life.

The name given to this earliest Stone Age epoch is that of the Mammoth and Cave-Bear, the conspicuous representatives of the gigantic animals of that time. It was a time of fearful cold, in one of the ages of ice which played so large a part in the early history of the globe.

The second of the Stone Age epochs is called that of the reindeer, because this animal existed in great numbers, and with it the horse, various great cattle, elk, deer, etc., in place of the mammoth, cave-bear, cave-hyena, cave-lion, etc. The intense glacial cold of the first epoch was gone. Forests instead of ice clothed the earth. But these earlier Stone Age epochs are a dark dismal night hard to penetrate. A third Stone Age epoch followed, called the Polished Stone epoch, because of the great improvement effected in implements by polishing or smoothing the stone parts. Other advances were made in every department of early rude life. It was the age of many tamed animals.

The Stone Age was succeeded by the Age of Metals, in which there first came the Bronze epoch; and after it the Iron epoch, each being marked by knowledge of the use of the metals named. The details, and the exact facts as to the type of man in each of the earliest epochs, can be made out but imperfectly; and since Figuier wrote, not a little has been added to our knowledge; yet the story as far as given is of extreme interest.

Through the Dark Continent, by Henry Morton Stanley, appeared in 1878. It is a graphic narrative of his dangers and remarkable experiences in traversing the African continent, from the eastern shore to the Atlantic Ocean. Already distinguished as an African explorer, he had told the story of his earlier trips in 'How I Found Livingstone'; and the latter's death in 1874 made him anxious to continue his unfinished work. The London Daily Telegraph and the New York Herald combined to organize an expedition of which he was appointed chief. Its objects were to solve the remaining problems of Central African geography, and to investigate the haunts of slave-traders.

Before beginning his own narrative, Stanley sums up all that was previously known about the Nile and great central lakes; and the achievements of his predecessors, Speke, Burton, and Livingstone; and shows that the western half of the continent was still practically a blank.

He reached Zanzibar Island in September 1874, where he engaged Arab and Wangwana porters, and bought supplies of cloth, beads, and provisions. Upon November 12, he embarked with three young English assistants and a company of 224 men for the mainland in six Arab dhows. From that day until his triumphal return to Zanzibar in a British steamer, over three year later, with the survivors of his company, he describes a long contention with famine, disease, insubordination in camps, war with hostile natives, and other dangers. After pushing inland, he turned northward to Lake Victoria, which he circumnavigated in the Lady Alice, a barge constructed so as to be portable in sections. Upon this trip he met Tsesa, the then king of Uganda, whom he says he converted to Christianity, and in whose domains he was royally entertained. The party then proceeded to Ujiji, on Lake Tanganyika, at which point Stanley again embarked with a picked crew, and sailed around the lake. In his subsequent march across country, he heard rumors of Dwarfland, which he afterwards visited, and had dangerous skirmishes with cannibals. He reached the Luama River, and followed it 220 miles until it united with the Lualaba, to form a broad gray river which he knew as the Livingstone, or Congo. Along its many windings, sometimes delayed by almost impassable rapids, through the haunts of zebra and buffalo, and of friendly and hostile natives, he persuaded his weary men, until they reached cultivated fields again, and a party of white men from Bornu came to greet him. Even then his troubles were not over, for the sudden relaxation from hardships caused illness among his men, from which several died.

According to his promise, he took his company all the way back to their homes in Zanzibar; and saw their happy meeting with the friends who welcomed them as heroes.

The Anglo-American Expedition had succeeded, and since its work the map of Africa is far less of a blank.

Travels with a Donkey in the Cevennes, by Robert Louis Stevenson, is one of the author's earliest works, published in 1879 when he was under thirty. It is an account of his journeyings, for health's sake, in the mountains of southern France, with a diminutive donkey, Modestine by name. It is full of charming descriptions of the native population and of nature, and has lively fancy, frequent touches of poetry, and sparkling humor, making it one of the most enjoyable of Stevenson's autobiographic writings. The sketch of the seemingly meek but really stubborn and aggravating donkey, whom he becomes fond of in spite of himself, is delicious.

The itinerary is described under the headings: 'Velay,' 'Upper Gévaudan,' 'Our Lady of the Snow,' and 'The Country of the Camisard.' Quotable passages abound:—"Night is a dead monotonous period under a roof, but in the open world it passes lightly, with its skies and dews and perfumes, and the hours are marked by changes in the face of nature. What seems a kind of tem-

poral death to people choked between walls and curtains, is only light and living slumber to the man who sleeps afield.»

After camping out in a pine wood over night: «I hastened to prepare my pack and tackle the steep ascent before me, but I had something on my mind. It was only a fancy; yet a fancy will sometimes be importunate. I had been most hospitably received and punctually served in my green caravanserai. The room was airy, the water excellent, and the dawn had called me to a moment. I say nothing of the tapestries or the inimitable ceiling, nor yet of the view which I commanded from the windows; but I felt I was in some one's debt for all this liberal entertainment. And so it pleased me, in a half-laughing way, to leave pieces of money on the turf as I went along, until I had left enough for my night's lodging.»

At the end of his trip he sold Modestine: «It was not until I was fairly seated by the driver . . . that I became aware of my bereavement. I had lost Modestine. Up to that moment I had thought I hated her, but now she was gone. . . . For twelve days we had been fast companions; we had traveled upwards of 120 miles, crossed several respectable ridges, and jogged along with our six legs by many a rocky and many a boggy by-road. After the first day, although sometimes I was hurt and distant in manner, I still kept my patience; and as for her, poor soul! she had come to regard me as a god. She loved to eat out of my hand. She was patient, elegant in form, the color of an ideal mouse, and inimitably small. Her faults were those of her race and sex; her virtues were her own. Farewell, and if forever —.»

Napoleon the First, The History of, by P. Lanfrey. (1871–79.) A study of the career and character of Napoleon down to the close of 1811, in which advantage is taken of the lapse of time, and the comprehensive collection made by many writers of materials, for a work thoroughly and perfectly historical, —a clear-sighted estimate of the great figure which so many eminent writers have examined, either for excess of apology or for unjust detraction. The death of the author, November 16th, 1877, left his work unfinished, at the point where the organization of the army for the invasion of Russia was in hand. But in its incomplete state even, the work sufficiently carries on the arraignment of the empire of Napoleon at the bar of historical judgment to stand as the ablest and the most complete criticism upon Bonaparte and his career.

Count of Monte Cristo, The, by Alexandre Dumas, is the only novel of modern times which the great romancer has written; and it is so widely known that «the treasure of Monte Cristo» has passed into a proverb. The story opens in Marseilles, in the year 1815, just before the «Hundred Days.» Young Edward Dantès, the hero, mate of the merchant ship Pharaon, is about to be made her captain and marry his sweetheart, the lovely Catalan Mercedes, when his disappointed rivals, one of whom wants the ship and the other the girl, conspire against him, and lodge information with the «Procurateur du Roi» that Dantès is a dangerous Bonapartist, and is carrying letters from the Emperor, exiled in Elba, to his supporters. Although there is circumstantial evidence against him, the magistrate knows Dantès to be innocent; but he has reasons of his own for wanting him out of the way. He sends him to the gloomy Château of If, a fortress built on a rocky ledge in the sea, where he suffers an unmerited captivity of nearly twenty years. He escapes at length in a miraculous manner, with the knowledge, confided to him by a supposed madman, a fellow prisoner, of an enormous treasure hidden on the barren Island of Monte Cristo, off the Italian coast. Dantès discovers the treasure, and starts out anew in life, to dazzle the world as the mysterious Count of Monte Cristo, with the one fixed purpose of avenging himself on his persecutors, all of whom have risen high in the world to wealth and honors. He becomes a private Nemesis for the destruction of the rich banker, the honored general, and the distinguished magistrate, each of whom his tireless, relentless hand brings low. The first half of the book is a story of romantic and exciting adventure; the second is in a different key, sombre and unlovely, and not likely to convince any one that revenge is sweet. But the splendid

imagination of Dumas transfigures the whole, its intensity persuades the reader that the impossible is the actual, and its rush and impetuosity sweep him breathless to the end.

A Tragic Idyll ('Une Idylle Tragique'), by Paul Bourget. (1896.) M. Bourget declares that in life there are two types of beings corresponding to tragedy and comedy, to one of which great departments each belongs, generally with no mixture. «For one, the most romantic episodes end as in a vaudeville. For the other the simplest adventures end in drama; devoted to poignant emotions, cruel complications, all their idylls are tragic idylls.» With this idea in mind the author pictures the young Provençal Vicomte de Carancez, a true D'Artagnan, *un gourmand de toutes les gourmandises*, who has run through his inheritance of 600,000 francs; and contrasts him with his friend Pierre Hautefeuille, a genuine, sweet-tempered, chivalrous, and chaste (at least, comparatively chaste) provincial gentleman. The light, fickle, astute, and clever adventurer, whose very title is in question, in searching for means to recoup his fortunes deliberately falls in love with a rich widow, the Venetian Marchioness Andriana Bonaccorsi; and successfully carries his romantic plan into execution, cleverly parrying all the attempts of her Anglomaniac brother to get rid of him by sixteenth-century methods of poison and assassination. Pierre on the other hand falls under the seduction of the beautiful and passionate morganatic wife of an Austrian archduke: and though their liaison reaches the last development, its guilty fruit is utter wretchedness for both,—not, as an Anglo-Saxon moralist would have pictured it, from the breaking of any moral law, but because a former lover of the Baroness Ely de Sallach-Carlsberg is Pierre's most intimate friend; their passions cross each other and clash, and ultimately lead to the death of Olivier du Prat, who in a moment of exaltation and moral despair sacrifices himself to save his friend, though he knows that this friend is playing him false and breaking a solemn oath. This dead friend becomes the living remorse that prevents the two passionate lovers from ever again meeting.

The story opens at Monte Carlo, the heated unwholesome life of which is set forth in the most brilliant colors. It is like a historical painting, so many portraits are introduced. The description of the sea trip to Genoa, whither the beautiful yacht of the American millionaire carries most of the personages of the story, is also most vividly told, and the episode of the secret marriage is like a canto of a poem. Surely no ceremony in Genoa had ever been more remarkable: «This great Venetian lady had come from Cannes on an American's yacht to marry a ruined gentleman of dubious title from Barbentane, assisted by a young American girl and an Austrian lady, a morganatic archduchess, who in her turn is accompanied by a Frenchman of the simplest, the most provincial French tradition.»

The poetry of the idyll is not to be gainsaid, or its fascinating interest, or its dramatic power. Its tenuous moral is thoroughly French, but is based on this epigrammatic exclamation:—

«Ah! demain! ce dangereux et mysterieux demain, l'inevitable expiation de tous nos coupables aujourd'huis. (Ah to-morrow, that dangerous and mysterious to-morrow, the inevitable punisher of all our guilty to-days!»)

To an American reader an element of comedy is introduced in the author's amusing portrayal of Marsh the American railway magnate. More realistic is his account of the half-mad scientific Archduke, who hated his wife and yet was jealous of her.

Wanda, a romantic novel by «Ouida,» was published in 1883. It has a picturesque and extravagant plot and setting. Wanda, the heroine, a beautiful woman of high rank and wealth, is the possessor of a magnificent ancestral castle in the mountains of Austria. There the nineteenth century meets the Middle Ages. Wanda is herself steeped in old-world traditions of honor and chivalry. She will not marry until she loves, and she does not love readily. One stormy night a stranger is rescued from drowning in the lake beside the castle. He calls himself René, Marquis de Sabran-Romaris, but he is really the natural son of a great Russian noble by a peasant girl. Yet he is the son of his father rather than of his mother; he has lived so long in the atmosphere of aristocracy that he almost believes in himself. The ancient family from which

he stole his title is extinct. The world accepts him as its last representative. By temperament and training he is in every way a man suited to Wanda von Szalras. She loves him in spite of herself. He on his part loves her honestly for herself alone; loves her so much that he cannot tell her the true story of his birth, and that he was once Vassia Kazán, a serf. Only one person lives who remembers Vassia Kazán. This is Egon Vàsàrhely, Wanda's cousin, who cherishes for her a hopeless love. As a boy guest in the house of Prince Zabaroff, Vassia's father, he had quarreled with Vassia, and had wounded him with a knife.

The Marquis of Sabran marries Wanda; children are born to them; their married life is wholly happy. After several years, Egon is prevailed upon to visit them. The beautiful features of Wanda's husband awaken strange memories of a boyish quarrel. By a long chain of circumstances, Sabran is at last forced to tell Wanda of his deception. She sends him from her, and for three years lives in solitude and bitterness. She forgives him only when he saves the life of their eldest son. But he has given his own life to do this, living only eleven days after the rescue of the child. «In the heart of his wife he lives forever, and with him lives a sleepless and eternal remorse.»

Wages of Sin, The, by «Lucas Malet,» is a study of character rather than a novel of incident. The leading personages stand in high relief against a background of commonplace English prosperity. Mary Crookenden, the heroine, is a charming English girl; beautiful, spirited, and an heiress. Her cousin, Lance Crookenden, who is a few years older, has loved her from childhood; but she accepts his devotion as an agreeable matter-of-course, and in spite of his wealth and good looks, regards him with a tinge of affectionate contempt. Mary has many suitors; among them a young clergyman, Cyprian Oldham, and an artist, James Colthurst. She engages herself to Oldham, but finds him too conventional to be sympathetic; and becomes fascinated by Colthurst, the most gifted and most earnest man she knows, who loves her passionately. But a sin of Colthurst's youth lays a heavy hand upon him, pushing away his love, interdicting his happiness, and laying a curse upon those who are dearest to him. The innocent suffer for the guilty, and the wages of sin is death.

Wetherel Affair, The, by J. W. De Forest. (1873.) The scene of this story is laid in America in the present century. Judge Jabez Wetherel, a rich old man of stern religious principles, is mysteriously murdered in his library at his country-seat in Connecticut, while rewriting his will; and the document is stolen. There is no clue to the murderer, though some suspicion rests upon the victim's nephew Edward, who has been too gay and worldly to suit the old-fashioned ideas of his uncle, who has consequently disinherited him. Previous to the murder, and contrary to his uncle's wishes, Edward has become engaged to Nestoria Bernard, a lovely young girl who is visiting at Judge Wetherel's house. Nestoria is the daughter of a missionary in Persia, and has returned home to complete her education; Edward was a fellow passenger with her on the homeward voyage, during which he fell in love with her, attracted by her innocence and charm. On the night of the tragedy Nestoria catches a glimpse of the murderer, and is impressed with the dreadful belief that it is her lover who has committed the deed. Dreading the thought of meeting him again, and being compelled to testify against him, she flees from the house and eventually reaches New York city, where all trace of her is lost. Edward Wetherel shows great strength of character in this troublous time, and exhibits fine qualities which win the respect of all. He finds himself sole heir to the large fortune, but chooses to divide it with his relatives, Mrs. Dinneford and her daughter Alice, and a cousin, Walter Lehming, to whom his uncle had willed it. Alice Dinneford becomes engaged to Count Poloski, a former friend of Edward's, who proves to be an adventurer and villain and the murderer of Judge Wetherel. He resembles Edward in looks, and it is eventually discovered that Nestoria had been deceived by this likeness. The will turns out to be in the possession of the count, who is killed in an encounter with some of his enemies before he can be brought to justice. Nestoria is recovered through the efforts of her friends the Dinnefords; and, over-

whelmed with sorrow at having doubted her lover, writes him a letter expressing remorse and contrition. Edward at once forgives her suspicion, and they are happily reunited. Several eccentric characters are introduced into the story: among them Miss Imogen Jones, who expresses herself in flowery and grandiloquent language; and Mr. John Bowlder, a noisy and blustering philosopher, who figures in various amusing episodes.

Ten Thousand a Year, by Samuel C. Warren. (1841.) This story, though regarded by critics as «ridiculously exaggerated and liable to the suspicion of being a satire on the middle classes,» has held a certain place in fiction for more than half a century. Tittlebat Titmouse, its hero, is a vulgar and conceited young clerk in the London shop of Dowlas, Tagrag, Bobbin & Co. Through the machinations of Messrs. Quirk, Gammon, and Snap, Solicitors, who have discovered a flaw in the title of an old and rich family, he finds himself put in possession of an estate yielding £10,000 a year. Hitherto abused and bullied by everybody, he is now flattered and invited by his former master, Tagrag, by Quirk of the great law firm, and by the Earl of Dredlington, each anxious to secure him as a son-in-law. Titmouse marries Lady Cecilia, and takes his seat in Parliament in place of Charles Aubrey, dispossessed of the estate, his election being secured by scandalous corruption and a reckless expenditure of money. The Earl of Dredlington, finding a deed by which his son-in-law settles £2,000 a year on Gammon, learns that it is hush-money; and that Titmouse, proving to be an illegitimate child of the great house, has no right to the estate he enjoys. In consequence the attorney-general fixes a charge of conspiracy upon Quirk, Gammon, and Snap. Quirk and Snap are imprisoned, while Gammon escapes only by suicide. The Aubreys' rights are restored. The wretched Titmouse goes through insolvency; and his mind having become unbalanced by his overthrow, he passes the remainder of his miserable life in a lunatic asylum. The story has no literary standing, and is verbose and overloaded with irrelevant matter. But the plot is ingenious, the legal complications are managed in a way that won the admiration of accomplished lawyers, and the story with all its faults contrived to arouse and maintain the reader's interest.

Thaddeus of Warsaw, by Jane Porter, (1803,) is an «old-time» romance. Thaddeus, a young Polish nobleman,—last in the line from John Sobieski, the famous king of Poland and conqueror of the Turks,—leaves home with his grandfather, count palatine, to serve under King Stanislaus in repelling an invasion by Russia and her allies. Defeated after gallant fighting, the old count is slain, and Thaddeus flies to the defense of his mother in their castle. She expires in his arms; Thaddeus is driven forth, and sees Warsaw and the Sobieski castle burned. The renowned General Kosciuszko, the King's nephew Prince Poniatowski, and other historic characters, figure prominently in the tale. After the partition of Poland the exiled Thaddeus reaches England, where a cloud on his birth is lifted, showing him a scion of the Somerset family; his marriage with a high-born English girl makes a happy ending. This was the earliest of Miss Porter's historical novels, and it appeared some years before Scott's 'Waverley.' Having seen and talked with many poor and proud, but noble, Polish refugees in London, Miss Porter wrote with a pen «dipped in their tears,» representing a pure and generous ideal,—the nobles as mostly noble, and the serfs like Arcadian shepherds. And after all, ideals are as real as deeds.

Tom Grogan, by F. Hopkinson Smith, (1895,) is a spirited and most entertaining and ingenious study of laboring life in Staten Island, New York.

Tom Grogan was a stevedore, who died from the effects of an injury. With a family to support, his widow conceals the fact of her husband's death, saying that he is sick in a hospital, that she may assume both his name and business.

She is thenceforth known to every one as 'Tom Grogan.' A sturdy, cheery, capable Irishwoman, she carries on the business with an increasing success, which arouses the jealous opposition of some rival stevedores and walking delegates of the labor union she has refused to join.

The story tells how, with marvelous pluck, Tom meets all the contemptible means which her enemies employ in

order to down her, they resorting even to the law, blackmail, arson, and attempted murder. In all her mannish employments her mother-heart beats warm and true; and her little crippled Patsy, a companion to Dickens's Tiny Tim, and Jenny the daughter with her own tender love affair, are the objects of Tom's constant solicitude.

The author has given a refreshing view of a soul of heroic mold beneath an uncouth exterior, and a pure life where men are wont to expect degradation.

Wealth Against Commonwealth, by Henry D. Lloyd. (1894.) This treatise begins with an epigram and ends with a promise. «Nature,» says Mr. Lloyd, «is rich; but everywhere man, the heir of Nature, is poor.» Why is this so? Because the people who are all the time helping Nature to produce wealth are the blind agents of a few enlightened but selfish schemers. The great natural monopolies, which ought to be the property of a nation, are allowed to be controlled by private individuals. Coal and oil, lumber and iron, and hundreds of indispensable commodities, are produced; by «trusts» and the result is that the few are constantly growing richer and the many are finding the battle of life an ever-increasing defeat. Mr. Lloyd shows with unsparing detail and with unimpeachable accuracy the working of the various «trusts,» and the tyranny which they stand for in a so-called land of liberty. He believes that the people, who after all are the fountain-head of power, have the right to regulate all these immense questions. «Infinite,» he says, «is the fountain of our rights. We can have all the rights we will create. All the rights we will give we can have. The American people will save the liberties they have inherited by winning new ones to bequeath. With this will come fruits of a new faculty almost beyond calculation. A new liberty will put an end to pauperism and millionairism, and the crimes and death-rate born of both wretchednesses, just as the liberty of politics and religion put an end to martyrs and tyrants.» With a view of educating the people to a knowledge of their rights, Mr. Lloyd marshals his appalling array of facts, and points out a way for improvement in an unparalleled condition of things. The book is marked by the serenity of optimism; for the author sees that the methods employed by «trusts» in production work for greater economy and for greater advantage in production: but he believes that those who create wealth should share in the wealth; and that the so-called «fortunate few,» who possess without having helped to create, should realize their selfishness and become henceforth the servants of those whom now they make serve. Mr. Lloyd's indictment of our modern civilization is said to have had a great influence on the altruistic thought of the day.

Pensees Philosophiques, by Denis Diderot (1746), which are said to have been put on paper in the space of three days, and at the bidding of one of the philosopher's feminine friends, have been compared with Pascal's 'Thoughts' in point of force and eloquence. But though the comparison may be made of the manner, it does not hold of the matter; for Diderot expended all this ammunition of wit and intellect in demolishing the foundations of all religious faith, and the monuments built to it in the shape of sacred books. His statements are made with such entire confidence, that it is easy to believe the work to have impressed its readers with faith in the infallibility of its author. It was very widely read and exceedingly popular among the fashionable world at the time of its appearance.

Thoughts Concerning the Interpretation of Nature ('Pensées sur l'Interprétation de la Nature'), by Denis Diderot, afterward printed under the title 'Étrenne aux Esprits forts,' was written in 1754, and forms a prelude to Diderot's 'Système de la Nature.' It is a rather fantastic attempt to «interpret» nature, and contains a mingling of profound and shallow observations, the whole rendered obscure by a mass of verbiage. As one critic says: «The reader must be patient who wins an occasional glimpse of illumining beauty or interest. To very few would the work prove a real interpretation of nature.»

Alfred, Lord Tennyson, The Life of, by his son Hallam Tennyson. (1897.) This great biography completes

and transcends all other memoirs of the poet-laureate, since it is written by one who bore the closest relationship to him, who was in a position to know not only the daily outward events of his life but the events of his inner life, — the great unseen phenomena of a poet's mind. The memoir is exceedingly full and circumstantial, progressing from year to year of Tennyson's life, letting it tell itself for the most part through letters. A great number of these are now given to the world for the first time, together with many poems not before printed. Appended to the second volume are a number of personal recollections of the poet, by men distinguished as statesmen and men of letters. The whole forms a unique portrait of one who was in many respects a complete type of a nineteenth-century gentleman, — a figure whose greatness will increase rather than diminish through the long perspectives of time.

Two Men, Elizabeth Stoddard's second novel, was published in 1865. As in her two other stories, the scene is laid in a New England seaport town; the characters being the members of one family, all of them of strongly marked individuality. The head of the house is Sarah Auster; whose husband Jason, once a ship-carpenter, is overshadowed by her aggressive nature, and by the great wealth which is hers from her grandfather, and which she hopes will descend undivided to her son Parke, — a beautiful, sweet-natured boy, untainted by his mother's strange perverse disposition. There is another heir, however, — her cousin Osmond Luce, a seaman. After a long absence he suddenly appears with his little daughter Philippa. He resigns his rights in his child's favor, and goes to sea again. Sarah takes unwilling charge of Philippa, who grows into a strange, silent girl. She loves her cousin Parke with a grave, intense love, but he knows nothing of it. He is attracted only by brilliant colors of character, or by beauty of form. He entertains a wayward love for a beautiful girl, Charlotte Lang, in whose veins is negro blood. The shadow of their relation crosses at last the threshold of Parke's home. His mother dies of her grief. Charlotte dies at the birth of her child. Then Parke sails away from the scene of his tragedy, leaving Philippa and Jason alone in the old homestead. In time they love and are married. 'Two Men' is written in the clear, remote style of Mrs. Stoddard, its stern realism being relieved by passages of quaint humor.

Tom Burke of "Ours," by Charles Lever. (1844.) This is one of Lever's characteristic stories of an exiled Irish patriot, who wins glory and preferment under the banners of France. Tom Burke, the son of an Irish gentleman, being orphaned runs away from home to escape the persecutions of his father's attorney. He falls in with Darby the « Blast, » a shrewd, odd character, who is prominent among the United Irishmen. They reach Dublin, where Tom meets Charles de Meudon, a young French officer, who gives him a letter to the Chef of the Polytechnique at Paris, where he is to become *un élève*. On graduating from the military academy, Tom becomes an officer in the Eighth Hussars; but from an accidental acquaintance with the Marquis de Beauvis, a Bourbonist, he unconsciously becomes involved in a political intrigue, and his actions are closely watched by the police. In aiding De Beauvis to escape, Tom is himself arrested and imprisoned for treason. Through the intervention of General D'Auvergne and Mademoiselle Marie de Meudon, the sister of Charles, with whom he has fallen in love, Burke is set free. Troops are ordered to the front, and Napoleon invades Germany and Austria. After meritorious service at Austerlitz, Tom Burke, whom General D'Auvergne has made aid-de-camp, is promoted to a captaincy and takes part in the battle of Jena. But, disgusted at having constant watch over his actions, he throws up his commission and quits the service. On reaching Dublin Tom is arrested on old scores; but is acquitted through the testimony of Darby, and comes into his inheritance, an estate of four thousand pounds a year. For several years Burke leads a lonely life: but finally returns to France and again enlists, also aiding the Napoleonic cause with money. On the field of Montmirail, Burke is reported to the Emperor, and for an attack on the Austrian rear-guard at Melun he is made colonel. After his gallant conduct at the Bridge of Montereau, where he leads the assault, Burke

is given the Emperor's own cross of the Legion. Napoleon's doom is sealed, and he is exiled. Tom, refusing to serve under the Bourbons, though offered the grade of general, throws aside all thought of military ambition, marries Marie de Meudon, and retires to private life.

Proverbial Philosophy, by Martin Farquhar Tupper. Tupper's 'Proverbial Philosophy' is a book of essays, or poems in blank verse, dealing with almost every emotion and condition of life. The author begins thus: «Few and precious are the words which the lips of wisdom utter;» and he proceeds to compile a work filling 415 pages.

The poems or meditations were published between 1838 and 1867; and are in two series, dealing with over sixty subjects. The book contains many wise sayings, but it is mostly padded commonplace. For many years it was in great demand, but lately it has been subjected to ridicule.

Pilot and His Wife, The, by Jonas Lie. This story is of Norwegian simplicity. The scene is laid partly in Norway, partly in South America where the hero goes on his voyages. Salve Kristiansen loves Elizabeth Raklev, whom he has known from her childhood, which was spent in a lighthouse on a lonely island, with her grandfather. Salve is a sailor, later on a pilot. He hears that Elizabeth is engaged to a naval officer named Beck, and in a rage goes on a long voyage. Later he finds the report false; she confesses her love for him, and they are married. He is of a jealous, suspicious nature, and fierce in temper. She is often unhappy, but at last she sees that it is useless to submit passively; that there can be no happiness without mutual trust: so she reclaims and shows him the letter in which she refused to marry Beck «because my heart is another's.» Convinced at last of her loyalty, Kristiansen after a struggle conquers his jealousy, and life is happy at last.

Adam Bede, the earliest of George Eliot's novels, was published in 1859, as «by the author of 'Scenes of Clerical Life.'» The story was at once pronounced by the critics to be not more remarkable for its grace, its unaffected Saxon style, and its charm of naturalness, than for its perception of those universal springs of action that control society, and for that patient development of character and destiny that inferior novelists slight or ignore. The chief scene is the Poyser farm in the Midlands, a delightful place of shining kitchens, sweet-smelling dairy-houses, cool green porches, wide barns, and spreading woods. Here Mrs. Poyser, a kind-hearted woman, with an incorrigibly sharp tongue, has taken her husband's niece, Hester Sorrel,—an ambitious, vain, empty-headed little beauty,—to bring up. Adam Bede, the village carpenter, an admirable young fellow, is her slave.

A skeleton of the plot would convey no impression of the strength and charm of the story. It seems to have been, in the author's mind, a recognition of the heroism of commonplace natures in commonplace surroundings, of the nobility of noble character wherever found. But Adam Bede, intelligent, excellent, satisfactory though he is, is quite subordinated in interest to the figure of poor Hetty, made tragic through suffering and injustice. Her beauty, her vanity, her very silliness, endear her. Dinah Morris, the woman preacher, is a study from life, serene and lovely. Mr. Irwine, the easy-going old parson, is a typical English clergyman of the early nineteenth century; Bartle Massey, the schoolmaster, is one of those humble folk, full of character, foibles, absurdities, and homely wisdom, whom George Eliot draws with loving touches; while Mrs. Poyser, with her epigrammatic shrewdness, her untiring energy, her fine pride of respectability, her acerbity of speech, and her charity of heart, belongs to the company of the Immortals.

Trilby, by George Du Maurier, is a story of English and Continental art life and literary life of a generation ago, narrated by one who participated in the scenes and recalls them in memory. The action is chiefly in Paris. Trilby is a handsome girl whose father was a bohemian Irish gentleman and her mother a Scotch barmaid. Trilby is laundress and artist's model in the Latin Quarter. She is great friends with three artists who are chums: Taffy, a big Yorkshire Englishman; the Laird, a Scotchman; and Little Billee, an English fellow who has genius as a painter, and whose drawing of Trilby's beautiful foot is a *chef d'œuvre.* He loves her, and she returns the feeling, but Little Billee's very respectable family oppose

the match, and Trilby, after saying yes, decides it to be her duty to refuse, which drives her lover into a brain fever. Amongst the bohemians who frequent the studio is Svengali, an Austrian Jew, who is of repulsive character but a gifted musician. He is attracted by Trilby, and discovers that she has the making of a splendid singer. He half repels, half fascinates her; and by the use of hypnotic power forces her to go away with him. She wins fame as a concert artist, always singing in a sort of hypnotic trance under his influence. The three artists, visiting Paris after a five years' absence, attend one of these performances, and are astounded to recognize Trilby. Svengali, now rich and prosperous, dies suddenly at a concert while Trilby is singing; and she, missing his hypnotic influence, loses her power to sing, goes into a decline, and dies, surrounded by her old friends. Little Billee, heart-broken, also dies, though not before he has won reputation as an artist. The final pages form a sort of postscript twenty years after, telling of the fate of the subsidiary characters. The main interest is over with Trilby's death.

Vicar of Wakefield, The, Oliver Goldsmith's famous story, was published in 1766. Washington Irving said of it: «The irresistible charm this novel possesses, evinces how much may be done without the aid of extravagant incident to excite the imagination and interest the feelings. Few productions of the kind afford greater amusement in the perusal, and still fewer inculcate more impressive lessons of morality.» The character of the Vicar, Dr. Primrose, gives the chief interest to the tale. His weaknesses and literary vanity are attractive; and he rises to heights almost sublime when misfortune overtakes his family. The other actors in the simple drama are Mrs. Primrose, with her boasted domestic qualities and her anxiety to appear genteel; the two daughters, Olivia and Sophia; and the two sons, George, bred at Oxford, and Moses, who «received a sort of miscellaneous education at home,»—all of whom the Vicar says were «equally generous, credulous, simple, and inoffensive.» Squire Thornhill resides near the family, and elopes with Olivia, to the great distress of the Vicar. He suspects Mr. Burchell, who turns out to be Sir William Thornhill, the uncle of the young Squire. Sir William asks for Sophia's hand, and sets right the family misfortunes. Numerous pathetic and humorous incidents arise out of the story. Among the latter is that of the family picture, which, when finished, was too large for the house. Mrs. Primrose was painted as Venus, the Vicar in bands and gown, presenting to her his books on the Whistonian controversy; Olivia was an «Amazon sitting upon a bank of flowers, dressed in a green joseph, richly laced with gold, and a whip in her hand; Sophia, a shepherdess; Moses, dressed out with a hat and white feather»; while the Squire «insisted on being put in as one of the family in the character of Alexander the Great, at Olivia's feet.» Austin Dobson says that the 'Vicar of Wakefield' «remains and will continue to be one of the first of our English classics.»

Speed The Plough, by Thomas Morton. To this comedy, first produced in 1796, we owe one of our best-known characters,—the redoubtable Mrs. Grundy. Here as elsewhere she is invisible; and it is what she may say, not what she does say, that Dame Ashfield fears. Farmer Ashfield has brought up from infancy a young man named Henry, whose parentage is unknown. Sir Philip Blandford, Ashfield's landlord, is about to return after many years' absence, to marry his daughter Emma to Bob Handy, who «can do everything but earn his bread.» Sir Abel, Bob's father, is to pay all Blandford's debts. In a plowing-match, Henry wins the prize, and Emma bestows the medal. It is a case of love at first sight. Sir Philip hates Henry, and orders Ashfield to turn him from his doors, but he refuses. Sir Philip is about to force Ashfield to discharge a debt, when a man named Morrington gives Henry the note of Sir Philip for more than the amount. Henry destroys it, when Sir Philip declares that Morrington, whom he has never seen, has by encouraging Sir Philip's vices when young, possessed himself of enough notes to more than exhaust Sir Philip's fortune. Sir Philip confides his secret to Bob. He was to marry a young girl, when he found her about to elope with his brother Charles. He killed Charles, and

hid the knife and a bloody cloth in a part of the castle which he has never visited since. Sir Abel, in experimenting with a substitute for gun-powder, sets the castle on fire. Henry saves Emma from the flames; and breaking into the secret room, brings forth the knife and cloth. Morrington appears, and proves to be Sir Philip's brother and Henry's father. To atone for the wrong done his brother, he had gathered all the notes which his brother had given to usurers, and now gives them to him. Bob marries Susan, Ashfield's daughter, whom he was about to desert for Emma; and the latter is married to Henry.

Two Years Before the Mast, by Richard Henry Dana. This personal narrative of a sailor's life is probably the most truthful and accurate work of its character ever written. Although originally published in 1840, the production of a youth just out of college, it still holds its charm and its popularity in the face of all rivals and successors. The author, upon graduating from Harvard College in the year 1837, at the age of twenty-two, was forced to suspend his studies on account of an affection of his eyes. Having a strong passion for the sea, he shipped «before the mast» upon the brig Pilgrim for a voyage around Cape Horn on a trading trip for hides to California. After rounding the Horn the Pilgrim touched at Juan Fernandez; the next land sighted being California, then inhabited only by Indians and a few Spaniards. She visited Monterey, Santa Barbara, San Pedro, and finally San Diego, the depot of the business. Here Dana remained several months ashore, handling and curing hides. He did not return home in the Pilgrim, but upon the arrival of the ship Alert, consigned by the same owners, he procured an exchange to her. The voyage home in this vessel is graphically described. While aboard of her Dana touched at San Francisco, where, except the Presidio, there then existed one wooden shanty only. This was afterwards rebuilt as a one-story adobe house; and long remained as the oldest building in the now great city.

The book contains a straightforward and manly account of the life of a foremast hand at that date; and it gives in detail the adventures, hardships, and too often brutalities, which accompany a seaman's life. Mr. Dana sets forth from his own personal experience the thoughts, feelings, enjoyments, and sufferings, as well as the real life and character, of the common seaman. In reading it one finds more than the ordinary record of a sea voyage; for there runs through the simple and lucid narrative an element of beauty and power which gives it the charm of romance. The book was immediately successful, passed through many editions, was adopted by the British Board of Admiralty for distribution to the navy, and was translated into many Continental languages. In 1869 the author added a supplementary chapter giving an account of a second visit to California, and the subsequent history of many of the persons and vessels mentioned in the original work. William Cullen Bryant, who procured the first publication of the book, recommended it to the publishers as «equal to Robinson Crusoe»; and the event has justified his forecast, with the additional merit that the story is absolutely real and truthful.

Till Eulenspiegel. The origin of this book of the adventures of Till Eulenspiegel is doubtful. It is supposed that these stories were collected and first published in Low Dutch, in the year 1483. The hero of them, whose first name was Till or Thyl, was a traveling buffoon, who, besides presenting farces and the like, was a practical joker. The name of Eulenspiegel probably comes from a picture or coat of arms which he left after perpetrating a joke, which consisted of an owl (Eule) and a mirror (Spiegel), and which is to-day shown, on what is said to be his gravestone, in Lüneburg.

The motive of many of the jokes is the literal interpretation by Till of what he is told to do; something after the style of Handy Andy, except that Till's misinterpretations are not the result of simplicity. Many of them are very filthy, while others would to-day be considered crimes and not jokes. It is difficult to understand how this book could have had a popularity which has caused it to be translated into many languages. It is to-day only appreciated as a curious picture of the tastes and customs of its time. It differs from like books of southern Europe in that none of the stories are founded on amorous intrigues.

Valentine Vox, The Ventriloquist, by Henry Cockton. This novel has enjoyed popularity since the time of its publication. Its hero, Valentine Vox, a young English gentleman living at home with his mother, a rich widow, is struck with admiration of the ventriloquism of an itinerant juggler and magician who visits his native place. To his delight, he finds that he himself possesses the ventriloquial power; and by a diligent course of training he perfects himself in it. On a trip to London Valentine visits the House of Commons, the opera, Gravesend, the British Museum, Guildhall, a masquerade at Vauxhall, the «Zoo,» the Ascot races, etc.; and wherever he goes he indulges his propensity for practical joking to the fullest extent. One adventure follows another with breathless rapidity. With the whole is inwoven a love story, not of a very profound nature. There is no plot; and the incidents are a harum-scarum collection of disjointed happenings, while the book has little literary merit. But the roistering and uproarious fun that fills the thick volume makes it a welcome companion to most young people «from sixteen to sixty.»

Typee and **Omoo,** by Herman Melville. The first-named work, 'Typee,' a famous book, the forerunner of all South-Sea romances, the most charming of all, and the source of many new words in our vocabulary, like *taboo*, is a narrative of the author's enforced sojourn, in the summer of 1842, among the cannibal Typees on one of the Marquesas Islands. It appeared simultaneously in New York and London, and won everywhere the highest praise. With Toby, another young sailor, Melville deserted from the steamship Dolly, in Nukaheva Bay, intending to seek asylum with the friendly Happars; but they missed their way and arrived in Typee Valley. They were well received there, however, were given abundant food (eaten under some apprehensions that they were being *fattened*), and except that their attempts to depart were frowned on, they had no cause to complain. After about a month Toby became separated from his comrade, and was taken off the island in a passing ship. For four months Melville lived an indolent, luxurious life in a sort of terrestrial paradise, with nothing to do, plenty to eat, waited on by a body servant Kory-Kory, petted by a score of beauteous dusky damsels, and especially adored by the incomparable Fayaway. But discontent lurked in his bosom; and at length, to the sorrow and even against the will of his hosts,—poor Fayaway was quite inconsolable,—he contrived to make his escape on a Sydney whaler which was short of men.

'Omoo' (The Rover) continues our author's adventures, changing the scene to Tahiti, whither the steamer Julia proceeded. While in Papeetee harbor Melville and a new friend, Dr. «Long Ghost,» joined some malcontents among the crew, who had a grievance against the captain, and were put ashore. Wilson, the high-handed English consul, ordered them into the «calaboza,» where, with not too much to eat, they stayed several weeks under the benevolent custody of Captain Bob, an old native. They were finally helped away to Imeeo, a neighboring island, by two planters who wished to engage them as farm hands. Digging in the ground with primitive hoes proved not to their tastes, however; and they soon departed for Taloo, where they were hospitably treated by «Deacon» Jeremiah Po-Po, a native convert. They attended church, participated in a feast, visited a royal palace under care of a pretty little maid of honor, caught a glimpse of Queen Pomaree, and otherwise enjoyed themselves, until, a Vineyard whaler appearing, Melville bade farewell to Dr. «Long Ghost,» and sailed away. In these two books the author has succeeded in his stated purpose of conveying some idea of novel scenes that frequently occur among whaling crews in the South Pacific, and in giving a familiar account of the condition of the converted Polynesians.

Wives and Daughters, by Mrs. Gaskell. (1865.) This is a delightful story of country life in England. It follows Molly Gibson through all the various experiences of her girlhood, beginning with her life as a child alone with her father, the doctor, in the village; describing her visits and friendships in the neighborhood, and finally, after her father has married again, her new life with the second Mrs. Gibson and her daughter Cynthia. The characters are unusually interesting and well drawn, with humor and sympathetic

derstanding. There is the old Squire of the town, with his two sons: Osborne, the pride of his heart, who has married secretly beneath his social standing in life; and Roger, a fine, sturdy fellow, who bears the burdens of the family, and upon whom every one relies. There is the great family at the Towers, the members of which patronize the villagers, and furnish them with food for speculation and gossip; and then, besides the doctor and his family, there is Miss Browning, Miss Phœbe, and the other funny old ladies of the town. Mrs. Gibson's character is wonderfully depicted. She is one of those delicate, yielding women, with an iron will carefully concealed; and she is diplomatic enough to feign a sweetness of disposition she does not possess. She has little heart or sense of duty; and her child Cynthia, though fascinating and brilliant, is the sort of girl one would expect from careless bringing up and continued neglect. Molly's untiring patience towards Mrs. Gibson, and her generous devotion to Cynthia, even at the expense of her own happiness, endear her to every one; and though Mrs. Gaskell died before the completion of the story, we are told that she intended Roger to marry Molly. As Molly has long loved him, we may suppose that her troubles at length end happily.

Sir Charles Grandison, Samuel Richardson's third and last novel, was published in 1754, when the author was sixty-five years of age. In it he essayed to draw the portrait of what he conceived to be an ideal gentleman of the period,—the eighteenth century. The result was that he presented the world, not at all with the admirable figure he had intended, but with an insufferable prig surrounded by a bevy of worshiping ladies. The novel, both in character-drawing and story-interest, is much below his earlier work. 'Sir Charles Grandison' shows his genius in its decline, after the brilliant earlier successes. The plot is neither intricate nor interesting. It centres in the very proper wooing of Harriet Byron by the hero; who wins her, as the reader has no doubt he will, and who in the course of his wooing exhibits towards her and her sex an unexampled chivalry which strikes one as unnatural. Grandison has everything in his favor,—money, birth, good looks, high principle, and universal success; and one cannot help wishing this impossible paragon to come down off his high horse, and be natural, even at the expense of being naughty. The novelist overreached himself in this fiction, which added nothing to the fame of the creator of 'Pamela' and 'Clarissa.' Richardson had sympathy for and insight into the heart feminine, but for the most part failed egregiously with men,—though Lovelace in 'Clarissa Harlowe' is an exception. Like all his novels, 'Sir Charles Grandison' is written in epistolary form.

Undine, by De La Motte Fouqué. (1814.) This is a fanciful German tale, well known for its beauty of conception and expression. Sir Huldbrand of Ringstetten is obliged to explore an enchanted forest to win fair Bertalda's glove. At the end of a day full of mysterious adventures in the forest, he rides out upon a lonely promontory of land, where an old fisherman and his wife give him shelter. Years before they had lost their own child by the lake, and afterwards a beautiful little girl had come to them: it was the water-spirit Undine. She is now eighteen years old; and when she sees the handsome knight she falls in love with him, and causes the elements to detain him many days at their cottage. The storms send a priest to land, and he marries Undine and Sir Huldbrand. Undine had been a lovely but irresponsible creature to the day of her wedding, but after her marriage she becomes possessed of a soul through their mutual love. The waters having subsided, Sir Huldbrand carries his bride back to the city, where Bertalda and Undine become warm friends. The water-spirit Kühleborn warns Undine against Bertalda; but when it is discovered that Bertalda is the fisherman's daughter, Undine pities her, and takes her home to the castle at Ringstetten. There Bertalda wins Huldbrand's heart from Undine, and she is very unhappy. Undine tries to save her husband and Bertalda, but the water-spirits become enraged against him; and when they are all in a boat sailing to Vienna, Undine vanishes under the water. On the night that Huldbrand marries Bertalda, Undine arises from the fountain in the court, sweeps into his room, and fulfills the laws of her destiny by a

fond embrace that takes his life; and he dies in her arms. A little spring ripples beside the grave of the knight; and in the village the people believe it is poor Undine, who loved too faithfully and suffered so much. 'Undine' is considered the author's masterpiece.

History of the United Netherlands, by John Lothrop Motley. This work was published in four volumes in London in 1860, in New York in 1868. It covers the period from the death of William the Silent to the year 1609; and like 'The Rise of the Dutch Republic,' to which it is immediately sequent, it has become one of the classics of English historical narrative. There are later works on the same epoch that have changed received opinion on some minor points of character and event, but Mr. Motley, in his volumes of Dutch history, has no rival in his power of reviving the age and its heroes for the reader, in his scholarly analysis of remote causes, and in his clear and convincing style.

Under the Yoke ('Pod Igoto'), by Ivan Vazoff, is the best-known piece of literature Bulgaria has produced. It was written during the author's unmerited exile in Russia; and the sensation it created brought about his recall to Bulgaria. As a record of one of the series of revolutions that completed the nation's release, in 1878, from the Turkish yoke, it will always be dear to his countrymen. As a tale of love and war in equal parts, embroidered upon the sombre background of the central Balkan, it passes the limits of local interest, appealing to all lovers of liberty. Humorous passages and delicate touches abound. Vazoff is not only a natural story-teller, but a poet of a high order. Like Chaucer and Ronsard, he found his native tongue in a state of transition and fermentation, that, on the whole, rendered the opportunities greater than the drawbacks. He was first in a rich field; and in this novel the embarrassment of material is evident from the beginning. In an early chapter the celebration of a domestic event has brought together the descendants and connections of the conservative, morose, and unpopular Diamandieff. He has an irrepressible married daughter, whose sallies keep her husband in subjection and her guests in fits of laughter. Then there is Diamancho Grigoroff, the story-teller, with his look of intense cunning, whose rambling narratives and flagrant exaggerations command the utmost attention. Monastic restrictions are more honored in the breach than in the observance, for nuns of the Greek Church are not wanting to the feast. There are young men dressed in the fashions of Paris and belonging to the *jeunesse dorée* of Bulgaria. Lalka, the host's pretty daughter, pale with grief at the arrest of a young physician of revolutionary tendencies, and Rada, a beautiful orphan in black, to whom no one pays the slightest attention as she moves about with the after-dinner coffee, but who is the heroine of the story, complete the charm of a scene in which the characters are pointed out somewhat after the orderly methods of the prologue. Taciturnity is not a national trait, and the characters have plenty to say, but say it with more or less reserve according to their proclivities; one or two of them, ripe for a revolt against Turkish authority, hardly daring to commit themselves. The outrages attributed to the Turks, although grewsome reading, furnish a perfect parallel to those still inflicted upon Armenians. The book would therefore be useful to a student of the Armenian question.

Victorian Poets, The, by Edmund Clarence Stedman. (1876.) A book of literary and biographical criticism, and, at the same time, a historical survey of the course of British poetry for forty years (1835–75), showing the authors and works best worth attention, and the development through them of the principles and various ideals of poetic art as now understood and followed. It forms a guide-book to 150 authors, their lives, their productions, their ideas and sympathies, and their poetic methods. The author had contemplated a survey of American poetry, with a critical consideration of its problems, difficulties, failures, and successes; and to prepare himself for this, and make sure to himself correct ideas of the aim and province of the art of poetry, that he might more certainly use wisdom and justice in studying the American field, he undertook first the thorough critical examination of the English field, of which the present volume was the result. The book, therefore, may be viewed as the

earlier half of a large work, of which 'The Poets of America,' published in 1885, is the later half; and this conception by Mr. Stedman of the unity in historical development of English and American culture attests, as the entire execution of his task everywhere does, the clearness and breadth of his insight, and the value of his guidance to the student of poetry. The distinction, in fact, of Mr. Stedman, shown in all his work, and marking a stage in the larger progress of American culture, is his rank as a scholar and thinker in literature, broadly conscious of all high ideals, and thereby superior to the provincial narrowness of uninstructed Americanism. He thus has no theory of poetry, no school, to uphold; but favors a generous eclecticism or universalism in art, and extends sympathetic appreciation to whatever is excellent of its kind.

Two Chiefs of Dunboy, The, by James Anthony Froude. (1889.) This is the only novel written by Froude, whose book on 'The English in Ireland in the Eighteenth Century' had already established him as an authority on Irish matters.

The scene of the story opens on the banks of the Loire, near Nantes, France; where one Blake, a ship-owner and Irish exile, fits out a vessel as a pirate to prey upon British shipping, and persuades Morty Sullivan, one of the chiefs of Dunboy and an Irish exile, to take the command. The chief action of the plot takes place at or near the village of Castleton in Bantry Bay, Ireland; where Colonel Goring, the other chief of Dunboy, an Englishman, has established a Protestant settlement for the purpose of working the copper mines, establishing a fishery, and protecting the coast from smugglers. The time is the middle of the eighteenth century. Goring is a magistrate, and is feared and hated by the Irish peasantry. He is fearless in the discharge of what he believes to be his duty, in which he receives but slight support from the government. He is eventually killed treacherously by Morty Sullivan and some accomplices. Sullivan, who has visited Ireland for the purpose of estimating the chances of success in case the French should land troops, is killed in an attempt to escape from the government forces. The story gives opportunity for the relation of many thrilling adventures, such as the chase of the privateer by a British frigate, the drilling of Irish rebels by moonlight, and the prevention by the coast-guard of the landing of ammunition. The questions of the relation of landlord and tenant, of church, education, industries, and government, are discussed with great lucidity, and the national characteristics of the Irish are shown: their love of that which has existed for centuries, their opposition to improvements and their instability and lack of cohesion. That incomprehensible machine, the government, is shown in a part of the story of which Dublin is the scene; and there is a description of a riot which is suppressed by the dragoons.

The book carries that interest which is always felt in a well-told historical story, and the descriptions of Irish scenery are vivid.

Utopia, by Sir Thomas More. This book, which was written in Latin in 1615, is the source from which have been taken many of the socialistic ideas which are to-day interesting modern thinkers. At the time it was written, the author, fearing to acknowledge these ideas as his own, attributed them to a mythical person, Raphael Hythloday, lately returned from America, whither he had gone with Amerigo Vespucci.

In describing a country which he had visited, called Utopia (meaning in Greek «no place»), he calls attention to abuses then prevalent in England; among them the punishment of death for theft, high rent of land, the number of idle retainers, the decay of husbandry, the costliness of the necessities of life, and the licentiousness and greed of the rich, who, by monopolies, control the markets.

In 'Utopia' the government is representative. The life is communism. No man is allowed to be idle; but labor is abridged, and the hours of toil are as brief as is consistent with the general welfare. All are well educated, and take interest in the study of good literature. Such a lessening of labor is gained by a community of all things that none are in need, and there is no desire to amass more than each man can use. Gold and silver are only used for vessels of baser use, and for the fetters of bondmen. Happiness is regarded as the highest good; but that of the body politic is above that of the individual. Law-breakers are made bondmen.

There are few laws; for it is not just that men should be bound by laws more numerous than can be read, or more complex than may be readily understood. War is abhorred; it being most just when employed to take vacant land from people who keep others from possession of it. There are many religions but no images. They thank God for all their blessings, and especially for placing them in that state and religion which seemeth best; but they pray, if there be any better state or religion, God will reveal it unto them.

Many reforms which More suggested are no longer considered Utopian; among them, entire freedom in matters of religion, in support of which he lost his life.

Weir of Hermiston, an unfinished romance by Robert Louis Stevenson, the last novel he wrote, was published in 1896. A fragment, it gave promise of being his best work. An appended editorial note by Sidney Colvin tells how the plot was to be carried out. Nine chapters only had been written, the last on the very day of Stevenson's death. The whole action passes in Edinburgh and the lowlands of Scotland; the time is the early nineteenth century. Weir is a Lord Justice Clerk, a stern, silent, masterful man, noteworthy for his implacable dealings with criminals; his wife is a soft, timid, pious creature, whose death is told in the first chapter. Their son Archie is of a bookish turn, high-spirited, sensitive, idealistic, growing up with little attention from his father. But gradually Weir comes to care for his son, who is so revolted by the father's relish of his function in hanging a malefactor, that he cries out against the execution while it is taking place. This incenses the judge, who sends him to his moorland country estate of Hermiston to learn to be a laird. There he falls in with Kirstie Elliot and wins her love, and is tended by her aunt Kirstie, a dependent of the Hermiston house, who cares for Archie (as she did for his mother) with almost maternal affection. A visit from Frank Innes—an Edinburgh schoolmate of Archie's, and a shallow, vain, but handsome fellow—makes trouble; for he maligns Archie to the country folk, and seeks to win the younger Kirstie away from him. Kirstie the elder has an interview with Archie, in which she brings him to a sense of his wrong in making love to a girl out of his station, and he has a stormy meeting with his sweetheart—at which point the novel breaks off, all the elements for a tragedy having been introduced. The plot as planned by Stevenson involved the betrayal of the young Kirstie by Innes, although she is faithful in heart to Archie, who kills his rival and is condemned to death by his own father, the judge. Kirstie's brothers, known as the «Four Black Brothers,» seek to take vengeance on Archie as the betrayer of their sister; but on learning the true state of the case, they rescue him from prison, and the lovers flee together to America. Here was splendid material for dramatic handling, and Stevenson would have made the most of it. The novel is written in the finest vein of romance; and the drawing of such characters as the judge—whose historic prototype is Lord Braxfield—and Kirstie the elder, is unsurpassed in his fiction. The Scotch coloring is perfect.

A Simple Story, by Mrs. Inchbald. 'A Simple Story' was written, as the preface to the first edition tells us, under the impulse of necessity in 1791. It is divided into two parts, and relates the love affairs of a mother and her daughter. In the first part, Miss Milner is left by her father under the guardianship of Mr. Dorriforth, a Catholic priest. To his displeasure, she leads a life of great gayety, surrrounded by numerous suitors, among whom is prominent one Sir Frederick Lawnley. At the instigation of another priest, Sandford, who is irritated by Miss Milner's lack of stable virtue, Dorriforth removes with his ward to the country. There he urges her to declare her true feelings toward Lawnley. In the presence of Sanford she denies all interest in the young man; but the next day, on hearing that Dorriforth had, in a moment of anger, struck Lawnley for presuming to pursue her, and had thus exposed himself to the necessity of a duel, she decides that her profession of indifference was false. Still she refuses absolutely to continue her acquaintance with Lawnley. To Miss Woodley, her friend, she furnishes a key to her contradictions by declaring that she really loves Dorriforth. Miss Woodley, shocked at such a passion for

a priest, insists on her departure to visit some friends. During this visit, Dorriforth becomes Lord Elmwood, and obtains dispensation from his priestly vows. On hearing, through Miss Woodley, of the true state of his ward's feelings, he declares himself her lover; but her frivolity and disregard of his wishes make him break the engagement. Her sorrow at his departure for Italy, however, is so great that Sandford, convinced of their mutual love, marries them, and dismisses the carriage which was to take him away.

During the interval between the first and second parts of the story, Lady Elmwood, led astray by Sir Frederick, has been banished with her daughter from her husband's presence, and his nephew Rushbrook is adopted as his heir. At the death of his wife, Elmwood consents that his daughter Matilda and the faithful Woodley may live in his country house, provided that he never see his daughter or hear her name. Rushbrook falls in love with Matilda, and almost incurs his uncle's extreme displeasure by his hesitation to confess the object of his love. At last Matilda meets her father quite by accident on the stairs, and is banished to a farm near by. Here she is consoled by frequent visits from Sandford, who intercedes with her father for her as far as he dares. At length Lord Margrave, a neighboring peer, attracted by her beauty, carries her to his house by force. News is brought to Lord Elmwood, who pursues, rescues, and restores his daughter to her rightful position. Out of gratitude for his compassion when she was unfortunate, she accepts Rushbrook's love with the happiest results.

The characters are inconsistent and unreal, swayed entirely by passion and sensibility, of which the story is full; they are cruel or kind, they weep, faint, curse, without any apparent motive. At the end, the author declares that the object of the tale is to show the value of «a proper education.»

Vathek, The History of the Caliph, by William Beckford. (1786.) This imaginative and gorgeous story first appeared in French. «Vathek bears such marks of originality,» says Lord Byron, «that those who have visited the East will have some difficulty in believing it to be more than a translation.» Vathek, ninth Caliph of the race of the Abassides, is the son of Motassem, and the grandson of Haroun al Raschid. Though a Prince Charming, he is yet a capricious ruler, indulging his desires in the most extravagant manner and falling into illness when his will is crossed. His troubles begin when he meets a Giaour, who obtains a strange influence over him; and after leading him into shocking enormities, induces him to abjure Mohammedanism and call upon the Prince of the powers of the air. In this course Vathek is encouraged by the queen-mother, Carathis, whose incantations produce the most appalling results. He sets out to meet the Giaour, to obtain from him the treasures of the pre-Adamite Sultans, with other much-desired gifts. But on his way he meets and falls in love with the beautiful young Nouronihar, and spends many days in wooing her. At last, with the maiden, he proceeds upon the journey, and enters the awful Hall of Eblis, filled with ineffable glories. Here he receives indeed all that is promised him, but deprived of any wish to possess it or capacity to enjoy it; and learns that his self-seeking and heartless service of his own appetites has drawn upon him the punishment of eternal torment and remorse; a doom which includes the loss of «the most precious of the gifts of heaven,— Hope.»

Life of Laurence Oliphant, and of Alice Oliphant his Wife, The, by Margaret O. W. Oliphant (1891), one of the most fascinating and satisfactory biographies in the English language, has made luminous and intelligible a character that might be readily misunderstood or misinterpreted. Laurence Oliphant, a thorough product of his century, combined its most diverse forces: its scientific spirit and its mysticism, its brilliant and thoughtful wordliness, and its passionate idealism. In him the mystical at last predominated, and wrapped him as in a cloud from the comprehension of his fellows. His biographer has traced this spiritual development side by side with the events of his outward life, —a life of unusual picturesqueness and depth of color. His travels in Russia, in America and Canada, in China, in the Crimea, and in the Holy Land, form a striking background to that other

journey towards «lands very far off,» from which he never rested. His spiritual pilgrimage and its unearthly goal gave reason and coherence to his life. Many of his letters are collected in this biography, throwing additional light upon a nature made for the intimacies of affection, for the revelations of friendship.

Nemesis of Faith, The, by James Anthony Froude. A small book published in 1849, but purporting to review the experience at Oxford in 1843 of a student of that time, in whose mind doubts arose which led him to give up the ministry of religion in the Church of England. It in fact reflects Mr. Froude's own experience, so far as relates to the departure of the hero of the story from orthodoxy of belief, and his relinquishment of the clerical profession. The thread of story in the book is only just enough to enable Mr. Froude to make an imaginary character speak for him; first in a series of letters, and then in an essay entitled 'Confessions of a Sceptic.' The free-thinking is that of a mind wishful to live by the ideal truths of the Bible and the spirit of Christ; but unable to believe the book any more divine than Plato or the Koran, or Christ any other than a human teacher and example. Both Romanist and English Church teachings are keenly criticized, with special reference to John Henry Newman; who was at first a singularly eloquent preacher in the university pulpit, and later a convert to Romanism. «That voice so keen, so preternaturally sweet, whose every whisper used to thrill through crowded churches, when every breath was held to hear; that calm, gray eye; those features, so stern and yet so gentle,»—these words picture Newman as he preached at St. Mary's, the principal university pulpit.

Mr. Froude makes his story show how its hero, having been taught a faith which he could not abide in, lost all faith, and was carried into a situation in which moral restraint gave way; and a most melancholy tragedy was the end. But as a matter of fact, Mr. Froude became a Humanist or Broad Church literary man, married a Roman Catholic lady, had a brilliant career, and lived to see Oxford become largely Broad Church.

Science of Thought, The, by F. Max Müller. (1887.) This is a work which may be read as the intellectual or philosophical autobiography of the great scholar, wise thinker, and delightful writer, whose name it bears. The author says that he has written it for himself and a few near friends; that some of the views which he presents date from the days when he heard lectures at Leipzig and Berlin, and discussed Veda and Vedanta with Schopenhauer, and Eckhart and Tauler with Bunsen; and that he has worked up the accumulated materials of more than thirty years. The views put forth, he says, are the result of a long life devoted to solitary reflection and to the study of the foremost thinkers of all nations. They consist in theories formed by the combined sciences of language and thought; or, he says, in the one theory that reason, intellect, understanding, mind, are only different aspects of language. The book sets forth the lessons of a science of thought founded upon the science of language. It deals with thought as only one of the three sides of human nature, the other two being the ethical and the æsthetical. In completing the work, the author sets down a list of the honors which had been conferred upon him, and another of his principal publications; assuming apparently, in 1887, that he might not bring out another book. He intimated, nevertheless, a desire to make another, on 'The Science of Mythology.'

Florence: Its History—The Medici—The Humanists—Letters—Arts, by Charles Yriarte. (New edition 1897.) This is a sympathetic and admirable monograph on Florence in her palmy days, when all the cities of Italy did homage to her, and she was «the focus, the school, and the laboratory of human genius.» Its object the author states to be, to give a general idea of the part which Florence has played in the intellectual history of modern times; its novel feature being the chapter on 'Illustrious Florentines.' The work professes to present, not Florence in her entirety, but merely her essence. Yet no one can rise from a perusal of its well-written and comprehensive pages without feeling new admiration for the City of Flowers; while on the memory of those who have strayed within her borders the history

will lay an almost magical touch. The introduction contains general considerations and a sketch of the plan of the work; then follow chapters on 'History,' 'The Medici,' 'The Renaissance,' 'Illustrious Florentines,' 'Etruscan Art,' 'Christian Art,' 'Architecture,' 'Sculpture,' 'Painting.' This work and the author's 'Venice' may be regarded as companion books.

People of the United States, A History of the, by John Bach McMaster. An important work in six volumes: Vol. i., 1883; Vol. ii., 1885; Vol. iii., 1892; Vol. iv., 1895. It is, as the title declares, a history of the people. It describes the dress, amusements, customs, and literary canons, of every period of United States history, from the close of the Revolution to the Civil War. Politics and institutions are considered only as they affected the daily life of the people. The great developments in industrial affairs, the changes in manners and morals, the rise and progress of mechanical inventions, the gradual growth of a more humane spirit, especially in the treatment of criminals and of the insane, are all treated at length. It is a social history: it aims to give a picture of the life of the American people as it would seem to an intelligent traveler at the time, and to trace the growth of the influences which built up out of the narrow fringe of coast settlements the great nation of the Civil War.

The book is always entertaining, and is a perfect mine of interesting facts collected in no other history; but the author shows too much love of antithesis, and no doubt will reconsider some of his conclusions.

The Winning of the West, by Theodore Roosevelt. Four volumes, each complete in itself, and together constituting a study of early American developments; to be placed by the side of Parkman's 'France and England in North America.' It treats what may be called the sequel to the Revolution; a period of American advance, the interest and significance of which are very little understood. Washington himself prophesied, and almost planned, the future of the great region beyond the Ohio. When, at the close of the war, there was no money to pay the army on its disbandment, he advised his soldiers to have an eye to the lands beyond the Ohio, which would belong not to any one State but to the Union; and to look to grants of land for their pay. Out of this came the New England scheme for settlement on the other side of the Ohio. The promoters of this scheme secured the passage of the Ordinance of 1787, which made the Ohio the dividing line between lands in which slaves might be held to labor, and those in which there should be no slavery, and which broadly planned for the education of all children on a basis of equality and free schools. To an extent without parallel these actions of a moment fixed future destiny. How the course of events from 1769 brought about those actions, and the progress forward for twenty years from that moment, is the subject of Mr. Roosevelt's carefully planned and admirably executed volumes. The mass of original material to which Mr. Roosevelt has had access, casts a flood of new light upon the field over which he has gone, with the result that much of the early history has had to be entirely rewritten. It is in many ways a fascinating narrative, and in every way a most instructive history.

Wide, Wide World, The, by «Elizabeth Wetherell» (Susan Warner: 1851). It is a study of girl life, which reached a sale of over 300,000 copies. The life of the heroine, Ellen Montgomery, is followed from early childhood to her marriage, with a fullness of particulars which leaves nothing to the reader's imagination. Her parents going to Europe, she is placed in the care of Miss Fortune Emerson, a sharp-tempered relative of her father's. Amid the sordid surroundings of her new home, her childish nature would have been entirely dwarfed and blighted had it not been for the good offices of Alice Humphreys, a sweet and lovable girl, who with wise and tender patience develops the germs of Ellen's really excellent character.

At length both Mrs. Montgomery and Alice Humphreys die; and after some years, Ellen comes to take up a daughter's duties in the home of her kind friend. The scenes and episodes are those of a homely every-day existence, which is described with a close fidelity to detail. Ellen's spiritual life is minutely unfolded, and the book was long regarded as one of those which are

«good for the young.» The criticism of a later generation, however, pronounces it mawkish in sentiment and unreal in conduct. It stands among the fading fancies of an earlier and less exacting literary taste.

Lady of the Aroostook, The, a novel of the present day, by W. D. Howells, was published in 1879. In its heroine, Lydia Blood, is drawn the portrait of a lady of nature's own making. She is a New England school-teacher, young, beautiful, and fragile. For the benefit of the sea voyage she leaves her grandparents on a remote New England farm, to visit an aunt and an uncle in Venice. Two of her fellow-passengers on the Aroostook are a Mr. Dunham and a Mr. Staniford, young gentlemen not at first attracted by a girl who says «I want to know.» Before the voyage is over, however, Mr. Staniford falls in love with Lydia, whose high-bred nature cannot be concealed by her village rusticity. In Venice, among fashionable sophisticated people, she shows in little nameless ways that she is a lady in the true sense. The book closes with her marriage to Staniford.

'The Lady of the Aroostook' is in Howells's earlier manner, its genial realism imparting to it an atmosphere of delicate comedy.

Unclassed, The, by George Gissing, published in 1896, is a study of the lower London life, written with moderation and sincere sympathy with the sinful and the poor. There is no shirking of unpleasant details, but the author does not throw any glamour over the lowest life of the streets. It is rather a study of conditions than of character, although the personages of the story are distinctly drawn. In the dénouement it appears that the «unfortunates» may climb back to a decent life if social conditions favor.

Temple House, the third and last novel of Elizabeth Barstow Stoddard, was published in 1867. The scene is laid in a forgotten, decaying seaport town of New England. The plot follows the fortunes of one family, the inmates of Temple House—a homestead of dignity in the prosperous days of the town, but now tarnished and forlorn. It shelters Argus Gates, a retired sea-captain, a lover of solitude; his sister-in-law Roxalana, an ineffective, dreamy, silence-loving soul; and her child, Tempe, an elf of a girl who marries John Drake, a neighbor, almost before she is out of short dresses. He dies soon after, the young widow going back to Temple House. By a shipwreck another unusual character, Sebastian Ford, is added to the Temple House circle. The Spanish blood in his veins tinges his least act with romance. He proves his devotion to his rescuer, Argus Gates, by defending the honor of the woman he loves, Virginia Brande, the daughter of a wealthy neighbor. The book closes upon the happiness of Virginia and Argus, a kind of subdued happiness in accordance with the autumnal atmosphere of the story. The slumberous haze lifts only to reveal two or three spirited scenes connected with Virginia's love-story.

Lord Ormont and his Aminta, by George Meredith. (1894.) In this novel the author's enigmatical laughter sounds louder than usual; possessing at the same time a quality which leaves the reader in doubt whether the mirth is at his expense, or at the expense of the characters.

Lord Ormont, a distinguished general, is the object of the hero-worship of two children: Aminta Farrell, called «Browny,» and Matey Weyburn. When Aminta is become a young lady, she marries Ormont, no longer a hero, but a mere civilian dismissed from his country's service, and soured by public neglect. To show the world how he despises its opinion, he refuses openly to acknowledge his marriage to Aminta. She, of course, is the chief sufferer from this perversity of humor. Weyburn meantime becomes Lord Ormont's secretary, falls in love with his old playmate, and does not conceal his love. The ensuing scandal is less tragic than humorous. Matey and Browny betake themselves to the Continent; and contrary to all precepts of morality and decency, «live happily ever afterwards.» The novel is at once sprightly and judiciously sober. It is remarkable for one or two magnificent scenes, scarcely surpassed in the whole range of fiction. Nothing could be more beautiful and effective as a study of sky and sea, of light and air and out-door glory, than the scene where Aminta and Weyburn swim in the ocean together, creatures for the

time being of nature, of love, and of joy.

Taras Bulba, by Nikolai F. Gogol. (1839.) This is a grewsome story of Cossack life in the fifteenth century. Ostap and Andrii, the sons of Taras Bulba, a Cossack leader, return from school; and he takes them at once to the Setch (a large Cossack village) to present them to his brothers in arms. There they drink, carouse, and quarrel, until a new ataman is elected and an expedition is sent against Kief. Andrii is taken into the city by the maid of the Voivod's beautiful daughter, his sweetheart in student days. The city is given over to famine; he feeds his love, and for the sake of her beauty turns traitor and joins her party. The Voivod goes out to attack the Cossacks; and Taras Bulba, in his righteous wrath, slays his son. His other son, Ostap, is captured, and he himself is wounded. On recovering, he bribes a Jew to take him in disguise to Warsaw, where he sees Ostap tortured to death. He raises an army, fights, and spares none, shouting as he burns and slays, «This is a mass for the soul of Ostap.» Finally he is captured, however, thirty men falling upon him at once. He is bound to a tree; fagots are placed at the foot of it, and preparations are made to roast him. He sees that his Cossacks are lured into a trap, and shouts a warning; they fly over the precipice on their horses, and plunge into the river, across which they swim and escape. Taras perishes, but his Cossacks live—to talk of their lost leader.

Life on the Lagoons, by Horatio F. Brown. (1890.) Beginning where Nature began to hint at Venice, Mr. Brown describes the peculiar topography of the region: the deltaed rivers flowing into the broad lagoon; the Lidi, or sandy islands, that separate the lagoon from the Adriatic, and guard the city for seven miles inland, from attack by war-fleet or storm; and the Porti, or five channels that lead from the lagoon to the sea. When the reader knows the natural geography of Venice as if he had seen it, he may pass on and behold what man has done with the site, since the year 452, when the inhabitants of the near mainland, fleeing before Attila the Hun, the scourge of God, took refuge on the unattractive islands, amid six miles of shoals and mud-banks and intricate winding channels. The descendants of these fugitives were the earliest Venetians, a hardy, independent race of fishermen, frugal and hard-working, little dreaming that their children's children would be merchant princes, rulers of the commercial world, or that the queen city of the Middle Ages should rise from their mud-banks. Mr. Brown gives a concise sketch of the history of Venice, from its early beginnings to the end of the Republic in 1797, when Napoleon was making his new map of Europe. These preliminaries gone through (but not to the reader's relief, for they are very interesting), he is free to play in the Venice of to-day, to see all its wonderful sights, and read its wonderful past as this is written in the ancient buildings and long-descended customs. He may behold it all, from the palace of the Doges to the painted sails of the bragozzi. The fishing boats, the gondolas, the ferries, the churches, the fisheries, the floods, the islands across the lagoon, the pictures, the palaces, the processions and regattas, and saints' days, all have their chapters in «this spirited and happy book,» as Stevenson called it. All the beauty and fascination of the city, which is like no other city in the world, have been imprisoned in its pages; and the fortunate reader, though he may never have set foot in a gondola, is privileged to know and love it all.

Greek Poets, Studies in the, by J. A. Symonds. (2 vols., 1873–76.) One of the most admirable expositions ever made for English readers of the finer elements of Greek culture, the thoughts and beauties of utterance of the Greek poets, from Homer and Hesiod, through the lyrics of various types, to the drama, Æschylus, Sophocles, Euripides, and Aristophanes. Not only has Mr. Symonds a quick sense of poetic beauties in verse and expression, but he gleans with rare insight the notes of thought, of faith, of sentiment and worship, which are the indications of culture in the grand story of Greek song. In Homer, Hesiod, Pindar, and the four great dramatists, especially, the field of study is very rich.

Triumphant Democracy, by Andrew Carnegie. (1886.) This book is an «attempt to give Americans a better idea of the great work their country has

done and is still doing in the world.» Mr. Carnegie says that «in population, in wealth, in annual savings, and in public credit, in freedom from debt, in agriculture, and in manufactures, America already leads the world»; and this statement he proceeds to prove by an overwhelming array of statistics. The book is a glorification of democracy; and admitting frankly the many evils and corruptions in America, asserts that in no country is the common man so free, so able to make his way. The growth of the West and its enormous food-producing capacity are treated at length. Manufactures, mining, agriculture, pauperism and crime, railways and waterways, are all considered in detail, with a wealth of statistics to support every statement. There is a tendency to make the American eagle scream a little louder than is usual nowadays; but on the whole, most Americans would agree heartily with Mr. Carnegie's pride in American institutions. Mr. Carnegie is so optimistic that he will not admit that even the horde of immigrants pouring in on us from Europe is anything but an unmixed blessing. Two chapters are devoted to literature and art, but it is evident that the material prosperity of the country is the main idea of the book.

The Turkish Spy ('L'Espion Turc'). 'Letters Written by one Mahmut, who lived Five-and-Forty Years undiscovered at Paris. Giving an Impartial Account to the Divan at Constantinople of the most Remarkable Transactions of Europe, and covering several Intrigues and Secrets of the Christian Courts (especially that of France) from the year 1637 to the year 1683. Written originally in Arabic. Translated in Italian and from thence into English, by John Paul Marana. In 8 vols. London: 1801.'

The contents of this remarkable work are quite fully described by the above lengthy inscription on the title-page. A romance, really written by Giovanni Paolo Marana, but pretending to be the confidential communications of a refugee Turk, to his friends, — this performance is an ingenious and witty comment on the political and social conduct of Christian Europe during the seventeenth century, as viewed by a pretended outsider. The writer himself inclines to the philosophy of Descartes; he is not given to credulity, but in no case yields up his loyalty to the faith of Islam. He keeps himself in hiding from the detectives of Cardinal Richelieu in Paris from 1641 to 1682; and employs his time in writing lengthy epistles to the Sultan, to friends in Vienna, to Mahomet, a eunuch exiled in Egypt, and others. Among the personages and topics commented on are Charles II. of England, Philip II. of Spain, the Religious War in Germany, «Gustavus, King of Swedeland,» and in France the course of affairs during the reign of the house of the Medici. His resources in classical lore are extensive. Alexander the Great comes under his review with sovereigns of later times. To his friend the eunuch in Egypt he writes in friendly confidence; towards the close of the long record admitting that he has loved a woman for thirty years, only at last to be deceived in her and to learn the folly of earthly love. «Let us therefore,» he counsels his friend, «reserve our love for the daughters of Paradise!»

The True Relation, by Captain John Smith. This famous work was published in London, in 1608. The full title is, 'A True Relation of such occurrences and accidents of noate as has hapned in Virginia since the first planting of that Collony, which is now resident in the South part thereof, till the last returne from thence. Written by Captain Smith, Coronell of the said Collony, to a worshipfull friend of his in England.' The account was also called 'Newes from Virginia.' It relates the founding of Jamestown, from January 1st, 1607, when three ships sailed from England for Virginia, to May 20th, 1608. Dealings with the Indians, especially with «the great emperour Powhatan,» occupy the greater part of the pamphlet. The style is straightforward, and the whole tone exceedingly naïve. Captain John Smith has always been one of the few picturesque figures in early colonial history, and the writers of school histories have always made the most of him; his veracity was unquestioned, until Mr. Charles Deane, in the preface to an edition of 'The True Relation,' published in 1880, pointed out that the story of the rescue of Captain Smith by Pocahontas makes its first appearance in Smith's 'General Historie,' published in 1624, and no such

romantic incident is hinted at in 'The True Relation.' Mr. Deane charges Captain Smith with having magnified his own share in the doings of the colony; and it cannot be denied that all through 'The True Relation,' Captain John Smith is the central figure. But making all reasonable allowances for self-conceit and self-glorification, there is no doubt that the settlers would have starved the first winter, if John Smith had not had his own energy and all they lacked into the bargain.

Past and Present, by Thomas Carlyle. This treatise was published in England in April 1843; in May it was published in America, prefaced by an appealing notice to publishers, written by Ralph Waldo Emerson, to the effect that the book was printed from a manuscript copy sent by the author to his friends, and was published for the benefit of the author. Mr. Emerson somewhat optimistically hoped that this fact would «incline publishers to respect Mr. Carlyle's property in his own book.»

'Past and Present' was written in seven weeks, as a respite from the harassing labor of writing 'Cromwell.' In 1842, the Camden Society had published the 'Chronicles of the Abbey of St. Edmund's Bury,' written by Joceline de Brakelonde, at the close of the twelfth century. This account of a mediæval monastery had taken Carlyle's fancy; and in 'Past and Present' he contrasted the England of his own day with the England of Joceline de Brakelonde. Englishmen of his own day he divided into three classes: the laborers, the devotees of Mammon, and the disciples of dilettanteism. Between these three classes, he said, there was no tie of human brotherhood. In the old days the noble was the man who fought for the safety of society. For the dilettantes and the Mammonites he preached the «Gospel of Work.» For the uplifting of the class of laborers, for the strengthening of the tie of human brotherhood, he proposed what seemed chimerical schemes in 1843; but before his death some of his schemes had been realized. He attacked the «laissez faire» principle most fiercely; he advocated legislative interference in labor, sanitary and educational legislation, an organized emigration service, some system of profit-sharing, and the organization of labor.

In 1843, 'Past and Present' was regarded as forceful, rousing, but not practical. It had, however, a great effect on the young and enthusiastic; and is now looked on as one of the best of Carlyle's books, and as the expression of a political philosophy which, however violently expressed, was at bottom sensible and practical.

Master Beggars, The, by L. Cope Cornford (1897), is a romance of «old heroical days» in the latter half of the sixteenth century. The title is the nickname applied to the troops of men, nobles and outlaws, who wandered through the Netherlands in rebellion against the rule of Philip II., and crying for the suppression of the Inquisition. Often engaged in heroic or chivalric deeds, the Beggars were too frequently guilty of excesses: rifled churches, burned monasteries, and tortured priests; and by no means confined their outrages to the clerical profession. The story is a vivid presentment of their reckless, vehement life, and their readiness to face danger or death for a cause, a leader, or a fair lady.

Young Brother Hilarion, dedicated to God by his noble father, in hope that his prayers may expiate the sins of his ancestors, detests monastic life. His longing for the world is intensified by meeting the beautiful Jacqueline, the young Countess of Durbuy. She is betrayed into the hands of the Beggars, who plan to extort a large ransom for her return. Hilarion joins her captors, swears allegiance to the chief, the famous Wild Cat, and resumes his proper name of Seigneur Philip d'Orchimont. He proves abundantly both his heroism and his love for his lady, in a succession of startling Dumas-like chances which culminate in a terrible catastrophe; from which, however, both Jacqueline and d'Orchimont are saved, with the necessary, if improbable, good fortune of lovers in fiction.

What Social Classes Owe to Each Other, by William Graham Sumner. This work, published in 1883, was written by the professor of political economy in Yale University, and was intended to explode the fallacy of regarding the State as something more than the people of which it is composed. Every attempt to make the State cure a social ill, Mr. Sumner says, is an

attempt to make some people take care of others. It is not at all the function of the State to make men happy; to say that those who by their own labor and industry have acquired or augmented a fortune shall support the shiftless and negligent, is to strike at the liberty of the industrious. Evils due to the folly and wickedness of mankind bear their own bitter fruit; State interference in such cases means simply making the sober, industrious, and prudent pay the penalty which should be borne by the offender. The type and formula of most philanthropic schemes is this: A and B put their heads together to decide what C shall do for D. Poor C, the «forgotten man,» has to pay for the scheme, without having any voice in the matter. «Class distinctions simply result from the different degrees of success with which men have availed themselves of the chances which were presented to them. In the prosecution of these chances, we all owe to each other good-will, mutual respect, and mutual guarantees of liberty and security. Beyond this nothing can be affirmed as a duty of one group to another in a free State.»

Professor Sumner's book is a useful antidote to many of the futile and dreamy socialistic schemes now afloat. A process warranted to regenerate the world in a day always has its attractions. Professor Sumner, however, is a more thorough-going supporter of the «laissez faire» doctrine than most economists of the present day. Besides, he disregards the very dishonest means by which wealth is often attained. His defense of the capitalist class is not quite reasonable: not all capitalists, we know, are the despicable villains described by the extreme socialists; but neither could all of them be regarded as men who have simply made legitimate use of «the chances presented to them.» However, Professor Sumner's protest against the insidious attacks on the liberty of the majority, under the specious guise of legislative aid for the weak, is straightforward and convincing.

Popular Tales from the Norse. (1858.) This is a collection of Norse folk-tales, translated by George Webbe Dasent. The stories in this compilation are the Norse versions of the stories which have been floating all over Europe for so many ages. There is nothing in these tales of the heroic doings of Odin and Thor, of Volsungs and Vikings, that we associate with Norse stories. The only supernatural beings are the Trolls, a dark, ugly race, ill-disposed to mankind. The favorite story seems to be the adventures of some poor youth, who starts out to seek his fortune, and meets with many strange happenings, but usually ends by winning a princess and half a kingdom. There are many old friends under different names: 'Cinderella,' 'The Sleeping Beauty,' 'Tom Thumb'; and one story, 'East o' the Sun and West o' the Moon,' is a combination of the old tale of 'Cupid and Psyche' and 'Beauty and the Beast.' The old pagan customs and legends show through the veneer of Christianity, as in 'The Master-Smith,' where the blacksmith, who has angered the Devil, goes to make his peace with Satan after he has lost his chance of heaven, because he does not want to be houseless after death: he would prefer to go to heaven; but as he cannot, he would prefer hell to a homeless fate.

The stories are prefaced by an essay written by Mr. Dasent, in which he traces many of them from their Sanskrit originals through Greek to German mythology.

Men and Letters, by Horace E. Scudder. To attempt a critical review, it is not only necessary to have a knowledge of a man's work, the mere details of what he has done, and the manner of its performance, but to put oneself *en rapport* with his mental attitude, in sympathy with his moral aims, and in harmony with his intellectual perceptions; in order that he may be presented in the best light to those who either fail to grasp the full meaning or comprehensiveness of his words or to those who wait on the threshold for an invitation to enter and enjoy. All this Mr. Scudder has accomplished. The carping note is absent; the faint praise that damns, superseded by a quiet force of convincing eloquence, which is inspired by a thorough knowledge of the subjects he reviews. Whether he is describing 'Emerson's Self'; 'The Art of Longfellow'; 'Landor as a Classic'; or the faith in works of Elisha Mulford, Annie Gilchrist, or Dr. Muhlenberg,—a trio less well known to the general reader,—

one feels his intense sympathy with lofty purpose, his suppression of self, his comprehension of mental attitudes and subtleties. He seems to have the faculty of obtaining the true perspective of action, and of expressing character in a telling phrase. When he writes of a subject we have studied or reflected upon, we are conscious of new methods of illumination; when we follow him into untrodden paths, a magnetism of leadership which induces to further research. In his essay on 'The Shaping of Excelsior,' he describes the methods by which a poet, even when he has seized upon the central thought of a poem, has sometimes to drudge painstakingly over its final form; in 'American History on the Stage,' the popular awakening to the dramatic elements of American history, its limitations and its possibilities; in 'The Future of Shakespeare,' the most forceful of all, the belief that the future of art is inextricably bound to the world's final fiat on the works of the immortal dramatist,—that "he is the measuring rod by which we shall judge proportions."

Spirit of Laws, The ('Esprit des Lois'), by Montesquieu. (1748.) The work of a French baron, born just 100 years before the French Revolution of 1789, has the double interest of a singularly impressive manifestation of mind and character in the author, and a very able study of the conditions, political and social, in France, which were destined to bring the overthrow of the old order. In 1728, after an election to the Academy, Montesquieu had entered upon prolonged European travel, to gratify his strong interest in the manners, customs, religion, and government to be seen in different lands. Meeting with Lord Chesterfield, he went with him to England, and spent nearly two years amid experiences which made him an ardent admirer of the British Constitution, a monarchy without despotism. Returning thence to his native La Brède, near Bordeaux, he gave the next twenty years to study, the chief fruit of which was to be the 'Esprit des Lois.' As early as 1734 he gave some indication of what he had in view by his 'Considerations' upon Roman greatness and Roman decline. The 'Esprit des Lois' appeared in 1748, to become in critical estimation the most important literary production of the eighteenth century, before the 'Encyclopédie.' Its purpose was research of the origin of laws, the principles on which laws rest, and how they grow out of these principles. It was designed to awaken desire for freedom, condemnation of despotism, and hope of political progress; and this effect it had, modifying the thought of the century very materially, and raising up a school of statesmen and political economists at once intelligent and upright in the interest of the governed.

The Woodman is a translation by Mrs. John Simpson of 'Le Forestier,' a rustic sketch by M. Quesnay de Beaurepaire, known as a writer under the pseudonym of "Jules de Glouvet." M. de Beaurepaire, it will be remembered, is a statesman of wide reputation. It was due to his fearless and disinterested action while procureur général of France, that the dangerous Boulanger conspiracy of 1888 was so successfully handled.

'The Woodman' is a story of one of those rude, untaught peasants who, as "franctireurs" in the war of 1870, gave so many startling proofs of heroism and matchless devotion to their country.

Jean Renaud, known as "The Poacher," grows up in a state of semi-savagery. While yet a child he incurs the displeasure of Marcel, the forest-warden, who unjustly causes his imprisonment. Upon this incident turns the whole plot of the story. Although filled with intense hatred for Marcel, Jean is so touched by the friendship of his daughter Henriette for a homeless waif that he has taken under his protection, that he saves the life of the warden at the risk of being burned to death himself. Henriette is deeply touched by this act of generosity; Marcel is callous and unmoved. Then comes the invasion of La Beauce by the Prussians after the disastrous battle at Châteaudun. Jean resolutely defends his cherished forests against the foe, while Marcel ingloriously surrenders himself and the arms for the defense of the town. The enraged Prussians, however, declare that Marcel shall be shot to avenge the death of several of their officers, if the real culprit is not produced; and Jean, unwilling that even an enemy should die through fault of his, hastens to give himself up. They place him before the stone wall in the lane: Henriette comes running up. "Jean," she

cries, «farewell, great heart, my only friend; you may depart in peace. I shall never marry,—never, I assure you!» The sharp report of the needle-guns follows, and the rural idyl is over.

Fate of Mansfield Humphreys, The, by Richard Grant White. A few chapters of this work appeared in the Atlantic Monthly Magazine, and the first three were published in Edinburgh with the title, 'Mr. Washington Adams in England.' There is the thread of a love-story involving Mansfield Humphreys, a young and successful American, and Margaret Duffield, a beautiful English girl with small expectations and large accumulations of titled relatives. It terminates in an international marriage, a residence in Boston, unfortunate business speculations, and the triumphant withdrawal of Margaret—who achieves greatness of income by the timely removal of an eccentric relative—with her husband in train, to reside in her beloved England, where, according to Mr. White, even the most cultured drop their final «g's.» The story is one, if not with a moral, at least with a purpose, and certainly with a grievance. The lingual difficulties of our trans-oceanic cousins are exploited at length, as well as our own shortcomings in the matter of speech. The popular impression in England of the characteristic American traits is accentuated in a humorous scene, where Humphreys, masquerading as «Washington Adams,» a «gee-hawking» American with «chin whiskers,» «linen duster,» «watch-chain which would have held a yacht to its moorings,» and other equally attractive personal accessories,—appears at the garden party of Lord Toppingham's, and by his absurdities of speech and action presents an exaggerated caricature of a resident of «the States,» which is placidly accepted by the English guests as the realization of their preconceived ideas. The book aroused so much diverse comment, public and private, that an explanation of its occasion and original purpose was given in a lengthy apology of some seventy pages, concerning which the author says: «Some apologies aggravate offense; always those which show the unjust their injustice, for they will be unjust still. This apology is one of that kind.»

The Strange Adventures of Phra the Phœnician, by Edwin Lester Arnold (1890), is a fantastic story that recounts the adventures of Phra through recurring existences extending from the earliest Phœnician period to the times of Queen Elizabeth. Through all these lives Phra retains his individuality, though adapted to varying times and places. The story opens with an expedition of Phra as a Phœnician merchant to the «ten islands,» or «Cassiterides.» He reappears in the early British days, the slave consort of his Druid wife, and changes into a centurion in the house of a noble Roman lady. At his next appearance Phra is again a Briton, and serves under King Harold at Hastings; he is successively a Saxon thane, and an English knight under King Edward III., before his final incarnation during the reign of Queen Elizabeth, when he writes of his various adventures. From act to act of his existence Phra is followed by Crecy, a damsel who renews her life as he does, and constantly seeks his love. She dies to save one of his numerous lives on a French battle-field where Phra is serving under Edward III.

The Surgeon's Stories, by Zakarias Topelius. Topelius was a Finn; and his wonderful series of historical tales, although written originally in Swedish, exploit the fortunes of a Finnish family for six generations, from 1631 to the latter part of the last century. The stories are ostensibly related by Andreas Bäck, a quack doctor, whose career is humorously set forth in the introduction, and whose characteristics are portrayed in the prelude to each cycle of tales. He was born on the same day as Napoleon. According to his own account he had saved the Swedish fleet, and the lives of Gustavus III. and Arnfelt (or he would have done so had they listened to him), he had been granted an audience with Bonaparte, and had pulled a tooth for Suvorof; and he liked to relate his experiences with just a tinge of boastfulness, but when he was once started on his narrations he quite forgot himself, and was carried away by the exciting events of the past. It was his pleasure to gather around him in his dusty attic a little band of listeners;—we see them all, the postmaster and the old grandmother and the schoolmaster and the rest. «His memory,» says his chronicler, «was inexhaustible; and as the old proverb says that even the wild stream

does not let its waves flow by all at once, so had the surgeon also a continually new stock of stories, partly from his own time, and still more from periods that had long since passed. He had not a wide historical knowledge; his tales were desultory character-sketches rather than coherent description: . . . what he had was fidelity, warm feeling, and above all, a power of vivid delineation.» The connection between the fifteen stories that make up the six volumes is maintained by a copper ring with runic inscriptions, which is first seen on the finger of Gustavus Adolphus, and is popularly supposed to protect him so long as he wears it, from iron and lead, fire and water. This ring he had received from a Finnish maiden; and it is his son by this Finnish maiden who founds the family of Bertelskjöld, in whose possession the amulet descends with many adventures through generation after generation. The titles of the six cycles hint at the chronological development: Times of Gustavus Adolphus; Times of Battle and Rest (1656–97); Times of Charles XII.; Times of Frederick I.; Times of Linnæus; Times of Alchemy. These stories, with their vivid descriptions, their wonderful pictures of battle and intrigue, their rose-colored touches of romance, take rank among the ablest works of historical fiction. In English translation they hold their own in comparison even with Sir Walter Scott's 'Tales of a Grandfather.'

Zury; The Meanest Man in Spring County: A Novel of Western Life, by Joseph Kirkland. 'Zury' is a tale of the life and society, of the struggles, reverses, and disappointments, of those who, at the period immediately preceding our Civil War, journeyed in prairie schooners to the settlement of the great West.

The story is almost entirely in the form of dialogue — the peculiar patois of the backwoods — and of such a construction that it must be followed word for word for the successful unraveling of the plot. There are no tiresome descriptions, and but little narrative, where one so usually finds a résumé of what has passed and a brief prospectus of what he may expect; so that the careless reader who glances at the beginning, takes a peep or two at the middle, and then carefully studies the last two chapters, will certainly find himself quite nonplussed.

Zury (an abbreviation for Usury) Prowder arrives, while still a child, in the wild forests of Illinois, there to grow up with the country. One by one, his little sister, his father, and mother give up and die; but still the boy continues to live on, and in the end carves riches out of poverty. To do this he has suffered extreme privations, and reduced the science of economy to such a degree that he has earned the distinction of being the meanest man in the county. At the juncture when Zury owns half the town, and holds mortgages on the other half; when he is the whole municipal government and most of the board of public education, a young woman from Boston, Miss Ann Sparrow, appears upon the scene to take charge of the «deestrict» school. Henceforth the interest in the two is paramount, and through the now humorous, now pathetic struggles of the girl, at first for recognition, then for success, we see of what delightfully superficial nature Zury's meanness was after all; and once more find an illustration of the wonders that a little of the sweetness and light which accompany education may accomplish, even in the wilderness.

Tartarin of Tarascon, by Alphonse Daudet. (1872.) Daudet's exquisite portrayal of mock adventures of the boastful Tartarin is a delightfully entertaining specimen of the finest quality of French humorous writing. Tartarin of Tarascon, to whom the adulation of his fellow-townsmen is as necessary as the breath of life, is animated by the spirit of a big-game hunter and a love of adventure. On Sundays, accompanied by his fellow-sportsmen of Tarascon, he goes just outside the town, and in lieu of other game, long since fled, tosses his cap into the air and riddles it with shot. At this noble pastime Tartarin is without a peer. His study walls are thickly hung with such trophies of his skill. He has long been the absolute king of Tarascon sportsmen. To assure this position among his townsmen, who are beginning to doubt his prowess, he starts for Algiers on a real lion hunt.

With innumerable trunks filled with arms, ammunition, medicine, and condensed aliments, arrayed in the historic garb of a Turk, Tartarin arrives at Algiers. An object of much curiosity and speculation, he at once sets out for lions,

but returns daily, disheartened by his fruitless quest. He is himself bagged by a pretty woman, Baya, in Moorish dress. One day he meets Barbasson, a native of Tarascon, captain of the Zouave, plying from Marseilles to Algiers. Barbasson tells him of the anxiety and eagerness for news of him at Tarascon.

At this, Tartarin deserts Baya, and starts south for lions. After many adventures in the desert, he finally kills the only lion he has seen,—a poor, blind, tame old lion, for which he has to settle to the amount of all his paraphernalia and money. The lion's skin is forwarded to Tarascon, and Tartarin tramps to Algiers, accepts passage from Barbasson, and at last reaches home, where he is greeted with frenzied applause. His position has been made secure by the arrival of the lion's skin, and he again assumes his place in Tarascon. Evenings, at his club, amid a breathless throng, Tartarin begins: «Once upon an evening, you are to imagine that, out in the depths of the Sahara— »

Telemachus (or **Télémaque**), **Adventures of,** by Fénelon, is a French prose epic in twenty-four books, which appeared in 1699. Having been shipwrecked upon the island of the goddess Calypso, Telemachus relates to her his varied and stirring adventures while seeking his father Ulysses, who, going to the Trojan war, has been absent from home for twenty years. In his search the youth has been guarded and guided by the goddess Minerva, disguised as the sage Mentor. This recital occupies the first six books, the remaining eighteen containing the hero's further remarkable experiences, until at last he returns to Ithaca, where he finds Ulysses already arrived. On the way thither occur his escape from the island of Calypso, whose love for Telemachus prompts her to detain him on her fair domain, and his visit to the infernal regions, in search of his father, whom he believes to be dead. This romance of education, «designed at once to charm the imagination and to inculcate truths of morals, politics, and religion,» has always been regarded as a French classic. It is still much used in English-speaking schools, as a model of French composition. The author has borrowed from, and imitated, the Greek and Latin heroics with undisguised freedom, and has succeeded in imparting to his work their antique air and flavor.

Swiss Family Robinson, The, or Adventures in a Desert Island, by J. R. Wyss. This book was originally written in German, was translated into French, and afterwards into English. It is an entertaining tale written for young people, after the style of 'Robinson Crusoe,' from which the author is supposed to have derived many of his ideas. It deals with the experiences of a shipwrecked family, a Swiss clergyman, his wife and four sons, who, deserted by the captain and the crew of the vessel on which they are passengers, finally reach land in safety. They exhibit wonderful ingenuity in the use they make of everything which comes to hand, and manage to subsist on what articles of food they find on the island, combined with the edibles which they are able to rescue from the ship. They have various experiences with wild beasts and reptiles, but emerge from all encounters in safety. They build a very remarkable habitation in a large tree, which is reached by means of a hidden staircase in the trunk; and in this retreat they are secure from the attacks of ferocious animals. They continue to thrive and prosper for several years, until finally a ship touches at the island, and they are once again enabled to communicate with the mainland. By this time, however, they are so well pleased with their primitive life that they refuse to leave the island home. The story was left in an unfinished condition by the author, but several sequels to it have been written, all of which vary in their accounts of the doings of this interesting family. The book has long enjoyed a well-deserved popularity, and in spite of various anachronisms is enjoyable and entertaining reading.

Story of Bessie Costrell, The, by Mrs. Humphry Ward. (1895.) In this story Mrs. Ward has depicted life among the working classes under most painful and trying conditions. Bessie Costrell is the niece of John Bolderfield, an old man who, by dint of scrimping and saving for many years, has accumulated by hard labor enough money to support himself for the remainder of his life. This wealth, the acquirement of which had been the one ambition of

his life, has been kept hoarded in an old trunk; and this he confides to the care of his niece, before leaving his native town for a period of some months. Bessie is much delighted to be given charge of the money, and at first only regards it with honest feelings of pride; but eventually the temptation becomes too strong for her, and her natural extravagance asserting itself, she opens the chest and spends part of the money in a reckless way, drinking and treating her friends. At length her free use of money begins to arouse suspicion; and she takes alarm and goes to the chest to count the balance, when she is caught in the act by her husband's profligate son, who assaults her and robs her of the remainder. Matters have reached this crisis when John returns home, and to his horror and consternation, finds his money gone. He is at first prostrated by the terrible discovery; but on recovering consciousness, he accuses Bessie of the theft, which she strenuously denies. John then sends for the constable, who succeeds in proving her guilt. Bessie's husband, Isaac Costrell, a stern, hard man, who is a leader in the church, is overcome with horror on learning of his wife's dishonesty, agrees that she will have to go to prison, and tells her that he will have nothing more to do with her. The wretched woman, overwhelmed with terror and grief, drowns herself in a well; and the narrative ends leaving the husband filled with remorse, and John broken-hearted and penniless. The story is told in a realistic manner; and although many of the situations are unpleasant, it bears the mark of a master hand.

Story of Margaret Kent, The, by Ellen Olney Kirk. This book was published in 1886, under the signature of Henry Hayes. The scene of the story is laid in New York, where Margaret Kent, an able and fascinating woman, is supporting herself and her little daughter by means of her pen. At a very early age she has married a man who has proved to be weak and a spendthrift; and who, after dissipating both their fortunes, had left her, six years before the story opens, to go to South America. From the time when Margaret establishes herself in the city, the story concerns itself with the suitors who suppose her to be a widow, and with the sudden complications introduced into her life by a rumor that she is playing a false part and is not free.

The story is well told, and full of grace and color. The character of Margaret is distinctly portrayed; while the dry speeches of Miss Longstaff, the quaintness of little Gladys, and the kindness of Mr. Bell, Margaret's elderly admirer, afford interesting passages.

Story of a Country Town, The, by E. W. Howe, is a tale of the monotonous unlovely life of a small, hard-working, unimaginative Western village. The story is told in the first person by a boy who has never known any other life, and whose farthest goal of experience is the neighboring town. It is a masterpiece of modern «realism,» the life and events of the place being described with a marvelous fidelity. Yet the test of veracity fails in the unrelieved gloom of the story, which is bereft of all sunshine and joyousness, and even of all sense of relation to happier things. The town of Twin Mounds seems as isolated and strange as if it were in another world. Even nature is utterly cheerless, and human life apparently without hope. The narrative itself is loose and rambling, centring about the domestic troubles of Joe Erring and his wife, and culminating in dreary tragedy. The book has a grim fascination; and at least one extraordinary character, Lyth Biggs, whose cynical philosophizing leaves the reader fairly benumbed by the chill of its candor.

The Stickit Minister, by S. R. Crockett. (1893.) The short stories, by S. R. Crockett, contained in the collection called 'The Stickit Minister, and Some Common Men,' were first printed in a newspaper.

These stories of «that gray Galloway Land,» as the author calls it, are told in a very simple, pathetic way. The «stickit minister» is a young divinity student, who learns that he must die in a few years from consumption. He and his younger brother have inherited but a small property; so, in order that his brother may study to become a doctor, he leaves college and goes home to cultivate the farm. It is generally supposed that he has failed to pass his examination, whence the name «stickit [stuck fast] minister»; and even his brother treats him with coldness and ingratitude.

The second story, 'Accepted of the Beasts,' tells of a pure-hearted, noble young clergyman, who is turned out of his church because of certain unfounded accusations brought against him by the machination of an evil-minded woman. Next morning a farmer discovers him singing «He was despised and rejected of men» to a herd of cattle, which press about him to listen. A few hours later he is found lying dead.

'A Heathen Lintie' is the story of a middle-aged Scotch woman, who has secretly written and has had published a volume of poems. She watches anxiously for the paper which is to contain a review of them. At last it comes; but she dies before she is able to read enough of it to discover that what she believes is praise is in reality cruel, scathing criticism.

Some of the stories — as 'A Midsummer Idyl,' 'Three Bridegrooms and One Bride,' and 'A Knight-Errant of the Streets,' — are less pathetic and more humorous.

Sonia, by Henri Gréville. (1878.) This is a powerful and impressive, and at the same time charming and refined, story of Russian life. Sonia is a poor little slave girl, who is knocked about and abused by the brutal aristocrats, bearing the name of Goréline, whom she serves. The cruel treatment continues until a young tutor, named Boris Grébof, comes to the château to give lessons to Eugène and Lydie, the son and daughter of the household. He pities Sonia and is kind to her; and she in return feels for him the deepest affection. Boris falls in love with Lydie, who is a very pretty girl, and wins from her a promise of marriage; but as soon as Madame Goréline discovers the attachment, she is filled with rage and at once dismisses the tutor. He takes Sonia, who has also been driven from the house, to his home, where she remains in the employ of his kindly aged mother for several years. Boris continues to cherish his affection for Lydie all this time, and she allows him to consider himself engaged to her; although she, being weak and fickle, is constantly on the lookout for a chance to make a more brilliant match. Eventually she casts Boris off; and he, discovering the falseness of her nature, is consoled, and in course of time marries his faithful serving-maid, Sonia, who has become a handsome and capable girl, and has acquired under his tuition considerable education. This story gives a distinct picture of home life in Russia, where Madame Gréville resided for many years, and where she was enabled to master all phases of Russian character.

There is much in the book that is bright and noteworthy, and the character of Sonia is developed with much delicacy and originality.

The Splendid Spur, by A. T. Quiller-Couch. (1890.) The scene of these thrilling adventures is England, in the days of King Charles. Jack Marvel overhears Tingcomb, Sir Deakin Killigrew's steward, plotting with the villainous Settle to destroy his master's son, Anthony, and seize the estate. He warns him, but too late; sees him die, receives from him the King's letter to General Hopton, is himself pursued, escapes, rescues Sir Deakin and his daughter Delia. Sir Deakin dies from exposure, and Delia sets out with Marvel to deliver the King's letter. Adventures follow thick and fast: they are captured, and escape again and again, finally reaching Cornwall, Delia's home. She falls into Settle's clutches; and Marvel is wounded and nursed by Joan, a wild Cornish girl, who conveys the King's letter to Hopton. Marvel recovers Delia; they are hard pressed by the foe, but Joan, in Marvel's clothes, leads them astray, receives a fatal wound, and dies for Marvel's sake. Tingcomb, the wicked steward, falls headlong from a precipice, the stolen property is regained, and Delia decides to seek a safer shelter in France. Marvel remains to fight for King Charles. Delia, seeing that he loves her not less, but honor more, exclaims, «Thou hast found it, sweetheart, thou hast found the Splendid Spur.»

Standish of Standish, by Jane G. Austin. (1890.) This is called «a story of the Pilgrims»; and with this charming and authentic narrative the author begins her series of tales relating to the Plymouth Colony. The book is full of romantic and dramatic episodes, all of which are founded on fact, and are therefore doubly interesting. In the opening chapters the Pilgrims are first pictured on board the Mayflower, lying

at anchor, where they are passing the dreary weeks until the pioneers of the colony can decide on a suitable place for a settlement. At last the location is chosen; and the few log cabins which serve as abiding places for the Pilgrims prove foundation stones for the flourishing town of Plymouth. Throughout the story Miles Standish, who can rightfully be called the hero of this tale, figures prominently. His manliness and courage in overcoming obstacles and adversity, his tenderness and kindness to the sick and suffering, and his deep love and devotion for sweet Rose Standish, form a striking picture. Her death, which occurs soon after their landing, causes him the deepest sorrow, but he eventually feels it his duty to marry again; and John Alden's interview with Priscilla Molines in his behalf is picturesquely described. His subsequent marriage to his cousin Barbara Standish, which occurs after a stormy courtship, ends this interesting narrative. Throughout the story the privations and sufferings of the Pilgrims, which they bear with such courage and fortitude, are pictured in the most graphic manner. Governor Carver and his gentle and delicate wife; John Harland, their faithful friend and helper; and Mary Chilton, who has historic interest as being the first woman to step on shore, are also charmingly portrayed.

Soldiers of Fortune, by Richard Harding Davis, was published in 1897, and is a spirited novel of adventure. The scene is laid in Olancho, the capital of a little seething South-American republic, on the eve of one of its innumerable revolutions. The hero is Robert Clay, a self-made man, an engineer, general manager, and resident director of the Valencia Mining Company in Olancho. Although the novel is full of adventure, it is primarily a study of two types of women, two sisters, the daughters of Mr. Langham, president of the company. The elder is a New York society girl of a most finished type, — self-possessed, calmly critical, with emotions well in check, noble, but not noble to the point of bad form. Her sister Hope, not yet out, is enthusiastic, generous, sweet. Robert Clay meets the elder, Alice Langham, at a dinner just before he sails for South America. He has long known of her through portraits in the society newspapers. He has an ideal of her as a woman unspoiled by wealth and position. He half confides to her his admiration of her. Later when he learns that she and her sister, with their father, are coming to Olancho to visit their brother and to see the mines, he is wild with delight. But he is doomed to disappointment in the character of Alice. Appreciative and sensitive as she seems, she has herself too well under control, is always afraid of going too far, is never quite sure of Robert Clay's desirability as a husband. Her coldness chills and alienates Clay. Hope, on the other hand, gives expression to her genuine enthusiasm. She is delighted with the strangeness of the life, is as interested in the mines as if she herself were a director. In the dangers and excitements of the revolution, which breaks out during her visit, she displays courage, nerve, and womanliness. The nobility in Clay's nature draws her to him. He loves her and claims her for his wife. Alice is left to marry a conventional society man of her own type. 'Soldiers of Fortune' is well written and readable. Full of excitement as it is, the dramatic incidents in it are yet subordinated to the delineation of character.

The Newcomes, by W. M. Thackeray (1854), one of the few immortal novels, has many claims to greatness. It not only presents a most lifelike and convincing picture of English society in the first half of the century, but it excels in the drawing of individual types. Colonel Newcome, perhaps the most perfect type of a gentleman to be found in the whole range of fiction, sheds undying lustre upon the novel. Ethel Newcome is one of the rare women of fiction who really live as much in the reader's consciousness as in the conception of the author. Clive Newcome is also possessed of abundant life. His strong and faulty humanity is the proof of his genuineness.

All the world knows his story, beginning with the bravery of boyhood just released from the dim cloisters of Grey Friars. His father, Colonel Newcome, has come from India to rejoice in him as in a precious possession, and to renew his old associations in London for the sake of his son. Clive's career, on which so many hopes are built, is marred

with failures. He loves his cousin Ethel Newcome, but she is hedged from him by the ambitions of her family. He himself makes a wretched marriage. His dreams of success as an artist fade away. The Colonel loses his fortune, and in his old age becomes a pensioner of Grey Friars. The quiet pathos of his death-bed scene is unique, even in Thackeray. With the word «Adsum» upon his lips, the word with which he used to answer the roll-call as a boy at school, he passes into peace. Clive and Ethel, each free to begin the world again, meet at his death-bed. The novel closes upon their chastened happiness. No words of praise or criticism, no detailed description, can convey the sense of the light and sweetness of 'The Newcomes.' As a novel of English upper and middle class life, it remains without a rival.

Social Life in Old Virginia Before the War, by Thomas Nelson Page. This little volume, which in a way recalls Washington Irving's 'Sketch Book,' is a sympathetic sketch of Southern ante-bellum plantation life, portraying a state of society incredible to those who had no experience of it, and probably to-day all but incredible to those who once knew it best. Beginning with the «great house,» its grounds, gardens, and outbuildings, the personality and life of the mistress, of the master, and of their daughters and sons, first pass before us. Then come portraits of those august functionaries: the «carriage driver,» the butler, and «mammy» the nurse; even the gardeners, the «boys about the house,» the young ladies' «own maids,» and the very furniture, are not forgotten. The description embraces both great house and cabins. The mysteries of «spending a month or two,» of «spending the day» (*i. e.* dining), and of Sunday hospitalities, are dissolved; the varying seasons, the fox hunt, Christmas festivities, the ladies' «patterns» and the gentlemen's politics,—all sides of that complex existence appear. And the conclusion of the whole matter is, that while the social life of the Old South had its faults, «its graces were never equaled.»

Social Life in Greece from Homer to Menander, by John Pentland Mahaffy, is a delightful and instructive book which aims at presenting to us not so much petty details as the large and enduring features of the life of the Greeks,—enough, certainly, about their food, their dress, and their houses, but especially «how they reasoned, and felt, and loved; why they laughed and why they wept; how they taught and what they learned.» The picture, of course, is mostly Athenian, since only Athenian colors exist for the painting. The result is not only of literary and antiquarian, but also of practical value, as showing how high a civilization was attained by a people that had to contend with a worthless theology, with slavery, and with ignorance of the art of printing. Professor Mahaffy writes in no mere archæological spirit, but with his eye always on the present and the future,—as where he refers to the present French republic, the theory of «might being right,» and the case of the Irish. The topics treated are: 'The Greeks of the Homeric Age'; 'The Greeks of the Lyric Age'; 'The Greeks of the Attic Age'; 'Attic Culture'; 'Trades and Professions'; 'Entertainments and Conversation'; 'The Social Position of Boys in Attic Life'; 'Religious Feeling'; and 'Business Habits.'

History of Spanish Literature, The, by George Ticknor. (1849.) This work was the fruit of twenty years of study and labor. It is divided into three parts: Part i., beginning with 'The Cid' and the chronicles, and ending with the death of Charles V.; Part ii., treating of the golden age of the drama, the lyric, and the novel; and Part iii., making a study of the conditions of the literary decadence. The translations used were original; and the book remains an authority and a classic. Hallam declared that «It supersedes all others, and will never be superseded.» Translated into many tongues, its profound learning, its modesty, and its forcible style, make it as agreeable as it is valuable.

Spanish Vistas, by George Parsons Lathrop. «Unless he be extraordinarily shrewd,» says the author, «a foreigner can hardly help arriving in Spain on some kind of a feast-day.» Perhaps it is that all days in that land of romance seem like red-letter days to one who has come from the workaday world and the unshaded vistas of reality. Spain, to the general observer, is a field

scarcely more known than Italy was a few decades ago; but each year is increasing the number of its tourists, and each year the interesting peculiarities of the people are becoming modified, at length to entirely disappear; so the chapters which preserve the actual appearance of the Spain of to-day have the additional value of a probable future reference. There is no attempt to review political events in the work, only to present a striking and faithful photograph of the essential characteristics of the country, and catalogue particular and local features. If one were forced to select among a number of delightful pictures, perhaps the chapter on 'Andalusia and the Alhambra' would be chosen; but to that on 'The Lost City' the eye turns again and again with ever renewed interest. The last pages are devoted to 'Hints to Travelers,' and are useful in supplying certain information not to be found in the usual guide-book, and condensing this in a very convenient form.

Of great value to the work are the illustrations of Mr. C. S. Reinhart, made after sketches from life. They assist the author with their graphic touches of humor and the fidelity and spirit of the reproduced scenes,—an assistance which is gracefully acknowledged in the charming preface.

The Puritan in Holland, England, and America, by Douglas Campbell. (1892.) This historical survey of Puritanism in its ethical, social, and political aspects is strikingly original, since it seeks to demonstrate, with much strength and clearness, that the debt of the American nation for its most radical customs and institutions is not to the English at all, but to the Dutch. It endeavors to prove that the very essence of Puritanism came originally from Holland, leavened the English nation, and through the English nation, the embryonic American nation. Some of the most common of American institutions, —«common lands and common schools, the written ballot, municipalities, religious tolerance, a federal union of States, the play of national and local government, the supremacy of the judiciary,»— all these came directly from Holland.

Mr. Campbell's work is most valuable as an introduction to the study of American history, or in itself considered as a scholarly though not always impartial monograph.

Madonna's Child, by Alfred Austin. This romantic poem, which its author, the poet-laureate, calls the «first-born of his serious Muse,» was first published in 1872. The scene is laid at Spiaggiascura, on the Riviera; and Olympia, the heroine, «a daughter of the sunlight and the shrine,» is sacristan of a little seaside chapel:—

«Sacred to prayer, but quite unknown to fame,
Maria Stella Maris is its name. . . .
Breaks not a morning but its snow-white altar
With fragrant mountain flowers is newly dight;
Comes not a noon but lowly murmured psalter
Again is heard with unpretentious rite.»

To this chapel comes a stranger, Godfrid, and surprises Olympia,

«Atiptoe, straining at a snow-white thorn
Whose bloom enticed but still escaped her hand.»

He

«deftly broke
A loftier bow in lovelier bloom arrayed,»

and gave it to her; and then accompanied her to the chapel, kneeling with her before the Madonna. Later, she finds to her horror that he is an unbeliever. To her supplications to—

«Bend pride's stiff knee; no longer grace withstand,»

his answer is, «I cannot.» With her he makes a pilgrimage to Milan. She leaves him with a priest who has been her adviser; but the old priest's efforts are in vain, and he tells her:—

«Through his parched bosom, prayer no longer flows.
By Heaven may yet the miracle be wrought;
But human ways are weak, and words are naught.»

She decides that they must part, but he asks:—

«Is there no common Eden of the heart,
Where each fond bosom is a welcome guest?
No comprehensive Paradise to hold
All loving souls in one celestial fold?»

She answers:—

«Leave me, nay, leave me ere it be too late:
Better part here, than part at Heaven's gate.»

. . . . . .

«Pure but not spared, she passes from our gaze,
Victim, not vanquisher, of Love. And he?
Once more an exile over land and main:
Ah! Life is sad, and scarcely worth the pain!»

Yesterdays with Authors, by James T. Fields. With the exception of Miss Mitford's letters and some paragraphs of other matters, the contents of

this book first appeared in the Atlantic Monthly, during the year 1871, in a series of papers called 'Our Whispering Gallery.' The 'Yesterdays' are spent with Pope, Thackeray, Hawthorne, Dickens, Wordsworth, and Miss Mitford. With all but the first of these Mr. Fields had a personal acquaintance; with Hawthorne, Thackeray, and Dickens, a warm friendship which lasted until their deaths. The relation between publisher and author is of a delicate nature, having in it elements of mutual interest and enforced intimacy; when to this is added the tie of kindred minds and personal predilection, the record of it is noteworthy. The title is particularly applicable to the subject-matter. The remembrance of the day before is so potent in the present; yesterday and to-day are so allied in sentiment, that in reading these charming recollections, conversations, letters, anecdotes of work and play, one feels that the veil has been withdrawn, and those to whom we owe so much entertainment and instruction are still with us, not merely portraits in a picture gallery revivified by the touch of the artist. The author's recollections of Dickens are exceptionally interesting. To him is accorded a major portion of the book, as in life was accorded a greater share of time and affection.

Prusias, by Ernst Eckstein. The period of this story is the third Mithridatic war, 73 B. C.; and the scene is in and about Capua, whither Prusias, a secret agent of Mithridates, with his nephew Cleon, has come ostensibly as tutor to Caius Fannius, but really to stir up a revolt against Rome.

The way has been prepared and treasure accumulated at Brundusium by Phormio. Prusias, in his journey, is so fortunate as to save the life of Lucius Manilius, prefect of Capua; and uses this opportunity of official favor to further his schemes. Caius, Oscan in feeling, becomes his confederate; but Quintilia and Sextus, the latter's mother and brother, distrust him.

Spartacus and the gladiators and slaves of Lentulus Betiatus are organized. Afer, Prusias's attendant, overhears that his master is suspected. The revolt is precipitated suddenly, and grows with alarming strides. The Romans are overwhelmed, and those captured are made to fight as gladiators; among them Lentulus, who in dying accuses Sextus Fannius of having violated a vestal virgin. Sextus escapes, however, and rejoins his forces.

The prospects of the rebels' complete success are flattering, until Crixus, one of their leaders, becomes jealous and leads off half the army, which is caught in a trap by the prætor Crassus, and annihilated. This disaster might have been avoided had not Prusias yielded to the wily charms of Nævia, the young wife of the prefect, until too late to support Crixus. The insurgent army falls back on Capua; but is defeated in a terrible battle, in which Spartacus is killed and Prusias is captured. He is brought to trial before Lucius Manilius, who in gratitude desires to save him, but when Nævia's infidelity is made known to him through Sextus, he falls dead; whereupon she kills herself, and Prusias is condemned by the prætor to crucifixion. Sextus's crime is also disclosed, and he is imprisoned; but is released when Aristocleia, sister to Batiatus, confesses that he is innocent, as she herself has been her brother's tool in order to blackmail Sextus.

Prusias demands and receives permission to address the people from the scaffold. He declares that his sole object was to free the slaves from brutal and oppressive tyranny; and predicts that gradually more humane laws and treatment will prevail, and that One will come of whom he is only the weak and erring forerunner,—that He, by renouncing all, will conquer all. He then discloses his true name and station,—Darius Prusias, brother of Mithridates, and with him co-King of Pontus. In proof thereof he shows the royal signet ring, from which he suddenly takes a powerful poison and expires. Awed by his majestic death, the officials substitute for the disgraceful burial of a criminal, a royal funeral pyre.

This tragic story, somewhat pedantic in its treatment, was published in 1883. An excellent English version by Clara Bell appeared in 1884.

Three English Statesmen, by Goldwin Smith, is a course of lectures delivered during his professorship of history at Oxford University, on Pym, Cromwell, and Pitt. The clear and brilliant style of the book, vigorous

and simple, at once enchains the attention and wins from the reader an absorbed interest in the author's theories of politics and politicians. He has the rare faculty of condensing whole chapters of history into a few words, and of presenting in one vivid picture the complicated state of nations. In his essay on Pym, he is able in a few pages to detail the problems and grievances that had beset the English people, and indeed the Continental nations, ever since the first outbreaks against the absolute power of the Church. He recognizes that the Reformation in England was by no means accomplished when Henry VIII. chose for his own ends to defy the pope; that this upheaval was precisely the old struggle of the people against tyranny whether of the Church or State. When, after eleven years of royal government without a Parliament, Charles I. was forced to call one, Pym became its leader. It was he who brought to book the great Duke of Buckingham, he who dared to impeach Strafford and Laud. The lampooners spoke a true word in jest when they called him «King Pym.» Pym died early in the great fight; and the soldier. Cromwell, came to the front as the leader of republican England. Mr. Smith admires Cromwell as a genius and a high-minded man; yet he deprecates Carlyle's essay upon him as crass, undiscriminating worship. The soberer writer sees Cromwell's faults and deplores them. He does not excuse the execution of the King, or the massacres in Ireland; but he holds that Cromwell, to maintain his control over the thousands of reckless fanatics who had made him their leader, was forced to deeds of iron. As Protector, he was one of the strongest and wisest rulers England ever had. The last and longest paper is that on Pitt, the great statesman of the eighteenth century, who was prime minister at twenty-four, and the champion of free trade, a reformed currency, religious toleration, colonial emancipation, abolition of the slave-trade and of slavery. Pitt's espousal of the cause of the colonies in Parliament especially commends this study of him to American readers.

Wealth of Nations, An Enquiry into the Nature and Causes of the, by Adam Smith. (1776.) A treatise of economic research, of great breadth; but specially designed to show the wisdom and justice of free trade among nations. In the very wide range of subjects dealt with are found social history, the politics of commerce, rules of taxation, and educational theories now generally accepted; but the chief burden of the book is freedom of trade among all nations. Its note is international, never considering how one nation may promote its own wealth at the expense of other nations. The work is full of facts, shows wealth of varied reading, and remarkable sagacity in the use of very imperfect data. The style of the work is diffuse, and the arrangement of materials irregular and loose; more in the manner of a great study than of a perfectly finished work. To a very large extent it drew from the work already done in France by the economists of the «Encyclopédie» school; first among whom stood Turgot, whose 'Sur la Formation et la Distribution des Richesses' supplied Smith with passages of his first book very closely following the divisions and arguments of Turgot. Smith had visited France at the close of the Seven Years' War, had spent a year in Paris, and had seen much of the economists there. He had returned home in October 1766, and settled in retirement at Kirkcaldy, where he gave ten years to the production of his book. Five English editions of the work appeared during its author's life, and it was translated into many modern languages. It is at once a great English classic and a landmark in economical science. The earlier life of the author had been that of a professor at the University of Glasgow, where he was given the chair of logic in 1751, and that of moral philosophy the next year. In 1759 he published 'A Theory of the Moral Sentiments,' of which there were six editions during his life. It was his custom to give some attention to political economy in his Glasgow lectures; and he then drew those inferences on behalf of freedom of trade which he afterwards expanded into his 'Wealth of Nations.' In 1763 Smith resigned his chair to take charge of the education of the son of the Duke of Buccleugh; and it was on a pension of £300 a year, given him by the duke, that he retired to Kirkcaldy. It is said that Pitt thought well of Smith's free-trade views, and might in happier times have adopted a free-trade policy;

but it was reserved for the school of Cobden to induce England to act on them.

Ancient Greece, by C. C. Felton. In these two octavo volumes are contained four courses of lectures, of which the first is a review of the history of the Greek language and Grecian poetry; the second course is devoted to life in Greece, and gives an account of the origin and history of the Hellenes, an outline of Grecian culture, religion, and domestic life, houses, furniture, customs, marriage, attire, trade, manufacture, agriculture, government, etc.; the third is devoted to a history of political constitutions and institutions, and to Grecian oratory; the fourth deals with Greece from the Roman conquest, through the Byzantine period and Turkish domination, to our own times.

Studies of the Gods in Greece, by Louis Dyer. The author's studies of the Grecian gods are restricted to those divinities whose sanctuaries have been excavated within the last few years in Greece and its islands: namely Demeter, worshiped at Eleusis and Cnidus; Dionysus in Thrace and in Athens; other gods specially worshiped at Eleusis; Æsculapius at Epidaurus and Athens; Aphrodite at Paphos; and Apollo in the sanctuary at Delos. The work was originally written in the form of lectures for the Lowell Institute, Boston: the text of the lectures constitutes the eight chapters of the book, but to them are added scholarly notes and numerous appendices. The author writes sympathetically of those ancient worships, and finds in them all some germ and flower of purest religion. Even amid the desolation of the Hellenic lands he recognizes still the presence of the ancient glories of nature. For him the fountain of Castalia has a clearness and an «almost intellectual sparkle»; and if two friends were shortly to be parted forever, he can think of no more solemn place for their last day of fellowship than Apollo's Delphi, even as it is to-day. For him the 'Ion' of Euripides is «a most solemn, sweet, and pious play,» showing forth «the spirit, truth, and noble-hearted kindliness that inspired the Delphian worship of Apollo.» In the worship of Demeter at Eleusis, a worship rendered to her by the women only the author finds a divine sanction, as it were, given to the need which woman in trial has for kindly women. Of course, he finds in the religion at present existing in Greece survivals of the ancient myths and religious rites, or rather new namings for the old gods; as when, at the site of Old Paphos, the papissa (priest's wife), on being asked for guidance to the sanctuary of Aphrodite, corrected her questioner and told him the sanctuary was not of Aphrodite, but of the Golden Mother of God.

Cicero and His Friends, by Gaston Boissier. There is probably no man of ancient times of whose public and private life we know so much as we do of Cicero's: the sixteen extant books of his 'Letters to Various Persons,' or as they are usually styled, his 'Letters to Friends,' and those to his friend Atticus, reveal the man in his littleness and vanity no less than in his greatness. He was a great man and a great patriot; but with his incontestable virtues he combined almost incredible weaknesses of character,—his wheedling letters to one Lucius Lucellus, a writer of histories, whom he asks to write an account of his consulship, is sufficient proof of this. From these letters of Cicero, and also from his forensic orations and his philosophical and rhetorical writings, the author of this book draws the material for a singularly interesting account of the great orator's public and private life. It has been the fashion of scholars of late to belittle Cicero; to write him down an egotist, a shallow, time-serving politician, a mere phrase-maker. M. Boissier admits that Cicero was timid, hesitating, irresolute; he was by nature a man of letters rather than a statesman. But the mind of the man of letters is often broader, more comprehensive than that of the practical statesman; and «it is precisely this breadth that cramps and thwarts him when he undertakes the direction of public affairs.» He redeemed the vacillations and timidities of his political career by meeting death at the hand of the hired assassin with stoic fortitude. In a chapter on Cicero's private life, the question comes up as to the ways in which he acquired his very considerable wealth. In accounting for it, the author cites numerous instances of the orator's clients making him their heir for large sums: the law forbade


MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS

payment of money to advocates, and the method of making payment by legacies was invented as a means of circumventing the statute. Another way was «borrowing» money from rich clients; and many instances are cited of large sums being loaned to Cicero by wealthy men whom he had defended in the courts. Besides wealthy clients in private life, there were towns and provinces whose interests he had defended in the Senate; and above all, there were the rich corporations of the farmers of the public revenues whom he had served: these interests found a means of recompensing the advocate liberally. The domestic life of Cicero was embittered by the unhappy marital experiences of his daughter Tulliola, the extravagances of his first wife Terentia, and the dissolute character of his son Marcus. But in his household was one faithful servitor, his slave and amanuensis Tiro, whom he loved with parental affection. In one of his letters to Tiro he writes: «You have rendered me numberless services at home, in the forum, at Rome, in my province, in my public and private affairs, in my studies and my literary work.» Tiro survived his master many years; but to the day of his death he labored to perpetuate the fame of Cicero by writing his life and preparing editions of his works. The Friends of Cicero, of whom notices are given in the volume, are Atticus, Cælius, Julius Cæsar, Brutus, and Octavius.

Macaulay's Critical and Miscellaneous Essays were published originally in the Edinburgh Review; beginning with the essay on Milton, in the August number, 1825, and continuing for twenty years after, when the glittering series ended with the paper on the Earl of Chatham, in the October number, 1844. These essays, of which the glory is but a little tarnished, run the gamut of great historical and literary subjects. They include reviews of current literature, historical sketches and portraits, essays in criticism. They are distinguished by a certain magnificent cleverness; but they are lacking in human warmth, and in the sympathy which rises from the heart to the brain. They remain however a monument of what might be called a soldierly English style, with all the trappings and appurtenances of military rank.

Impressions of London Social Life, WITH OTHER PAPERS, by E. S. Nadal, (1875,) is a collection of short essays suggested to the author by his residence in London as a secretary of legation. From the standpoint of a loyal American, he notes in kindly, not too critical fashion the differences between life in England and at home. «London society is far the most perfect thing of the kind in the world;» and in New York, with its lack of social tradition and its constantly changing elements, Mr. Nadal thinks there can never be anything at all like it. He would admire it still more if it were not for the rigid canons of propriety, which forbid all public expression of individuality. The sturdy Englishman, so fond of asserting his independence, is after all curiously sensitive to public opinion; and hence his conservatism and apparent snobbishness. There is a pleasant description of life at Oxford, which makes that college seem like a great genial club; and one where the undergraduate is a person of far less importance than at Harvard or Cambridge.

Mr. Nadal touches lightly upon the social life at court; the Queen's drawing-room at Buckingham Palace, and the Prince of Wales's less grand but pleasanter levees at St. James's Palace. In its genial, homely, cultivated charm, he finds English scenery very different from American: for «there [England] man is scarcely conscious of the presence of nature; while here nature is scarcely conscious of the presence of man.»

Mary Queen of Scots, by James F. Meline. This is distinctly and frankly a polemic history of the unfortunate Queen of Scots, written in controversion of Froude's account of her life and death in his 'History of England.' Every chapter is headed with a motto telling what a history ought to be, or ought not to be, with application to Froude's theory and practice; or with apt quotations from all sources, designed to show the intellectual and moral incompetence of Froude as historian of any events with which his prejudices are concerned. Mr. Meline's work closes with a quotation from Froude's history, in which that historian declares that «those who pursue high purposes»—

among them Queen Elizabeth — through crooked ways deserve better of mankind, on the whole, than those who pick their way in blameless inanity, and if innocent of ill are equally innocent of good. Mr. Meline writes a criticism of Froude, not a history of Mary Queen of Scots. It is much more interesting than any formal history, and quite as likely to bring out the actual historic facts. Froude's pages are in effect the advocate's plea for Elizabeth. Meline gives the other side, at the same time exposing the fallacious arguments of his adversary, and his suppression and distortion of evidence. In one chapter, Froude's declaration that he «knows more about the history of the sixteenth century than about almost anything else» gives his critic opportunity to exhibit the historian's «multifarious ignorance» of the criminal law of that very period in England. Froude has Mary brought up «at the court of Catherine de Medicis»: Meline shows that there was no «court» of Catherine till after Mary had left France; besides, Mary had always shown an invincible dislike for Catherine. Froude calls the Queen's secretary, David Riccio, a «youth,» and «a wandering musician,» thus gratuitously building a foundation for the scandalous report of illicit relations between him and Mary; but contemporary authorities are quoted as to the eminence of Riccio as a man of learning, and as being «old, deformed, and ugly.» And thus statement after statement of Froude's is examined and contradicted, in very many cases by the authorities he himself more or less garbled.

The Renaissance in Italy, the most comprehensive work of John Addington Symonds, was published in five volumes, each dealing with a different phase of the great era of New Life in Italy. Vol. i., 'The Age of the Despots,' presents the social conditions of the time, especially as they were embodied and expressed in the cultured despots of the free cities. In Vol. ii., 'The Revival of Learning,' the brilliant mundane scholarship of the era is exhaustively considered. Vols. iii. and iv. are devoted to Literature and the Fine Arts as reflecting the spirit of the times. Vol. v. treats of the Catholic reaction, the revulsion of feeling, the reversal of judgment, which followed when the magnificent materialism of the Renaissance overdid itself. The work as a whole is a wonderfully sympathetic and scholarly record of one of the most fascinating periods of Italian development. It is adapted at once to the uses of the scholar and to the general reader.

Romola, by George Eliot. (1864.) The scene of this one historic romance of the author is laid in Florence at the end of the fifteenth century, and its great historic figure is Savonarola. The civic struggle between the Medici and the French domination, the religious struggle between the dying paganism and the New Christianity, crowd its pages with action. The story proper follows the fortunes of Tito Melema, — a Greek, charming, brilliant, false, — his fascination of Romola, his marriage, his moral degradation and death. The incidents are many, the local color is rich, but the emphasis of the book is laid on the character of Tito.

The working out of this is a subtle showing of the truth, that the depression of the moral tone by long indulgence in selfish sin is certain to culminate in some overshadowing act of baseness. «Tito was experiencing that inexorable law of human souls, that we prepare ourselves for sudden deeds by the reiterated choice of good or evil that gradually determines character.» This is the key to the book, which is strongly ethical; but which is not the less profoundly interesting as a story. In Florence as in Loamshire, the lower classes are to the novelist unceasingly picturesque; and the talk of the crowd, in the squares and streets, full of humor and reality. In 'Romola' appears her one attempt (in the case of Savonarola) to show a conscience taking upon itself great and novel responsibilities. Always studies of conscience, her other books depict only its pangs under the sting of the memory of slighted familiar obligations. Her own saying that «our deeds determine us as much as we determine our deeds,» is the moral lesson of Romola.

Studies in Mediæval Life and Literature, by Edward Tomkins McLaughlin, professor of rhetoric and belles-lettres in Yale University. (1894.) Published after the author's untimely death, and without the revision that he intended giving to these papers, they are

notwithstanding, among the most delightful of their kind, possessing scholarship, philosophical grasp, delicate fancy, a sense of humor, literary feeling and expression, and beautiful form. The subjects are: 'The Mediæval Feeling for Nature,' 'The Memoirs of an Old German Gallant,' 'Neidhart von Reuenthal and his Bavarian Peasants,' 'A German Farmer of the Thirteenth Century,' 'Childhood in Mediæval Literature,' 'A Mediæval Woman.' The first essay contrasts with the modern feeling for nature — what Ruskin somewhere calls the «sentimental love» of it, and von Humboldt the «mysterious analogy between human emotions and the phenomena of the world without us» — the mediæval feeling, which in everything saw only religion. The second essay is on the trials and tribulations of Ulrich von Lichtenstein; whose thirteenth-century autobiography is declared to contain «the most detailed example» of that «mediæval gallantry» which has had no equal in the world before or since. The essay is both instructive and amusing. The third and fourth essays are on the rural life of the Middle Ages. The fifth, while taking the view that, using the race as a scale, all mediæval folk were children, gives much curious information on the status of the young during the Middle Ages. The «mediæval woman» of the last essay is Héloïse. The essay is eloquent and touching, and shows that the author is able to do what not all scholars can, — comprehend a woman's heart, as well as musty mediæval chronicles. Abélard is described as an egoist, but also as one of the most striking characters of his time. Some of the author's translations of verse show the touch of a true poet.

Three Americans and Three Englishmen, by Charles F. Johnson, is a volume of six lectures on six of the great figures in the literature of the century: Wordsworth, Coleridge, Shelley, Hawthorne, Emerson, and Longfellow. With a critical and dispassionate mind, the essayist attempts to fix the place in final judgment of each of these men. Wordsworth he celebrates as the first democrat in poetry; almost the first English writer of good birth who had not the point of view of the aristocrat. His love of nature, and his love of children, were Wordsworth's two doors to immortality. In other ways he escaped from the coldness and formalism of the eighteenth century, only to fall into pits of dreary sentiment and bathos. Coleridge, Mr. Johnson considers as a many-sided genius, whose prose and poetry alike he used for noble purposes. He was a good logician and a great poet, and he never mixed the two offices together. His prose is plain, argumentative prose; and his poetry is purely an imaginative product of a high order. 'The Ancient Mariner' is «a poem without a fellow in any tongue.» Both Coleridge and Shelley were men apart; their genius was unlike other men's; they seemed no logical outcome of English thought and race. There have been other poets as great as Shelley, but never one like him. He stands as the representative of the idea of youth. His chivalry, his hot enmity to injustice, his hatred of conventionalisms, his failure to understand the necessity of slow painful efforts if society is to be reformed, are the attitude of a noble, impulsive boy. Hawthorne, Mr. Johnson calls the first distinctly American writer. Irving copied Addison, and Cooper was a reflection of Scott. Poe wrote of a life that never really was in any country. But Hawthorne, though he deals with the things of the soul, is yet entirely American. The great poet and seer of our land, far the greatest poet in Mr. Johnson's opinion, is Emerson. Longfellow is distinguished for his broad culture, his beautiful workmanship, and his sweet and sane views of life, rather than for lofty and original thought.

The Romance of a Poor Young Man, by Octave Feuillet. This very popular novel, which first appeared in 1857, is one on which the attacks of the followers of the school of «naturalism» have most heavily fallen. They claim that the plot is exceedingly improbable and melodramatic. Maxime Odiot, Marquis de Champcey, by the rash speculation of his father, is left without fortune. Through the intercession of his old notary, he becomes steward of the Château des Laroque. His intelligence wins the esteem of all; but leaving all in ignorance of his noble birth, he confines his intimacy to an old lady, Mademoiselle Porhoël Goël, an octogenarian. Marguerite, the daughter of Laroque, treats him with the greatest consideration; but he professes

the greatest indifference for her. Finally, through the machinations of Madame Aubry and Mademoiselle Hélonin, suspicions are raised as to the loyalty of Maxime's intentions. Marguerite is made to believe that Maxime seeks to make himself the heir of Mademoiselle Porhoël Goël, and is warned that he may so compromise her as to oblige her to marry him. Entering the tower of an old ruin one evening, she there finds Maxime. After conversing with him, she seeks to go, and finds the door locked. She believes that Maxime hopes to compromise her by obliging her to remain with him all night in the tower, and accuses him of treachery. He acknowledges his love for her; but to save her honor, leaps from the tower, in spite of her attempts to detain him. It is found that Marguerite's grandfather had formerly been the steward of Maxime's family, and had enriched himself from the estate during the Revolutionary period. Madame Laroque restores the fortune to Maxime, and he marries Marguerite.

Tracts for the Times. These papers, published at Oxford between 1833 and 1841, have become part of English history; for it meant much to the English people, who held that their liberties were concerned with the limitation or extension of ecclesiastical power. The Church, in its reaction against Romanism, became, in many instances, negligent in ritual and meaningless in decoration. There were no pictures of saints, but memorial busts of sinners; no figures of martyrs, but lions and unicorns fighting for the crown; and Tract 9, on 'Shortening the Service,' says «the Reformation left us a daily service, we have now a weekly service; and they are in a fair way to become monthly.» The impetus to the Tractarian movement was given partly by the changes contemplated in the Irish episcopate. The British Parliament, which was all-sufficient to pass the Act of Uniformity in 1662, was, in the minds of the Tractarians, incompetent to modify that act in 1832. The so-called Tracts varied from brief sketches, dialogues, etc., to voluminous treatises like those on Baptism and (No. 89) «On the Mysticism Attributed to the Early Fathers,» which make about a volume each. The fight for the standard occurred around Dr. J. H. Newman's famous No. 90, «On the Thirty-nine articles of the English Church,» which aroused the English public. It states that «The English Church leaves marriage to the judgment of the clergy, but the Church has the right to order them not to marry.» The strong point with the Tractarians was that the Prayer Book was not a Protestant book, but was framed to include Catholics; and the leaders determined to push this point. Newman, in No. 90, says, with pitiless logic and clear statement, that «The Protestant confessions were drawn up to include Catholics, and Catholics will not be excluded. What was economy with the first Reformers is a protection to us. What would have been perplexing to us then is perplexing to them now. We could not find fault with their words then: they cannot now repudiate their meaning.» As an example of skill in dialectics, these Tracts are worth studying. They were the utterances of master-minds dead in earnest. The leaders were such men as Keble, author of the 'Christian Year'; Dr. Pusey, Regius Professor of Hebrew; Dr. J. H. Newman; R. H. Froude; Rev. Isaac Williams; and Rev. Hugh Rose, of Cambridge.

The Tracts have done much to restore artistic symbolism as well as earnestness to the Church; on the other hand they have alienated the bulk of Protestant Dissenters, who are willing to admit the claims of the Tractarians to rule the Church of England, but not to rule them. Fellowship with the pope was earnestly deprecated by the Tractarians, who have done good work in the Anglican Church since; but Newman and some others found their way to the Roman communion, and gave some color to Punch's Puseyite hymn:—

«And nightly pitch my moving tent
A day's march nearer Rome.»

Tess of the D'Urbervilles, a remarkable novel by Thomas Hardy, is an embodiment in fiction of the Tragedy of the Woman,—the world-old story of her fall, and of her battle with man to recover her virginity of soul. Tess, a beautiful village girl, is a lineal descendant of the ancient D'Urberville family. Her far-off gentle blood shows itself in her passionate sensitive nature.

By a mere accident she becomes the prey of a young man of gross instincts, returning to her home soiled and dismayed. Her child is born and dies. «Her physical blight becomes her mental harvest;» she is lifted above the groping mental state of the people about her. This etherealization has fatal results. As she was once the victim of man's vices, she is destined to become the victim of his conventional virtues. At a farm far removed from the scene of her sufferings, she meets Angel Clare, a gentleman's son. Their mutual love ends in marriage. On their wedding-day Tess tells Clare of her past. From that hour she ceases to be for him «enskied and sainted,» becoming a mere soiled thing which had drifted in its perilous beauty across his path. He leaves her; and her struggle with her anguish of spirit, with her poverty, and her despair, has a fearful ending: «The President of the Immortals» had finished his sport with her. 'Tess' is well-nigh primeval in its treatment. A novel created apparently by inexorable forces of nature, it is joined by its strength and pitilessness to the blind powers of the world. Yet it is not without sunny spaces, revelations of warm nooks of earth hidden from the blasts of the tempest.

Tristram Shandy, by Laurence Sterne. The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy, Gent., is «a heterogeneous sort of whimsical humorous memoirs.» The first volume appeared January 1st, 1760, when Sterne was forty-six. Up to this time he had lived the life of an easy-going fox-hunting churchman, utterly obscure; but this, his first effort, so amused the public, that he was persuaded to compose further in the same strain; and he published in all nine volumes, the last in January, 1767. The work is full of domestic comedy, «characters of nature,» «the creations of a fine fancy working in an ideal element, and not mere copies or caricatures of individualities actually observed,» like those of Dickens. Here live old Uncle Toby, Corporal Trim, Dr. Slop, and the Widow Wadman; and who does not enjoy their garrulous gossip, and that of Sterne himself in his frequent whimsical digressions, so full of keen observation and gentle ridicule? Sterne had evidently studied the humorists well: 'Tristram Shandy' reminds us, now of Cervantes, now of Rabelais, now of Swift; but it is *sui generis* nevertheless. Coleridge praised especially Sterne's power of giving significance to «the most evanescent minutiæ in thought, feeling, look, and gesture.» The work has always been popular, perhaps never more so than today, when the development of realism in English fiction is receiving so much attention.

One of Cleopatra's Nights, by Théophile Gautier. In this charming short story, published in 1867, in a collection of 'Nouvelles,' the author shows the exhaustive study which he had made of Egypt and its ancient customs. He introduces Cleopatra to his readers as she is being rowed down the Nile to her summer palace. In describing the cause of her ennui to Charmian, Cleopatra graphically pictures the belittling, crushing effect of the gigantic monuments of her country. She bewails the fate of a Queen who can never know if she is loved for herself alone, and longs for some strange adventure. She has been followed down the Nile by Meïamoun, a young man who is violently infatuated with the Queen, but whom she has never noticed. That night she is startled by an arrow which enters her window bearing a roll of papyrus on which is written, «I love you.» She looks from the window and sees a man swimming across the Nile, but her servants are unable to find him. Soon after, Meïamoun dives down into the subterranean passage which conducts the waters of the Nile to Cleopatra's bath; and the next morning, as she is enjoying her bath, she finds him gazing at her. She condemns him to death, and then pardons him. He begs for death, and she yields, but tells him he shall first find his most extravagant dream realized: he shall be the lover of Cleopatra. «I take thee from nothingness; I make thee the equal of a god, and I replunge thee into nothingness.» «It was necessary to make of the life of Meïamoun a powerful elixir which he could drain from a single cup.» Then follows the description of the feast. After a night of magnificent splendor, a cup of poison is handed to him. Touched by his beauty and bravery, Cleopatra is about to order him not to drink, when the heralds announce the arrival of Mark

Antony. He asks: «What means this corpse upon the floor?» «Oh! nothing,» she answers;—«a poison I was trying, in order to use it should Augustus make me prisoner. Will it please you, my dear, to sit by me and watch the dancers?»

Uncle Remus: His Songs and His Sayings. By Joel Chandler Harris. (1880.) These quaint and humorous folk-lore fables «are told night after night to a little boy by an old negro who has nothing but pleasant memories of the discipline of slavery, and who has all the prejudices of caste and pride of family that were the natural results of the system.» The animals talk and show their native cunning,—Brer Rabbit, Brer Fox, Brer 'Possum, and the rest. These characters, as delineated by Mr. Harris, have won world-wide fame, and are familiar in all literature and conversation. Their adventures seem directly drawn from the darkey's vivid and droll imagination; though in the preface Mr. Page gives data received from ethnologists, which seem to prove the existence of like stories—some of them identical—among Indian tribes in both North and South America, and the inhabitants of India, Siam, and Upper Egypt. But in his preface to a later collection of 'Uncle Remus Stories' Mr. Harris lightly scoffs at such learned dissertations; and suggests one's pure enjoyment, like his own, of the stories for themselves.

Uncle Tom's Cabin, by Harriet Beecher Stowe. This world-famous story was written in 1851, and appeared originally, from week to week as written, in the National Era, an abolition paper published at Washington. Brought out in book form, when completed as a serial, its popularity was immediate and immense. Its influence during the last decade of slavery was great, and its part in the creation of anti-slavery sentiment incalculable.

It opens in Kentucky, and closes in Canada. The chapters between are chiefly located in Ohio, in New Orleans, beside Lake Pontchartrain, and down upon the Red River. Their chief purpose is to depict slavery, and the effects of it, by portraying the experiences of Uncle Tom, and of those with whom he was more or less connected, through the space of some five years. Their chief personages, rather in the order of interest than of introduction, are Uncle Tom, the pious and faithful slave, and little Eva, to whom he is devoted; Augustine St. Clare, father of Eva, and his complaining wife; Mr. and Mrs. Shelby, from whose «old Kentucky home» Uncle Tom is sold South; George Shelby, their son, who finally seeks him for repurchase, and finds him dying of brutality on that remote Red River plantation; Simon Legree, who bought Tom after St. Clare's death (which followed not long after that of Eva), who owns him when he dies, and who represents the brutal slaveholder as St. Clare represents the easy and good-humored one; Cassy, once Legree's favorite, now a half-crazed wreck of beauty; Emeline, bought to succeed her, but who escapes with Cassy at last; Eliza, who proves to be Cassy's daughter, and to whom she is finally reunited; George Harris, Eliza's husband, who follows her along the «Underground Railway» in Ohio, after her wonderful escape across the Ohio River on the ice, carrying her boy Harry; Tom Loker, Haley, and Marks, the slave-catchers, who hunt these runaways and are overmatched; Simon Halliday and Phineas Fletcher, the Quakers, with their families; and Senator and Mrs. Bird, and John Van Trompe, all of whom assist the fugitives; Miss Ophelia, the precise New England spinster cousin in St. Clare's home; Topsy, the ebony «limb of mischief,» who never was born but just «growed»; and Aunt Chloe, Uncle Tom's wife back there in «old Kentuck,» whose earnings were to assist in his return to her, but to whom he never returns. Other but incidental characters, field and household servants, swell the number to fifty-five.

In a 'Key to Uncle Tom's Cabin,' its author gave matter to sustain both the severe and the mild pictures of slavery which her story had drawn. Being once introduced as the writer of that story, Mrs. Stowe disclaimed its authorship; and to the question, «Who did write it then?» she answered reverently—«God.»

Lorna Doone: A Romance of Exmoor, by R. D. Blackmore, is its author's best-known work; and is remarkable for its exquisite reproduction

of the style of the period it describes. «To a Devonshire man it is as good as clotted cream, almost,» has been said of it; and it is Blackmore's special pride that as a native he has «satisfied natives with their home scenery, people, life, and language.» But the popularity of the brilliant romance has not been local, and has been equally great on both sides of the Atlantic. Even without so swift a succession of exciting incident, the unhackneyed style, abounding in fresh simile, with its poetic appreciation of «the fairest county in England,» combined with homely realism, would make it delightful reading. Much as Hardy acquaints us with Wessex, Blackmore impresses Exmoor upon us, with a comprehensive «Englishness» of setting and character. It is out-of-door England, with swift streams, treacherous bogs, dangerous cliffs, and free winds across the moors. The story is founded on legends concerning the robber Doones, a fierce band of aristocratic outlaws, who in revenge for wrongs done them by the government, lived by plundering the country-side. Regarding their neighbors as ignoble churls and their legitimate prey, they robbed and murdered them at will. John Ridd, when a lad of fourteen, falls into their valley by chance one day, and is saved from capture by Lorna Doone, the fairest, daintiest child he has ever seen. When he is twenty-one, and the tallest and stoutest youth on Exmoor, «great John Ridd» seeks Lorna again. He hates the Doones who killed his father, but he loves beautiful innocent Lorna; and becomes her protector against the fierce men among whom she lives. If slow to think, he is quick to act; if «plain and unlettered,» he is brave and noble: and Lorna welcomes his placid strength. Scattered through the swift narration, certain scenes, such as Lorna's escape to the farm, a tussle with the Doones, the attempted murder in church, the final duel with Carver Doone, and others, stand out as great and glowing pictures.

Tom Cringle's Log, by Michael Scott. This work was originally published as a series of papers in Blackwood's Magazine, the first of them appearing in 1829. They were afterwards published (in 1834) in two volumes; and have enjoyed a wide and well-sustained popularity, not only among English speaking people but on the continent of Europe also. During the publication of these papers Mr. Scott preserved his incognito even towards his publisher. The author spent some sixteen years of his life (1806 to 1822) in the West Indies, in connection with a mercantile house in Kingston, Jamaica. The travels among the neighboring islands and to the Spanish Main, gave him not only great familiarity with the social life of the West Indies, but also a knowledge of the wild and adventurous nautical life of the times, and of the scenes and aspects of a tropical climate which he has so faithfully and vividly portrayed. There is no plot; but the book contains a series of adventures with pirates, mutineers, privateersmen and men-of-war, storms, wrecks, and waterspouts, interspersed with descriptions of shore life and customs. The time chosen is one full of historical interest; for the book opens with an adventure in the Baltic in which the reader is brought into contact with Napoleon's army, and later on there are adventures with American men-of-war and privateersmen, during the War of 1812,—the celebrated frigate Hornet playing a small part.

Few, if any, sea writers have exhibited such a remarkable power of description; and the book will stand for many years as one of the most accurate pictures of West-Indian life, both afloat and on shore, during the early part of the nineteenth century.

The publication of 'Tom Cringle's Log' was followed in 1836 by 'The Cruise of the Midge'; and these two were the only books written by Michael Scott, who died in 1835, before the publication of the latter work.

Middlemarch, by George Eliot. (1872.) This, the last but one of George Eliot's novels, she is said to have regarded as her greatest work. The novel takes its name from a provincial town in or near which its leading characters live. The book is really made up of two stories, one centring around the Vincy family, and the other around Dorothea Brooke and her relatives. On account of this division of interest, the construction of the story has been severely criticized as clumsy and inartistic.

Dorothea Brooke, the most prominent figure on the very crowded canvas, is an

orphan, who, with her sister Celia, lives with her uncle Mr. Brooke, a man of vacillating and uneven temperament. Dorothea's longing for a lofty mission leads her to marry an elderly and wealthy clergyman, Rev. Edward Casaubon, who has retired from the ministry to give his time to an important piece of literary work. Dorothea, though not yet twenty, hopes to be his amanuensis and helper; and is greatly grieved to find that her husband sets slight value on her services. In other ways she has been disillusioned before the death of Mr. Casaubon, a year and a half after their marriage. A rather insulting provision of his will directs that his widow shall lose her income if she marries Will Ladislaw, a young cousin of Mr. Casaubon's. Ladislaw is partly of Polish descent; and both his mother and his grandmother had been disinherited by their English relatives for marrying foreigners. Ladislaw owes his education to Mr. Casaubon; but not until after the death of the latter does the friendship between the younger man and Dorothea take the tinge of love.

Rosamond Vincy, who may be called a minor heroine, is the daughter of the mayor of Middlemarch. She is a beautiful girl, whose feeling that she is much more refined than her commonplace relatives, leads her to lofty matrimonial aspirations. She wins the love of Dr. Lydgate, who, though nephew to a baronet, has a hard struggle to establish himself as a Middlemarch physician, with Dr. Sprague and Dr. Minchin as rivals. Neither he nor his wife knows how to economize; and the latter, feeling her husband's poverty an insult to herself, is a hindrance to him in every way. The story of his efforts to maintain his family, and at the same time to be true to his ambition to add to the science of his profession, is a sad one. In the characters of Dorothea and Lydgate George Eliot develops the main purpose of this novel, which is less distinctly ethical than some of the others. Her aim in 'Middlemarch' was to show how the thought and action of even very high-minded persons is apt to be modified and altered by their environment. Both Dorothea and Lydgate become entangled by their circumstances; though in his case the disaster is greater than in hers, and in each case it is a moral and not a social decline which is pointed out. Dorothea, nevertheless, is a sweet and upright character, and her second husband, Ladislaw, is in every way to be admired. Two secondary love stories in 'Middlemarch' are those of the witty Mary Garth and the spendthrift Fred Vincy, and of Celia Brooke and Sir James Chettam. The chorus, which constantly reflects Middlemarch sentiment at every turn of affairs, is a large one, including Mrs. Fitchett, Mrs. Dill, Mrs. Waule, Mrs. Renfrew, Mrs. Plymdale, Mrs. Bulstrode, Mrs. Vincy; and among the men, Mr. Dollop, Mr. Dill, Mr. Brothrop Trumbull, Mr. Horrock, Mr. Wrech, Mr. Thesiger, and Mr. Standish.

More carefully drawn are the caustic Mrs. Cadwallader, the self-denying Mr. Farebrother, hypocritical Mr. Bulstrode, the miser Featherstone, and the honorable Caleb Garth and his self-reliant wife.

Life of Goethe, The, by George Henry Lewes. (1864.) The first important biography in English of the greatest of German writers, this book still holds its place in the front rank of biographical literature. The volume is a large one, and the detail is infinitely minute, beginning with the ancestry of the poet, and ending with his death in 1832. His precocity, the school-life and college-life of the beautiful youth, his welcome in society, his flirtations, the bohemian years that seemed prodigally wasted, yet that were to bear rich intellectual fruit when the wild nature should have sobered to its tasks, his friendships, his travels, his love-affairs, his theories of life, his scientific investigations, his dramatic studies, criticisms, and productions, his momentary absorption in educational problems, his official distinctions, his intellectual dictatorship, his ever-recurring sentimental experiences,—all the changing phases of that many-sided life are made to pass before the reader with extraordinary vividness. Like almost all biographers of imagination and strong feeling, Mr. Lewes, who means to maintain a strict impartiality, becomes an advocate. He presents Goethe's wonderful mentality without exaggeration. He does no more than justice to the personal charm which seems to have been altogether irresistible. But it is in spite of his biographer's admissions, rather than because of them, that Goethe appears in his pages a man from

whose vital machinery the heart was omitted. Perfect taste he had, exquisite sentiment, great appreciation, a certain power of approbation that assumed the form of affection, but no love,—such the Goethe whom his admiring disciple paints. The book presents the sentimental German society of the late eighteenth century with entire understanding, and is very rich in memorabilia of many sorts.

Voltaire, Life of, by James Parton. (2 vols., 1881.) A well-executed attempt to tell the story of «the most extraordinary of Frenchmen, and one of the most extraordinary of human beings»; a writer whose publications count more than two hundred and sixty in number, and whose collected works fill a hundred volumes. Mr. Parton's work extends to more than 1,200 pages of carefully selected biographical evidence, autobiographical in fact, presenting the remarkable man and the great writer delineated by himself. For a more concise work the reader may take John Morley's 'Voltaire,' the keynote of which, on its first page, is the declaration that Voltaire is almost more than one man, is in himself a whole movement of human advance, like the Revival of Learning, or the Reformation; an extraordinary person whose existence, character, and career, constitute in themselves a new and prodigious era.

Samuel Sewall, and the World He Lived In, by N. H. Chamberlain, is an account of one of the most notable of the early Puritan worthies, who was graduated from Harvard College in 1671, only fifty-one years after the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth. Sewall came of a good family of English non-conformists, who came to this country when he was a boy of nine. He grew up to be a councilor and judge, highly esteemed among his contemporaries; but his fame to-day rests not on his achievements in his profession, but on the remarkable diary which he kept for fifty-six years, chronicling minutely the events of his daily life. He saw all there was to be seen in public and social life. As a man of position, connected with the government, he made many journeys, not only about the colony but over seas to court. As a judge, he knew all the legal proceedings of the country, being concerned, for example, in the Salem witchcraft trials. No man of the time was better furnished with material to keep a diary, and his was well done. Its pages afford many a vivid picture of the early colonial personages,—their dress and their dinners, their funerals and weddings, their town meetings, their piety, their quarrels, and the innumerable trifles which together make up life. Mr. Chamberlain finds this diary a match for Evelyn's and Pepys's, and unique as far as America is concerned. He has drawn most of the material for his book from the three huge volumes of the journal, following the career of the diarist from his first arrival in the colony to his death in 1729. The pages are studded with quotations delightfully quaint and characteristic; and the passages of original narrative nowhere obscure these invaluable «documents.»

Voyage Around my Chamber, by Xavier De Maistre. (1874.) A charming group of miniature essays, polished like the gems of a necklace, the titles of which were suggested by the familiar objects of the author's room. It was written during his confinement for forty-two days under arrest in Turin, while holding the position of an officer in the Russian army. He treats his surroundings as composing a large allegory, in which he reads the whole range of human life. He depicts with delight the advantages of this kind of «fireside travel,» in its freedom from labor, worry, and expense; and then he shows under the vast significance of such objects as the Bed, the Bookcase, the father's Bust, the Traveling-Coat, and the instruments of Painting and Music, the wide range of reflection and delight into which the soul is thus led. The bed is the beginning and the end of earthly life; the library is the panorama of the world's greatest ideals; and here he reflects on the grandeur and attractiveness of Lucifer as depicted by Milton. The traveling-coat suggests the influence of costume on character, which is illustrated by the effect of an added bar or star of an officer's coat on the wearer's state of mind. 'The Animal' is the heading of the chapter defining the body as the servant of the soul, a mistress who sometimes cruelly goes away and neglects it, as when, while the mind is absorbed in some entran-

cing thought, the hand catches up heedlessly the hot poker. The most subtle of these interpretations is that of the portrait of a fair lady whose eyes follow the gazer; but foolish is the lover who thinks them bent on him alone, for every other finds them gazing equally at him even at the same moment.

White Company, The, a romantic tale of the fourteenth century, by A. Conan Doyle. Alleyne Edricson, a gentle, noble-spirited youth, who has been sheltered and educated among a company of white-robed Cistercians in England, leaves the abbey to make his way in the world. Together with two sinewy and gallant comrades, Hordie John and Samkin Aylward, he attaches himself to the person and fortunes of Sir Nigel Loring, a doughty knight, the mirror of chivalry, ever in quest of a passage-at-arms for the honor of his lady and his own advancement in chivalry.

In vigorous phrase and never-flagging interest, the tale rehearses how that Sir Nigel heads the «White Company,» a band of sturdy Saxon bowmen, free companions, and leads them through many knightly encounters in the train of the Black Prince, in France and Spain. The story rings with the clash of arms in tourney lists, during wayside encounters and on the battle-field, and reflects the rude but chivalric spirit of the century.

Many characters known to history are set in lifelike surroundings. The movement is rapid, stirring episodes follow each other rapidly and withal there is presented a careful picture of the tumultuous times in which the varied scenes are laid.

It is in Spain that Sir Nigel's young squire, Alleyne, wins his spurs by gallant conduct, thrillingly told in a passage which will rank with the author's ablest efforts. Alleyne lives to return, with a few comrades of the decimated White Company, and claims the hand of Lady Maude, Sir Nigel's daughter, who has long loved the young squire, and gladly weds him as a knight.

She, by Rider Haggard. (1887.) This is a stirring and exciting tale. Mr. Haggard has pictured his hero as going to Africa to avenge the death of an Egyptian ancestor, whose strange history has been handed down to him in an old manuscript which he discovers. His ancestor, a priest of Isis, had been slain by an immortal white sorceress, somewhere in Africa; and in the ancient record his descendants are exhorted to revenge his death. The sorceress, no other than «She,» is discovered in a remarkable country peopled by marvelous beings, who, as true servants of the sorceress, present an exaggerated picture of the barbaric rites and cruelties of Africa. To this strange land comes the handsome and passionate Englishman, with two companions who share his many thrilling experiences. A mysterious bond exists between the young Englishman and the sorceress: the memory of the ancient crime and the expectation of its atonement. The climax of the story is reached when the travelers and the sorceress together visit the place where the mysterious fire burns which gives thousands of years of life, loveliness, strength, and wisdom, or else swift death. «She» for the second time dares to pass into the awful flame, and so meets her doom, being instantly consumed. The weird tale does not lack a fitting background for its scenes of adventure, the author choosing an extinct volcano for the scene of the tragedy; so vast is its crater that it contains a great city, while its walls are full of caves containing the marvelously preserved dead of a prehistoric people. Mr. Haggard's practical knowledge and experience of savage life and wild lands, his sense of the charm of ruined civilization, his appreciation of sport, and his faculty of imparting an aspect of truth to impossible adventures, find ample expression in this entertaining and wholly impossible tale.

Uarda, by Georg Moritz Ebers. (1876.) This is a study of ancient Egyptian civilization in the city of Thebes, in the fourteenth century before Christ, under Rameses II. A narrative of Herodotus, combined with the Epos of Pentaur, forms the foundation of the story. We have a minute description of the dress, the food, the religious customs and wars of the ancient Egyptians. There are three separate love stories: that of Bent-Anat, daughter of Rameses, who loves Pentaur, the poet-priest; that of Nefert, wife of Mena, the king's charioteer; and that of Uarda herself, who has many adorers, for only one of whom she

cares,—Rameri, the king's son. Pentaur is sent into exile, rescued by Uarda, following in Bent-Anat's train. He saves the king in battle, and is rewarded with the princess's hand. Nefert is pursued by Paaker, but is true to her husband. Paaker plots to betray Rameses, and perishes in his own trap. It then becomes known that he is the son of a gardener, and Pentaur the true son of the noble, they having been exchanged at birth. Uarda (The Rose) proves to be grandchild to the king of the Danaids, her mother having been taken captive many years before. She marries Rameri; and after her grandfather's death, they rule over many islands of the Mediterranean and found a famous race.

Signor Io, Il, by Salvatore Farina. This story of the egoism of Marco Antonio Abaté, professor of philosophy in Milan, is charmingly told. In the first three chapters, the Professor, in the most naïve manner, tells of his detestation of egoism, and how he has sacrificed himself by allowing his dead wife, and living daughter Serafina, to make themselves happy by waiting on him. Iginio Curti, an opera singer, is the wolf who breaks up his happy home by marrying Serafina. Many letters from his daughter he returns unopened to Curti. Tiring of his solitary life, he advertises for a wife. In one of the answers, signed Marina, the writer says she is a young widow. He recognizes the handwriting of his daughter, and writes for her to come home. She does so; and he finds Curti has told her nothing about the return of the letters, but has given her many presents, which, he said, came from her father, in place of letters.

Thinking Serafina ill, her father obliges her to go to bed; and he goes to bring the granddaughter, whom Serafina had left at home. His surprise is great when he finds Curti alive and healthy, and that Marina is an opera singer for whom Serafina had written the letter. When he discovers that Curti not only deceived his daughter as to her father's selfishness, but that his little granddaughter believes him to have sent her many presents, he says that hereafter he will teach his pupils that above all the treatises on philosophy, there is one that must be studied early and to the last day of our lives, self—Il Signor Io.

Usurper, The, by Judith Gautier. This interesting novel, which was first published in 1875, in two volumes, is founded on an episode in Japanese history. The author, who had numbered among her instructors a Chinaman, gives a most accurate and painstaking description of the feudal and social life and customs of Japan. Taiko-sama, one of the great soldiers of Japan, had reduced the power of the Mikado to a shadow, and was himself the real ruler with the title of Shōgun. Before dying, he married his son Fidé-Yori to the granddaughter of Hyeas, and made the latter regent until his son should be of age.

It is at this time (1614) that the action of the novel begins. Iwakura, Prince of Nagato, who is the intimate friend of Fidé-Yori, is the hero of the tale, who endeavors to foil the schemes of Hyeas. Iwakura is in love with the Queen, and through her obtains an order for Hyeas to surrender his power to Fidé-Yori. Hyeas refuses, and a civil war begins. Iwakura has among his subjects one named Sado, who resembles him so closely that Sado is enabled to lead a life of fashion and folly in his master's person while Iwakura is in another place serving Fidé-Yori. When war begins, he sends Sado to defend Nagato, while he, with a band of two hundred sailors, devotes himself to a desultory warfare, turning up when least expected, and saving the Mikado and Queen from being captured. Sado is defeated and beheaded. The head is sent to Hyeas, who believes it to be that of Iwakura; but the latter with his band makes his way into Hyeas's camp, steals Sado's head and two hundred horses, and rides away, to the great dismay of Hyeas's army. Peace is proclaimed and reigns for a short time; but Hyeas learning of the Queen's love for Iwakura, she resigns the crown, and the Mikado marries the second granddaughter of Hyeas. The latter attacks the palace of Fidé-Yori, who is about to kill himself, when Iwakura appears and shows him a subterranean passage through which Fidé-Yori escapes to the province of Satsuma, where his descendants are said still to live. Iwakura sets fire to the palace and is destroyed with it. The descendants of Hyeas ruled Japan until 1868, when the Mikado again came into power.

Moral Tales, by Miss Edgeworth (1801), have been translated into many languages, and have retained their popularity in England and abroad. As the title denotes, these stories have a didactic purpose, and although intended to amuse young people, would insinuate a sugar-coated moral. The character-drawing is capable and shrewd; and the fluent, animated style makes them easy reading. The seven stories comprising the volume have a sensible, matter-of-fact, thoroughly eighteenth-century quality. Miss Edgeworth inculcates nobility, generosity, and sincerity; but above everything else, she inculcates good sense. It is not enough for young Forester to be brave and talented. He is held up to ridicule for his uncouth ways and disdain of conventions, until he learns the wisdom of conforming to social usage. Evelina is a feminine Forester, and learns the same lesson. Tact is a favorite virtue with Miss Edgeworth. It is by carefully consulting the individual tastes of her pupils that «The Good French Governess» reforms Mrs. Harcourt's family. Tact is the secret of the «Good Aunt's» success in her educational experiment. Miss Edgeworth teaches boys and girls to despise self-indulgence and uncontrolled emotion; and to mistrust appearances. Her model hero is young Mr. Mounteagle, the matrimonial prize in 'Mademoiselle Panache,' who, momentarily attracted by the beauty of Lady Augusta, has the sense to perceive her inferiority to the sensible, domestic, and amiable Helen Temple.

Synnövé Solbakken, by Björnstjerne Björnson. This story, which was the first to reveal to the world at large the genius of the author, was brought out in 1857, in a Norwegian newspaper, and was not translated into English until 1870, although it had previously appeared in French, German, Spanish, and Russian. The scene of the narrative is laid among the Norwegian hills, which are minutely and picturesquely described. Synnövé, the daughter of a well-to-do farmer, is a pretty and charming girl, idolized by her parents and beloved by all who know her. She loves her early friend and schoolmate Thorbjörn Granliden, who is generally considered a rough and vindictive fellow. He is the son of worthy parents, but his father, by over-severity towards him in his childhood, has inculcated in him the very traits he has endeavored to overcome, and Thorbjörn grows up aggressive and reticent. He is deeply in love with Synnövé, but does not dare to confess his feelings to her family; nor does she allow him to visit her, on account of the reputation in which he is held. He finally promises her he will mend his ways and become more respected, when he unintentionally becomes entangled in a brawl, and is stabbed and seriously wounded. This catastrophe causes a change in him for the better; and by the time of his recovery he is much softened and improved. His father at the time of his son's illness realizes how deep his affection is for him, and a reconciliation takes place between them which is the beginning of their final understanding of each other. After his return to health, his father goes with him to Solbakken and asks for the hand of Synnövé in marriage, which is granted by her parents. The story has been called one of Björnson's masterpieces; and shows his fine perception of human nature, and his skill in revealing the traits and characteristics of the peasantry of his native country. The development of the savage beauty of Thorbjörn's character, and the strong scene at the church door, where he becomes reconciled to his former enemy, show the marvelous power of the author.

Rab and His Friends, by Dr. John Brown (1855), a short story by a well-beloved Edinburgh physician, is one of the choicest of English classics. Rab is a sturdy mastiff—«old, gray, brindled, as big as a little Highland bull»—with «Shakespearean dewlaps shaking as he goes.» His friends are his master and mistress, James Noble, the Howgate carrier, «a keen, thin, impatient, black-a-vised little man»; and the exquisite old Scotchman, his wife Ailie, with her «unforgettable face, pale, serious, *lonely*, delicate, sweet,» with dark gray eyes «full of suffering, full also of the overcoming of it.» Ailie is enduring a terrible malady; and her husband wraps her carefully in his plaid and brings her in his cart to the hospital, where her dignified patient lovableness through a dangerous operation moves even the thoughtless medical students to tears. She is nursed by her husband. «Handy, and clever, and

swift, and patient as any woman, was that horny-handed, snell, peremptory little man;» while Rab, quiet and obedient, but saddened and disquieted by the uncomprehended trouble, jealously guards the two. Perhaps no truer, more convincing dog character exists in literature than that of ugly faithful Rab. The pathos in the simple lives of himself and his friends is heightened by the tinge of Scotch dialect, as well as by the author's wise self-restraint. The story springs from his scientific knowledge of life and disease, like a flower from the soil. Its essence and charm lie in the warm-heartedness and refined sympathy which lift it above science, and vibrate contagiously in every word.

Poet at the Breakfast Table, The, by Oliver Wendell Holmes. 'The Poet,' like its predecessors, 'The Autocrat' and 'The Professor,' was first printed as a series of papers in the Atlantic Monthly, making its appearance in 1872. In merit it is somewhat superior to 'The Professor,' but hardly equal to 'The Autocrat'; and though containing the familiar 'Aunt Tabitha,' and 'Homesick in Heaven,' has nothing to be compared with 'The Chambered Nautilus' or 'The One-Hoss Shay.'

Like the earlier volumes, it consists of rambling, discursive talks on many subjects,—religion, science, literature,—with a frequent excursion into the realm of philosophy. The local flavor is very strong, as usual with Holmes; and probably the papers will always have a greater attraction for New-Englanders than for those to whom the local allusions are pointless, and the setting alien. Nevertheless, the author's sympathies are as wide as humanity itself; and he gives many a hard hit at prejudice and intolerance. Moreover he says repeatedly that his chief object in writing is to meet some need of his fellow-creatures, to strike some chord that shall wake a responsive note in some kindred soul. Certainly this wide-reaching human kindliness is not the least charm of this delightful book.

The principal persons at the table are the Poet; the Old Master, a scholarly philosopher; the Scarabee, a withered entomologist; the poetic young astronomer; Scheherazade, a young girl who writes stories; and the Lady. All of these occasionally take part in the conversation, but frequently the writer in his own person addresses the reader directly. In whatever guise he appears, however, we cannot help recognizing the genial personality of Holmes himself. As he says in the verses subjoined as epilogue to the series:—

> «A Boswell, writing out himself!
> For though he changes dress and name,
> The man beneath is still the same,
> Laughing or sad, by fits and starts,
> One actor in a dozen parts,
> And whatsoe'er the mask may be,
> The voice assures us, This is he.»

Martian, The, by George Du Maurier, his third and last novel, was published posthumously in 1897. The hero is Barty Josselin, the story of whose life is told by his friend and companion, Robert Maurice. The school life of the two lads in the «Institution F. Brossard,» in Paris, is sketched in detail in Du Maurier's inimitable manner, the account being largely autobiographic. Barty is from the start a handsome, high-spirited, mischievous, and gifted fellow, thoroughly practical, yet with traits that have in them a strange idealism. After school, the boys return to England, and Barty goes into the army, but does not like it, and resigns. Then his eyes give out; and he travels for a time, and consults various physicians, being helped finally by a celebrated German specialist, Dr. Hasenclover, who assures him that he will be blind in only one eye. Before this, he has come to such melancholic discouragement that he intends suicide; being saved therefrom by discovering in a dream that he has a kind of guardian spirit, the Martian, a woman soul, who has undergone a series of incarnations, and is now an inhabitant of Mars. She advises him about his eyes, and thereafter, for many years, she constantly communicates with him and helps him, using a kind of shorthand called *blaze*. She inspires him to write wonderful books, whereby he becomes a famous author. Against her advice, he obeys the dictates of his heart by marrying Leah Gibson, a noble Jewess, when the Martian would have had him choose Julia Royce, an English belle whom he meets in Germany. The marriage is so happy that the Martian acknowledges her mistake. When Barty's daughter Martia is born, the Martian becomes incarnated in her form; and upon the young girl's death, the strange being

from another world returns to Mars, whereupon Barty himself also passes away. The charm of the story lies in the genial description of bohemian friendship and love, seen retrospectively in the half-light of illusion; and in the suggestive way in which the odd supernatural element is woven into the narrative.

Tartuffe, by Molière (Jean Baptiste Poquelin). This most famous comedy, once performed under the title 'The Impostor,' was published complete in 1669. The principal characters are: Madame Pernelle; Orgon, her son; his wife Elmire, his son, and daughter; and a friend, Tartuffe, who stands forth as a type of the religious hypocrite. The old lady is very devout, but uses plain words when scolding the grandchildren. Orgon, the husband, on coming home hears that his wife is ill; but immediately inquires about Tartuffe, seeming to think of no else. This honey-lipped egoist is chosen by the father as the proper person to whom he should marry his daughter.

But she thinks not so. Those who are forced to marry against their will do not make virtuous wives. The modesty of Tartuffe is easily shocked; yet he would examine closely the material of the dress of Elmire, to whom he pays court, telling her that to sin in secret is not to sin at all. Elmire risks her reputation a little to unmask the vile deceiver in the eyes of her husband. Through fear of hell, Tartuffe yet rules the husband, gets his property by scheming, and has him arrested as a traitor. At last the king acts; and Tartuffe is led off to prison. This is a striking presentation of the manners and morals of the people and times.

Paris in America ('Paris en Amerique'), by Édouard René Lefebvre Laboulaye. This satirical romance was first published in 1863. Through the wonderful adventures of a Parisian doctor of the conventional type, who with his whole family is spirited away to America by a sorcerer, Laboulaye sets forth an amusing contrast between many customs and institutions of the New World and those of his own «belle France.» The whimsical conceit of this old Frenchman suddenly become in appearance and environment an American, while retaining his memory and his hereditary prejudices and opinions, serves Laboulaye as a means of expressing himself pungently on many points wherein his own country might well learn of a younger nation.

The first bewildering change which greets the metamorphosed physician is the exceeding comfort of his household arrangements, with the unfamiliar baths and heating apparatus; the next is the affectionate and unrestrained attitude of his wife and children. A thunderbolt falls upon him when he finds his daughter engaged to a man who has not previously asked his consent, and who makes absolutely no inquiries about a dot. An equal surprise is the career of his son, who at sixteen chooses a business, finds an opening, and departs, like a man, for the Indies.

Then in a succession of humorously interesting chapters the author takes his hero through the civil world of America as it was in the sixties; he makes him a volunteer fireman, shows him the inner workings of the free American Press, initiates him into the bitter knowledge of what it is to be a candidate for office. And the whole is told with the would-be grumbling tone of an old fellow who wants to believe in the superiority of his adored country in every particular over this «land of savages.»

But alas when the sorcery is undone, and the Parisian reawakes in fair Paris, with an unmistakable French family about him, he would fain have remained under the enchantment. His son is no longer self-reliant; his daughter blushes and is shocked to tears at his suggestion that she shall marry the man of her heart; and his wife is indignant that he should suppose his daughter so ill-bred as to have a choice. There is a keen reproach for France in the mockery of the finale, which pictures the doctor in an asylum, where in the estimation of his countrymen, his strange ideas fit him to be an inmate.

Last Days of Pompeii, The, by Edward Bulwer, Lord Lytton. (1834.) The characters and scenes of this story are in a great measure suggested by the peculiarities of the buildings which are still to be seen at Pompeii. The tale begins a few days before the destruction of Pompeii, and ends with that event. The simple story relates principally to two young people of Grecian origin, Glaucus and Ione, who are deeply attached to each other. The former is a

handsome young Athenian, impetuous, high-minded and brilliant, while Ione is a pure and lofty-minded woman. Arbaces, her guardian, the villain of the story, under a cloak of sanctity and religion, indulges in low and criminal designs. His character is strongly drawn; and his passion for Ione, and the struggle between him and Glaucus, form the chief part of the plot. Nydia, the blind girl, who pines in unrequited affection for Glaucus, and who saves the lives of the lovers at the time of the destruction of the city, by conducting them in safety to the sea, is a touching and beautiful conception. The book, full of learning and spirit, is not only a charming novel, but contains many minute and interesting descriptions of ancient customs; among which, those relating to the gladiatorial combat, the banquet, the bath, are most noteworthy.

Pearl of Orr's Island, The, by Harriet Beecher Stowe. This story gives a truthful and interesting picture of the people in a Maine fishing hamlet. Mara Lincoln, the «Pearl,» a beautiful girl, has been brought up by her grandparents, Captain and Mrs. Pennel; her father having been drowned and her mother having died at her birth. Moses, the hero of the book, shipwrecked and washed ashore upon the island when very young, is brought up and cared for by the Pennels; and bears their name. The result of this is the mutual attachment of the young people, which is at first more strongly felt by Mara. Moses accepts Mara's devotion as a matter of course, and does not awaken to the fact that he is in love with her until piqued by the attentions bestowed upon her by Mr. Adams of Boston. Then, prompted by jealousy, he pays marked attention to Sally Kittridge, a bright and attractive girl, Mara's dearest friend; but Sally, always loyal to Mara, makes Moses realize the true state of his feelings.

The descriptions of the picturesque scenery of the island are graphic and accurate; and the Pennel house, now known as the «Pearl house,» and the «grotto,» where Moses and Sally are shut in by the tide, are objects of interest to visitors. The spicy sea-yarns of Captain Kittridge, and the quaint sayings of Miss Roxy and Miss Ruey Toothacre are entertaining features of the book. 'The Pearl of Orr's Island' was not published until 1862, although it was begun ten years before that time.

Minister's Wooing, The, by Harriet Beecher Stowe. The scene of this interesting story is laid in New England, and deals with the habits and traditions of the past century. Mary Scudder, the only daughter of a widowed mother, has been reared in an atmosphere of religion and piety. Being of a naturally sensitive temperament, she lives up to their teachings with conscientious fervor. She is in love with her cousin, James Marvyn, but does not listen to his protestations, because he has no religious belief. He goes to sea, is shipwrecked, and supposed to be drowned; and Mary, in course of time, feels it to be her duty and pleasure to become engaged to the venerable Dr. Hopkins, her pastor and spiritual adviser. The wedding-day is set, and only one week distant, when Mary receives a letter from James Marvyn, telling of his miraculous escape from death, his religious conviction, and change of heart, and his abiding love for her. He follows the letter in person, and presses his suit; but Mary, in spite of her inclinations, considers it her duty to abide by her promise to the Doctor. However, through the intervention of Miss Prissy Diamond, a delightful little dressmaker, who acquaints Dr. Hopkins with the facts of the case, this sacrifice is prevented. The good Doctor, at the cost of his own happiness, relinquishes Mary, and gives her to James. The central purpose in this story is to show the sternness and inflexibility of the New England conscience, which holds to the Calvinistic doctrines through all phases of life. The struggle that goes on in the heart of Mrs. Marvyn and of Mary, when James is supposed to be drowned unconverted, is a graphic delineation of the moral point of view at that time. All the characters in the book are well drawn and have striking individualities; Madame de Frontignac, Miss Prissy, and Candace, the colored servant, being especially worthy of note. The story was first published in serial form in the Atlantic Monthly in 1859.

Micah Clarke, by A. Conan Doyle, presents in the form of a novel a graphic and vivid picture of the political condition in England during the Western

rebellion, when James, Duke of Monmouth, aspired to the throne, and when Englishmen were in arms against Englishmen. The story tells of the adventures of the young man whose name the book bears, of the many perils which he encountered on his journey from Havant to Taunton to join the standard of Monmouth, and of the valiant part he played in the final struggle, when the King's troops were victorious and hundreds of Protestants, who had escaped death on the field, were hanged for treason.

Through this melancholy but thrilling narrative runs a pretty vein of love-making. The gentle and innocent Puritan maid, Mistress Ruth Timewell, who had never heard of Cowley or Waller or Dryden, and who was accustomed to derive enjoyment from such books as the 'Alarm to the Unconverted,' 'Faithful Contendings,' or 'Bull's Spirit Cordial,' finds love more potent than theology, and prefers Reuben Lockarby, a tavern-keeper's son, to Master John Derrick, a man of her own faith.

But the climax of 'Micah Clarke' is reached in the description of the battle on the plain in the early morning, in which one learns what religion meant in England toward the close of the sixteenth century. Against the disciplined and well-equipped regiments of the King are opposed Monmouth's untrained and ragged forces,—peasants, armed only with scythes, pikes, and clubs, but with the unfaltering courage of fanaticism in their hearts and with psalms on their lips.

Again and again they stand firm while the serried ranks of the royal troops are hurled against them. They meet death with a song, and flinch not. But as the day advances, out of the fog break the long lines of the King's cavalry, «wave after wave, rich in scarlet and blue and gold,» and the scythe-men and pikemen of Monmouth are cut to pieces. The duke himself, preferring life with disgrace to honor and death, is seen galloping in terror from the field. But even as the leader flies, one of his peasant soldiers, whose arm had been partially severed by a ball, sits behind a clump of alder bushes freeing himself from the useless limb with a broad-bladed knife, «and giving forth the Lord's Prayer the while, without a pause or a quiver in his tone.»

'Micah Clarke' is a book for old and young; a book which instructs, while it quickens the imagination and stirs the blood.

Mr. Verdant Green, an Oxford Freshman, The Adventures of, by «Cuthbert Bede» (Rev. Edward Bradley). Since its publication in 1853–57, this story has taken a certain place as an English humorous classic, comparable in some sort to Kortum's famous 'Jobsiad' in German (though one is in prose, the other in doggerel verse), but on the whole *sui generis*. It narrates the university adventures of an innocent and simple young Englishman of family and position, brought up in the bosom of an adoring family; the pranks his fellow undergraduates play on him; the rather severe «course of training» they put him through, in order to remove his «home-feathers,» and the result finally achieved. Humor and fun abound in it; and though much of the fun is mere horse-play, and much of the humor of a kind which a later literary taste finds happily out of fashion, the book still gives pleasure to the whole English undergraduate world, and to a smaller American contingent.

Manxman, The, by Hall Caine, is a present-day romance, the scene of which is the Isle of Man. It was published in 1894; and was the most successful of the author's novels up to that time. Old Iron Christian, Deemster (or Judge) of the Isle, has two sons, Thomas and Peter. The elder, Thomas, marries below him and is disinherited. He dies, leaving a son, Philip, who is reared in the Deemster's house. The younger, Peter, has an illegitimate son, Peter Quilliam, who loves pretty Kate Cregeen, daughter of an innkeeper. The two lads grow up together as sworn friends. Peter and Kate are sweethearts, but her father objects to him because of his birth and poverty. Pete goes off to make his fortune, leaving Kate in Philip's charge. Philip, during his absence, wins her love and betrays her. Meanwhile tidings come of Pete's death. Philip cares for Kate, but feels that she is in the way of his ambition to become Deemster. He tells her that they must part; and on the return of Pete, who was falsely reported dead, she marries the latter out of pique, hoping until the last that Philip will interfere

and marry her himself. She has a child by her husband, but is tortured by the thought that it may be Philip's. The shame of her loveless marriage nearly drives her crazy; and on Philip's return from abroad she runs away on the very day that he becomes Deemster, to live with him secretly, under an assumed name The blow well-nigh crushes Pete when he returns to the empty house. He does not suspect that she has joined Philip; whom he tells that, solicitous for her health, he has sent her to England. To guard her good name he even receives mock letters from her, written by himself. Philip represents to Pete that she is dead. The husband never learns the truth, but leaves the island forever, placing the boy in Philip's keeping Their guilty union so preys upon the conscience of both Philip and Kate, however, that the woman at last leaves him, and Philip offers what restitution he can. He makes a public declaration of his sin, resigns his high office, and takes in his own the hand of the woman he has loved and wronged, that they may begin life openly together. With this dramatic scene of the confession the story closes.

Leighton Court, by Henry Kingsley. (1866). This book is an interesting story of English social life at the time of the Indian mutiny. Robert, the younger brother of Sir Harry Poynitz, masquerading as a master-of-hounds under the name of Hammersley, is engaged by Sir Charles Seckerton to take care of his pack. He falls in love with Laura Seckerton, and at last tells her of his attachment, when she urges him to leave the country. The next morning Hammersley's horse is discovered drowned on the sea-shore, and his master is supposed to have shared the same fate. Laura, believing him dead, accepts the hand of Lord Hatterleigh. The plot now concerns itself with gambling debts, family quarrels, and intrigues social and financial, tale-bearings, challenges, and sudden deaths. It moves rapidly, however, to a proper ending. The author calls the story «a simple tale of country life.» The character of Hatterleigh, with his sterling worth hidden under a rather dull and effeminate exterior, is very cleverly drawn, as is also Sir Harry Poynitz, with his life of apparent villainy and final justification.

White Aprons, a romance of Bacon's Rebellion, by Mrs. Maud Wilder Goodwin, is a story of the struggle in Virginia between popular rights and aristocratic privilege a hundred years before the Revolution. The hero, Bryan Fairfax, is sent by Bacon to bring to his camp several ladies, adherents of his opponent, Governor Berkeley. Among them is Penelope Payne, with whom the young soldier speedily falls in love. Bacon sends Penelope to Jamestown to inform Berkeley that if he attacks before noon, the women will be placed in front of Bacon's uncompleted works. Penelope taunts Bacon with cowardice, and tells him that he and his followers shall be known as White Aprons. The tide of war turns, Bacon dies, and Fairfax is taken prisoner by Berkeley, who becomes an unbearable tyrant. When Fairfax is put on trial for his life, Penelope, to the surprise of all, comes forward to testify in his favor, and openly confesses her love for him. Berkeley in a frenzy of rage condemns Fairfax to death, but consents to his reprieve for three months. Penelope straightway sets out for England to seek a pardon from the King. She goes to the house of her uncle, the historic Samuel Pepys, and there she meets Dryden, Buckingham, and various other wits and beaux. The beauty of her portrait, painted by Kneller, obtains her an audience with the King; who, after a trial of her constancy, grants her the pardon, with which she makes all speed home, arriving at the critical moment when Fairfax is on the scaffold. The story ends as it begins, with the burden of an old song: «Love will find out the way.» Though slight in texture, the work is very daintily executed, and the spirit of colonial Virginia is well suggested.

Friendships of Women, The, by W. R. Alger (1868), is a curious and suggestive work on the emotional and affectionate side of woman-nature. The different chapters consider the friendships of mothers and sons, of daughters and fathers, of sisters and brothers, of wives and husbands, of mothers and daughters, of women and women. Platonic love is also considered at length. The author is less the creator than the editor of his subject. The chief value of the work is indeed the vast number

of historical examples brought together in illustration of the kind of relationship in question. It is a summing up of concrete instances of friendship.

The book had great vogue in its day. Its readableness and interest have not been diminished by time.

Woman in the Nineteenth Century, by Margaret Fuller Ossoli. (1844.) A book of special interest from the remarkable character and intellectual ability of its author, and from the representative position which it holds as an early prophecy of the now broadly developed recognition of women as aspirants for culture, and as applicants equally with men for positions and privileges in the various fields of human activity. After actively participating in the celebrated Brook Farm experiment of idealist socialism, where she thoroughly wrought out for herself new-departure convictions in religion, and having served a literary apprenticeship of note as a translator from the German, and as editor for two years of The Dial, a quarterly organ of New England Transcendentalism, she brought out in 1844 her 'Summer on the Lakes,' and the next year the 'Woman in the Nineteenth Century,'—a considerably enlarged reproduction of an essay by her in The Dial of October 1843, where she had used the title, 'The Great Lawsuit; or, Man as Men, Woman as Women.' By adding a good deal to the article during a seven weeks' stay at Fishkill on the Hudson (to November 17, 1844), she made what was in effect a large pamphlet rather than a book adequately dealing with her subject, or at all representing her remarkable powers as they were shown in her 'Papers on Literature and Art.' To do her justice, the book, which was her prophecy of a movement which the century is fulfilling, should be taken as a text, and her later thoughts brought together under it, to have as nearly as possible a full indication of what, under more favorable circumstances, her genius would have given to the world.

Matrimony, by W. E. Norris. (1881.) Mr. Norris's third novel is the story of the fortunes of a county family named Gervis, the scene being laid partly in Beachborough, an English county-town, and partly among an aristocratic half-bohemian set in Paris. Mr. Gervis, a brilliant diplomat, marries an Italian woman, by whom he has two children, Claud and Geneviève. His second wife is a Russian, Princess Omanoff, who has already been twice married, and has her own cynical views as to the blessings of matrimony. Mr. Gervis and the Princess maintain separate establishments, but are on friendly terms. When the story opens, Mr. Gervis, with his son Claud, after a long residence abroad, has just returned to England to take possession of a family estate, lately inherited. From this point the true story begins. Its complications arise from the love-affairs of Claud and his beautiful sister, from certain outlived episodes in the life of the Princess, and from the serious effects that spring from the frivolous cause of the Beachborough Club's reading-room gossip. Nothing is out of the common, yet the elements of disaster and of tragedy are seen to be potential in the every-day lives of the every-day characters. The book abounds in types of character done to the life. Even the callow clubhouse smokers have an individuality of their own; and French dandies, men of letters, gamblers, scoundrels, Russian adventurers, and back-biting ladies of quality, rowdies, and philosophic speculators on the cosmos in general, are each and all as real as the crowd in the street.

Lady Beauty; OR, CHARMING TO HER LATEST DAY, by Alan Muir. «It always is darker,» whispered an old gentleman at my side, «when Lady Beauty leaves the room—always.» This eulogistic remark is made at a dinner-table, when the ladies have departed; and the explanation of it is found in the story which the old gentleman afterwards tells,—the story of Lady Beauty's life; a life so charming, so pure and sweet, that at fifty-three Lady Beauty's never-fading loveliness is thus described by a rejected but faithful lover. Lady Beauty, or Sophia Campbell, is the one unworldly member of a worldly family dwelling in the little English town of Kettlewell. The teachings of her mother, Lady Barbara, and the example of her two older sisters are of no avail. For seven years she remains faithful to her absent lover, Percival Brent, and at the end of that time her loyalty is rewarded by a happy marriage,—a marriage as strongly in contrast with the

alliances formed by her sisters as her amiability and gentleness are opposed to their ambition and cynicism.

The story is written, so the author says, to encourage women to be charming to their latest day; and the charm he describes and urges is that of low-toned voices, of fitting raiment, of gentle manners, of lofty aims, of unobtrusive piety, and the charity which forgets and forgives,—all personified in the ideal woman, Lady Beauty. Few more delightful tales of society stand on the library shelf.

Mammon; OR, THE HARDSHIPS OF AN HEIRESS, by Mrs. Catharine Grace Gore. (1842.) Mrs. Gore was the writer of some seventy novels descriptive of the English aristocracy, books dear to the hearts of a former generation, but forgotten to-day. 'Mammon' was published in 1855, and deals with the fortunes of one John Woolston and his family. He marries to displease his father, is for a time very poor, then inherits a fortune, and becomes a «millionary,» as Mrs. Gore invariably calls it. Her daughter Janetta is the heiress to whom the book owes its title. Her hardships are those of the princess who feels the crumpled roseleaf under her many mattresses; and the sympathetic tear is slow to fall over her artificial woes. Yet, like all Mrs. Gore's books, this had a great vogue, and was well received even by the critics. Her figures move more or less like automata; and her dialogue keeps the same pace whether the interlocutors are comfortably dining, or are finding their moral world slipping out from under their feet. But that her books faithfully reflect the dull, material, and unideaed life of fashionable London in the second quarter of the century, there is no doubt, and it is this fidelity that makes them of consequence to the student of manners or even of morals.

Patty, by Katherine S. Macquoid (1871), is a story of English middle-class contemporary life. Patty Westropp, the pretty and ambitious daughter of a gardener, inherits a fortune, changes her name, attends a fashionable French school, and presently emerges from her chrysalis state a fine lady. Her beauty and her money enable her to marry an English gentleman of good family; and the chief interest of the story lies in the complications which spring from the contact of a nature ruled by crass selfishness and vulgar ambition, with nobler and more sensitive spirits. The character study is always good, and the novel entertaining.

Mutable Many, The, by Robert Barr, published in 1896. This is one of the many accounts of the struggle between labor and capital. The scene is London, at the present day. The men in Monkton and Hope's factory strike. Sartwell, their manager, refuses to compromise with them, but discusses the situation with Marsten, one of their number, who clings to his own order, at the same time that he avows his love for Sartwell's daughter Edna. Sartwell forbids him to speak to her. The strike is crushed, Marsten is dismissed, and becomes secretary to the Labor Union. He sees Edna several times, she becomes interested in him, and her father sends her away to school. Marsten visits her in the guise of a gardener, offers her his love, and is refused. Barney Hope, son of her father's employer, a dilettante artist of lavishly generous impulses, also offers himself to her and is refused. Later, he founds a new school of art, becomes famous, and marries Lady Mary Fanshawe. Marsten brings about another strike, which is on the eve of success, and Sartwell about to resign his post. Edna, seeing her father's despair, visits Marsten at the Union and proposes to marry him if he will end the strike and allow her father to triumph. He declines to sell his honor even at such a price. The members of the Union, seeing her, accuse Marsten of treachery, depose him from office, and so maltreat him that he is taken to the hospital. His successor in office is no match for Sartwell, who wins the day. Edna goes to Marsten, and owns at last that she loves him.

Lovel, the Widower, by W. M. Thackeray. (1860.) One of the great master's later books, written after his first visit to America, this simple story touches, perhaps, a narrower range of emotion than some of his more famous novels; but within its own limits, it shows the same power of characterization, the same insight into motive, the same intolerance of sham and pharisaism, the same tenderness towards the simple and the weak, that mark Thackeray's more elaborate work. Frederic Lovel

has married Cecilia Baker, who dies eight years later, leaving two children, the little prig Cecilia, and Popham. Their governess, Elizabeth Prior, wins the affection of the doctor, the butler, and the bachelor friend who visits Mr. Lovel and tells the story. Lady Baker's son Clarence, a drunken reprobate, reveals the fact that Miss Prior was once a ballet-dancer (forced to this toil in order to support her family). Lady Baker orders her out of the house; Lovell comes home in the midst of the uproar, and chivalrously offers her his heart and hand, which she accepts, and he ceases to be Lovel the Widower. Lady Baker, his tyrannical mother-in-law, has become immortal.

Paul Clifford, by Bulwer-Lytton. Lord Lytton's object in 'Paul Clifford' was to appeal for an amelioration of the British penal legislation, by illustrating to what criminal extremes the ungraded severity of the laws was driving men who by nature were upright and honest. To quote from Clifford's well-known defense when before the judges: «Your laws are of but two classes: the one makes criminals, the other punishes them. I have suffered by the one — I am about to perish by the other. . . . Your legislation made me what I am! and it now destroys me, as it has destroyed thousands, for being what it made me.» The scene of the story is laid in London and the adjoining country, at a period shortly preceding the French Revolution. Paul, a child of unknown parentage, is brought up by an old innkeeper among companions of very doubtful character. Arrested for a theft of which he is innocent, he is sentenced to confinement among all sorts of hardened criminals. He escapes, and quickly becomes the chief of a band of highwaymen. In the midst of a career of lawlessness, he takes residence at Bath under the name of Captain Clifford and falls desperately in love with a young heiress, Lucy Brandon, who returns his affection; but realizing the gulf which lies between them, he resolutely takes leave of her after confessing vaguely who and what he is. Shortly after this he robs, partly through revenge, Lord Mauleverer, a suitor for the hand of Lucy, and intimate friend of her uncle and guardian, Sir William Brandon, a lawyer of great note, recently elevated to the peerage and soon to be preferred to the ministry. Brandon has had, by a wife now long since lost and dead, a child which was stolen from him in its infancy. His secret life-work has been to find and rehabilitate that child, and so preserve the family name of Brandon. As a result of the robbery, two of Paul's associates are captured. He succeeds in liberating them by means of a daring attack, but is himself wounded and taken prisoner. Judge Brandon presides at the trial. At the moment when he is to pronounce the death sentence, a scrap of paper is passed him revealing the fact that the condemned is his own son. Appalled at the disgrace which will tarnish his brilliant reputation, he pronounces the death sentence, but a few minutes afterward is found dead in his carriage. The paper on his person reveals the story, and Clifford is transported for life. He effects his escape, however, and together with Lucy, flees to America, where his latter days are passed in probity and unceasing philanthropic labors.

Modern Régime, The, by H. A. Taine. (1891.) This is the third and concluding part of Taine's 'Origins of Contemporary France,' of which his 'Ancient Régime' and 'French Revolution' were the first and second. While based on the fullest and minutest research, and giving a striking picture of the new régime following the Revolution, it is less impartial than the previous parts of the work. The indictment of Napoleon is as bitter as the picture of his almost superhuman power is brilliant; and whatever the Revolution produced is referred to mingled crime and madness. Taken together, the three works show Taine at his best of originality, boldness, and power as a writer.

Morals of Lucius Annæus Seneca, The, is the general title given to twelve essays on ethical subjects attributed to the great Roman Stoic. They are the most interesting and valuable of his numerous works. Representing the thought of his whole life, the most famous are the essays on 'Consolation,' addressed to his mother, when he was in exile at Corsica; on 'Providence,' «a golden book,» as it is called by Lipsius, the German critic; and on 'The Happy Life.' The Stoic doctrines of calmness,

forbearance, and strict virtue and justice, receive here their loftiest statement. The popularity of these 'Morals' with both pagan and Christian readers led to their preservation in almost a perfect condition. To the student of Christianity in its relations with paganism, no other classic writer yields in interest to this «divine pagan,» as Lactantius, the early church father and poet, calls him. The most striking parallels to the formularies of the Christian writers, notably St. Paul, are to be found in his later works, especially those on 'The Happy Life' and on 'The Conferring of Benefits.'

Life, Letters, and Journals of George Ticknor. (2 vols., 1876.) The story of the life of a private gentleman is here delightfully told through his journals and letters to and from friends; his daughter, with excellent taste, having joined the history which these documents reveal, by the slightest thread of narrative. The birth of George Ticknor in Boston in 1791, his education in private school and college, his deliberate choice of the life of a man of letters as his vocation, his four years of study and travel abroad, from the age of twenty-three to that of twenty-seven, his work at Harvard as professor of French and Spanish, his labor upon his 'History of Spanish Literature,' his delightful home life, a second journey in Europe in his ripe middle age, and still a third, full of profit and delight, when he was sixty-five, his profound interest in the war for the maintenance of the Union, and finally the peaceful closing of his days at the age of seventy-nine,—these are the material of the book. But the reader sees picture after picture of a delightful existence, and is brought into intimate relations with the most cultivated and agreeable people of the century. George Ticknor had the happiness to be well born; that is, his father and mother were well educated, full of ideas and aspirations, and so easy in circumstances that the best advantages awaited the boy. With his inheritance of charming manners, a bright intelligence, a kind heart, and leisure for study, he was certain to establish friendships among the best. The simple, delightful society of the Boston of 18,000 inhabitants, where his boyhood was passed; the not less agreeable but more sophisticated Boston of 40,000 citizens that he found on his return from Europe, a traveled gentleman; and the Boston of three times as large a population, where still his own house afforded the most delightful hospitality and social life, among many famous for good talk and good manners,—this old town is made to seem worthy of its son. The papers recording Mr. Ticknor's visits abroad are crowded with the names of men and women whom the world honors, and who were delighted to know the agreeable American: Byron, Rogers, Wordsworth, Hunt, Lady Holland, Lady Ashburnham, Lord Lansdowne, Macaulay, Sydney Smith, Jeffrey, Lockhart, Châteaubriand, Talleyrand, Madame de Staël, Goethe, Herder, Thorwaldsen, Manzoni, Sismondi, and in later years, every man of note in Europe. Of all of these, most interesting friendly glimpses are given in letters and journals. Mr. Ticknor's characterizations of these persons are admirable, always judicious and faithful, and often humorous. With his strong liking for foreign men and things, he was one of the best Americans, seeing the faults of his country, but loving her in spite of them. Happily he lived to see a reunited Union, and to cherish the loftiest hopes for its future. The young American who looks for fine standards of intellectual, moral, and social achievements will find his account in a study of the life of this modest, accomplished, genial, hard-working, distinguished private gentleman.

Daniel Webster, by Henry Cabot Lodge. This forms Vol. viii. of the 'American Statesmen' series. Mr. Lodge disclaims all credit for original research among MS. records in preparing this life of Webster; and is content to follow in the footsteps of George Ticknor Curtis, to whose «elaborate, careful, and scholarly biography» of the great statesman he frankly acknowledges his indebtedness for all the material facts of Webster's life and labors. But on these facts he has exercised an independent judgment; and this biographical material he has worked over in his own way, producing an essentially original study of the life of Webster. In considering the crises of Webster's life as lawyer, orator, senator, statesman, he in a few brief chapters brings the man before us with striking vividness. To portray Webster as a lawyer, his part in

the Dartmouth College Case is recounted; for there his legal talents are seen at their best. The chapter on this case is a model of clear and concise statement. Webster as an orator is the subject of another chapter, dealing with his speeches in the Massachusetts Convention of 1820, and his Plymouth oration, and their effects upon the auditors. His part in the tariff debates of 1828 in Congress, his reply to Hayne, and his struggle with Jackson, occupy two chapters, in which Webster's extraordinary powers of reasoning and of oratory are analyzed. Mr. Lodge seems to judge without partisanship Webster's Seventh of March speech, and the dissensions between him and his party. He recognizes in Webster, above all, «the pre-eminent champion and exponent of nationality.»

Problems of Modern Democracy, by Edwin Lawrence Godkin. (1896.) This collection of eleven political and economic essays, on subjects connected with the evolution of the republic, belongs among the most thoughtful and most interesting books of its class — with Lecky's, Pearson's, Stephen's, Fiske's, and Lowell's. From the first one, 'Aristocratic Opinions of Democracy,' published during the last year of the Civil War, to the last, 'The Expenditure of Rich Men,' thirty-one years elapse; yet the comment of time simply emphasizes the rightness of Mr. Godkin's thinking. He states the aristocratic objections to democracy with absolute fairness, concedes the weight of many of them, is even ready to admit that to some degree democracy in America is still on trial. But he maintains that the right-hand fallings-off and left-hand defections with which its opponents tax our political theories, are really due to quite other causes,— causes inseparable from the conditions of our existence. Thus thoughtfully he considers ethics, manners, literature, art, and philosophy, public spirit and private virtue; and his conclusion is that the world's best saints of the last hundred years have come out of the Nazareth of democracy,— issuing from the middle and lower classes in Europe, from the «plain people» in America. 'Popular Government' is a review and refutation of much of the doctrine of Sir Henry Maine, in his volume on that subject. 'Some Political and Social Aspects of the Tariff' deals with the subject in its industrial and ethical applications, and concludes that the «independence of foreigners» which a high tariff is supposed to secure, must be the result simply and solely of native superiority, either in energy, or industry, or inventiveness, or in natural advantages. The papers on 'Criminal Politics,' 'Idleness and Immorality,' 'The Duty of Educated Men in a Democracy,' 'Who Will Pay the Bills of Socialism?' and 'The Real Problem of Democracy,' are lay sermons of so vigorous an application that the most easy-going political sinner who reads them will not be able to escape the pangs of conscience. The final paper on 'The Expenditure of Rich Men' is a disquisition on the difficulty of real sumptuosity in America.

Language and the Study of Language, by William Dwight Whitney, 1867. This work is not only indispensable to students of comparative philology, but delightful and instructive reading. It controverts some of the positions of Max Müller's 'Lectures on the Science of Language,' notably in its answer to the fundamental question. How did language originate? The growth of language is first considered, with the causes which affect the kind and the rate of linguistic change; then the separation of languages into dialects; then the group of dialects and the family of more distantly related languages which include English; then a review of the other great families; the relative value and authority of linguistic and of physical evidence of race, and the bearing of language on the ultimate question of the unity or variety of the human species: the whole closing with an inquiry into the origin of language, its relation to thought, and its value as an element in human progress. Professor Whitney's theory is that acts and qualities were the first things named, and that the roots of language — from which all words have sprung — were originally planted by man in striving to imitate natural sounds (the onomatopoetic theory), and to utter sounds expressive of excited feeling (the interjectional theory); *not* by means of an innate «creative faculty,» for phonetically expressing his thoughts, which is Max Müller's view.

Earth and Man, The, by Arnold Guyot. (1849.) This fascinating book was the first word upon its subject,— com-

parative physical geography and its relation to mankind,—which had ever been addressed to a popular American audience. The substance of these pages was first given in the form of lectures before the Lowell Institute of Boston. Professor Guyot contends that geography means not a mere description of the earth's surface, but an interpretation of the phenomena which it describes; an endeavor to seize the incessant mutual action of the different portions of physical nature upon each other, of inorganic nature upon organized beings—upon man in particular—and upon the successive development of human societies. In a word, says the author, it must explain the perpetual play of forces that constitutes what might be called the life of the globe, its physiology. Understood otherwise, geography loses its vital principle, and becomes a mere collection of partial, unmeaning facts. He then goes on to explain how the contours of mountains, their position, their direction, their height, the length and direction of rivers, the configuration of coasts, the slope of plateaus, the neighborhood of islands, and in a word, all physical conditions, have modified profoundly the life of man. He explains in detail the relief of the continents, the characteristics of the oceans, the gradual formation of the continents, the effects of winds, rains, and marine currents on vegetable and animal life, the causes of likenesses and of differences, and finally, the people and the life of the future. Foretold by their physical condition, the long waiting of the southern continents for their evolution has been inevitable; but the scientist foresees for them a full development when the industrious and skillful men of the northern continents shall join with the men of the tropics to establish a movement of universal progress and improvement. Full of knowledge and a lofty spirituality, written always with clearness and often with eloquence, 'The Earth and Man' is a book whose charm is perennial.

Lives of the Poets, by Samuel Johnson. The first four volumes of this once very popular work were published in 1779, the last six in 1781. Macaulay pronounced them the best of Samuel Johnson's works. The style is largely free from the ponderous lumbering sentences of most of his other works, the narratives entertaining and instructive, and the criticisms often just, yet sometimes grossly prejudiced. The volumes were small in size, but Johnson had intended to make his sketches much smaller. They had been ordered by forty of the best booksellers in London to be used as prefaces for a uniform edition of the English poets. Johnson was peculiarly qualified for the work, deriving his material largely from personal recollections. The publishers, it is said, made $25,000 or $30,000, while the writer got only $2,000. The MS. of the work he gave to Boswell, who gives us certain variorum readings. Johnson himself thought the life of Cowley the best, and Macaulay agrees with him. The account of Pope he wrote *con amore;* said that it would be a thousand years before another man appeared who had Pope's power of versification. In the sketch of Milton the old Tory spoke with scorn and indignation of that patriot poet's Roundhead politics, calling him «an acrimonious, surly Republican» and «brutally insolent,» and poured contempt on his 'Lycidas.' Such things as this, with his injustice to Gray, called down on his head a storm of wrath from the Whigs; which, however, failed to ruffle in the least the composure of the erudite old behemoth. It is amazing to read the names of «*the* English poets» in this collection. Who now ever hears of Rochester, Roscommon, Pomfret, Dorset, Stepney, Philips, Walsh, Smith, King, Sprat, Halifax, Garth, Hughes, Sheffield, Blackmore, Fenton, Granville, Tickell, Hammond, Somerville, Broome, Mallet, Duke, Denham, Lyttleton?

Lady of Fort St. John, The, by Mary Hartwell Catherwood. This weird and highly imaginative little story is a romance based on the history of Acadia in 1645, and describing how Marie de la Tour, in the absence of her lord, defends Fort St. John against the besieging forces of D'Aulnay de Charnisay. La Tour, as a Protestant, is out of favor with the king of France; D'Aulnay, with full permission from Louis XIII., is driving him from his hereditary estates. Marie sustains the siege with great courage, until news comes from her husband that their cause is definitely lost; then she capitulates. The end is tragic. There are several well-drawn subordinate characters. The

story takes good rank among the hosts of historic romances which the renascence of the novel of adventure has given to the time.

Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures, by Douglas Jerrold, appeared first as a series of papers in Punch; and were published in book form in 1846. They gained at once an enormous popularity, being translated into nearly all European languages. The secret of this popularity is not difficult to discover. The book is a dramatic embodiment of a world-old matrimonial joke — the lay sermons delivered at night-time by a self-martyrized wife. Mrs. Caudle had little in this world to call her own but her husband's ears. They were her entire property! When Mrs. Caudle died after thirty years of spouseship, the bereaved Job Caudle resolved every night to commit to paper one curtain lecture of his late wife. When he himself died, a small packet of papers was found, inscribed as follows:—

«Curtain Lectures delivered in the course of thirty years by Mrs. Margaret Caudle, and suffered by Job, her husband.»

A single paragraph will suffice to show how Job suffered:—

«Well, Mr. Caudle, I hope you're in a little better temper than you were this morning! There — you needn't begin to whistle. People don't come to bed to whistle. But it's like you. I can't speak that you don't try to insult me. Once I used to say you were the best creature living; now you get quite a fiend. *Do let you rest:* No, I won't let you rest. It's the only time I have to talk to you, and you *shall* hear me. I'm put upon all day long; it's very hard if I can't speak a word at night: besides, it isn't often I open my mouth, goodness knows!»

Lost Sir Massingberd, by James Payn. (1864.) This novel, generally considered the best of this indefatigable novelist's stories, was one of the earliest. It is a modern tale of English country life, told with freedom, humor, and a certain good-natured cynicism. A bare synopsis, conveying no idea of the interest of the book, would run as follows: Sir Massingberd Heath neither feared God nor regarded man. His property was entailed, the next heir being his nephew Marmaduke, whom he tries to murder in order to sell the estates. Marmaduke is befriended by Harvey Gerald and his daughter Lucy, falls in love with Lucy, and finally marries her. Sir Massingberd in his youth secretly married a gipsy, whom he drove mad with his cruelty. She curses him: «May he perish, inch by inch, within reach of aid that shall not come.» Sir Massingberd disappears, and all search for him is vain; many months later his bones are found in an old tree, known as the Wolsey Oak. It was supposed that he climbed the tree to look about for poachers, that the rotton wood gave way, and he slipped into the hollow trunk, whence he could not escape. Had he not closed up the public path which skirted the tree, his cries for help must have been heard. With his disappearance and death all goes well with the households on which the blight of his evil spirit had fallen, and the story ends happily.

Led Horse Claim, The, by Mary Hallock Foote. The scene of this charming romance is laid in a Western mining-town. On opposite sides of the Led Horse Gulch are the two rival mining-camps, the Shoshone and the Led Horse. Cecil Conrath, lately come to join her brother, superintendent of the Shoshone camp, while wandering alone one morning, finds herself, to her dismay, on Led Horse ground, and face to face with Hilgard, superintendent of the rival camp. He is a handsome and fascinating man, and the two young people rapidly fall in love with each other, though they meet but seldom, on account of the animosity existing between the two mines. From sounds that reach him through the rock, Hilgard discovers that Conrath has secretly pushed his workings beyond the boundary line, and that the ore of which the Shoshone bins are full is taken from the Led Horse claim. The case is put into the hands of lawyers; but before anything can be done, Conrath makes an attempt to jump the Led Horse mine. Hilgard has been warned; and with his subordinate, West, awaits the attacking party at the passage of the drift. Shots are exchanged, and Conrath is killed, whether by Hilgard or West is unknown. Though Hilgard has done but his duty in defending his claim, Cecil cannot marry the possible murderer of her brother. He returns to New York where he would have died of typhoid

fever, had not Cecil and her aunt opportunely appeared at the same hotel, to nurse him back to life. In spite of the disapproval of her family, the lovers are finally married. This book was published in 1883, and was read with great interest, as being one of the first descriptions of mining life in the West, as it remains one of the best.

Real Folks, by Mrs. A. D. T. Whitney. Mrs. Whitney explains the real folks she means in the saying of one of her characters: «Real folks, the true livers, the genuine *neahburs*—nighdwellers; they who abide alongside in spirit.» It is a domestic story dealing with two generations. The sisters Frank and Laura Oldways, left orphans, are adopted into different households: Laura, into that of her wealthy aunt, where she is surrounded by the enervating influences of wealth and social ambitions; Frank, into a simple country home, where her lovable character develops in its proper environment. They marry, become mothers, and reaching middle age come, at the wish of their rich bachelor uncle Titus Oldways, to live near him in Boston. The episodes in the two households, the Ripwinkleys and Ledwiths, so widely divergent in character, complete the story; which, while never rising above the ordinary and familiar, yet, like the pictures of the old Dutch interiors, charms with its atmosphere of repose. It is a work for mothers and daughters alike. It exhibits the worth of the domestic virtues and the vanity of all worldly things; but it never becomes preachy. Its New England atmosphere is genuine, and the sayings of the characters are often racy of the soil; while the author's sense of humor carries her safely over some obstacles of emotion which might easily become sentimentality.

Lady of Quality, A, by Mrs. Frances Hodgson Burnett. (1896.) The scene of this story is laid in England, during the reign of Queen Anne. Clorinda, the unwelcome daughter of a dissolute, poverty-stricken baronet, Sir Geoffrey Wildairs, loses her mother at birth, and with her little sister grows up neglected and alone, fleeing from the sound of her father's footsteps. At the age of six she wins his heart by belaboring him with blows and kicks; and from that day, dressed as a boy, she is the champion and plaything of his dissolute friends. Her child-life is pathetic in its lawlessness, and prophesies a future of wretchedness if not of degradation. But at fifteen she suddenly blossoms into a beautiful, fascinating, and—strange to say—refined young lady. Her adventures, from the time of this metempsychosis, defy the potency of heredity and environment, and hold the reader in amazed attention till the curtain falls upon an unexpected conclusion. This story achieved so great a popular success that it has been followed by a sequel called 'His Grace of Osmonde,' wherein the same characters reappear, but the story is told from the point of view of the hero instead of that of the heroine. 'A Lady of Quality,' in spite of the severe strictures of many critics, has been dramatized by the author and performed with much success.

Education, by Herbert Spencer. (1860.) It is the highest praise that can be bestowed upon this treatise, that it seems now a book of obvious if not of commonplace philosophy, whereas, when it was published, it was recognized as revolutionary in the extreme. So rapidly has its wisdom become incarnated in methods if not in systems. The book opens with an examination of what knowledge is of most worth: it shows that in the mental world as in the bodily, the ornamental comes before the useful; that we do not seek to develop our own individual capacities to their utmost, but to learn what will enable us to make the most show, or accomplish the greatest material successes. But if the important thing in life is to know how to live, in the widest sense, then education should be made to afford us that knowledge; and the knowledge is hence of most value which informs and develops the whole man. Mathematics, Physics, Chemistry, Biology, the Science of Society,—all these are important; but an education which teaches youth how to become fit for parentage is indispensable. Too many fathers and mothers are totally unfit to develop either the bodies, the souls, or the minds of their children. From the duty of preparation on the part of the parent, it is a short step to the duty of preparation on the part of the citizen. And still another division of human life, that which includes the

relaxations and pleasures of existence, should be made a matter of intelligent study; for this comprehends the whole field of the fine arts, the whole æsthetic organization of society. The essayist now considers in detail, Intellectual Education, Moral Education, and Physical Education. He shows not only an unreasoned and unreasonable existing state of things, but he discloses the true philosophy underlying the question, and points out the true methods of reasonableness and rightness. Each chapter is enriched with a wealth of illustration drawn from history, literature, or life; and the argument, although closely reasoned, is very entertaining from first to last. Few books of the age have had a more direct and permanent effect upon the general thought than this; for parents and teachers who know Herbert Spencer only as a name, follow the suggestions which are now a part of the common intellectual air.

Rienzi, The Last of the Roman Tribunes, by Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton (1848), is one of the author's most famous historical romances. It is founded on the career of Cola di Rienzi, who, in the fourteenth century, inspired by visions of restoring the ancient greatness of Rome, made himself for seven months master of that imperial city, and after nearly seven years of exile and excommunication, during part of which he was a prisoner, repeated the triumph, finally dying at the people's hands in 1354. Bulwer was so impressed with the heroism and force of character of his hero, that at first he meditated writing his biography, instead of a romance founded on his life. The story adheres very closely to the historical facts. To secure accuracy and vividness of setting, the novelist went to Rome to live while writing it. Rienzi's contradictory character, and above all, his consummate ability, and the ambitious and unprincipled yet heroic nature of his rival, Walter de Montreal, are skillfully drawn. Among the lesser personages, Irene, Rienzi's gentle sister, and Nina, his regal wife, with her love of the poetry of wealth and power; Irene's lover, Adrian di Castello, the enlightened noble; Cecco del Vecchio, the sturdy smith; and the ill-fated Angelo Villani, are prominent. Many of the situations and scenes are very strong. The treatment is epic rather than dramatic; and the splendid yet comfortless civilization of the Middle Ages, so picturesque and so squalid, so ecstatic and so base, is vividly delineated.

Ersilia, by Emily Frances Poynter, is a story of love, friendship, and art. The scene is mainly in Paris and in a watering-place in the Pyrenees, Eaux Bonnes, where the story opens with the arrival of an Englishman in a hotel at evening, just as a party of three are seen returning from a mountain walk. The Englishman is the artist, Arthur Fleming; the three are: his pupil, Humphrey Rudolph, a youth of mixed English and French parentage; the maiden aunt, Mademoiselle Mathilde de Brissac; and his fair and youthful cousin Ersilia, the supposed widow of the Russian Prince Zaraikine. Fleming falls in love with Ersilia, who was already loved by Humphrey; and Humphrey experiences the double wretchedness of a struggle between his love and the friendship that attaches him to both his master and his fair cousin. The marriage of Ersilia and Fleming being arranged for, a M. de Rossel brings news which forever intercepts this union, and Humphrey is induced to write the fatal letter. Fleming and Rossel meet in a duel, the Prince Zaraikine, supposed to be dead, reappears, and many interesting complications arise which are told in a very charming style by the accomplished writer.

Jocelyn, by Alphonse de Lamartine. A romantic and sentimental poem published in Paris in 1836, intervening between the author's 'Eastern Travels' and his 'Fall of an Angel,' and succeeded ten years after by his great prose work, the 'History of the Girondins.' 'Jocelyn' was widely read in England, and was the outcome of the extreme romanticism that held sway at the time in Europe. Suspected of containing a concealed attack on the celibacy of the priesthood, the author defends his poem as being purely a poetic creation, constituting a fragment of a great 'Epic of Humanity' which he had aspired to write. The poem expresses the conservative religious feeling of the country as opposed to the military and democratic spirit. There are in it echoes of Châteaubriand, St. Pierre, and Wordsworth; and despite

its wordiness and long-drawn-out descriptions, which have called forth the comment of a reviewer that the author «will not allow even the sun to rise and set in peace,» the piece often reaches a very high mark of poetic fervor and beauty. Jocelyn is a priest who leaves behind him certain records describing his suffering and temptations, which are afterwards discovered by his neighbor, a botanist,—the supposed writer of the poem,—who after the pastor's decease visits his dwelling. The story begins with a picture of Jocelyn at sixteen, a village youth of humble but respectable parentage. Morning and evening scenes of village life are graphically depicted, and the episodes of youthful love among the lads and maidens, in which Jocelyn, destined as he is for the priesthood, feels that he has no rightful share. To provide for a suitable dowry in marriage for his sister, he has vowed himself to the Church. War breaking out, and the lives of the clergy being threatened, Jocelyn finds refuge among the solitudes of the Alps. There he meets an old man accompanied by a boy who as refugees are passing near his cave, pursued by soldiers. In the attack which follows, the old man is killed, and Jocelyn takes the boy into his cave. They enjoy a delightful companionship as brothers under the pure and sublime influences of the Alpine home. At length an accident reveals to Jocelyn that his orphan protégé and friend is a maiden, who had disguised herself in flight in male attire, and since had maintained the deception out of reverence for the priestly vows of her protector. The friendship of the two companions becoming now an avowed love, Jocelyn seeks his bishop for advice as to his duty, and is directed to renounce his passion as unlawful, and to be separated from Laurence, the object of his love. Laurence goes to Paris, where years afterwards Jocelyn finds her married, but unworthily, and leading a gay but miserable life. He returns to his mountain home to find solace in his severe round of duty. Called later to minister to a dying traveler on the pass to Italy, he discovers her to be his Laurence, who in breathing her last tells of her never-dying love for him, and bequeathes to him all her fortune, and the prayer that her body may be buried near the scene of their mountain-home refuge. With the execution of this wish the story closes. There are passages of tender emotion and deep piety in the poem that recall 'St. Augustine' and the 'Imitation'; and a pure and lofty moral atmosphere pervades the whole narrative.

Quintus Claudius, by Ernst Eckstein. (Translated from the German by Clara Bell.) This story, which appeared originally in 1881, is 'A Romance of Imperial Rome' during the first century. The work was first suggested to the author's mind as he stood amid the shadows of the Colosseum; and the earlier scenes are largely laid in the palaces and temples that lie in ruins near by this spot. The central motive of the book is the gradual conversion to Christianity of Quintus Claudius, son of Titus Claudius, priest of Jupiter Capitolinus; his avowal of the same, and the consequences that flow from it to himself, his family, and his promised wife, Cornelia. The time of the story is 95 A. D. at the close of the gloomy reign of Domitian; and the book ends with that Emperor's assassination and the installation of Nerva and Trajan. Cornelia, though not a Christian herself, claims to be one, that she may share her lover's fate; and they are exposed together in the arena, where Quintus kills a lion and obtains a temporary reprieve. The death of Domitian releases and saves them. Much of the book is taken up with the love of the Empress Domitia for Claudius. Repulsed by him, she plots against him, or in his favor, as her mood changes. The various other characters in the complicated plan of the book are involved in ceaseless plotting and counter-plotting, either for love or ambition, including the political conspiracy which finally destroys the tyrant and saves Quintus and Cornelia. The chief interest in the story lies in the conflict it reveals between the corruption and decay of the Old Roman society and religion, and the fresh vigor of the new faith, as it appears in the ranks of the humble and despised. The local coloring is excellent; and the ample footnotes explain minutely a thousand details which are ingeniously woven into the text. The author has fulfilled a difficult task with taste and discretion, and has given a vivid glimpse of Rome at the opening

of the Christian Era. The book has enjoyed a wide popularity.

In the Year of Jubilee, by George Gissing. (1895.) Mr. Gissing's realism is relentless; and his tale of middle-class philistinism would be unbearable were it not also the story of the growth of a soul through suffering. Nancy Lord, the heroine, daughter of a piano-dealer in a small way, has in her the elements of strength which under other circumstances would have made her silent and rigid father great. Her youth is full of mistakes, the tests of life are all too severe for her, and she seems to have met total defeat before her «fighting soul» sets itself to win. Perhaps it is not a very great victory to turn a foolish and compulsory marriage into a calm and comfortable *modus vivendi.* But it is great to her. Besides the vivid and headlong Nancy, and her faithful friend and servant Mary Woodruffe, there is hardly a personage in the book whose acquaintance the reader would voluntarily make. Even the hero, a gentleman by birth and tradition, seems rather a plated article than «the real thing,» though he shows signs of grace as the story ends. All the women are sordid, mean, half-educated under a process which is mentally superficial and morally nonexistent. The men are petty, or vulgar, or both. Apparently both men and women, typical as they are, and carefully studied, are meant to show the mischief that may be done by imposing on the commonest mentality a system of instruction fit only for brains with inherited tendencies towards culture. Yet the book is not a problem work. It is a picture of the cheaper commercial London and the race it develops; and it is so interesting a human document that the expostulating reader is forced to go on to the end.

Middle Greyness, by A. J. Dawson. (1897.) Henry Manton Darley, «unable to tone down to middle greyness the mad hunger of his passionate nature,» has broken his wife's heart and dragged himself down to ruin by a «black streak» of dissipation in his blood. A rich cousin, James Cummings, having a daughter but no sons, offers to bring up Darley's two boys, Robert and William, and start them in life, guaranteeing a splendid career to the most able,—provided that Darley shall efface himself forever, on pain of forfeiting the compact. Darley, under the name of Crawford, buries himself in the Australian bush for seventeen years. A chance newspaper reference to Robert, his eldest, as the leading man at Oxford, inspires a yearning to see and judge of his sons; and he makes a hasty trip incognito to England for the purpose, returning, however, unenlightened as to their characters. The sons graduate in due course: Robert brilliant and energetic, but erratic and showing symptoms of the «black streak»; while William has the artistic temperament, dreamy and unpractical. Their cousin Charlotte, nicknamed «Trottie,» regards them as her brothers, but gradually develops a closer feeling for William. Robert enters Parliament with much éclat, but soon the «black streak» reappears, fostered by Robert's evil genius, Rollo Croft, a dissolute artist. Darley returns again to England to watch over Robert, and becomes his secretary, assuming the name of Crossland. He endeavors to break the Croft connection, but is dismissed for his pains; and Robert breaks down intoxicated at a Parliamentary crisis, loses his seat, and is disinherited by Cummings. William meanwhile has also been disowned for refusing to enter his uncle's business, and earns a precarious living by doing newspaper work. He meets Darley accidentally, and keeps him for a few days, when the latter again returns to Australia, leaving with William his address as «Crawford.» Robert discovers his father's whereabouts, seeks him out, is thrown from his horse when intoxicated, and dies recognizing him as «Crossland—secretary—father.» William also visits Crawford, and is encouraged by him to return and write the book that is in him; which he does. The book suceeeds, his position in literature is assured, he is taken into favor by Cummings, and marries «Trottie.» He telegraphs his success to Crawford, whom he never knows to be his father, and who sums up the life-stories:—«Robert is dead with the black streak all through him, and Will is white and strong; and I—I am nothing.» The book presents vivid pictures and strong contrasts, from the wild scenery and bush life in Australia to the social and political luxury and refinement of England. The keynote of the action is the struggle of

Darley to secure for his sons the «middle greyness,» as between his own disastrous «black streak» and the strong living «white» derived from their pure mother.

Steven Lawrence, Yeoman, by Mrs. Annie Edwards. (1867.) Katharine Fane, rich, beautiful, good, engaged to Lord Petres; and Dora Fane, poor, frivolous, and heartless,—are cousins. Dora sends Katharine's picture to Steven Lawrence, in Mexico, as her own. He falls in love with it, returns to England, discovers his mistake, but is beguiled by Dora into marrying her. They are not happy. Dora persuades him to take her to Paris, where she leads a life of frivolity. Katharine, who loves Steven, though she will not admit it, is his friend, now as ever. She goes to his aid, and fancying him a prey to evil companions, sends him to England. He returns unexpectedly, finds his wife at a ball in a costume he had forbidden her wearing, and casts her off; she elopes, Katharine follows and brings her back. Steven declines to receive her; Katharine takes her to London, where she dies, frivolous to the last. A few days before the time set for her marriage to Lord Petres, Katharine hears that Steven has been thrown from his horse and is dying. She hastens to his beside, breaks her engagement—and he recovers. He prepares to sell out and go back to Mexico; but Katharine stoops to conquer, begs him not to leave her, and wins the happiness of her life. It is an entertaining story, of the common modern English type.

King Rene's Daughter: A Danish lyrical drama, by Henrik Hertz. (Translation by Theodore Martin: 1849.) The seven scenes of this drama are located in Provence, in the valley of Vaucluse, in the middle of the fifteenth century. The chief characters are King René of Provence, and his daughter Iolanthe, rendered blind by an accident in early infancy, but raised in ignorance of this deficiency to her sixteenth year, when by the skill of her Moorish physician she is to be restored to sight. Plighted in marriage by her father to Count Tristan of Vaudemont, for state reasons, without love, the two destined partners have never met; and the count on arriving at manhood repudiates the forced contract. Wandering with his fellow troubadours through the valley of Vaucluse, he comes by accident upon the secluded garden and villa where King René had kept his daughter in confinement under the care of the faithful Bertrand and Martha. The count, entering while Iolanthe is sleeping under the spell of the Moorish physician, and ignorant that she is the king's daughter, is ravished by her beauty, and lifts the amulet from her breast, at which she awakes. He first reveals to her the secret of her blindness, and declares his love. Surprised by the arrival of the king, he renounces his engagement with his daughter, and thereby his inheritance of a kingdom, that he may marry this beautiful stranger. The Moor appears, declaring the time and the conditions fulfilled for Iolanthe's restoration. Iolanthe comes forth seeing, and is owned by the king as his daughter, and the count as his bride. The whole transaction is between noonday and sunset, and takes place in the rose garden of Iolanthe's villa. The deep psychological motive of the play lies in the fact of the soul's vision independent of the physical sight, and of the inflowing of the soul's vision into the sense rather than the reverse, as the principle of seeing. Ebn Jahia, the Moor, teaches thus:—

«You deem, belike, our sense of vision rests
Within the eye; yet it is but a means.
From the soul's depths the power of vision flows. . . .
Iolanthe must be conscious of her state,
Her inward eye must first be opened ere
The light can pour upon the outward sense.
A want must be developed in her soul:
A feeling that anticipates the light.»

The coming of the count, and the love inspired in Iolanthe by the sound of his voice and the touch of his hand, creates the necessary discontent:—

«Deep in the soul a yearning must arise
For a contentment which it strives to win.»

The interview between Iolanthe and the count and his companion is partly in interchanged songs after the Minnesingers' manner. The construction of the drama is highly artistic, and the work is of rare and unique beauty. The play was performed with success at the Strand Theatre, London, in 1849.

Tenants of Malory, The, by J. Sheridan Le Fanu. (1867.) This story opens in the little Welsh town of Cardyllian. The hero is Cleve Verney,

who falls in love with Margaret Fanshawe, the daughter of Sir Booth Fanshawe, who, in ignorance of his landlord's identity, is hiding from his creditors at Malory, part of the estate of Lord Verney,— Arthur's uncle,— who has brought Sir Booth to ruin. The two families hate each other. Arthur Verney marries Margaret Fanshawe secretly in France, to which country Sir Booth has departed. His uncle Lord Verney wishes him to marry a lady of rank; and he, being ambitious and knowing that his prospects will be at an end if his marriage is known, procrastinates. A son is born to him, but this only adds to his embarrassment. He hears that Lord Verney himself has decided to marry the lady intended for him; and he contemplates bigamy, in order to forestall his uncle. He is saved from this crime by Lord Verney's sudden illness, and the return of the former Lord Verney, who was supposed to have died in Turkey. Mrs. Arthur Verney eventually pines away and dies neglected in Italy; while the hopes of the Verney family are dashed to the ground by the fact that Tom Sedley, a genial open-hearted young fellow, turns out to be the legitimate son of the former Lord Verney, and succeeds to the title and estates, much to the advantage of all concerned. A large part of the book is devoted to the intrigue of a firm of Jews, who, with a solicitor named Larkin, endeavor to make money out of Lord Verney in connection with the supposed death of the brother.

The story has the open moral that ambition dulls the moral sensibilities of man, and that deception leads into difficulties.

Maid of Sker, The, by Richard D. Blackmore, carries one through the last twenty years of the eighteenth century in England and Wales. «Fisherman Davy» Llewellyn, 'longshore sailor, and later, one of Lord Nelson's very bravest «own,»— while fishing along the shores of Bristol Channel and Swansea Bay, finds in a drifting boat, which is carried by the seas into Pool Tavan, a wee two-year-old child asleep,— the Maid of Sker. «Born to grace,» and very beautiful too, is this «waif of the sea,» first known as «Bardie,» then Andalusia; and last proved, by the true Bampfylde peculiarity of thumbs, to be Bertha, the long-lost daughter of that aristocratic family. Brave Commander Rodney Bluett's proud relations do not therefore object to his marriage with the heroine. The old veteran's description of naval engagements, and his quaint views of «the quality» (the story is a first-person narrative throughout), makes it intensely dramatic. The death and disinterment of «Black Evan's» five sons, smothered in a sand-storm; the villainy of giant Parson Chowne, and his savage death from hydrophobia; and the honest love of the narrator for Lady Isabel Carey, are prominent factors in the development of the plot. It is to the latter that old Davy, describing «the unpleasantness of hanging,» remarks, «I had helped, myself, to run nine good men up at the yard-arm. And a fine thing for their souls, no doubt, to stop them from more mischief, and let them go up while the Lord might think that other men had injured them . . .» . . . In another place he is made to admit, «If my equal insults me, I knock him down; if my officer does it, I knock under . . .» These illustrations show something of the drollery of much of Blackmore's writing.

Story of a Bad Boy, The, by Thomas Bailey Aldrich, (1870,) is a fresh, humorous story, that has long been popular with children of all ages. Its opening sentences tend to explain the dubious title: «This is the story of a bad boy. Well, not such a very bad, but a pretty bad boy ; and I ought to know, for I am, or was, that boy myself. . . . I call my story the story of a bad boy, partly to distinguish myself from those faultless young gentlemen who generally figure in narratives of this kind, and partly because I was *not* a cherub. . . . In short, I was a real human boy, such as you may meet anywhere in New England; and no more like the impossible boy in a story-book than a sound orange is like one that has been sucked dry.» The story is autobiographical in so far as suited the author's purpose. Rivermouth, where the so-called bad boy of the story was born and brought up, after spending a few of his earliest years in New Orleans, stands for Portsmouth, New Hampshire; just as his name, Tom Bailey, stands as a part, not even disguised, of the author's own. Tom Bailey's temperament and appetites were

wholesome; his boyish pranks were never vicious or mean, though he frankly «didn't want to be an angel,» and didn't think the missionary tracts presented to him by the Rev. Wibird Hawkins were half so nice as Robinson Crusoe, and didn't send his «little pocket-money to the natives of the Feejee Islands, but spent it royally in peppermint drops and taffy-candy.» The author, disgusted with the goody-goody little hypocrite of an earlier moral tale, created this boy of flesh and blood, to displace the moribund hero of «Sandford and Merton»; though, as Mr. Aldrich has since remarked, «the title may have frightened off a few careful friends who would have found nothing serious to condemn in the book itself.» The story has been translated into French, German, Spanish, Danish, Swedish, and Dutch. An illustrated edition appeared in 1895.

Adventures of Mr. Obadiah Oldbuck, The, by Rudolphe Töpffer. This series of 184 comic drawings, illustrating the wonderful exploits of Obadiah Oldbuck in search of a sweetheart, with text explaining each sketch, first appeared in French in 1839, under the title of 'M. Vieuxbois,' and is the first of a series of like sketches illustrating other stories. The work won for its author high praise, and was originally drawn for the amusement of his young pupils. Obadiah, in despair at not having received an answer from his sweetheart, determines on suicide; but the sword luckily passes under his arm. For forty-eight hours he believes himself dead, but returns to life exhausted by hunger. He tries to hang himself, but the rope is too long. He fights with a rival, and after vanquishing him is accepted by his sweetheart. He is arrested for hilarity, and the match is off. He drinks hemlock, but is restored to life. He becomes a monk, but escapes; and finding a favorable letter from his sweetheart, elopes with her. He is recaptured by the monks, and throws himself from a window; but his life is saved by the index of a sun-dial. He escapes, and is to be married, but is late and finds neither parents nor bride; throws himself into a canal, but is fished out for his wedding clothes. He is buried, and dug up by birds of prey, and frightens his heirs, who have him arrested, and he is sentenced to a year's imprisonment. He escapes, and, finding himself on a roof, lets his dog down a chimney to sound it. The dog lands in the fireplace of his sweetheart's house, and she embraces the dog. Obadiah pulls and hauls up his sweetheart and her father and mother. Just as they reach the top of the chimney, the rope breaks and Obadiah falls, but is saved by falling into a street lamp. After many other ludicrous adventures he is married to his lady-love.

My Arctic Journal, by Josephine Diebitsch-Peary. In 'My Arctic Journal,' Mrs. Peary describes her experiences as a member of an exploring expedition sent out by the Philadelphia Academy of Natural Sciences. Besides her husband (the commander), Lieutenant Robert E. Peary, U. S. N., there were five other men in the party. These were Dr. F. A. Cook, Messrs. Langdon Gibson, Eivind Astrup, John T. Verhoef, and Michael Matthew Henson, Mr. Peary's colored attendant. The steam whaler Kite, in which they sailed, left New York June 6, 1891, and returning, reached Philadelphia September 24, 1892.

In her journal, which covers the whole of this period, Mrs. Peary not only records the ordinary events of each day, but gives many valuable accounts of the scenery of Greenland and of the habit of the Eskimos whom they met. She gathered eider-down; shot wild ducks; cooked the meals for the party; cut out new garments, and showed the native women how to sew them; took care of her husband's broken leg, and nursed others when ill; and patiently bore whatever discomfort came to her. The expedition accomplished several of the objects which it had in view,—proving, for example, that Greenland is an island, discovering the ice-free land masses to the north of Greenland, and delineating the northward extension of the great Greenland ice-cape. After twelve months on the shores of McCormick Bay, the party set out on the return in company with the relief expedition led by Professor Heilprin, in good health and spirits. Mrs. Peary was as cheerful as the others, and the one cloud on the homeward journey was the mysterious disappearance of Verhoef.

Mrs. Peary's 'Journal' is written in pleasant style, and in two ways has a definite value. First, it shows that the

terrors of an Arctic winter, even in the neighborhood of latitude 78°, have been greatly magnified; and second, it adds much important information to our stock of ethnological knowledge.

To her published journal Mrs. Peary has added a chapter giving her impressions of Greenland when she revisited it in the summer of 1893.

Pictures of Travel, by Heinrich Heine. (1826.) The appearance of the first book of these sketches of travel marked an epoch in the development of German literature. It was read with avidity by the public, and so strong was its influence that it gave the first serious check to a prevailing tendency in the world of letters,— the romantic tendency. The power of the Romantic School was broken by the vivid realism of Heine's 'Hartz-Journey.' The keen observation of the great lyrist and satirist, his brilliant searching criticisms of men and institutions, his stinging sarcasms poured out on existing conditions, were entirely opposed to the spirit of Romanticism; and the work marked if it did not initiate the reaction from that school.

Its author attained at once, upon its appearance, to almost as wide-spread a recognition as he was ever to reach among his countrymen. And indeed these prose pictures from the Hartz region are peculiarly illustrative of the many-sided nature and genius of Heine, who was at once a master of polemic prose and a lyrist of unsurpassed melody, a robust humorist, and a merciless satirist. The brilliancy and the bitterness, the sweetness and the mockery, of his strange nature, are all brought into play in this, his first prose work of significance.

Descriptions of nature, vivid pictures of the social and political aspects of the country, bitter polemics against certain of the Romanticists, especially Platen, sudden flashes of a wit always keen but not always delicate, are woven together in a style unfailingly brilliant. Interspersed with the prose are a few fugitive lyrics; among them some of the most exquisite of the songs of Heine.

Madame Roland is a biographical study by Ida M. Tarbell. (1869.) Having had access to much theretofore unpublished material, the author has presented the characters of M. and Madame Roland, Buzot, Louis XVI., and others, in strong new light. There is everywhere evidence of the most painstaking research, and broad knowledge of the genius and characters of the Revolution; while many passages exhibit a fine appreciation of the remarkable subject of the study, which is wholly admirable. The presentation of the material regarding Mademoiselle Phlipon's relations with M. Roland, and their subsequent marriage, and the story of her efforts at title-hunting, are particularly new. The pictures throughout are vigorous and fascinating, and the work is by many regarded as the most satisfying presentation of the subject which has yet appeared.

My Novel; OR, VARIETIES IN ENGLISH LIFE, by Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton. This novel presents an intimate and faithful picture of the English life of Bulwer's day. The scenes are laid partly in the village of Hazeldean, where a number of the characters are first introduced, and partly in London. Among the types of Englishmen and foreigners presented are Squire Hazeldean; Parson Dale, a simple Church of England clergyman; Audley Egerton, a politician of fame; Baron Levy, a moneylender; Harley, Lord L'Estrange, who is perhaps the hero of the book; Leonard Fairfield, a poet; and Dr. Riccabocca, a political exile, who is really an Italian Duke. As a picture of English life in the first half of the century, 'My Novel' is remarkable for its realism. It is perhaps the strongest of Bulwer's novels in its breadth of view, and in its delineation of many varieties of character.

The History of Jonathan Wild the Great, by Henry Fielding. A satirical portraiture, written by the author at the time of his retirement from playwriting, 1742, owing to the prohibition of his plays by the Lord Chamberlain because of satirical allusions to persons of quality. At this time the writer, who was of noble descent and had been raised in affluence, was reduced to the hardships of poverty and the persecutions of many literary and social enemies; to actual suffering was added that of the extreme illness of his wife. His resentment at the disordered social conditions of the time, when merit was allowed to suffer and be laughed at, while dullness and vulgarity were worshiped in the highest circles, found vent in the three

volumes of 'Miscellanies' published in 1743, the last of which contained the 'History of Jonathan Wild the Great.' Thus the work has its place between 'Joseph Andrews,' published in 1742, and the group of 'Tom Jones' (1749,) and 'Amelia' (1751).

'Jonathan Wild' portrays the life of a dissolute rake, and of his low-lived companions, male and female, in unrestrained and often revolting frankness. The hero, the embodiment of the «greatness» that is measured by success in crime and wickedness, is of descent more ancient than the Conqueror, his ancestor having come in with Hengist himself. Brought to London a youth, he is thrown in with a French Count La Ruse, of whom he learns the gambler's art so skillfully that the count himself soon falls victim to it. Conspiring with Bagshot and a gang of scoundrels and villains, he persecutes the innocent Heartfree and his family even to having them committed to prison. During the imprisonment Mrs. Heartfree tells the long tale of her adventures at sea, whither she had been allured by Wild after having her husband lodged in prison. Wild is married to Letitia Snap, a match with himself in deceit and vileness. They all are brought up at last in prison, and most of the characters come to the gallows. The visit of the ordinary of the prison to Wild, and their interview on the night before Wild's execution, is a sharp satire on the «consolations of religion» as afforded in that day. Between the chapters there are discourses on «greatness» as exhibited in its successive stages in the progress of Wild's villainy.

Friendship the Master-Passion; or, The Nature and History of Friendship, and its Place as a Force in the World, by H. Clay Trumbull, deals, as the title declares, with the nature and scope of friendship, and with friendship as it has its place in history. The author treats his subject as if thoroughly under its fascination, less therefore from its scholarly or psychological than from its emotional aspect. His own ideal of it is high, noble, utterly unselfish. His emphasis is continually on its renunciations and its sacrifices, rather than on its fruitions. He writes as one in love with love, yet without a tinge of sentimentality. In the historical section he reviews the famous friendships of the world, as proving the reality of his ideals. While wholly satisfactory as a work of sentiment, the book throws little light upon the hidden springs of passionate attachment between women and women, or men and men. The subtle psychology of friendship lacks still the investigation of science.

Woodstock, by Sir Walter Scott. (1826.) 'Woodstock' is an English historical novel of the time of Cromwell; the events occurring in the year 1652, immediately after the battle of Worcester. The scene is laid chiefly in the Royal Park and Manor of Woodstock,—«Fair Rosamond's bower.» In addition to King Charles II., disguised as Louis Kerneguy, a Scotch page, the leading personages are Sir Henry Lee, the royal ranger of the Park; his son Albert, a royalist colonel; his daughter Alice; and Colonel Markham Everard, who is high in favor with Cromwell. The Lees and Everards have been intimate friends before the war separated them politically; and Markham and Alice are lovers. Other principal actors are Roger Wildrake, a dissipated but brave and loyal Cavalier; Joceline Joliffe the underkeeper, and his pretty sweetheart Phœbe Mayflower; and Joseph (miscalled «Trusty») Tomkins, a Cromwellite soldier and spy. The story opens with service of a warrant by Tomkins upon Sir Henry Lee, ordering him to surrender the Park Lodge to a Parliamentary Commission, charged with sequestrating the property. Colonel Everard sends Wildrake to Cromwell, and procures the revocation of the order. Dr. Rochecliffe, a scheming royalist, is in hiding in the secret passages with which the Lodge is honeycombed, and terrifies the commissioners with nocturnal noises and other annoyances, which they believe to be the work of the Devil; and they gladly withdraw. Colonel Albert Lee arrives with Charles disguised as his page; and Alice's loyal devotion to the King, coupled with the gift of a ring from him, arouses Everard's jealousy. He challenges his Majesty; the duel is prevented by Alice, but in such a manner as further to inflame Everard and confirm his suspicions. To save Alice's honor and happiness, the King avows his identity, throwing himself upon the honor of Everard, who accepts the trust

Tomkins is soon after killed by Joliffe for undue familiarity with Phœbe; but has already made reports which bring Cromwell to the spot with a detachment of soldiers. The King and Albert exchange clothes, and the former escapes, leaving Albert to simulate him. Cromwell besieges and storms the Lodge and captures Albert, but the delay has saved King Charles. Cromwell is furious at the successful deception, but finally relents, and releases Albert, who goes abroad, where he subsequently dies in battle. Everard and Alice are married. The book ends with a sort of epilogue, in which Sir Henry, old in years and honors, presents himself at the triumphal progress of Charles at the Restoration, eight years later; he is recognized and affectionately greeted by the King, and passes away in the shock of his loyal joy, murmuring «*Nunc dimittis.*»

Prue and I, by George William Curtis. These charming papers were published in 1856; and have been popular ever since, as the subject is of perennial interest, while the treatment is in the author's happiest vein. They are a series of sketches or meditations showing the enjoyment to be derived from even the most commonplace existence. The spires and pinnacles of the sunset sky belong to every man; and in the fair realm of Fantasie all may wander at will. The papers are supposed to be written by an old bookkeeper, who strolls down the street at dinner-time, and without envy watches the diners-out. His fancy enables him to dine without embarrassment at the most select tables, and to enjoy the charming conversation of the beautiful Aurelia. He owns many castles in Spain, where he can summon a goodly company, Jephthah's daughter and the Chevalier Bayard, fair Rosamond and Dean Swift,—the whole train of dear and familiar spirits. He goes for a voyage on the Flying Dutchman, and finds on board all who have spent their lives on useless quests,—Ponce de Leon, and the old Alchemist. He gives us the pleasant dreams and memories roused by the sea in those who love it, and tells the simple, pathetic history of 'Our Cousin the Curate.' He also lets his deputy bookkeeper Titbottom tell the story of the strange spectacles, which show a man as he is in his nature,—a wisp of straw, a dollar bill, a calm lake. Once the owner was in love, and, looking through his spectacles at the girl he adored, he beheld—himself. But whatever the suggestive and genial old bookkeeper is thinking or relating, his heart is full of his Prue; from beginning to end it is always «Prue and I.»

Wrecker, The, by Robert Louis Stevenson, was written in collaboration with his stepson, Lloyd Osborne, when the author was a little over forty, and published in 1891–92. It is one of the best of Stevenson's adventure stories, and full of exciting incident, quick action, and vivid characterization. The scene is modern, and shifts from land to sea. Preliminary chapters depict student life in Paris; but the main story begins in San Francisco, with the purchase of the wrecked ship Flying Scud by Loudon Dodd and Jim Pinkerton, and with their voyage in quest of its supposed treasure. No treasure, but a ghastly tragedy, is revealed as the tale goes on. The Flying Scud has been sunk and her name changed, in order to hide a wholesale murder, while her crew have assumed the names of the doomed men for the same reason. The unraveling of the dark mystery is most ingeniously conducted, and the sea life and the pirate spirit are indicated with gusto and vigor. So cunningly is the plot constructed that not until the very end is the key furnished. The characters of several of the seamy mariners, and especially that of Pinkerton, a typical western American with no end of energy and brass, are capitally drawn.

Mr. Isaacs, Marion Crawford's first, and in some respects his greatest novel, is a study of the development of a man's higher nature through a woman. Mr. Isaacs, an exquisite instrument for another soul to play upon, is a high-bred Persian whose real name is Abdul Hafiz-ben-Isâk. He is of a dreamy, spiritual nature, of a disposition lacking but one of the patents to nobility—reverence for women. As a professed Mussulman he is married to three wives, whom he regards with kindly contemptuous tolerance. The first person to suggest to him that women may have souls is Paul Griggs, the man who tells the story. He meets the beautiful Persian in Simla, India, becomes in a day his friend and confidant by virtue of some

mysterious spiritual attraction. The lesson inculcated by Griggs is soon to be learned by Isaacs. He meets and loves a beautiful, noble Englishwoman, a Miss Westonhaugh. Each day draws him nearer to her; each day reveals to him the infinite as expressed in her fair soul. She returns the love of the mystical, beautiful Persian. The last test of the spirituality of his passion is her death. From her death-bed he goes forth with his face to the stars. «Think of me,» he says, «not as mourning the departed day, but as watching longingly for the first faint dawn of the day eternal. Above all, think of me not as alone, but as wedded for all ages to her who has gone before me.»

Letters of Madame de Sevigne, The, first published about thirty years after her death at La Haye in 1676, compose the most famous correspondence of the seventeenth century. Contained in fourteen stout volumes, their copiousness alone implies an atmosphere of leisure. Most of the letters were written to her only daughter, after that young lady married and went to her husband's estates in southern France. Here are the lively records of her daily interests and occupations at the Hôtel Carnavalet in Paris, at Livry, or at her country seat, 'Les Rochers,' in Brittany. She is now a financier, cramping her income to meet the reckless obligations of her son; now a fervent devotee, working altar-cloths with her own hands, and ardently in sympathy with the school of Port Royal and the Jansenists; now a noted beauty at court or a brilliant wit among the «precious ones» at the Hôtel de Rambouillet; at all times a fine lady, resourceful, gracious, captivating. Her affection for her daughter vents itself in a thousand reiterations of her desire to have her again at Paris; while passages of delightful gossip, always amusing, often pathetic, crowd the pages. Among her other correspondents, Madame de Sévigné reckoned the Duc de Rochefoucauld and the famous literary twins, Madame de La Fayette and Madame de Scudéry, all of them her intimate friends. Essentially intellectual, familiar with Quintilian, Tacitus, and St. Augustine, she greatly admired Corneille, while she merely tolerated Racine, whose pathos left her unmoved. Yet so vivid was her imagination that where she could not feel, she divined; and her literary judgments are thoroughly appreciative. This imaginative force in a naturally reserved temperament gives an extraordinary value to the pictures which she has drawn of the society of her time, admirably faithful to all its aspects and employments in the country, the domestic circle, at the play, at the court, in the undertaking of momentous social and political reforms. The literary charm and vivacity of the letters, where she lets the pen «gallop away with the bridle on its neck,» make them classic in a literature rich in famous letters.

Saint-Simon, The Memoirs of the Duke of, long suppressed by government, did not appear until 1829, three-quarters of a century after the author's death, although immediately after the French Revolution they began to be published in a fragmentary way. The reason for this delay is that they contain so many details not flattering to the Bourbon family, whose pride sustained a severe blow upon the publication of the memoirs.

The present English version, which began publication in 1857, is an abridgment rather than a close translation, by Boyle St. John; for the original memoirs would fill about twenty-five volumes, so great was their author's fidelity to detail. The memoirs present a panoramic view, highly finished as to the minutest detail, of the court of Louis XIV. of France during the last twenty years of his reign, and also of the Regency.

Neither a great soldier nor an eminent statesman, St.-Simon was yet fitted to be a court gossip of no mean ability, and certainly of marvelous pertinacity. His intimacy with those picturesque characters which people his age, and his own part in the intrigues which were constantly afoot, enable him to detail much varied and curious information; for he records every circumstance of court life, whether serious or trivial, down to 1723, when his own days as a courtier ended. Although a strong believer in kingly power, St.-Simon does not hesitate to characterize Louis XIV. as a weak and ineffectual monarch; and Madame de Maintenon, with the other important actors in the dramatic scenes of the age, he sets forth in clear and powerful light.

Versatile, strongly antagonistic towards the new social order, keenly observant

of smallest movements, and profoundly analytic of hidden causes, the author presents a most remarkable series of political memoirs.

A Short History of the English People, by John Richard Green (1874), is perhaps the most popular history of England ever written. At the same time it is notable for the breadth and thoroughness of its scholarship. The author had consulted a vast number of sources, and collected his material at first hand. The synthetic process of fusing it into a highly vitalized continuous narrative he performed with wonderful skill, sympathy, and acumen. The period covered is from the earliest times to the ministry of Disraeli in 1874. The distinction of this great work is that it is really a history of a people, and of their evolution into a nation. It is not primarily a record of wars and of the intrigues of courts, but of the development of the important middle class, the rank and file of the nation. The 'History of the English People,' in four volumes (1877–80), is an amplification of the earlier work.

Russia, by D. Mackenzie Wallace. (1877.) One of the most notable books on the country, people, and institutions of the Russian empire. The writer went to St. Petersburg in March 1870, and remained nearly six years, thoroughly exploring the country and collecting information from the local authorities, landed proprietors, merchants, priests, and peasantry. In large part the special value of the work, which is very great, is due to the extent to which Russians of all classes most liberally assisted the author. With enough of general history to enable the reader to understand the influences of the past, the work is an admirable portrayal of the existing conditions in Russia, and the present prospects of development.

Carthage and the Carthaginians, by R. Bosworth Smith. (1878.) This book aims to give a picture of ancient Carthage, and of her two greatest citizens, Hamilcar and Hannibal; while a chapter on Carthage as it is to-day is appended. Its author, assistant master at Harrow and formerly an Oxford Fellow, has made a careful study of all the materials that have come down to us on the subject. Scholarship, personal observations made on several visits to the spot, and excellence of style, unite to make the book instructive and interesting. The characterization is distinct and forcible, the battle scenes are vivid. That the best results came of the rivalry of Carthage with Rome, the author perceives. He regards Hannibal as «the foremost general of all time»; and asserts that a sufficient answer to the question why was it not best for him to march at once on Rome after the battle of Cannæ, is the fact that he did not do so. Of Scipio Africanus, Hannibal's great rival, though the historian calls him «one of the greatest of Roman heroes,» he asserts that he was «only three parts a Roman,» lacking genuine Roman respect for law and authority, and possessing an alien strain of Greek culture. More space is given proportionately to the First Punic War than is usual; the author's reason for doing so being that, in his opinion, it throws more light on the energies and character of the Carthaginians as a whole than does the second: «The Second Punic War brings Hannibal before us; the First, the State which produced him.»

Hero Carthew; or, The Prescotts of Pamphillon, by Louisa Parr. This is a new light on an old scene, the old scene which never becomes wearisome so long as Love stands in the foreground. Hero is the idol of the quaint village folk of Mallett; and when it is rumored that Sir Stephen Prescott, who has dropped from the clouds to look after his long-forgotten estate, is «keepin' company» with her, their satisfaction is unbounded, and expressed with the untutored enthusiasm of the ignorant. Sir Stephen has a cousin, Katherine Labouchere, to whom he has played cavalier in his youth; his devotion being considered so iron-bound that she has ventured to marry an old man for his money; trusting, after his death, to resume her relations with Sir Stephen, and release his estates from mortgage,—a rôle of continued insult to his manhood which Sir Stephen courteously declines to play. Hero also has a past in the form of Leo Despard, living under the cloud of a mysterious parentage and the open glare of village distrust and dislike, to whom she is secretly

engaged. Fate cuts the Gordian knot of their difficulties with the shears of time and circumstance. Leo is discovered to be the rightful heir of Pamphillon; and Stephen, «Sir» no longer, shorn of his glory, is rewarded by the love of Hero, who with a woman's privilege changes her mind, preferring the «kind heart» to the «coronet,» and the «simple faith» to the Prescott grandeur.

Story of Carthage, The, by Alfred J. Church, with the collaboration of Arthur Gilman, is one of the 'Stories of the Nations' series, and was published in 1886.

This historical study of a nation, concerning whose history the authentic materials are comparatively meagre, is a picturesque and graphic presentation in story form. The historic episodes are set forth with a view to their philosophical relation, and the great characters seem actually to live, speak, and act. Adequate recognition is accorded to the myths which cluster about the nation's early life, while from them authentic history is carefully distinguished so far as may be.

The Punic Wars are clearly and stirringly described, and the characters and deeds of Dionysius, Hamilcar Barca, Hannibal, Regulus, and the Scipios, treated with fullness and fine discrimination; while the customs of the people are made the subjects of felicitous and interesting sketches. The entire «story» is at once readable and reliable.

Signs and Seasons, by John Burroughs. This pleasing book of nature-studies was first published in 1886, and consists of thirteen essays. The first, entitled 'A Sharp Lookout,' treats of the signs of the weather and many other curious discoveries which the keen observations of the author have brought to light. He says: «One must always cross-question Nature if he would get at the truth, and he will not get at it then unless he questions with skill. Most persons are unreliable observers because they put only leading questions, or vague questions. . . . Nature will not be cornered, yet she does many things in a corner and surreptitiously. She is all things to all men; she has whole truths, half truths, and quarter truths, if not still smaller fractions. One secret of success in observing Nature is capacity to take a hint. It is not so much what we see as what the thing seen suggests. We all see about the same: to one it means much, to another little.» The author is not one of those who preaches what he does not practice, and he gives the reader the result of his studies: the signs of the weather, the shape and position of plants and flowers, the habits of animals, birds, and bees, with apt quotations from other authors showing their opinions on the same subjects. One cannot read this book without wondering how he could possibly have passed so many things without noticing them; and the next walk in the woods will be taken with greater pleasure, because of the curiosity awakened by the author's observations. The other essays are entitled: 'A Spray of Pine,' 'Hard Fare,' 'The Tragedies of the Nests,' 'A Taste of Maine Birch,' 'Winter Neighbors,' 'A Salt Breeze,' 'A Spring Relish,' 'A River View,' 'Bird Enemies,' 'Phases of Farm Life,' and 'Roof-Tree.'

Strange Story, A, a novel by Bulwer-Lytton, deals with that order of occult phenomena which includes mesmerism, hypnotism, clairvoyance, and ghost-seeing. The story is told by one Dr. Fenwick. His professional rival in the town in which he settles is a Dr. Lloyd. He comes into direct opposition to him when the latter becomes a disciple of Mesmer, and seeks to heal the sick by mesmeric influence. Fenwick directs a vigorous pamphlet against Lloyd's pretensions, treating the whole matter as child's-play, beneath the notice of science. On his death-bed Lloyd sends for Fenwick, accuses him of having ruined him by his attacks, and intimates that he will be forced to acknowledge the existence of supernatural forces. The narrative that follows relates the fulfillment of Lloyd's dying threat. Curious occurrences force Fenwick into the consideration of occult phenomena. He becomes at last a believer in the existence and power of unseen forces. 'A Strange Story' combines romance with science, scholarship with mysticism. It is one of the most fascinating embodiments in fiction of the occult philosophy.

Silas Marner, by George Eliot. (1861.) This story of a poor, dull-witted Methodist cloth-weaver is ranked by many critics as the best of its author's books. The plot is simple and the field

of the action narrow, the strength of the book lying in its delineations of character among the common people; for George Eliot has been truly called as much the «faultless painter» of bourgeois manners as Thackeray of drawing-room society. Silas Marner is a hand-loom weaver, a good man, whose life has been wrecked by a false accusation of theft, which cannot be disproved. For years he lives a lonely life, with the sole companionship of his loom; and he is saved from his own despair by the chance finding of a little child. On this baby girl he lavishes the whole passion of his thwarted nature, and her filial affection makes him a kindly man again. After sixteen years the real thief is discovered, and Silas's good name is restored. On this slight framework are hung the richest pictures of middle and low class life that George Eliot has painted. The foolish, garrulous rustics who meet regularly at the Rainbow Inn to guzzle beer and gossip are as much alive as Shakespeare's clowns; from the red-faced village farrier to little Mr. Macey, the tailor and parish-clerk, who feels himself a Socrates for wisdom. But perhaps the best character in the book is Dolly Winthrop, the wheelwright's wife, who looks in every day to comfort Silas,—a mild soul «whose nature it was to seek out all the sadder and more serious elements of life and pasture her mind on them»; and who utters a very widely accepted notion of religion when she says, after recommending Silas to go frequently to church, as she herself does, «When a bit o' trouble comes, I feel as I can put up wi' it, for I've looked for help i' the right quarter, and give myself up to Them as we must all give ourselves up to at the last; and if we've done our part, it isn't to be believed as Them as are above us 'ud be worse nor we are, and come short o' Theirn.» «The plural pronoun,» adds the author, «was no heresy of Dolly's, but only her way of avoiding a presumptuous familiarity.»

Ramona, by Helen Jackson. (1885.) This story stands alone, as a picturesque, sympathetic, and faithful picture of Spanish and Indian life in California. The scene opens upon an old Mexican estate in Southern California, where the Señora Moreno lives, with her son Felipe, and her adopted daughter Ramona, a beautiful half-breed, Scotch and Indian. Ramona betroths herself to Alessandro, a young Indian of noble character. Señora Moreno forbidding the marriage, they elope, to face a series of cruel misfortunes. The Indians of Alessandro's village are deprived of their land by the greed of the American settlers; and wherever they settle, the covetousness of the superior race drives them, sooner or later, to remoter shelters. The proud and passionate Alessandro is driven mad by his wrongs, and his story ends in tragedy, though a sunset light of peace falls at last on Ramona. So rich is the story in local color,—the frolic and toil of the sheep-shearing, the calm opulence of the sun-steeped vineyards, the busy ranch, the Indian villages; so strong is it in character,—the bigoted just châtelaine, the tender Ramona, the good old priest,—that its effect of reality is unescapable; and Californians still point out with pleased pride the low-spreading hacienda where Ramona lived, the old chapel where she worshiped, the stream where she saw her lovely face reflected, though none of these existed save in the warm imagination of the author. Though the story was a passionate appeal for justice to the Indian, it is in form one of the most delicate and beautiful examples of romantic literary art that English affords.

Connecticut Yankee in King Arthur's Court, A, by «Mark Twain.» (1889.) This humorous tale purports to be that of an American encountered by the author when «doing» Warwick Castle. The two meet again in the evening at the Warwick inn; then over pipes and Scotch whisky, the stranger explains that he is from Hartford, Connecticut, where he used to be superintendent of an arms factory; that one day, in a quarrel with one of his men, he lost consciousness from a blow on the head with a crowbar; that when he awoke he found himself in England at the time of King Arthur, where he was taken captive by a knight, and conveyed to Camelot. Here sleep overpowers the narrator, and he goes to bed; first, however, committing to the author's hands a manuscript, wherein, sitting down by the fire again, he reads the rest of the stranger's adventures. The contact of Connecticut Yankeedom with Arthurian chivalry gives rise to strange results. England at the time of Arthur was a

society in which the church «took it out» of the king, the king of the noble, and the noble of the freeman; in which «anybody could kill somebody, except the commoner and the slave,—these had no privileges»; and in which departure from custom was the one crime that the nation could not commit. Sir Lancelot of the Lake, Galahad, Bedivere, Merlin, Guinevere, Arthur himself, etc., duly appear; and amidst all the fun and pathos, the courtliness, the sincerity, and the stern virtues—as well as what seems to us the ridiculousness—of the age.

Pickwick Papers, The, by Charles Dickens. 'Posthumous Papers of the Pickwick Club' is the one novel of Dickens that abounds neither in pathetic, grewsome, nor dramatic passages. It is pure fun from beginning to end, with a laugh on every page. It was published in 1836, and aided by the clever illustrations of Hablot Brown, or «Phiz,» it attained immediate success and laid the foundations of Dickens's fame. The types illustrated are caricatures, but nevertheless they are types: Mr. Pickwick, the genial, unsophisticated founder of the club; and that masterly array of ludicrous individuals drawn from all classes high and low.

Although the whole book is exaggerated comedy, there is no other that has furnished more characters universally known, or given to common English speech more current phrases. Many sayings and events are still in the «Pickwickian sense»; Sam Weller and his admirable father are still quoted; Mrs. Leo Hunter is still a feature in social life; Bardell trials occur occasionally; and there are many clubs as wise as Pickwick's.

Manuscript, The Lost, by Gustav Freytag. The scene of this strong and delightful story is laid in Germany towards the middle of this century. A young but very learned philologist, Professor Felix Werner, goes with his friend Fritz Halm, also a learned man, in search of a lost manuscript of Tacitus, to the castle of Bielstein, near Rossau, where he supposed it to have been hidden by the monks in the sixteenth century. Though the quest is for the moment fruitless as regards the manuscript, the professor finds in Ilse, the beautiful fair-haired daughter of the proprietor of the castle, a high-minded and noble woman. He brings her home as his wife. Werner is professor at the university; and Ilse, though brought up among such different surroundings, adapts herself readily to her new life, and becomes very popular among her husband's colleagues and with the students. The reigning sovereign, hearing of Ilse's charms, invites the professor to pass, with his wife, some weeks at the palace; offering as an inducement, all the aid in his power towards finding the missing manuscript. The invitation is accepted, and all at first goes well. Ilse is not long, however, in perceiving that while her husband is treated with marked distinction, she is shunned by the ladies of the court, the sovereign alone singling her out by his too marked attentions. Her position is equivocal. Werner, however, intent only upon his manuscript, is blind to the danger of his wife. During a temporary absence of her husband, Ilse, to save her honor, escapes to Bielstein. The professor, returning, misses his wife, and follows her in hot haste, and they are happily reunited. All hope of finding the manuscript proves vain, and the professor realizes with remorse that while pursuing this wild quest, he has risked losing what was dearest to him. The book is lightened by a humorous account of the hostility between two rival hat-makers: Herr Hummel, the professor's landlord, and Herr Halm, the father of Fritz Halm, who lives directly opposite. There is a subordinate love affair between Fritz Halm and Laura Hummel, the son and daughter of the rival houses, ending in marriage. The story, if not the most brilliant of Freytag's telling, is yet graphic and entertaining, and is a great favorite in Germany.

Lothair, by Benjamin Disraeli. The scene of this extravagant, but at the same time remarkable, story is laid chiefly in England about 1570, at the time when it was published.

The hero, Lothair, a young nobleman of wide estates and great wealth, is introduced a short time before the attainment of his majority. Brought up under the influence of his uncle, Lord Culloden, «a member of the Free Kirk,» he has been surrounded by a Protestant atmosphere. When, in accordance with his father's will, he goes to Oxford to

complete his education, his other guardian, Cardinal Grandison, determines to bring him into the Roman Church.

The story is a graphic description of the struggles of rival ecclesiastics, statesmen, and leaders of society to secure the adherence of the young nobleman.

On a visit to the ducal seat of Brentham, the home of Lothair's college friend Bertram, he falls in love with Bertram's sister, Lady Corisande, and asks for her hand, but is refused by her mother.

Lothair next comes under the influence of Lord and Lady St. Jerome, and Miss Arundel. Charmed with the beauty and peace of their life, he is almost won over to the Romanist side. At the critical moment he meets Theodora, the wife of Colonel Campian, an American, «a gentleman, not a Yankee; a gentleman of the South, who has no property but land.» Theodora is an Italian but not a Romanist, and the scale is turned toward the Protestant side. Colonel and Mrs. Campian are friends of Garibaldi; and through them Lothair is inspired to join the campaign of 1867 against the papal forces. He is severely wounded at Mentana, and is nursed back to health by Miss Arundel, who by degrees re-establishes her influence over him. Again he is saved by Theodora, who appears to him in a vision and reminds him of the promise given to her on her death-bed, that he will never join the church of Rome.

By a desperate effort, Lothair escapes the vigilance of his Romanist friends, and after travels in the East, returns to London.

A second visit to Brentham renews his deep admiration for Lady Corisande, whose love he succeeds in winning.

The narrative of 'Lothair' never lags or lacks movement. The intervals between the adventures are filled with witty sketches of English society and portraits of English personalities. The character of Lord St. Aldegonde is perhaps the happiest of these. «When St. Aldegonde was serious, his influence over men was powerful.» He held extreme opinions on political affairs. «He was opposed to all privilege and to all orders of men except dukes, who were a necessity. He was also strongly in favor of the equal division of all property except land. Liberty depended on land, and the greater the land-owners the greater the liberty of a country.» «St. Aldegonde had married for love, but he was strongly in favor of woman's rights and their extremest consequences.»

Onesimus: Memoirs of a Disciple of St. Paul, by the author of 'Philochristus: Memoirs of a Disciple of the Lord,' appeared in America in 1882. The story is told in the language used in the English version of the Acts of the Apostles, and is placed in the first century of the Christian era.

Onesimus, who himself tells the story in the first person, is one of the twin sons of a noble Greek. Stolen from his parents in childhood, he is sold as a slave, and becomes one of the household of Philemon, who is represented as a wealthy citizen of Colossæ. Falsely accused of theft, Onesimus runs away. It is then that he meets «Paulus» (the Apostle St. Paul), and becoming a convert to the Christian faith, is sent back to Philemon, his master, with the letter which figures in the New Testament as the 'Epistle to Philemon.' Onesimus becomes a minister, at length, and suffers martyrdom for his faith.

A prominent character in the narrative is St. Paul, into some passages of whose life the author enters with picturesque minuteness, dwelling upon his final ministry and martyrdom at Rome. Thus is attempted a faithful and realistic view of the early Christian faith and apostolic times, introducing Nero and several other historical characters. The entire narrative is founded upon statements of the Scripture records, but some liberties are taken as to both characters and scenes. However, the author has gathered much of his material from such sources as are generally recognized as authentic, even embodying the substance of passages from these «authorities» in the descriptions and conversations. The whole difficult subject is handled in a striking manner; the tone is reverent; and the treatment is eminently artistic, and quite winning in its simple, dignified beauty.

With the Procession, by Henry B. Fuller, is a story of modern Chicago life, conceived in a gayer spirit than the author's painful study of 'The Cliff-Dwellers.' This tale occupies itself with the social rather than the business side of society, and takes upon itself the function of the old French comedy,—to criticise laughingly men and morals

The Marshalls belong to a family as old, for Chicago, as the Knickerbockers for New York or the Howards for England. They have had money for thirty years, and can count themselves as belonging to the *ancien noblesse* of the city, the race whose founders can remember the early settlers. But the father and mother have not taken advantage of their opportunities. They are old-fashioned people, who despise modern society because they do not understand it, and who keep on living in the primitive ways of forty years ago. The eldest son goes into business; the eldest daughter marries, on the social level of green rep furniture and Brussels carpets of floral design. The second daughter, Jane, full of energy and ambition, wreaks herself on charities or clubs. But the younger son, Truesdell, is educated abroad; and the youngest daughter, Rosy, goes to school in New York. Truesdell returns home in a few years an alien; with a dilettante knowledge of music, art, and literature, and a set of ideas and ideals wholly Continental, and wholly foreign to anything his family has ever heard of. At the same time, Miss Rosamund Marshall emerges from school, a willful, shrewd, self-sufficient beauty, who is irrevocably determined to win a proud position in Chicago's best society. A new day dawns for the Marshall family: they can rusticate no longer amid the city's clangor; they must take their place «with the procession.» Mrs. Granger Bates, the envied society leader, becomes their pilot, and they are fairly launched on the great social sea. The author's irony is pervasive but never bitter, though sometimes it gives us a sharp surprise. There is so much of tragedy as inheres in the deliberate choice of low aims and material successes over noble efforts and ends. Rosy makes the match she hopes for, sacrificing her family to it. Poor Mr. Marshall, who cannot keep up with the pace of the crowd, falls under their heedless and merciless feet. The character-drawing is admirable: Mrs. Granger Bates, the multi-millionaire who lives in a palace, keeps up all her accomplishments, and neither forgets nor conceals the happy days of her youth when she washed «Granger's» shirts and cooked his frugal dinners; Jane Marshall, the embodied common-sense and good feeling of feminine America; the pushing little widow, her aunt, determined to obtain social recognition; the cad, Truesdell; the pathetic, ineffectual «Pa»; the glaringly vulgar Mrs. Belden, —all these and a dozen more are as typical and indisputable as they are national, and impossible in any other land. The story is extremely entertaining, and carries conviction as an authentic picture of a certain phase of our chaotic life.

Social Equality: A Short Study in a Missing Science, by William Hurrell Mallock. (1882.) This original and acute work asserts the need of a new science, applicable to that field after considering which modern democracy declares social equality to be the only hope of mankind. This science is the «science of human character»; and Mr. Mallock aims to point out its limits, and the order of facts of which it will take cognizance, reviewing the most important of these and stating the chief general conclusion that will result from them. His main points are as follows: That human character naturally desires, as soon as seen, inequality in external circumstances, or social inequality (a condition which not only produces this desire, but in turn is produced by it). All labor is caused by motive, lacking which man is not a laboring animal; and motive is the resultant of character and external circumstances, *i. e.*, of a desire for social inequality, and of a social inequality answering the desire, —respectively the subjective and the objective side of the same thing. Inequality supplies the motive, not indeed of *all* human activity, but of all productive labor, except the lowest. Social inequality, then, Mr. Mallock asserts, has been, is, and so far as we have any opportunity of knowing, ever will be, the divinely appointed means of human progress — whether impersonal as expressed in enterprises, discoveries, and inventions, or personal as expressed in the social conditions under which the enterprises, discoveries, and inventions have been made and utilized. Social equality he regards as a hindrance to progress, and a cause of retrogression. He thus joins issue squarely with the socialists, strives to confute them even out of their own mouths, and asserts that facts, reason, and science, lie not with them but with the present order of society. The book

is written with great clearness and directness, and an abundance of illustrative instances. It is the work of a scholar, and of a keen and vigorous thinker; and is an admirable text-book for conservatives.

The Pilot, by James Fenimore Cooper, written in 1823, was a pioneer in genuine sea stories. Walter Scott's 'Pirate' had just been published, and was discussed at a New York dinner-table where Cooper was present. The guests generally expressed the opinion that it could not have been written by Scott, who was suspected to be the author of Waverley, because Scott never had been at sea. Cooper said that for that very reason he thought Scott wrote it, and added that he would undertake to write a real sea story. 'The Pilot' was the result.

Paul Jones's adventures suggested the plot; which is, in brief, an attempt during the Revolutionary War to abduct some prominent Englishmen for exchange against American prisoners. An American frigate, purposely unnamed, with the schooner Ariel, appears off Northumberland and takes on board a mysterious Pilot, who is intended to represent Paul Jones. A heavy gale arises; the frigate is saved only by the Pilot's skill and knowledge. Near by, at the «Abbey,» lives Colonel Howard, a self-expatriated American loyalist, with his nieces, Cecilia Howard and Katherine Plowden; also a relative, Christopher Dillon, a suitor of Cecilia's and the villain of the story. The girls' favored lovers are Griffith, first officer of the frigate, and Barnstaple, commander of the Ariel. The girls discover, and Dillon suspects, the proximity of their lovers. Griffith, disguised and with a small support, reconnoitres the «Abbey,» and is overpowered by troops obtained by Dillon; but he is rescued by reinforcements brought by the Pilot, whose own mission has failed. Colonel Howard and family are taken aboard the frigate. Meanwhile Barnstaple has fought and captured the British cutter Alacrity. Finding Dillon aboard of her, he sends him on shore, under parole, together with the coxswain, «Long Tom» Coffin. «Long Tom,» with his inseparable harpoon, is Leatherstocking in sea-togs. Dillon betrays his trust, and orders a neighboring battery to fire on the Ariel. Tom, informed and aided by Katherine, drags Dillon back to the Ariel, but too late to save her. Crippled by the battery, she is wrecked; Tom refuses to leave her, Dillon is left aboard to punish his treachery;—both are drowned. The frigate takes off the survivors, gallantly runs the gauntlet of an English fleet, and lands the Pilot in Holland, his mission ended though not accomplished. After the war the four lovers are happily united.

Letters from Egypt, Last, of Lady Duff-Gordon, to which are added 'Letters from the Cape.' (1875.) These letters, which cover the period from 1862 to 1869, are written in a free and familiar vein, at once engaging and frank. The descriptions of travels, adventures encountered, people met, and sights seen, are written to give friends at home a gossipy account of all her movements, and with no view to publication. But Lady Gordon, as Lucy Austin, had begun in early childhood to write fascinating letters, and these were too good to be withheld from the public. They touch upon an endless variety of topics, with the readiness of a mind quick to observe, trained by happy experience, and always sympathetic with the best.

Philip and his Wife, by Margaret Deland. (1895.) This book might well be called a study in selfishness, although its emphasis seems to bear upon marriage and the marriage laws; concerning which the author propounds certain theories and problems, without offering any direct solution. Philip Shore, an unsuccessful artist, marries Cecilia Drayton, rich, beautiful, and accomplished, but soulless, and finds himself face to face with the question: «Is not marriage without love as spiritually illegal as love without marriage is civilly illegal? And if it is, what is your duty?» The story of 'Philip and his Wife' is painful and almost tragic, but it is set against a background of charming variety and richness of color. The plot is simple. Philip and Cecil come to open dispute regarding the bringing-up of their only daughter, Molly. They can agree to separate, but neither will divorce the other. Who shall have the care of Molly? In the end Cecil surrenders the child to Philip, who goes his way, while his wife departs on hers. Each has failed in a different way; he because of his lonely

spiritual selfishness, she because of her light-minded, superficial, and perilous frivolity. The subsidiary characters are drawn with great skill and charm. Roger Carey, crude and uncompromising, is engaged to the dainty Alicia, Cecil's younger sister. The engagement is broken because of her devotion to her invalid motner, tne querulous Mrs. Drayton, whose selfishness is all-devouring, while she prays devoutly and quotes Scripture without ceasing. Carey falls under the influence of Cecil Shore's beauty, which for a time captivates him, despite his recognition of her true character. His manliness asserts itself at last, and Roger returns to Alicia, in whom he finds his ideal helpmeet. Dr. Lavendar, the honest, blundering old rector, and his amiable brother, are cleverly depicted; as are also Susan Carr, in her goodness of heart and soundness of sense; Mrs. Pendleton, with her «literary» affectations; and Molly in her weird precocity. All these, down to the drunken brute Todd and his tearful Eliza, are portrayed with exquisite comprehension and unfailing felicity of humor. There are some scenes of great dramatic power, and the background of village life in southern Pennsylvania is pictured with much charm.

The Purple Island (called also the Isle of Man), by Phineas Fletcher. This poem, in twelve cantos, published in 1633, describes the human body as an island. The bones are the foundation; the veins and arteries, rivers; the heart, liver, stomach, etc., goodly cities; the mouth, a cave; the teeth are «twice sixteen porters, receivers of the customary rent»; the tongue, «a groom who delivers all unto neare officers.» The liver is the arch-city, where two purple streams (two great rivers of blood) «raise their boil-heads.» The eyes are watch-towers; the sight, the warder. Taste and the tongue are man and wife. The island's prince is the intellect; the five senses are his counselors. Disease and vice are his mortal foes, with whom he wages war. The virtues are his allies. All is described in the minutest detail, with a rare knowledge of anatomy, and there is a profusion of literary and classical allusion.

Literature, by Hermann Grimm, is a collection of scholarly essays, upon half a dozen of the great figures of literature. The book has a peculiar interest for Americans in its two essays on Emerson, whose genius Professor Grimm was the first German to recognize. Even to-day Emerson has not a large hearing in Germany,—his style is different and his ideas strange to the whole tone of German thought; and thirty-five years ago, when Professor Grimm had just discovered him, and went about sounding his praises and persuading his friends to read him, he (Grimm) was considered slightly mad. He persisted, however, in considering Emerson as the most individual thinker the world has seen since Shakespeare.

In two illuminative papers, the author undertakes to explain the most brilliant figure of eighteenth-century letters, Voltaire. In 'France and Voltaire,' he traces, from the time of Louis XIII., the governing ideas of French life, and their expression in the great writers, Corneille, Racine, Molière, and the rest, till Voltaire came to give voice to the new feelings that were surging up in the hearts of the subjects of Louis the well-beloved. In 'Frederick the Great and Voltaire,' he chronicles the stormy friendship of the erratic German genius for the erratic French one. 'Frederick the Great and Macaulay' treats of Macaulay's essay on that monarch, and incidentally Macaulay's theory of history. Other essays are on Albert Dürer, the great pioneer of modern artists; on Bettina von Arnim, the girl-friend of Goethe; on Dante; and on the brothers Grimm, father and uncle of Hermann Grimm, and known everywhere as the compilers of 'Grimm's Fairy Tales.'

Books and Bookmen, by Andrew Lang, (1886,) is, as the author states in the preface, «the swan-song of a book-hunter. The author does not book-hunt any more: he leaves the sport to others, and with catalogues he lights a humble cigarette.» Thus humorously he ushers in a little volume of rare vintage; the mellow reflections of one whose scholarship in the subjects he treats is only equaled by his geniality. He writes with pleasant nonchalance of 'Literary Forgeries'; of 'Parish Registers'; of 'Bookmen at Rome'; of 'Bibliomania in France'; of 'Book-Bindings'; of 'Elzevirs'; of 'Japanese Bogie-Books,'—a feast indeed for an epicurean. The volume ends with a prayer that it may be somehow made legitimate

«to steal the books that never can be mine.»

The Roman Poets, by W. Y. Sellar. Vol. i., The Poets of the Republic; Vol. ii., Virgil; Vol. iii., Horace and the Elegiac Poets. (1863–97.) The entire work forms one of the most scholarly, complete, and interesting contributions to the history of literature ever written. The author is not only a classical critic of the first order, of ripe scholarship and fine literary taste, but his appreciation of Roman culture, profound and exact, and his exceptional power of lucid exposition, have enabled him to give Roman intellectual culture of the finer sort its due, in comparison with Greek, to an extent not elsewhere done. Largely as Roman genius in Latin literature was fed from Greek sources, it was yet more original and independent than has been commonly supposed. The whole level of Latin culture is at once lifted and illuminated in Dr. Sellar's wonderfully rich and glowing pages. The volume devoted to Virgil is unsurpassed in any language as a masterpiece of interpretation and of delightful critical praise. The writer's outlook is not that of a Latin chair alone: it is that of humanity and of universal culture; that of Greek and English and European history; to bring Roman mind into comparison with all the great types of mind in all lands and of all ages. To know what the deeper spiritual developments of the Roman world were when Christ came, what were the rays of light and the clouds of darkness at the dawn of the new faith, readers can hardly find a better guide than this study of the Roman poets.

London, by Walter Besant, is a comprehensive survey of the metropolis of the modern world from the Roman days to those of George the Second. The material is of course well worn, but the skill of the writer's method and the freshness of his interest make it seem new. He begins his tale with the occupation of the Romans, who, appreciating the value of the river Thames, picked out a dry hillock in the great stretches of marsh along the stream, and founded the town of Augusta,—an isolated spot in the midst of fen and forest. After the Roman evacuation of Britain, no more is heard of Augusta; the town having been deserted or destroyed. It was a new settlement in the old spot that rose again to prosperity as Lud's Town. From the sixth century onward, the city, though ravaged by plagues, and more often by fires, always its bane, has grown steadily in population, wealth, and importance. Roman, Saxon, Danish, Norman, Plantagenet, and at last English, it has always been a city of churches and palaces. Its burghers have always been free men, owning no lord but the king; and its mayors have rivaled great nobles in power and splendor. Dick Whittington may not have made his fortune by selling a cat; but it is certain that when, as mayor of London, he entertained King Henry V., he burned £60,000 worth of royal bonds, as a little attention to royalty. The city's greatest mayor was Sir Thomas Gresham, who, in Elizabeth's day, conceived the idea of transferring the centre of the world's commerce from Antwerp to London, and to that end built the Royal Exchange. The record of each century is full of incident, story, and social changes. Mr. Besant is writing on a subject he loves, and spares no pains to lay before the reader a brilliant picture of the streets and buildings, businesses, customs, and amusements of the ever-flourishing, ever-changing city, now the great centre of the financial, economical, and social world.

Mithridate, by Racine. This powerful and affecting tragedy was produced on the 13th of January 1673, the day after the author's reception into the Academy. It seems to have been written in reply to those critics who asserted that the only character he was successful in painting was that of a woman. The scene is laid in Pontus, and the hero is the cruel and heroic king who was the irreconcilable enemy of Rome. Mithridates has disappeared, and is believed to be dead. His two sons, the treacherous Pharnaces and the chivalrous Xiphares, prepare to seize his crown and dispute the possession of his betrothed, Monima. The old king returns, discovers by a stratagem that Xiphares has won the love of Monima, and swears to be avenged. Meanwhile he plans a formidable attack on Rome: he will ascend the Danube and burst upon the Romans from the north. Xiphares favors the project, but Pharnaces opposes it, and the soldiers refuse to follow their



CRYSTAL PALACE, MAIN HALL

(*London*)

king. The Romans unite with the rebels; and in the battle that follows, Mithridates falls mortally wounded. Before dying, he joins the two lovers Xiphares and Monima. In his portraiture of Mithridates, Racine sometimes rises to the sublimity of Corneille. He has scarcely ever written anything grander than the speech in which the hero explains his policy to his two sons. The manner in which the complexity of Mithridates's character, his greatness and weakness, his heroism and duplicity, are laid bare, shows wonderful psychological delicacy and skill: and all this is finely contrasted with the simplicity and unity of the nature of Monima in its high moral beauty and unvarying dignity. The great fault of, 'Mithridates' is the fault of Racine's other tragedies dealing with Eastern life: the absence of an Oriental atmosphere.

L'Ecole des Femmes (The School for Wives), by Molière, produced in 1662, is a companion piece to 'L'École des Maris' (The School for Husbands). They have essentially the same plot; treated, however, with great dramatic dexterity, to clothe a different idea in each. In this comedy, Arnolphe, a typical middle-aged jealous guardian of Agnes, has educated his ward for his future model wife by carefully excluding from her mind all knowledge of good or evil; her little world is circumscribed by the grilled windows and strong doors of Arnolphe's house. Returning from a journey, he finds her sweet and tranquil in her ignorance as before. But soon meeting Horace, a son of his old friend Oronte, he learns by the ingenuous confession of the young fellow that, madly in love with «a young creature in that house,» he intends to use the money just borrowed from his father's friend to carry her off. Frantic at this disclosure, Arnolphe rushes to the imprisoned Agnes, from whom by ingenious questioning he extracts a candid avowal of her affection for her lover, and an account of a visit from him. By a clever series of intrigues, the guardian is made the willing, unwitting go-between of the two young people; until at last Agnes, having determined to run away from her hated suitor, braves his anger. Then it is that Arnolphe displays a depth of real passion and tenderness, tragic in its intensity, in pleading with her to revoke her decision; a scene that remains unrivaled among the many fine scenes in Molière. When fiercest in denunciation, the guardian yields to a gentle glance and word. «Little traitress,» he cries, «I pardon you all. I give you back my love. That word, that look, disarms my wrath.» A pair of conventional stage fathers now appear, who, by revealing the fact that their children, the lovers, have been betrothed from their cradles, unite the two with their blessings; and the desolate Arnolphe receives the penalty of a selfish meddler with youthful affection. Obdurate and rigid in his theories, Arnolphe yet wins esteem by the strength of his character that dominates, even in defeat, the close of the play. Agnes, a type of maiden innocence, far from being colorless or insipid, is a living, glowing portrait of a genuinely interesting *ingenue*, using artifice naturally foreign to her disposition at the service of love only. Outside of the real merit of the play, and the curious sidelight it throws on the dramatist's opinions (married at this time at forty years of age to a girl of seventeen), it opened an attack upon him for suspected religious latitude; contemporary criticism being leveled at the scene in the third act, where a treatise, 'The Maxims of Marriage,' is presented by the guardian-lover to his ward.

Dawn of the Nineteenth Century in England, The: A Social Sketch of the Times, by John Ashton. With 116 illustrations, drawn by the author from contemporary engravings. Never in the history of the world has there been such a change in things social as since the beginning of the nineteenth century; and to those who are watching its close, already at the dawn of the twentieth, this work is one of invaluable reference and comparison. The arts, sciences, manufactures, customs, and manners, were then so widely divergent from those of to-day, that it seems hardly possible that they belong to the same era, or could have existed less than one hundred years ago. Steam was then in its infancy; locomotives and steamships just beginning to be heard of; gas a novel experiment; electricity a scientific plaything. Beginning with a slight retrospect of the eighteenth century, the author briefly outlines the influence of Bonaparte in matters political; follows with a description of the food

riots in London; the union with Ireland; death of Lord Nelson; abolition of the slave trade; amusing photographs of the streets with their beggars, chimney-sweeps, dealers of small wares and great cries; then the postal drawbacks and stage-coach infelicities; the famous prisons, notably the Fleet; museums and museum gardens, theatrés and operas; Tattersall's and Gretna Green marriages; with innumerable extracts relating to people and places of note;—all taken from original and authentic sources, newspapers being an authority of constant reference. The quaint illustrations add much to the interest of the work which extends a little over a decade.

A Kentucky Cardinal, and Aftermath, by James Lane Allen. (1895.) The 'Kentucky Cardinal' is a fresh and dainty tale, which may be called an «idyl of the woods.» The story tells of the wooing of Adam Moss, a recluse who devotes himself to nature, and who dwells in a garden, which his loving touch converts almost into fairyland, where all the fruits and flowers blossom and ripen to perfection, and where all the birds have learned to rest on their migratory journeys. Adam knows all the birds and loves them best of all living creatures, until he meets Georgianna, his beautiful next-door neighbor. She is a lovely, tormenting, bewildering creature, who eludes him one day, encourages him the next, and scorns him on a third. Despite her endless resources for tormenting Adam, she is undeniably charming and alluring. She is, however, possessed by a vague fear that her lover's fondness for nature and for his birds is something that must prevent his entire allegiance to her. She tests his affection by demanding that he cage for her the splendid «Kentucky cardinal»; and Adam wages a bitter warfare with himself before allowing his love for Georgianna to triumph over his lifelong principle and conscientious attitude towards his feathery friends. The caging of the bird, which beats its life out in the prison, is converted by the author's skill into a veritable tragedy, wherein the reader keenly shares Adam's remorse and Georgianna's grief. The lovers quarrel; and then follows a reconciliation which reveals each more clearly to the other, and unites them finally. The conversations of Georgianna from her window to Adam in his strawberry bed below are a delightful feature of the story, which is enlivened by his dry humor and her witty repartee. 'Aftermath,' the second part of 'A Kentucky Cardinal,' follows the lovers through the days of their engagement and their brief wedded life, which is one of ideal happiness while it lasts. Georgianna strives to win her husband from his overmastering fondness for nature; and he, to please her, enters into social life and seeks to interest himself more in the «study of mankind.» At the birth of a son Georgianna passes away, leaving her husband to seek consolation where he can best obtain it,—from his beloved «nature.» Mr. Allen has a delicate touch and a charm of style; and his descriptions of nature and of bird life possess a really poetic beauty, while they are characterized by a ring of truthfulness which convinces the reader that the author's heart is in his words. There is a blending of pathos and humor in the work which makes it delightful reading.

Spanish Conquest in America, The, by Arthur Helps, was published in four volumes, in England, from 1855 to 1861. Its sub-title, 'Its Relation to the History of Slavery and the Government of Colonies,' conveys a more adequate idea of the theme.

While Sir Arthur was laboring upon his compendious work, 'Conquerors of the New World' (1848–52), his interest in Spanish-American slavery so increased that he visited Spain, and examined in Madrid such MSS. as pertained to the subject. As a result the present work appeared. The author had spared no pains to render his work absolutely trustworthy, eschewing the picturesque method wherein he might have excelled, in order to attain to absolute accuracy,—a rare virtue in historians. The result was that the work, written with an obtrusive moral purpose, and devoid of literary brilliancy, was not a success. Frequently the author suspends the onward movement of the narrative while he pauses to analyze motive and investigate character. Seeing that his elaborate work lacked popularity, Sir Arthur broke up much of the biographical substance into 'Lives,' which appeared later: 'Las Casas, the Apostle of the Indians' (1868); 'Columbus' (1869); 'Pizarro' (1869); and 'Hernando Cortes' (1871). All these

became justly popular; and while the parent work is valuable chiefly to students of the period, its progeny still delight the general reader.

Tropical Africa, by Henry Drummond, was published shortly after the author's return from his African explorations in 1886; several of the chapters having appeared as magazine articles before their publication in book form. There is considerable breadth of subject-matter; but the man of science, pervaded by a robust, religious spirit, speaks in every chapter.

From the geographer's view-point, the volume possesses greatest value as outlining the water-route to the heart of Africa, by way of the rivers Zambezi and Shire, and as describing some of the great inland lakes. The «geological sketch» and the «meteorological note» are admirable in their way; and the observations upon the white ant, and the mimicry of African insects, evince the gifts of the painstaking and ingenious observer. But the author speaks his most earnest word when he treats the «Heart-Disease of Africa [the slave trade], and its Pathology and Cure.» Professor Drummond severely arraigns the «Powers» for tolerating the inhuman enormities of this hideous traffic. The language of the volume throughout is vivid though simple; and the quaint humor, now and again appearing, adds zest and flavor to the interesting narrative.

Modern Painters. The first volume of 'Modern Painters' appeared in 1843, when Ruskin was but twenty-four years old. In this book the young author challenged the verdict of his age and placed himself in direct antagonism to its standards of taste, and estimates of truth, by refuting the adverse criticism of Turner, which was then rife. At first this defiant note excited merely wonder and curiosity, but it was soon found that this new authority in the field of art was able successfully to champion the cause that he had undertaken, and on the appearance of his second volume of 'Modern Painters,' Ruskin's position as prose writer and art critic was assured and the throne of Turner was secure.

The five volumes of 'Modern Painters' cost their author over twenty years of labor, during which time Ruskin's ideas changed considerably, which fact must account for some seeming contradictions in the various volumes, — contradictions which bespoke the broadening and maturing of the writer's point of view.

The principal argument and illustration of 'Modern Painters' is hinged upon *nature-truth* and its appearance in the paintings of Turner, although the work was ostensibly an inquiry into the object and means of landscape painting and the spirit which should govern its production. The author discourses upon the appearance of nature, and enters exhaustively into the discussion of what is true in art as revealed by nature. In this eloquent setting forth of what he believed to be the truth, Ruskin has produced his most forceful work, and one which sparkles with brilliant prose passages and offers keen observations upon nature and art. It has been said that there are many who never saw the beauty of cloud form, or knew the majesty of the hills, or felt the sweetness of the meadows until taught by Ruskin in 'Modern Painters.'

With the completion of 'Modern Painters,' Ruskin ended the cycle of work by which he is popularly known as a writer upon art; since then, art has been sometimes his text, but rarely his theme.

Seven Lamps of Architecture. The 'Seven Lamps of Architecture' by John Ruskin appeared in 1847. In this book architecture is regarded as the revealing medium, or lamp, through which flame a people's passions, and which embodies their life, history, and religious faith, in temple, palace, and home.

The first Lamp is Sacrifice, or the offering of precious things because they are precious, rather than because they are useful or necessary. Such a spirit picks out the most costly marble or the most elaborate ornamentation simply because it is most costly or most elaborate, and is directly opposed to the prevalent feeling of modern times which desires to produce the largest result at the least cost.

Next comes the «Lamp of Truth,» or the spirit of reality and sincerity characteristic of all noble schools of Architecture. Ruskin here condemns all falsity of assertion in architectural construction, in material, in quantity of labor, and in the substitution of effect for veracity, and traces the downfall of art in Europe to the substitution of *line* for *mass*, and of mere expression in place of the general principles of truth.

The third and fourth Lamps are those of «Power» and «Beauty,» or the expression in architecture of the sublime and the delightful; the sublime, indicating man's power to *govern;* the delightful, man's power to *gather.* The former ability shows itself in form, situation, and line, and the latter in ornamentation.

Then follows the «Lamp of Life,» which is the spirit of originality that seizes upon substances, alike in use and outward form, and endows them with its own energy, passion, and nobility, until rough stones come to life. This spirit of Life is distinguished from the spirit of death by its power to animate. The spirit of death may act and imitate, but it is powerless to inspire.

The last two Lamps are those of «Memory» and «Obedience»; the one ever burning brightly and steadily among those peoples who reverence the past, and flaming forth in buildings erected to commemorate national achievements; while the other, the «Lamp of Obedience,» reveals strict conformity in architecture to its laws, which should be no more disregarded than the laws which govern religion, politics, or social relations.

Ruskin affirms that «the architecture of a nation is great only when it is as universal and established as its language, and when provincial differences in style are nothing more than so many dialects.»

Stones of Venice, by John Ruskin, in three volumes, appeared in the years 1851 and 1853. This work treats of the archæology and history of Venice, and unfolds the causes of her strength and glory, her downfall and decay. The author aims to show that the Gothic architecture of Venice was the expression of a state of national virtue and pure domestic faith, while its Renaissance architecture had arisen from a condition of concealed national infidelity and domestic corruption.

The first volume, entited 'The Foundations,' presents the principles of all noble building and describes the virtues of architecture as threefold; first, the end should be accomplished in the best way; second, it should say that which it was intended to say, in the best words; and third, it should always give pleasure by its presence. Ruskin next considers his subject in its two great divisions of Strength and Beauty, or as constructive and ornamental architecture. The volume is prefaced with an outline of the history of the city and her Doges, and concludes with a brilliant description of the drive from the gates of Padua to Mestra, and thence by gondola along the dark waters to Venice.

The second volume, entitled 'Sea Stories,' is devoted to a study of the buildings marking the Byzantine and Gothic periods; the one characteristic of the earlier, the other of the crowning era of Venetian life.

The third volume, entitled 'The Fall,' offers an analysis of Renaissance architecture, or that of Venetian decline. This era is divided into three periods, distinguished as the Early, the Roman, and the Grotesque, each marking a distinct phase of degeneracy in Venetian life. In the last two volumes of this work Ruskin shows how Venetian architecture was ever subject to the temper of the State, rising and receding with the growth of the moral or the immoral dispositions of the people. The last period of decline, styled by Ruskin «Grotesque Renaissance,» was the outcome of an unscrupulous love of pleasure, and its features were the worst and basest of all preceding styles; with it closed the career of the architecture of Europe. In the 'Stones of Venice,' its author demonstrates the truth that a nation's history, though unwritten by any historian's pen, is yet inscribed distinctly and lastingly on the blocks of stone that tell of her home life, her manufactures, and her religion.

Eternal City, The, by Hall Caine was published in 1901. The story opens in London, where Prince Volonna, who has been exiled for conspiracy against the Italian government, lives a life of charity under an assumed name, being known as Dr. Roselli. He rescues from the snow, a street waif, David Leone, who is one of the many who are brought to England yearly from the south to play and beg in the streets. This lad grows up in the household of the good doctor and his English wife and little daughter Roma, imbibing his foster father's theories and becoming his disciple. Prince Volonna is finally tricked back to Italy, where he is captured and transported to Elba, and David Leone is likewise condemned as a conspirator; the latter escapes, and as David Rossi

enters Rome and preaches his principle of the brotherhood of man. After the death of her father, Roma is discovered by the Baron Bonelli, Secretary of State, and a man of cunning and duplicity, who brings her to Rome where she becomes the reigning belle of the capital, but one whose name has not remained untarnished. The author recounts her meeting with David Rossi, her recognition of her foster brother, their love and the various obstacles which beset their path. In 'The Eternal City' Mr. Caine has presented a sociological study with a strong element of love-making in it. Through the efforts of a humanizing socialism, the principles of which are based upon the Lord's Prayer, the Pope resigns all temporal power and the young King is brought to abdicate his throne, and an ideal republic is born, whose creed is the brotherhood of God and the brotherhood of man. The story, with its background of Rome the Eternal city, is thrilling in detail and holds the reader's attention by the intricacies of its plot and the brilliancy of its author's dramatic style.

Right of Way, The, by Gilbert Parker, was published in 1901. In this powerful story the author has set forth with a master's touch the study of a man's soul. «Beauty Steele,» the brilliant barrister, who is thought to have been wiped out of existence in a drunken brawl, awakens in absolutely new surroundings and as Charles Mallard begins a new life, which, though unhampered by previous ties and associations, is ever menaced by old tendencies to vice. The metamorphose from the drunken fop to the well-loved tailor is attained through a sequence of natural events, none of them beyond the pale of possibility, and the working out of the story to its unexpected conclusion is natural, just what might have happened under the same circumstances in real life. The atmosphere of a quaint little Canadian village, with its simple folk and simple ways, is a pleasing background for the story of this man's duplex life, filled as it is with its tragic problems of love and sorrow. The character of Rosalie Evanturel, the lovely daughter of the village postmaster, is delightfully fresh and original. In her, Charles Mallard finds his real affinity, and his love for her becomes the ruling motive in his second existence. The story, while psychological, is full of dramatic interest and yet carries to the end a perfect sense of proportion and a wonderful resemblance to nature. Mr. Parker handles his problem of presenting this double existence with the greatest skill, and, with a true artistic touch, does not, even at the end, lift the curtain which separates the new life from the old. Kathleen, once the wife of «Beauty Steele,» whose arrival on the scene gives her an opportunity to enter the chamber of death and recognize the erstwhile brilliant barrister, goes away unenlightened as to his prolonged existence, leaving Rosalie Evanturel kneeling by his bier. In this strong and convincing piece of work, Mr. Parker has surpassed all his previous productions.

Truth Dexter, by Sidney McCall, was published in 1901, and was one of the popular books of the year. The scene of the story is laid principally in Boston, which is the home of A. Van der Weyde Craighead, the hero of the tale. In the opening chapters he is on the verge of an affair with a fashionable and fascinating married woman whose name Orchid serves as an index to her character. Craighead, who is a lawyer, is summoned to the South to settle some legal business for Colonel Dexter, an old-time Southern gentleman, whose spirit towards the North is just as bitter, in spite of the thirty odd years which have passed. The Colonel's wife is an exquisite and refined woman, and the grand-daughter Truth, a young and lovely girl, though crude and uncultivated, completes the family circle. The Colonel dies while Craighead is their guest, leaving the family very poor unless they will consent to accept a fortune from the estate of his brother who fought for the Union. This «blood money» they at first refuse and Craighead, in order to protect two helpless women, suggests making Truth his wife. The plan is carried out, and Truth is transplanted from her Southern home and introduced to her husband's Boston friends. Orchid, whose passionate nature is aroused by Craighead's sudden marriage, does everything in her power to win him back and make his wife unhappy. She finally accomplishes the latter purpose and Truth, in a fit of jealousy, leaves her husband and returns to the South. In course of time a rec-

onciliation takes place, consummated by the birth of their child, and the story comes to a satisfactory conclusion. The book is full of sharp contrasts, and portrays with much vividness the frailties as well as the virtues of human nature.

Helmet of Navarre, The, by Bertha Runkle, was published in 1901, and was one of the successful novels of the year. The scene is laid in France at the time that Henry of Navarre is about to ascend the throne, and deals with the adventures of Felix Broux, a youth whose family had for centuries faithfully served the Dukes of St. Quentin. At a time when his master, as an open enemy of the League, is in great danger, Broux goes to Paris to join him and immediately finds himself involved in all sorts of intrigues and difficulties. The Duke of St. Quentin and his son, the Comte de Mar, have become estranged through the villainies of one Lucas, who is employed as the Duke's secretary, but, who in reality is a spy of the League. Young Broux is the means of bringing about a reconciliation between father and son, and of exposing the evil machinations of Lucas, and afterwards serves De Mar with unfailing loyalty and ingenuity. He proves to be an invaluable aid in the love affair of the Comte and Lorance de Montluc, the ward of Monsieur de Mayenne, and helps to bring the lovers together in spite of the many difficulties placed in their way. Lucas, the evil genius of the story, weaves plot after plot to bring the St. Quentins to ruin, and time after time when on the very brink of destruction they are saved by chance or strategy. The book is full of adventures and hairbreadth escapes, has snares and secret passages, mysterious inns and rascally landlords, and plenty of sword play. The action of the romance extends over only four days but it is most spirited, and includes many exciting incidents which the young author has woven into her charming whole with surprising ease and skill.

Crisis, The, by Winston Churchill, was published in 1901, and, like its predecessor 'Richard Carvel,' met with overwhelming popularity.

The story is of keen dramatic interest and has for its background the incidents of the Civil War. Its hero Stephen Brice, a young New England lawyer seeking his fortune in the Southern States, is naturally opposed to slavery and from his small capital purchases a young slave for the sole purpose of freeing her and restoring her to her mother. This episode brings him to the notice of Virginia Carvel, the heroine of the tale, an aristocratic beauty and descendant of Richard Carvel, whose heart is all with the South and whose attitude toward the abolitionists is most unrelenting. Stephen falls deeply in love with her, but she stifles her love for him on account of her prejudices, and becomes engaged to her cousin Clarence Colfax, who joins the Southern army. Brice fights for the North and the reader is given many graphic pictures of his experiences, through all of which he shows great nobleness and courage, and, when he has the opportunity, saves the life of his rival. After many trials, and tribulations, Stephen and Virginia are at length united, at the moment when she is suing President Lincoln for the pardon of her cousin, who has been sentenced to death. The book has many dramatic situations and its characters are strongly drawn. Among the latter may be mentioned Eliphalit Hopper, who figures prominently in the book as an unscrupulous carpetbagger; Judge Whipple, an ardent abolitionist, who, in spite of his eccentricities, would sacrifice everything to his convictions; Colonel Carvel, a true Southern gentleman; and Mrs. Brice, whose charm and strength of character are felt by all who come in contact with her. The love-story is well told and the historical flavor is enhanced by the introduction of Lincoln and Grant.

Eben Holden, by Irving Bacheller, published in 1900, was the author's first book and met with great success. It is a simple and homely tale of the life and sayings of "Eben Holden," a "hired man," whose affectionate and honest nature endears him to all who know him. In the opening chapters a description is given of his long and hard journey on foot carrying the orphaned boy of his late employer to some place where he can find a home for them both. At last a shelter is found at the farm of David Brower in the "northern country," where they obtain a permanent abiding-place. David and his wife Elizabeth, who are good and kindly people, become greatly attached to the orphan boy; they eventually adopt him and he is called William

Brower. He grows up with Hope Brower, the daughter of the house, a charming girl who is his early sweetheart and later his wife. William goes to college, works for Horace Greeley on the Tribune, and fights in the Civil War, where he is severely wounded and wins commendation for his bravery. Through all his experiences Eben Holden is his staunch friend and does everything in his power to bring about his happiness and prosperity, his unselfishness and kindliness being shown on every occasion. Eben is also instrumental in bringing about the union of David Brower and his son Nehemiah, who had left his home in his youth and had been mourned as dead for many years; he returns to his parents a rich man, able to make them comfortable in their declining years. The quaint and original stories and sayings of Eben Holden make up a large part of the book, and the creation of his character is a distinct contribution to American fiction.

D'ri and I, by Irving Bacheller, was published in 1901, and like the author's first book, 'Eben Holden,' met with popular favor. Darius Olin, nicknamed «D'ri,» is a brawny, raw-boned Northwoodsman, who goes out to fight the soldiers of King George in the War of 1812, accompanying Ramon Bell, the son of his employer. The opening of the tale shows Mr. Bell and his family leaving their Vermont home and working their way over rough trails to the valley of the St. Lawrence. Ramon, then a sturdy boy of ten, and D'ri, the hired man, are the central figures of the story. They settle in their new home in the North, and the years pass quickly till Ramon becomes a man and the second war with Great Britain breaks out. D'ri and Ramon enlist and enter the service of Commodore Perry, where they get more than their share of the blows and have many perilous adventures and hair-breadth escapes. Young Bell becomes a frequent visitor at the house of a French nobleman, a refugee from the Reign of Terror, and falls in love with his two lovely daughters, Louise and Louison de Lambert. This is quite a predicament, but he finally extricates himself and with unerring judgment chooses the sister who has the finer character of the two. An interesting scene is the rescue of Ramon, on the night before his execution, by Lord Rowley, whom Mlle. Lambert has promised to marry, but she is subsequently released from him, and her romantic roadside marriage with Ramon follows. The loyal and brave D'ri is always ready to lend his strong arm for Ramon's aid or protection, and his surprise at receiving the medal for bravery in the terrible sea-fight on board the Lawrence on Lake Erie, is characteristic of his simple and unassuming nature. His quaint sayings enliven the pages and add to the interest of the tale.

Quincy Adams Sawyer, by Charles Felton Pidgin, was published in 1900. This novel recounts the experiences of Quincy Adams Sawyer of Boston, the son of a millionaire and a graduate of Harvard College, who spends two years in the country town known as Mason's Corner, where he finds many quaint country personages. Sawyer, while recuperating his health, enters into the life of the place and attends the singing-school, husking-bees, and surprise-parties with various village belles, finally falling in love with Miss Alice Pettengill, who develops into a talented poet and author. The book breathes the atmosphere of familiar country scenes and quaint characters, among whom may be mentioned Obadiah Strout, the singing-master of the town, who has composed a new national air which he prophesies will be sung when the 'Star-Spangled Banner' and 'Hail Columbia' «are laid upon the shelf and all covered with dust.» Hiram Maxwell, another original character, blessed with a great appetite, remarks, «I've got only one way of tellin' when I've got enough,—I allus eats till it hurts me, then I stop while the pain lasts.»

Sawyer marries Miss Alice Pettengill, who for a time becomes blind, but whose sight is in the end restored. The object of Mr. Pidgin in the production of this story is twofold—to give a realistic picture of New England life of twenty-five years ago and at the same time to paint the portrait of a true American gentleman.

Lazarre, by Mary Hartwell Catherwood, was published in 1901. This romantic novel is founded upon the legend that at the time of the French Revolution, the Dauphin was spirited away to America by the court painter Bellenger. In the story, the young Prince grows up among the Indians of the Northwest under

the name of Eleazer Williams — softened by them to Lazarre. Having been reduced almost to imbecility by previous harsh treatment, the child at first believes himself to be the son of the Indian chief in whose care he has been placed. Under the healthful influence of the climate, he regains both mental and physical strength and, attracting the notice of the settlers, gains an education. While studying at the manor house, he falls in love with Eagle, Madame De Ferrier, who recognizes him as the Dauphin, seen by her years before in St. Bat's Church, London. When news is received from France of the death of Eagle's husband, Lazarre confesses his love and asks her hand in marriage. Though deeply attached to him, she tells him she cannot marry a King, and starts for France to reclaim her estates. He follows her to France and mingles in the brilliant court of Napoleon, making an unsuccessful plea for recognition to Louis XVIII. After various thrilling adventures he returns to his beloved wilderness in America, where, after years of waiting and searching, he finds Eagle, for whom he renounces the crown, which is offered him by an envoy of the Bourbons, who turn to him as a last resource. The story is one of sustained interest and displays the author's knowledge of the wild country in the old time, as well as her fertile imagination. The character of the Prince is an interesting study and that of Eagle is drawn with remarkable charm and skill.

History of Sir Richard Calmady, The, by Lucas Malet, was published in 1901. This powerful story opens with a picture of the ancestral home of the Calmady's, in which the hero's father seems destined to enjoy, with his young wife, complete and lasting happiness. Then follows an accident in the hunting field and Sir Richard is brought home mangled; he dies despite the efforts of the surgeons to save him by amputating his injured legs. A few months later the hero of the book is born, a beautiful healthy child in all respects save one — the lower part of each leg is missing, the feet being attached at the point where the knees should be. As child and young man, Sir Richard Calmady behaves in the most exemplary manner, despite his misfortune and the constant reminders of it, from which his wealth and position cannot shield him. Lady Calmady's life is devoted to her son, and some of the scenes between the two are the best in the book. The young man wishing to marry, selects a sweet but stupid little scion of the nobility, who at the eleventh hour begs to be released in order to marry another. Sir Richard now undergoes a moral revolution and gives himself up to dissipation. He succumbs to the wiles of a fair and wayward cousin, only to be afterward insulted and mal-treated at the hands of one of her cast-off lovers. Nursed back from the resulting fever by his neglected mother, who hastens to his bed-side in Naples, he at last returns home, a confirmed misanthrope and misogynist. Becoming convinced, however, of the wrongfulness of this attitude of mind, he turns his attention to charity and founds a home for cripples, and as a reward wins the heart and hand of a handsome and admirable woman, with whom his acquaintance has hitherto been a superficial one. The book abounds in epigram, allusion, and vivid character-painting, but there is much that is repellent in its unshrinking realism of treatment and it is painful in its presentation of elaborately invented agonies.

Lives of the Hunted, by Ernest Seton-Thompson, was published in 1901, and has added a companion volume to his former successful book, 'Wild Animals I Have Known.' It is a collection of eight short stories and each one bears its underlying message of the kinship between man and animals, and shows that the enduring interests and passions, mother love, pride, and the desire of liberty, are shared alike by all living creatures. Five of the stories relate to the four-footed race and three to the birds, and they are all vital with interest and display the author's keen observation and his sympathetic knowledge of his subject. In the snowy ranges of the Northwest, we are shown Krag, the mighty Kootenay ram, delighting in his strength and beauty, who at last falls victim to man's desire for «trophies of the chase.» In the guarded forests of the Yellowstone Park we see little «Johnny Bear» borne down in his struggles for existence, and Chink, the trembling little pup, who rises to the heights of dog-like fidelity and courage. In the sage-brush deserts of New Mexico, we follow the Kangaroo rat to the fairy-like labyrinths of his underground king-

dom, or view the experiences of Coyotito. Mother Teal, guarding her helpless brood against the perils of the world, Randy, the busy little cock-sparrow, and the chickadees of the North woods, are all pictured in a way that cannot fail to impress the reader. This book, like its predecessor, strikes a note that is clear and forcible as well as appealing, and will do more to change one's attitude towards the dumb animals than protective and preventive legislation could ever have accomplished.

To Have and to Hold, by Mary Johnston, published in 1900, was one of the most popular books of the year. It is a historical romance and deals with life in the Virginia colonies in the early part of the 17th century. Ralph Percy, the hero of the tale, an Englishman of birth and breeding, is leading a life of adventure in Virginia, when a cast of the dice decides him to choose a wife from among the shipload of maids who have just arrived from England. He hastily marries a proud and lovely maid who proves to be none other than Jocelyn Leigh, the King's ward, who had fled the country disguised as a serving-maid, in order to escape marriage with Lord Carnal, the King's favorite, whom she despised. Carnal traces her and follows her to Virginia, where he does everything in his power to get possession of her, and uses every foul means possible to rid himself of her husband. Percy and Lord Carnal, who are bitter enemies, have various encounters, in all of which the former succeeds in getting the best of his rival. News comes from England that Jocelyn and her husband are to be brought back there by order of the King and the latter imprisoned, while the former is forced to comply with his Majesty's wishes. Jocelyn and Percy flee in the night, pursued by Lord Carnal, and set sail in a small boat accompanied by Jeremy Sparrow, the minister who married them and who has been their staunch friend, Diccon, a servant, and Carnal, who by this means is kept in their power. They are wrecked and cast upon a desert island, where Percy encounters a band of pirates who have come ashore to bury their Captain. He conquers them, assumes the character of Kirby, a famous pirate, and becomes their commander. Percy and his companions remain upon the pirate ship until his orders against attacking an English merchantman cause rebellion, and during the fracas Sparrow seizes the wheel and runs the ship upon the rocks. After their rescue Percy is sentenced to be hung as a pirate, when Jocelyn's pleading for his life saves him and reveals how much she has grown to love the man whom she married so hastily. The ship returns to Virginia where, after long separation and many thrilling experiences, Percy and Jocelyn are at length re-united and Carnal, a physical wreck, takes poison and thereby ends a life of baseness and disappointed hopes.

Audrey, by Mary Johnston, published in 1902, has taken its place with the other successful historical novels of the day. The scene is laid in Virginia in the early part of the 18th century, where Marmaduke Haward, a wealthy young man, rescues a little orphan girl Audrey, whose parents have been killed by the Indians, and makes her his ward. He puts her in the care of the minister Darden, and his wife Deborah, who take charge of her during Haward's absence of ten years in England. Darden proves himself dissolute and Audrey receives but scant kindness from her guardians. Haward returns to his country estate, Fairview, and, upon finding Audrey grown into a girl of wondrous beauty, begins to take a deep interest in her. At this time he is paying his addresses to Mistress Evelyn Bird, a charming woman of wealth and position who really loves him, but hesitates about accepting his advances, fearing they may not be sincere. Hugon, a half-breed trader, whose attentions to Audrey are most distasteful to her, feels he has a rival in Haward and his plot to kill him is only prevented by the prompt action of Audrey and McLean, the store-keeper of Fairview. Haward and Audrey are much together and gossip is already rife, when the former, piqued by Evelyn's refusal to dance with him at the Governor's ball, in a fit of feverish bravado determines to make Audrey his partner at the Palace. In doing this he draws upon himself and upon her the anger of the guests, especially of Evelyn, and Audrey is publicly rebuked in the church the following Sunday. She is completely crushed when she realizes the position in which she has been placed by Haward and her faith in him is destroyed. He

has a long illness and upon his recovery endeavors to persuade Audrey that he loves her and wishes her to become his wife, but she eludes him and repulses him on every occasion. Audrey becomes an actress and her beauty and talents bring the world to her feet. Haward is unceasing in his efforts to win back her love and has just succeeded in doing so, when the blow of the assassin Hugon, which was intended for him, is intercepted by Audrey, who sacrifices her life for his.

Kim, by Rudyard Kipling, was published in 1901. In this brilliant piece of work the author offers a new example of his remarkable versatility. It exhibits his extraordinary power of characterization as well as his probably unsurpassed knowledge of Indian modes and customs. Kimball O'Hara, known as Kim, is a little vagabond of Irish parentage, orphaned when a baby, and left to shift for himself in the depths of the native quarter of Lahore. He meets an aged lama from Thibet, who is seeking the all-healing River of the Arrows, or stream of Immortality, and roams through India in his company. The two are lodged and fed by the pious people of the country and as they tramp about undergoing manifold experiences, a deep affection springs up between them. Kim is presently recognized, reclaimed and adopted by the Irish regiment, to which his father belonged, and is given an education in a Catholic college. He endures the thraldom of St. Xavier's in Lucknow, only upon the condition of being allowed to tramp the continent in the long vacation with his beloved Buddhist priest. Col. Creighton discovers Kim's remarkable fitness for employment in the Secret Service of the English government and he receives tuition from proficient natives. The result is that he distinguishes himself while yet a stripling by capturing in the high Himalayas, the credentials and dispatches of a formidable Russian spy. The author takes leave of Kim in the flush of his first victory. The book contains a marvelous picture of India with its wealth and poverty, and its crowded cities teeming with human life, where, with Kim, one may enter the bazaars of the natives and become intimately acquainted with the «brown» men and women who live and move in an atmosphere of their own. One may view the forgotten temples and holy rivers and terrible stretches of burning plain, and learn to appreciate the grandeur of the magnificent mountain barrier of the north. In 'Kim,' Kipling seems to have embodied not only the wonderful material and physical aspect, but the human soul of the Orient.

Resurrection, by Leon Tolstoy, published in 1900, presents in the author's usual powerful vein the absorbing theme of the development of a great character, besides offering a picture of Russian society, from the wealthy office-holding circle, to the peasants and common soldiers, jailers and criminal classes. Nekhludoff, a well-to-do Russian noble, who enjoys his money and his superficial society existence and takes his views of life without questioning, from the atmosphere around him, is one day called on for jury duty. One of the cases he has to try is that of a woman who is accused of poisoning a merchant for his money. Nekhludoff to his horror, recognizes in the prisoner a girl from his aunt's estate with whom he had fallen in love as a young man and seduced. He is overcome by the realization of his personal responsibility for the crime in question, a responsibility which he is conscious of holding first towards the girl and second towards the community at large. Through the technical ignorance of the jury Katusha is condemned to penal servitude in Siberia, and Nekhludoff makes up his mind to follow her, win her back to a true life and marry her. The story is a study of his gradual winning of a higher life for himself by coming in contact with the peasants and exiles with whom he must needs associate in his endeavor to do right by Katusha. Thus in his effort to right the wrong he has done to another, he unconsciously rights the wrong done in himself by the false social outlook and inadequate education which had made him what he was, and he constructs for himself a new and broadly human creed of living. In this story Tolstoy reveals his wonderful power of handling innumerable details and of presenting a supremely realistic picture of Russian life.

Workers, The, by Walter A. Wyckoff, was published in 1897–99. These remarkable personal reminiscences describe the experiences of a young college graduate who in order to solve for him-

self some of the social problems of the day, goes out into the world in the guise of a day laborer. He starts from Philadelphia without money in his pocket and only the clothes upon his back, and prepares to work his way across the country in the rôle he has assumed. 'The Workers' is in two volumes and in the first entitled 'The East,' we are told of the difficulties attending the adjustment of the writer to his new conditions, and are given a detailed account of his experiences as a day laborer, a hotel porter, a hired man, and a farm hand. The first volume closes with a description of his life in a logging camp, and in this first part of his work he has dealt entirely with rural conditions ; he has been a laborer in an uncrowded market and has been in close contact with poverty, but not despair. In his second volume, however, entitled 'The West,' he gives a graphic picture of the misery and suffering of the vast army of the unemployed in the crowded labor market of Chicago, and his own experiences are most thrilling. As a factory hand he has a chance to study organized labor in a big factory, he analyzes the social discontent of the anarchists and works as a road builder on the grounds of the World's Fair. He works his way to California through the great wheat farms, toils in the mines, and drives a burro across the desolate plains. After a year and a half spent amongst these conditions, the author reaches his destination, the Pacific coast, his experiment is at an end and one of the most striking narratives ever written by a scholar comes to a close.

Unleavened Bread, by Robert Grant, published in 1900. In this clever story, the author paints with consummate skill the portrait of one special type of American woman. Selma White, bred in a small country village where there are no class distinctions, gradually develops the most intense social ambition for the gratification of which she is ready to sacrifice everything, even her husband's honor. Selma is endowed with beauty, an active brain, and a pleasing conviction of her own superiority to nearly everyone with whom she comes in contact, yet she is very crude and excessively ignorant. Her first realization of social distinction comes after her marriage with a «hustling» varnish manufacturer with whom she makes her home in the small western city of Benham. Here as Mrs. Lewis J. Babcock she discovers that there are persons who affect a social superiority over her. While professing to denounce such a thing upon impersonal and democratic grounds, it in reality becomes her special grievance. Having been divorced from her husband, she marries a professional man of a very different type, a man who thinks that she is the woman to share his ideals, but who awakens to disappointment, which is shared by his wife who finds that in New York she is unable to gratify her social ambition. At this point Mr. Grant introduces Flossy Williams and her husband, two social climbers, whose characters are delightfully drawn. Selma, in her endeavors to carry out her social schemes, hounds her husband unceasingly; he later dies an overwrought and worn-out man. Selma then marries a lawyer and rising politician, and begins again to climb the social ladder; she sets her heart upon becoming the wife of a senator and determines to leave no stone unturned towards compassing this end. Her husband is finally elected Governor, as the result of a private transaction with a representative of a great corporation. and when one of the state senators dies the way is opened for him to become senator. He has given his promise to sign a certain bill in order to secure his governorship and he now realizes that his chances for the senatorship hang upon his failure to keep his promise. His wife comes forward and convinces him that he is under no obligation to keep his word and that in the interest of American ideals he must forget his obligations and secure the senatorship. Together they play the hypocrite and the bill is vetoed and the coveted senatorship won. In his creation of this persistent, unscrupulous social climber, Mr. Grant has scored a notable success.

Gentleman from Indiana, The, by Booth Tarkington, was published in 1899. It is the story of John Harkless, a young college graduate, the most promising man in his class, who, instead of doing at once the great things expected of him, settles down in a dull little Indiana town and becomes proprietor and editor of a country newspaper. He attacks with both bravery and vigor the hosts of evil which prevail about him, and thereby wins for himself both friends and enemies. His personal efforts toward

bringing to justice a number of White Caps, whose outrages have previously gone unpunished, single him out for their vengeance. With absurd indifference to danger, young Harkless goes about unarmed and pays slight attention to the stray bullets which cross his path. The climax of the story is reached when, in the midst of a scene with the girl he loves, he dashes off into the darkness and is set upon by a band of cut-throats. The only trace of him to be found the following day is a bloody stain near the railroad track and he is given up as dead. The people of the community, aroused from their lethargy by this last outrage, start out to devastate the neighboring settlement from which the White Caps come. News is received that Harkless is alive, the hamlet is spared, and the men who have taken part in the attempted murder receive the penalty of the law. The hero finally returns in triumph and marries the girl of his choice, who has run his paper with great success during his absence, and has been able by this means to get her lover nominated as a member to Congress. There are many stirring incidents in the story and they are narrated with much strength and vigor.

Monsieur Beaucaire, by Booth Tarkington, was published in 1900. In this sparkling and graceful story the author presents a supposed episode in the life of Louis-Philippe de Valois, cousin of Louis XV. of France, who is masquerading as Monsieur Beaucaire. This accomplished prince, bent upon adventure and desirous of having perfect freedom in the choice of a bride, goes to England in the suite of the Marquis de Mirepoix disguised as a barber. Arrived at Bath he assumes the role of gamester and, while amusing himself, falls in love with the beautiful Lady Mary Carlisle. The Duke of Winterset, who is paying his addresses to this lady, is trapped by Beaucaire while cheating at cards, and fearful of exposure consents to introduce the supposed barber as his friend, the Duke de Chatreaurien, at Lady Malbourne's ball, where he charms all by his grace and elegance, and is favored by a rose from Lady Mary. His social success is assured from that time and his suit for the hand of the fair Mary prospers until he is suddenly set upon by the jealous Duke of Winterset and his confederates. Brutally attacked by them in the presence of his lady love, who has but just assented to his proposal, Beaucaire is accused of being a low-born lackey. After displaying his skilled swordsmanship against overwhelming odds, he is borne off by his servants wounded and too faint to justify himself in the eyes of Lady Mary, who now turns coldly from him. The climax of the tale is reached one week later in the Assembly Room, where a brilliant throng gathers to greet the ambassador of Louis XV. and other French nobles. Here, Beaucaire, hailed as the Duke of Orleans by his respectful countrymen, confronts those who have scorned and derided him and tells his story in the presence of the humiliated beauty and the disgraced Duke of Winterset. Then, after announcing his intention of wedding his sweet cousin in France, whose devotion he has previously failed to appreciate, Beaucaire takes leave of the chagrined Lady Mary, who regrets her lamentable mistake.

Palace of the King, In the, by F. Marion Crawford, was published in 1900. This story opens in the old Moorish palace to which King Philip the Second had brought his court when he finally made Madrid his capital. Don John of Austria (Philip's half-brother), who has just returned from the conquest of Granada, is deeply in love with the beautiful Maria Dolores de Mendoza. She has been forbidden by both her father and the king to marry him for reasons of state, but is determined to do so, and in this is abetted by her blind sister. After a struggle to overcome her father's opposition, Dolores is ordered to retire to a convent where she is to be imprisoned until after Don John shall have made another marriage. Dolores is locked into her chamber, from which she escapes disguised as her blind sister and seeks Don John in his apartment in the palace, in order to throw herself upon his protection. Thither come her father and the king, and high words ensue between the monarch and his half-brother. Philip in sudden anger draws his sword and seems to thrust Don John through the heart, and is then overcome by the realization of the consequences which such a deed must necessarily bring upon him. Old Mendoza, aware of the terrible position of the king, offers himself as a sacrifice, and before the courtiers assembled in the ball-room

announces himself as the slayer of Don John. Mendoza is at once condemned to death, but Dolores who has been a concealed witness of the deed rushes to the king and succeeds in obtaining her father's release. Returning to the body of her lover she finds that he is still alive, his wound proving but a slight one. Then follows the marriage of the devoted lovers.

David Harum, by Edward N. Westcott, was published in 1899 and met with a great success which, however, its author did not live to see as he died before its publication. The scene of the story is laid in central New York, where in a town called Homeville, lives David Harum, a country banker, dry, quaint, and somewhat illiterate, but possessing an amazing amount of knowledge not to be found in books. His quaint and original sayings have become household words and his cheerful belief that there is nothing wholly bad or useless in the world, carries with it a strong lesson. The love story, which is told in the book, concerns John Lenox, a young man of education and refinement, brought up among conditions of wealth and luxury, who suddenly finds himself thrown upon his own resources and decides to accept a position under David Harum in his country bank. At first he is somewhat puzzled by the latter's bluff ways and the apparent hardness which he affects in order to try his new clerk, but he soon discovers that underneath the rough exterior are sterling qualities and a warm heart. Before going to Homeville, Lenox has had a delightful acquaintance with Mary Blake a charming New York girl, and has been on the point of declaring himself when a missent letter causes a misunderstanding which is not cleared away until the closing chapters of the story, when they meet in Europe five years later. Here Lenox at first labors under the delusion that she is married but when he discovers his mistake he loses no time in winning her for his wife. David Harum who has become much attached to Lenox takes him into partnership and when he dies makes him his heir. The many amusing anecdotes related in David's quaint and original vernacular afford most entertaining reading and his horse trading, which is his favorite pastime is described in an inimitable manner.

Concerning Isabel Carnaby, by Ellen Thorneycroft Fowler, was published in 1898. This is the story of Isabel Carnaby, a brilliant and spoiled child of fortune, who fascinates Paul Seaton the ambitious and distinguished son of a Methodist minister. Paul, after being tutor to a baronet's son, gravitates into journalism, where his literary ability is soon recognized. His character being both serious and sensitive, his patience is exhausted by Isabel's exacting ways and her fondness for testing his affection, and their engagement is broken off. Isabel, shortly afterwards, writes an anonymous novel full of caricatures of society personages with herself as the central figure. The book achieves notoriety and there is much curiosity as to its author. Paul, on being taxed with its authorship by a member of Isabel's set who never suspects her, assumes the responsibility, causing much disapproval among his Methodist friends. Isabel subsequently becomes engaged to Lord Wrexham, a very chivalrous nobleman who releases her when he learns that her heart is given to another. Paul goes into politics where he is most successful and eventually, he and Isabel, who deeply regrets her indiscreet literary production are happily re-united. The book is full of clever epigrams, bright dialogue and apt quotations and its character-drawing is strong and original.

Up from Slavery, by Booker T. Washington, was published in 1901. This is one of the most remarkable autobiographies ever written and reads like a romance. Its author was born at Hale's Ford, Virginia, «about» 1858, was a slave until freed by the Emancipation Proclamation, and never knew who was his father. As a child he was buffeted about, enduring poverty and privations, his life of drudgery in the «nigger quarters» of the Malden family, whose property he was, being a trifle more comfortable than his existence in the poorhouse to which his mother took him in West Virginia. As a child he worked in the salt furnaces and then in the mines, during which time he had a chance to get a few months' schooling every year. Later he secured employment with a New England woman, and was enabled to attend night school, and then at odd times he worked and studied, until in 1871 he started for the Hampton school of which he had heard so much,

He became the star pupil of the place and was graduated with honors, although he was obliged to work his way through. After spending some time at Hampton as a teacher, he founded the now famous institution at Tuskegee, Alabama, which must always be a notable monument to his energy and enthusiasm for the work of uplifting his race. The college was started in 1881 in a shanty, under the most inauspicious circumstances and at a time when the idea of a higher school for the «blacks» was treated with derision. The story of Mr. Washington's career is told with much grace and simplicity as well as extreme modesty. It would be difficult to parallel this instance of a man born a slave and beginning his life in the most miserable and desolate surroundings, who has become within forty years one of the world's effective workers, commanding the attention of pulpit and press, welcomed in the homes of greatness and having won for himself universal respect.

Mr. Dooley, in Peace and in War, by F. P. Dunne, was published in 1898. This is a collection of papers containing the observations and reflections of Mr. Dooley, who is a character who will live for a long time in the memories of those who read his words of wisdom. Mr. Dooley is a Chicago Irishman past middle age, who lives in Archey Road, where he presides over a small saloon. Having left Ireland in his youth, he has witnessed, from his point of vantage, the events of the world's history, regarding which he has meditated deeply, and having done so is always ready to impart his impressions to his sympathetic friend and comrade, Mr. Hennessy, or to answer the searching questions of his neighbor, Mr. McKenna. Mr. Dooley has all of an Irishman's shrewdness, combativeness, independence, and appreciation of courage and loyalty, and his keen wit and picturesque phraseology make his reflections very entertaining reading. Mr. Dooley's national reputation was made at the time of the Spanish-American War, when his humorous comments with the underlying truth and common-sense which they contained were eagerly quoted over the whole country. Besides presenting his impressions of the war, Mr. Dooley deals with the various topics of the day, and draws amusing pictures of manifold celebrities from the «new woman» to the expert lawyer and modern child. His philosophy, full of wit and humor and yet often possessed of an under-current of pathos, covers a wide field, and in reading it one cannot fail to be impressed by its clear-sighted reasonableness and indomitable commonsense. The author of 'Mr. Dooley' has taken his rank among the noted humorists and has made a genuine contribution to permanent literature.

Strenuous Life, The, by Theodore Roosevelt, was published in 1900. This is a collection of thirteen essays and addresses on various subjects. The book takes its title from the first of the series, which is an exposition of that ideal of character and that theory of life of which Mr. Roosevelt himself is such a conspicuous example. Two of the papers are admiring biographical studies of Grant and Dewey and the others are along ethical, political, and civic lines. One essay on 'The American Boy' contains much in the way of valuable suggestions and advice. The author tells the youth that if he would turn out a good American, he must not be a coward or a bully, a shirk or a prig. He must work hard and play hard, be clean-minded and clean-lived, and able to hold his own under all circumstances. The following quotation perhaps gives the key to the sentiment which runs through the book: «I wish,» says the author, «to preach that highest form of success which comes, not to the man who desires mere easy peace, but to the man who does not shrink from danger, from hardship, or from bitter toil, and who, out of these, wins the splendid ultimate triumph.» Among the subjects ably treated are «Expansion and Peace,» «Civic Helpfulness,» «Character and Success» and «Military Preparedness and Unpreparedness.»

Forest Lovers, The, by Maurice Hewlett, was published in 1898. It deals with the early romance days of France and with the manifold experiences of Prosper le Gai in the mysterious forest of Morgraunt. Prosper, who rides singing on his way, intent only upon adventure, and without a thought of love, finds himself, before a week has passed, the husband of a pathetic little waif. He marries this poor servant-girl, apparently of low degree, from pity, in order to rescue her

from being hanged as a witch, or handed over to a false monk. In the end his wife, Isoult la Desireé, proves to be the long-lost daughter of the Countess Isabel, Countess of Hauterive and Lady of Morgraunt. The motive of the story is the triumphant progress of Isoult's love for her knight and lord. She serves him and as protégée and slave, undergoes blood-curdling experiences and intense humiliation for his sake, almost sacrificing her life to save his credit. Prosper's feeling for the waif he has rescued, passes from pity to interest and at last reaches the plane of noble and ideal love, which alone is what Isoult desires to attain. A mutual and perfect understanding is reached in the end when Isoult's love has been tried, and Prosper's developed by all the stirring incidents which the story contains. The book is well named, as the mysterious enchantment of the forest plays an important part in this mediæval romance, and the author has succeeded in combining real human interest with his fantastic setting. The spirit of the allegory pervades the work which breathes the atmosphere of some of Wagner's operas.

Elizabeth and her German Garden, was published anonymously in 1898. This is the journal of Elizabeth, a young married woman who, tired of city life, persuades her husband to move into the country where they have an old family estate, which is rapidly going to decay. The opening pages describe in a most breezy and delightful way her first experience in bringing order out of chaos. She goes in advance of her family to the old house, accompanied by a housekeeper and a servant, and oversees the workman and gardeners, who are making the place habitable. Elizabeth who is a true lover of nature, finds perfect enjoyment in her out-of-door life, and her ecstasy and delight over her garden forms the motive of the tale. After some weeks spent entirely in communing with nature, she is joined by her family, and her journal then depicts their idyllic home life in the country. Her husband, whom she laughingly calls the «Man of Wrath,» and her three children, designated severally as the «April,» «May» and «June» babies, figure frequently in the pages of her journal. The trials she endures from unwelcome guests, stupid servants and a disagreeable governess, are amusingly described, as are the minute details of her experimental gardening. The author's enthusiasm for nature, and keen knowledge of humanity makes the book both entertaining and agreeable reading. It is delightful in style, and Elizabeth muses, laughs and moralizes over her garden, her husband, her babies and her acquaintances in a peculiarly feminine way in which is blended humor, simplicity, shrewdness and philosophy.

In the Fog, by Richard Harding Davis, was published in 1901. This entertaining story presents the development of an amusing conspiracy planned by four members of «the Grill,» London's most exclusive club, to prevent a fellow-member, who is a cabinet minister, from leaving the club to speak in the House in favor of a Naval Increase Bill, opposed by the conspiring quartette. Aware of the fascination which stories of criminal investigation have for their victim, Sir Andrew, one of the conspirators begins to relate a strange adventure which befell him while lost in a fog the previous evening. He describes his accidental entrance into a house where he discovers the dead bodies of a famous explorer, the Earl of Chetney who has just returned to England, and a Russian adventuress. The story is here taken up by another, who relates an incident in the life of the murdered lady, and he is followed by the third member of the party who turns out to be the lately returned Earl of Chetney himself, who in order to take a just revenge on the first speaker, for the part he has been made to play in the narrative cleverly fixes the murder on his fellow conspirator. In the laugh which follows this startling dénouement, Sir Andrew, for the first time realizes that the tales to which he has listened are pure inventions, at which juncture a message is received that the «House has risen,» and the four conspirators rather shamefacedly confess the object of their narratives. Sir Andrew, who is at first inclined to be angry, grasps the humor of the situation and joins in the laugh of the successful story-tellers. The climax of the evening's entertainment is reached when the cabinet minister informs the discomforted gentlemen that their efforts have been wasted as the Bill in question has been passed by a large majority early in the afternoon.

Man from Glengarry, The, by Ralph Connor, was published in 1901. This is a tale of the life among the Canadian lumbermen, of their toil in the great forests and their work of floating the timber down the rivers. The book opens with a vivid description of a fight between «Murphy's gang» and that of Macdonald, at a tavern where the rival lumbermen are assembled. In this fight, «Black Hugh» Macdonald is fatally injured and one of the motives of the story is the subduing of his intense desire to be revenged upon his enemy Le Noir. His son Ranald Macdonald, «The Man from Glengarry,» takes up the feud and the author depicts the mental conflict which he undergoes before he rises to the height of saving the life of his mortal foe. The character of Mrs. Murray, the wife of the Scotch Presbyterian minister, is interestingly presented in the description of her religious influence over Ranald Macdonald and the other rough lumbermen, «a hundred of whom are ready to die for her.» The story traces the development of Ranald's character from his introduction as a lad of seventeen years, at the tavern brawl, through many thrilling adventures in the woods and on the river, up to the time that he becomes the educated and successful manager of the British American Coal and Lumber Company. The religious element in the book is a strong one and predominates over that of the love theme. Ranald's wild nature is strongly influenced by his love for the beautiful but ambitious Maimie St. Clair, whose life he saves, and who accepts his boyish devotion, but who later turns from him in order to make a brilliant match. Ranald in the end finds his true affinity in the loyal and sprightly Kate Raymond, Maimie St. Clair's intimate friend. The story has much force and graphic quality and the picture of the sturdy Glengarry men, led by the moral and physical giant Macdonald Bhain, is truthful and convincing, as are the descriptions of life in the backwoods and on the river.

Janice Meredith, by Paul Leicester Ford, was published in 1899. This book presents with realistic accuracy the most dramatic episodes of the American Revolution. It gives a fair-minded picture of events and conditions and is most amusing in its old-time flavor, being faithful to the spirit of the times, and offering the reader a striking sketch of George Washington. The opening scene is laid near Brunswick in the province of New Jersey in the year 1774, and a view is presented of the Tory household of the Merediths, whose tea-drinking habits are protested against by the Sons of Liberty. Janice, the heroine, is a vivacious maid of fifteen at the time the story opens, and a natural coquette. This sprightly heroine is made the centre around which the most thrilling episodes of the Revolution revolve. She subdues the British hearts at Philadelphia, is the life of the captives in Virginia, and conquers both friend and foe in the trenches of Yorktown. The story of her varying fortunes is capitally told, and the reader follows Janice and her fiery lover, Col. John Brereton, through manifold wild adventures and hairbreadth escapes. Brereton fulfills perilous missions for the patriotic cause, undergoes the most trying ordeals and narrowly escapes being hung as a spy. He exerts himself to the utmost to rescue the Meredith family from impending misfortunes and is misrepresented and unjustly accused of cruelty towards them. He becomes the trusted friend of Washington, and in the end wins the hand and heart of the impulsive and capricious Janice, whose fair face has wrought such havoc among her countrymen and their opponents. After endless misunderstandings, separations, and the unraveling of many complicated circumstances, Janice and Brereton are united and receive the blessing of General and Mrs. Washington.

Richard Carvel, by Winston Churchill, was published in 1900. The characterization of this hero of the Revolutionary period is undoubtedly one of the best of its type in recent fiction. Richard Carvel spends his early life in Maryland, where he is brought up by his grandfather, an ardent supporter of King George. Here begins his varied and romantic career, as does his devotion for the lovely Dorothy Manners, who is shortly removed to London, where it is hoped she will contract a brilliant marriage. Through the instrumentality of a rascally uncle, Carvel is kidnaped by pirates and is later captured by Paul Jones, with whom he casts in his fortunes; they become fast friends and together experience many vicissitudes. In London, the hero undergoes trials and

privations and suffers the humiliation of being detained in the debtors' prison, from which he is rescued by Dorothy Manners. His subsequent career in London is distinguished by steadily increasing success and he enjoys the friendship of Horace Walpole, George Fox, and other prominent men. Carvel frustrates the plan of Mr. Manners to make a match between his daughter and the miserable Duke of Chartersea, and soon after learning of the death of his grandfather and of the fact that he has been defrauded of his rightful inheritance, returns to America. Here he finds an occupation in taking charge of the lands of a worthy lawyer and patriot, until the breaking out of the Revolution, when he enlists and serves with Paul Jones. The great climax of the story is reached in the brilliant description of the victory of the Bon Homme Richard over the Serapis, in which battle Carvel is severely wounded; he is taken to England where he is nursed by Dorothy, who at last consents to become his wife, and returns with him to America, where his heritage is finally restored to him.

Tommy and Grizel, by James M. Barrie, was published in 1900. This is a clever and baffling character-study of Thomas Sandys (whom the author first introduced to the public under the guise of «Sentimental Tommy»), and of Grizel, who adores him and studies his every act and motive. Tommy is a unique and original creation possessed of a genius which unfits him for practical life. He is a creature of ever-varying moods who may be loved but never understood and still less approved of. Grizel, who is a paragon, is destined to have her career blighted by her love for this erratic genius, with his gift at writing and his fatal gift of making-believe. She realizes that Tommy does not love her, and yet she loves and honors him for his effort to make her think he does. To Tommy «all the world's a stage» and he is cast for leading lover. He knows by instinct how to make direct appeal to every woman's heart and he cannot resist the constantly recurring temptation to exercise his power. The reader follows his brief career with scorn and sympathy, as he writes matchless love scenes and then endeavors to materialize them by flirting with the London ladies, as he struggles to return Grizel's ideal love in kind, and having primed himself with high resolves, immediately makes love to shameless Lady Pippinworth, almost breaking poor Grizel's heart. The author paints his abject misery at the realization of the harm his selfishness has wrought, his hasty marriage with the distraught Grizel, and his devoted nursing of her back to health and happiness, and finally his weak indulgence of his former passion for the tantalizing demon embodied in Lady Pippinworth, who lures him to follow her into the garden and is the cause of his being impaled upon the picket fence, where he meets his tragic end.

Real World, The, by Robert Herrick, was published in 1901. In this story, the author presents an interesting study of American social conditions, as viewed through the eyes of his hero, Jack Pemberton, three phases of whose life are depicted, «childhood,» «youth,» and «manhood.» Pemberton's early days are darkened by poverty and family dissensions and, amid discordant surroundings, he begins to realize that most individuals create for themselves an unreal environment in which they live, mistaking their own shadowy creations for reality; he determines to find for himself the «real world,» and the author traces his gradual awakening to ambition for success in the social and material universe, and his final recognition that the «reality» he seeks must be upon a higher plane. While acting as clerk at a summer hotel, Pemberton makes the acquaintance of Elsie Mason, a brilliant, impulsive, and ambitious girl who becomes his youthful idol and who shares with him her wordly wisdom. She fires him with aspirations for the world, she seeks to conquer, and his love for her forms the ruling motive of his early career. She continues to influence him strongly, even after her mercenary marriage with a rich man, until he awakens to a realization of the utter frivolity of her character and discovers that she, too, is a phantom. In the end he wins the love of the sweet and conservative Isabelle Mather, who has passed through an unfortunate engagement with Elsie Mason's dissipated brother, and who helps him to attain his «real world.» The author follows Pemberton's career as a poor boy, a hotel clerk, a student

at Harvard College, and takes leave of him as a successful lawyer, who has passed through many trials and struggles which have developed in him a strong, upright character. The story is decidedly introspective and the author's picture of contemporary society is appalling if true.

Eleanor, by Mrs. Humphrey Ward, was published in 1900. The real interest of this book is not so much in its plot as in the development of the character of its heroine Eleanor Burgoyne, a woman of rare charm and of supreme intellectual endowment, who comes to Rome for the benefit of her health. She has had a brief and unhappy married life which has ended with the death of husband and child, since when she has for eight years been absorbed in the world of books. In Rome, she is brought into close companionship with her cousin Edward Manisty, with whom she falls devotedly in love. He is thoroughly self-centred and egotistical, moody and taciturn, and possesses insufferable manners. Despite her frail health, Eleanor throws herself body and soul into the endeavor to aid Manisty in the production of a successful book; she spends long and exhausting hours discussing, copying, and advising, and acts as an intellectual stimulus for his powers and perceptions. The introduction of Lucy Foster upon the scene, and an adverse criticism upon his book, bring about a change in Manisty's attitude towards Eleanor; he falls in love with the pretty young American girl and his cousin realizes that he has not a thought for her. She at first attempts to separate the lovers, and Lucy, loyal to the older woman, and true to the promptings of her Puritan conscience, rejects the advances of Manisty, and leaves Rome with Eleanor, whose health, impaired by the emotional and physical strain she has experienced, is gradually failing. After much suffering and a violent mental struggle, Eleanor rises above her own feelings and exerts her influence to bring about the union of the lovers, whose marriage she survives but by a few months.

Making of a Marchioness, The, by Frances Hodgson Burnett, was published in 1901. The scene is laid in England, at the present time, and the heroine is Emily Fox-Seton, an amiable and unselfish young woman of good family who is obliged to support herself. She lives in inexpensive lodgings spending her slender earnings to the best advantage, and being possessed of a sunny and cheerful disposition, is contented with her lot. To her astonishment and delight she is invited by her patroness Lady Maria Bayne to make her a visit at Mallowe, her beautiful country seat. She is to be one of a large house party among whom is to be the Marquis of Walderness, who is considered the «catch» of the season. Emily finds an unselfish happiness in promoting the comfort and pleasure of Lady Maria's guests and is untiring in her efforts to add to their enjoyment. She keeps herself in the background never dreaming that she is herself an object of attention, but hoping with unselfish interest that the affections of the Marquis will be won by Lady Agatha Slade, a dainty and lovely girl, who is anxious to win a matrimonial prize. Nevertheless, the Marquis, who prefers beauty of character, to external charms, is impressed by Emily's noble qualities, and asks her to be his wife. The Marquis's proposal is such a complete surprise to Emily that at first she cannot believe her good fortune, but he soon convinces her that she is really the object of his choice and she accepts him with all the joy of a simple nature. Lady Maria greets this unexpected dénouement with remarkable composure and the story ends happily for all concerned.

Hugh Wynne, Free Quaker, by Dr. S. Weir Mitchell, was published in 1897. This story is written in the form of an autobiography, and is told by Hugh Wynne, who later becomes Brevet Lieutenant-Colonel on the staff of his excellency, General Washington. The scene is laid in Philadelphia during the time of the Revolution, and a very truthful and striking picture is given of the social life and customs of the Quaker City. The hero, Hugh Wynne, is the son of a rigid old Philadelphia merchant, intolerant of youth and pleasure, as well as of armed resistance to authority, who in his youth had married a gay and loving French woman, the direct opposite of her stiff-necked husband. Hugh endures the austerities of his grim father as long as his ardent and strong-willed nature will allow, and when the moment arrives

that he can be spared from a business which has never been congenial to him, he follows the leading of his heart to the camp of Washington and takes service with the patriotic forces. Being a good shot and an admirable swordsman he soon gets a commission, and from that time shares the hardships and successes of the campaign. At one time a prisoner in Philadelphia, at another a spy seeking out weak spots in the enemy's defence, and again on the staff of Lafayette, he participates in the most important scenes of the long and wavering struggle. Darthea Peniston, the love of Hugh's life, is a fascinating and lovely girl whose coquetry and charm wins for her the love of Jack Warder, Hugh's faithful and constant friend, and also that of Arthur Wynne, Hugh's cousin, the plausible villain of the story. Darthea, however, remains true to Hugh, and Warder nobly stifles his affection and proves himself the loyal and unselfish friend. The story is full of charm and interest and pictures the life of the old régime of Philadelphia with all the variety and grace, elegance and refinement which then belonged to it.

Octopus, The, by Frank Norris, was published in 1901. It is the intention of Mr. Norris to write a trilogy of novels which shall symbolize American life as a whole, with its hopes, aspirations, possibilities, and problems. This book, which is the first of the three, has for its central motive Wheat, the great source of American power and prosperity, and also the literal staff of life. The volume deals with the production of wheat and pictures a corner in California, the San Joaquin valley, where a handful of ranchmen are engaged in irrigating and ploughing, planting and reaping and harvesting. While performing all the slow arduous toil of cultivation they are at the same time carrying on a continuous warfare against the persistent encroachment of the railroad, whose steel arms are reaching out, octopus-like to grasp, encroach upon and crush one after another all those who venture to oppose it. The novel typifies on a small scale the struggle going on between capital and labor, the growth of centralized power and the aggression of the corporation and the trust. But back of the individual and back of the corporation is the spirit of the nation, typified in the wheat, indomitable, rising, spreading, gathering force and carrying with it health and sustenance to other nations. Throughout the book the two underlying thoughts are kept before the reader,—that of the railroad, insistent and aggressive, and that of the wheat, powerful and life-giving. The most dramatic scene in the book is that in which S. Behrmann is struck down at the very summit of his ambition, caught in a trap by his own wheat and pictured miserably writhing and choking to death in the dark hold of the ship, while the pitiless hail of grain pours down upon him from the iron chute.

Via Crucis, a romance of the Second Crusade, by F. Marion Crawford, was published in 1900. The story is placed in the twelfth century and deals with the doings of the Crusaders, a particularly effective subject for a romance. The scene is first laid in England, then shifts to the French Court, and from thence to Rome, then back again to France and from there to the arid sands of Syria. The hero, Gilbert Ward, is a brave English knight, half monk and half barbarian. His father is treacherously killed by Sir Arnold de Curboil, who marries his victim's wife within a month after her husband's death. Gilbert, foully wounded by Sir Arnold and cheated of his heritage, is forced out into the world as an adventurer. Arriving at the French Court, his great torso and gentle manner win him the love of the beautiful Queen Eleanor, who is the central figure of the story. Her passion for the English knight is so strong that with her bold and masterful nature, she almost causes him to falter in his loyalty to Beatrix de Curboil, his step-sister, whom he really loves. However, the efforts of the amorous queen finally prove fruitless in winning him from his allegiance to his early love, and he remains steadfast against temptation. Gilbert leaves the Court and wends his way to Rome, where in the struggle for possession of the Holy Sepulchre he gains distinction and renown. The disinherited Norman boy, the savior of the army and the hero of the day, becomes the Guide of Aquitaine and marries the faithful Beatrix. Freed from the spell which the Queen had in the past woven around him, Gilbert at last kneels calmly at her feet uttering the words, "I cannot love you, but in

so far as I may be faithful to another I give you my whole life.» This romance, which belongs essentially to the life of the old world, is well constructed and well told, and the Queen's generous renunciation of her love for Gilbert renders her figure in the story a dramatic one.

Bob, Son of Battle, by Alfred Ollivant, was published in 1898. It is the author's mission to be the inventor of the novelistic dog, for though horses have often figured in fiction, this is the first fully fledged novel with a dog for the central figure. The scene of the story is laid in the Cumberland fells and much of the interest turns on the trials of the sheep dog of the North. Bob or «Owd Bob,» as he is called, is the last of the renowned «gray dogs of Kennion,» a wonderfully fine and sagacious breed of shepherd dogs, in which the dalesmen took great pride. The deeds of this splendid creature and those of his rival, «Red Wull,» the «Tailless Tyke,» are set forth in a powerful manner. The dogs' contest for the «Champion Challenge Dale Cup» is described in a most spirited way, and the contrast in the characteristics of the two rivals is as great as that between their respective owners. Bob's master, James Moore, the farmer of Kenmuir, calm, firm, and gentle hearted, one of a race of gallant «statesmen,» is as widely distinguished from the blasphemous little Adam McAdams as is the noble gray dog from his sanguinary foe. McAdams's attachment to his dog, which is so much stronger than that which he feels for his own son, whom he treats with much cruelty, is set forth with remarkable strength. The search for the mysterious sheep slayer, and the capture of «Red Wullie,» red-fanged and caught in the commission of the one capital crime of the sheep-dog, causes the breakdown of the culprit's master and reveals a bit of tenderness yet left in his hardened nature. Many of the episodes are eminently pathetic, especially so is the action of the «gray dog of Kenmuir» upon the tragic occasion of the downfall of his rival.

Singular Life, A, by Elizabeth Stuart Phelps, was published in 1896. This is the story of Emanuel Bayard, a young man of noble character, and deeply religious nature, who having been brought up among luxurious surroundings, chooses to give up all for the cause of Christ. Being an orphan, he has lived from childhood with his rich uncle, Mr. Hermon Worcester, who intends to make him his heir. Bayard goes to the Theological Seminary at Cesarea where he cannot sincerely subscribe to some of the doctrines and is accordingly judged «unsound,» and thereby wins the disapproval of the faculty and also of his uncle, who is one of the trustees of the seminary. He accepts a call to a small parish in Windover, a seaport town, where he ministers with great patience and self-sacrifice to a congregation made up from the roughest and lowest elements of society. While in Cesarea, Bayard had gained the friendship of Helen Carruth, the daughter of the professor of Theology, a handsome and brilliant girl, whom later he passionately loves; he undergoes many struggles before he can convince himself that it is right for him to marry, or to ask Helen to share his poverty, but finally his great love, which she reciprocates, conquers all obstacles. Bayard's uncle dies and leaves him a small legacy, which is however sufficient to make him independent, and he and Helen are married. They return from their wedding trip for the dedication of Bayard's new chapel for which he has labored untiringly and which is called the Church of «Christlove.» As they are leaving the chapel after the service, Bayard is struck by a missile from the hands of a miserable wretch named Ben Trawl. The blow proves fatal and after a week of suffering, borne with fortitude and courage and tended by his heartbroken wife, Bayard dies, leaving behind him the legacy of an unselfish and noble life.

Tory Lover, The, by Sarah Orne Jewett, was published in 1901. The scene of the story is laid in Berwick, Maine, on the Piscataqua River, and deals with the period of the Revolution. Roger Wallingford, the hero of the tale, is a fine fellow of Tory ancestry, who, through his love for Mary Hamilton, a beautiful girl, joins the cause of the Patriots. Mary, whose brother Colonel John Hamilton warmly espouses this cause, is herself fired with enthusiasm and patriotic fervor, and urges her childhood's friend to identify himself with those seeking independence. Through her influence over Captain Paul Jones, who is her brother's guest, and who is enthralled by her beauty, a commission is obtained for Wallingford and

he ships on the Ranger. This course, Mary hopes, will insure the safety of Roger's mother, Madam Wallingford, whose loyalty to the King places her in a perilous position. Such a step, however, fails to satisfy the people and Madam Wallingford is forced to leave the country. At this time bad news concerning Roger has been received and he has been accused of treachery and desertion and no trace of him can be found. Mary, who is confident of Roger's integrity, accompanies his mother to England, determined to do everything in her power to find him and clear his name. After many disheartening disappointments, Mary's efforts are at last crowned with success and, through the assistance of Paul Jones, Roger is found at a country inn, where he, as an escaped prisoner of war, has taken refuge disguised in the costume of a drover. It is proved that Roger has been the victim of a conspiracy and the mystery is cleared up by the confession of the villain who has caused it and who meets with well-deserved punishment. The lovers are happily united.

Stringtown on the Pike, by John Uri Lloyd, was published in 1900. In this story the author describes the inhabitants of the rolling land which lies between the Ohio and Kentucky rivers. The Stringtown people are a rugged, narrow folk, suspicious in their intercourse with strangers, yet at heart loyal and sturdy. The story opens with a curious maze of negro-lore, and Cupe, an old darky living with his wife in a cabin on the outskirts of Stringtown, foretells in a mysterious way the events which are to follow. Cupe's master, the Corn Bug, a social pariah, ignorant and steeped in debauchery, comes into possession of certain papers, which establish his claim to all the region about Stringtown. The papers are submitted to Judge Elford, who officially expresses the opinion that the claim if pressed would be almost certain of success, and that the land would revert to the drunkard. It is then that the Corn Bug, rising to a fine height, burns the papers and goes back to his life of privation and hardship. The romance of the tale centres about Susie Manley and her lover Samuel Drew, who, after an absence of some years, returns to be professor of Chemistry in the University on the Hill. The character of the Red Head Boy is drawn in direct contrast to that of his rival and foe, Drew. He is a combination of generosity and maliciousness and forms the dominating influence in the story. Mr. Nordman, the uncle of Red Head, has died under suspicious circumstances, and his nephew is charged with the murder. Drew accepts the invitation to testify as a chemical expert in the case, and on his evidence, which is based upon an error, the prisoner is sentenced to death upon the gallows. He is not however allowed to be unjustly executed.

Master Christian, The, by Marie Corelli, was published in 1900. This book is an arraignment of the ecclesiastical system and modern Christianity as typified partly by the Church of Rome and partly by the Church of England. It deals principally with the hypocrisy of the Roman church, the immoral lives of its priests and its successful attempt to encourage ignorance and superstition. The keynote is struck in the opening chapter, when the author describes the sensuous atmosphere of a great cathedral as the background for the ascetic figure of Cardinal Boupré, who typifies the simple-minded and saintly son of the church, and is contrasted with the Abbé Vergniaud and other ecclesiastics in the tale, who were both worldly and wicked. The book is for the most part a series of conversations carried on sometimes among the «servants of Christ,» sometimes in fashionable society, while the motive running throughout all is the constant struggle of the spiritual against the material. The character of the old Cardinal is perhaps the most natural and pleasing figure of the story. He adopts a foundling whose actions are narrated so as to set forth the position of the Pope. The Cardinal has been present at a service in a Paris church during which the immoral Abbé is nearly murdered by his own natural son, and the Abbé's confession of his sin and acknowledgment of his child give great offense at Rome, whither the Cardinal is summoned. Here the principal characters of the story are assembled, among them Aubrey Leigh, an American actor and journalist, who is deeply pained by the pride and wickedness of the modern churches, and the Cardinal's beautiful niece Anglea, who has painted a wonderful picture which ultimately brings her under the ban of the church. A brief outline can give only

a faint idea of the many subjects touched upon by Miss Corelli in this book: its six hundred pages contain compressed thought on all the topics of the day.

When Knighthood Was in Flower, by Edwin Caskoden, was published in 1898. This is a historical romance of England in the sixteenth century, which describes the courtship and marriage of Mary Tudor, sister of Henry VIII., and Charles Brandon, who is far below her in the social scale. In this romantic love-story the reader is introduced into the intrigues and follies of the court and is shown how a willful princess obtains her own way. Brandon's strength, comeliness, and courage win him favor in the eyes of the King and the love of Mary Tudor, for whom he cherishes a seemingly hopeless passion which almost works his ruin. King Henry determined to use his sister for purposes of political advancement, arranges a marriage for her with the old French king, promising that after his death she shall marry whom she likes. To this promise she later holds him when she confesses her marriage to Brandon. Besides King Henry, there are various historic personages introduced, among them Cardinal Wolsey, the Duke of Buckingham, and Jane Bolingbroke, who with her dove-like gentleness is a contrast to the brilliant, flashing, ever-changing Mary Tudor, whose picture is a clever piece of character drawing. The scene in which she coaxes the King to bestow the title of Duke of Suffolk upon her lover is one of the most effective. The quality of the book is dramatic, and the court and its doings are described in the language of to-day, except for occasional extracts from an old family chronicle of the narrator. The story carries the reader forward rapidly and his interest in the fortunes of the beautiful heroine and her trio of friends continues without a break until the happy conclusion, when the Princess attains her heart's desire.

Alice of Old Vincennes, by Maurice Thompson, was published in 1900. The scene of the story is laid in old Vincennes on the Wabash, in 1778, and describes the life of the northwest during the Revolutionary period. The heroine, Alice Roussillon, by birth a Tarleton, and therefore a member of one of the «first» Colonial families, has been stolen in her infancy and educated as a creole girl amid the hardships of pioneer life and the uncertainty of Indian warfare. Her adopted father is Gaspard Roussillon, a successful French trader with the Indians, and Alice grows up strong and beautiful and an expert with gun and sword. Lieutenant Beverly, Alice's lover, is a man of aristocratic birth whose affection for one he considers a simple creole girl portends a hard struggle between his patrician feelings and his love. However, this obstacle is removed by the discovery of Alice's true lineage, and, after many exciting adventures, she and Beverly are at length united. There are many thrilling episodes described in the story, among which may be mentioned the rescue of the settlement by the young American Colonel George Rogers Clark, who puts the British soldiers to route after one of the most trying marches ever described in fiction. Among the conspicuous characters in the tale is good old Père Beret, who is a mountain of strength in more ways than one, and his duel with Colonel Hamilton over the supposed dead body of Alice is powerfully described. The Indians are most graphically pictured and «Long Hair,» with his craft and cruelty, savage nobility and meanness, and splendid but hideous physique, is one of the most picturesque figures in the book. Old frontier life in all its rudiness and simplicity is vividly portrayed, and the stirring times when men went about with scalps hanging at their belts is brought forcibly before the reader.

Graustark, by George Barr McCutcheon, was published in 1901. It is entitled «the story of a love behind the throne» and is a thrilling tale of romance and adventure. The hero Grenfall Lorry, a rich and attractive young American, while traveling becomes acquainted with a charming foreigner who afterwards proves to be the Princess of Graustark visiting America incognito. The acquaintance is begun in a unique manner as Lorry and Miss Guggenslocker are accidentally left behind at a small way-station and only succeed in overtaking their train after a rough and perilous drive during which she clings to him for protection. This is the beginning of friendship which ripens into passionate love, and after the departure of the lovely foreigner from the country, Lorry

finds life unendurable and starts in search of her. In his quest for Graustark he is joined by his friend Harry Anguish, whom he meets in Paris and who becomes the companion of his adventures. On the night of their arrival in Graustark they frustrate the plan of the wicked Prince Gabriel to kidnap the Princess, and while rescuing her, Lorry discovers to his astonishment that she is the object of his search. The Princess cannot accept Lorry's advances owing to her high position and also to the fact that she is about to consent to marry a neighboring Prince named Lorenze, in order to save her country from financial ruin. On the day of the betrothal, however, Lorenze is found murdered, and Lorry who has had an altercation with him is accused of the crime. Lorry is saved from the vengeance of the murdered man's father through the intervention of the Princess, who declares her love for him, and the real assassin, Gabriel, the rival Prince, is convicted by the cleverness of Anguish. Lorry, who has become a popular hero, is allowed to marry the Princess in spite of his lack of royal blood, and Harry Anguish marries the Countess Dagmar, the Princess's lady-in-waiting, which brings the story to a happy conclusion.

Portion of Labor, A, by Mary E. Wilkins, was published in 1901. The scene of this story is laid in an industrial centre of New England and all the characters depicted are more or less closely connected with a great shoe factory. Andrew Brewster, the heroine's father, is a patient, gentle New Englander, dignified in the presence of adversity, yet keenly sensitive withal, while his wife, who is of coarser fibre and somewhat vulgar, is redeemed by her fierce pride in her beautiful daughter. Ellen Brewster stands out a delicate flower, from the coarser growth around her and the author traces her development into womanhood, while her aspirations and creeds as a young girl are resolved into a spiritual force, which sends her into the factory with uplifted head and exalted soul and makes her the backbone of her father, and the stern judge of her homely lover. The author draws in Ellen, a creature of grace, daintiness and refinement, who is gifted with spiritual and intellectual strength and who assumes the rôle of an industrial Joan of Arc, playing an important part in initiating a strike and later in advocating its termination. She rejects her gentle but commonplace lover and in the end contracts a love-match with a rich and eligible man. The keynote of the story seems to be that of the ideal womanhood finding its highest development and recompense in fulfilling with dignity and devotion a commonplace and unlovely destiny. And the author aims to bring the reader to a realization of the thought that to be a part of labor is greater than to be the highest product of labor.

Red Rock, by Thomas Nelson Page, was published in 1899. It is entitled "A Chronicle of the Reconstruction," and is a faithful portrayal of the political and social conditions which existed during that era. The scene is laid "partly in one of the old Southern States and partly in the land of memory," and opens just before the war. Red Rock is the name of a plantation which has been owned and occupied by the Gray family for many generations, and which takes its name from a rock with a huge red stain upon it, which was believed to be the blood of the Indian chief who had slain the wife of the first Jacquelin Gray. The present Jacquelin, the central figure of the story, is a young lad at the time of the breaking out of the war, and, after the death of his father in battle, he enlists, at the age of fifteen, to fight for the South. After many trying experiences, in which he shows great nobleness and courage, he returns home at the close of the war seriously wounded. He finds desolation and ruin all about him and is forced to witness his mother's death and her burial in alien soil, as their home and patrimony have been wrested from them by dishonest means. Jacquelin has always loved Blair Cary, the companion of his childhoods' days, but he holds aloof from her, thinking that she is in love with his dashing cousin, Steve Allen, and his suit does not prosper. After many thrilling episodes with "Carpet-baggers," Ku Klux raids, and law-suits, Jacquelin at last comes into his own, winning back the estate of his father and the hand of the girl he loves. Steve Allen, the hero of many exciting adventures, marries Ruth Welch, a charming Northern girl who has come to make her home in the South. Dr. Cary, who figures prominently in the

story, is a noble character and spends his last strength in visiting the bedside of his enemy Leech, the villainous overseer, who has everywhere worked havoc and desolation.

Cavalier, The, by George W. Cable, was published in 1901. This is a lively story of love and adventure in the days of the Civil War, and details the experiences of Richard Thorndyke Smith, a young soldier in the Southern army, who gives the reader his personal reminiscences. At the age of nineteen he becomes a scout under Lieutenant Ferry; figures in many thrilling adventures and performs many valorous deeds. Ferry, whose rightful name is Edgard Ferry Durand, is a brilliant and fascinating character whose noble and fearless nature makes him loved by men and women alike. He has fallen victim to the charms of Charlotte Oliver, a beautiful and daring Confederate spy, but, owing to the fact that she is already married, he feels the hopelessness of his love. Charlotte, who also goes by the name of Coralie Rothvelt, is wife in name only of a miserable rascal who deceived her into marrying him, but whose real character she discovered immediately after the ceremony, and who has done everything he could to make her life wretched. Charlotte is devoted to the Confederate cause and undertakes perilous risks without thought of danger, and is at the front in time of battle, caring for the wounded and dying. Although she reciprocates Ferry's affection, she will not encourage him until she is absolutely convinced of the death of her husband, who finally dies as a traitor, after having attempted her life and seriously wounded her. At last, her courage and fidelity are rewarded and she becomes the wife of the man she loves. Smith, who has been the faithful ally of both Charlotte and Ferry, wins the love of Camille Harper, the Major's daughter, and the curtain falls on the closing of the war, with strife and discord at an end. This story exhibits the author's simple and unaffected manner of writing, and the plot runs with unusual swiftness and ease.

Linnet, by Grant Allen, was published in 1900. This is a romance of the Tyrol and its scenery and people are described in a manner both effective and pleasing. Two young English tourists come to a little mountain village where they find the Tyrolese in all their native simplicity; the young men, with the pride and aspirations of the hunter, who dance wildly and make love fiercely, and the maidens of easy virtue who tend their cows in the summer and serve a master in the village through the long winter. One of these is Linnet, the heroine, an innocent, modest girl among her bold associates, who possesses a marvelous voice. Both tourists are charmed with the lovely singer, but while one is selfish and conceited and pays her meaningless compliments, the other, who is quiet and undemonstrative really wins her love. His friend, however, being more wise in worldly affairs than himself, persuades him of the folly of his course, and takes him away from the place. Linnet has other lovers among whom is the taciturn inn-keeper, who is a musician and travels with minstrel troupes of his own training, and who means to marry her as a matter of business. He takes Linnet with him on his next tour and while she is rapidly becoming famous she again meets her «Englander» and the love which began in the Tyrolese mountain again assumes its sway. The love story is told with much charm and grace, and when the scene changes to London the contrast in character and national traits between that city and the land of the Tyrol is strikingly shown.

EDITORIAL ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

IT IS evident to any one who examines the LIBRARY that its value largely rests upon the original contributions of authors and scholars in Europe and America. The list of writers at home and abroad is one that would give distinction to any work. For their cordial aid and for their valuable suggestions during the progress of the undertaking, the editors return sincere thanks. Many of the writers are to be credited with many articles besides those to which their names are attached. For a full list of writers who have signed their articles, see the accompanying table.

It is pleasant also to make special acknowledgment of the great aid rendered by

Professor WILLIAM CRANSTON LAWTON, who for most of the time had charge of the classical department;

Mr. CHARLES H. GENUNG, who had the oversight of the Middle European literature;

Miss HARRIET WATERS PRESTON, for valuable assistance in the Provençal language and also in the classics;

Mr. E. IRENÆUS STEVENSON, for assistance in the selections from French and other European authors;

Mrs. SERRANO and Miss HILLARD, for translations from the Spanish and the French;

Mr. WILLIAM POTTS, for effective editorial work during nearly the whole course of the production of the work;

Mr. EDWARD C. TOWNE, for very valuable assistance in the latter portions of the work; and,

Mr. FORREST MORGAN, who has had editorial charge of the production of the volumes in the printing-office, and whose taste, skill in typography, and extensive and remarkable knowledge of authors and of literature, have been invaluable during the whole undertaking.

We have been constantly under obligations for the many courtesies of the librarians of the Mercantile, Astor, Columbia University, and the Lenox Libraries.

We are indebted to the very large number of publishers who have permitted us to use copyrighted articles of which they had control, and whose rights we have endeavored to protect in every case by notice of such copyright accompanying the literature selected.

CONTRIBUTORS OF SIGNED ARTICLES

Lyman Abbott - - - Henry Ward Beecher
Alfred Ainger - - - - - Charles Lamb
Francis Bacon - - - Sir Thomas Browne
Charles E. Bennett - - - - - Tacitus
Th. Bentzon (Madame Thérèse Blanc) - George Sand
Henry Bérenger - - Edgar Quinet, François Rabelais
John Bigelow - - - - - Benjamin Franklin
J. F. Bingham - - - - -
Jean Baptiste Massillon, Silvio Pellico, Petrarch, Torquato Tasso
Samuel A. Binion - - - - The Kabbalah
William Henry Bishop - - - -
Benito Pérez Galdós, José Maria de Pereda, Armando Palacio Valdés, Juan Valera
Ferdinand Bôcher - - Michel Eyquem de Montaigne
Paul Bourget - - - - Gustave Flaubert
Robert Bridges - - - Robert Louis Stevenson
W. C. Brownell - - William Makepeace Thackeray
J. Douglas Bruce - - - - Edmund Spenser
Ferdinand Brunetière - - - -
Ernest Renan, Hippolyte Adolphe Taine
Edward Franklin Buchner - - Johann Gottlieb Fichte
Clarence Clough Buel - - - - Horace Greeley
Lucy Catlin Bull - - - - - Ivan Vazoff
E. L. Burlingame - - - Robert Browning
John Burroughs - Henry D. Thoreau, Walt Whitman
Richard Burton - - - - -
Henri Frédéric Amiel, Heinrich Heine, Sidney Lanier
Y. Blaze de Bury - - - - St. Francis de Sales
Isa Carrington Cabell - - - Lord Beaconsfield
Arthur G. Canfield - - - - - Blaise Pascal
George R. Carpenter - - - -
Thomas De Quincey, John Greenleaf Whittier
William H. Carpenter - - - -
Alcuin, Olof von Dalin, The Eddas, Henrik Ibsen
Edward Cary - - - George William Curtis
John White Chadwick - W. E. H. Lecky, Theodore Parker
Victor Charbonnel - - Edmond Schérer, Paul Verlaine
Edward Bull Clapp - - - - Plutarch
Adolphe Cohn - - - - -
Jacques Bénigne Bossuet, Ferdinand Brunetière, Victor Hugo, Adolphe Thiers, Voltaire

F. Howard Collins - - - - Herbert Spencer
Jane Grosvenor Cooke - - - -
Alain René Le Sage, Anthony Trollope
Frederick Taber Cooper - - - Marie-Henri Beyle
Thomas Davidson - - -
Abélard, Aristotle, Saint Bonaventura, Ibn Sînâ (Avicenna), Lady Nairne, Sappho
Humphrey J. Desmond - Jean Charles Simonde de Sismondi
Nathan Haskell Dole - - - -
Edward Fitzgerald, Iván Aleksandrovitch Goncharóf, Omar Khayyám, Giovanni Verga
Robert K. Douglas - - - The Literature of China
Edward Dowden - - Goethe, Shakespeare (as the Poet)
Pitts Duffield - - - - -
Sir Philip Sidney, Tobias George Smollett
Maurice Francis Egan - - - -
Pedro Calderon, St. Francis d'Assisi, Louis Honoré Fréchette, José-Maria de Hérédia, Alessandro Manzoni, John Boyle O'Reilly, Coventry Patmore, Adam de Saint Victor, Lope de Vega
Richard T. Ely - - John Stuart Mill, Adam Smith
E. P. Evans - - - - -
Gotthold Ephraim Lessing, Jean Paul Friedrich Richter, Johann Christoph Friedrich Schiller
H. Rushton Fairclough - - - -
Tyrtæus, Archilochus, and their Successors in the Development of Greek Lyric
Frederick W. Farrar - - The New Testament
Mrs. James T. Fields - - Oliver Wendell Holmes
Augustin Filon - - - - Alphonse Daudet
Olga Flinch - - - - -
Carl Michael Bellman, Pierre of Provence and the Beautiful Maguelonne
Paul Leicester Ford - - - - Thomas Jefferson
Alcée Fortier - - - - -
Jean Pierre de Béranger, Alphonse de Prat de Lamartine, Alfred De Musset
Kuno Francke - - - - -
Johann Gottfried Herder, Friedrich Gottlieb Klopstock
Hamlin Garland - - - - Ulysses S. Grant
Richard Garnett - - - - Ralph Waldo Emerson
Charles Mills Gayley - - - - Oliver Goldsmith
Charles Harvey Genung - - -
Heinrich von Kleist, Adam Mickiewicz, The Nibelungenlied, Alexander Petöfi, Hans Sachs, Henryk Sienkiewicz, Johann Ludwig Uhland, Richard Wagner, Walther von der Vogelweide and his Times
Basil L. Gildersleeve - - - - Pindar

Daniel C. Gilman - - - Alexander Hamilton
E. L. Godkin - - - - - Edmund Burke
Rabbi Gottheil - - - - Moses Maimonides
Richard Gottheil - - - -
The Arabian Nights, Arabic Literature, Jehudah Hallevi
Francis Llewellyn Griffith and Kate Bradbury Griffith
Egyptian Literature
Charles Gross - - - - - François Guizot
Louise Imogen Guiney - - - - John Keats
F. B. Gummere - - - The Ballad, Folk-Song
Isabel F. Hapgood - - - -
Feodor Mikhailovitch Dostoévsky, Nikolai Vasilievitch Gogol, Alexander Sergyéevitch Pushkin
George McLean Harper - - -
Jean Froissart, The Holy Grail, Jean de La Fontaine
William T. Harris - George William Frederick Hegel
Caskie Harrison - - - - - Martial
Samuel Hart - - - - - St. Augustine
Chester D. Hartranft - - - - Martin Luther
Julian Hawthorne - - - -
George Borrow, Edward Bulwer-Lytton, James Fenimore Cooper
Thomas Wentworth Higginson - -
Epictetus, Joseph Joubert, Jeremy Taylor
George Birkbeck Hill - - - Samuel Johnson
Katharine Hillard - - - -
André Chénier, Giacomo Leopardi, Pierre Ronsard
Burke A. Hinsdale - - - Johann Amos Comenius
Edward S. Holden - - - -
Antar, Dominique François Arago, Baber, Copernicus
Edward W. Hopkins - - - - Indian Literature
William Dean Howells - - - - Lyof Tolstoy
William Henry Hudson - - - Bret Harte
Laurence Hutton - - - Charles Dickens
Richard Holt Hutton - - John Henry Newman
A. V. Williams Jackson - - -
The Avesta, Firdausī, Hāfiz, Jāmī, Jayadeva, Kālidāsa, Nizāmī, Jalāl-ad-dīn Rūmī, Sa'dī
Henry James - - - - -
Nathaniel Hawthorne, James Russell Lowell, Ivan Turgeneff
John Franklin Jameson - - John Lothrop Motley
Charles Frederick Johnson - - -
James Boswell, Charles Farrar Browne (Artemus Ward), Daniel Defoe, James Anthony Froude, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow
Richard Jones - The Arthurian Legends, Kuno Fischer
Francis W. Kelsey - - - - - - Ovid

Grace King - - - - -
Charles Baudelaire, Paul Desjardins, Hugues Félicité Robert de Lamennais, Édouard Rod, Alfred de Vigny, Melchior de Vogüé, Prosper Mérimée, Jules Michelet
George Alexander Kohut - - - Emerich Madách
L. Oscar Kuhns - - - - -
Vittorio Alfieri, Ludovico Ariosto, Bestiaries and Lapidaries
John La Farge - - - - Tahitian Literature
Andrew Lang - - - - -
Alexandre Dumas, Sen., Sir Walter Scott
Henry R. Lang - - - Luiz Vaz de Camoens
E. Ray Lankester - - - -
Charles Robert Darwin, Thomas Henry Huxley
Charles R. Lanman - - - - Fables of Pilpay
George Parsons Lathrop - - -
William Cullen Bryant, Thomas Gray
William Cranston Lawton - - -
Cicero, Ennius, Euripides, Carlo Goldoni, Walter Savage Landor, Livy, Theodor Mommsen, Philemon, Menander and the Lost Attic Comedy, Statius, Virgil, Xenophon
W. E. H. Lecky - - - - - Edward Gibbon
Charlton T. Lewis - - - - Francis Bacon
Thomas Bond Lindsay - - - Juvenal, Terence
Gonzalez Lodge - - Titus Maccius Plautus
Frédéric Loliée - - - - -
Jean François Casimir Delavigne, Erckmann-Chatrian, Augustin Thierry, Louis Veuillot
Thomas R. Lounsbury - - - -
Geoffrey Chaucer, Abraham Cowley, John Dryden, Alexander Pope
Hamilton Wright Mabie - Joseph Addison, Abraham Lincoln
Clay MacCauley - - - Japanese Literature
Arthur Cushman McGiffert - - - John Calvin
J. W. Mackail - - - - Catullus, Theocritus
John Bach McMaster - - - -
Edward Augustus Freeman, Thomas Babington Macaulay
J. P. Mahaffy - - - - - Sophocles
John Malone - - - - -
St. John Chrysostom, Thomas à Kempis, The Mexican Nun, Francis Sylvester O'Mahony, Shakespeare (as the Dramatist)
Max Margolis - - - - - The Talmud
Brander Matthews - - - -
Beaumarchais, Molière, Richard Brinsley Sheridan
D. MacG. Means - - - - - Sir Henry Maine

George S. Merriam - - - Harriet Beecher Stowe
M. A. Mikkelsen - - - - - David Hume
Walter Miller - - - - - Simonides of Ceos
Edwin Knox Mitchell - - - - Flavius Josephus
Forrest Morgan - - - - Walter Bagehot
Edwin W. Morse - - - - Washington Irving
John Muir - - - - - - Linnæus
Theodore T. Munger - - - - Horace Bushnell
Frederic W. H. Myers - - - -
Edgar Allan Poe, William Wordsworth
E. S. Nadal - - - John Milton, William Stubbs
Charles P. Neill - - - - Niccolò Machiavelli
Charles Eliot Norton - Arthur Hugh Clough, Dante
Edwin A. Pace - - - - - Thomas Aquinas
George Herbert Palmer - - - - Empedocles
Edwin P. Parker - - - - - John Bunyan
William Morton Payne - - -
Björnstjerne Björnson, Georg Brandes, Johannes Ewald, Ludwig Holberg, William Morris, Adam Gottlob Oehlenschläger, Frederik Paludan-Müller, Christina Georgina Rossetti, Dante Gabriel Rossetti, Johan Ludvig Runeberg, Arthur Schopenhauer, Algernon Charles Swinburne, Esaias Tegnér
Harry Thurston Peck - - - - Æsop, Alciphron
B. Perrin - - - - - Pausanias, Polybius
Arthur George Peskett - - - - Samuel Pepys
William Potts - - - - John and Charles Wesley
Harriet Waters Preston - - -
Horace, Jacques Jasmin, Frédéric Mistral, Margaret Oliphant Wilson Oliphant, Petronius Arbiter, Provençal Literature, Quintilian, Roman Poets of the Later Empire
William C. Prime - - - Bernard of Cluny
John R. Procter - - - - Henry Clay
M. M. Ramsey - - - Latin-American Literature
Emil Reich - - - - - Maurice Jókai
James Ford Rhodes - - - Carl Schurz
Ernest Rhys - - - -
Thomas Campion, Celtic Literature (with William Sharp), Leigh Hunt, The Mabinogion, Sir Thomas Malory, Masques, Myths and Folk-Lore of the Aryan Peoples (with William Sharp), Ossian and Ossianic Poetry (with William Sharp)
Charles G. D. Roberts - Bliss Carman, Francis Parkman
Édouard Rod - - - - Jean Jacques Rousseau
Josiah Royce - - Immanuel Kant, Benedict Spinoza
Firmin Roz - - Guy de Maupassant, Sully-Prudhomme
Lucia Gilbert Runkle - - Abigail Adams, Thomas Hood

Robert Sanderson - - - -
François Coppée, Prosper Jolyot Crébillon, Théophile Gautier
George Santayana - - - - - Cervantes
Francisque Sarcey - - - Alexandre Dumas, Jun.
Austin Scott - - - - - George Bancroft
Carl Schurz - - - - - Daniel Webster
Mary J. Serrano - - - - José de Espronceda
Frank Sewall - - - - -
Giosue Carducci, Emanuel Swedenborg, Joseph Mazzini
Thomas D. Seymour - - - - - Homer
Thomas J. Shahan - - - - - Fénelon
Robert Sharp - Anglo-Saxon Literature, Demosthenes
William Sharp - - - - -
Celtic Literature (with Ernest Rhys), Icelandic Literature, Henri Conscience, The Kalevala, Maarten Maartens, Maurice Maeterlinck, Myths and Folk-Lore of the Aryan Peoples (with Ernest Rhys), Ossian and Ossianic Poetry (with Ernest Rhys), Hersart de la Villemarqué: The Heroic and Legendary Literature of Brittany
Anna McClure Sholl - - - - -
Thomas Hardy, Philip Massinger, George Meredith, Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, Sir Thomas More, Walter Pater, Jonathan Swift
Paul Shorey - - Aristophanes, Lucretius, Plato
Esther Singleton - - - - Austin Dobson
George W. Smalley - - - Wendell Phillips
Charles Sprague Smith - - - - The Cid
Emily James Smith - - - Lucian of Samosata
Henry Preserved Smith - - - - The Koran
Munroe Smith - - - - - Bismarck
Nora Archibald Smith - - - Friedrich Froebel
Albert H. Smyth - - - - - Bayard Taylor
Egbert C. Smyth - - - - Jonathan Edwards
Herbert Weir Smyth - - Socrates, Thucydides
Leslie Stephen - - Thomas Carlyle, Henry Fielding
E. Irenæus Stevenson - - Ludwig von Beethoven
Albert Stickney - - - - - Rufus Choate
W. J. Stillman - - - Giovanni Boccaccio
Henry A. Stimson - - Frederick Max Müller
Elizabeth Stoddard - - Frederick Locker-Lampson
Richard Henry Stoddard - - - Robert Burns
Francis N. Thorpe - - - -
Mirabeau, Montesquieu, William Hickling Prescott
Crawford H. Toy - - - -
Accadian-Babylonian and Assyrian Literature, The Old Testament and the Jewish Apocrypha

William P. Trent - - - - -
Honoré de Balzac, John Caldwell Calhoun
Spencer Trotter - Buffon, Cuvier, Alexander Wilson
Robert Vallier - - - - - - Émile Zola
Henry Van Dyke - - Alfred Tennyson, Isaak Walton
John Van Dyke - - - - - - John Ruskin
Charles Waldstein - - - - George Eliot
Thomas Walsh - - - - - - Thomas Moore
Charles Dudley Warner - - - Lord Byron
Frederick Morris Warren - - -
Aucassin and Nicolette, Pierre Corneille, Jean Racine
Benjamin W. Wells - - - -
Hans Christian Andersen, The Grimm Brothers, Charles Augustin Sainte-Beuve
Barrett Wendell - - - - - - Ben Jonson
J. H. Wescott - - - - - - Julius Cæsar
Benjamin Ide Wheeler - - - - Herodotus
George Meason Whicher - - -
Sextus Propertius, Albius Tibullus
Andrew D. White - - - - - Erasmus
John Williams White - - - - Æschylus
Talcott Williams - - - The Greek Anthology
Owen Wister - - - - Thomas Wharton
Prince Serge Wolkonsky - - Russian Lyric Poetry
George Edward Woodberry - - -
Matthew Arnold, Samuel Taylor Coleridge, Percy Bysshe Shelley

GENERAL INDEX

COMPREHENSIVE ANALYTICAL AND CRITICAL INDEX.

READERS will note that for authors represented in the Library a first paragraph of items covers the analysis of the essay on the author.

The second paragraph of indexical items contains the titles of the examples of literature of the same author given with the essay, and the biographical reference to Vol. 29.

In many cases other references are added to this paragraph, giving titles of works referred to in the volume of "Synopses" (Vol. 30), or elsewhere, but for important cases these items form a third paragraph.

It will be seen that references to Vol. 28 always imply a poetical example; those to Vol. 29 a biographical account; and those to Vol. 30 a synopsis of some work of an author.

For Vols. 1–28 the paging of the Library is continuous, making reference by page more certain. For the volume reference look at the first reference under each name. Where *id.* occurs it refers to the next previous page figures.

Aar, Alexis, pen-name of Anselm Rumpelt, 29: 1.

Aarestrup, Emil, 29: 1.

Aasen, Ivar Andreas, 29: 1.

Abba, G. C., 29: 1.

Abbe, Cleveland, 29: 1.

'Abbé Constantin, The,' by Ludovic Halévy, 30: 261.

'Abbé Daniel, The,' by André Theuriet, 30: 261.

'Abbé's Dream,' by Nathan Haskell Dole, 28: 16899.

'Abbé Tigrane, The,' by Ferdinand Fabre, 30: 262.

Abbot, Ezra, 29: 1.

Abbot, F. E., 29: 1.

Abbot, W. J., 29: 1.

'Abbot, The,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 272.

Abbott, C. C., 29: 1.

Abbott, Edward, 29: 1.

Abbott, Evelyn, 'Benjamin Jowett,' 30: 448.

Abbott, Jacob, 29: 1.

Abbott, J. S. C., 29: 2.

Abbott, Lyman, essay on Henry Ward Beecher, 3: 1713; biography, 29: 2.

Abbt, Thomas, 29: 2.

'Abdallah; or, The Four-Leaved Clover,' by Edouard Laboulaye, 30: 167.

Abdulkerim, 'Dark Aspect and Prospect,' 28: 16987.

A Beckett, A. W., 29: 2.

A Beckett, G. A., 29: 2.

À Becket, Thomas. See THOMAS, 29: 2.

Abélard, rationalist, philosopher, and theologian, Thomas Davidson on, 1: 19, 20; personality, 19, 26; opposed reason to faith of Anselm, 22, 27; his first book condemned by council of Soissons, 22, 24; eminent Scholastics his pupils, 27; precursor of Descartes and Kant, 27; relations with Héloïse, 20, 24.

'Héloïse to Abélard,' 27–30; 'Abélard's Answer to Héloïse,' 31; 'The Vesper Hymn of Abélard,' 33; biography, 29: 2; his meeting with Bernard, 3: 1821.

'Abide with Me,' by Henry Francis Lyte, 28: 16848.

'Abolition, the Story of,' fully told in Garrison's Life, 30: 80.

'Abou Ben Adhem,' by Leigh Hunt, 13: 7796.

Abonyi, Lajos, 29: 2.

About, Edmond, a French novelist and journalist, 1: 34–6; gave up fiction for journalism, 35; character of his stories, *id.*

'The Capture,' 36; 'Hadgi-Stavros,' 40; 'The Victim,' 42; 'The Man Without a Country,' 45–8; biography, 29: 2; his 'The King of the Mountains,' 30: 222.

Abraham a Sancta-Clara, 29: 2.

Abraham ben Meir ibn Ezra, 29: 2.
'Abraham Lincoln,' by Tom Taylor, 28: 16353.
'Abraham, Studies on the Times of,' by Rev. H. G. Tomkins, 30: 294.
Abrányi, Emil, 29: 2.
Abrányi, Kornel, 29: 3.
'Absence,' German poem of the twelfth century, 26: 15599.
Abulfaraj, 29: 3.
Abulfeda, I. I. A., 29: 3.
Abu-Nuvas, 29: 3.
'Abyssinia, Hunting in,' by Sir Samuel W. Baker, 3: 1278–85.
'Acadia,' a romance of the story of, in 1645, in Mary Hartwell Catherwood's 'Lady of Fort St. John,' 30: 535.
Accadian-Babylonian and Assyrian Literature, Crawford H. Toy on, 1: 51–60; begins as early as B. C. 3800, 51; prose works and poetical works, *id.;* part of the poetical, very ancient, and perhaps not Semitic, 52; pictures the beginning of all things from the watery abyss (as in Genesis, ch. i), *id.;* a second picture gives a different view (that of an Eden, as in Genesis, ch. ii.), 53; story of Tiamat, goddess of the abyss, in a storm-war against the great gods, 53; Tiamat slain by Marduk, god of Babylon, *id.;* a nature-story turned into theology, 54; greatest of all Babylonian poems, the Izdubar epic, 54; is in twelve tablets, five of which tell the story of a national hero, 54; the sixth relates his refusal to wed the goddess Ishtar, 54; the seventh recounts her descent to hell in search of means against him, 55; in the eighth and ninth the hero wanders in search of the Babylonian Noah, to hear all about the Flood, *id.;* the eleventh tells this story, almost the same as it was much later told in Genesis, *id.;* a cycle of eagle legends, 56; story of the god Zu stealing the sun-god's tablets of fate, *id.;* curious story of Adapa breaking the wings of the south wind, 57; legend of Dibbarra, *id.;* moral-religious literature; hymns to the gods and penitential psalms very like the Hebrew, 57; magic formulas showing low spiritism, 58; riddles and proverbs, *id.;* same use of parallelism in poetry as that of Hebrew bible, *id.;* royal inscriptions found cover B. C. 3000 to 539; no real histories, but chronicles and annals, 59; the Amarna tablets of the sixteenth and fifteenth centuries B. C.—picture of culture in the land of Canaan, 59; Berosus, a Greek of the time of Alexander the Great,—his history of Babylonia, *id.;* the older Babylonian literature adopted by Assyrians, 60; recent discoveries carry dates back to B. C. 5000 or 6000.
Examples of Literature—'Theogony,' 61; 'Revolt of Tiamat,' 61–6; 'Fragments of a Descent to the Underworld,' 67; 'The Flood,' 69–71; 'The Eagle and the Snake,' 72; 'The Flight of Etana,' 73; 'The God Zu,' 75; 'Adapa and the Southwind,' 76; 'Penitential Psalms,' 77; 'Inscription of Sennacherib,' 80; 'Invocation to the Goddess Beltis,' 82; 'Oracles of Ishtar of Arbela,' *id.;* 'An Erechite's Lament,' 83.
'A Catholic Spirit,' by John Wesley, 27: 15802.
Accius or **Attius, Lucius**, 29: 3.
Accolti, Bernardo, 29: 3.
'Accomplished Gentleman, An,' by Julian Russell Sturgis, 30: 291.
'Accordance,' by Anne C. L. Botta, 28: 16772.
Achard, L. A., 29: 3.
'A Charge to Keep I Have,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15,813.
Achilles Tatius, 29: 3.
Achsharúmov, N. D., 29: 3.
Ackermann, L. V., 29: 3.
Aclocque, C. P. J., 29: 3.
Acosta, José d', 29: 3.
'Acropolis of Athens and Its Temples,' Pausanias on, 19: 11215.
'Across America and Asia,' by Raphael Pumpelly, 30: 305.
'Across the Continent,' by Samuel Bowles, 30: 305.
'Acts of the Apostles, The,' by Peltier, 30: 295.
Acuña, Manuel, 29: 3.
Acuña de Figueroa, F., 29: 3.
'Adam,' 30: 294.
'Adam Bede,' by George Eliot, 30: 485.
'Adam Blair,' by John G. Lockhart, 30: 273.
Adam de la Hale, 29: 4.
'Adam Homo' (1841–8), remarkable poem by Paludan-Müller, 19: 11017–8.
Adam, Jean, 'There's Nae Luck About the House,' 28: 16442.
Adam, Juliette. See LAMBER, 29: 4.
Adam Smith, his view of nature contradicted by J. S. Mill, 17: 10013.
Adami, Friedrich, 29: 4.
Adams, Abigail, wife of President John Adams, Lucia G. Runkle on, 1: 84–9; her origin and early married life, 85; sympathy with her husband, John Adams, in his public work, 86–7; her home management and character, 88–9.
From her letters, 89–109; biography, 29: 4.
Adams, B. L., 29: 4.
Adams, Brooks, 29: 4.
Adams, C. F., 29: 4.
Adams, Charles, 29: 4.
Adams, Charles F., 29: 4.
Adams, Charles Francis Jr., 29: 4.
Adams, C. K., 29: 4.
Adams, F. C., 29: 4.
Adams, G. B., 29: 4.
Adams, Hannah, 29: 4.
Adams, Henry, American historical writer, a grandson of John Quincy Adams, third son of Charles Francis Adams, 1: 109–11; author of essays and biographies, and of 'History of the United States, 1801–17,' 9 vols., 110;

special character and value of this history 110–11.

'The Auspices of the War of 1812,' 111–6; 'What the War of 1812 Demonstrated,' 117–21; 'The Battle between the Constitution and the Guerrière,' 122–5; biography, 29: 4.

Adams, H. B., 29: 5.

Adams, H. C., 29: 5.

Adams, John Quincy, American statesman, 1: 134–6; comparison of his traits with those of his father, 134; his fifty-four years of public service, 135; singular circumstances qualifying all his successes, *id.*; his 'Memoirs' and other works, 136.

'Letter to His Father,' 136; 'From the Memoirs,' 137–40; 'The Mission of America,' 140; 'The Right of Petition,' 141; 'Nullification,' 142; biography, 29: 5; 'The Wants of Man,' 28: 16715.

Adams, John, second President of the United States, and father of the sixth President, 1: 126–30; traits of the race, and personal characteristics, 127; early career as a lawyer and patriot, *id.*; participation in the organization of the Revolution, 127–8; services abroad, France, Holland, and Great Britain, 1777–88, 128; Vice-President with Washington, and rival of Hamilton as Federalist leader, *id.*; elected President, and endless Adams-Hamilton trouble, 129; as a writer, *id.*

'At the French Court,' 130; 'The Character of Franklin,' 132; biography, 29: 5; imaginary speech of, by Daniel Webster, 27: 15748–51; T. Parker's estimate of, 30: 352.

Adams, Myron, 29: 5.

Adams, Nehemiah, 29: 5.

Adams, O. F., 29: 5.

Adams, Sarah Flower, Unitarian hymn-writer, author of 'Nearer, My God, to Thee,' 1: 145; author of a drama, ballads, and hymns, 145; her church connection extreme radical, *id.*

'He Sendeth Sun, He Sendeth Shower,' 146; 'Nearer, My God, to Thee,' 147; biography, 29: 5.

Adams, W. D., 29: 5.

Adams, William, 29: 5.

Adams, William Taylor. See OPTIC, OLIVER, 29: 5.

Addison, Joseph, English essayist and critic, H. W. Mabie on, 1: 148–58; the representative of letters in his time, 148; an Oxford scholar, 149; sent abroad for four years' travel and study upon a pension, 150; success at home with a poem on 'The Campaign' (of Blenheim), 151; other successes, and becomes Irish Secretary, 152; Swift, *id.*; Addison's personal worth and charm, 153; Steele and the Tatler, 154; Addison's work, and the Spectator, 155; varied significance and influence, 156; his 'Cato,' 156–7; relations with Swift, Steele, and Pope, 157; marriage and death three years later, 158.

'Sir Roger de Coverley at the Play,' 158; 'A Visit to Sir Roger de Coverley,' 161–3; 'The Vanity of Human Life,' 164; 'An Essay on Fans,' 168; 'Hymn,' 171; biography, 29: 5; Addison's 'Cato of Utica,' 30: 118; Pope's satire on, 20: 11718; Addison in Thackeray's 'Henry Esmond,' 25: 14679.

'Address to the Mummy in Belzoni's Exhibition,' by Horace Smith, 28: 16789.

Ade, George, 29: 5.

Adelung, J. C., 29: 6.

Adenet Le Roi, 29: 6.

'A Description of Such a One as He Would Love,' by Sir Thomas Wyatt, 27: 16231.

'Adieu for Evermore,' 28: 16439. Author unknown.

Adler, Felix, 29: 6.

Adler, Hermann, 29: 6.

Adlersfeld, Eufemia von. See BALLESTREM, 29: 6.

'Adolphe,' by Benjamin Constant, 30: 250.

Adolphus, John, 29: 6.

'Adonais,' one of Shelley's most perfect lyrics, 23: 13276.

'Adonis, The Festival of,' by Theocritus, 25: 14784.

'Adrienne Lecouvreur,' by Scribe and Légouvé, 30: 310.

'Advancement of Learning, The,' by Francis Bacon, 30: 475.

'Adventure of Ann, The,' by Miss Wilkins, 27: 15984.

'Adventures in Criticism,' by A. T. Quiller-Couch, 30: 234.

'Adventures of Finette, The,' by Perrault, 30: 250.

'Adventures of Mr. Obadiah Oldbuck, The,' by Rudolphe Töpffer, 30: 543.

'Adventures of Sherlock Holmes, The,' by A. Conan Doyle, 30: 13.

'Adversity,' Jeremy Taylor on the merits of, 25: 14556.

A. E. See GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL, 28: 16557.

Ælianus, Claudius, a Latin teacher of Greek rhetoric at Rome, very expert in both writing and speaking Greek, 1: 172–3; his 'Varia Historia,' and 'On the Nature of Animals,' 172; aims to set forth religious and moral principles, 173.

'Of Certain Notable Men that Made Themselves Play-Fellowes with Children,' 173; 'Of A Certaine Sicilian Whose Eysight was Woonderfull Sharpe and Quick,' 174; 'The Lawe of the Lacedæmonians against Covetousness,' *id.*; 'That Sleep is the Brother of Death, and of Gorgias Drawing to His End,' 175; 'Of the Voluntary and Willing Death of Calanus,' 175; 'Of Delicate Dinners,' 176; 'Of Bestowing Time,' *id.*; 'How Socrates Suppressed the Pryde and Hautenesse of Alcibiades,' 177; 'Of Certaine Wastgoodes and Spendthriftes,' *id.*; biography, 29: 6.

'Æneid, The,' by Heinrich von Veldeche, 30: 474.

'Æneid, The,' by Publius Virgilius Maro, 30: 474; the finest book we owe to desire to complete the story of the Iliad, 13: 7580.

Æschines, a leading orator at Athens in the age of decline preceding conquest by Philip of Macedonia, 1: 178–80; antagonized Demosthenes, 179; his chief existing works, 180.

'A Defense and an Attack,' 180–2; biography, 29: 6.

Æschylus, greatest of Greek tragic poets, Prof. J. W. White on, 1: 183–92; Attic tragedy made dramatic first by Æschylus, 183–4; author of ninety plays, and took first prize thirteen times, on four each time, 184; only seven complete plays extant, 185; (1) the 'Persians' (at Salamis), *id.;* (2) the 'Suppliants,' a cantata, 186; (3) the 'Seven Against Thebes,' *id.;* (4) the 'Prometheus,' 187; (5) the 'Agamemnon,' 189; (6) the 'Choëphori,' 190; (7) the 'Eumenides,' *id.*

'The Complaint of Prometheus,' 192; 'A Prayer to Artemis,' 193; 'The Defiance of Eteocles,' 195; 'The Vision of Cassandra,' 196; 'The Lament of the Old Nurse,' 198; 'The Decree of Athena,' 199; the 'Agamemnon,' 'Choëphori,' and 'Eumenides,' the only Greek trilogy now extant, 1: 185, 189; and all three not as long as 'Hamlet,' 23: 13649; biography, 29: 6.

Æsop, the reputed Greek author of fables, about two hundred years after Homer, H. T. Peck on, 1: 200–3; the stories not originated by him, 201; came to Greece through Egypt and Persia, 202; use of animals, *id.;* represent the earliest literary art of primitive man, *id.;* English versions, 203.

'The Fox and the Lion,' 203; 'The Ass in the Lion's Skin,' 203; 'The Ass Eating Thistles,' 204; 'The Wolf in Sheep's Clothing,' *id.;* 'The Countryman and the Snake,' *id.;* 'The Belly and the Members,' 205; 'The Satyr and the Traveler,' 205; 'The Lion and the Other Beasts,' 206; 'The Ass and the Little Dog,' 207; 'The Country Mouse and the City Mouse,' *id.;* 'The Dog and the Wolf,' 208; biography, 29: 6.

'Æsthetic Taste, Loss of by Charles Darwin, 8: 4400

'Æthiopica,' by Heliodorus, 30: 192.

'Africa,' by A. H. Keane, 30: 111.

'Africa, A Journey to Central,' by Bayard Taylor, 25: 14519.

'Africa, Tropical,' by Henry Drummond, 9: 4897; the country and its people, 4898; water route to the heart of, 30: 559; Lady Duff-Gordon's 'Letters from Egypt' (1862–9) and 'Letters from the Cape,' 30: 554; Stanley's 'How I Found Livingstone' and 'Through the Dark Continent,' 30: 478; 'Timbuctoo the Mysterious,' by Felix Dubois, 30: 465.

'A Friendly Argument,' by Valdés, 26: 15210.

'After Construing,' by Arthur Christopher Benson, 28: 16787.

'After the Ball,' by Nora Perry, 28: 16447.

'After the Play,' by Burton Egbert Stevenson, 28: 16720.

'After Wings,' by Sarah M. B. Piatt, 28: 16723.

Afzelius, A. A., 29: 6.

Ágai, Adolf, 29: 6.

'A Gallop of Three,' by Theodore Winthrop, 27: 16077–89.

Agassiz, Jean Louis Rodolphe, American (Swiss) naturalist, early ambition, 1: 210; his 'Fishes of Brazil,' at the age of twenty-two, 211; his 'Fossil Fishes,' and visit to England, *id.;* glacial researches and fresh honors, *id.;* visit (1846) to America and settlement (1848) at Harvard University, *id.;* his genius as a teacher, 212–13; his most popular books, 213; lifelong opponent of Darwinian theories, *id.*

'The Silurian Beach,' 214; 'Voices,' 217–9; 'Formation of Coral Reefs,' 220–2; biography, 29: 7.

Agassiz, Alexander, 29: 6.

Agassiz, Mrs. Elizabeth, 29: 7.

'Agatha Page,' by Isaac Henderson, 30: 235.

Agathias, a Greek lawyer of Alexandria, settled at Constantinople in the first third of the sixth century A. D., 1: 223; his principal work a history of great events in the years 553–8 A. D., *id.;* 'On Plutarch,' 224; biography, 29: 7.

Agathon, 29: 7.

'Age of Chivalry, The,' by Thomas Bulfinch, 30: 475.

'Age of Fable, The,' by Thomas Bulfinch, 30: 3.

'Age of Gold, The,' by Minot Judson Savage, 28: 16859.

'Age of Reason, The,' by Thomas Paine, 30: 328.

'Agnes Grey,' by Anne Brontë, 30: 302.

'Agnes of Sorrento,' by Harriet Beecher Stowe, 30: 232.

'Agnes Surriage,' by Edwin Lassetter Bynner, 30: 258.

Agoult, Countess d'. See STERN, DANIEL, 29: 7.

'Agricola, Apostrophe to,' by Tacitus; 24: 14376.

'Agriculture,' in Hesiod's 'Works and Days,' 13: 7326; Cato, the Censor's, the oldest book on, 6: 3350; the best ancient work on, by Terentius Varro, 30: 157; glorification of, in the Georgics of Virgil, 26: 15418; 30: 366; an Arabic work of the 12th century, 30: 157; a French didactic poem, 30: 158; a history of, in England, from 1259 to 1793, 30: 158; a Latin work of the Augustan Age, 30: 158; a finely humorous story of German farming, 30: 158; experience with, of Arthur Young in England, 27: 16262; observations on, in France, 16261–2; 'Annals of,' established in 1783, 16263; poem on, by Rosset, 30: 158; Sismondi on that of Tuscany

(1801), 23: 13472; Andrés Bello's magnificent poem on that of the remote South, 15: 8915, Clément Mullet, 30: 157; 'Agriculture and Prices,' by James E. Thorold Rogers, 30: 158.

Agrippa, H. C., 29: 7.

Aguilar, Grace, a Jewish woman writer of English fiction, 1: 224–6; her 'The Spirit of Judaism' a new departure work, 225; 'The Jewish Faith' and 'The Women of Israel,' *id.*; 'Home Influence,' 'Mother's Recompense,' 'Days of Bruce,' and 'Vale of Cedars,' 225.

'The Greatness of Friendship,' 226; 'The Order of Knighthood,' 227–9; 'The Culprit and the Judge,' 230–5; biography, 29: 7.

Aguilera, V. R., 29: 7.

Ahi, the Sigher, 'Lament,' 28; 16970.

Ahlgren, Ernst, 29: 7.

Ahlquist, A. E., 29: 7.

Ahlwardt, T. W., 29: 7.

Aicard, Jean, 29: 7.

Aïdé, Hamilton, 29: 7.

'Aids to Reflection,' by S. T. Coleridge, 30: 329.

Aikin, Lucy, 29: 8.

Aikman, William, 29: 8.

Aimard, Gustave, 29: 8.

Aimwell, Walter. See SIMONDS, WILLIAM, 29: 8.

Ainger, Alfred, biography of Charles Lamb, 15: 8817.

'Aino Folk-Tales,' by Basil H. Chamberlain, 30: 242.

Ainslie, Hew, a Scottish poet, 29: 8.

Ainsworth, W. F., 29: 8.

Ainsworth, William Harrison, an English novelist of Manchester, author of a very large number of volumes of romances, novels, and tales, 1: 235–7; literary production 1834 to 1882, 236; succeeded Dickens as editor of Bentley's Miscellany, 1839, *id.*; large variety of historic romances, 237; high personal character, *id.*

'The Students of Paris,' 238–52; biography, 29: 8; his 'Old St. Paul's,' 30: 33.

Aird, Thomas, 29: 8; 'Its Ain Drap o' Dew,' 28: 16444.

'Airy Fairy Lilian,' by Mrs. Hungerford, 30: 322.

Airy, Sir G. B., 29: 8.

'Aithne, Song to,' by Ian Cameron, 28: 16597.

'Ajax,' by Sophocles, 30: 192.

Akbar, emperor of India, 1556–1605, and famous as the wisest monarch ever seen in the East, 30: 432.

'Akbar-nahmeh,' by Abul Fazl, 30: 335.

Akenside, Mark, one of the last and least of English poets of the artificial school before Wordsworth, 1: 252–5; his unfortunate characteristics of person and manner, 253; real merits and reputation, 254; his 'Pleasures of Imagination,' 255.

'From the Epistle to Curio,' 256–9; 'Aspirations after the Infinite,' 260; 'On a Sermon against Glory,' 261; biography, 29: 8.

'A Kentucky Cardinal,' and 'Aftermath,' by James Lane Allen, 30: 558.

Aksákof, K. S., 29: 8.

Aksákof, S. T., 29: 8.

Alaman, Lúcas, 29: 9.

Alamanni, Luigi, 29: 9.

Alanus ab Insulis, 29: 9.

Alarcōn y Mendōza, D. J. R. de, 29: 9.

Alarcon, Pedro Antonio de, a Spanish politician, journalist, novelist, and poet, 1: 262; earlier political and editorial work, 262; series of notable novels, 262–3; immense profits of his 'Journal of a Witness of the African War,' 263.

'A Woman Viewed from Without,' 263; 'How the Orphan Manuel Gained His Sobriquet,' 265–7; biography, 29: 9; his 'Captain Veneno,' 30: 220; 'The Child of the Ball,' 30: 221.

'Alaska,' a book on American interests in, 30: 375.

Albee, John, 29: 9; 'Bos'n Hill,' 28: 16955.

Alberdingk-Thijm, J. A., 29: 9.

Albergati Capacelli, Francesco, 29: 9.

Albert, Paul, literary historian, 29: 9.

Alberti, Konrad, 29: 9.

Alberti, Leone Battista, 29: 9.

Alberti, Luigi, 29: 10.

Alberti, Sophie. See VERENA, 29: 10.

'Albert Nyanza, The,' by Samuel White Baker, 30: 245.

Albertus Magnus, 29: 10.

Alberus, Erasmus, 29: 10.

Albery, James, 29: 10.

'Albion's England,' by William Warner, 30: 239.

Alcæus, a Greek lyric poet of the sixth century B. C., 1: 268; an aristocrat banished by Pittacus, *id.*; most of his lyrics drinking songs, 269; hymns to the gods and love songs, *id.*

'The Palace,' 269; 'A Banquet Song,' 270; 'An Invitation,' *id.*; 'The Storm,' 271; 'The Poor Fisherman,' *id.*; 'The State,' *id.*; 'Poverty,' 272; biography, 29: 10.

'Alcæus and Sappho,' the greatest names in Æolian Greek lyric, 26: 15174.

Alcantara-Chaves, P. C. de, 29: 10.

Alcázar, Baltázar de, a musician, painter, and poet in Spain, in the last half of the sixteenth century, 1: 272.

'Sleep,' 273; 'The Jovial Supper,' *id.*; biography, 29: 10.

'Alcestis,' by Euripides, 30: 190.

Alcibiades, made by Plato to testify to the extraordinary power of Socrates as a teacher of right conduct, 23: 13631.

Alciphron, a Greek author of 'Letters,' H. T. Peck on, 1: 275–7; an Athenian teacher of rhetoric, who first made prose fiction out of imaginary letters, 275; pictures of life at Athens, and the first successful attempts at character-drawing, 275; special revelations

of the letters, 276; such use of letters copied, 277.

'From a Mercenary Girl,' 277; 'The Pleasures of Athens,' 278; 'From an Anxious Mother,' 279; 'From a Curious Youth,' *id.;* 'From a Professional Diner-Out,' *id.;* 'Unlucky Luck,' 280; biography, 29: 10.

Alcman, a Greek lyric poet of about B. C. 670–30, 1: 281; love-songs, hymns to the gods, and moral pieces, 281; only scanty fragments extant, *id.*

'Night,' 282; biography, 29: 10; his choruses for girls, 26: 15179.

Alcott, Amos Bronson, 29: 10.

Alcott, Louisa May, an American writer of books for young folks, 1: 282–4; her first twenty years' struggle (1832–68), 283; her great successes, from 'Little Women' (1868) to her death, 1888, 283; quality of her work, 284.

'The Night Ward,' 284; 'Amy's Valley of Humiliation,' 287–92; 'Thoreau's Flute,' 293; 'A Song from the Suds,' 294; biography, 29: 10.

Alcuin, Wm. H. Carpenter on, 1: 295–8; England's great scholar-educator one hundred years before King Alfred, 295; his 'Verses on York Church,' a record of the cathedral schools and library, *id.;* undertook educational administration in Germany under Charlemagne (782), *id.;* personally conducted instruction at court, 296; Charlemagne issues first educational charter for Germany (787), *id.;* Alcuin's school system for the kingdom, *id.;* two years' visit (790–92) to England, *id.;* return (792) and became (796) Abbot of Tours, and made it a great seat of learning, *id.;* his educational works, 297; an enduring influence forming an English foundation of German education, 298.

'On the Saints of the Church at York,' 298; 'Disputation between Pekin, the Most Noble and Royal Youth, and Albinus, the Scholastic,' 299; 'A Letter from Alcuin to Charlemagne,' 301; biography, 29: 10.

Aldana, Ramón, 29: 11.

Alden, Henry M., editor of Harper's Magazine since 1864, 1: 303; 'God in His World' (1893) and 'A Study of Death' (1895) his books, 303.

'A Dedication,' 304; 'The Dove and the Serpent,' 304; 'Death and Sleep,' 306; 'The Parable of the Prodigal,' 309–11; biography, 29: 11.

Alden, Isabella, 29: 11.

Alden, Joseph, 29: 11.

Alden, W. L., 29: 11.

Aldrich, Anne R., 29: 11; her 'A Song of Life,' 28: 16370; 'Mine Own Work,' 28: 16445.

Aldrich, James, 29: 11; 'A Death-Bed,' 28: 16351.

Aldrich, Thomas Bailey, an American poet and writer of prose fiction and essays, 1: 312–5; a New England atmosphere in both classes of his work, 312; a wit and a humorist, 313; his personal life, *id.;* favorite earlier poems, *id.;* quality of his poetry, 314; his prose, *id.;* 'Destiny,' 315; 'Identity,' *id.;* 'Prescience,' 316.

'Alec Yeaton's Son,' *id.;* 'Memory,' 317; 'Tennyson,' 318; 'Sweetheart, Sigh No More,' *id.;* 'Broken Music,' 319; 'Elmwood,' 320; 'Sea Longings,' 322; 'A Shadow of the Night,' 323; 'Outward Bound,' 324; 'Reminiscence,' *id.;* 'Père Antoine's Date-Palm,' 325–29; 'Miss Mehetabel's Son,' 330–48; biography, 29: 11; his 'Marjorie Daw,' 30: 319; and 'The Story of a Bad Boy,' 30: 542.

Aleandro, Girolamo, 29: 11.

Aleardi, Aleardo, an Italian poet of patriotism, 1: 349–51; poems marked by splendid diction and fine imagination, 349; quality of his poetry—estimate of Howells, 350; his own opinion of poetry rooted in the soil of one's country, 351.

'Cowards,' 351; 'The Harvesters,' 352; 'The Death of the Year,' 353; biography, 29: 11.

Alecsandrescu, Grigoic, 29: 11.

Alecsandri, Basile, 29: 11.

Alemān, Matteo, 29: 12; 'Guzman de Alfarache,' 30: 380.

Alembert, Jean le Rond d', a French mathematician, 1: 354; brilliant contributions to mathematics and physics, 354; associated with Diderot, until he withdrew in 1758, in bringing out the great 'Encyclopédie,' 355; refusal of all honors, and humble life with his foster mother, *id.*

His eulogy on Montesquieu, 356–70; biography, 29: 12.

Alencar, José Martinião de, 29: 12.

Alexander, Archibald, 29: 12.

Alexander, Sir James Edward, 29: 12.

Alexander, Mrs., 29: 12; 'Her Dearest Foe,' 30: 280.

Alexander, Mrs. C. F., 29: 12; 'The Burial of Moses,' 28: 16793.

Alexander of Hales, 29: 12.

Alexander the Great, his death, character, and work, by George Grote, 12: 6747–57.

'Alexandra,' by Lycophron of Chalcis, 30: 191.

'Alexandrian Library, The,' by Gibbon, 11: 6314.

'Alexis and Dora,' by Goethe, 11: 6449–52.

Alexis, Wilibald, 29: 12.

'Alexiad,' by Princess Anna Comnena, 30: 193.

Alfieri, Vittorio, Italian tragic poet, L. Oscar Kuhns on, 1: 371–4; founder of Italian tragedy, 371; his only important prose work, his 'Autobiography,' 371; his theory and practice in tragedy, 372; his aim was to make every play speak for liberty, 373; his method of work, *id.;* his 'Agamemnon,' 374–82; biography, 29: 12.

Alford, Henry, 29: 13.

Alfonso the Wise, King of Spain (1252–84), after the union of Castile and Leon, 1:

383–6; troubles of his reign, 383; his requiring Spanish to be used instead of Latin, 384; made a code of common law for Spain, *id.;* history of Crusades the earliest example of Castilian prose, 385; the 'Alfonsine Tables,' *id.;* gathered a great school of learning, *id.;* created a parliament of religions, 386.

'What Meaneth a Tyrant,' 386; 'On the Turks,' 387; 'To the Month of Mary,' 388; biography, 29: 13.

Alfred the Great, the King of England (871–901), who was not only greatest of all English kings in character and first making of England by both land and sea, but who laid the foundations of a national literature, 1: 389–92; from 858 to 871 aided efforts of his brother King Ethelred, against Danish invasion, 389; undertook alone from 871, and 875 initiated Engand's rule of the sea, 390; his settlement of the kingdom and provision for education, *id.;* extensive provision of literature for the people, 391.

'King Alfred on King-Craft,' 392; 'Alfred's Preface to the Version of Pope Gregory,' 393; 'Blossom Gatherings from St. Augustine,' 395; 'Where to Find True Joy,' 396; 'A Sorrowful Fytte,' 398; biography, 29: 13.

'Alfred, Lord Tennyson, The Life of,' by Hallam Tennyson, 30: 483.

Algarotti, F. C., 29: 13.

Alger, Horatio, 29: 13.

Alger, W. R., 29: 13; his 'Critical History of the Doctrine of a Future Life,' 30: 344; and 'The Friendships of Women,' 30: 529.

'Alhambra, The,' by Washington Irving, 30: 277; 14: 8035.

'Alice in Wonderland,' and 'Through the Looking Glass,' by Lewis Carroll, 30: 326.

'Alien,' by William Carman Roberts, 28: 16725.

'A Life for a Life,' Mrs. Mulock Craik's best novel, 7: 4123.

Alighieri. See DANTE, 29: 13.

Alis, H. P., 29: 13.

Alishan, Leon M., 29: 13.

Alison, Archibald, 29: 13.

Alison, Sir Archibald, 29: 14.

'A Little While,' by Horatius Bonar, 28: 16379.

'A Living Relic,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 26: 15-119–30.

'Alkahest, The; or, The House of Claës,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 378.

'Allan Quatermain,' by H. Rider Haggard, 30: 323.

Allan Robert, 'What's A' the Steer, Kimmer?' 28: 16426.

Allan William, 29: 14.

Allen, A. V. G., 29: 14.

Allen Elizabeth A., 29: 14; 'Bringing Our Sheaves with Us,' 28: 16745.

Allen, Charles Grant, an Irish-Canadian author of fiction and popular essays, 1: 399–400; long list of novels, 399; books of popular science, 399–400.

'The Coloration of Flowers,' 400; 'Among the Heather,' 403; 'The Heron's Haunt,' 406; biography, 29: 14.

Allen Ethan, 29: 14.

Allen, Fred Hovey, 29: 14.

Allen, James Lane, an American novelist of the famous blue-grass region of Kentucky, 1: 409; his story of the 'Blue-Grass Region,' and the two stories, 'The White Cowl' and 'Sister Dolorosa,' 409; his novels, 'The Choir Invisible,' 'A Kentucky Cardinal,' and 'Summer in Arcady,' 409–10; 'A Courtship,' 410–18; 'Old King Solomon's Coronation,' 419–27; biography, 29: 14; his 'The Choir Invisible,' 30: 143; 'A Kentucky Cardinal,' and 'Aftermath,' 30: 558.

Allen, Joel Asaph, 29: 14.

Allen, Joseph Henry, 29: 14.

Allen, K. F., 29: 15.

Allen, Paul, 29: 15.

Allen, William, 29: 15.

Allen, Willis Boyd, 29: 15.

Allibone, S. A., 29: 15.

Allies, Jabez, 29: 15.

Allingham, William, an Irish poet of very rare Celtic genius, 1: 428–30; story of his early experiences, 428–9; successful publication of poems, essays, and other works, 1850–70, 430; became an editor of Frazer's Magazine, *id.*

'The Ruined Chapel,' 431; 'The Winter Pear,' *id.;* 'Song,' 432; 'The Bubble,' *id.;* 'St. Margaret's Eve,' 433; 'The Fairies,' 434; 'Robin Redbreast,' 436; 'An Evening,' 437; 'Daffodil,' *id.;* 'Lovely Mary Donnelly,' *id.;* biography, 29: 15.

Allmers, Hermann, 29: 15; 'Alone in the Fields,' 28: 17004.

'All on One Side,' by Harry Romaine, 28: 16624.

'All Sorts and Conditions of Men,' by Sir Walter Besant, 30: 274.

Allston, Washington, 29: 15.

'All's Well that Ends Well,' a Shakespearian play of women's courting, 30: 387.

'Almagest, The,' by Ptolemy of Alexandria, 30: 175.

'Almayer's Folly,' by Joseph Conrad, 30: 320.

Almeida, N. T. de, 29: 15.

Almeida-Garrett, J. B. de S. L. de, 29: 15.

'Almighty Love,' Theodore Parker, 28: 16867.

Almquist, Karl Jonas Ludvig, a versatile Swedish author of epics, dramas, lyrics, and romances, 1: 439–40; a collection called 'The Book of the Rose,' 439; other writings in great variety, and socialistic sympathies shown, 440; his romances the best of their kind in Swedish literature, *id.;* a novel attacking conventional marriage, *id.*

'Characteristics of Cattle,' 441; 'A New Undine,' 442–5; 'God's War,' 446; biography, 29: 15.

'Alone in the Fields,' by Hermann Allmers, 28: 17004.
'Alpine Scenery,' Obermann on, 22: 13112.
Alpuche, Wenceslao, 29: 16.
Alsop, Richard, 29: 16.
Altamirano, I. M., 29: 16.
Altaroche, M. M., 29: 16.
'Althea, To,' by Richard Lovelace, 28: 16591.
'Alton Locke,' by Charles Kingsley, 30: 328.
Alva, Fernando de, native author of a history of Anáhuac, 15: 8908.
Alvarez do Oriente, F., 29: 16.
Alvin, L. J., 29: 16.
Alxinger, J. B. von, 29: 16.
'Alzire,' by Voltaire, 30: 309.
'Amber Gods, The,' by Harriet Prescott Spofford, 30: 327.
'Ambitious Woman, An,' by Edgar Fawcett, 30: 259.
Ambros, A. W., 29: 16.
Ambrose, Saint, 29: 16.
Ambrosius, Johanna, a German peasant woman of Eastern Prussia, known since 1895 as a remarkably gifted poet, 1: 446.
'A Peasant's Thoughts,' 447–50; 'Struggle and Peace,' 451; 'Do Thou Love, Too,' 452; 'Invitation,' 453; biography, 29: 16.
'Ambrosio; or, The Monk,' by Matthew Gregory Lewis, 30: 243.
'Amelia,' by Henry Fielding, 30: 243.
'Amenities of Literature,' by Isaac Disraeli, 30: 337.
'Amadis of Gaul,' by Vasco Lobeira, 30: 340.
Amalie, M. F. A., 29: 16.
'Amateur Poacher, The,' by Richard Jefferies, 30: 73.
'Amaturus,' by William Johnson-Cory, 28: 16600.
'Amazon and Rio Negro, Travels on,' by A. R. Wallace, 26: 15518.
'Amazon, The,' by Franz Dingelstedt, 30: 180.
Amazon, the region of, explored; Orton's 'The Andes and the Amazon,' 30: 304.
America: Mr. Punch on Abraham Lincoln, 28: 16353; Tennyson's "Gigantic Daughter of the West," in 'Hands all Round,' 28: 16431; 'The Star-Spangled Banner,' 28: 16434.
'America, the Mission of,' J. Quincy Adams on, 1: 140.
'America,' by R. W. Gilder, 11: 6353.
America, appeal of Sydney Dobell to, to seek union with England, 8: 4739.
America, pre-Columbian discoveries of, in Icelandic saga, 14: 7874.
America, the discoveries in, to 1525, and the suggestion of the name for the New World, 30: 351.
America, part in discovery of, taken by Portugal before and apart from Columbus, 30: 425–7.
America, North, the true discovery of, by John Cabot, 30: 374.
'America, the Narrative and Critical History of,' edited by Justin Winsor, 30: 24.
'America, Periods in the Modern History of,' by John Fiske, 30: 24.
America, the far West of, in 1869; a study of, by Samuel Bowles, 30: 305.
'America, A History of the Civil War in,' by Philippe, Comte de Paris, 30: 25.
'American Commonwealth, The,' by James Brice, 30: 26.
'American Conflict, The,' by Horace Greeley, 30: 454.
'American Contributions to Civilization,' by Charles W. Eliot, 30: 26.
'American Crisis, The,' by Thomas Paine, 30: 26.
'American Hero Myths,' by Daniel G. Brinton, 30: 27.
'American Political Economy,' by Professor Francis Bowen, 30: 27.
'American Literature, History of,' by Moses Coit Tyler, 26: 15132.
'American Revolution, The Literary History of,' by Moses Coit Tyler, 30: 27.
'American Notes,' by Dickens, 8: 4631.
'Americans Abroad in Europe,' by Margaret Fuller, 11: 6124–6.
'American, The,' by Henry James, 30: 328.
'American Pantheon, The,' by Christopher Pearse Cranch, 28: 16780.
'American Poetry, The Future of,' by E. C. Stedman, 24: 13870.
'American Sacred Song, The Treasury of,' by W. Garret Horder, 30: 262.
'American Flag, The,' by J. R. Drake, 8: 4863–4.
'American Idea, The,' Daniel Webster on, 27: 15736–42.
'American Manners in 1850,' J. F. Rhodes on, 21: 12219.
'America and the Americans,' 30: 26.
'America, Men and Manners in,' by Col. Hamilton, 27: 15842; Edward Everett on, in North American Review, *id.*; American social conditions compared with French in Laboulaye's 'Paris in America,' 30: 526.
American traits, the popular English impression of, humorously depicted by R. Grant White, 30: 502.
Ames, C. G., 29: 16.
Ames, Mrs. E. M., 29: 16.
Ames, Fisher, 29: 16.
Ames, M. C., 29: 17.
Ames, Nathaniel, 29: 17.
Amicis, Edmondo de, an Italian author of travels, studies and sketches, 1: 453–5; his volume of short stories of 'Military Life' (1869), 453; other stories, 454; volumes devoted to reports of travel, and pictures of great cities, *id.*
'The Light,' 455; 'Resemblances,' 457; 'Birds,' 458; 'Cordova,' *id.*; 'The Land of Pluck,'

462–70; 'The Dutch Masters,' 471–78; biography, 29: 17; his 'Morocco, Its People and Place,' 30: 100; and 'Cuore,' 30: 77.

Amiel, Henri Frédéric, French writer of 'Thoughts,' Richard Burton on, 1: 479–80; a characteristic French product, 479; two volumes of his 'Journal Intime,' 479; Mrs. Humphry Ward's translation, 481.

'Extracts from Amiel's Journal,' 481–92; biography, 29: 17.

Ammen, Daniel, 29: 17.

'A Modern Instance,' by William D. Howells, 30: 430.

Amory, Thomas, 29: 17.

Amory, Thomas C., 29: 17.

Ampère, J. J. A., 29: 17.

'Amos Judd,' by J. A. Mitchell, 30: 278.

'Amour, L',' by Michelet, 30: 253.

'Amynta,' by Sir Gilbert Elliot, 28: 16591.

Amyntor, Gerhard von, 29: 17.

Amyot, Jacques, his version in French of a Greek romance by Heliodorus, 12: 7222; biography, 29: 17.

'Anabasis, The' (Retreat of the Ten Thousand), by Xenophon, 30: 116.

Anacreon, an Ionian Greek lyric poet of the first rank, 1: 492–4; characteristics — comparison with Béranger, 493; his metres, 494.

'Drinking,' 494; 'Age,' 495; 'The Epicure,' *id.*; 'Gold,' 496; 'The Grasshopper,' 497; 'The Swallow,' *id.*; 'The Poet's Choice,' 498; 'Drinking,' 499; 'A Lover's Sigh,' *id.*; 26: 15175; biography, 29: 18.

Anagnos, Mrs. J. R., 29: 18.

'Analogy of Religion, The,' by Bishop Joseph Butler, 30: 294.

'Analysis of Beauty, The,' by William Hogarth, 30: 358.

'Analytica, The,' by Aristotle, 30: 332.

'An Antique Intaglio,' by Susan Marr Spalding, 28: 16729.

Anarchy and absolutism in Hobbes's theory of human society, 30: 296.

'Anastasius,' by Thomas Hope, 30: 254.

'Anatomie of Abuses, The,' by Philip Stubbes, 30: 358.

'Anatomy of Melancholy, The,' by Robert Burton, 30: 359.

Anaxagoras, 29: 18.

Anaximander, 29: 18.

Anaximenes, 29: 18.

Ancelot, J. A. P., 29: 18.

'Ancestors, The,' Freytag's series of historical novels tracing the story of German life and culture, 10: 6014.

'Ancient Greece,' by C. C. Felton, 30: 512.

'Ancient Gueber Hymn, author unknown, 28: 16832.

'Ancient Régime, The,' by H. A. Taine, 30: 87.

'Ancient Rome in the Light of Recent Discoveries,' by Rodolfo Lanciani, 30: 298.

Anczyc, V. L., 29: 18.

Andersen, Hans Christian, Danish "Children's Poet," Benj. W. Wells on, 1: 500–3; early struggles and failures, 500; his novel, 'Improvisatore,' and his first 'Wonder Stories' (1835), markedly successful, 501; 'Only a Fiddler,' his best romance, 501; 'In Sweden, 1849,' his most exquisite book of travels, 502; his last novel, 'To Be or Not to Be,' reflects his later religious ideas, 502; his character, personal appearance, and style, *id.*

'The Steadfast Tin Soldier,' 504; 'The Teapot,' 507; 'The Ugly Duckling,' 509–16; 'What the Moon Saw,' 517; 'The Lovers,' 518; 'The Snow Queen,' 520–4; 'The Nightingale,' 525–34; 'The Market Place at Odense,' 534; 'The Andersen Jubilee at Odense,' 536; 'Miserere in the Sixtine Chapel,' 537; biography, 29: 18; 'The Improvisatore,' 30: 160.

Andersen, Karl, 29: 18.

Anderson, Mary. See NAVARRO, MARY (ANDERSON) DE, 29: 18.

Anderson, Rasmus B., 'Eminent Authors of the Nineteenth Century,' 30: 171; biography, 29: 19.

Anderson, Robert, 29: 19.

'Andes and the Amazon, The,' by James Orton, 30: 304.

'And Have I Measured Half My Days,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15814.

Andreä, J. V., 29: 19.

'André, Story of the Capture of,' by Hildreth, 13: 7375.

'André's Ride,' by A. H. Beesly, 28: 16382.

Andreini, G. B., 29: 19.

Andrews, C. C., 29: 19.

Andrews, C. McLean, 29: 19.

Andrews, E. A., 29: 19.

Andrews, E. B., 29: 19.

Andrews, J. P., 29: 19.

Andrews, Jane, 29: 19.

Andrews, Stephen Pearl, 29: 19.

Andrieux, F. J. S., 29: 19.

'Andromache,' by Euripides, 30: 120.

'Andromache,' by Racine, 30: 120.

Andronicus, Livius, 29: 20.

'An Earnest Suit,' by Sir Thomas Wyatt, 27: 16231.

'An East Indian Song,' by William Butler Yeats, 28: 17018.

Aneurin, a Welsh bard of the time when the Celtic Britons were still fighting the Anglo-Saxon conquerors of Britain, 1: 539; his 'Gododin' celebrates the fall in battle (A. D. 570) of ninety Cymric chiefs, 539–40; was handed down for centuries by recitation (not writing), 540.

'The Slaying of Owain,' 541; 'The Fate of Hoel, Son of the Great Cian,' *id.*; 'The Giant Gwrveling Falls at Last,' 542; biography, 29: 20.

'An Heiress of Red Dog,' by Bret Harte, 12: 7000.

'Angel in the House, The,' 30: 474.

Angell, J. B., 29: 20.

Angelo, Michel. See MICHELANGELO, 29: 20.

'Angels of Buena Vista,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15945.

Angelus Silesius, 29: 20.

Angely, Louis, 29: 20.

Anglo-Saxon Literature, Robert Sharp on, 1: 543–57; value for history of the early Anglo-Saxon literary remains, 543; earliest real Teutonic literature started in England, 544; Anglo-Saxon reception of Christianity, and missions to Germany, 544–5; at York a famous seat of learning, 545; Bede and Alcuin great English scholars, *id.;* first written English and oldest English prose, *id.;* laws of Ine the root of English law, *id.;* first literary effort that of poetry of Angles of Northumbria, 546; poems made over from German originals, *id.;* variety of poems, *id.;* the oldest verse-form, 547; Cædmon's first hymn (A. D. 658–80), *id.;* poetic style, 548; lyric commonly elegies,—no love poems, 548; Anglo-Saxon prose, 549; the 'Song of Widsith,' oldest existing Anglo-Saxon poem, *id.;* 'Beowulf,' an epic poem of the first importance, 550; an ideal finer than the Greek, *id.;* story of the poem, 550–1; the 'Fight at Finnsburg,' 551; older lyrics of pagan origin, *id.;* the 'Wanderer,' and the 'Seafarer,' 551–2; the 'Fortunes of Men,' 'Deor's Lament,' 'The Husband's Message,' and 'The Ruin,' 552; Cædmon of Whitby, *id.;* Cynewulf, his 'Christ,' 'Fates of the Apostles,' 'Juliana,' and 'Elene,' 552–3; 'Judith,' a fine epic, and 'The Battle of Maldon,' a fine ballad, 553; surviving Anglo-Saxon prose, 554; mostly West-Saxon under King Alfred, *id;* the Anglo-Saxon 'Chronicle,' covering A. D. 449–1154, *id.;* the most important example and the oldest of literature in Europe in a language not classical, 555; King Alfred (871–901) the great landmark of early English literature, 555; the book he procured or produced for his people in their own tongue, 556; Alfric's Homilies, Bible translations, English grammar, and other vernacular writings, the only supplement to Alfred's work, 557; Norman conquest terminates the Anglo-Saxon period, *id.*

'From Beowulf,' 558; 'Deor's Lament,' 561; 'From the Wanderer,' 563; 'The Seafarer,' 565; 'The Fortunes of Men,' 567; 'From Judith,' 569; 'The Fight at Maldon,' 570; 'Cædmon's Inspiration,' 572; 'From the Chronicle,' 573.

Anicet-Bourgeois, Auguste, 29: 20.

Animal and plant life, sketches of, by W. H. Gibson, 30: 411.

'Animals, Chapters on,' by P. G. Hamerton, 12: 6878.

'Animals, Geographical Distribution of,' by Alfred Russel Wallace, 26: 15518.

Animals, relations of man to, and rights of, 30: 129.

'An Indian Narcissus,' an Indian Epigram, 28: 16989.

'Anna Karénina,' by Lyof Tolstoy, 30: 1.

'Annals of a Fortress,' by E. Viollet-le-Duc, 30: 299.

'Annals of a Quiet Neighborhood,' by George Macdonald, 30: 274.

'Annals of a Sportsman,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 30: 167.

'Annals of the Four Masters, The,' 6: 3413.

'Annals of the Parish,' by John Galt, 30: 273.

'Anne,' by Constance Fenimore Woolson, 30: 371.

'Anne of Geierstein,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 273.

'Annie Kilburn,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 259.

'Annie Laurie,' by William Douglas, 28: 16366.

Annunzio, Gabriele d', an Italian novelist and poet notable for realism of the extreme French and Russian type, 1: 574–6; sensual quality of his early work, 574; pessimism his later note, *id.;* his French relations, 575; first novel 'Pleasure,' 574–5; four other characteristic works, 576.

'The Drowned Boy,' 577–84; 'To an Impromptu of Chopin,' 585; 'India,' *id.;* biography, 29: 20.

'A Noiseless Patient Spider,' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15910.

Ansbach, Elizabeth, Margravine of. See CRAVEN, LADY, 29: 20.

Anslo, Reimér, 29: 20.

Anspach, F. R., 29: 20.

Anstey, Christopher, 29: 20.

Anstey, F., 29: 20.

Antar, an Arabian romance, the national classic, E. S. Holden on, 1: 586–91; interminable in length, 586; dates from about A. D. 1200, 587; the foremost book of Arabia, 587; origin of chivalry, *id.;* the historic person, Antar, about A. D. 550–615, 588; one of Arabia's seven greatest poets, *id.;* Arab chivalry in relation with European, 589; pictures of the old Arab times before Muhammad, 590.

'The Valor of Antar,' 591–6; biography, 29: 21.

Antheunis, G. T., 29: 21.

'Anthia and Habrocomus, or The Ephesiaca,' by Xenophon; 30: 192.

Anthon, Charles, 29: 21.

Anthropoid group (of apes) as animal ancestors of man, 30: 9.

'Anthropology,' by E. B. Tylor, 30: 176.

'Antigone,' by Sophocles, 30: 119.

Antimachus, 29: 21.

Antipater of Sidon, 29: 21.

'Antiquary, The,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 273.

'Antiquities of the Jews, The,' by Flavius Josephus, 30: 293.

Antiquity of Man, through three epochs of the Stone Age, and two epochs of the Age of Metals, 30: 477.

Anti-Slavery, story of in Life of Mrs. H. B. Stowe, 30: 459.

Antona-Traversi, Camillo, 29: 21.

Antonides van der Goes, Joannes, 29: 21.

Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius. See AURELIUS, 29: 21.

'Antonina,' by Wilkie Collins, 30: 370.

Anton Ulrich, 29: 21.

Antony, Plutarch on his death, 20: 11633–40.

'Antony and Cleopatra,' by William Haines Lytle, 28: 16576.

'Antony and Cleopatra,' the second of Shakespeare's Roman plays (coming after his 'Julius Cæsar'), 30: 398.

Antrobus, John, 'The Cowboy,' 28: 16756.

'Ants, the Habits of,' by Sir John Lubbock, 16: 9280.

Antwerp, 'The New Carthage,' of Eekhoud, a vivid picture of, 9: 5190.

'Any Soul to Any Body,' by Cosmo Monkhouse, 28: 16835.

Anzengruber, Ludwig, 29: 21.

'À Outrance,' by Robert Cameron Rogers, 28: 16660.

Apel, J. A., 29: 21.

'Aphorisms,' by Froebel, 10: 6033.

'A Pledge to the Dead,' by Wm. Winter, 27: 16069.

'Apocryphal Gospels,' by B. H. Cowper, 30: 295.

'Apodosis on the Antidosis or Exchange of Properties,' by Isocrates, 30: 118.

'A Poet's Epitaph,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16206.

Apollo, Louis Dyer on spirit of the worship of, 30: 512.

Apollonius of Rhodes, 29: 21; his 'Argonautica' or 'Conquest of the Golden Fleece,' 30: 63.

'Apologia pro Vita Sua,' by Cardinal Newman, 30: 80.

'Apology for his Life,' by Colley Cibber, 30: 81.

'Apostolic Fathers, The,' by J. B. Lightfoot, 30: 295.

'Apparition, The,' by Stephen Phillips, 28: 16466.

'Appius and Virginia,' John Webster's classical tragedy, 27: 15758.

Appleton, Thomas Gold, 29: 21.

'Apple Tree, The,' by Julia C. R. Dorr, 28: 16526.

'April Hopes,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 250.

'April in Ireland,' by Nora Hopper, 28: 16438.

'April Weather,' by Lizette Woodworth Reese, 28: 16498.

Apthorp, W. F., 29: 21.

Apuleius, Lucius, a Latin writer of the 2nd century A.D., 1: 597–600; vivid picture of the manners and customs of the period A. D. 150–200, 598; the plot, variety and dramatic power, 599; 30: 62.

'The Tale of Aristomenes, the Commercial Traveler,' 600–7; 'The Awakening of Cupid,' 608–12; biography, 29: 22.

Aquinas, Thomas, eminent scholastic theologian, Edwin A. Pace on, 2: 613–7; a theologian and philosopher at Paris, Rome and Naples, 613; his works in Latin—their style, 614; character of his system, 615; the 'Summa Theologica,' his greatest work, 616; the model of scholastic thought, 617.

'On the Value of Our Concepts of the Deity,' 618; 'How Can the Absolute be a Cause,' 619–20; 'On the Production of Living Things,' 621; biography, 29: 22.

'Arabia, Central and Eastern,' by William G. Palgrave, 30: 111.

Arabian Nights, The, Richard Gottheil on, 2: 622–6; about two hundred and fifty stories of varied character, first known to Europe (1704), by Galland's translation into French, 586, 622; their origin and history, 623–4; indications of date, 624; Persian source, 625–6; Von Hammer's search under Napoleon for a complete copy, 586; Antar compared with, 587.

'From the Story of the City of Brass,' 626–36; 'The History of King Omar Ben Ennuman,' 637–45; 'From Sindbad the Seaman and Sindbad the Landsman,' 646–56; 'The Conclusion of the Thousand Nights and a Night,' 657–64.

'Arabian Nights,' their translation, about 1705; influence of, upon several literatures, 3: 1699.

Arabic Literature, Richard Gottheil on, 2: 665–76; poetry the oldest record of the Arabs, 665; classical period from A. D. 500 to A. D. 700, 666; Arabic poetry wholly lyrical, 666; seven model poets of early Arabia, 667; other collections before or during Muhammad's time, 668; the Qu'ran displaced poetry, *id.;* city life took the place of desert, 669; an Arab Ovid of Mecca, *id.;* at Bagdad a second stage of literature, in name Arab, but in fact Persian, 669; supplied Europe with science and philosophy, 670; a Persian Heine writing Arabic wine songs, *id.;* Spanish-Arabic developments at Cordova, 671; an immense library and a great university, *id.;* a third period in the East (813–1258); not many real poets, 671–2; the 'Makamat,' 672; Arabic tales, 673; the 'Romance of Antar,' 674; historical literature, 675; the 'Hadîth' or tradition, 675–6.

'Description of a Mountain Storm,' 676; 'From the Mu 'Allakât of Zuhéir,' 677; 'Tarafah Ibn Al 'Abd,' 679; 'Labîd,' 680; 'A Fair Lady,' 681; 'The Death of 'Abdallâh,' 681; 'Ash-Shanfarà of Azd,' 682; 'Zeynab at the Ka'bah,' 683; 'The Unveiled Maid,' 684; 'From the Dîwân of Al-Nâbighah,' *id.;* 'Nusaib,' 686; 'Vengeance,' *id.;* 'Patience,' 687; 'Abu Sakhr,' *id.;* 'An Address to the Beloved,' 688; 'A Foray,' *id.;* 'Fatality,' *id.;* 'Implacability,' 689; 'Parental Affection,' *id.;* 'A Tribesman's Valor,' 690; 'From the Qu'ran,' *id.;* 'The Prayer of Al-Hariri,' 697; 'The Words of Hareth Ibn-Hamman,' 698; 'The Caliph Omar Bin Abd Al-Aziz and the Poets,' 701–4.

'Arab Lover to His Mistress,' 28: 16987.

Arago, Dominique François, French scientist, Edward S. Holden on, 2: 704–7; director of the Paris Observatory, and perpetual secretary of the French Academy of Sciences, 707; masterly biographical sketches of men of science, *id.*

His 'Laplace,' 708–21; biography, 29: 22.

Arago, É. V., 29: 22.

Arago, Jacques Étienne, 29: 22.

Arany, János, 29: 22.

Arany, László, 29: 22.

'Ararat, The Ascent of,' by James Bryce, 5: 2652–9.

Aratus, 29: 22.

Araujo Porto-Alegre, Manoel de, 29: 22.

Arblay, Madame d'. See BURNEY, 29: 22.

Arbois de J., H. d', 29: 22.

Arboleda, Julio, 29: 22.

Arbuthnot, Dr. John, an eminent Scotchman, physician to Queen Anne in London, and author of satirical and humorous productions, 2: 722–6; originated the "John Bull" name and type by his 'History of John Bull,' 723; opinions of his character and genius, 725–6.

'The True Characters of John Bull, Nic. Frog, and Hocus,' 726; 'How the Relations Reconciled John and His Sister Peg, and What Return Peg Made to John's Message,' 727; 'Of the Rudiments of Martin's Learning,' 729–30; biography, 29: 23.

'Arcadia,' by Sir Philip Sidney, 30: 295.

'Archæology of Egypt,' by Gaston Maspero, 30: 335.

Archenholz, J. W. von, 29: 23.

Archer, Thomas, 29: 23.

Archer, William, 29: 23.

Archilochus, a Greek poet ranking almost with Homer, 26: 15168–71; precursor of Aristophanes, and of satirists generally, 15171; biography, 29: 23.

'Arctic Boat Journey,' by Isaac Israel Hayes, 30: 112.

'Arctic Explorations,' by Elisha Kent Kane, 30: 112.

'Arctic Service, Three Years of,' by Adolphus W. Greely, 30: 113.

'Ardath,' by Marie Corelli, 30: 254.

'Are the Children at Home?' by Margaret E. Sangster, 28: 16450.

Arène, Paul Auguste, 29: 23.

'A Renouncing of Love,' by Sir Thomas Wyatt, 27: 16234.

Aretino, Pietro, 29: 23.

Argensola, B. L. de, 29: 23.

Argensola, L. L. de, 29: 23.

'Argonautic Legend, The,' one of the oldest of Greek tales, done over in William Morris's 'Life and Death of Jason,' 2: 731–2; 'The Victory of Orpheus,' 733–41.

Argyle or **Argyll, George D. C.**, 29: 23.

Arici, Cesare, 29: 24.

Ariosto, Ludovico, Italian poet of the Renaissance, L. Oscar Kuhns on, 2: 741–4; his comedies enormously successful, and an opening of modern comedy, 741–2; the seven 'Satires' (1517–31), representing his mature life, 742; the 'Orlando Furioso,' a continuance of Boiardo's unfinished poem, 742; great variety of romantic tales in most musical verse, 743; final edition in 1532, 744.

'The Friendship of Medoro and Cloridane,' 745–50; 'The Saving of Medoro,' 751; 'The Madness of Orlando,' 754–59; biography, 29: 24.

Aristides or **Aristeides**, 29: 24.

Aristocles. See PLATO; 29: 24.

Aristophanes, earliest and greatest Greek author of comedies, Paul Shorey on, 2: 759–68; represents the Old Comedy of Athens, the characteristic of which was extreme license of satire, 759; in contrast with the Middle Comedy and the New (or simply amusing) Comedy, 760; plan of an old comedy, *id.;* extant plays, 'Acharnians,' 'Knights,' and 'Clouds,' 761; 'The Wasps' and 'The Peace,' 762; 'The Birds,' 'The Lysistrata,' the 'Thesmophoriazusæ' and 'The Frogs,' 763; the 'Ecclesiazusæ' and the 'Plutus,' 764; thirty-two lost plays, his aims and ideas, 764; his art and humor, 765; countless parodies, 766; varied comic wealth, 767; in mastery of language, only Homer and Plato equal him, 768.

'The Origin of the Peloponnesian War,' 769; 'The Poet's Apology,' 770; 'The Appeal of the Chorus,' 773; 'The Cloud Chorus,' 775; 'Grand Chorus of Birds,' 776; 'A Rainy Day on the Farm,' 778; 'The Harvest,' *id.;* 'The Call to the Nightingale,' 779; 'The Building of Cloud-Cuckoo-Town,' 779; 'Chorus of Women,' 781; 'Chorus of Mystæ in Hades,' *id.;* 'A Parody of Euripides's Lyric Verse,' 785; 'The Prologues of Euripides,' 786.

'The Birds,' 30: 191; 'The Clouds,' 30: 119; his comic misrepresentation of Socrates, 23: 13631; biography, 29: 24.

Aristotelianism, among the Arabs, 1: 18; comes from Arabs to Europe, 18.

Aristotle, Greek philosopher and scientist, Thomas Davidson on, 2: 788–94; a pupil and teacher for twenty years in the school of Plato at Athens, 788; three years in charge of the education of Alexander, son of Philip of Macedonia, *id.;* seven years longer in Macedonia teaching and studying, 789; at Athens twelve years conducting a school of philosophy, 789; exile after Alexander's death, and death, *id.;* character, *id.;* style, 790; relation to Socrates and Plato, 790; his theory of the world, 791; contributions to science, 792; schools based on him, 792–3; his extant works, 793.

'The Nature of the Soul,' 795; 'On the Difference Between History and Poetry,' 797; 'On Philosophy,' 799; 'On Essences,' *id.;* 'On

Community of Studies,' 800; 'Hymn to Virtue,' 801; biography, 29: 24.
Works of chief importance by him, 30: 332; 'The Analytica,' 30: 332; editions of chief works in English, 30: 332; helped to prepare the way for Christianity by his exalted theory of man's moral object, 24: 14114; on three classes of the blessings of life, 22: 12953.
Ari Thorgilsson, 29: 24.
'Arius the Libyan,' by Nathan Chapman Kouns, 30: 254.
Arkansas, stories and novels of real life in, by Octave Thanet, 25: 14733–4.
Arlincourt, V. V. d', 29: 24.
Armada, The Spanish, J. L. Motley on, 18: 10390, 10397.
'Armadale,' by Wilkie Collins, 30: 321.
Armenian horrors, a parallel to, in Turkish treatment of Bulgarians, 30: 490.
Armitage, Thomas, 29: 24.
'Armorel of Lyonesse,' by Walter Besant, 30: 328.
Armstrong, Edmund John, 29: 24.
Armstrong, George Francis, 29: 25.
Armstrong, John, 29: 25.
Armstrong, Walter, 'A History of Art in Ancient Egypt,' translated by, 30: 123.
'Army Life in a Black Regiment,' by Thomas Wentworth Higginson, 30: 299.
Arnaboldi, Alessandro, 29: 25.
Arnason, Jón, an Icelandic scholar and librarian, of great distinction as a collector of folklore, 2: 802–3; his 'Icelandic Popular Legends and Tales,' 802; remarkable picture of life and scenes in Iceland, 803.
'The Merman,' 803; 'The Fisherman of Götur,' 805; 'The Magic Scythe,' 806; 'The Man-Servant and the Water-Elves,' 809–11; 'The Crossways,' 812; biography, 29: 25.
Arnault, A. V., 29: 25.
Arndt, Ernst Moritz, famous author of war songs and patriotic ballads, in the old days of German sufferings from Napoleon, 2: 813–4; early travels (1802), studies of serfdom, and patriotic writings, 813; poems and pamphlets, *id.;* historical treatises and 'Reminiscences,' 814.
'What Is the German's Fatherland?' 814; 'The Song of the Field-Marshal,' 816; 'Patriotic Song,' 817; biography, 29: 25.
'Arne,' by Björnstjerne Björnson, 30: 168.
Arneth, Alfred von, 29: 25.
Arnim, Achim von, 29: 25.
Arnim, Bettina von. See BRENTANO, 29: 25.
Arnold, Arthur, 29: 25.
Arnold, Edwin, eminent English journalist and poet, 2: 819; head of a college in India, and translations from the Sanskrit, *id.;* his 'The Light of Asia,' *id.;* many other works, *id.*
'The Youth of Buddha,' 820; 'The Pure Sacrifice of Buddha,' 824–29; 'The Faithfulness of Yudhisthira,' 830; 'He and She,' 833; 'After Death,' 835; 'Solomon and the Ant,' 837; 'The Afternoon,' 838; 'The Trumpet,' 839; 'Envoi to the Light of Asia,' *id.;* 'Grishma, or the Season of Heat,' 840–43; biography, 29: 26; 'The Light of Asia,' 30: 208.
Arnold, Edwin Lester, 29: 26.
Arnold, George, 'Drift,' 28: 16554; 29: 26.
Arnold, Hans, 29: 26.
Arnold, Isaac Newton, 29: 26.
Arnold, Johann Georg Daniel, 29: 26.
Arnold, Matthew, an Oxford English critic and poet, George E. Woodberry on, 2: 844–55; son of the Rugby School Headmaster, Dr. T. Arnold, and officially employed, 1851–88, under Education Department of Government, 844; volumes of poetry, 1849–53, and professor of poetry at Oxford from 1857, *id.;* 'Essays in Criticism,' and other prose works, from 1865, *id.;* his idea and aims as a critic, 845; essentially a preacher, but of very few ideas, 846; rarely goes to the heart of a subject, 847; the spirit of intelligence was his power, 848; contrast between his prose and his poetry, 849; a Greek spirit ruled his verse, 850; contrast between his view of nature and that of Wordsworth, 851; no sense of God in nature, 852; his views of life pessimistic, 853; one dramatic piece, 854; his letters, *id.*
'Intelligence and Genius,' 855–58; 'Sweetness and Light,' 859–63; 'Oxford,' 864; 'To a Friend,' 865; 'Youth and Calm,' *id.;* 'Isolation,' 866; 'Stanzas in Memory of the Author of Obermann,' 868; 'Memorial Verses (1850),' 871; 'The Sick King in Bokhara,' 873–78; 'Dover Beach,' 879; 'Self-Dependence,' 880; 'Stanzas from the Grande Chartreuse,' 881; 'A Summer Night,' 883; 'The Better Part,' 885; 'The Last Word,' *id.;* biography, 29: 26; his 'Essays in Criticism,' 30: 170.
Arnold, Thomas, 29: 26.
Arnold, Thomas, 29: 26.
Arnold of Brescia, pupil of Abélard, 1: 27.
'Arnold Winkelried,' by James Montgomery, 28: 16397.
Arnould, Arthur, 29: 26.
Arnulfi, Alberto, 29: 26.
Arolas, Juan de, 29: 27.
Arouet. See VOLTAIRE, 29: 27.
'Around a Spring,' by Gustave Droz, 30: 250.
'Around the World in Eighty Days,' by Jules Verne, 30: 249.
Arran Isles, the, in Ireland, 'Grania,' a story of, 30: 134.
Arrebo, A. C., 29: 27.
Arrianus, Flavius, 29: 27.
Arrington, Alfred W., 29: 27.
Arrivabene, Ferdinando, 29: 27.
Arrom, Cecilia de. See CABALLERO, 29: 27.
'Artevelde, Philip van,' the dramatic masterpiece of Sir Henry Taylor, 25: 14539–40; 30: 338; examples from, 25: 14542–50.
Arthur, Timothy Shay, 29: 27.

Arthurian Legends, The, Richard Jones on, 2: 886–98; Celtic romances of Britanny or Wales, during some centuries before Geoffrey of Monmouth gave a literary form to them in his 'Historia Britonum' (A. D. 1145), 886; sixty years later (1205) Layamon's 'Brut,' 886, 891; Malory's 'Morte d'Arthur,' the popular book in Caxton's England, 886; poetic treatment of the theme from Dante to Scott, 887–8; Tennyson and other recent writers, 889.

Five great cycles of legend,—(1) the Arthur, Guinevere, and Merlin, 890; Geoffrey's 'Historia,' 891; Wace's translation into French with addition of (2) Round Table legend, 891; Layamon's 'Brut' reproduces Wace's 'Brut d'Engleterre,' *id.*; numerous versions had added the (3) Holy Grail cycle, or (4) the Launcelot, or (5) the Tristan, 891; Arthurian poets, *id.*; true origin of Geoffrey's 'Historia,' 892; problems of the versions, 893; spread of the legend, 893–4; it becomes a church weapon, 895; contrast of earlier and recent ideals, 896–7.

Examples: 'From Geoffrey of Monmouth's Historia Britonum,' 898–903; 'The Holy Grail,' 904.

'Art, Moral Influence of,' by Charles Blanc, 4: 2060.

Art, services to, of P. G. Hamerton's popular teaching on, 12: 6876.

'Art, The Mission of,' Schiller on, 22: 12900.

'Art, Thoughts on,' by P. G. Hamerton, 12: 6876.

'Artists of My Time,' by Charles Blanc, 4: 2053.

Art criticism, an epoch in German created by Lessing's 'Laokoon,' 30: 379.

'Art and Humanity in Homer,' by William Cranston Lawton, 30: 116.

'Art in Ancient Egypt, A History of,' edited by Walter Armstrong, 30: 123.

'Art of Growing Old,' Steele on, 24: 13891.

'Art of Poetry, The,' by Boileau, 30: 357.

'Art of Poetry, The,' by Horace, 30: 331.

'Art of Japan, The,' by Louis Gonse, 30: 123.

'Artist, Function of the,' Wagner on, 26: 15505.

'Artist's Letters from Japan, An,' by John La Farge, 30: 123.

'Art Work of the Future,' Wagner on, 26: 15510.

'Art Thou Weary?' by St. Stephen the Sabaite, 28: 16892.

'Aruspices, On the Reply of the,' by Cicero, 30: 335.

Arwidson, Adolf Ivar, 29: 27.

Asbjörnsen, Peter Christen, a Norwegian writer on natural history, and a great collector of folklore, 2: 905; high character of his 'Norse Fairy Tales and Folk Legends,' 905.

'Gudbrand of the Mountain-Side,' 906; 'The Widow's Son,' 909–16; biography, 29: 27.

'Ascent of Man, The,' by Henry Drummond, 9: 4897.

Ascham, Roger, a fine old scholar in early English prose, 2: 916; his 'Toxophilus,' on archery, makes a plea for literary use of English instead of Latin, 917; his 'The Schoolmaster' argues for an improved method of education, 917.

'On Gentleness in Education,' 918; 'On Study and Exercise,' 920; his denunciation of the 'Morte d'Arthur,' 887; biography, 29: 27.

Ashton, John, 'The Dawn of the Nineteenth Century in England,' 30: 557.

'Asia,' by A. H. Keane, 30: 111.

'Asian Birds,' by Robert Bridges, 28: 16499.

'As It was Written,' by Sidney Luska, 30: 253.

'Aslauga's Knight,' by Friedrich Fouqué, 30: 168.

'Asmodeus, The Lame Devil,' by Alain Réné Le Sage, 30: 99.

Asmus, Georg, 29: 27.

Asnyk, Adam, 29: 27.

'Aspects of Fiction and other Ventures in Criticism,' by Brander Matthews, 30: 76.

'Aspiration,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16011.

Assollant, Alfred, 29: 28.

'Assommoir, L',' by Émile Zola, 30: 288.

Astor, John Jacob, 29: 28.

Astor, William Waldorf, 29: 28; 'Sforza,' 30: 292.

'Astoria,' by Washington Irving, 30: 305.

'Astrea,' 30: 310.

Astronomy, sketch by Arago of its progress down to Laplace, 2: 708–21; its earliest dawn in Egypt, J. N. Lockyer on, 30: 476; books in aid of the study of, by Dr. Robert Ball, 30: 336; the work in, of Hipparchus and Ptolemy, 30: 175.

Astronomy, the chief observatory of the world built at Samarkand a century and a half before Tycho Brahe (1576), 2: 1141.

'As You Like It,' the happiest of Shakespeare's middle period comedies, 30: 391.

'Atala,' by Châteaubriand, 30: 309.

'Atalanta,' by Maurice Thompson, 28: 16814.

'At Gibraltar,' by G. E. Woodberry, 27: 16146.

'Athalie,' one of Racine's sacred tragedies, 21: 12029; 30: 122.

Athanasius, Saint, 29: 28.

Atheism, Voltaire strongly argues against, 26: 15453.

Athenæus, a Greek of Alexandria, and of Rome, author of a work of table-talk, anecdotes, quotations, popular tales and songs, called 'The Feast of the Learned,' 2: 923–6; Ulpian (great jurist, who died A. D. 228) and Galen, greatest of physicians, represented as among the guests of the Feast, 923; example of a processional hymn, 924; 'The Swallow Song,' 925; plan of the Feast, *id.*; nearly 800 writers and 2400 works quoted, 926.

'Why the Nile Overflows,' 926; 'How to Preserve the Health,' 927; 'An Account of

Some Great Eaters,' 928; 'The Love of Animals for Man,' 931; biography, 29: 28.

Atherstone, Edwin, 29: 28.

Athletes, Euripides on, as a disgrace to Greece, 10: 5589.

Atkinson, Edward, 29: 28.

Atkinson, Thomas Dinham, 'Cambridge Described and Illustrated,' 30: 365.

'Atalanta in Calydon,' by Algernon Charles Swinburne, 30: 122.

'Atlas,' by Heine, 12: 7191.

'At Odds,' by Baroness Tautphœus, 30: 96.

'Atonement, The,' by Hegel, 12: 7183.

'Attack on the Mill,' by Émile Zola, 27: 16296–324.

Attâr, Ferîd eddin, 29: 28.

Atterbom, Per Daniel Amadeus, one of the greatest lyric poets of Sweden, 2: 933–4; leader from 1807 of an effort to free Swedish literature from French influence, 933; gave attention to Swedish folklore and dealt most earnestly with religious questions, 933; his lyrics wonderfully melodious, 934; great good done by his critical work in 'Swedish Seers and Poets,' *id.*

'The Genius of the North,' 934; 'The Lily of the Valley,' 936; 'Svanhvit's Colloquy,' 937; 'The Mermaid,' 941–2; biography, 29: 28.

'At the Breach,' Sarah Williams, 28: 16566.

'At the Red Glove,' by Katharine S. Macquoid, 30: 278.

'Attic Philosopher, An,' by Émile Souvestre, 30: 194.

'Attic Comedy, Lost,' W. C. Lawton on, 19: 11397–408; Sausarion (Sixth Century B. C.), 'Women,' 11399; Teleclides (Fifth Century B. C.), 'The Age of Gold,' *id.;* Cratinus (Fifth Century B. C.), 'Wine versus Water,' 11400; Hermippus (Fifth Century B. C.), 'Imports of Athens,' 'The Best Wines,' 11401; Eupolis (Fifth Century B. C.), 'Honor to Home Talent,' 11401; Phrynichus (Fifth Century B. C.), 'Eulogy on Sophocles,' 11401; Alexis (393–287 B. C.), 'Vanity Fair,' 11402; Amphis (Fourth Century), 'Life and Death,' 11402; Anaxandrides (Fourth Century), 'Health, Beauty, Wealth,' 11402; Antiphanes (Fourth Century), 'The Comic Poet's Grievances,' 11402; Timocles (Fourth Century), 'Office of Tragedy,' 11403; Philemon, 'Peace is Happiness,' 11403; 'Tears,' 11404; 'Tyranny of Custom,' 11404; 'Diversity of Character,' 11404; Menander, 11405; 'Desert a Beggar Born,' 11405; 'Monotony,' 11406; 'The Claims of Long Descent,' 11406; 'The Poor Relation Goes a-Visiting,' 11406; 'The Misery of Tyranny,' 11407; 'Knowledge,' 11407; 'Aphorisms,' 11407.

Atwood, Isaac Morgan, 29: 28.

Aubanel, Théodore, 29: 28.

Aubert, J. M. J. J. A. J., 29: 29.

Aubignac, F. H., Abbé d', 29: 29.

Aubigné, T. A. d', 29: 29.

'Aucassin and Nicolette,' a delightful tale of France in the twelfth century—a "song-story," prose with poetical parts, 2: 943; outline of the story, 943–4; 'Tis of Aucassin and Nicolette,' 945–55.

Audouard, Olympe, 29: 29.

Audsley, G. A., 29: 29.

Audubon, John James, a celebrated American naturalist, author of the magnificent 'Birds of America,' 2: 956; publication secured in 1830–39, with five volumes of 'American Ornithological Biography,' 957; published from 1840 'Quadrupeds of America' and 'Biography of American Quadrupeds,' *id.;* 'A Dangerous Adventure,' 957–60; biography, 29: 29; his 'The Birds of America,' 30: 156.

Aue. See HARTMANN VON AUE, 29: 29.

Auer, Adelheid von, 29: 29.

Auerbach, Berthold, a German novelist very widely popular in his day, 2: 961–3; studies of Spinoza, 962; the famous 'Black Forest Village Stories,' *id.;* his 'On the Heights' and 'Villa on the Rhine,' 963.

'The First Mass,' 964; 'The Peasant-Nurse and the Prince,' 967–73; 'The First False Step,' 973; 'The New Home and the Old One,' 976–86; 'The Court Physician's Philosophy,' 987; 'In Countess Irma's Diary,' 990–8; biography, 29: 29; his 'On the Heights,' 30: 159; 'Little Barefoot,' 30: 158.

Auersperg, Count Anton Alexander von. See GRÜN ANASTASIUS, 29: 29.

Auffenberg, Joseph von, Baron, 29: 29.

Augier, Émile, a French dramatist accounted worthy to be named with Molière and Beaumarchais, 2: 998; list of 27 plays, 999.

'A Conversation with a Purpose,' 999–1003; 'A Severe Young Judge,' 1004; 'A Contented Idler,' 1006; 'The Feelings of an Artist,' 1009; 'A Contest of Wills,' 1011–13; biography, 29: 29; his 'Mr. Poirier's Son-in-Law,' 30: 252.

Augustine, St., of Hippo, eminent Church Father, Samuel Hart on, 2: 1014–16; converted from heathenism in his thirty-third year, 1015; his 'Confessions' and 'City of God,' 1016.

'The Godly Sorrow that Worketh Repentance,' 1017; 'Consolation,' 1018; 'The Foes of the City,' 1019; 'The Praise of God,' 1020; 'A Prayer,' 1021; biography, 29: 30; 'The Confessions of,' 30: 78; and 'The City of God,' 30: 129.

Augustus, divinity ascribed to, by Virgil, 26: 15419.

'Auld Licht Idylls,' by James M. Barrie, 30: 274.

'Auld Robin Gray,' by Lady Anne Barnard, 28: 16383.

'Auld Stuarts Back Again, The,' anonymous Jacobite song, 1714, 28: 16424.

Aulnoy, M. C., C. d', 29: 30.

Aumale, Duc d', 29: 30.

Aurbacher, Ludwig, 29: 30.

'Aulularia,' by Plautus, 30: 120.

Aureli, Mariano, 29: 30.

'Aurelian,' by William Ware, 30: 290.

Aurelius Antoninus, Marcus, Roman emperor and ethical writer, James F. Gluck on, 2: 1022–8; his famous 'Meditations of Marcus Aurelius,' 1022; devotional and religious value of the work, 1023; its stoic principles, 1024; the author's personal life, 1025; his public services, 1026; questions in regard to his conduct, 1027.

Examples from the Meditations, 1028–44; biography, 29: 30.

Auriac, J. B. d', 29: 30.

Auringer, O. C., 29: 30.

'Aurora Leigh,' by Mrs. Elizabeth Barrett Browning, 30: 300.

Ausonius, D. M., 29: 30.

Austen, Jane, one of the most admired of English women writers and greatest of English novelists, 2: 1045; early failure to get a publisher, 1046; successful publication of six novels, *id.*; her criticisms on herself, 1047; opinions of Scott, Macaulay, and Lewes, 1048; justice of such praise, 1049.

'An Offer of Marriage,' 1050; 'Mother and Daughter,' 1054; 'A Letter of Condolence,' 1057; 'A Well-Matched Sister and Brother,' 1058; 'Family Doctors,' 1064–9; 'Family Training,' 1070; 'Private Theatricals,' 1072–5; 'Fruitless Regrets and Apples of Sodom,' 1075–9; biography, 29: 30; her 'Pride and Prejudice,' 30: 210; and 'Emma,' 30: 46.

Austin, Alfred, 29: 30; his 'The Haymaker's Song,' 28: 16508; 'Parting of Godfrid and Olympia,' 28: 16647; and 'Madonna's Child,' 30: 509.

Austin, George Lowell, 29: 30.

Austin, Henry, 29: 31.

Austin, Henry W., 'Two Dreams,' 28: 16613.

Austin, Henry Willard, 29: 31.

Austin, James Trecothic, 29: 31.

Austin, Jane G., 29: 31; her 'Betty Alden,' 30: 215; and 'Standish of Standish,' 30: 506.

Austin, William, 29: 31.

'Australasia,' by A. R. Wallace, 30: 113.

Australia, wild scenery and bush life of, pictured in A. J. Dawson's 'Middle Greyness,' 30: 540.

Australian coast exploration by Captain Cook, 30: 245.

Australian life and scenes depicted in a novel of bush life, 30: 424.

'Author's Resolution in a Sonnet,' by George Wither, 27: 16126.

'Autobiography of a Slander, The,' by Edna Lyall, 30: 255.

Autobiographies: Abélard's 'History of Calamities,' 1: 24; Hans Andersen's 'Improvisatore,' 1: 501; 30: 160; Arago's story of extraordinary adventures, 2: 704; Arndt's Recollections of Childhood and Reminiscences of Public Life, 2: 813–4; revelations of Matthew Arnold in his letters, 2: 854; of D'Azeglio, Italian statesman, 2: 1130; small fragment left by Lord Bacon, 2: 1164, 1188; the Danish poet Baggesen's 'Wanderings of a Poet,' 3: 1242; Disraeli's autobiographical novel 'Contarini Fleming,' 3: 1634; Berlioz's perfect picture of himself, 3: 1810; Stendhal's novels and other works specially autobiographical, 4: 1862–5; Bodenstedt's story of an eventful career, 4: 2118; O. A. Brownson's 'The Convert,' 5: 2595; John Bunyan's 'Grace Abounding,' 5: 2748.

Mrs. Burnett's 'The One I Knew Best of All,' 5: 2809; Mrs. Burney's 'Diary and Letters,' 5: 2818; Emilia Carlén's sprightly and interesting story, 6: 3226; writings of Carlyle of autobiographic character, 6: 3242; Jacob Cats's 'A Life of Eighty-Two Years,' 6: 3355; Benvenuto Cellini's 'Memoirs,' one of the best in the world, 6: 3371; 30: 15; Coppée's 'An Entire Youth,' partly autobiographical, 7: 4045; Marion Crawford's 'The Three Fates,' 7: 4151; Cupples's 'Kyloe Jock,' a transcript from the boy life of the author, 7: 4210; Dante's more important writings a spiritual autobiography, 8: 4333; De Quincey's 'Confessions,' 8: 4555; Drachmann's 'Condemned,' largely autobiographical, 8: 4841; Espronceda's 'Student of Salamanca,' autobiographical, 10: 5550; the Danish poet Ewald's 'Life and Opinions,' 10: 5614.

Freytag's brief 'Recollections from My Life,' 10: 6015; Froissart's long autobiographical poem, 'L'Espinette Amoureuse,' 10: 6036; Gibbon's admirable story of his own life, 11: 6278; 30: 341; Goldoni's delightful 'Memoirs,' 11: 6475; Hazlitt's essays, all of autobiographical character, 12: 7116; Thomas Hobbes's, written at eighty-four, 13: 7382; Holberg's Danish 'Three Epistles,' 13: 7409; Theodore Hook's 'Gilbert Gurney,' 13: 7613; David Hume's, written four months before his death, 13: 7780; Leigh Hunt's, a complete revelation of the man, 13: 7793; Jacques Jasmin's 'Souvenirs,' of fascinating simplicity, pathos, and fun, 14: 8187; Richard Jefferies's 'Story of My Heart,' a wonderful sketch, 14: 8215; Keller's 'Green Henry,' an autobiographic romance, 15; 8519.

Kielland's first novel, 'Garman and Worse,' autobiographical, 15: 8566; Madame de La Fayette's 'The Princess of Clèves,' 15: 8768; Lamartine's 'Confidences,' and 'Raphael' give his autobiography, 15: 8802; every novel said by M. France to be an autobiography, 15; 8963.

Loti's 'Le Roman d'un Enfant,' a story of his own utter loss of faith, 16: 9204; Many of Marryat's novels almost autobiographic, 17: 9738; Maupassant's 'Notre Cœur,'

resembles an autobiography, 17: 9807; Mendelssohn's letters delightfully autobiographical, 17: 9887; John Stuart Mill's remarkable life-story, 17: 10007; Montaigne's 'Essays,' of which he said: "I am myself the subject of my book," 18: 10237; Motley's 'Morton's Hope' manifestly in part autobiographic, 18: 10374; De Musset's 'Confession,' 18: 10489; John Henry Newman's 'Apologia,' 18: 10600; 30: 80.

Oehlenschläger's 'Recollections,' 18: 10751; Silvio Pellico's 'My Imprisonment,' 19: 11265; Pepys's 'Diary,' 19: 11288; Prévost's 'Manon Lescaut,' in part autobiographic, 20: 11807; Fritz Reuter's tales embodying autobiographic elements, 21: 12196; La Rochefoucauld's 'Memoirs' and 'Maxims,' autobiographic hints in, 21: 12321; Rousseau's 'Confessions,' 21: 12436; Ruffini's 'Lorenzo Benoni,' an autobiography, 21: 12471; George Sand's 'History of My Life,' the early life only, 22: 12770; 30: 186; Scott's 'Redgauntlet,' the most autobiographical of his novels, 22: 13002; Senancour's 'Obermann,' essentially an autobiography, 22: 13111; Madame de Sévigné's letters unconsciously autobiographical, 22: 13155; Shelley's autobiographic revelations in certain of his poems, 23: 13269.

Sienkiewicz's 'Without Dogma,' an autobiographic record, 23: 13401; Slowacki's 'Beniowski,' a lyric-epic of self-criticism, 23: 13510; Spielhagen's 'Problematic Natures,' essentially an autobiography, 23: 13774; Madame de Staël's writings full of autobiographic interest, 23: 13824; Bayard Taylor's 'John Godfrey's Fortunes,' to a considerable extent autobiographical, 25: 14520.

Tegnér's poetry richly autobiographic, 25: 14564; Thierry's 'Ten Years of Study,' 25: 14804; Anthony Trollope's 'Autobiography,' 25: 15031; Villon's chief poems, autobiographic elements in, 26: 15397; 'Autobiography' of Joseph Jefferson, 30: 15; of Goethe, 30: 82; Colley Cibber's 'Apology for His Life,' 30: 81; Lord Roberts's 'Forty-One Years in India,' 30: 83; Charlotte Brontë's 'Jane Eyre,' largely autobiographic, 30: 439; Hugh Miller's 'My Schools and Schoolmasters,' 30: 453; General W. T. Sherman's 'Memoirs,' 30: 455; Stevenson's 'Travels with a Donkey in the Cevennes,' 30: 478; Froude's 'The Nemesis of Faith,' 30: 494; Max Müller's 'The Science of Thought,' a mental autobiography, 30: 494.

'Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, The,' by Oliver Wendell Holmes, 30: 277.

Autran, Joseph, 29: 31.

'Avare, L',' by Molière, 30: 308.

'Avaricious Shepherdess,' by Charles Rivière Dufresny, 28: 16369.

Avdyeyev, M. V., 29: 31.

Avellaneda y A., G. G. de, 29: 31.

Avenel, Paul, 29: 31.

'Average Man, An,' by Robert Grant, 30: 279.

Averkiyev, D. V., 29: 31.

Averroës, an expounder of Aristotle, probably Jewish in race, 2: 1079–83; flourished under two Muhammadan Khalifs, until A. D. 1195, 1080; an extreme rationalist in philosophy, *id.;* held Aristotelian doctrine of God, 1081; wide and deep influence on Jews and Christians, *id.;* "infidelity" towards revealed religion, 1082; free thought in Europe sprang from him next to Abélard, *id.;* biography, 29: 31.

Avery, Benjamin Parke, 29: 31.

'Avesta, The,' the Bible of Zoroaster, A. V. W. Jackson on, 2: 1084–93; its discovery and translation, 1084; the original work in large part lost, 1085; the existing fragments in six parts, 1086; (1) Yasna, in three parts, a book of sacrifice, *id.;* the haoma (or Hindu soma) sacrament, 1087; the Gathas, 1088; a psalm of Zoroaster, 1088; (2) the Visperad, in twenty-four sections, a book of invocations, 1090; (3) the Yashts, a book of twenty-one hymns, *id.;* examples of these, 1091.

'A Prayer for Knowledge,' 1093; 'The Angel of Divine Obedience,' 1095; 'To the Fire,' *id.;* 'The Goddess of the Waters,' 1096; 'Guardian Spirits,' *id.;* 'An Ancient Sindbad,' 1097; 'The Wise Man,' *id.;* 'Invocation to Rain,' 1098; 'A Prayer for Healing,' *id.;* 'Fragment,' 1099.

Avesta, translation of, and exposition of its teachings, by James Darmesteter, 8: 4379–80.

Avianus, Flavius, 29: 31.

Avicebron, reputed an Arab philosopher, but in fact a Jewish poet, 2: 1099–1102; his 'The Fountain of Life,' written in Arabic, 1099; its theories on matter and form, 1100; the plan of the work, 1101.

'On Matter and Form,' 1102–5; biography, 29: 31.

Avicenna. See IBN SINA, 29: 32.

Avienus, 'On a Quiet Life,' 28: 16351.

'Awaking,' by Gertrude Bloede, 28: 16849.

Ayala, A. L. de, 29: 32.

Ayala, P. L. de, 29: 32.

Aylmer-Gowing, Mrs. Emilia, 29: 32.

Ayrer, Jacob, 29: 32.

Ayres, Anne, 29: 32.

Aytoun, Robert, a Scottish court poet under James I. and Charles I. (1603–38), 2: 1106; 'Inconstancy Upbraided,' 1107; 'Lines to an Inconstant Mistress,' 1108; biography, 29: 32.

Aytoun, William Edmonstoune, a Scottish balladist and humorist, 2: 1109–13; joint author with Theodore Martin of the 'Bon Gaultier Ballads,' 1110; his fame rests on his 'Lays of the Cavaliers,' *id.;* his 'Firmilian: a Spasmodic Tragedy,' 1111.

'The Burial March of Dundee,' 1113–7; 'The Execution of Montrose,' 1118–22; 'The Broken Pitcher,' 1123; 'Sonnet to Britain,' 1124; 'A Ball in the Upper Circles,' 1124; 'A Highland Tramp,' 1127; biography, 29: 32.

Azarias, Brother. See MULLANY, PATRICK FRANCIS, 29: 32; his 'Phases of Thought and Criticism,' 30: 452.

Azeglio, Massimo Taparelli d', Italian statesman with Cavour, 2: 1129–30; son-in-law of Manzoni, and published romances and pamphlets in aid of Italian nationalism, 1130; his 'My Recollections,' *id.*

'A Happy Childhood,' 1131; 'The Priesthood,' 1134–7; 'My First Venture in Romance,' 1138; biography, 29: 32.

Azevedo, M. A. A. de, 29: 32.

Aztec nation, native historian of, Tezozomoc, 15: 8909.

'Aztec Treasure-House, The,' by Thomas A. Janvier, 30: 278.

Azulai, H. D., 29: 32.

B

Babbage, Charles, 29: 33.

Baber, emperor of India in the age of Columbus, Edward S. Holden on, 2: 1141–2; phenomenal developments of culture in the world known to him, 1141; his 'Memoirs' in Turki, Persian and English, 1142; examples from them, 1142–8; biography, 29: 33.

Babeuf, F. N., 29: 33.

Babo, J. M. von, 29: 33.

Babrius, the original Greek writer (about A. D. 100) of the Fables known (falsely) as Æsop's, 2: 1148; Bentley's account of the facts, *id.;* recent discovery of manuscript, 1149.

'The North Wind and the Sun,' 1150; 'Jupiter and the Monkey,' 1151; 'The Mouse that Fell into the Pot,' *id.;* 'The Fox and the Grapes,' *id.;* 'The Carter and Hercules,' *id.;* 'The Young Cocks,' 1152; 'The Arab and the Camel,' *id.;* 'The Nightingale and the Swallow,' 1152; 'The Husbandman and the Stork,' 1153; 'The Pine,' *id.;* 'The Woman and Her Maid-Servants,' 1154; 'The Lamp,' *id.;* 'The Tortoise and the Hare,' *id.;* biography, 29: 33.

'Baby's Grandmother, The,' by L. B. Walford, 30: 371.

'Babylon, or the Bonnie Banks o' Fordie,' 3: 1339.

'Babylonian Influence on the Bible and Popular Beliefs,' by A. Smythe Palmer, D. D., 30: 21.

Babylonian exploration and discovery, the latest story of, 30: 20, 21.

Babylonian ideas of the time of Abraham, in Tomkins's 'Abraham,' 30: 294.

Babylonia, culture of, back to 7000 B. C.; knowledge of, dating from Layard's discoveries at Nineveh, 30: 476.

'Babylonian Talmud,' by Michael L. Rodkinson, 30: 22.

Baccalar y Saña, Vicente, 29: 33.

'Bacchus,' by Frank Dempster Sherman, 28: 16524.

Bacchylides, an elegant Greek court poet, 26: 15182.

'Bach,' Hector Berlioz on, 3: 1816.

Bache, A. D., 29: 33.

Bache, Franklin, 29: 33.

'Bachelor of the Albany, The,' by M. W. Savage, 30: 279.

Bacher, Julius, 29: 33.

Bacheracht, Therese von, 29: 33.

Bachman, John, 29: 34.

Back, Sir George, 29: 34.

Bäckström, Per Johan Edvard, 29: 34.

Bacon, Albion Fellows, 'The Time o' Day,' 28: 16628.

Bacon, Delia, 29: 34.

Bacon, Francis, essay on Sir Thomas-Browne, 5: 2473.

Bacon, Francis, English statesman and philosopher, Charlton T. Lewis on, 2: 1155–70; his character treated as an unsolved problem, 1155; Mr. Spedding's complete exposé of the facts, *id.;* his birth and education, 1156; father's death leaves him poor at eighteen, 1157; twenty-five years waiting upon fortune, 1158; early conception of a better path to knowledge than any yet tried, 1158–9; abilities as a lawyer, 1159; his appearance against Essex, 1160; offices attained by him in the decade 1607–18, *id.;* position as Lord Chancellor, 1161; his overthrow as a corrupt judge, 1162; no defense made by himself or on his behalf, 1163; excusatory explanations, 1164; his ambition as a philosopher, 1164–5; the plan of the 'Great Instauration,' of which his 'Advancement of Learning' was a part, 1165; the 'Novum Organum,' 1166; Bacon not a success in science, *id.;* his only success one of letters, 1167; his two great thoughts, 1168; a Shakespeare of prose, 1167–69.

'Of Truth,' 1170; 'Of Revenge,' 1172; 'Of Simulation and Dissimulation,' 1173; 'Of Travel,' 1175; 'Of Friendship,' 1177–82; 'Defects of the Universities,' 1183; 'To My Lord Treasurer Burghley,' 1188; 'In Praise of Knowledge,' 1190; 'To the Lord Chancellor, Touching the History of Britain,' 1193; 'To Villiers on His Patent as Viscount,' 1195; 'Charge to Justice Hutton,' 1197; 'A Prayer, or Psalm,' 1198; 'From the Apophthegms,' 1200; 'Translation of the 137th Psalm,' 1201; 'The World's a Bubble,' 1202; biography, 29: 34.

His 'The Novum Organum,' 30: 447; and 'The Advancement of Learning,' 30: 475; his extreme unlikeness to Shakespeare, 27: 15877.

'Bacon-Shakespeare Craze, The,' by R. Grant White, 27: 15877.

Bacon, Leonard, 29: 34.

Bacon, L. W., 29: 34.

Bacon, Roger, 29: 34; his 'Opus Majus,' by J. H. Bridges, 30: 475.

Bacon, Thomas Scott, 29: 34.

Bacsányi, János, 29: 34.

Baculard d'Arnaud, François, 29: 34.

Badeau, Adam, 29: 35.

Baden-Powell, Sir G. S., 29: 35.

Baena, Antonio, 29: 35.

Baer, Karl Ernst von, 29: 35.

Baffin, William, 29: 35.

Bagby, George William, 29: 35.

Bage, Robert, 29: 35.

Bagehot, Walter, one of the most remarkable men intellectually of the Victorian Age; an English economist of distinction, Forrest Morgan on, 2: 1203–8; letters from Paris (1851–52), 1204; editor nine years of National Review, and seventeen years of The Economist, 1205; his great text-book, 'The English Constitution,' 1206; his 'Physics and Politics,' 1207; his 'Lombard Street,' explaining the money market of London, 1206; his unfinished 'Economic Studies,' 1207; his chief ideas, *id.*

'The Virtues of Stupidity,' 1209; 'Review Writing,' 1210; 'Lord Eldon,' 1211; 'Taste,' 1212; 'Causes of the Sterility of Literature,' 1213; 'The Search for Happiness,' 1214; 'On Early Reading,' 1215; 'The Cavaliers,' 1218; 'Morality and Fear,' 1219; 'The Tyranny of Convention,' 1221; 'How to Be an Influential Politician,' 1222; 'Conditions of Cabinet Government,' 1223; 'Why Early Societies Could Not be Free,' 1225; 'Benefits of Free Discussion in Modern Times,' 1228; 'Origin of Deposit Banking,' 1232–4; biography, 29: 35; his 'The English Constitution, and Other Essays, 30: 28.

Baggesen, Jens, a Danish poet, esteemed the greatest of his time before Oehlenschläger, 3: 1235–7; 'Comic Tales' (1785), satires, elegies and rhymed epistles, 1236; attack on Oehlenschläger, *id.*; his chief prose work, *id.*

'A Cosmopolitan,' 1237; 'Philosophy on the Heath,' 1239–41; 'There Was a Time When I Was Very Little,' 1242; biography, 29: 35.

Bahr, Hermann, 29: 35.

Bähr, Johann Christian, 29: 35.

Bahrdt, Karl Friedrich, 29: 36.

Bahya ben Joseph ben Pakoda, 29: 36.

Baïf, Jean Antoine de, 29: 36.

Bailey, Gamaliel, 29: 36.

Bailey, J. M., 29: 36.

Bailey, Nathan, 29: 36.

Bailey, Philip James, English poet, author in 1839 of 'Festus,' 3: 1243–5; its theological universalism, with many exquisite passages of genuine poetry, 1244.

'From Festus,' 1245–48; 'The Passing-Bell,' 1248; 'Thoughts,' 1250; 'Dreams,' 1251; 'Chorus of the Saved,' 1252; biography, 29: 36; 'The Return,' 28: 16912.

Bailey, Samuel, 29; 36.

Baillie, Joanna, a very remarkable Scottish woman poet, 3: 1253; self-educated in English literature, 1254; successive volumes of plays, 1254–5; relations with Scott, 1255; Jeffrey's critical attacks, 1255–6; her religious convictions, 1256.

'Woo'd and Married and A',' 1257; 'It Was on a Morn when We Were Thrang,' 1259; 'Fy, Let Us A' to the Wedding,' 1260; 'The Weary Pund o' Tow,' 1262; 'From De Montfort: A Tragedy,' 1263; 'To Mrs. Siddons,' 1265; 'A Scotch Song,' 1266; 'Song, Poverty Parts Good Company,' 1268; 'The Kitten,' 1269; biography, 29: 36.

Baillie, Lady Grizel, 'Werena My Heart Licht,' 28: 16384.

Bailly, Jean Sylvain, 29: 36.

Baily, Francis, 29: 36.

Bain, Alexander, 29: 37.

Bain, R. Nisbet, 'Cossack Fairy Tales,' 30: 225.

Baird, C. W., 29: 37.

Baird, H. C., 29: 37.

Baird, Henry Martyn, an American author of historical works covering the great Huguenot period in the history of France, 3: 1272.

'The Battle of Ivry,' 1273–6; biography, 29: 37.

Baird, Robert, 29: 37.

Baird, Spencer Fullerton, 29: 37.

Bajza, Joseph, 29: 37.

Baker, George Augustus, 29: 37.

Baker, H. W., 'De Profundis,' 28: 16872.

Baker, Mrs. H. N., 29: 37.

Baker, Sir Samuel White, English author of explorations and discoveries, 3: 1277; in Ceylon, *id.*; in Africa and Cyprus, *id.*

'Hunting in Abyssinia,' 1278–84; 'The Sources of the Nile,' 1285; biography, 29: 37; his 'The Albert Nyanza,' 30: 245.

Baker, W. M., 29: 38; 'His Majesty Myself,' 30: 154.

Baki, 29: 38.

Balaguer, Victor, 29: 38.

Balbi, Gasparo, 29: 38.

Balbo, Count Cesare, 29: 38.

Balboa, M. C. de., 29: 38.

Balbuena, Don Bernardo de, 29: 38.

Baldovini, Francesco, 29: 38.

Balducci, Francesco, 29: 38.

Baldwin, John Denison, 29: 38.

Bale, John, 29: 38.

Balestier, C. W., 29: 38.

Balfour, Alexander, 29: 38.

Balfour, Arthur James, a junior English statesman, author of thoughtful books on doubt and belief, 3: 1287–8.

'The Pleasures of Reading,' 1288–304; biography, 29: 38; his 'The Foundations of Belief,' 30: 344.

Ball, Robert Stawell, Sir, 29: 39; 'The Story of the Heavens,' 30: 336.

'Ballad of a Bridal,' by Edith Nesbit Bland, 28: 16662.

'Ballad of the Brides of Quair,' by Isa Craig Knox, 28: 16926.

'Ballad of the Boat, The' by Richard Garnett, 28: 16481.

'Ballad of the Common Folk,' by Théodore de Banville, 28: 16753.

'Ballads and Barrack-Room Ballads,' by Rudyard Kipling, 30: 299.

'Ballades and Verses Vain,' by Andrew Lang, 30: 300.

'Ballads, English and Scottish Popular,' by Francis J. Child, 30: 299.

Ballad, The, F. B. Gummere on, 3: 1305–11; earliest popular origin of ballads, 1305; poetry of the people a thing of the past, 1306; how a ballad is made, 1307; no individual author element, 1308; few oldest ballads have come down to us, 1309; ballads of modern Europe, 1310–11.

Examples of: 'Robin Hood and Guy of Gisborne,' 1312–18; 'The Hunting of the Cheviot,' 1319–26; 'Johnie Cock,' 1326; 'Sir Patrick Spens,' 1329; 'The Bonny Earl of Murray,' 1330; 'Mary Hamilton,' 1331; 'Bonnie George Campbell,' 1333; 'Bessie Bell and Mary Gray,' 1334; 'The Three Ravens,' *id.;* 'Lord Randal,' 1335; 'Edward,' 1336; 'The Twa Brothers,' 1337; 'Babylon,' 1339; 'Childe Maurice,' 1340; 'The Wife of Usher's Well,' 1344; 'Sweet William's Ghost,' 1345–47.

Ballantine, James, 29: 39; 'Muckle-Mou'd Meg,' 28: 16429.

Ballantyne, R. M., 29: 39.

Ballestrem, Countess E. von, 29: 39.

Ballou, Hosea, 29: 39.

Ballou, M. M., 29: 39.

Balucki, Michael, 29: 39.

Balzac, Honoré de, reputed "the greatest of French novelists," Wm. P. Trent on, 3: 1348–67; ten apprenticeship romances (1822–9), 1349; from 1830 marvelous literary activity and success, 1350; characteristics and circumstances, 1351; the decades 1830–40 and 1840–50, 1352; great preface in 1842 to the 'Comédie humaine,' 1353; unbroken stream of great works (1840–8), 1354; his marriage and death, *id.;* his complete works, 1355; scheme of the 'Comedie humaine,' *id.;* 'Scenes of Private Life,' 1356; 'Scenes of Provincial Life,' 1357; 'Scenes of Country Life,' 1358; 'Parisian Scenes,' 1359; five greatest novels, (1) 'Le Père Goriot,' 1360; (2) 'Illusions perdues' and 'Splendeurs et misères des courtisanes' taken as one work in seven parts, 1361; (3) 'La Cousine Bette,' 1362; (4) 'Le Cousin Pons,' *id.;* (5) 'César Birotteau,' *id.;* 'Scenes' of political and military life, 1363; the philosophic group, *id.;* the analytical studies, 1365; his style, 1366.

'The Meeting in the Convent,' 1367–83; 'An Episode under the Terror,' 1384–99; 'A Passion in the Desert,' 1400–12; 'The Napoleon of the People,' 1413–32; biography, 29: 39.

Balzac, compared with Thackeray, 25: 14669–71; his 'La Comédie Humaine,' 14669; his 'Eugénie Grandet,' 30: 183; 'Père Goriot,' 30: 183; 'The Country Doctor,' 30: 183; 'Cousine Bette,' 30: 184; 'Cousin Pons,' 30: 184; 'Modeste Mignon,' 30: 184; 'The Duchesse de Langeais,' 30: 218; 'The Alkahest, or The House of Claës,' 30: 378; 'The Magic Skin,' 30: 90; 'The Chouans,' 30: 182.

Balzac, J. L. G. de, 29: 39.

Ban, Mathias, 29: 39.

Bancroft, George, an American of distinction in public affairs and as a historian, 3: 1433–8; birth and earliest work, 1433; public offices filled by him, 1434; varied studies and social distinction, 1434; some of his characteristics, 1435; his method of work, *id.;* plan of his 'History of the United States' 1435; his 'History of the Formation of the Constitution,' essentially a continuation of the History proper, 1437–8.

'The Beginnings of Virginia,' 1439; 'Men and Government in Early Massachusetts,' 1441; 'King Philip's War,' 1443; 'The New Netherland,' 1445; 'Franklin,' 1448; 'Wolfe on the Plains of Abraham,' 1450; 'Washington,' 1453–8; biography, 29: 39.

Bancroft, Hurbert Howe, 29: 40.

Bandelier, A. F. A., 29: 40.

Bandello, Matteo, 29: 40.

Bangs, John Kendrick, 29: 40.

Banim, John, one of the celebrated brothers Banim, 3: 1458; Michael, brother of John, 3: 1458; stories of Irish life by the two brothers, instantaneous and immense success, 1459.

'The Publican's Dream,' 1459–69; 'Ailleen,' 1470; 'Soggarth Aroon,' 1471; 'The Irish Maiden's Song,' 1473; biographies, 29: 40.

Banks, Louis Albert, 29: 40.

'Banner of the Jew, The,' by Emma Lazarus, 28: 16913.

'Banquet, The,' by Plato, 30: 334.

'Banquet, The,' by Xenophon, 30: 335.

Banvard, John, 29: 40.

Banvard, Joseph, 29: 40.

Banville, Théodore de, a French writer, scholarly, and notable as a maker of polished verse, 3: 1474; his dramas, and his prose criticisms and portraits, 1474.

'Le Café,' 1475; 'Ballade on the Mysterious Hosts of the Forest,' 1478; 'Aux Enfants Perdus,' 1479; 'Ballade Des Pendus,' 1480; biography, 29: 40; 'Ballad of the Common Folk,' 28: 16753.

Baour-Lormian, L. P. M. F., 29: 41.

'Barabbas: A Dream of the World's Tragedy,' by Marie Corelli, 30: 253.

Baralt, R. M., 29: 41.

Barante, Baron de, 29: 41.

Barattani, Felipe, 29: 41.

Baratynsky, J. Abrámovich, 29: 41.

'Barbara Allen's Cruelty,' author unknown, 28: 16934.
'Barbara Frietchie,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15924.
'Barbara's History,' by Amelia Blandford Edwards, 30: 322.
Barbauld, Anna Lætitia, an early English aspirant for education the same as that of boys, 3: 1481; successful publications, 1482; 'Early Lessons for Children' and 'Hymns in Prose,' 1483; her married life (1773–1808), *id.*
'Against Inconsistency in Our Expectations,' 1484; 'A Dialogue of the Dead,' 1490; 'Life,' 1494; 'Praise to God,' 1495; biography, 29: 41.
'Barber of Seville, The,' by Pierre Augustin Caron, 30: 307.
Barbey d'Aurévilly, Jules, 29: 41.
Barbier, H. A., 29: 41.
Barbier, Jules, 29: 41.
Barbiera, Raphaël, 29: 42.
Barbieri, Giuseppe, 29: 42.
Barbour, John, 29: 42.
'Barchester Towers,' by Anthony Trollope, 30: 291.
Barclay, Alexander, a Scottish author, educated at Oxford and Cambridge, 3: 1496; his fine translation (1508) of Brandt's 'Ship of Fools,' 1497; his 'Eclogues' show him at his best, 1498–9; 'The Courtier's Life,' 1500; biography, 29: 42.
Barclay, John, 29: 42.
'Barclay of Ury,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15935–8.
'Barefoot Boy, The,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15931.
Baretti, G. M., 29: 42.
Barham, Richard Harris, an English clergyman famous as a humorist, 3: 1503–9; happy circumstances and high character, 1504; education and clerical position, 1505; the 'Ingoldsby Legends,' 1506–8.
'As I Laye A-Thynkynge,' 1509; 'The Lay of St. Cuthbert,' 1511–21; 'A Lay of St. Nicholas,' 1522–29; biography, 29: 42.
Baring-Gould, Sabine, an English Devonshire clergyman, a most prolific author of books in many fields, 3: 1529–30; about one hundred volumes, of which a third are novels, 1530.
'St. Patrick's Purgatory,' 1531–36; 'The Cornish Wreckers,' 1537–42; biography, 29: 42.
His 'The Gaverocks,' 30: 275; 'Mehalah,' 30: 372; 'Onward, Christian Soldiers,' 28: 16882.
'Barlaam and Josaphat,' by St. John of Damascus, 30: 295.
Barker, M. H., 29: 42.
Barlæus or **Baerle, Kaspar van**, 29: 42.
Barlow, Jane, an Irish author of books depicting peasant life in Ireland, 3: 1543–4; her 'Irish Idyls' and 'Bogland Studies,' 1543; other books, 1544.
'The Widow Joyce's Cloak,' 1544–53; 'Walled Out,' 1554–6; biography, 29: 42; her 'Maureen's Fairing,' 30: 151.
Barlow, Joel, an early American author, of note in statesmanship and letters, 3: 1557–9; his 'Hasty Pudding' and 'The Columbiad,' 1558–9; 'A Feast,' 1559–62; biography, 29: 43.
'Barnaby Rudge,' by Charles Dickens, 8: 4630–1; 30: 355.
Barnard, Lady Ann, 29: 43; 'Auld Robin Gray,' 28: 16383.
Barnard, Chas., 29: 43.
Barnard, Henry, 29: 43.
Barnard, John, 29: 43.
Barnes, Albert, 29: 43.
Barnes, Barnabe, 29: 43.
Barnes, William, an English Dorsetshire poet and scholar, 3: 1563–4; his 'Poems of Rural Life,' and other volumes, 1564.
'Blackmwore Maidens,' 1565; 'May,' 1566; 'Milken Time,' 1567; 'Jessie Lee,' 1568; 'The Turnstile,' 1569; 'To the Water-Crowfoot,' 1570; 'Zummer an' Winter,' 1570; biography, 29: 43.
'Barneveld, John of,' by John Lothrop Motley, 30: 338; execution of, 18: 10400; Vondel's supposed defense of, in 'Palamedes, or Murdered Innocence,' 26: 15492.
Barnfield, Richard, 'Faithful Friends,' 28: 16492; and 'The Nightingale,' 28: 16492.
Barni, Jules R., 29: 43.
Barnum, Mrs. F. C., 29: 43.
Barnum, P. T., 29: 43.
'Baron Trenck, Life of,' 30: 297.
Barr, Amelia Edith, 29: 43; her 'Jan Vedder's Wife,' 30: 144; and 'Friend Olivia,' 30: 237.
Barr, Robert, 29: 43; 'The Mutable Many,' 30: 531.
Barracand, L. H., 29: 44.
Barrantes, V., 29: 44.
Barrès, Maurice, 29: 44.
Barrett, B. F., 29: 44.
Barrie, James Matthew, a Scotch novelist, 3: 1571–3; 'Auld Licht Idylls' and 'A Window in Thrums,' 1571; 'The Little Minister' and 'Sentimental Tommy,' 1571–2.
'The Courting of T'Nowhead's Bell,' 1574–90; 'Jess Left Alone,' 1591–94; 'After the Sermon,' 1595; 'The Mutual Discovery,' 1600; 'Lost Illusions,' 1603; 'Sins of Circumstance,' 1606; biography, 29: 44; his 'Auld Licht Idylls,' 30: 274; 'A Window in Thrums,' 30: 471; 'Margaret Ogilvy,' 30: 368; and 'The Little Minister,' 30: 54.
Barrière, J. F., 29: 44.
Barrière, Théodore, 29: 44.
'Barriers Burned Away,' by Edward Payson Roe, 30: 327.
Barrili, A. G., 29: 44.
Barros, João de, 29: 44.
Barrow, Frances Elizabeth, 29: 44.
Barrow, Sir John, 29: 45.
Barrows, John Henry, 29: 45.
Barry, John Daniel, 29: 45.

'Barry Lyndon,' by William M. Thackeray, 30: 234.
Barry, Michael Juland, 'The Place to Die,' 28: 16377.
'Barsetshire, Chronicles of,' an eight volume series of specially English novels, by Anthony Trollope, 30: 291.
Barthélemy, the Abbé, 'The Pilgrimage of Anacharsis the Younger,' 30: 103.
Barthélemy, A. M., 29: 45.
Barthélemy, J. J., 29: 45.
Barthélemy-Saint-Hilaire, J., 29: 45.
Barthet, Armand, 29: 45.
Bartlett, John, 29: 45.
Bartlett, John Russell, 29: 45.
Bartlett, Samuel Colcord, 29: 45.
Bartók, Ludwig von, 29: 45.
Bartol, C. A., 29: 45.
Bartoli, Adolfo, 29: 45.
Barton, Bernard, 29: 45; his 'Bruce and the Spider,' 28: 16713.
Bartram, John, 29: 45.
Bartram, William, botanist, aided Alexander Wilson to become a naturalist, 27: 16018.
'Barzaz-Breiz,' a collection of the legends and ballads of Brittany, 26: 15377–80; English version of, 15380.
Bascom, John, 29: 46.
Basedow or **Bassedau,** 29: 46.
Bashkirtseff, Marie, 29: 46.
Basile, G. B., 29: 46.
Basselin or **Bachelin, Olivier,** 29: 46.
Bassett, James, 29: 46.
Bastiat, Frédéric, a French writer notable for clear ideas upon economic problems, 3: 1607; his 'Economic Sophisms,' and enthusiasm for Free Trade, 1608.
'Petition,' 1610; 'Stulta and Puera,' 1614; 'Inapplicable Terms,' 1616; biography, 29: 46.
'Bastille, The Siege of,' by T. Carlyle, 6: 3281–90.
Bates, Arlo, 29: 46; 'The Philistines,' 30: 429.
Bates, Charlotte Fiske, 29: 46.
Bates, Clara Doty, 29: 46.
Bates, Mrs. H. L., 29: 46.
Bates, K. L., 29: 46.
'Bather, The,' by Mary Ashley Townsend, 28: 16506.
'Battle of Blenheim, The,' by Robert Southey, 23: 13685.
'Battle of Dorking, The,' by Charles Cornwallis Chesney, 30: 258.
'Battle of the Books, The,' by Jonathan Swift, 30: 338.
'Battle of the Frogs and Mice, The,' a parody on Homer, 13: 7579; 30: 115.
Baudelaire, Charles, French poet, Grace King on, 3: 1617–23; at the Hashish Club, 1618; critical articles and edition of Poe, 1619; his 'Flowers of Evil,' *id.;* other writings, 1622. 'Meditation,' 1624; 'The Death of the Poor,' *id.;* 'Music,' 1625; 'The Broken Bell,' *id.;* 'The Enemy,' 1626; 'Beauty,' *id.;* 'Death,' 1627; 'The Painter of Modern Life,' *id.;* 'Modernness,' 1629; 'From Little Poems in Prose,' 1630; 'From a Journal,' 1632; biography, 29: 46.
Baudissin, W. H., 29: 47.
Bauer, Bruno, 29; 47.
Bauer, Klara. See DETLEF, 29: 47.
Bäuerle, Adolf, 29: 47.
Bauernfeld, Eduard von, 29: 47.
Baumbach, Rudolf, 29: 47.
Baur, F. C., 29: 47.
Baxter, Richard, 29: 47.
Baxter, Sylvester, 29: 47.
Baxter, William, 29: 47.
Bayard, J. F. A., 29: 47.
Bayer, Karl Robert Emerich von. See BYR.
Bayle, Pierre, 29: 48; 'Historical and Critical Dictionary,' 30: 126.
Baylor, Frances Courtenay. See BARNUM, 29: 48; 'Behind the Blue Ridge,' 30: 269.
Bayly, Ada Ellen. See LYALL, EDNA, 29: 48.
Bayly, Thomas Haynes, 29: 48; 'The Mistletoe Bough,' 28: 16381.
Bayne, Julia Taft, 'The Hadley Weathercock,' 28: 16332.
Bazán, E. P., 29: 48.
Bazancourt, C. L., Baron de, 29: 48.
Beaconsfield, Lord, English statesman, orator and novelist, Isa C. Cabell on, 3: 1633–7; a Jew by race; 'Vivian Grey,' 1633; a literary lion, 1634; enters Parliament; other novels, 1635; twenty-five years Conservative leader, 1636; his 'Lothair,' *id.;* 'Endymion,' 1637. 'A Day at Ems,' 1638; 'The Festa in the Alhambra,' 1642–49; 'Squibs from the Young Duke,' 1650; 'Female Beauty,' 1652; 'Lothair in Palestine,' 1653–56; biography, 29: 48.
Beard, George Miller, 29: 48.
Beardsley, E. E., 29: 48.
Beattie, James, 29: 48.
'Beauchamp's Career,' by George Meredith, 30: 258.
Beaumarchais, French dramatist, Brander Matthews on, 3: 1657–9; his first dramatic attempts, 1657; 'The Barber of Seville,' 1658; 'The Marriage of Figaro,' 1659; comparison between Sheridan and Beaumarchais, *id.* 'From the Barber of Seville,' 1660–65; 'From the Marriage of Figaro,' 1666–73; biography, 29: 48; his 'Figaro,' trilogy of comedies, 30: 307.
Beaumont and **Fletcher,** English dramatists, 3: 1674–9; both of gentle birth and good family position, 1674.
(1) **Beaumont, Francis,** son of a chief-justice, 1674; lived and worked in closest intimacy with Fletcher, 1675; marriage and early death, *id.;* character of the joint plays, 1676; their titles, 1677; come next to Shakespeare in expressing the romantic spirit, *id.;* extreme license of speech, 1678; lyrics of the finest quality in their plays, 1679.
(2) **Fletcher, John,** the personal intimate and companion in authorship of Beaumont, 3; 1674;

greatly increased productivity after Beaumont's death, 1675; separate excellences of his work, 1676; works presumably by Fletcher alone, 1677; in conjunction with Shakespeare and others, *id.;* Fletcher especially used extreme license of speech, 1678; Fletcher's delightful pastoral, 1679.

'The Faithful Shepherdess,' 1680; 'Song,' 1683; 'Song,' *id.;* 'Aspatia's Song,' *id.;* 'Leandro's Song,' 1684; 'True Beauty,' *id.;* 'Ode to Melancholy,' 1685; 'To My Dear Friend, Benjamin Jonson, Upon His Fox,' 1685; 'On the Tombs of Westminster,' 1686; 'From Philaster, or Love Lies A-Bleeding,' 1687–89; 'The Story of Bellario,' 1690; 'From the Maid's Tragedy,' 1691; 'From Bonduca,' 1694; 'From the Two Noble Kinsmen,' 1698; biographies, 29: 49, 191.

Beaunoir, A. L. B., 29: 49.

'Beautiful Witch, The,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16549.

'Beauty and the Beast,' a fairy tale explained, 30: 60.

'Beauty, The Inner,' Maeterlinck on, 16: 9552.

Bebel, F. A., 29: 49.

Bebel, Heinrich, 29: 49.

Beccadelli, A., 29: 49.

Beccari, Agostini, 29: 49.

Bechstein, Ludwig, 29: 49.

Beck, Karl, 29: 49.

Becke, Louis, 29: 49.

Becker, August, 29: 49.

Becker, Karl Friedrich, 29: 49.

Becker, Nikolaus, 29: 49.

Becker, W. A., 'Charicles,' 30: 102; and 'Gallus, or Roman Scenes of the Time of Augustus,' 30: 102.

'Becket, Thomas, The Death of,' by J. A. Froude, 11: 6076–83.

Beckford, William, an Englishman of distinction, the author of 'Vathek,' a brilliant novelette of Oriental scenes and characters, 3: 1699–1701.

'The Incantation and the Sacrifice,' 1702; 'Vathek and Nouronihar in the Halls of Eblis,' 1705–12; biography, 29: 50; his 'The History of the Caliph Vathek,' 30: 493.

Becque, H. F., 29: 50.

Becquer, G. A., 29: 50.

Beddoes, Thomas Lovell, 29: 50; 'Hesperus Sings,' 28: 16410; 'Unnumbered,' 28: 16593; and 'Dream-Peddlery,' 28: 16724.

Bede, Cuthbert, 29: 50; his 'The Adventures of Mr. Verdant Green, an Oxford Freshman,' 30: 528.

Bede or **Bæda**, 29: 50; his 'Ecclesiastical History of Britain,' 30: 360; the most notable scholar, educator, and writer of early English history and literature, 30: 360; impulse given by him to myths and legends of the Dead Sea, 27: 15861.

'Bedouin-Child, The,' by Theodore Watts-Dunton, 28: 16456.

'Bedouin Song,' Bayard Taylor's, paralleled only in Shelley, 25: 14521.

Beecher, Catherine E., 29: 50.

Beecher, Charles, 29: 50.

Beecher, Edward, 29: 50; 'The Conflict of Ages, or The Great Debate on the Moral Relations of God and Man,' 30: 247.

Beecher, Henry Ward, American preacher, lecturer and author, Lyman Abbott on, 3:1713–19; forty years preacher, lecturer, writer, and orator at Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1713; one of the greatest figures of the half-century 1837–87, *id.;* study, imagination, passion, and style, 1714; books and authors whose influence he felt, 1715; emphatically a preacher, 1716; elements of his strength, 1717; three epochs in his style as an orator, 1718–9.

'Book-Stores and Books,' 1720; 'Selected Paragraphs,' 1723; 'Poverty and the Gospel,' 1725–36; 'A New England Sunday,' 1737–48; biography, 29: 51.

Beecher, Lyman, 29: 51.

Beecher, Thomas K., 29: 51.

Beers, Ethel Lynn, 29: 51.

Beers, H. A., 29: 51; 'His Footsteps,' 28: 16376.

Beers, Jan van, 29: 51.

Beesly, A. H., 'André's Ride,' 28: 16382.

Beethoven, Ludwig van, German musical composer, E. I. Stevenson on, 3: 1749–51; his letters and diary of literary interest, 1749.

'From Letter to Dr. Wegeler, Vienna,' 1752; 'From the Letters to Bettina Brentano,' 1754; 'To Countess Giulietta Guicciardi,' 1755; 'To My Brothers, Carl and Johann Beethoven,' 1757; 'To the Royal and Imperial High Court of Appeal,' 1759; 'To Stephan Breuning,' 1762; biography, 29: 51.

Beets, Nicolaas, a Dutch poet, novelist, and critic, 29: 51.

'Before and After the Flower-Birth,' by Philip Bourke Marston, 28: 16500.

'Beggar's Opera, The,' by John Gay, 11: 6239: 30: 121.

'Beginners of a Nation, The,' by Edward Eggleston, 30: 177.

'Beginnings of New England, The,' by John Fiske, 30: 177.

'Begone, Dull Care,' author unknown, 28: 16470.

'Begum's Daughter, The,' by Edwin Lassetter Bynner, 30: 269.

'Behind the Blue Ridge,' by Frances Courtenay Baylor, 30: 269.

Behn, Aphra, 29: 51.

Behrens, Bertha. See HEIMBURG, 29: 51.

Bekker, Elisabeth, 29: 51.

Belcher, Lady, 'The Mutineers of the Bounty,' 30: 443.

Belcikovski, Adam, 29: 51.

Belief and Unbelief, Amiel on, 1: 486.

'Beliefs, Primitive, Dismissed by Scientific Knowledge,' J. W. Draper, 9: 4868.

'Belinda,' by Maria Edgeworth, 30: 207.
Belinsky, V. G., 29: 52.
Bell, Acton. See BRONTÉ, ANNE, 29: 52.
Bellamy, Edward, 29: 52; his 'Looking Backward' and 'Equality,' 30: 196.
Bellamy, Mrs. E. W., 29: 52.
Bellamy, Jacobus, 29: 52.
Bellamy, Joseph, 29: 52.
Bellay, Joachim du, 29: 52.
Bell, Currer. See BRONTÉ, CHARLOTTE, 29: 52.
Bell, Ellis. See BRONTÉ, EMILY, 29: 52.
Bell, Lilian, 29: 52.
Bell, Robert, 29: 52.
Belleau, Rémy, 29: 52.
Belli, G. G., 29: 52.
Bellman, Carl Michael, Swedish poet, Olga Flinch on, 3: 1763–7; a singer of Swedish songs, 1764; relations with the court, 1765; sick and in prison, 1766; death and character, 1767.
'To Ulla,' 1767; 'Cradle-Song for My Son Carl,' 1769; 'Amaryllis,' *id.;* 'Art and Politics,' 1771; 'Drink Out Thy Glass,' 1772; biography, 29: 52.
'Bell of St. Paul's, The,' by Walter Besant, 30: 370.
Bello, Andrés, eminent Latin-American scholar, statesman, and poet, 15: 8915.
'Belfry Pigeon, The,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16008.
'Belle of the Village Store, The,' by Valdés, 26: 15203.
Bellows, H. W., 29: 53.
Belloy, P. L. de, 29: 53.
Belmontet, Louis, 29: 53.
Belot, Adolphe, 29: 53.
Bembo, Pietro, 29: 53.
'Ben Bolt,' by Thomas Dunn English, 28: 16413.
Bender, Prosper, 29: 53.
'Benedicite,' by Anna Callender Brackett, 28: 16503.
Benedict, David, 29: 53.
Benedict, Frank Lee, 29: 53.
'Benedictine Garden, A,' by Alice Brown, 28: 16529.
Benedictoff, V. G., 29: 53.
Benedictsson, Victoria. See AHLGREN, 29: 53.
Benedix, R. J., 29: 53.
Benevolence, Montesquieu on, 18: 10261.
Beniczky-Bajza, Illona, 29: 53.
'Ben Hur: A Tale of the Christ,' by Lew Wallace, 30: 208.
Benjamin, Park, 29: 53.
Benjamin, Park, 29: 53.
Benjamin, S. G. W., 29: 54.
Bennett, Charles E., essay on Tacitus, 24: 14369.
Bennett, C. W., 29: 54.
Bennett, John, 'In a Rose-Garden,' 28: 16815.
Bennett, Wm. Cox, 29: 54.
Benoît de Sainte-Maure, 29: 54.
Bensel, James Berry, 29: 54.
Benson, Arthur Christopher, 'After Construing,' 28: 16787.
Benson, Carl. See BRISTED, CHARLES ASTOR, 29: 54.
Benson, E. F., 29: 54.
Benson, Eugene, 29: 54.
Bensserade, Isaac de, 29: 54.
Bentham, Jeremy, an eminent champion of utilitarianism, 3: 1773–5; a great student of the principles of legislation and jurisprudence, 1773; wrote voluminously on morals, law, reform, education, etc.—over seventy publications, 1774; urged science as a study in place of excess of Latin and Greek, 1775; R. Dale Owen's report of visit to, *id.*
'On the Principle of Utility,' 1776; 'Reminiscences of Childhood,' 1778; 'Letter from Bowood to George Wilson' (1781), 1781; 'Fragment of a Letter to Lord Lansdowne' (1790), 1782; biography, 29: 54.
Bentivoglio, Guido, 29: 54.
Bentley, Richard, 29: 54; 'Dissertation on the Epistles of Phalaris,' 30: 337.
Benton, Joel, 29: 54; his 'Fohi's Retribution,' 28: 16712.
Benton, Thomas Hart, 29: 54; Life of (1887), by Theodore Roosevelt, 21: 12385.
Bentzel-Sternau, K. C. E. von, 29: 55.
Bentzon, Thérèse, 29: 55; her essay on George Sand, 22: 12759.
Beöthy, Zoltán, 29: 55.
Béranger, Jean-Pierre de, French poet, popular author of songs, Alcée Fortier on, 3: 1783–7; French immorality of his songs, 1785; the very high popularity of 1815–57 not maintained now, 1786.
'From the Gipsies,' 1788; 'The Gad-Fly,' *id.;* 'Draw it Mild,' 1789; 'The King of Yvetot,' 1790; 'Fortune,' 1792; 'The People's Reminiscences,' 1793; 'The Old Tramp,' 1795; 'Fifty Years,' 1796; 'The Garret,' 1797; 'My Tomb,' 1798; 'From His Preface to His Collected Poems,' 1799; biography, 29: 55; compared with Anacreon, 1: 493.
'Berber, The; or, The Mountaineer of the Altas,' by William Starbuck Mayo, 30: 167.
Berchet, Giovanni, 29: 55.
Bérenger, Henry, essays on Quinet and Rabelais, 20: 11961; 21: 12001.
Berezik, Árpád, 29: 55.
Bergerat, A. É., 29: 55.
Bergh, Henry, 29: 55.
Bergh, P. T. H. van den, 29: 56.
Bergk, Theodor, 29: 56.
Bergsöe, J. V., 29: 56.
Berkeley, George, a conspicuous thinker and educator of Dublin, Ireland, 3: 1801; his scheme of an American university and residence at Newport, R. I., 1802–3; eighteen

years a bishop in Ireland, 1803; at Oxford finally, 1804.
'On the Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning in America,' 1805; 'Essay on Tar-Water,' *id.;* biography, 29: 56.

Berlichingen, Götz (Gottfried) von, 29: 56.

'Berlin, The Philistine of,' by Heine, 12: 7217.

Berlioz, Hector, an eminent French composer, 3: 1809–11; his autobiography and letters, 1810; 'Memoirs of Music and Musicians,' 1811; a great treatise on orchestration, *id.* 'The Italian Race as Musicians and Auditors,' 1811; 'The Famous Snuff-Box Treachery,' 1813; 'On Gluck,' 1815; 'On Bach,' 1816; 'Music as an Aristocratic Art,' *id.;* 'The Beginning of a Grand Passion,' 1817; 'On Theatrical Managers in Relation to Art,' 1818; biography, 29: 56.

Bernard, Charles de, 29: 56.

Bernard of Clairvaux, a monk of the Cistercian order A. D. 1114–53, 3: 1819–22; central figure at the Council of Rheims, 1820; his dealings with Abélard, 1821; preaches the second Crusade; its terrible failure, *id.;* his character, 1822.
'Saint Bernard's Hymn,' 1822; 'Monastic Luxury,' 1823–25; 'From His Sermon on the Death of Gerard,' 1826; biography, 29: 56.

Bernard of Cluny; a Latin poem, 'De Contemptu Mundi,' his only extant work, 3: 1828; three books and about three thousand lines of magnificent poetry, 1829.
'Brief Life is Here Our Portion,' 1830–33; biography, 29: 56.

Bernard de Ventadour, 29: 56.

Bernard, John H., 'Kant, Immanuel: Critical Philosophy for English Readers,' 30: 330.

Bernardakis, Demetrios, 29: 56.

Bernardes, Diogo, 29: 57.

Berneck, Gustave von. See GUSECK, 29: 57.

Berners, Juliana, a woman said to have been the first woman to write a book in English, 3: 1834.
'Here Begynnyth the Treatyse of Fysshynge wyth an Angle,' 1835–9; biography, 29: 57.

Bernese, simple homely life of the, in 'At the Red Glove,' 30: 278.

Bernhard, Karl, 29: 57.

Bernhardi, Theodor von, 29: 57.

Bernhardy, Gottfried, 29: 57.

Bernstein, Aaron, 29: 57.

Berrian, William, 29: 57.

'Berry, Miss, The Journals and Correspondence of,' edited by Lady Theresa Lewis, 30: 31.

Bersezio, Vittorio, 29: 57.

Bertaut, Jean, 29: 57.

Berthet, Elie, 29: 57.

Berthold, Franz, 29: 57.

Bertin, Antoine, 29: 57.

Besant, Walter, popular English novelist, 4: 1837–9; his earlier literary work, 1837; brilliant series of novels produced by Rice and Besant, 1838; later works by Besant alone, *id.*
'Old-Time London,' 1840–44; 'The Synagogue,' 1845–51; biography, 29: 57.
His 'For Faith and Freedom,' 30: 106; 'Children of Gibeon,' 30: 149; 'The Golden Butterfly, 30: 270; 'All Sorts and Conditions of Men,' 30: 274; 'Armorel of Lyonesse,' 30: 328; 'The History of Jerusalem,' 30: 342; 'The French Humorists,' 30: 348; 'The Bell of St. Paul's,' 30: 370; and 'London,' 30: 556.

'Beside the Bonnie Briar Bush' and 'The Days of Auld Lang Syne,' by Ian Maclaren (the Rev. Dr. John Watson), 30: 283.

'Bessie Bell and Mary Gray,' 3: 1334.

'Bestiaries,' collections of animal stories, 4: 1852–3; based on the ancient Greek 'Physiologus,' 1852; the stories used to suggest moral or religious lessons, *id.*
'The Lion,' 1854; 'The Pelican,' *id.;* 'The Eagle,' 1855; 'The Phœnix,' 1856; 'The Ant,' *id.;* 'The Siren,' 1857; 'The Whale,' *id.;* 'The Crocodile,' 1858; 'The Turtle-Dove,' 1859; 'The Mandragora,' *id.;* 'Sapphire,' 1860; 'Coral,' *id.*

Bestúsheff, A. A., 29: 58.

Bethune, G. W., 29: 58.

'Betty Alden,' by Jane G. Austin, 30: 215.

'Betrothed, The,' by Alessandro Manzoni, 30: 173.

'Betsey and I Are Out,' by Will Carleton, 28: 16671.

Betteloni, Vittorio, 29: 58.

Betts, C. L., 29: 58.

'Beware,' H. W. Longfellow, 28: 16998.

'Bewick, Thomas, and His Pupils,' by Austin Dobson, 30: 204.

Beyle, Marie-Henri, a French novelist commonly known as "Stendhal," F. T. Cooper on, 4: 1861–9; Napoleon and Italy his passions, 1861; personal stamp on all of his books, 1862; biographies and volumes of criticism, 1863; four chief novels, 1865–8.
'Princess Sanseverina's Interview,' 1869–77; 'Clélia Aids Fabrice to Escape,' 1878–83; biography, 29: 58; considered the progenitor of modern French realism, 17: 9942.

'Beyond the Pale,' by B. M. Croker, 30: 285.

Bhatti, 29: 58.

Bhavabhuti, 29: 58.

Biart, Lucien, 29: 58.

Bibbiena, 29: 58.

'Bible History, The,' by Alfred Edersheim, 9: 5145.

'Bible in Spain, The,' by George Borrow, 30: 380.

'Bible Lands,' by Hermann von Hilprecht, 30: 189.

'Bible, the Indian,' by John Eliot, 30: 23.

Bible, Gothic translation of parts of, 30: 129.

Bibles, Early English, 30: 262.

Bible, judgment of James Anthony Froude upon, in his 'Nemesis of Faith,' 30: 494.

'Bible, the Polychrome,' edited by Paul Haupt, 30: 3; results of modern research especially shown by it, *id.*

Bible, translation of into Welsh, rare effect on language, 6: 3442.

Bible, Dr. Elisha Mulford on the, 18: 10422.

Bible, idea of, applied in Germany to the works of Goethe, 22: 12876.

Bicci, Ersilio, 29: 58.

Bickerstaff, Isaac, 'There Was a Jolly Miller,' 28: 16471.

Bickersteth, Edward Henry, 29: 58; 'Yesterday, To-day, and Forever,' 30: 471.

Bickmore, A. S., 29: 58.

Biddle, A. J. D., 29: 59.

Biddle, Nicholas, 29: 59.

Biedermann, Karl, 29: 59.

Bielovski, August, 29: 59.

Bierbaum, O. J., 29: 59.

Biernatzki, J. C., 29: 59.

Biester, J. E., 29: 59.

'Big Trees, On a Cone of the,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6997.

'Big Words for Small Thoughts,' by R. Grant White, 27: 15880–4.

Bigelow, John, 29: 59; essay on Benjamin Franklin, 10: 5925; 'Molinos the Quietest,' 30: 330.

Bigelow, Poultney, 29: 59.

Bijns, Anna, 29: 59.

Bikelas, Dimitrios, 29: 59.

Bilderdijk, Willem, poet of Holland-Dutch, 4: 1884–7; romance poem, 1884–5; exiled to London and relations with a woman pupil, 1885; literary productivity, 1886; not popular with young Holland, 1887.

'Ode to Beauty,' 1887; 'From the Ode to Napoleon,' 1888; 'Slighted Love,' 1890; 'The Village Schoolmaster,' 1892; biography, 29: 59.

Billaut, Adam, 29: 59.

Billings, J. S., 29: 60.

Billings, Josh. See SHAW, HENRY W., 29: 60.

'Bimbi: Stories for Children,' by Ouida, 30: 179.

Bingham, J. F., essays on Massillon, Pellico, Petrarch and Tasso, 17: 9781; 19: 11263; 19: 11357; 25: 14469.

Binion, Samuel A., article on the Kabbalah, 15: 8425.

'Binnorie,' author unknown, 28: 16929.

Bion, Greek idyllic poet of Sicily, following Theocritus and preceding Moschus, 4: 1893–4; his threnody upon Adonis, 1893.

'Threnody,' 1895; 'Hesper,' 1897; biography, 29: 60.

'Birch Dene,' by William Westall, 30: 214.

Birch-Pfeiffer, Charlotte, 29: 60.

Bird, R. M., 29: 60; 'Nick of the Woods,' 30: 146.

'Birds of America, The,' by John James Audubon, 30: 156.

'Birds, The,' by Aristophanes, 30: 191.

'Bird Song from Alexander and Campaspe,' by John Lyly, 28: 16362.

'Bird, The,' by Jules Michelet, 30: 157.

Birney, James G., 29: 60.

Birrell, Augustine, English essayist, 4: 1898. 'Dr. Johnson,' 1900–7; 'The Office of Literature,' 1908–14; 'Benvenuto Cellini,' 1915; 'On the Alleged Obscurity of Mr. Browning's Poetry,' 1920–28; biography, 29: 60.

Bischoff, J. E. K. See BOLANDEN, 29: 60.

Bishop, Isabella Bird, 'The Golden Chersonese,' 30: 73.

Bishop, N. H., 29: 60.

Bishop, William Henry, 29: 60; essays on Galdós, de Pereda, Valdés, and Valera, 11: 6153; 19: 11305; 26: 15199; 26: 15220.

Bisland, Elizabeth, 29: 60.

Bismarck, Otto Edward Leopold von, German statesman, Munroe Smith on, 4: 1929–34; his stepping-stone into politics (1847), 1929; representative of Prussia in Frankfort Diet (1857), 1930; Prussian prime minister to William I., 1931; the Danish and Austrian wars (1864 and 1866), *id.;* great popularity due to his creation of a united Germany, 1932; Imperial Chancellor until 1890, *id.;* his state papers and parliamentary speeches, 1933; table talk and letters, *id.*

'To Frau von Arnim,' 1934; 'To His Wife,' 1935; 'To His Wife,' 1941; 'To His Wife,' 1942; 'To His Wife,' 1944; 'To His Wife,' 1945; 'Personal Characteristics of the Members of the Frankfort Diet,' 1948–54; 'From a Speech on the Military Bill,' 1955–58; biography, 29: 60.

Bissell, Edwin C., 29: 60.

Bisson, Alexandre, 29: 61.

Bitter, Arthur, 29: 61.

'Bittersweet,' by J. G. Holland, 30: 241.

Bitzius, Albert. See GOTTHELF, 29: 61.

'Bivouac of the Dead,' by T. O'Hara, 28: 16569.

Bjerregaard, H. A., 29: 61.

Björnson, Björnstjerne, Norwegian novelist, Wm. M. Payne on, 4: 1959–67; the most representative of Norwegian writers, 1959; Norway's greatest novelist and poet, and hardly second in drama, 1960; two periods in his career: (1) literary simply, (2) with revolutionary ideas, 1961; very fine lyric poetry, 1961–2; tales of Norse peasant life, 1962; series of saga-inspired dramas, 1963; 'Sigurd Slembe,' greatest work in Norse literature, *id.;* a Mary Stuart drama, 1964; plays dealing with social problems, 1964–5; greatest triumphs in his two novels, 'The Heritage' and 'In God's Way,' 1966; religious, educational, and political influence, 1967.

'Over the Lofty Mountains,' 1968; 'The Cloister in the South,' 1969; 'The Plea of King Magnus,' 1971; 'Sin and Death,' *id.;* 'The Princess,' 1972; 'Sigurd Slembe's Return,' 1973–6; 'How the Mountain was Clad,' 1977–79; 'The Father,' 1980–82; biography, 29: 61; G. Brandes on, 4: 2303; his 'The Fisher Maiden,' 30:

109; 'Arne,' 30: 168; and 'Synnövé Solbakken,' a masterpiece of marvelous power, 30: 524.

Black, William, English novelist, 4: 1983–6; ten years of journalism, 1983; eminently a popular writer—his most successful stories, 1984; Highland pictures of scenery and life, 1985.

'The End of Macleod of Dare,' 1987–96; 'Sheila in London,' 1997–2010; biography, 29: 61; his 'A Daughter of Heth,' 30: 255; and 'Green Pastures and Piccadilly,' 30: 255.

'Black Beauty: His Grooms and Companions,' by Anna Sewall, 30: 157.

'Blackberry Farm,' by John James Piatt, 28: 16530.

'Blackbird's Song, The,' by Henry Kingsley, 28: 16496.

'Black Sheep, The,' by Edmund Yates, 30: 213.

Blackburn, W. M., 29: 61.

'Black Diamonds,' by Maurice Jokai, 30: 168.

Blackie, J. S., 29: 61; his 'The Hope of the Heterodox,' 28: 16869.

Blackmore, Sir Richard, English physician and poet, 29: 61.

Blackmore, Richard D., poet and novelist, 4: 2011–4; 'Lorna Doone,' twenty-two editions in nine years, *id.;* wealth of humor, 2012; genius in character-drawing and plots, 2013; scene in Devonshire of his masterpiece, 2014.

'A Desperate Venture,' 2015–21; 'A Wedding and a Revenge,' 2022; 'Landing the Trout,' 2028; 'A Dane in the Dike,' 2032–40; biography, 29: 61; his 'Clara Vaughan,' 30: 215; 'Cripps the Carrier,' 30: 253; 'Lorna Doone,' 30: 518; and 'The Maid of Sker,' 30: 542.

Blackstone, Sir William, 29: 61; his 'Commentaries on the Laws of England,' 30: 206.

Blackwell, Mrs. A. L., 29: 62.

Blackwell, Elizabeth, 29: 62.

'Blackwood, William and His Sons, Their Magazine and Friends,' by Mrs. M. O. W. Oliphant, 30: 4.

Blaikie, William, 29: 62.

Blaine, James G., 29: 62; his 'Twenty Years of Congress: From Lincoln to Garfield,' 30: 405.

Blair, Hugh, 29: 62.

Blake, J. V., 29: 62.

Blake, Mrs. Lillie, 29: 62.

Blake, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth, 29: 62.

Blake, William, an English poet-painter, notable for eccentric mysticism of thought, 4: 2041–4; mostly self-taught in art, 2041; his first pictures and earliest poems, 2042; other volumes of verse, *id.;* strange productions of extreme spiritualism, 2043; his character and works, 2044.

'Song,' 2045; 'Song,' *id.;* 'The Two Songs,' 2046; 'Night,' *id.;* 'The Piper and the Child,' 2048; 'Holy Thursday,' *id.;* 'A Cradle Song,' 2049; 'The Little Black Boy,' *id.;* 'The Tiger,' 2050; biography, 29: 62.

Blanc, Charles, a French art critic of distinction 4: 2051–4; his 'Painters of All Schools,' 2051; Director of Fine Arts (1848–50), 2052; 'Works of Rembrandt,' 'Artists of My Time,' and other works, 2053; founded Journal of the Fine Arts, *id.;* again (1870–3) Director of Fine Arts, 2054; his 'Life of Ingres,' *id.;* chair of Art History created for him (1878–82), *id.;* 'Grammar of the Decorative Arts,' *id.;* his 'Grammar of Painting and Engraving,' *id.* 'Rembrandt,' 2055; 'Albert Dürer's Melancholia,' 2055; 'Ingres,' 2056; 'Calamatta's Studio,' 2057; 'Blanc's Début as Art Critic,' 2057; 'Delacroix's Bark of Dante,' 2058; 'Genesis of the Grammar,' 2059; 'Moral Influence of Art,' 2060; 'Poussin's Shepherds of Arcadia,' *id.;* 'Landscape,' 2061; 'Style,' *id.;* 'The Law of Proportion in Architecture,' 2062; biography, 29: 62.

Blanchard, E. L., 29: 62; 'To Nell Gwynne's Looking-Glass,' 28: 16385.

Blanche, August Theodor, 29: 63.

Bland, Edith Nesbit, 'Ballad of a Bridal,' 28: 16662; and 'A Tragedy,' 28: 16667.

Blavatsky, H. P., 29: 63.

Blaze de Bury, A. H., 29: 63.

'Bleak House,' by Dickens, 8: 4632.

Bledsoe, A. T., 29: 63.

Bleibtreu, Karl August, 29: 63.

'Blessèd Damozel, The,' by D. G. Rossetti, 21: 12416.

Blessings of life, Aristotle on, 22: 12953.

Blessington, M., Countess of, 29: 63.

Blicher, Steen Steensen, Danish author of stories and poems of intensely national character, 4: 2064; awakened to romanticism by lectures of Steffens, 2064; national peasant stories and poems, 2064–5.

'A Picture,' 2065; 'The Knitting-Room,' 2065; 'The Hosier,' 2070–74; biography, 29: 63.

Blind, Mathilde, German-English author of essays, lives, poems and novels, 4: 2075–6; most famous for her verse, *id.;* 'The Ascent of Man,' 2076.

'From Love in Exile,' 2076; 'Seeking,' 2077; 'The Songs of Summer,' 2078; 'A Parable,' *id.;* 'Love's Somnambulist,' 2079; 'The Mystic's Vision,' 2079; 'From Tarantella,' 2080; 'O Moon, Large Golden Summer Moon,' 2088; 'Green Leaves and Sere,' *id.;* biography, 29: 63.

'Blind, The,' by Maurice Maeterlinck, 30: 312.

Bliss, William D. P., 29: 63.

'Blithedale Romance, The,' by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 30: 12.

Bloede, Gertrude, 29: 63; 'To-morrows and To-morrows,' 28: 16839; 'Awaking,' 28: 16849.

Blommaert, Philipp, 29: 63.

Blood, H. A., 'From a Poem on Thoreau,' 28: 16531.

Bloomfield, Robert, 29: 63.

Bloomfield-Moore, Mrs. C. S., 29: 63.
'Blotterature,' substituted by priests for Literature, 30: 455.
Blouet, Paul, 29: 63.
'Blue and the Gray, The,' by Francis Miles Finch, 28: 16351.
'Bluebird, The,' by Alexander Wilson, 27: 16019.
'Bluebeard,' a fairy tale explained, 30: 58.
'Bluffton,' by M. J. Savage, 30: 212.
Blum, Ernest, 29: 64.
Blumenreich, Franziska, 29: 64.
Blumenthal, Oskar, 29: 64.
Blunt, Wilfrid Scawen, 29: 64; 'Laughter and Death,' 28: 16803.
Blüthgen, A. E. V., 29: 64.
Blyden, Edward Wilmot, 29: 64.
Boardman, George Dana, 29: 64.
'Bobbo,' Thomas Wharton's masterpiece, 27: 15821–38.
Boccaccio, Giovanni, Italian romance writer, author of poems and a masterpiece of prose; W. J. Stillman on, 4: 2089–97; his poetry forgotten, 2089; outline of his life, 2090; his fame made by the 'Decameron,' *id.;* its picture of the ten days' holiday, 2091; imaginary pictures, 2092; the opening chapter the best, 2093; a vivid description, 2095.
'Frederick of the Alberighi and His Falcon,' 2097; 'The Jew Converted to Christianity by Going to Rome,' 2102; 'The Story of Saladin and the Jew Usurer,' 2105; 'The Story of Griselda,' 2107–15; biography, 29: 64.
'Boccaccio, Giovanni,' by John Addington Symonds, 30: 235; Sismondi on the 'Decameron,' 23: 13474.
Bôcher, Ferdinand, essay on Montaigne, 18: 10237.
Bodenstedt, Friedrich Martin von, German author of poems, romances, novels, and dramas, 4: 2116–8; at Tiflis studied Persian under "Mirza" Schaffy, 2116; published 'Thousand and One Days in the East,' prose and poetry, 2117; immense success, *id.*
'Two,' 2118; 'Wine,' 2119; 'Song,' *id.;* 'Unchanging,' *id.;* 'The poetry of Mirza-Schaffy,' 2120; 'Mirza-Schaffy,' 2122; 'The School of Wisdom,' 2124; 'An Excursion into Armenia,' 2126; 'Mirza-Jussuf,' 2127; 'Wisdom and Knowledge,' *id.;* biography, 29: 64.
Bodmer, Johann Jakob, the earliest initiator of genuine German literature, 4: 2128; professor of history at Zurich, 2128; started a weekly in imitation of Addison's Spectator, 2129; translated Milton, *id.;* brought to notice the 'Nibelungenlied,' 2130.
'The Kinship of the Arts,' 2130; 'Poetry and Painting,' 2131; 'A Tribute to Tobacco,' 2132; biography, 29: 64.
Boëtius, a Roman scholar, in Greek and in philosophy, and a statesman under Theodoric, 4: 2133; imprisoned two years and put to death, 2134; the 'Consolations of Philosophy,' written in prison, 2135.
'Of the Greatest Good,' 2135–40; biography, 29: 65; his the 'Consolations of Philosophy,' 30: 345.
Bödtcher, Ludwig, 29: 64.
'Body and Mind,' by Henry Maudsley, 30: 195.
'Body and Soul,' by Emma Huntington Nason, 28: 16836.
Bogaers, Adriaan, 29: 65.
Bogart, William Henry, 29: 65.
Bogdanóvich, I. F., 29: 65.
Bogdanóvich, M. I., 29: 65.
Bögh, Erik, 29: 65.
Bogović, Mirko, 29: 65.
Boguslavski, Adalbert, 29: 65.
Böhlau, Helene, 29: 65.
Böhme, Jakob, 29: 65.
Bohn's Libraries, 30: 193.
Boileau-Despréaux, Nicolas, a French author, of no genius, yet great influence on literature, 4: 2141–3; a didactic poet marked by common sense and sincerity, 2141; satires on literary weaknesses, and 'The Art of Poetry,' 2142; originated the art of criticism.
'Advice to Authors,' 2144; 'The Pastoral, the Elegy, the Ode, and the Epigram,' 2146; 'To Molière,' 2149–51; biography, 29: 65; his 'The Art of Poetry,' 30: 357.
Boisard, François Marie, 29: 65.
Boisgobey, Fortuné-Abraham du, 29: 65.
Boissier, Gaston, a professor of Latin poetry in the College of France, 4: 2152; 'Cicero and His Friends,' and 'Life of Madame de Sévigné,' *id.;* great charm of style, *id.*
'Madame de Sévigné as a Letter-Writer,' 2152; 'French Society in the Seventeenth Century,' 2155; 'How Horace Lived at His Country House,' 2157–62; biography, 29: 66; his 'Cicero and His Friends,' 30: 512.
Boito, Arrigo, 29: 66.
Bojardo, Matteo Maria, 29: 66.
Bok, Edward William, 29: 66.
Boker, George H., an American chiefly known for his civil war poems, 4: 2163.
'The Black Regiment,' 2164; 'The Sword-Bearer,' 2166–68; 'Sonnets,' 2168; biography, 29: 66.
Bolanden, Konrad von, 29: 66.
Boldrewood, Rolf, 29: 66; his 'Robbery Under Arms,' 30: 424.
Bolingbroke, H. St. John, V., 29: 66.
Bolintineanu, Dimitrie, 29: 66.
Bolles, Frank, 29: 66.
Bolton, Charles Knowles, 29: 66.
Bolton, Henry Carrington, 29: 66.
Bolton, Sarah Knowles, 29: 67; 'Her Creed,' 28: 16663.
Bolton, Sarah Tittle, 29: 67.
Bonacci-Brunamonti, M. A., 29: 67.
'Bonaparte, the Downfall of,' by Henry Grattan, 11: 6620–2.
Bonar, Horatius, 29: 67; 'A Little While,' 28: 16379; 'The Master's Touch,' 28: 16766.

Bonaventura, Saint, a Franciscan scholastic divine, Thomas Davidson on, 4: 2169–71; general of the Franciscan order (1256–74), 2169; known as "The Seraphic Doctor," 2170; his mysticism, *id.*

'On the Beholding of God in His Footsteps in this Sensible World,' 2171–74; biography, 29: 67.

'Bonaventura,' by Ellen Johnson, 28: 16796.

Bonavino, Cristoforo. See FRANCHI, 29: 67.

Bondi, Clemente, 29: 67.

'Bondman, The,' Hall Caine's, 30: 283.

Boner, John Henry, 29: 67.

Bonghi, Ruggero, 29: 67.

Boniface. See SAINTINE, 29: 67.

Bonnechose, É. B. de, 29: 67.

Bonnières, Robert de, 29: 67.

'Bonnie George Campbell,' 3: 1333.

'Bonny Earl of Murray, The,' 3: 1330.

'Book-Lover's Apologia, A,' by Harriette C. S. Buckham, 28: 16775.

'Book of Days, The,' by Robert Chambers, 30: 205.

'Book of Martyrs, The,' by John Foxe, 30: 262.

'Book of Nonsense,' by Edward Lear, 30: 13.

'Book of Snobs, The,' by William Makepeace Thackeray, 30: 354.

Books, Montaigne on, 18: 10243.

'Books and Bookmen,' by Andrew Lang, 30: 555.

'Books and Their Makers,' by George Haven Putnam, 30: 205.

Books and reading, Frederic Harrison on, 30: 127.

Books and reading, Schopenhauer on, 22: 12944.

'Book-Stall, The,' by Clinton Scollard, 28: 16774.

Booth, Mary Louise, 29: 67.

Booth, William, 'In Darkest England and the Way Out,' 30: 7.

'Boots and Saddles,' by Elizabeth B. Custer, 30: 438.

Borel, Pétrus, 29: 67.

'Boris Lensky,' by Ossip Schubin, 30: 169.

Börne, Ludwig, 29: 67.

Borneil, Giraut de, 29: 67.

Bornemann, Wilhelm, 29: 68.

Bornier, Henri, Vicomte de, 29: 68.

Borrow, George, an English author of travels in Spain and Portugal, Julian Hawthorne on, 4: 2175–80; his marked traits, 2175; his insatiable curiosity, 2176; England and the Bible his ideals, 2177; 'The Bible in Spain,' *id.*; 'The Gipsies of Spain,' 2178; 'Lavengro,' *id.*; 'Romany Rye,' 2179.

'At the Horse-Fair,' 2180–88; 'A Meeting,' 2189–202; biography, 29: 68; his 'The Zincali,' 30: 469; 'Lavengro, the Scholar, Gipsy, Priest,' and 'Romany Rye,' 30: 49; 'The Bible in Spain,' 30: 380.

Bosboom, A. L. G., 29: 68.

Boscan, Juan, a Spanish poet, who first wrote verse in Spanish after the manner of Petrarch, 4: 2203.

'On the Death of Garcilaso,' 2205; 'A Picture of Domestic Happiness,' 2206–8; biography, 29: 68.

Bosio, Ferdinando, 29: 68.

'Bos'n Hill,' by John Albee, 28: 16955.

Bossuet Jacques Bénigne, French ecclesiastic and pulpit orator, Adolphe Cohn on, 4: 2209–17; a church orator, theologian, historian and controversialist, 2209; seven years in Metz, 2210; controversy with Protestantism, 2211; restoration of Charles II. in England encouraged Catholics of France, *id.*; Bossuet tutor to son of Louis XIV. (1670–80), 2212; his assertion of 'Gallican Liberties,' 2213; controversy with Fénélon, 2214; a prolific writer and great orator, 2214; 'The Funeral Orations,' 2215; his most remarkable works, 2212, 2217.

'From the Sermon upon the Unity of the Church,' 2218; 'Funeral Oration on Henrietta of France,' 2219; 'The Great Rebellion,' 2221–24; from the 'Discourse upon Universal History,' 2225; 'Public Spirit in Rome,' 2226; biography, 29: 68.

Boston and New England life about 1650 in Miss Sedgwick's novel, 'Hope Leslie,' 30: 287.

'Bostonians, The,' by Henry James, 30: 205.

Boswell, Sir Alexander, 29: 68.

Boswell, James, Scotch biographical writer, Charles F. Johnson on, 4: 2227–30; his Life of Johnson reputed the best biography ever written, 2227; 'Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides,' 2227–8; great as an interviewer and reporter, 2228; Dr. Johnson a type for portraiture, 2229.

'An Account of Corsica,' 2230; 'A Tour to Corsica,' 2231; 'The Life of Samuel Johnson,' 2232–51; biography, 29: 68; his 'Life of Johnson,' 30: 203.

'Botanic Garden, The,' by Erasmus Darwin, 30: 210.

'Botany, a History of,' by Julius von Sachs, 30: 211.

Boteff, Bulgarian poet and revolutionist, 26: 15265–7.

Botero, Giuseppe, 29: 68.

Botta, Anne C. L., 29: 68; 'Longing,' 28: 16729; 'Accordance,' 28: 16772.

Botta, C. G. G., 29: 69.

Böttger, Adolf, 29: 69.

Böttiger, Carl Vilhelm, 29: 69.

Bouchardy, Joseph, 29: 69.

Bouchor, Maurice, 29: 69.

Boucicault, Dion, 29: 69; his 'The Wearing of the Green,' 28: 16396.

Boudinot, Elias, a distinguished American patriot and philanthropist, president of the Continental Congress, 29: 69.

Boufflers, S., M. de, 29: 69.

Bouilhet, Louis, 29: 69.

Bouilly, Jean Nicholas, 29: 69.

Bourdillon, Francis W., 29: 70; 'Two Robbers,' 28: 16644; 'Light,' 28: 16633.

Bourget, Paul, a French critic, essayist, and novelist, 4: 2252–4; his psychological studies, 2252; his novels, 2253; a typical French agnostic, 2254.

'The American Family,' 2254–7; 'The Aristocratic Vision of M. Renan,' 2258–62; biography, 29: 70.

Essay on Gustave Flaubert, 10: 5815; 'Cosmopolis,' 30: 93; 'The Disciple,' 30: 251; 'A Tragic Idyll,' 30: 480.

Bourke, W. P., 'When My Cousin Comes to Town,' 28: 16676.

Bourne, Vincent, 'Busy, Curious, Thirsty Fly,' 28: 17025.

Bourrienne, Louis Antoine Fauvelet de, 'Memoirs of Napoleon Bonaparte,' 30: 16.

Bouton, John Bell, 29: 70.

Boutwell, George Sewall, 29: 70.

Bouvet, Marguerite, 29: 70.

Bowen, Mrs. Sue, 29: 70.

Bowen, Professor Francis, 'American Political Economy,' 30: 27.

Bowker, Richard Rogers, 29: 70.

Bowles, Samuel, 29: 70; his 'Across the Continent,' 30: 305.

Bowles, William Lisle, 29: 70.

Bowne, Borden Parker, 29: 70.

Bowring, Sir John, an English diplomat, linguist and scholar, 4: 2263–5; his fine translations from East-European and Far East tongues, 2263; helped to found the Westminster Review, 2264; in China 1849–59, *id.;* choice religious hymns, *id.;* his chief publications, 2265.

'The Cross of Christ,' 2265; 'Watchman, What of the Night?' 2266; 'Hymn,' 2267; 'From Luis de Gongora—Not All Nightingales,' 2268; 'From John Kollar—Sonnet,' 2269; 'From Bogdanovich,' 2269; 'The Golden Palace,' 2270; 'The Dove and the Stranger,' 2271; 'Sapphics to a Rose,' *id.;* biography, 29: 70.

Boye, Kaspar Johan, 29: 71.

Boyesen, Hjalmar Hjorth, an American Norse writer of the highest distinction, 4: 2272–4; from Norway to Chicago, 2272; critical studies and earliest poems, 2273; change to realism, *id.;* stories for boys, 2274.

'A Norwegian Dance,' 2275–78; biography, 29: 71; his 'A Tale of Norse Life,' 30: 226.

'Boy Van Dyck, The,' by Margaret J. Preston, 28: 16782.

Bozděch, Emanuel, 29: 71.

Brabourne, E. H. K. H., L., 29: 71.

Brace, Charles Loring, 29: 71.

Brachmann, Karoline Luise, 29: 71.

Brachvogel, Albert Emil, 29: 71.

Brachvogel, Udo, 29: 71.

Brackel, F., B. von, 29: 71.

Brackenridge, H. M., 29: 71.

Brackenridge, Hugh Henry, 29: 71.

Brackett, Anna Callender, 'Benedicite,' 28: 16503; 'Early Spring,' 28: 16523; 'Within,' 28: 16665.

Braddon, Mary Elizabeth, an English novelist notable for story-telling success, 4: 2279–80; immense success of 'Lady Audley's Secret' and 'Aurora Floyd,' 2279–80; 'Mohawks,' a superb study of fashionable life, 2280.

'The Advent of the Hirelings,' 2281–91; 'How Bright She Was, How Lovely did She Show,' 2292–98; biography, 29: 72.

Bradford, Alden, 29: 72.

Bradford, Joseph, 29: 72.

Bradford, William, 29: 72.

Bradley, Edward. See **Bede, C.,** 29: 72.

Braga, Theophilo, 29: 72.

Brahe, Tycho, his Observatory, 2: 1141.

Brahmanas, or Vedic commentaries, published in 'Sacred Books of the East,' 5 vols., 30: 415.

Brainard, J. G. C., 29: 72.

'Bramble Flower, The,' by Ebenezer Elliot, 28: 16470.

Brand, John, 'Observations on Popular Antiquities,' 30: 194.

Brandes, Edvard, 29: 72.

Brandes, Georg, Danish critic, Wm. M. Payne on, 4: 2299–2303; a Danish critic of European distinction, 2299; his chief work 'Main Currents in the Literature of the 19th Century,' 2300; books of his earlier career, 2301; brilliant monographs and collections of essays, 2302; deals with moral, social, and religious problems, *id.;* represents what he calls "the Modern Awakening."

'Björnson,' 2303; 'The Historical Movement in Modern Literature,' 2306–10; biography, 29: 72.

Brandes, Johann Christian, 29: 72.

Brandt, Sebastian, famous German author of 'The Ship of Fools' (A. D. 1494), 4: 2311–4; a representative of the best German culture of his time, 2312; became Chancellor of the Empire and Count Palatine, *id.;* the first printed book giving news of the common world, 2313; its pictures rich in humor, *id.*

'The Universal Shyp,' 2315; 'Of Hym That Togyder Wyll Serve Two Maysters,' 2316; 'Of Too Moche Spekynge or Bablynge,' 2318; biography, 29: 72.

Brantôme, The Abbé de, a famous French chronicler, 4: 2319; his various Lives and Memoirs, 2320; mirrors the Valois court and period, 2322.

'The Dancing of Royalty,' 2322; 'The Shadow of a Tomb,' 2323; 'M. Le Constable Annie de Montmorency,' 2325; 'Two Famous Entertainments,' *id.;* biography, 29: 73.

'Brant to the Indians,' by Guy Humphrey McMaster, 28: 17019.

Brassey, Anne, Lady, 29: 73.

Braun, Karl, 29: 73.

Braun, Wilhelm von, 29: 73

Braun von Braunthal, 29: 73.
'Brave Old Oak, The,' by Henry Fothergill Chorley, 28: 16414.
'Bravo, The,' by James Fenimore Cooper, 30: 203.
Bray, Anna Eliza, 29: 73.
'Bread-Winners, The,' Anonymous, 30: 212.
Breckinridge, Robert Jefferson, 29: 73.
Breden, Christiane. See CHRISTEN, 29: 73.
Brederoo, G. A., 29: 73.
Brehm, Alfred Edmund, 29: 73.
Bremer, Fredrika, a Swedish woman author of distinction, 4: 2328–30; her first books a great success, 2329; novels, tales, and travels, 2329. 'A Home-Coming,' 2330; 'The Landed Proprietor,' 2335; 'A Family Picture,' 2341; biography, 29: 73; her 'The Neighbors,' 30: 249.
Brentano, Clemens, compiler of 'The Boy's Wonderhorn' (1806–8), 4: 2343; opened a new (folk-song) field, *id.;* two universally popular stories, 2344. 'The Nurse's Watch,' 2345; 'The Castle in Austria,' 2346; biography, 29: 74.
Brentano, Elisabeth (Bettina von Arnim), a young girl admirer of the poet Goethe, 4: 2348. 'Dedication: To Goethe,' 2349; 'To Goethe,' 2351; 'Bettina's Last Meeting with Goethe,' 2352; 'In Goethe's Garden,' 2353; biography, 29: 73.
Breton, Nicholas, 29: 74.
Breton de los Herreros, M., 29: 74.
Bretschneider, H. G., 29: 74.
Bretzner, C. F., 29: 74.
Brewer, Antony, 29: 74.
Brewer, E. Cobham, 29: 74.
'Bridal of Andalla, The,' author unknown, 28: 16655.
'Bride of Lammermoor, The,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 168.
'Bride from the Bush, A,' by Ernest William Hornung, 30: 275.
Bridges, J. H., 'Bacon, Roger, his Opus Majus,' 30: 475.
Bridges, Robert, 29: 74; essays on Robert Louis Stevenson, 24: 13927; 'Asian Birds,' 28: 16499.
'Bridgewater Treatises, The,' 30: 365.
'Brief Life Is Here Our Portion,' poem by Dr. J. Mason Neale, from Bernard of Cluny, 3: 1830.
'Brier,' by E. Pauline Johnson, 28: 16891.
Brierley, Benjamin, 29: 74.
Briggs, Charles Augustus, 29: 74.
Briggs, Charles Frederick, 29: 75.
Bright, John, an English statesman and orator, a tribune of the people under Victoria, 4: 2354; from early life an orator, *id.;* in Parliament over forty years, 2355. 'From the Speech on the Corn Laws (1843),' 2356; 'From the Speech on Incendiarism in Ireland (1844),' 2358; 'From the Speech on Non-Recognition of the Southern Confederacy (1861),' 2360; 'From the Speech on the State of Ireland (1866),' 2361; 'From the Speech on the Irish Established Church (1868),' 2363; biography, 29: 75.
Brillat-Savarin, Anthelme, a French judge in Paris (1796–1826), 4: 2365–7; his solemnly humorous 'Meditations' on the art of cooking, called 'Physiology of Taste,' 2366. 'From The Physiology of Taste,' 2367–80; biography, 29: 75.
'Bring Me Word How Tall She Is,' by Dora Greenwell, 28: 16631.
'Bringing Our Sheaves with Us,' by Elizabeth Akers Allen, 28: 16745.
Brink, Jan ten, 29: 75.
Brinton, Daniel Garrison, 29: 75; his 'American Hero Myths,' 30: 27; 'The Myths of the New World,' 30: 156.
Brisebarre, Edouard Louis, 29: 75.
Bristed, Charles Astor, 29: 75.
'Britain, Ecclesiastical History of,' by Bæda, or Bede, 30: 360.
British penal legislation illustrated by Bulwer's 'Paul Clifford,' 30: 532.
Brittany, Celtic province, as Wales and Ireland, 26: 15377–9; its legends and ballads collected in Barzaz-Breiz, 15377–9; examples of, 15381–91.
Britton, Nathaniel Lord, 29: 75.
Brizeux, J. A. P., 29: 75.
Broad Church principles set forth against narrow Puritanism, by Hooker, 30: 367.
Broad and liberal church views of Bishop Burnet, 30: 360.
'Brocken, The Supper on the,' by Heine, 12: 7207.
Brockes, Barthold Heinrich, 29: 75.
Brockett, Linus Pierpont, 29: 76.
Broderip, Frances Freeling, 'The Hungry Sea,' 28: 16553.
Brodhead, Mrs. E. W., 29: 76.
Brodzinski, Kazimierz, 29: 76.
Brofferio, Angelo, 29: 76.
Brome, Alexander, an English royalist and dramatist, 29: 76; 'Love's Without Reason,' 28: 16590.
Brome, Richard, 29: 76.
Brontë, Charlotte, an English author of four novels into which was put the writer's life, 4: 2381–8; sensation caused by her 'Jane Eyre,' 2381; her personal life, 2383; three successful novels, 2384; her sisters Emily and Anne, 2386; character of her work, 2387. 'Jane Eyre's Wedding Day,' 2389–98; 'Madame Beck,' 2399; 'A Yorkshire Landscape,' 2404; 'The End of Heathcliff,' 2406–16; biography, 29: 76.
Brontë, Charlotte, 'Jane Eyre,' 30: 439; 'Shirley,' 30: 410; 'Charlotte and Her Circle,' by Clement K. Shorter, an addition of new knowledge, 30: 356; Charlotte, on Thackeray, 25: 14668; her visit to Thackeray described by Mrs. Ritchie, 21: 12277.

'Bronté, Life of Charlotte,' by Mrs. Gaskell, 11: 6206; 30: 355.

Bronté, Anne, her poems and two novels, 4: 2386; 'Agnes Grey,' 30: 302.

Bronté, Emily, her character, poems, and novel 'Wuthering Heights,' 4: 2386; 30: 302.

Brooke, Henry, 29: 76; 'The Fool of Quality,' 30: 256.

'Brook Farm,' George W. Curtis on, 7: 4221.

Brooke, Stopford Augustus, 29: 76; 'The Earth and Man,' 28: 16388.

Brooks, Charles Timothy, 29: 76.

Brooks, C. W. S., 29: 76.

Brooks, Elbridge Streeter, 29: 77.

Brooks, Maria G., 29: 77; 'Disappointment,' 28: 16371.

Brooks, Noah, 29: 77.

Brooks, Phillips, a New England Broad Church Episcopal clergyman, 4: 2417–20; educated at Harvard and at Alexandria, Va., 2417; twenty-two years minister of Trinity Church, Boston (1869–91), 2418; opinions seen in his essays, 2419.

'O Little Town of Bethlehem,' 2420; 'Personal Character,' 2421; 'The Courage of Opinions,' 2422; 'Literature and Life,' 2423; biography, 29: 77.

'Brookside, The,' by R. M. Milnes, 28: 17007.

Bross, Wm., American journalist, 29: 77.

Brosswell, Karl. See ETLAR, 29: 77.

'Brother Mud Turtle's Trickery,' an Uncle Remus story, by J. C. Harris, 12: 6967–71.

Brotherton, Mrs. A. W., 29: 77.

Brougham, H. P., 29: 77.

Brougham, John, 29: 77.

Broughton, Rhoda, 29: 77; her 'Red as a Rose is She,' 30: 451.

Brown, Alice, 29: 78; 'A Benedictine Garden,' 28: 16529.

Brown, Charles Brockden, "the first American man-of-letters," 4: 2425; broke ground for all future American novelists, 2426; six notable novels, 2427; the pioneer of distinctively American letters, 2428.

'Wieland's Statement,' 2428–36; biography, 29: 78.

Brown, David Paul, 29: 78.

Brown, Emma Elizabeth, 29: 78.

Brown, Frances, 29: 78; 'Oh, the Pleasant Days of Old,' 28: 17024.

Brown, Horatio F., 'Life on the Lagoons,' 30: 497.

Brown, Dr. John, Scotch author of 'Rab and His Friends,' 4: 2437; three volumes of 'Horæ Subsecivæ,' 2438; his special theory, *id.*; character and tastes, 2439.

'Marjorie Fleming,' 2439–57; 'The Death of Thackeray,' 2458; biography, 29: 78; his 'Rab and His Friends,' 30: 524.

Brown, Oliver Madox, 29: 78.

Brown, Phœbe Hinsdale, 'I Love to Steal Awhile Away,' 28: 16881.

Brown, T. E., 29: 78.

Browne, Charles Farrar, American humorist, known as "Artemus Ward," C. F. Johnson on, 5: 2461–5; humor distinctively American, 2462; compared with Clemens, 2463; his career as a humorous writer, 2464.

'Edwin Forrest as Othello,' 2465; High-Handed Outrage at Utica,' 2467; 'Affairs Round the Village Green,' 2468; 'Mr. Pepper,' 2469; 'Horace Greeley's Ride to Placerville,' 2470; biography, 29: 78.

Browne, Irving, 29: 78.

Browne, John Ross, 29: 78.

Browne, Junius Henri, 29: 78.

Browne, Sir Thomas, English physician of literary distinction, Francis Bacon on, 5: 2473–81; main facts of his life, 2474; his 'Religio Medici,' 2475; his other books, 2476; his person and character, 2477; ideas and style, 2479.

'From the Religio Medici,' 2481–94; 'From Christian Morals,' 2495–99; 'From Hydriotaphia, or Urn-Burial,' 2500; 'From a Fragment on Mummies,' 2505; 'From a Letter to a Friend,' 2507–9; 'Some Relations Whose Truth We Fear,' 2510; biography, 29: 78.

Browne, Thomas A. See BOLDREWOOD, 29: 79.

Browne, William, an English poet of nature whose fame rests upon his 'Britannia's Pastorals,' 5: 2511; lyric songs of high order, 2512.

'Circe's Charm,' 2514; 'The Hunted Squirrel,' 2515; 'As Careful Merchants Do Expecting Stand,' *id.*; 'Song of the Sirens,' 2516; 'An Epistle on Parting,' 2517; 'Sonnets to Cælia,' 2517; biography, 29: 79.

Brownell, Henry Howard, American author of 'War Lyrics,' suggested by the Civil War, 5: 2519.

'Annus Memorabilis,' 2520; 'Words for the Hallelujah Chorus,' 2520; 'Coming,' 2521; 'Psychaura,' 2522; 'Suspiria Noctis,' *id.*; biography, 29: 79.

Brownell, William Crary, 29: 79; his 'French Traits,' 30: 163.

Brownell, W. C., essay on Thackeray, 25; 14663.

Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, English woman poet, 5: 2523–7; very precocious in culture, but an invalid, 2523; marriage and home in Italy, 2524; her 'Sonnets' and 'Aurora Leigh,' 2525; smaller poems, 2527; "stands first among women," 2527.

'A Musical Instrument,' 2528; 'My Heart and I,' 2529; 'From Catarina to Camoens,' 2530; 'The Sleep,' 2533; 'The Cry of the Children,' 2535–38; 'Mother and Poet,' 2539; 'A Court Lady,' 2542; 'The Prospect,' 2543; 'De Profundis,' 2544; 'The Cry of the Human,' 2547; 'Romance of the Swan's Nest,' 2549; 'The Best Thing in the World,' 2551; 'Sonnets from the Portuguese,' 2552; 'A False Step,' 2555; 'A Child's Thought of God,' 2556; 'Cheerfulness Taught by Reason,' *id.*; biography, 29: 79.

Her 'Aurora Leigh,' 30: 300; 'Letters of,' by Frederic G. Kenyon, 30: 355.

Browning, Mrs., compared with Miss C. G. Rossetti, 21: 12397.

Browning, Robert, English poet, E. L. Burlingame on, 5: 2557–65; his birth and education, 2557; personal life, 2558; early poems, 'Pauline' and 'Paracelsus,' 2559; 'Sordello,' 2560; a series of dramatic poems, 2561; group of later books, *id.;* popular opinion of his work, 2562; its characteristics, 2563.

'Andrea Del Sarto,' 2565–70; 'A Toccata of Galuppi's,' 2571; 'Confessions,' 2573; 'Love Among the Ruins,' 2574; 'A Grammarian's Funeral,' 2576; 'My Last Duchess,' 2579; 'Up at a Villa—Down in the City,' 2581; 'In Three Days,' 2583; 'In a Year,' 2584; 'Evelyn Hope,' 2586; 'Prospice,' 2587; 'The Patriot,' 2588; 'One Word More,' 2589–93; biography, 29: 79; his 'The Ring and the Book,' 30: 300.

Brownlow, William Gannaway, 29: 79.

Brownson, Orestes Augustus, an American Roman Catholic writer on religion, philosophy, science, and literature, 5: 2594; twenty volumes of vigorous essays, 2595.

'Saint-Simonism,' 2595–602; biography, 29: 79.

Bruce, Wallace, 29: 80.

'Bruce and the Spider,' by Bernard Barton, 28: 16713.

Bruce, J. Douglas, essay on Edmund Spenser, 23: 13751.

Brun, F. S. C., 29: 80.

Brunetière, Ferdinand, celebrated French literary critic, Adolphe Cohn on, 5: 2603–6; recognized by Buloz in 1875 as likely to be Sainte-Beuve's successor, 2603; his method and principles not at all Sainte-Beuve's, 2604; compared with Lemaître and Anatole France, 2605; his chief works and their great value, 2606.

'Taine and Prince Napoleon,' 2607; 'The Literatures of France, England, and Germany,' 2609–12; biography, 29: 80.

His essays on Renan and Taine, 21: 12149; 24: 14399; recognized by his contemporaries as the great Darwinian in French criticism, 15: 8963.

Bruni, Leonardo, 29: 80.

Bruno, Giordano, a Dominican expelled for heresy about 1577, 5: 2613; imprisoned at Geneva (1579), *id.;* professor in Paris, and visit to London (1583–6), *id.;* at Oxford, 2614; seven years in prison and burned at the stake in Rome, 2615; his writings and character, 2615.

'A Discourse of Poets,' 2616; 'Canticle of the Shining Ones,' 2618; 'The Song of the Nine Singers,' 2619; 'Of Immensity,' 2621; 'Life Well Lost,' *id.;* 'Parnassus Within,' *id.;* 'Compensation,' 2622; 'Life for Song,' *id.;* biography, 29: 80.

Brush, Mrs. Christine, 29: 80; 'The Colonel's Opera Cloak,' 30: 150.

'Brut, Roman de,' by Robert Wace, 30: 362.

'Brut, The,' by Layamon, 30: 362.

'Brutus; or, Dialogue concerning Illustrious Orators,' by Cicero, 30: 366.

Bruyère, La, 'Caractéres ou Mœurs de ce Siecle,' 30: 88.

Bryant, William Cullen, American poet and journalist, George P. Lathrop on, 5: 2623–27; a citizen and journalist of eminence, 2623; his 'Thanatopsis,' *id.;* 'The Ages,' 2624; in New York (1825–78), 2625; prose writings and 'Homer,' 2626; characteristics, 2627.

'Thanatopsis,' 2627; 'The Crowded Street,' 2629; 'The Death of the Flowers,' 2631; 'The Conqueror's Grave,' 2632; 'The Battle-Field,' 2633; 'To a Waterfowl,' 2635; 'Robert of Lincoln,' 2636; 'June,' 2638; 'To the Fringed Gentian,' 2639; 'The Future Life,' 2640; 'To the Past,' 2641; biography, 29: 80.

Bryce, James, an English jurist, political leader, and historian, 5: 2643; his 'Holy Roman Empire,' *id.;* 'Transcaucasia and Ararat,' *id.;* his 'American Commonwealth,' 2644.

'The Position of Women in the United States,' 2644; 'The Ascent of Ararat,' 2652; 'The Work of the Roman Empire,' 2659–60; biography, 29: 80; his 'The American Commonwealth,' 30: 26.

Bryce, Lloyd, 29: 80.

Bube, Adolf, 29: 80.

Buchanan, Robert Williams, 29: 80; 'When We Are All Asleep,' 28: 16380; 'The Strange Country,' 28: 16388; 'The Flower of the World,' 28: 16390; 'The Dead Mother,' 28: 16462; 'Hermione,' 28: 16669; 'From Dunstan' or 'The Politician,' 28: 16732; 'From Dunstan,' 28: 16732; 'We Are Children,' 28: 16854.

Buchez, Philippe B. J., 29: 81.

Büchner, Alexander, 29: 81.

Buchner, Edward Franklin, essay on Fichte, 10: 5673.

Büchner, Georg, 29: 81.

Büchner, Luise, 29: 81.

Buck, Dudley, 29: 81.

Buckham, Harriette C. S., 'A Book-Lover's Apologia,' 28: 16775.

Buckland, Francis Trevelyan, an English popular science author, 5: 2661; 'Curiosities of Natural History,' and other works, 2662.

'A Hunt in a Horse-Pond,' 2662; 'On Rats,' 2664; 'Snakes and Their Poison,' 2667–70; 'My Monkey Jacko,' 2671; biography, 29: 81.

Buckland, Frank, 'Log-Book of a Fisherman and Zoölogist,' 30: 318.

Buckle, Henry Thomas, English historical writer, a remarkable example of education by reading, 5: 2673; the first and second volumes of his 'History of Civilization,' 2674; general scheme of the work, 2675; extraordinary success of the publication, 2676.

'Moral versus Intellectual Principles in Human Progress,' 2677–82; 'The Mythical Origin of History,' 2683–88; biography, 29: 81.

Buckley, James Monroe, 29: 81; his 'A History of Methodism in the United States,' 30: 215.

Buckstone, John Baldwin, 29: 81.

Buddha, study of the character and story of, in Arnold's 'Light of Asia,' 30: 208.

Buddhist sacred books published in 'Sacred Books of the East,' 12 vols., 30: 419.

Büdinger, Max, 29: 81.

Buel, Clarence Clough, 29: 81; essay on Horace Greeley, 12: 6653.

Buffon, George Louis le Clerc, French scientist, Spencer Trotter on, 5: 2689–91; his 'Natural History,' 36 volumes, 2690; 'Nature,' 2691–94; 'The Humming-Bird,' 2695; biography, 29: 81.

Bulfinch, Thomas, 29: 81; his 'The Age of Fable; or, The Beauties of Mythology,' 30: 3; 'The Age of Chivalry,' 30: 475.

Bull, Lucy Catlin, essay on Ivan Vazoff, 26: 15263; 'Take Heart,' 28: 17017

Bülow, K. E. von, 29: 82.

Bülow, Margarete von, 29: 82.

Buloz, François, 29: 82.

Bulthaupt, Heinrich Alfred, 29: 82.

Bulwer-Lytton, Edward, English novelist, Julian Hawthorne on, 5: 2697–2703; an aristocrat by birth, 2697; his early career, 2698; activities in politics and literature, 2699; various classes of novels, 2700; latest works, 2702.

'The Amphitheatre,' 2704–22; 'Kenelm and Lily,' 2723–30; biography, 29: 82; his 'The Caxtons,' 30: 134; 'Pelham,' 30: 271; 'The Coming Race,' 30: 279; 'Ernest Maltravers' and its sequel 'Alice; or, The Mysteries,' 30: 282; 'Eugene Aram,' 30: 377; 'The Last Days of Pompeii,' 30: 526; 'Paul Clifford,' 30: 532; 'Rienzi, the Last of the Roman Tribunes,' 30: 538; 'My Novel,' 30: 544; 'A Strange Story,' 30: 549.

Bulwer, Sir Henry Lytton, 29: 82.

Bunce, Oliver Bell, 29: 82.

'Burial of Moses, The,' by Cecil Frances Alexander, 28: 16793.

Bundy, Jonas Mills, 29: 82.

Bungay, George Washington, 29: 82.

Bunge, Rudolf, 29: 82.

Bunker Hill battle recalled in oration by Daniel Webster, 27: 15739.

Bulgarian life and scenes, and the revolution overthrowing the rule of Turkey, in Vazoff's novel 'Under the Yoke,' 30: 490.

Bulgarian Literature, Ivan Vazoff, 26: 15263; Russian language molded by Bulgarian mission work, 15264; Christo Boteff, poet and revolutionist, 15265; Hadjy Dimitre, 15265–7; Vazoff's novels, 15268.

Bunner, Henry Cuyler, an American writer notable for affectionate tenderness in his treatment of all human relations, 5: 2731; his work for Puck, and his stories, 2732; fine verse, 2733.

'Triolet,' 2733; 'The Love-Letters of Smith,' 2733–42; 'The Way to Arcady,' 2743; 'Chant-Roval,' 2745; biography, 29: 83.

Bunyan, John, Edwin P. Parker on, 5: 2747–53; his personal story, 2748; his many works, 2749; conception of his "Pilgrim," 2750; the allegory, 2751; English style, 2753.

'The Fight with Apollyon,' 2754; 'The Delectable Mountains,' 2758; 'Christiana and Her Companions Enter the Celestial City,' 2761–66; biography, 29: 83.

Burdett, Charles, 29: 83.

Burdette, Robert Jones, 29: 83.

Bürger, Gottfried August, author of the ballad of 'Lenore' (in 1773), 5: 2767; under an impulse from England, *id.;* early poems, 2768; other work, 2769.

'William and Helen,' 2769–76; 'The Wives of Weinsberg,' 2776; biography, 29: 83; 'The Witch,' 28: 16618.

Burgos, Francisco Javier de, 29: 83.

'Burial of Sir John Moore, The,' by Charles Wolfe, 28: 16396.

Burke, Edmund, English statesman and orator, E. L. Godkin on, 5: 2779–87; his first nine years and first books, 2779; his satire on Bolingbroke in 'Vindication of Natural Society,' 2780; success as a writer of political pamphlets, 2781; 'Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents,' 2782; representative of Bristol in Parliament, *id.;* speeches on American questions, 2783; East India questions and Warren Hastings, 2784; his French Revolution attitude, 2785; gloom of his later years, 2786; unfortunate social position, 2787.

'From the Speech on Conciliation with America,' 2788–92; 'From the Speech on the Nabob of Arcot's Debts,' 2793–801; 'From the Speech on the French Revolution,' 2802–8; biography, 29: 83.

Burleigh, George Shepard, 29: 83.

Burleigh, William Henry, 29: 83.

Burlingame, E. L., essay on Robert Browning, 5: 2557.

Burmeister, Hermann, 29: 83.

'Burmese Parable, A,' by Frances L. Mace, 28: 16457.

Burnaby, Frederick Gustavus, 29: 83.

Burnand, Francis Cowley, 29: 84.

Burnet's 'History of the Reformation,' 30: 360.

Burnett, Frances Hodgson, American novelist, originally of Manchester, England, 5: 2809; came to America and married, *id.;* 'That Lass o' Lowrie's,' a great success, *id.;* 'Little Lord Fauntleroy,' 2810.

'At the Pit,' 2810–16; biography, 29: 84; 'A Fair Barbarian,' 30: 377; 'A Lady of Quality,' 30: 537.

Burney, Charles, 29: 84.

Burney, Frances (Madame D'Arblay), English novelist, 5: 2817–20; remarkably successful novels, 2818; 'Diary and Letters' picture of court life, 2819; her creation of the family novel, *id.;* abounding humor, *id.*

'Evelina's Letter to the Rev. Mr. Villars,' 2820; 'A Man of the Ton,' 2824; 'Miss Burney's Friends,' 2827–32; biography, 29: 84; 'Cecilia,' 30: 44; and 'Evelina,' 30: 43

Burnham, Clara Louise, 29: 84; 'Dr. Latimer,' 30: 286.

Burns, Robert, Scottish poet, R. H. Stoddard on, 5: 2833–45; his life put into his song, 2833; lowly birth and early education, 2834; home and farm training, 2835; a first song, 2836; courting customs, 2837; a new Mossgiel home and fine manhood, 2838; intellectual development, 2839; serious love affairs, 2839–40; first publication of poems, 2841; visit to Edinburgh and new edition of poems, 2842; return to Mossgiel, *id.*; at Edinburgh again—leases farm, marries, and settles at Ellisland, 2843; three and a half years later removes to Dumfries, 2844; five years distress, and death, 2845.

'The Cotter's Saturday Night,' 2845–50; 'John Anderson, My Jo,' 2850; 'Man was Made to Mourn,' 2851; 'Green Grow the Rashes,' 2853; 'Is There for Honest Poverty,' 2854; 'To a Mouse,' 2855; 'To a Mountain Daisy,' 2856; 'Tam o' Shanter,' 2858–64; 'Bruce to His Men at Bannockburn,' 2864; 'Highland Mary,' 2865; 'My Heart's in the Highlands,' 2866; 'The Banks o' Doon,' 2866; biography, 29: 84.

'Burns,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15949–51; by Fitz-Greene Halleck, 12: 6865.

'Burns, The Tomb of,' by Watson, 27: 15711.

Burr, Enoch Fitch, 29: 84.

Burr, George Lincoln, 29: 84.

Burr, Wm. Wirt assisted in prosecuting him for treason (1807), 27: 16090.

'Burr and Blennerhassett,' by Wm. Wirt, 27: 16098.

Burritt, Elihu, 29: 84.

Burroughs, John, an American naturalist, essayist, and poet, 5: 2867–70.

'Sharp Eyes,' 2870–82; 'Waiting,' 2882; biography, 29: 84; 'Signs and Seasons,' 30: 549; essays on Henry D. Thoreau, and Walt Whitman, 25: 14871; 27: 15885; 'Pepacton,' 30: 211.

Burroughs, Ellen, 'If Spirits Walk,' 28: 17005; 'Smiling Demon of Notre Dame,' 28: 16722.

Burton, Nathaniel J., 29: 85.

Burton, Richard, 29: 85; essays on Amiel, Heine, Lanier, 1: 479; 12: 7185; 15: 8891; 'Sea Witchery,' 28: 16543; 'The Race of the Boomers,' 28: 17020; 'Contrasts,' 28: 16723; 'If We Had the Time,' 28: 16744.

Burton, Sir Richard F., an English author, nineteen years in military service in India, and twenty-six years in consular service, 5: 2883; visit in disguise to Mecca, *id.*; many volumes of travel, 2884; new translation of Arabian Nights, *id.*

'The Preternatural in Fiction,' 2885; 'A Journey in Disguise,' 2889–95; 'En Route,' 2896–903; 'Life of,' by his wife, 30: 349; biography, 29: 85.

Burton, Robert, author of 'The Anatomy of Melancholy,' 5: 2904–6; very little known of his life, 2904; his famous book, 2905; 'Conclusions as to Melancholy,' 2906; biography, 29: 85; 'The Anatomy of Melancholy,' 30: 359.

Busch, Wilhelm, 29: 85.

Bush, George, 29: 85.

Bushnell, Horace, American Congregationalist divine of great distinction at Hartford, Conn.; Theodore T. Munger on, 5: 2909–14; twenty years a preacher and twenty-three longer a scholar, and author of new departure divinity, 2909; his religious conceptions, 2910; notable writings, 2911; a Harvard oration, 2912; his style and habit of thought, 2913; sermons, 2914.

'Work and Play,' 2915; 'From the Age of Homespun,' 2918; 'The Founders,' 2921; 'Religious Music,' 2924; biography, 29: 85.

Bushnell, Louisa, 'Horizons,' 28: 16392; 'Delay,' 28: 16625.

Busse, Karl, 29: 85.

'Busy, Curious, Thirsty Fly,' by Vincent Bourne, 28: 17025.

Butler, Bishop Joseph, 29: 85; his 'The Analogy of Religion,' 30: 294; regarded as a Bible by Patrick Henry, 27: 16091.

Butler, Samuel, author of 'Hudibras,' 5: 2927; three parts of the great poem in 1662, '64, and '78, 2929; 'Hudibras Described,' 2930–34; biography, 29: 85.

Butler, William Allen, 29: 86; 'Miss Flora M'Flimsey,' 28: 16677.

Butterworth, Hezekiah, 29: 86.

'But Yet a Woman,' by Arthur Sherburne Hardy, 30: 369.

Butz, Kaspar, 29: 86.

Byers, S. H. M., 29: 86.

'Byezhin Prairie,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 26: 15091–106.

Bynner, Edwin Lassetter, 29: 86; 'The Begum's Daughter,' 30: 269; 'Agnes Surriage,' 30: 258.

Byr, Robert, 29: 86.

Byrne, Julia Clara, 29: 86.

Byron, Lord, English poet, Charles Dudley Warner on, 5: 2935–43; Goethe's remarks on, 2935; the poet of his age—the poet of Revolt, 2936; his birth and education, 2937; 'Hours of Idleness' and 'English Bards and Scotch Reviewers,' 2938; two years European travel, *id.*; two cantos of 'Childe Harold' and speeches in Parliament, 2938–9; marriage and rupture of relations a year later, 2939; in Italy 1816–23, 2940; his greatest works, 2941; in Greece, and death, 2942.

'Maid of Athens,' 2943; 'Translation of a Romaic Song,' 2944; 'Greece,' 2945; 'The Hellespont and Troy,' 2947; 'Greece and Her Heroes,' 2948; 'The Isles of Greece,' *id.*; 'Greece and the Greeks Before the Revolution,' 2951; 'To Rome,' 2953; 'The Coliseum,' 2954; 'The Chorus of Spirits,' 2956; 'Venice,' 2959; 'Ode to Venice,' 2960; 'The East,' 2964; 'Oriental Royalty,' *id.*; 'A

Grecian Sunset,' 2965; 'An Italian Sunset,' 2966; 'Twilight,' 2967; 'An Alpine Storm,' 2969; 'The Ocean,' 2970; 'The Shipwreck,' 2972; 'Love on the Island,' 2973; 'The Two Butterflies,' 2976; 'To His Sister,' 2977; 'Ode to Napoleon,' 2978–80; 'The Battle of Waterloo,' 2981; 'Mazeppa's Ride,' 2983; 'The Irish Avatar,' 2986; 'The Dream,' 2989–93; 'She Walks in Beauty,' 2994; 'The Destruction of Sennacherib,' 2995; 'From the Prisoner of Chillon,' 2996; 'Prometheus,' 2997; 'A Summing-Up,' 2999; 'On this Day I Complete My Thirty-Sixth Year,' *id.*; biography, 29: 86.

Byron, Henry James, 29: 86.

Byron, Mary C. G., 'The Tryst of the Night,' 28: 16534.

C

Caballero, Fernan, a Spanish woman of genius worthy to rank with the first writers of her country, 5: 3001; novels of social life, novels of peasant life, and short stories, 3002; the modern Spanish novel her creation, *id.*; extreme realism of, in picturing Spanish people and life, 3003.

'The Bull-Fight,' 3004–9; 'In the Home Circle,' 3010–16; biography, 29: 87.

Cabanis, Jean Louis, 29: 87.

Cabanis, P. J. G., 29: 87.

Cabell, Isa Carrington, 29: 87; essay on Lord Beaconsfield, 3: 1633; 'What the King Said to Christ at the Judgment,' 28: 16907.

Cable, George W., author of 'Old Creole Days,' 5: 3017; 'The Grandissimes,' and other novels, *id.*

'Posson Jone,' 3019–36; biography, 29; 87; 'The Grandissimes,' 30: 140; 'Dr. Sevier,' 30: 153.

'Cabot, John,' by Henry Harrisse, 30: 374.

Caccianiga, Antonio, 29: 87.

Cadahalso or **Cadalso, D. J. de**, 29: 87.

Caderas, G. F., 29: 87.

Cadol, Victor Edouard, 29: 87.

Cadoudal, L. G. de, 29: 87.

Cædmon, 29: 87; 30: 361.

Cæsar, Caius Julius, Roman soldier, statesman, orator, and author, J. H. Westcott on, 5: 3037–46; his military services and offices (B. C. 80–45), 3037–8; conquest of "All Gaul," and formation of an army never before equaled, 3038; dictatorship and death, *id.*; classes of literary works which are not extant, 3039; the seven books on the Gallic War, 3040–41; story of the Civil War, an inimitable history and a masterly apology, 3042.

'The Defeat of Ariovistus and the Germans,' 3046–56; 'Of the Manners and Customs of Ancient Gauls and Germans,' 3057–64; 'The Two Lieutenants,' 3065; 'Epigram on Terentius,' 3066; biography, 29: 87.

'Cæsar,' by James Anthony Froude, 30: 366.

'Cæsar's Commentaries,' 30: 114; they alone remain intact of all the Roman histories, 22: 12743.

Cæsar, Montaigne on his perfection as a writer, 18: 10246.

Cæsar as an orator, Quintilian on, 20: 11985.

Cæsar, the character of, Mommsen on, 17: 10208.

'Cæsars, The Lives of the First Twelve,' by Caius Suetonius, 30: 366.

'Cages and Rhymes,' by Karl Knortz, 28: 16706.

Cahan, Abraham, 29: 88.

Cahen, Isidore, 29: 88.

Cahen, Samuel, 29: 88.

Caine, Thomas Henry Hall, an Isle-of-Man or Manxman author of popular novels, 5: 3067; his chief works, *id.*

'Pete Quilliam's First-Born,' 3068–70; biography 29: 88; 'The Deemster,' 30: 53; 'The Christian,' 30: 150; 'The Bondman,' 30: 283; 'The Manxman,' 30: 528.

Caldas P. de S., A., 29: 88.

Calderon, Pedro, Spanish dramatist, M. F. Egan on, 6: 3071–4; author of one hundred and eight dramas and seventy-three autos or religious spectacles, 3071; the older miracle-play elaborated, 3072; his best dramas, 3073.

'The Lovers,' 3075; 'Cyprian's Bargain,' 3077; 'Dreams and Realities,' 3082–85; 'The Dream Called Life,' 3086; biography, 29: 88.

Calderon, D. S. E., 29: 88.

Calderón y B., F., 29: 88.

Calderwood, Henry, 29: 88.

Caldwell, Joseph, 29: 88.

Caldwell, William Warren, 29: 88.

'Caleb, Williams,' by William Godwin, 30: 364.

Calef, Robert, 29: 88.

Calemard de la F., C., 29: 88.

Calentius or **Calenzio**, 29: 88.

Calenzoli, Giuseppe, 29: 88.

Calfa, Ambroise, 29: 89.

Calfa, Corène, 29: 89.

Calhoun, John Caldwell, American statesman and orator, W. P. Trent on, 6: 3087–9; a most original political thinker—his 'Disquisition on Government,' 3087; support of slavery, 3088; remarkable powers of analysis and exposition, *id.*; on minority rights, 3089.

'Remarks on the Right of Petition,' 3089–94; 'State Rights,' 3094; 'Of the Government of Poland,' 3097; 'Urging Repeal of the Missouri Compromise,' 3098; biography, 29: 89.

'California, The Mountains of,' by John Muir, 18: 10406.

California, Bayard Taylor's 'Eldorado' reports on, in 1849, 25: 14519.
California, slavery question raised by her admission as a free state, 27: 15732–3.
Caligula, his madness, Suetonius on, 24: 14203.
'Caliph Stork, The Story of the,' 12: 7016.
'Call Me Not Dead,' by R. W. Gilder, 11: 6354.
Call, W. M. W., 'The People's Petition,' 28: 16751.
'Called Back,' by Hugh Conway, 30: 372.
Callender, James Thomas, 29: 89.
Callender, John, 29: 89.
Callimachus, the most learned of poets, 6: 3101; chief custodian of books at Alexandria, *id.;* his lost history of Greek literature, 3102; a prince of Greek elegiac poets, *id.;* six hymns to the gods extant, *id.*
'Hymn to Jupiter,' 3103; 'Epitaph,' 3105; 'Epigram,' *id.;* 'Epitaph on Heracleitus,' *id.;* 'Epitaph,' 3106; 'The Misanthrope,' *id.;* 'Epitaph Upon Himself,' *id.;* 'Epitaph Upon Cleombrotus,' *id.;* biography, 29: 89.
Callinus, Greek poet, inventor of elegy, 26: 15164.
'Callista,' by John Henry Newman, 30: 365.
Callistratus, Greek poet, ode by, 26: 15177.
Calonne, Ernest de, 29: 89.
Calpurnius Siculus, Titus, 29: 89.
Calthrop, Samuel Robert, 29: 89.
Calverley, Charles Stuart, author of a few slight books of verse and of translations, 6: 3107.
'From an Examination Paper,' 3108; 'Ballad,' 3110; 'Lovers, and a Reflection,' 3111; 'Visions,' 3112; 'Changed,' 3114; 'Thoughts at a Railway Station,' 3115; 'Forever,' 3116; biography, 29: 89.
Calvert, George Henry, 29: 89.
Calvi, Felice, Count, 29: 89.
Calvin, John, French Protestant theologian, Arthur C. McGiffert on, 6: 3117–20; a young French law student in Paris converted by Luther's writings, 3117; at Basle (1536) published first edition of 'Christian Institutes,' a brief and simple work, *id.;* very greatly expanded for final edition (1559), 3118; call to Geneva, and European influence, *id.;* theological and other works, 3119; his services to French the same as those of Luther to German, 3120.
'Prefatory Address to the Institutes,' 3120; 'Election and Predestination,' 3123–26; 'Freedom of the Will,' 3127; biography, 29: 89; 'Institutes of the Christian Religion,' 30: 177.
Calvinists, Dutch, satirical pamphlets against, by Vondel; 26: 15492.
Cambridge, Ada, 29: 90.
'Cambridge Described and Illustrated,' by Thomas Dinham Atkinson, 30: 365.
Cambridge, Richard Owen, 29: 90.
Camden, William, 29: 90.
Cameron, H. Lovett, 29: 90.
Cameron, Ian, 'Song to Aithne,' 28: 16597.
Cameron, Verney Lovett, 29: 90.
'Camille,' by Alexandre Dumas, 30: 378.
Camoens, Luiz vāz de, Portugal's greatest poet and patriot, Henry R. Lang on, 6: 3129–37; adventures resulting in exile to service in India, 3132; sent to China and executes six cantos of 'The Lusiads,' 3133; its completion and publication, *id.;* its celebration of the glories of Portuguese discovery, 3134; his grand lyrics, 3135; three comedies, 3136; various editions and translations, 3137.
'The Lusiads,' 3137–52; 'The Canzon of Life,' 3152–58; 'Adieu to Coimbra,' 3158; biography, 29: 90.
Camp, Walter, 29: 90.
Campan, Jeanne L. H., 29: 90.
Campanella, Tomaso, 29: 90.
Campardon, Émile, 29: 90.
Campbell, Alexander, 29: 90.
Campbell, Bartley, 29: 90.
Campbell, Charles, 29: 90.
Campbell, Douglas, 29: 91.
'The Puritan in Holland, England, and America,' 30: 509.
Campbell, George, 29: 91.
Campbell, Sir George, 29: 91.
Campbell, Helen Stuart, 29: 91.
Campbell, James Dyke, 'Samuel Taylor Coleridge,' events of his life by, 30: 81.
Campbell, John, 29: 91.
Campbell, John Baron, 29: 91.
Campbell, Sir John Douglas Sutherland. See LORNE, 29: 91.
Campbell, John Francis, 29: 91.
Campbell, Loomis J., 29: 91.
Campbell, Lewis, 'Benjamin Jowett,' 30: 448.
Campbell, Thomas, English poet, 6: 3159–63; his Scottish birth and education, 3159; publication of 'The Pleasures of Hope,' 3160; a visit to the continent, 3161; success and popularity in London, *id.;* 'Gertrude of Wyoming,' published, 3162; made Lord Rector of Glasgow University, 3163; his agency in founding the University of London, *id.*
'Hope,' 3164; 'The Fall of Poland,' 3165; 'The Slave,' 3167; 'Death and a Future Life,' 3168–71; 'Lochiel's Warning,' 3171; 'The Soldier's Dream,' 3173; 'Lord Ullin's Daughter,' 3174; 'The Exile of Erin,' 3176; 'Ye Mariners of England,' 3177; 'Hohenlinden,' 3178; 'The Battle of Copenhagen,' 3179; 'From the Ode to Winter,' 3183; biography, 29: 91; his story of a domestic servant, 27: 15846; his 'Gertrude of Wyoming,' 30: 275.
Campbell, William W., 29: 91.
Campbell, William Wilfred, 29: 91.
Campe, Joachim Heinrich, 29: 91.
Campion, Dr. Thomas, lyric poet, musician, and doctor of medicine, Ernest Rhys on, 6: 3184–6; living in London all through Shakespeare's time, 3184; his books of songs

with music, 3185; his 'Masques' and 'Observations in the Art of English Poesie,' *id.* 'A Hymn in Praise of Neptune,' 3186; 'Of Corinna's Singing,' 3187; 'From Divine and Moral Songs,' *id.;* 'To a Coquette,' *id.;* 'Songs from Light Conceits of Lovers,' 3188; biography, 29: 91; 'In Imagine Pertransit Homo,' 28: 16880.

Campistron, J. G. de, 29: 91.

Campoamor y C., Don R. de, 29: 92; 'If I Could Only Write,' 28: 16359; 'Piper of Gijón,' 28: 16951.

Camprodon, Francisco, 29: 92.

Cañete, Manuel, 29: 92.

Canfield, A. G., essay on Pascal, 19: 11143.

'Can Find Out God?' by Eliza Scudder, 28: 16842.

Canini, Marco Antonio, 29: 92.

Canis, Jean, 29: 92.

Canivet, Charles Alfred, 29: 92.

Canizares, José, 29: 92.

Çankara, greatest of Hindu philosophical writers, 14: 7922.

Canning, George, English statesman and orator, his personal life, 6: 3189; picture of him as a public speaker, *id.;* his passion for literature, 3190; contributions to the Anti-Jacobin, 3191.

'Rogero's Soliloquy,' 3192; 'The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder,' 3194; 'On the English Constitution,' 3195; 'On Brougham and South America,' 3197; biography, 29: 92; 'The Loves of the Triangles,' 30: 464.

Cannizzaro, Tommaso, 29: 92.

Cannon, Charles James, 29: 92.

Canonge, Jules, 29: 92.

Cánovas del C., A., 29: 93.

Cano y M., L., 29: 93.

Cantacuzenus, John, 29: 93.

Cantemir or **Kantemir,** 29: 93.

Canton, William, 'The Wanderer,' 28: 16409.

Cantoni, Carlo, 29: 93.

Cantù, Cesare, an Italian historian, 6: 3199; writes in an Austrian prison an historical novel, *id.;* his 'Universal History' an immense success, *id.;* other historical works, *id.* 'The Execution,' 3200–5; biography, 29: 93.

Capecelatro, A., C., 29: 93.

'Cape Cod,' by Henry D. Thoreau, 30: 374.

Capefigue, B. H. R., 29: 93.

Capen, Nahum, 29: 93.

Capern, Edward, 29: 93.

'Capital,' by Karl Marx, 30: 12.

Capponi, Gino, 29: 93.

'Captain Reece,' by W. S. Gilbert, 11: 6334.

'Captains Courageous,' by Rudyard Kipling, 30: 144.

'Captain's Daughter, The,' by Alexander Pushkin, 30: 248.

'Captain Fracasse,' by Théophile Gautier, 30: 251.

'Captain Gore's Courtship,' by T. Jenkins Hains, 30: 281.

'Captain in Love, The,' modern Greek, 28: 17000.

'Captain of the Janizaries, The,' by James M. Ludlow, 30: 281.

'Captain Veneno,' by Pedro Antonio de Alarcón, 30: 220.

Capuana, Luigi, 29: 93.

'Caractéres ou Mœurs de ce Siecle,' by La Bruyère, 30: 88.

Carayon, Auguste, 29: 93.

Carcano, Giulio, 29: 93.

'Carcassonne,' by Gustave Nadaud, 28: 16730.

Cárdenas y R., J. M. de, 29: 94.

Cárdenas y R., N. de, 29: 94.

Carducci, Giosue, an Italian poet and essayist, Frank Sewall on, 6: 3206–8; a representative of the religious rebound of Italy from dogma and superstitution, 3206–7; hymn to Science and Free Thought, 3207; Italy's greatest author, 3208.

'Roma,' 3209; 'Homer,' *id.;* 'In a Gothic Church,' 3210; 'On the Sixth Centenary of Dante,' *id.;* 'The Ox,' 3211; 'Dante,' *id.;* 'To Satan,' 3212–16; 'To Aurora,' 3217; 'Ruit Hora,' 3219; 'The Mother,' *id.;* biography, 29: 94.

Carew, Thomas, a courtier poet of the time of Charles I., 6: 3221; biography, 29: 94.

'A Song,' 3222; 'The Protestation,' *id.;* 'Song,' 3223; 'The Spring,' *id.;* 'The Inquiry,' 3224.

Carey, Henry, 29: 94; 'Sally in Our Alley,' 28: 16603.

Carey, Henry Charles, 29: 94.

Carey, Mathew, 29: 94.

Carey, Rosa Nouchette, 'Not Like Other Girls,' 30: 202.

'Caricature and Other Comic Art in All Times and Many Lands,' by James Parton, 30: 122.

'Carissima, The,' by "Lucas Malet," 30: 151.

Carlén, Emilia Flygare-, a Swedish novelist, 6: 3225–6; noted for knowledge of the character and habits of the fisher-folk, *id.;* remarkable number of books and great popularity, *id.*

'The Pursuit of the Smugglers,' 3226–30; biography, 29: 94.

Carlén, Rosa, 29: 94.

Carleton, Henry Guy, 29: 94.

Carleton, Will, 29: 94; 'Betsey and I Are Out,' 28: 16671; 'How Betsey and I Made Up,' 28: 16673.

Carleton, William, 29: 94.

'Carlingford, The Chronicles of,' by Mrs. Margaret Oliphant, 30: 257.

Carlson, Fredrik Ferdinand, 29: 95.

Carlyle, Jane Welsh, 29: 95.

Carlyle, Thomas, Scotch critic, essayist, and historian, Leslie Stephen on, 6, 3231–42; his revolt against the old creeds, 3232; adopts Goethe's culture ideal, 3233; unable to produce either poetry or prose fiction, 3234; his

power of graphic representation, 3235; the spirit instead of dogmas, 3236; 'Sartor Resartus,' and 'The French Revolution,' 3237; constitutionally gloomy, 3238; 'Hero-Worship,' and problems of the day, 3239; the great books on 'Cromwell,' and 'Frederick the Great,' 3240; value of his message, 3241; autobiographical writings, 3242.

'Labor,' 3242; 'The World in Clothes,' 3246–51; 'Dante,' 3251–61; 'Cromwell,' 3262–70; 'The Procession,' 3271–81; 'The Siege of the Bastille,' 3281–90; 'Charlotte Corday,' 3290–96; 'The Scapegoat,' 3297–301; biography, 29: 95.

'Oliver Cromwell's Letters and Speeches,' 30: 65; 'On Heroes, Hero-Worship, and the Heroic in History,' 30: 65; 'History of Frederick the Great,' 30: 82; 'A History of the French Revolution,' 30: 86; 'Sartor Resartus,' 30: 402; 'Past and Present,' 30: 499; his essay of worship of Cromwell deprecated, 30: 511.

'Carlyle and Emerson,' by Montgomery Schuyler, 28: 16780.

Carlyle, Mazzini on, 17: 9849.

Carlyle, a character sketch of, by Margaret Fuller, 11: 6127–8.

Carmagnola, Francesco, a 15th century soldier, Sismondi on, 23: 13479.

Carman, Bliss, Canadian poet, Charles G. D. Roberts on, 6: 3302–4; three volumes of poems, 3302.

'Hack and Hew,' 3304; 'At the Granite Gate,' 3305; 'A Sea Child,' 3306; biography, 29: 95.

Carmen, Sylva. See SYLVA, 29: 95.

'Carmen,' by Madison J. Cawein, 28: 16658.

'Carmen,' by Prosper Merimée, 30: 100.

Carmontel, Louis Carrogis, 29: 95.

'Carnations, To,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7313.

Carnegie, Andrew, 29: 95; 'Triumphant Democracy,' 30: 497.

Carneri, B. von, 29: 95.

Caro, Miguel Antonio, 29: 95.

Caron, Pierre Augustin, 'The Barber of Seville,' 30: 307.

Carpenter, Esther Bernon, 29: 95.

Carpenter, George R., essays on De Quincey, Whittier, 8: 4555; 27: 15911.

Carpenter, Stephen Cutter, 29: 95.

Carpenter, William H., essays on Alcuin, Olof von Dalin, Henrik Ibsen, and on the Eddas, 1: 295; 8: 4278; 14: 7839; 9: 5113.

Carr, Lucien, 29: 95.

Carrér, Luigi, 29: 95.

Carrera, Valentino, 29: 95.

Carrington, Henry Beebe, 29: 96.

Carroll, Anna Ella, 29: 96.

Carroll, Lewis (Charles Lutwidge Dodgson), a famous author of fantastic wonder stories for children, 6: 3307–9; 'Alice in Wonderland' and 'Through the Looking-Glass,' 3308. 'Alice,' the Pig-Baby, and the Cheshire Cat,' 3309; 'The Mock-Turtle's Education,' 3312; 'A Clear Statement,' 3314; 'The Walrus and the Carpenter,' 3315; 'The Baker's Tale,' 3318; 'You Are Old, Father William,' 3319; biography, 29: 96; 'Alice in Wonderland,' and 'Through the Looking-Glass,' 30: 326.

Carruthers, W. A., 29: 96.

Carryl, Charles Edward, 29: 96.

Carter, Elizabeth, 29: 96.

Carter, Robert, 29: 96.

Carteret, A. A. D., 29: 96.

Carthage, the picture of ancient, by R. Bosworth Smith, and the history of, by Alfred J. Church, 30: 548, 549.

Cartwright, Peter, 29: 96.

Cartwright, William, 29: 96.

Carutti di Cantogno, D., B., 29: 97.

Cary, Alice, 29: 96; 'An Order for a Picture,' 28: 16459.

Cary, Edward, 29: 97; essay on George William Curtis, 7: 4221.

Cary, Henry Francis, 29: 97.

Cary, Phœbe, 29: 97; 'Nearer Home,' 28: 16853.

'Casa Braccio,' by F. Marion Crawford, 30: 150.

Casanova, Italian author of 'Memoirs,' a type of 18th century vice, 6: 3321; author of 'Memoires,' 3322.

'Casanova's Escape from the Ducal Palace,' 3323–32; biography, 29: 97.

Casas, Bartolomeo de las, Spanish "Apostle of the Indians," 6: 3333; with Columbus on his first voyage to the West Indies, 3333; efforts to protect the natives from Spanish cruelty and oppression, 3334; his 'Short Account of the Ruin of the Indies,' *id.;* 'General History of the Indies,' *id.;* Fiske on his merits, 3335; 'On the Island of Cuba,' 3335–38; biography, 29: 97; 30: 219; 'Life of,' by Sir Arthur Helps, 30: 558.

Casey, John K., 'Gracie Og Machree,' 28: 16597.

Casgrain, Abbe H. R., 29: 97.

Cass, Lewis a notable American statesman, one of the founders of Michigan, 29: 97.

Cassin, John, 29: 97.

Castanheda, F. L. de, a Portuguese historian, author of 'History of the Conquest of India by the Portuguese,' 29: 97.

Castelar, Emilio, 29: 97.

Castelein, Matthijs de, 29: 97.

Castelli, Ignaz Franz, 29: 97.

Castello-Branco, Camillo, 29: 97.

Castelnovo, Leo di, 29: 98.

Castelnuovo, Enrico, 29: 98.

Castelvecchio, Riccardo, 29: 98.

Casti, Giambattista, 29: 98.

Castiglione, Baldassare, author of one prose volume, 'The Courtier,' 6: 3339; his personal life, 3340; his social relations, 3341; his style, 3342.

'Of the Court of Urbino,' 3343–46; biography 29: 98.

Castilho, A. F., 29: 98.
'Castilian Days,' by John Hay, 30: 220.
Castillejo, C. de, 29: 98.
Castillo-Solorzano, A. Del, 29: 98.
'Casting Away of Mrs. Lecks and Mrs. Aleshine, The,' by Frank R. Stockton, 30: 152.
'Castle by the Sea, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15192.
'Castle Daly,' by Annie Keary, 30: 236.
Castlemon, Harry, 29: 98.
'Castle of Otranto, The,' by Horace Walpole, 30: 32.
'Castle Rackrent,' by Maria Edgeworth, 30: 44.
'Cast Not Pearls before Swine' (Turkish, sixteenth century), by Rahiki of Constantinople, 28: 16982.
Castro, Agustin, 29: 98.
'Catharine,' by Jules Sandeau, 30: 90.
'Catharine Furze,' by Mark Rutherford, 30: 236.
Cathedral, the, of the Middle Ages, the book of the people, 30: 163.
Catherine, St., of Sienna, 29: 98.
Catherwood, Mary Hartwell, 29: 98; 'The Romance of Dollard,' 30: 199; 'The Lady of Fort St. John,' 30: 535.
'Catholics, Injustice of Disqualification of,' by Henry Grattan, 11: 6617.
Catlin, George, 29: 98.
Cato the Censor, 6: 3347–50; his book on agriculture the oldest volume of Latin prose extant, 3347; his speeches and his 'Origines,' *id.;* his dread of Greek culture, 3348.
'On Agriculture,' 3350; 'From the Attic Nights of Aulus Gellius,' 3351–52; biography, 29: 98.
'Cato of Utica,' by Joseph Addison, 30: 118.
Caton, John Dean, 29: 99.
Cats, Jacob, the «Father Cats» of Dutch poetry, 6: 3353; poems of the period, 1609–21, 3354; activity as a statesman, 3355.
'Fear after the Trouble,' 3356; 'A Rich Man Loses His Child, a Poor Man Loses His Cow,' 3358; biography, 29: 99.
Catullus, J. W. Mackail on, 6: 3359–62; a Latin lyric poet of the age of Cicero, hardly equaled in all literature, 3359; love poems—comparison with Burns and Shelley, 3360; his poems of travel and verses for friends, 3361.
'Dedication for a Volume of Lyrics,' 3362; 'A Morning Call,' 3363; 'Home to Sirmio,' 3364; 'Heart-Break,' *id.;* 'To Calvus in Bereavement,' *id.;* 'The Pinnace,' 3365; 'An Invitation to Dinner,' 3366; 'A Brother's Grave,' *id.;* 'Farewell to His Fellow-Officers,' 3367; 'Verses from an Epithalamium,' 3367; 'Love is All,' 3368; 'Elegy on Lesbia's Sparrow,' 3369; 'Fickle and Changeable Ever,' 3369; 'Two Chords,' 3370; 'Last Word to Lesbia,' 3370; biography, 29: 99.
'Cause of the South, The,' by Abram J. Ryan, 28: 16423.
Causality, the law of, as applied by Jonathan Edwards, is of Greek origin, 30: 345.
'Causeries du Lundi,' by Sainte-Beuve, 30: 125.
Cavalcanti, Guido, 29: 99.
Cavalcaselle, G. B., 29: 99.
'Cavalier's Escape, The,' by George Walter Thornbury, 28: 16580.
Cavallotti, Felice, 29: 99.
Cavendish, Margaret, 29: 99.
Cavour, C. C. B. di, 29: 99.
Cawein, Madison Julius, 29: 99; 'Carmen,' 28: 16658; 'Strollers,' 28: 16759; 'A Threnody,' 28: 16816.
Caxton, William, 29: 99.
'Caxtons, The,' by Edward Bulwer, 30: 134.
Caylus, M. M. de V., 29: 99.
Cazelles, M. E., 'Outline of Evolution-Philosophy,' 30: 176.
Cazotte, Jacques, 29: 99.
Cecchi, Giammaria, 29: 99.
Cecco d'Ascoli, 29: 99.
Cech, Svatopluk, 29: 100.
'Cecil Dreeme,' by Theodore Winthrop, 30: 148.
'Cecilia,' by Frances Burney, 30: 44.
'Cecilia de Noel,' by Lanoe Falconer, 30: 285.
Celakovsky, F. L., 29: 100.
Celibacy of Roman priesthood put in question by Lamartine in his poem entitled 'Jocelyn,' 30: 538.
Cellini, Benvenuto, author of 'Memoirs,' which are counted one of the best autobiographies ever written, 6: 3371–6; life in Rome, 3372; later life in Florence, 3373; invaluable pictures of the times, 3374; the Renaissance age perfectly reflected, 3376.
'The Escape from Prison,' 3376; 'The Casting of Perseus,' 3382–88; 'A Necklace of Pearls,' 3389; 'How Benvenuto Lost His Brother,' 3392; 'An Adventure in Necromancy,' 3396; 'Benvenuto Loses Self-Control,' 3400; biography, 29: 100.
Celsus, 29: 100.
Celtes, Konrad, 29: 100.
Celtic Literature, survey of, in articles on 'Celtic Literature,' 'Ossian,' 'Campion,' 'Sir Thomas Malory,' and 'The Mabinogion,' 26: 15380.
Celtic Literature, Wm. Sharp and Ernest Rhys on, 6: 3403–50; essays on, by Renan and Matthew Arnold, 3403; four sections: Irish, Scottish, Welsh, and Cornish, *id.*
(1) Age of Queen Meave, 3404; unwritten literature in sixth century, 3405; nature myths and folk-tales, 3406; the «Fenian» or «Ossianic» cycle, 3407; Joyce's 'Early Celtic Romances,' *id.;* 'The Miller of Hell,' 3408; 'Signs of Home,' *id.;* 'Oisin in Tirnanoge,' 3410–17.
'The Annals of the Four Masters,' 3413; St. Patrick, and St. Columcill (Columba), Adamnan's Life of, 3415; Bishop Cormac's 'Glossary,' and 'The Book of Leinster,' 3415; Keating's 'History of Ireland,' *id.;* Dr. Hyde's 'Love Songs of Connacht,' 'From The Coming of Cuculain,' 3417–22; 'The Mystery of Amergin,' 3422; 'The Song of Fionn,' 3423;

'Vision of a Fair Woman,' 3423; 'The Wanderings of Oisin,' 3424; 'The Madness of King Goll,' 3425.
(2) Much of (1) belongs with Scottish, 'Ossian Sang,' 3427; St. Patrick in Scottish, *id.;* Columba, 3428; St. Bridget, 3428–9; 'St. Bridget's Milking Song,' 3429; Scottish Gaelic ballads, as 'Deirdrê,' 3430; prose tales and romances, 3431; the 'Book of the Dean of Lismore,' *id.;* "Duncan of the Songs," 3432; 'Prologue to Gaul,' 3433; 'Columcille Fecit,' 3434; 'In Hebrid Seas,' 3436.
(3) Merlin in Welsh legend, 3437; the 'Black Book of Carmarthen,' 3438; Taliesin—the 'Song to the Wind,' and 'The Battle of Gwenystrad,' 3439; Aneurin—his 'Gododin,' 3440; Welsh poets of the 10th–13th centuries, 3441; 'Mabinogion' romances, *id.;* Rhys the Red and Dafydd, 3442; Welsh translation of Bible, *id.;* Rhys Pritchard's 'Candle of Wales,' 3443; hymn writers, and in prose Elis Wynne, *id.*
(4) Cornish—the language is dead, 3444; 'Poem of the Passion,' 3445; 'The Ordinalia,' three connected dramas, 3445; other plays and poems, 3446; 'From the Poem of the Passion,' 3447; 'From Origo Mundi in the Ordinalia,' 3448; Celtic Race, Persistence of the, Renan on, 21: 12191.

'Centennial Hymn,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15938.

Centlivre, Susannah, 29: 100.

'Cent Nouvelles Nouvelles,' 30: 88.

'Central America,' by Ephraim George Squier, 30: 24.

'Central America, Incidents of Travel in,' by John Lloyd Stephens, 30: 23.

Ceo, Violante do, 29: 100.

Cerretti, Luigi, 29: 100.

Cervantes, Spanish romance writer, George Santayana on, 6: 3451–7; familiar with the romances of chivalry, 3451; his stories of street and slum characters, *id.;* 'Don Quixote,' 3453; character of Sancho, 3454; excellences of the book, 3455; recalling romance to the facts of real life, 3456.

'Treating of the Character and Pursuits of Don Quixote,' 3457–62; 'Of What Happened to Don Quixote When He Left the Inn,' 3462–7; 'Don Quixote and Sancho Panza Sally Forth,' 3468–71; 'Sancho Panza and His Wife Teresa Converse Shrewdly,' 3472–7; 'Of Sancho Panza's Delectable Discourse with the Duchess,' 3477–83; 'Sancho Panza as a Governor,' 3484–95; 'The Ending of all Don Quixote's Adventures,' 3496–502; biography, 29: 100.

'Cesar Birotteau,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 347.

Cesarotti, Melchiore, 29: 100.

Cesnola, L. P. di, C., 29: 101

Cetina, G. de, 29: 101.

Ceva, Tommaso, 29: 101.

Chadbourne, Paul Ansel, 29: 101.

Chadwick, John White, 29: 101; 'A Prayer for Unity,' 28: 16882; 'The Making of Men,' 28: 16766; essays on W. E. H. Lecky and Theodore Parker, 15: 8929; 19: 11073–7.

Chaillé-Long, Charles, 29: 101.

'Chain-Gang for the Galleys, The,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7751–7.

'Chaldean MS., The,' 30: 67.

Chalk, a piece of, as a great chapter of world history, 13: 7815.

Chalkley, Thomas, 29: 101.

Challemel-Lacour, P. A., 29: 101.

Chalmers, George, 29: 101.

Chalmers, Thomas, 29: 101.

Chamberlain, Basil H., 'Aino Folk-Tales,' 30: 242.

Chamberlain, Nathan H., 29: 101; 'Samuel Sewall and the World He Lived In,' 30: 521.

Chamberlin, Joseph Edgar, 29: 101.

Chambers, Charles Julius, 29: 101.

Chambers, Robert, 29: 101; 'The Book of Days,' 30: 205.

Chambers, Robert William, 29: 102; 'Eily Considine,' 28: 16652.

Chambers, William, 29: 102.

Chambray, G., 29: 102.

Chamfort, S. R. N., 29: 102.

Chamier, Frederick, 29: 102.

Chamisso, Adelbert von, botanist, traveler, poet, editor, 6: 3503–5; his 'Peter Schlemihl,' one of the masterpieces of German literature, 3504; his songs set to music by Schumann, 3505.

'The Bargain,' 3506–12; 'From Woman's Love and Life,' 3512; biography, 29: 102; 'Peter Schlemihl,' 30: 436.

Champfleury, 29: 102; 'The Faience Violin,' 30: 92.

Champier, Symphorien, 29: 102.

Champlin, James Tift, 29: 102.

Champlin, John Denison, 29: 102.

Champney, Mrs. Elizabeth, 29: 103; 'How Persimmons Took Care ob der Baby,' 28: 16403.

'Chance Acquaintance, A,' by William Dean Howells, 30: 2.

Chandler, Elizabeth Margaret, 29: 103.

Chaney, George Leonard, 29: 103.

Chanler, Mrs. Amélie Rives. See TROUBETSKOI, 29: 103.

Channing, William Ellery, a foremost Unitarian preacher of his time, 6: 3513; strongly socialist and humanitarian, 3514.

'The Passion for Power,' 3514; 'The Causes of War,' 3516; 'Spiritual Freedom,' 3518–22; biography, 29: 103; 'A Poet's Hope,' 28: 16768; 'Sleepy Hollow,' 28: 16797.

Channing, William Ellery, 29: 103.

Channing, William Henry, 29: 103.

Chanson de Roland, 30: 64.

'Chapel, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15196.

Chapelain, Jean, 29: 103.

Chapelle, C. E. L., 29: 103.

Chapin, Edwin Hubbell, 29: 103.

'Chaplain of the Fleet, The,' by Walter Besant and James Rice, 30: 236.

Chaplin, Heman White, 29: 103.

Chaplin, Jeremiah, 29: 103.

Chapman, George, an Elizabethan dramatist, poet, and translator, 6: 3523–6; comedies and tragedies, 3524; a thinker in his dramas, and an exquisite poet, 3525; his version of Homer, 3525–6.

'Ulysses and Nausicaa,' 3527–29; 'The Duke of Byron is Condemned to Death,' 3530; biography, 29: 103.

Chapone, Hesther, 29: 103.

Character drawing, in W. E. Norris's novel, 'Matrimony,' remarkably well done, 30: 530.

'Characteristics,' by Anthony Ashley Cooper, 30: 352.

'Character of a Happy Life,' by Sir Henry Wotton, 28: 16877.

Charbonnel, Victor, essays on Edmond Schérer and Paul Verlaine, 22: 12865; 26: 15313.

'Charicles,' by W. A. Becker, 30: 102.

Charity, systematic, as a moral outgrowth, W. E. H. Lecky on, 15: 8941.

Charisi, J. ben S., 29: 103.

Charlemagne employs Alcuin of York to found educational system in Germany, 1: 295–7.

Charles II. of England, Macaulay on the character of, 16: 9406.

'Charles V. of Spain, The Abdication of,' by J. L. Motley, 18: 10380.

'Charles XII., History of,' by Voltaire, 30: 351.

'Charles Auchester,' by Elizabeth Sara Sheppard, an admirable musical novel praised by Disraeli, and of special Jewish interest, 30: 135.

Charles, Mrs. Elizabeth, 'Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family,' 30: 146.

'Charlotte Temple,' by Susanna Haswell Rowson, 30: 132.

'Charles the Bold, History of,' by John Foster Kirk, 30: 114.

Charras, J. B. A., 29: 104.

Charrière, I. A. de, 29: 104.

Chartier, Alain, 29: 104.

Chase, Salmon Portland, 29: 104.

Chase, Thomas, 29: 104.

Chasles, Philarète, 29: 104.

'Chastelard,' by Algernon Charles Swinburne, 30: 228.

Châteaubriand, François René Auguste, founder of the romantic school in French literature, 6: 3531–2; enormous success of his 'Genius of Christianity,' 3531; his 'Itinerary from Paris to Jerusalem,' 3532; his style, *id.*

'Christianity Vindicated,' 3533–36; 'Description of a Thunder-Storm in the Forest,' 3537; biography, 29: 104.

'Atala,' 30: 309; 'René,' 30: 310; 'Genius of Christianity,' 30: 343.

Châteaubrun, J. B. V., 29: 104.

Chatfield-Taylor, Hobart Chatfield, 29: 104.

'Chatham, the Character of,' Henry Grattan on, 11: 6616.

Chatrian, Alexandre. See Erckmann-Chatrian, 29: 104.

Chatterton, Thomas, author of professedly antique poems, lyric, dramatic, and descriptive, and of a romance in which they were embodied, 6: 3539–43; high quality of some of his poems, 3542; he gave the new romantic method its first start, *id.*

'Final Chorus from Goddwyn,' 3543; 'The Farewell of Sir Charles Baldwin to His Wife,' 3544; 'Mynstrelles Songe,' 3545; 'An Excelente Balade of Charitie,' 3547; 'The Resignation,' 3549; biography, 29: 104.

Chaucer, Geoffrey, early English poet, T. R. Lounsbury on, 6: 3551–64; at the head of English literature proper, 3551; stood as first, 3552; personal life, 3553; elected to Parliament, 3554; many false details reported, 3555; as writer left a large body of varied verse, 3556; his own list of his writings, 3557; began as a translator, 3559; measures first used by him, 3560; 'The Canterbury Tales,' 3561; only twenty-four tales out of one hundred and twenty planned for, 3562; his style, 3563.

'Prologue to the Canterbury Tales,' 3564–72; 'The Temples of Venus, Mars, and Diana,' 3572–76; 'The Passing of the Fairies,' 3577; 'The Pardoner's Tale,' 3577–83; 'The Nun's Priest's Tale,' 3584–99; 'Truth,' 3600; biography, 29: 104.

'The Student's Chaucer,' edited by Walter W. Skeat, 30: 39; 'Studies in Chaucer: His Life and Writings,' by Thomas R. Lounsbury, 30: 38.

Chaulieu, G. A. de, 29: 105.

Chaussard, P. J. B., 29: 105.

Chauveau, P. J. O., 29: 105.

Cheever, George Barrell, 29: 105.

Cheever, Henry Theodore, 29: 105.

Chemical action explained by Faraday as electrically caused, 30: 128.

Chemistry regarded as Devil-work, 30: 39.

'Chemistry, The New,' by Professor J. P. Cooke, 30: 247.

Chemnitz, M. F., 29: 105.

Chemnitzer, I. I., 29: 105.

Cheney, Mrs. Ednah D., 29: 105; 'The Larger Prayer,' 28: 16767.

Cheney, John Vance, 29: 105; 'A Saint of Yore,' 28: 16664; 'Evening Song,' 28: 16503.

Cheney, Theseus Apoleon, 29: 105.

Chénier, André, French poet, Katharine Hillard on, 6: 3601–6; style of his poems, 3603; perished in the Reign of Terror, 3604–5.

'The Young Captive,' 3606; 'Ode,' 3608; biography, 29: 105; the one true poet of France in the 18th century, 15: 8801.

Chénier, Marie Joseph de, author of 'Partant pour la Syrie,' 29: 105.

Cheraskoff, M. M., 29: 106.

Cherbuliez, Victor, a clever writer on politics, 6: 3609; his novels his best work, 3610; 'The Silent Duel,' 3611–16; 'Samuel Brohl Gives up the Play,' 3617–24; biography, 29: 106.

'Jean Teterol's Idea,' 30: 181; 'Samuel Brohl and Company,' 30: 322; 'The Revenge of Joseph Noirel,' 30: 472.

Cherville, G. G. M. de, 29: 106.

Chesebro, Caroline, 29: 106; 'The Foe in the Household,' 30: 282.

Chesney, Charles Cornwallis, 'The Battle of Dorking,' 30: 258.

Chesterfield, Lord, an English courtier under George II.; his letters to his son, 6: 3625; 'From Letter to His Son,' 3626–7; 'The Choice of a Vocation,' 3628; biography, 29: 106.

Chettle, Henry, 29: 106.

'Chevalier d'Auriac, The,' by S. Leavett Yeats, 30: 148.

'Chevalier of Pensieri-Vani, The,' by Henry B. Fuller, 30: 149.

Chézy, A. L. de, 29: 106.

Chézy, H. C. von, 29: 106.

Chézy, Wilhelm von, 29: 106.

Chiabrera, Gabriello, 29: 106.

Chiarini, Giuseppe, 29: 106.

Chiavacci, Vincenz, 29: 107.

Chicago life, H. B. Fuller depicts, in his satire 'The Cliff-Dwellers,' and in his comedy effort 'With the Procession,' 30: 198, 552.

Chichester, Bishop, 'Sleep on, My Love' 28: 16800.

'Chien d'Or, The,' by William Kirby, 30: 148.

Child, Francis James, 29: 107; 'Ballads, English and Scottish Popular,' 30: 299.

Child, Lydia Maria, 29: 107; 'The Cloister,' 28: 16828.

'Child of the Ball, The,' by Pedro Antonio de Alarcón, 30: 221.

'Child of the Jago, A,' by Arthur Morrison, 30: 151.

'Children of the World,' a powerful purpose novel, by Paul Heyse, 13: 7334; 30: 172.

'Children of Gibeon,' by Walter Besant, 30: 149.

'Children of the Abbey, The,' by Regina Marie Roche, 30: 33.

'Children of the Ghetto,' a sympathetic and masterly Jewish novel, by I. Zangwill, 30: 149.

'Children of the Soil,' by Henryk Sienkiewicz, 30: 146.

'Children of the Lord's Supper,' Esaias Tegnér's poem, in English by Longfellow, 25: 14565.

'Childe Maurice,' 3: 1340.

'Childhood in Ancient Life,' J. P. Mahaffy on, 16: 9571.

'Children, Greek Songs of,' 26: 15178.

——Seneca's love of, almost un-Roman, 22: 13122.

——Shakespeare for, in 'Tales from Shakespeare,' by Charles and Mary Lamb, 30: 450.

——Jeremy Taylor's view of, 25: 14553.

——Jean Ingelow's love of, expressed in 'Mopsa the Fairy,' and other tales, 14: 7969.

Children, Amiel on the condition of all authority over, 1: 483.

——'The Cry of the,' by Mrs. Browning, 5: 2535.

——Poetry of interest to, by Eugene Field, 10: 5687.

——Marryat's 'Masterman Ready,' and 'Settlers in Canada,' written for boys, 17: 9739.

——The teaching of virtue to, Plutarch on, 20: 11646; on schoolmasters, 11648; on mothers and nurses, 11649.

——Swinburne on 'Of Such Is the Kingdom of Heaven,' and on 'If There Were None,' 24: 14320; also 'A Child's Future,' 14321.

'Child Songs,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15942.

'Child at the Brook-Side, The,' from N. Hawthorne's 'Scarlet Letter,' 12: 7068.

'Childhood, A Happy,' by D'Azeglio, 2: 1131.

'Child-Life, Stories of,' by Ouida, 30: 179.

Child and school life in Turin, Italy, a book of, 30: 77.

'Child, The Right of the,' by Froebel, 10: 6027.

'Child-Life,' by Anatole France, 10: 5915–18.

Childs, George William, 29: 107.

Chiles, Mrs. Mary Eliza, 29: 107.

Chillingworth, William, 29: 107.

China, The Literature of, Robert K. Douglas on, 6: 3629–42; the 'Yi King,' or Book of Changes, the oldest, 3629; the 'Shih King,' or Book of Odes, 3631–3; the 'Shu King,' or Book of History, 3633; 'The Spring and Autumn Annals,' *id.*; the 'Book of Rites,' 3634; the 'Four Books,' 3635; Mencius, 3636; the 'Taotê King' of Laotzu, 3637; later literature, 3638; historical works, 3638–9; poetry, 3639; Buddhism in China, 3640; gigantic encyclopædia, 3641; novels and plays, 3642; 'Selected Maxims,' 3643–8.

China for sixty years past, by a writer of the highest authority, 30: 374.

China, sacred books of, published in 'Sacred Books of the East' (6 vols.), 30: 419.

'Chinese Letters,' by Oliver Goldsmith, 30: 242.

Chinese life, a treasury of information about, in Doolittle's 'Social Life of the Chinese,' 30: 437.

'Chips from a German Workshop,' by F. Max Müller, 30: 126.

Chittenden, Lucius Eugene, 29: 107.

Chivalry, the best of the romances of, in Lobeira's 'Amadis of Gaul,' 30: 340.

Chivalry, 'Palmerin of England,' a romance of, second in merit only to 'Amadis of Gaul,' 30: 435.

Chivalry, one of the best romances of, in Johnson's 'Seven Champions of Christendom,' 30: 292.

Chivalry (King Arthur, Mabinogion, and other tales of), an introduction to, by Thomas Bulfinch and E. E. Hale, 30: 475.

Chivalry, Spenser's 'Faery Queen' treats the manners and customs of, 30: 345.

Chivers, Thomas Holley, 29: 107.

Chmelnizkij, N. I., 29: 107.

Chmielovski, Peter, 29: 107.

Choate, Rufus, American lawyer and orator, Albert Stickney on, 6: 3649–56; an advocate of the highest distinction, 3649; political life 3654.

'The Puritan in Secular and Religious Life,' 3657; 'The New-Englander's Character,' 3660; 'Of the American Bar,' 3661; 'Daniel Webster,' 3663; biography, 29: 107.

Chodzko, Alexander, 29: 107.

Chodzko, Ignacy, 29: 107.

Chomjakoff, A. S., 29: 107.

'Choice of Books, The,' by Frederic Harrison, 30: 127.

'Choir Invisible, The,' by James Lane Allen, 30: 143.

'Choir Invisible, The,' George Eliot's poetic confession of faith, 9: 5419.

'Chopin,' by Emma A. Lazarus, 28: 16772.

Chorley, Henry Fothergill, 29: 108; 'The Brave Old Oak,' 28: 16414.

Cholmondeley, Mary, 'Diana Tempest,' 30: 286; 'The Danvers Jewels' and 'Sir Charles Danvers,' 30: 202.

'Chouans, The,' by Balzac, 30: 182.

Chortatzis, Georgios, 29: 108.

Chrétien de Troyes, 29: 108.

Christen, Ada, 29: 108.

Christ portrayed as a man in 'Ecce Homo,' 30: 360.

Christ, Life of, Professor Jowett's idea of what it should be, 30: 449.

'Christian, The,' by Hall Caine, 30: 150.

Christianity, original, Amiel on, 1: 491.

'Christianity, its genius disclosed by Christ,' H. W. Beecher on, 3: 1725–37; tested, not by creeds but by conduct, 1731.

Christianity, Edmond Schérer's new departure conception of, 22: 12865.

'Christianity, The Meaning of,' by Hegel, 12: 7177.

Christianity, preparation for, in the teaching of Socrates, 24: 14112; in the philosophy of Plato, 14113; in Aristotle's exalted theory of man's moral object, 14114; in Stoicism, 14114–5; in Epicureanism to some extent, 14115–6; in Roman unity of empire over the nations, 14117; and in the practical turn of the Roman mind, 14118.

Christianity as an evolution from Judaism, the story of, by Prof. C. H. Toy, 30: 455.

Christianity as commonly understood rejected by Robert Elsmere, 30: 459.

'Christianity and Islam, the Bible and the Koran,' by Rev. W. R. W. Stephens, 30: 293.

'Christianity in China, Tartary, and Thibet,' by the Abbé Huc.

Christians, Pliny's letter on, to the Emperor Trajan, 20: 11598; Nero's accusation of, by Tacitus, 24: 14386.

'Christmas Carol,' by Dickens, 8: 4631.

'Christmas Carol, A,' by George Wither, 27: 16127.

'Christmas Hymn,' by Nahum Tate, 28: 16873.

'Christmas Night in the Quarters,' by Irwin Russell, 28: 16691.

'Christian Woman, A,' by Emilia Pardo-Bazán, 30: 222.

Christiansen, Arne Einar, 29: 108.

'Christie Johnstone,' by Charles Reade, 30: 283.

Christopulos, Athanasios, 29: 108.

'Chronicles of Clovernook, The,' by Douglas Jerrold, 30: 135.

'Chronicles of Froissart, The,' 30: 85; 10: 6039–41.

'Chronicles of the Schonberg-Cotta Family,' by Mrs. Elizabeth Charles, 30: 146.

'Chrysal; or, The Adventures of a Guinea,' by Charles Johnstone, 30: 374.

'Chrysalis of a Bookworm, The,' by Maurice Francis Egan, 28: 16776.

Chrysander, Friedrich, 29: 108.

Chrysippus, 29: 108.

Chrysoloras, Manuel, 29: 108.

Chrysostom, St. John, Greek Church Father and orator, John Malone on, 6: 3665.

'That Real Wealth is from Within,' 3666; 'On Encouragement during Adversity,' 3669–72; 'Concerning the Statutes,' 3673; biography, 29: 108.

Church, Alfred J., 'The Story of Carthage,' 30: 549.

Church, Mrs. Ella Rodman, 29: 108.

Church, Francis Pharcellus, 29: 109.

Church, William Conant, 29: 109.

Churchill, Charles, 29: 109.

Chwostoff, D. I. C., 29: 109.

Ciampi, Ignazio, 29: 109.

Ciampoli, Domenico, 29: 109.

Cibber, Colley, 29: 109.

Cicci, Maria Luigia, 29: 109.

Cicero, Marcus Tullius, Roman statesman and orator, Wm. C. Lawton on, 7: 3675–87; the times into which his life fell, 3675; orations for Roscius and against Verres, 3676; plea in support of Pompey, *id.;* wins consulship, 3677; height of success, 3678; antagonism of Cæsar, *id.;* sides with Pompey in the civil war, 3679; goes over to Cæsar's side, *id.;* last two years of his life, 3680; his oratory, 3681; works on oratory, 3682; his letters our chief source for the history of the epoch, 3683; philosophy—various work on, 3684–5; style, 3686.

'Of the Offices of Literature and Poetry,' 3687–91; 'Honors Proposed for the Dead Statesman Sulpicius,' 3692; 'Old Friends Better than New,' 3693; 'Honored Old Age' 3694; 'Death is Welcome to the Old,' 3695; 'Great Orators and Their Training,' 3696; 'Cicero to Tiro,' 3700; 'Cicero to Atticus,' *id.;* 'Sulpicius Consoles Cicero after His Daughter Tullia's Death,' 3701; 'Cicero's Reply to Sulpicius,' 3704; 'A Homesick Exile,' 3706; 'Cicero's Vacillation in the Civil War,' 3707; 'Cicero's Correspondents,'

3711-16; 'The Dream of Scipio,' 3717-24; biography, 29: 109.
'On the Reply of the Aruspices,' 30: 335; 'Brutus; or, A Dialogue Concerning Illustrious Orators,' 30: 366.
'Cicero, Marcus Tullius, The Life of,' by William Forsyth, 30: 367; Montaigne on, 18: 10245.
'Cicero and His Friends,' by Gaston Boissier, 30: 512.
Ciconi, Tecbaldo, 29: 109.
Cid, The, Spanish hero, historical and legendary, Charles Sprague Smith on, 7: 3725-33; the historical Cid, Ruy Diaz, 3725; appears first as a soldier, 3726; career as a crusading cavalier, 3727-8; his death and character, 3729; 'The Poem of My Cid,' 3730; mingled history and legend, *id.*; a second poem dealing with the story, 3731-2; later literary treatment of the story, 3732.
'From the Poem of My Cid,' 3733-36.
Cieco da Ferrara, 29: 109.
Cienfuegos, N. A. de, 29: 110.
'Cinderella,' a fairy tale explained, 30: 59.
'Cinderella,' by Dora Read Goodale, 28: 16726.
Cinna, C. Helvius, 29: 110.
Cino da Pistoja, 29: 110.
'Cinq-Mars,' by Alfred de Vigny, 30: 218.
'Cinque Port, A,' by John Davidson, 28: 16437.
Cintio or **Cinzio**. See GIRALDI, 29: 110.
'Circe,' by Augusta Webster, 28: 16638.
'Circles,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5445.
'Circuit Preacher, The,' by George Alfred Townsend, 28: 16887.
'Cities of Northern and Central Italy,' by Augustus J. C. Hare, 30: 164.
'City of the Plague, The,' by John Wilson, 27: 16033.
'Cities of the Plain,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7725.
'Citizen of Cosmopolis, A,' by Elizabeth Pullen, 28: 16480.
'Citoyenne Jacqueline,' by Sarah Tytler, 30: 162.
'City of God, The,' by St. Augustine, 30: 129.
'Civil War,' by Charles Dawson Shanly, 28: 16565.
'Civilization in Europe,' by François P. G. Guizot, 30: 174; 12: 6774.
Civilization, history of, in France, 21: 12042.
'Civilization, an Introduction to the History of,' by Henry Thomas Buckle, 30: 469.
Civilization, man's social condition the controlling factor of, 30: 177.
Civilization, the dawn of, in Babylonia, Egypt, and Syria, 30: 343.
Cladel, Léon, 29: 110.
Claflin, Mary Bucklin, 29: 110.
Clairmonte, Mrs. See EGERTON, GEORGE, 29: 110.
Clairville, Louis François, 29: 110.
Clapp, Edward Bull, essay on Plutarch, 20: 11601.
'Clara Vaughan,' by Richard Doddridge Blackmore, 30: 215.
Clare, John, 29: 110.
Clarendon, Earl of, English statesman and historian, 7: 3737-8; Macaulay on his character, 3737; his 'History of the Rebellion,' and other works, 3738; 'The Character of Lord Falkland,' 3738-44; biography, 29: 110.
Claretie, Jules, 29: 110; 'The Crime of the Boulevard,' 30: 251.
'Clarissa Furiosa,' by W. E. Norris, 30: 214.
'Clarissa Harlowe,' by Samuel Richardson, 30: 42.
Clark, Alexander, 29: 110.
Clark, Charles Heber, 29: 110.
Clark, George Hunt, 29: 110.
Clark, Henry James, 29: 110.
Clark, James Gowdy, 29: 111.
Clark, Lewis Gaylord, 29: 111.
Clark, Willis Gaylord, 29: 111.
Clarke, Charles Cowden, 29: 111.
Clarke, Ednah Proctor, 'An Opal,' 28: 16606.
Clarke, Edward Daniel, 29: 111.
Clarke, Hyde, 29: 111.
Clarke, James Freeman, 29: 111; 'Hymn and Prayer,' 28: 16870.
Clarke, Marcus A. H., an English novelist in Australia — an Australian Bret Harte, 7: 3745.
'How a Penal System can Work,' 3746; 'The Valley of the Shadow of Death,' 3749-55; biography, 29: 111; 'His Natural Life,' 30: 153.
Clarke, Mary Bayard, 29: 111.
Clarke, Mary Cowden, 29: 111.
Clarke, McDonald, 29: 111.
Clarke, Rebecca Sophia, 29: 111.
Clarke, Richard H., 29: 111.
Clarke, Samuel, 29: 112.
Clason, Isaac Starr, 29: 112.
Classic, the, in literature, Pater on, 19: 11167.
'Classical Greek Poetry,' by Professor R. C. Jebb, 30: 189.
Claudianus, Claudius, 29: 112.
Claudius, Matthias, a German author of songs, romances, fables, poems, and letters, 7: 3756; at Wandsbeck published his Messenger, a weekly periodical of wide note, 3757.
'Speculations on New Year's Day,' 3757; 'Rhine Wine,' 3758; 'Winter,' 3759; 'Night Song,' 3760; biography, 29: 112.
Clauren, H., 29: 112.
'Claverings, The,' by Anthony Trollope, 30: 198.
Clavijero, his history of ancient inhabitants of Mexico, 15: 8909.
Clavijo y F., J., 29: 112.
Clay, Cassius Marcellus, 29: 112.
Clay, Henry, American statesman and orator, John R. Procter on, 7: 3761-73; R. C. Winthrop on his oratory, 3761; six times elected Speaker in Congress, *id.*; Secretary of State, 3762; leadership in war of 1812, 3763; the treaty at close of the war secured without concessions, 3763-5; carried the compromise

admitting Missouri to the Union, 3766; his successful championship of the system favoring internal improvements, 3767; his foremost position as an agent in freeing the South American states from Spanish oppression, 3768; his agency in passing the "American System" tariff law of 1824, *id.;* Secretary of State, 3769; a favorer of extinction rather than extension of slavery, 3769–71; support of the compromise of 1850, 3771–2; personal characteristic, 3773.

'Public Spirit in Politics,' 3774; 'On the Greek Struggle for Independence,' *id.;* 'South-American Independence as Related to the United States,' 3775; 'From the Valedictory to the Senate, Delivered in 1842,' 3776; 'From the Lexington Speech on Retirement to Private Life,' 3779–83; biography, 29: 112.

Carl Schurz on, 22: 12978 (as citizen), 12984 (as statesman), 12989 (compared with Jackson); Daniel Webster's failure to take from him the leadership of the Whig party, 27: 15730; his "American System" of Protection argued against by Daniel Webster, in 1824, 27: 15728; his compromise policy opposed by Webster, 15729; compromise the vital feature of his statesmanship, 27: 15733.

Cleanthes, a Greek Stoic philosopher, successor to Zeno, the founder of the system, 7: 3784; his 'Hymn to Zeus,' 3784–6; biography, 29: 112.

'Clélie,' by Mademoiselle de Scudéri, 30: 311.

Clemens, Jeremiah, 29: 112.

Clemens, Samuel L. (Mark Twain), American humorist, 7: 3787–9; early life, 3787; 'The Innocents Abroad,' and other popular humorous books, 3788; his imaginary 'Personal Recollections of Joan of Arc,' 3789.

'The Child of Calamity,' 3789–93; 'A Steamboat Landing at a Small Town,' 3794; 'The High River,' 3795–801; 'An Enchanting River Scene,' 3801; 'The Lightning Pilot,' 3803; 'An Expedition Against Agres,' 3806–12; 'The True Prince and the Feigned One,' 3813–20; biography, 29: 112.

'The Innocents Abroad,' 30: 271; 'Roughing It,' 30: 36; 'The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn,' 30: 281.

'Cleon, The Rise of,' by George Grote, 12: 6758.

Cleopatra (and Antony), Plutarch on, 20: 11633.

'Cleopatra,' by H. Rider Haggard, the most ambitious of his romances, 30: 214.

Climate, Voltaire on its influence upon man, 26: 15474.

Climate, the English, Horace Walpole on, 26: 15577.

Clemmer, Mrs. Mary. See HUDSON, MRS. MARY (CLEMMER) (AMES), 29: 112.

Clesse, Antoine, 29: 112.

Cleveland, Aaron, 29: 113.

Cleveland, Rose Elizabeth, 29: 113.

Cleveland, John, 'To the Memory of Ben Jonson,' 28: 16776.

'Cliff-Dwellers, The,' by Henry B. Fuller, 30: 198.

Clinch, Charles Powell, 29: 113.

Clinton, De Witt, 29: 113.

Clive, Mrs. Caroline (Wigley), 'Paul Ferrol,' 30: 270.

'Clockmaker, The: Sayings and Doings of Samuel Slick of Slickville,' by Thomas Chandler Haliburton, 30: 14.

Clodd, Edward, 'The Story of Creation: A Plain Account of Evolution,' 30: 97.

'Cloister and the Hearth, The,' by Charles Reade, 30: 106.

'Cloister, The,' by Lydia Maria Child, 28: 16828.

'Closing Doors, The,' by Fiona Macleod, 28: 16446.

'Clouds, The,' by Aristophanes, 30: 119.

Clough, Arthur Hugh, English poet, Charles Eliot Norton on, 7: 3821–8; a poet of the new mood, 3821; his education, 3822; new ideas at Oxford, 3823; gave up tutorship to be honest, 3824; poems of rare thought, 3825; three new poems, 3826; a year in America, 3827; seven years in England, and death, *id.;* Matthew Arnold's lament, 3828.

'There Is no God,' 3829; 'The Latest Decalogue,' 3830; 'To the Unknown God,' *id.;* 'Easter Day,' 3831–35; 'It Fortifies My Soul to Know,' 3835; 'Say Not, the Struggle Naught Availeth,' 3835; 'Come Back,' 3836; 'As Ships Becalmed,' 3837; 'The Unknown Course,' 3838; 'The Gondola,' *id.;* 'The Poet's Place in Life,' 3839; 'On Keeping Within One's Proper Sphere,' 3840–42; 'Consider It Again,' 3842; biography, 29: 113.

'Clown's Song, The,' author unknown, 28: 16720.

Clymer, Ella Dietz, 29: 113.

'Clytia,' by Annie Fields, 28: 17016.

Coan, Titus, 29: 113.

Coan, Titus Munson, 29: 113.

Coates, Florence Earle, 29: 113; 'Combatants,' 28: 16736; 'Conscience,' 16902; 'If Love Were Not,' 16629.

Cobb, Joseph Beckham, 29: 113.

Cobb, Sylvanus, 29: 113; 'The Gun-Maker of Moscow,' 30: 34.

Cobbe, Frances Power, 29: 113; 'Studies New and Old in Ethical and Social Subjects,' 30: 76.

Cobbett, William, 29: 113.

Cobden, Richard, 29: 113.

Cobden, his school the first to carry out Adam Smith's free trade views, 30: 511.

Cockton, Henry, 'Valentine Vox, the Ventriloquist,' 30: 488.

Codemo, Luigia, 29: 114.

'Codex Argenteus,' by Ulfilas, 30: 129.

Codman, John, 29: 114.

'Cœlebs in Search of a Wife,' by Hannah More, 30: 45.

'Cœur d'Alene,' by Mary Hallock Foote, 30: 279.

Coffin, Charles Carleton, 29: 114.

Coffin, Robert Barry, 29: 114; 'Ships at Sea,' 28: 16406.

Coffin, Robert Stevenson, 29: 114.

Coggeshall, William Turner, 29: 114.

Cohn, Adolphe, essays on Bossuet, Brunetière, Hugo, Thiers, and Voltaire, 4: 2209; 5: 2603; 12: 7751; 25: 14821; 26: 15449.

'Colin Clout,' by John Skelton, 30: 363.

Colardeau, Charles Pierre, 29: 114.

Colban, Adolphine Marie, 29: 114.

Colenso, John William, 29: 114.

Coleridge, Hartley, 29: 114; 'If I have Sinned,' 28: 16907.

Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, English poet, George E. Woodberry on, 7: 3843–53; leading external events of his life, 3843; his poetic genius, 3844; a mind immensely receptive and intensely active, 3845; radical social scheme, 3846; most excitable temperament, 3847; twofold sensitiveness to nature, 3848; shallow character of his poems of nature, and those of man, 3848–9; high genius only in 'The Ancient Mariner,' 'Christabel,' and 'Kubla Khan,' 3849–52.

'Kubla Khan,' 3853; 'The Albatross,' 3855; 'The Real and Imaginary,' 3857; 'Dejection: An Ode,' 3858; 'The Three Treasures,' 3861; 'To a Gentleman,' 3862; 'Ode to Georgina, Duchess of Devonshire,' 3865; 'The Pains of Sleep,' 3867; 'Song by Glycine,' 3868; 'Youth and Age,' 3869; 'Phantom or Fact,' 3870; biography, 29: 114.

'Aids to Reflection,' 30: 329; 'The Rime of the Ancient Mariner,' 30: 68; 'A Narrative of the Events of His Life,' by James Dyke Campbell, 30: 81.

Coleridge, Sara, an English poet, of notable inherited genius, 29: 115.

Coles, Abraham, 29: 115.

Colet, Louise Revoil, 29: 115.

Colet, John, as one of "the Oxford Reformers," 30: 454.

Collé, Charles, 29: 115.

'Collegians, The,' by Gerald Griffin, 30: 450.

Collet, J. C., 29: 115.

Colletet, Guillaume, 29: 115.

Collier, Mrs. Ada, 29: 115.

Collier, Jeremy, an eloquent English churchman whose 'Short View of the Profaneness and Immorality of the English Stage' arrested and overthrew the drama of the later Stuart period, 7: 3946.

Collier, John Payne, 29: 115.

Collier, Robert Laird, 29: 115.

Collin, Heinrich Joseph von, 29: 115.

Collin d'Harleville, J. F., 29: 115.

Collins, F. Howard, essay on Herbert Spencer, 23: 13707.

Collins, John, 29: 115.

Collins, Mortimer, 29: 115.

Collins, William, English poet, 7: 3871–2; 'Odds, Descriptive and Allegorical,' his most characteristic work, 3871.

'How Sleep the Brave,' 3872; 'The Passions,' 3873–5; 'To Evening,' 3876; 'Ode on the Death of Thomson,' 3877; biography, 29: 115.

Collins, William Wilkie, English novelist, 7: 3879–81; more successful in telling a story than in depicting character, 3879; invited by Dickens to write for Household Words; several purpose novels, 3880; 'The Moonstone' and 'The Woman in White' his masterpieces, 3881.

'The Sleep-Walking,' 3882–94; 'Count Fosco,' 3894–3900; biography, 29: 116.

'The Moonstone,' 30: 52; 'The Woman in White,' 30: 321; 'Armadale,' 30: 321; 'Antonina,' 30: 370.

'Colloquies of Erasmus, The,' 30: 126.

Collyer, Robert, 29: 116.

Colman, George, English dramatist, 7: 3901; his first plays, 3901; 'The Clandestine Marriage,' made jointly with Garrick, *id.*

'The Eavesdropping,' 3902; biography, 29; 116.

Colman, George, 29: 116.

'Colomba,' by Prosper Mérimée, 30: 174.

Colombi, Marchioness, 29: 116.

'Colonel Enderby's Wife,' by "Lucas Malet," 30: 232.

'Colonel Newcome's Death,' 25: 14708.

'Colonel's Daughter, The,' Captain Charles King, 30: 283.

'Colonel's Opera Cloak, The,' by Mrs. Christine Chaplin Brush, 30: 150.

Colonna, Vittoria, 29: 116.

Colorado mining camps life depicted in novels, 30: 279, 536.

'Coloration of Flowers,' by Grant Allen, 1: 400.

Colton, Walter, 29: 116.

'Columbus, Christopher,' by Washington Irving, 30: 165.

Columbus, his character and career particularly celebrated by Prescott, 30: 98.

Columbus, his work and honors second to those of Prince Henry of Portugal, 30: 426.

'Columbus, Life of,' by Sir Arthur Helps, 30: 558.

Columella, L. J. M., 29: 116; 'On Agriculture,' 30: 158.

Colvin, Sidney, 29: 116.

'Combatants,' by Florence Earle Coates, 28: 16736.

Combe, George, 29: 116.

Combe, William, 29: 116; 'The Three Tours of Dr. Syntax,' 30: 71.

'Come, Holy Spirit, Heavenly Dove,' by Watts, 27: 15721.

'Come Back, Dear Days,' by Louise Chandler Moulton, 28: 16817.

'Comedy of Errors, The,' a play of Shakespeare of irresistibly laughable plot, 30: 382.

Comedy, Roman, means, so far as extant works are concerned, Plautus and Terence, 25: 14644; founded on Greek models, not the Attic of Aristophanes, but the later new Attic, 14644.

Comedy, the earliest produced in England (1541–56), 30: 124; the earliest acted at an English university, 'Gammer Gurton's Needle,' 30: 124.

Comegys, Benjamin Bartis, 29: 116.

Comenius, Johann Amos, Slavic educational reformer, B. A. Hinsdale on, 7: 3909–13; began as a Moravian teacher, 3909; made famous by his 'The Gate of Tongues Unlocked,' 3910; made bishop, and visited England, Sweden, and Hungary, 3910; published his whole works, *id.;* criticisms on the teaching of languages, 3911; sought to have nature studied, 3911; his best known books, 3912; dreams of a Pansophic school of all knowledge, 3912.

'Author's Preface to the Orbis Pictus,' 3914; 'School of Infancy,' 3918–22; biography, 29: 116.

'Come Ye Disconsolate,' by Thomas Moore, 28: 16869.

'Comforter, The,' by Annie Fields, 28: 16843.

Comets, history of the doctrine of, by Andrew D. White, 27: 15853.

Comic opera, invented by John Gay, author of 'The Beggar's Opera,' 11: 6237–9.

Comines, Philippe de, the last in date among the great French chroniclers, 7: 3923–5; in the service of the Duke of Burgundy' (1464–72), 3924; in the service of King Louis XI. (1473–83), *id.;* his chronicle written 1488–93, *id.;* covers the years 1464–83, *id.*

'The Virtues and Vices of King Louis,' 3925; 'The Virtues of the Duke of Burgundy and the Time of His House's Prosperity,' 3927; 'The Last Days of Louis XI.,' 3929; 'Charter of Louis XI.,' 3932–34; biography, 29: 117.

'Coming Race, The,' by Edward Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 279.

'Commentaries on American Law,' by James Kent, 30: 206.

'Commentaries on the Laws of England,' by Sir William Blackstone, 30: 206.

'Commentaries,' by Pius II., 30: 130.

Communism and Christianity, in Mrs. Linton's 'Joshua Davidson,' 30: 288.

Commodianus, 29: 117.

'Commodore's Daughters, The,' Jonas Lie, 30: 109.

Comnena, Princess Annà, 29: 117; her 'Alexiad,' 30: 193.

'Compensation,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5441.

'Competition,' J. S. Mill on, 17: 10017.

'Complete Angler, The; or, Contemplative Man's Recreation,' Izaak Walton and Charles Cotton, 30: 72.

'Composed Upon Westminster Bridge,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16214.

Compromises, the, in history of United States, 7: 3766, 3771.

Comte, Auguste, author of two conflicting schemes of Positivism, a broadly liberal 'Philosophy,' and a narrowly dogmatic 'Polity,' 7: 3935–8; sought reconstruction in both politics and philosophy, 3935; attempted a new system of sociology, 3935–6; second period of intellectual production (1828–48), 3936; adhesion of John Stuart Mill and M. Littré, *id.;* construction of scheme of culture and custom, 3937; method and foundation, *id.;* distinctive characteristic of Positivism, 3938.

'The Evolution of Belief,' 3938; 'The Study of Law Substituted for that of Causes,' 3940; 'Subjection of Self-Love to Social Love,' 3941; 'The Cultus of Humanity,' 3942; 'The Domination of the Dead,' 3943; 'The Worship of Woman,' 3943; biography, 29: 117.

Conant, Thomas Jefferson, 29: 117.

'Concord Hymn,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5465.

'Concord Ode,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5465.

Condillac, E. B., 29: 117.

Condorcet, M. J., 29: 117; John Morley on, 18: 10330.

Cone, Helen Gray, 29: 117; 'Ellen Terry's Beatrice,' 28: 16494; 'Narcissus in Camden,' 28: 16685; 'A Radical,' 28: 16731; 'To-Day,' 28: 16736.

'Confessio Amantis,' by John Gower, opinions of it by Taine, Lowell, and Morley, 11: 6581–3.

'Confessions,' by Jean Jacques Rousseau, 30: 78.

'Confessions of an English Opium-Eater,' by Thomas De Quincey, 30: 78.

'Confessions of St. Augustine, The,' 30: 78.

'Conflict between Religion and Science, History of the,' by Dr. J. W. Draper, 30: 247.

'Conflict of Ages, The; or, The Great Debate of Moral Relations of God and Man,' by Rev. Edward Beecher, 30: 247.

Confucius, the writings of, as the Bible of the Chinese, 30: 419; biography, 29: 117.

Congdon, Charles Taber, 29: 117.

Congreve, William, the most brilliant English dramatist of the later Stuart period, 7: 3945–7; witty and eloquent dialogue, 3945; extraordinary success of his 'Love for Love,' 3946; 'The Mourning Bride,' another, *id.;* sweeping stage reform begun through Jeremy Collier's crusade against indecency, *id.;* Congreve's finest comedy a stage failure, 3947.

'Mrs. Foresight and Mrs. Frail Come to an Understanding,' 3948; 'Angelica's Proposal,' 3950; 'Almeria in the Mausoleum,' 3954; biography, 29: 117; 'The Mourning Bride,' 30: 120.

'Coningsby,' by Benjamin Disraeli, 30: 139.

'Connecticut Yankee in King Arthur's Court, A,' by Mark Twain, 30: 550.

Connelly, Mrs. Celia, 29: 118.

'Conquest, A,' by Walter Herries Pollock, 28: 16661.

Conrad, Georg, 29: 118.

Conrad, Joseph, 'Almayer's Folly,' 30: 320.

Conrad, Michael Georg, 29: 118.

Conrad, Robert Taylor, 29: 118.

'Conrad von Würzburg, Song of,' 26: 15600.

Conradi, Hermann, 29: 118.
'Conscience and Remorse,' by Paul Lawrence Dunbar,' 28: 16902.
'Conscience,' by Florence Earle Coates, 28: 16902.
Conscience, Henri, a Flemish or Belgian author, Wm. Sharp on, 7: 3957–60; leader in a new birth of Flemish literature, 3957; 'Het Wonder Jaar' (in Flemish), the corner stone, 3958; his two finest historical novels, 'The Lion of Flanders' and 'The Peasants' War,' 3959; his novels and short stories of Flemish peasant life, *id.;* a writer for the people, 3960. 'The Horse-Shoe,' 3961; 'The Patient Waiter,' 3963; 'The Lost Glove,' 3964; 'The Iron Tomb,' 3965; 'Siska van Roosemael,' 3967; 'A Painter's Progress,' 3968; biography, 29: 118; 'The Lion of Flanders,' 30: 312.
'Conspiracy, The,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7738–50.
'Conscrit de 1813, Histoire d'un,' by Erckmann-Chatrian, 30: 91.
'Consolations of Philosophy, The,' by Boëthius, 30: 345.
'Constable, Archibald, and His Literary Correspondents,' by Thomas Constable, 30: 353.
Constable, Thomas, 'Archibald Constable and His Literary Correspondents,' 30: 353.
Constant de R., H. B., 29: 118.
Constant, Benjamin, 'Adolphe,' 30: 250.
'Constancy to an Ideal,' by John Weiss, 27: 15770–7.
'Constantine, Character of,' 11: 6292–6.
'Constantinople, Glimpses of,' by De Amicis, 1: 455–8.
'Constantinople, Foundation of,' by Gibbon, 11: 6285–92.
Constitution of the United States, Thomas Jefferson's letter on it to Madison, 14: 8252–6.
'Consuelo,' by George Sand, 30: 184.
'Consulate and Empire of France under Napoleon, History of the,' by Louis Adolphe Thiers, 30: 162.
Conti, A. G. S. L., 29: 118.
'Continentals, The Old,' 28: 16331.
'Contrasts,' by Richard Burton, 28: 16723.
'Conventional Lies of Our Civilization,' by Max Nordau, 30: 262.
Conway, Hugh. See FARGUS, 29: 118; 'Called Back,' 30: 372.
Conway, Katharine Eleanor, 29: 118.
Conway, Moncure Daniel, 29: 118; 'Demonology and Devil-Lore,' 30: 359; 'The Wandering Jew,' 30: 456.
Conyngham, David Power, 29: 118.
Cook, Clarence Chatam, 29: 118.
Cook, Eliza, 29: 119; 'The Old Arm-Chair,' 28: 16416.
Cook, Joseph, 29: 119.
Cooke, George Willis, 29: 119.
Cooke, Jane Grosvenor, essays on Le Sage and Trollope, 15: 8984; 25: 15031.
Cooke, John Esten, 29: 119.
Cooke, Josiah Parsons, 29: 119; his 'New Chemistry,' 30: 247.
Cooke, Philip Pendleton, 29: 119.
Cooke, Philip St. George, 29: 119.
Cooke, Rose Terry, a New England woman writer of rare charm and power, 7: 3973–4; early poems, 3973; her best work in her stories, *id.;* 'The Deacon's Week' her gem, 3974.
'The Reverend Thomas Tucker as a Parson,' 3974–84; biography, 29: 119; depiction of New England character by, 27: 15983.
Cooke, Thomas, 29: 119.
'Cook's Voyages,' 30: 245.
Coolbrith, Ina Donna, 29: 119; 'Meadow Larks,' 28: 16518; 'Respite,' 28: 16533.
Cooley, Thomas McIntyre, 29: 119.
Coolidge, Susan. See WOOLSEY, SARAH, 29: 119.
Coombe, William. See COMBE, 29: 119.
Coombs, Mrs. Annie, 29: 119.
Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 'Characteristics,' 30: 352.
Cooper, Frederic Taber, essay on Beyle, 4: 1861.
Cooper, James Fenimore, American novelist, Julian Hawthorne on, 7: 3985–92; author of twenty-nine novels in thirty-two years, 3985; honest faith in fine ideals of both man and woman, 3986; world-wide success of 'The Spy,' 3987, 3988, 3989; 'The Pilot,' the best sea story in the language, 3986, 3989, 3990; 'The Spy,' 'The Pioneers,' 'The Pilot,' and 'The Last of the Mohicans,' a great four of his novels, 3990; 'The Bravo' and 'The Red Rover' of the same high rank, 3991; 'The Pathfinder,' one of the very best, 3992. 'The Privateer,' 3993–4002; 'The Brigantine's Escape Through Hell-Gate,' 4003–8; 'The Doom of Abiram White,' 4009–17; 'The Bison Stampede,' 4018–25; 'Running the Gauntlet,' 4026–33; 'The Prairie Fire,' 4034–39; biography, 29: 119.
Essay on, by Thomas R. Lounsbury, 30: 203; 'The Bravo,' 30: 203; 'The Red Rover,' 30: 203; 'The Pilot,' 30: 554.
Cooper, Peter, 29: 120.
Cooper, Susan Fenimore, 29: 120.
Cooper, Thomas, 29: 120.
Coornhert, Dirck Volckertsen, 29: 120.
Copernicus, European scientist, Edward S. Holden on, 7: 4040–4; the only man that ever wholly altered knowledge of the universe, 4040; Ptolemy's astronomy dates from about A. D. 150, and Arab knowledge of this flourished about 700–1500, 4040; the first secure seat of the science in Europe, Uranienborg in Denmark, built by Tycho Brahe (1576), *id.;* Copernicus professor at Rome 1499–1502, 4041; took holy orders in Poland 1502, and wrote treatise on 'The Revolutions of the Heavenly Bodies' 1507–14, 4042; his work printed 1541–3; his view was that the observed facts require belief that the sun, not the earth, is the centre of our system,

4043; the Pope and Luther both condemned the new knowledge as heresy, *id.;* biography, 29: 120.

Coppée, François, a French writer of poems, plays, and novels, Robert Sanderson on, 7: 4045–9; manner of literary work and early success, 4046; character of his poems, 4047; dramatic compositions and tales, 4048.

'The Parricide,' 4049; 'The Substitute,' 4055–64; biography, 29: 120.

Coppée, Henry, 29: 120.

Coppi, Antonio, 29: 120.

Copway, George, 29: 120.

'Copyright, The Question of,' by George Haven Putnam, 30: 206.

Coquelin, Bénoît Constant, 29: 120.

'Coral Reefs, Formation of,' by Agassiz, 1: 220.

Corbet, Richard, 29: 120.

Corbière, Edouard, 29: 120.

Corbin, Mrs. Caroline E., 29: 120.

Corbin, John, 29: 121.

'Corday, Charlotte,' by T. Carlyle, 6: 3290–96.

Cordeiro, João Ricardo, 29: 121.

Cordova, a glimpse of, by De Amicis, 1: 458–62.

Corelli, Marie. See MACKAY, MINNIE, 29: 121; 'Ardath,' 30: 254; 'Barabbas: A Dream of the World's Tragedy,' 30: 253.

Corinna, 29: 121.

'Corinne; or, Italy,' by Madame de Staël, 30: 187.

'Coriolanus,' a powerful drama of Shakespeare's later years, retelling, from North's Plutarch, the story of a Roman patrician, 30: 398.

'Coriolanus,' Plutarch on, 20: 11618.

'Corleone,' by F. Marion Crawford, 30: 198.

Corneille, Pierre, French dramatist, Fred. M. Warren on, 7: 4065–70; began (1629) supplying comedies to a company of actors, 4065; produced 'The Cid' (1636), from which modern French drama dates, 4066; earlier play-acting in France (1548–99), 4067; efforts of a company under Alexandre Hardy (1599–1629), *id.;* four tragedies (1640–44) represent Corneille's highest mark, 4069; comedies, tragedies, and religious poetry, 4069; Molière in full career and Racine beginning, *id.;* final revision of his dramas (1682), *id.*

'The Lovers,' 4070; 'Don Rodrigue Describes to King Fernando His Victory over the Moors,' 4073; 'The Wrath of Camilla,' 4075; 'Paulina's Appeal to Severus,' 4077; biography, 29: 121.

Corneille, Thomas, 29: 121.

Cornelius Nepos. See NEPOS, 29: 121.

Cornford, L. Cope, 'The Master Beggars,' 30: 499.

Cornish Literature. See (4) under Celtic Literature, 6: 3444.

Cornwallis, Kinahan, 29: 121.

Cornwell, Henry Sylvester, 29: 121.

Coronado, Carolina, 29: 121.

Corrodi, August, 29: 121.

Corson, Hiram, 29: 121.

Cort, Frans de, 29: 121.

Cortes, in the conquest of Mexico, description of, by Del Castillo, 8: 4616.

'Cortes, Hernando, Life of,' by Sir Arthur Helps, 30: 165, 558.

Cory, William Johnson, 'Amaturus,' 28: 16600.

Cosel, Charlotte von. See AUER, 29: 121.

'Cosmic Philosophy, Outlines of,' by John Fiske, 30: 1.

'Cosmopolis,' by Paul Bourget, 30: 93.

'Cosmos,' Humboldt's work surveying the entire physical universe, 13: 7769.

Cossa Pietro, 29: 121.

'Cossack Fairy Tales,' by R. N. Bain, 30: 225.

Cossack life in the 15th century, 30: 497.

'Cossacks, The,' by Tolstoy, 30: 225.

Costa, Isaak da, 29: 122.

Coster, Samuel, 29: 122.

Costetti, Giuseppe, 29: 122.

Cota, Rodrigo, 29: 122.

Cotin, Charles, 29: 122.

'Cotter's Saturday Night, The,' by Robert Burns, 5: 2845.

Cottin, Marie, 29: 122.

Cottin, Sophie, 'Elizabeth; or, The Exiles of Siberia,' 30: 224.

Cotton, Charles, 29: 122

Cotton, John, 29: 122.

'Cotton Kingdom, The,' by Frederick Law Olmsted, 30: 245.

Coubertin, 'Evolution of France under the Third Republic,' 30: 87.

Coues, Elliott, 29: 122.

'Count of Monte Cristo, The,' by Alexandre Dumas, 30: 479.

'Count Robert of Paris,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 138.

'Country Doctor, The,' by Honoré de Balzac, [30: 183.

Country life, Voltaire on, 26: 15483.

'Country Living and Country Thinking,' by Gail Hamilton, 30: 273.

'Country of the Pointed Firs, The,' by Sarah Orne Jewett, 30: 278.

'Country Loves,' folk-song, 28: 17001.

'Country, 'Tis of Thee, My,' by Samuel Francis Smith, 28: 17026.

Couperus, Louis Marie Anne, 'Majesty,' 30: 248; 'Footsteps of Fate,' 30: 472.

Courier, Paul Louis, 29: 122.

'Court Fool, The,' in Shakespeare, John Weiss on, 27: 15777.

Courthope, William John, 'History of English Poetry,' 30: 301.

'Court Life, Pictures of,' in Germany (1729), by Wilhelmine, sister of Frederick the Great, 27: 15973.

'Courtin', The,' by J. R. Lowell, 16: 9255.

Courtmans, Joanna Desideria, 29: 122.

Cousin, Victor, French philosophical writer, 7: 4079–82; his study of philosophies leading to eclecticism, 4079; great success with which

he lectured, 4080; his biographical contributions to literature, 4081; 'The True, the Beautiful, and the Good,' 4082.

'Pascal's Skepticism,' 4083; 'Madame De Longueville,' 4084; 'Madame De Chevreuse,' 4087; 'Comparison Between Madame De Hautefort and Madame De Chevreuse,' 4088; biography, 29: 122.

'Cousine Bette,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 184.

'Cousin Pons,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 184.

'Coventry Plays, The,' 30: 118.

'Coverdale's Bible,' 30: 262.

Cowan, Frank, 29: 122.

'Cowboy, The,' by John Antrobus, 28: 16756-8.

Cowley, Abraham, Prof. T. R. Lounsbury on, 7: 4089-95; the most popular of English poets during his lifetime, 4090; very remarkable youthful productions, 4091; the "Pindaric" odes, 4092; his 'King David' very dull, 4093; first regular writer of modern English prose, 4094; lofty morality couched in lofty diction, 4095.

'Of Myself,' 4095-98; 'On the Death of Crashaw,' 4099; 'On the Death of Mr. William Hervey,' 4101; 'A Supplication,' 4105; 'Epitaph on a Living Author,' 4106; biography, 29: 122.

Cowper, William, an English poet coming between Pope (artificial) and Wordsworth (natural), 7: 4107-10; fame rests chiefly on 'The Task,' 4107; his uneventful personal life, 4108; at a wrong point of view, 4109; most delightful letters, 4110.

'The Cricket,' 4110; 'The Winter Walk at Noon,' 4111; 'On the Loss of the Royal George,' 4112; 'Imaginary Verses of Alexander Selkirk,' 4113; 'The Immutability of Human Nature,' 4115; 'From a Letter to Rev. John Newton,' 4115; biography, 29: 123; 'Light Shining Out of Darkness,' 28: 16850.

Cowper, B. H., 'Apocryphal Gospels,' 30: 295.

Cox, Palmer, 29: 123.

Cox, Samuel Sullivan, 29: 123.

Coxe, Arthur Cleveland, 29: 123; 'March,' 28: 16806.

'Coy Mistress, To His,' by Andrew Marvell, 28: 16624.

Cozzens, Frederick Swartwout, 29: 123; 'Experience and a Moral, An,' 28: 16402.

Crabbe, George, an English poet of the return to "nature" after the age of Pope, 7: 4117-9; his reputation made by 'The Village' (1783), 4117; his realism in dealing with lowly human life, 4118; earnest, genuine, and of permanent interest, 4119.

'Isaac Ashford,' 4119; 'The Parish Workhouse and Apothecary,' 4121; biography, 29: 123.

Craddock, Charles Egbert. See MURFREE, 29: 123; 'His Vanished Star,' 30: 284; 'The Juggler,' 30: 319; 'In the Clouds,' 30: 422.

'Cradle Song,' by J. G. Holland, 13: 7452.

Craigie, Pearl Richards. See HOBBES, 29: 123.

Craik, Dinah Maria Mulock, an English writer of stories marked by highly imaginative and dramatic qualities, 7: 4123; 'John Halifax, Gentleman,' and 'A Life for a Life,' her most notable books, *id.*; the best sort of English domestic novels, 4124.

'The Night Attack,' 4124-35; 'Philip, My King,' 4136; 'Too Late,' 4137; 'Now and Afterwards,' 4137; biography, 29: 123; 'John Halifax, Gentleman,' 30: 199.

Craik, Georgiana, 29: 123.

Cram, Ralph Adams, 29: 123.

Cramer, Karl Gottlob, 29: 123.

Cranch, Christopher Pearse, 29: 123; 'The American Pantheon,' 28: 16780; 'Thought,' 16830.

Crane, Stephen, 29: 123; 'The Red Badge of Courage,' 30: 431.

Crane, Thomas Frederick, 29: 123; 'Italian Popular Tales,' 30: 420.

'Cranes of Ibycus, The,' by Emma Lazarus, 28: 16833.

'Cranford,' by Mrs. Gaskell, 30: 156; 11: 6206.

Crashaw, Richard, 29: 123; 'Wishes for the Supposed Mistress,' 28: 16599.

Craven, Madame Augustus, a French Catholic lady, married in England, 7: 4139; 'Reminiscences,' stories, and novels of Catholic piety, *id.*; 'The Story of a Sister,' *id.*

'Albert's Last Days,' 4140; 'A Generous Enemy,' 4144; biography, 29: 123.

Craven, E. B., Lady, 29: 124.

Crawford, Francis Marion, "the most versatile and various of modern novelists," 7: 4151-3; a journalist in India, 4151; 'Mr. Isaacs,' 'Dr. Claudius,' and 'To Leeward,' *id.*; three later novels making a complete study of Rome 1865-87, 4152; novels in extraordinary variety written to please only, *id.*; essay on 'The Novel'—its three essentials, 4153.

'The Ghost in the Berth,' 4153-58; 'A Thwarted Plan,' 4159-66; biography, 29: 124.

'Casa Braccio,' 30: 150; 'A Roman Singer,' 30: 155; 'Corleone,' 30: 198; 'Greifenstein,' 30: 268; 'Dr. Claudius,' 30: 282; 'Don Orsino,' 30: 371; 'Mr. Isaacs,' 30: 546.

Crawford, John, 29: 124.

Crawford, Louise Macartney, 29: 124; 'Kathleen Mavourneen,' 28: 16595.

Crawford, Robert, 29: 124.

Creasy, E. S., 'Fifteen Decisive Battles of the World,' 30: 351.

Creation, Biblical account of, discussed, 30: 459.

'Creation, Man, and Messiah, The,' by Wergeland (1830), 27: 15779.

'Creation, Natural History of,' by Ernst Heinrich Haeckel, 30: 176.

'Creation, Progressive Change Compared with,' by Charles Darwin, 8: 4431.

'Creation, The Story of: A Plain Account of Evolution,' by Edward Clodd, 30: 97.

Creation, The Eddas on, 9: 5119.

'Creative Design,' Charles Darwin on, 8: 4432.

Crébillon, Claude P. J. de, 29: 124.
Crébillon, Prosper Jolyot, French tragic poet, Robert Sanderson on, 7: 4167–71; 'Rhadamiste et Zénobie' his masterpiece, 4167, 4169; Voltaire rewrote five of his tragedies, 4171.
'The Bloody Banquet,' 4171; 'Mother and Daughter,' 4174; 'The Matricide,' 4175; 'The Reconciliation,' 4177–80; biography, 29: 124.
'Creeds, The Conflict of the,' by Arne Garborg, 11: 6187.
Cremer, Jacobus Jan, 29: 124.
Crespo, A. C. C., 29: 124.
'Cretan Insurrection of 1886–8, The,' by William J. Stillman, 30: 97.
Creuz, F. K. K., 29: 124.
'Crime and Punishment,' by Féodor M. Dostoévsky, 30: 110.
'Crime of Henry Vane, The,' by J. S. of Dale (F. J. Stimson), 30: 277.
'Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard, The,' by Anatole France, 30: 92.
'Crime of the Boulevard, The,' by Jules Claretie, 30: 251.
Crinkle, Nym. See WHEELER, ANDREW C., 29: 126.
'Cripps the Carrier,' by R. D. Blackmore, 30: 253.
'Critic and Poet,' by Emma Lazarus, 28: 16493.
'Critic, The Papers of a,' by C. W. Dilke, 29: 145.
Critics, Welhaven holds highest place among Norwegian, 27: 15780.
Criticism, by Brander Matthews, 'Aspects of Fiction,' 30: 76.
'Criticism,' Pope's essay on, 20: 11714.
Criticism, Amiel on, 1: 490.
Criticism, character of Sainte-Beuve's, 30: 125.
Criticism, Dr. Johnson's 'Lives of the Poets,' 30: 535.
Criticism, Sainte-Beuve's account of his own method, 22: 12662.
Criticism, Schopenhauer on, 22: 12946.
Crockett, David, 29: 124.
Crockett, S. R., Scottish author of 'The Raiders,' and 'The Men of the Moss-Hags,' 7: 4181–3; presentment of Scotch peasant life, 4182.
'Ensamples to the Flock,' 4183–89; 'Sawny Bean, and the Cave of Death,' 4190–96; biography, 29: 124; 'The Raiders,' 30: 276; 'The Stickit Minister,' 30: 505.
Croffut, William Augustus, 29: 124.
Croker, B. M., 'Beyond the Pale,' 30: 285.
Croker, John Wilson, 29: 125.
Croker, Thomas Crofton, 29: 125.
Croly, David Goodman, 29: 125.
Croly, George, Irish clergyman, dramatist, and novelist; poems of emotion, and essays wholly emotional, 7: 4197; success in drama, *id.*; his fame rests on his fiction, 4198.
'The Firing of Rome,' 4198–205; 'A Wife's Influence,' 4205–7; 'The Lily of the Valley,' 4207; biography, 29: 125.
Croly, Jane, 29: 125.
Cromwell, Bossuet's portrait of, 4: 2215, 2223.
Cromwell, estimate of, by Goldwin Smith, 30: 511; Carlyle's crass eulogy deprecated, *id.*
'Cromwell's Letters and Speeches,' by Thomas Carlyle, 30: 65.
'Cromwell's Place in History,' by Samuel Rawson Gardiner, 30: 66.
'Cromwell,' Thomas Carlyle on, 6: 3262–70.
Cronegk, J. F., B. von, 29: 125.
Crosby, Howard, 29: 125.
'Cross by the Way, The,' Mediæval Breton, 28: 16482.
'Cross of Gold,' by David Gray, 28: 16641.
Crosswell, William, 29: 125.
'Crotchet Castle,' by Thomas Love Peacock, 30: 376.
Crowe, Catherine, 29: 125.
Crowe, Eyre Evans, 29: 125.
Crowe, Joseph Archer, 29: 125.
Crowe, William, 29: 125.
'Crowing of the Red-Cock, The,' by Emma Lazarus, 28: 16578.
Crowne, John, 29: 125.
Crozier, John Beattie, 'The History of Intellectual Development,' 30: 176.
Cruden, Alexander, 29: 125.
Cruger, Mrs. Julia Grinnell, 29: 125.
Cruger, Mary, 29: 125.
'Cruise of the Midge, The,' by Michael Scott, 30: 265.
Crusade, the second, preached by Bernard, and a terrible failure, 3: 1821.
'Crusades, The History and Literature of,' by Lady Duff-Gordon, 30: 97.
Crusenstolpe, Magnus Jakob, 29: 126.
'Crust and the Cake, The,' by "Edward Garrett," 30: 264.
Cruttwell, A. C. T., 'Roman Literature,' 30: 216.
Cruz, J. I. de la, 29: 126.
Cruz, Ramon de la, 29: 126.
Cruz, San Juan de la, 29: 126.
'Crystal Fountain, The,' from Punch, 28: 16708.
Császár, Ferencz, 29: 126.
Csiky, Gregor, 29: 126.
Csokonay, V. M., 29: 126.
Cuba, Las Casas on Spanish ruin of, 6: 3335–8.
'Cuba, To, and Back,' by R. H. Dana, 8: 4303.
'Cudjo's Cave,' by J. T. Trowbridge, 30: 232.
Cuellar, José T. de, 29: 126.
Cueva, Juan de la, 29: 126.
'Culprit Fay, The,' by J. R. Drake, 8: 4854–62.
Culture, Definition of, by J. A. Symonds, 24: 14337.
'Culture Demanded by Modern Life,' edited by E. L. Youmans, 30: 76.
Culture, the Greek story of, told by J. A. Symonds, 30: 497.

Cumberland, Richard, 29: 126.
Cummins, Maria Susanna, 29: 126; 'The Lamplighter,' 30: 200.
Cunningham, Allan, 29: 126; 'A Wet Sheet and Flowing Sea,' 28: 17022; 'Its Hame and Its Hame,' 28: 16443.
'Cuore,' by Edmondo de Amicis, 30: 77.
'Cupid's Curse,' by George Peele, 28: 16368.
Cupples, George, an intensely Scotch writer, 7: 4208–11; novels his best work,—'The Green Hand,' one of the best sea stories ever written, 4209; 'Scotch Deerhounds and Their Masters,' 4210.
'In the Tropics,' 4211; 'Napoleon at St. Helena,' 4214–20; biography, 29: 127.
'Curfew Must Not Ring To-Night,' by Rosa Hartwick Thorpe, 28: 16584.
'Curiosities of Literature,' by Isaac D'Israeli, 30: 6.
Currency, dangers of unsound, depicted by Daniel Webster, 27: 15730.
Curtin, Jeremiah, 29: 127.
Curtis, Mrs. Caroline Gardiner, 29: 127.
Curtis, George Ticknor, 29: 127.
Curtis, George William, American editor, essayist, and publicist, a fine type of New England mind, 7: 4221; four years in Europe, 4222; the Harper's 'Easy Chair,' *id.;* the volumes of travel in Egypt and Syria, *id.;* 'Potiphar Papers,' and 'Prue and I,' 4223; as a speaker, 4224.
'The Mist at Newport,' 4225; 'Nazareth,' 4226; 'Aurelia as a Grandmother,' 4228; 'Prue's Magnolia,' 4229; 'Our Cousin the Curate,' 4231; 'The Charm of Paris,' 4233; 'Pharisaism of Reform,' 4234; 'The Call of Freedom,' 4236; 'Robert Browning in Florence,' 4237–40; biography, 29: 127.
'Literary and Social Essays,' 30: 353; 'Potiphar Papers,' 30: 458; 'Prue and I,' 30: 546.
Curtis, William Eleroy, 29: 127.
Curtius, Ernst, a noted German historian and archæologist, 7: 4241; his 'History of Greece' and other notable works, 4242.
'The Causes of Dislike Toward Socrates,' 4242; 'Socrates as an Influence and as a Man,' 4245–50; biography, 29: 127.
Curzon, Hon. Robert, 'Visits to the Monasteries of the Levant,' 30: 467.
Cushing, Caleb, 29: 127.
Custer, Elizabeth, 29: 127; 'Boots and Saddles,' 30: 438.
Custine, A. M. de, 29: 127.
Custis, George Washington, 29: 127.
'Custom and Myth,' by Andrew Lang, 30: 357.
Cutler, Elbridge Jefferson, 29: 127.
Cutler, George W., 'Song of Steam,' 28: 16417.
Cutler, Mrs. Lizzie, 29: 127.
Cuvier, French scientist, Spencer Trotter on, 7: 4251–3; eminent for studies in the structure and classification of animals, 4251; the works of Buffon his first inspiration, *id.;* collections ranking among the finest in the world, 4252; great educational work (1802–32), in France, Italy, Holland, and Belgium, *id.;* 'The Animal Kingdom,' and other works, 4253; founder of palæontology by his work on fossils, *id.*
'Of Changes in the Structure of the Earth,' 4254; 'Of the Fabulous Animals of the Ancient Writers,' 4261–66; biography, 29: 127.
Cuyler, Theodore Ledyard, 29: 128.
'Cycle of Cathay, A,' by W. A. P. Martin, 30: 374.
"Cyclic epics," poems of the 9th and 8th centuries B.C., supplementary to Homer's and adding many famous legends to those found in Homer, 13: 7579–80.
'Cymbeline,' Shakespeare's play embodying the story of Imogen, 30: 399.
'Cypria, The,' one of the "Cyclic epics," supplementary to Homer, and the source of many of the legends in Greek dramas, 13: 7579–80.
Cyrano de B., S., 29: 128.
Czajkovski, Michal, 29: 128.
Czuczor, Gergely, 29: 128.

D

Daae, Ludvig, 29: 128.
Dabney, Robert Lewis, 29: 128.
Dabney, Virginius, 29: 128.
Daboll, Nathan, 29: 128.
Daboll, Nathan, 29: 128.
Dach, Simon, 29: 128.
Da Costa, Izaak, 29: 128.
Dacre, B. B., Lady, 29: 129.
Daems, S. D., 29: 129.
'Daffodils, To,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7312.
Dahl, K. N. H., 29: 129.
Dahl or **Dal, Dalj, V. I.,** 29: 129.
Dahlgren, Fredrik August, 29: 129.
Dahlgren, Karl Fredrik, 29: 129.
Dahlgren, Madeleine Vinton, 29: 129.
Dahlmann, Friedrich Christoph, 29: 129.
Dahn, Felix, a German historian, novelist, poet, and dramatist, 8: 4267–8; a university law professor, 4267; works of high rank on German history, 4268; three volumes of poems and ballads, *id.;* 'The Struggle for Rome,' his greatest romance, *id.;* a series of historical novels, *id.*
'The Young Wife,' 4268; 'The Vengeance of Gothelindis,' 4272–77; biography, 29: 129.
'Daisy Miller,' by Henry James, 30: 4.
'Daisy, To a,' by John Hartley, 28: 16524.

'Daisies, To, Not to Shut so Soon,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7313.

D'Alembert. See ALEMBERT, 29: 129.

D'Alembert and Diderot, 'The Encyclopédie,' 30: 160.

Dale, J. S. of (F. J. Stimson), 'The Crime of Henry Vane,' 30: 277.

Dalin, Olof von, "the father of modern Swedish poetry," Wm. H. Carpenter on, 8: 4278–9; English studies and a brilliant outburst of new ideas, 4278; thoughts, dramas, stories, *id.;* 'Swedish Freedom,' his best poem, 4279; immense influence, completely transformed Swedish literature, *id.*

'From the Swedish Argus, No. XIII.—1733,' 4280–84; biography, 29: 129.

Dall, Caroline Wells, 29: 129.

Dall, William Healey, 29: 129.

Dallas, Robert Charles, 29: 130.

Dall' Ongaro, Francesco, 29: 130.

Dalrymple, Sir David, L. H., 29: 130.

Dalsème, Achille, 29: 130.

Daly, Charles Patrick, 29: 130.

Daly, (John) Augustin, 29: 130.

'Dame Care,' by Hermann Sudermann, 30: 250.

'Damnation of Theron Ware, The,' by Harold Frederic, 30: 148.

Dana, Charles Anderson, 29: 130.

Dana, James Dwight, 29: 130.

Dana, Mrs. Mary. See SHINDLER, 29: 130.

Dana, Richard H., Jr., American story-writer, 8: 4302–3; early experience in a two years' trading voyage to California, 4302; 'Two Years Before the Mast,' 4303; 'The Seaman's Friend,' *id.;* 'To Cuba and Back,' *id.*

'A Dry Gale,' 4304; 'Every-Day Sea Life,' 4309; 'A Start; and Parting Company,' 4311–14; biography, 29: 130; 'Two Years Before the Mast,' 30: 487.

Dana, Richard H., Sr., a foremost American critical writer, novelist, and poet in the period 1818–50, 8: 4285–6; 'The Buccaneer and Other Poems,' 4285; North American Review critical papers, 4286; is at his best in his novels, *id.*

'The Island,' 4287; 'The Doom of Life,' 4288; 'Paul and Abel,' 4291–301; biography, 29: 130.

Dana, Mrs. William Starr. See PARSONS, MRS. FRANCES THEODORA, 29: 131.

'Dancer, A,' by Ernest McGaffey, 28: 16637.

Dancing, Greek use of, 26: 15172.

Dancourt, 29: 131.

Dändliker, Karl, 29: 131.

Daneo, Giovanni, 29: 131.

Danforth, Samuel, 29: 131.

Dangeau, P. de C., M. de, 29: 131.

'Daniel Deronda,' by George Eliot, 30: 9.

Daniel, Samuel, 29: 131.

Daniels, Mrs. Cora, 29: 131.

'Daniel Webster,' by Henry Cabot Lodge, 30: 533.

Daniels, William Haven, 29: 131.

Danilevskij, G. P., 29: 131.

'Danish Barrow,' by Francis Turner Palgrave, 28: 16795.

Danish literature, developments of, 13: 7317.

Danish national song, by Ewald, 10: 5619.

Danish poetry, initiation of important developments by Ewald, 10: 5619.

Dannelly, Mrs. Elizabeth Otis, 29: 131.

Dante, Charles Eliot Norton on, 8: 4315–48; Dante primarily a moralist, 4316; specific conditions which shaped him, *id.;* splendid intellectual life of the 12th century, 4317; the Church conceived as a new Rome, the supreme authority, 4318; religious life revived, cities, commerce, and industry growing, 4319; literature blossoming in poetry, 4320; the arts awakened, 4321; knowledge growing from more to more, 4322; a new study of human destiny demanded, 4323; events of life of Dante little known, 4323–4; political life in Florence, 4325–6; unsuccessful attempt of Charles of Valois to interfere, 4327; Dante and many others bade to go into exile, 4328; his wide wanderings, 4329; the Emperor Henry VII. assumes the crown of Italy (Jan., 1311), 4330; his death, Aug. 24th, 1313, and the Pope's eight months later, 4331; effort of Dante to secure unity of Papal and Italian power, 4332; last years of his life, 4333; his writings,—the 'Vita Nuova' (1295), 4334; the first modern book in quality of matter and language, 4335; Latin treatise 'On Monarchy,' 4337; another Latin work on the Common Speech, 4339; his elevation of Italian earlier than any other modern language to literary perfection, 4340; 'The Banquet'—only four of fifteen projected parts completed, 4341; his theory of knowledge, 4342; no place given to revolting mediæval dogmas, *id.;* climax of his life and work in the 'Divine Comedy,' 4343; his motive a sense of human wretchedness, 4344; appeals by a great poem to the imagination and the heart, 4345; Reason (Virgil) and Religion (Beatrice) the guides through Hell and Purgatory to Heaven, 4345; immense dramatic variety and unsurpassed imaginative reality, 4346; supreme as art and as a moral lesson, *id.;* a book made before any modern books existed, 4346.

Examples from the 'New Life,' 4350–5; from the 'Banquet,' 4356–8; from the 'Divine Comedy,' 4359–78; biography, 29: 131.

'Dante and His Circle,' by D. G. Rossetti, a most valuable study of 'The Early Italian Poets,' as the book was first named, 21: 12412; 'A Shadow of Dante,' by Maria Francesca Rossetti, 30: 235; 'Dante at Verona,' by D. G. Rossetti, the best of the author's tributes to Dante, 21: 12414; Dante's autobiography read in his great poem, by Miss Rossetti, 30: 235.

'Dante,' T. Carlyle on, 6: 3251–61.

'Danvers Jewels, The,' and 'Sir Charles Danvers,' by Mary Cholmondeley, 30: 202.

'Daphnis and Chloe,' by Longus, 30: 62.

Da Ponte, Lorenzo, 29: 131.

D'Arbley, Madame. See BURNEY, 29: 131.

'D'Arblay, The Diary and Letters of Madame,' 30: 44.

'Darest Thou Now, O Soul,' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15910.

Dargan, Clara Victoria, 29: 131.

Darimon, Alfred, 29: 131.

'Dark Aspect and Prospect' (Turkish—sixteenth century), by Abdulkerim, 28: 16987.

Darley, Felix Octavius Carr, 29: 131.

Darley, George, 29: 132; 'Song of the Fairy Peddler,' 28: 16489; 'The Flower of Beauty,' 28: 16491.

Darling, Mrs. Flora, 29: 132.

Darlington, William, 29: 132.

Darmesteter, Agnes Mary Frances, 29: 132.

Darmesteter, James, a French Jew, eminent as an Orientalist, 8: 4379–81; an expositor of Zoroastrianism and translator of the Avesta, 4379; 'The Mahdi,' and other special essays, 4380; a humanist and Positivist, 4381.

'Ernest Renan,' 4381; 'Judaism,' 4382; biography, 29: 132.

Daru, Count Pierre Antoine, 29: 132.

D'Arusmont, Madame Frances, 29: 132.

Darwin, Charles Robert, English scientist, E. Ray Lankester on, 8: 4385–93; early passion for collecting specimens, 4385; Cambridge University study of botany and geology, *id.;* five years voyage as naturalist of exploring expedition, 4386; his 'Journal of Researches,' *id.;* marriage, ill-health, home for forty years, 4387; large correspondence, 4388; his chief friends, 4389; points of character, 4390–1; his writings, 4392; style remarkably persuasive, 4393.

'Impressions of Travel,' 4393; 'The Genesis of the Origin of Species,' 4397; 'Curious Atrophy of Æsthetic Taste,' 4400; 'Private Memorandum Concerning His Little Daughter,' 4402; 'Religious Views,' 4404–8; 'C. Darwin to Miss Julia Wedgwood: On Design,' 4408; 'Correspondence,' 4410; 'The Struggle for Existence,' 4414; 'The Geometrical Ratio of Increase,' 4416; 'Of the Nature of the Checks to Increase,' 4419; 'The Complex Relations of all Animals and Plants to Each Other in the Struggle for Existence,' 4422; 'Of Natural Selection,' 4424–30; 'Progressive Change Compared with Independent Creation,' 4431; 'Creative Design,' 4432; 'The Origin of the Human Species,' 4434; biography, 29: 132.

'The Descent of Man and Selection in Relation to Sex,' 30: 9.

Darwin, Erasmus, 29: 132; 'The Botanic Garden,' 30: 210.

Dasent, George Webbe, 'Popular Tales from the Norse,' 30: 500.

Dasent, Sir George, 29: 132.

Dash, Countess, 29: 133.

Dassoucy or **d'Assoucy, C. C.**, 29: 133.

Daubenton, Louis Jean Marie, 29: 133.

D'Aubigné, J. H. M., 29: 133.

Daudet, Alphonse, French novelist, Augustin Filon on, 8: 4435–43; his early Paris adventures, 4435; his first book, 'Women in Love,' 4436; 'Letters from My Windmill,' 4437; 'A Little Chap,' 4438; 'Tartarin of Tarascon,' 4439; 'Jack,' 'The Nabob,' and 'Kings in Exile,' 4440; 'Numa Roumestan,' the zenith of his literary fame, 4441; 'Sappho,' 'L'Évangéliste,' and 'L'Immortel,' *id.;* too violent attack on the French Academy, 4442; never successful as a dramatist, *id.;* compared with Zola, *id.*

'The Two Tartarins,' 4443; 'The Death of Dauphin,' 4447; 'Jack is Invited to Take up a Profession,' 4449–55; 'The City of Iron and Fire,' 4456–60; 'The Wrath of a Queen,' 4461–70; biography, 29: 133.

'Tartarin of Tarascon,' 30: 503; 'Numa Roumestan,' 30: 92; 'Jack,' 30: 316; 'The Immortal,' 30: 182; 'The Nabob,' 30: 222.

Daudet, Ernest, 29: 133.

'Daughter of Heth, A,' by William Black, 30: 255.

Daumer, Georg Friedrich, 29: 133.

Davenant, William, 29: 133; 'Morning Song,' 28: 16518.

Davenport, John, 29: 133.

Davenport, Robert, 29: 133.

'David and Absalom,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16005.

'David Balfour,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 238.

'David Copperfield,' by Dickens, 8: 4632; 30: 229.

'David Grieve, The History of,' by Mrs. Humphry Ward, 30: 53.

Davids, T. W. R., 29: 133.

Davidson, John, 29: 134; 'A Cinque Port,' 28: 16437; 'A Loafer,' 28: 16760; 'London,' 28: 16556.

Davidson, Lucretia Maria, 29: 134.

Davidson, Thomas, 29: 134; essays on Abélard, Aristotle, Saint Bonaventura, Ibn Sînâ, Lady Nairne, and Sappho, 1: 17; 2: 788; 4: 2169; 14: 7835; 18: 10543; 22: 12817.

Davie, George M., 'The Ladye Love,' 28: 16704.

Davies, Sir John, 29: 134.

Davies, Thomas Alfred, 29: 134.

Davila, A. C., 29: 134.

Davis, Andrew Jackson, 29: 134.

Davis, Edwin Hamilton, 29: 134.

Davis, Henry Winter, 29: 134.

Davis, Jefferson, 29: 134.

Davis, J. C. B., 29: 134.

Davis, Mary Evelyn, 29: 134.

Davis, Rebecca, 29: 135.

Davis, Richard Harding, 29: 135; 'The Princess Aline,' 30: 199; 'Van Bibber and Others,' 30: 410; 'Soldiers of Fortune,' 30: 507; 'Gallegher and Other Stories,' 30: 8.

Davis, Thomas Osborne, 29: 135.

Davy, Sir Humphry, 29: 135.

Davydoff, D. V., 29: 135.
Dawes, Anna Laurens, 29: 135.
Dawes, Rufus, 29: 135.
'Dawn,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16010.
'Dawn of the Nineteenth Century in England, The,' by John Ashton, 30: 557.
Dawson, A. J., 'Middle Greyness,' 30: 540.
Dawson, Sir John William, 29: 135.
Dawson, William James, 29: 135.
Day, John, 29: 135.
'Day of Doom, The,' by Michael Wigglesworth, 30: 237.
Day, Richard Edwin, 29: 135.
'Days,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5458.
'Days Near Rome,' by Augustus J. C. Hare, 30: 164.
Day, Thomas, 29: 135; 'Sanford and Merton,' 30: 325.
D'Azeglio. See AZEGLIO, 29: 135.
'Dead Sea Fruit' (Turkish — fifteenth century), by Hudayi II. of Anatolia, 28: 16966.
'Dead Sea Legends, Mediæval Growth of,' by Andrew D. White, 27: 15856–66.
'Dead Solomon, The,' by John Aylmer Dorgan, 28: 16914.
Dean, John Ward, 29: 135.
Deane, Silas, 29: 135.
Debraux, Paul Emile, 29: 136.
'Death an Epicurean,' by Jean Wright, 28: 16473.
Death and judgment, Socrates on, 20: 11546.
'Death-Bed, A,' by James Aldrich, 28: 16351.
'Death Better than Poverty,' Indian epigram, 28: 16994.
Death, Lucretius on the nothingness of, 16: 9316.
'Death of Bazarov, The,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 25: 15063–76.
'Death of Ivan Ilyitch, The, and Other Stories,' by Count Lyof N. Tolstoy, 30: 226.
'Death the Leveler,' by James Shirley, 28: 16878.
'Death, The Hour of,' by Mrs. Hemans, 12: 7233.
'Debit and Credit,' by Gustav Freytag, 30: 96; 10: 6011–2.
De Bury, Y. Blaze, essay on St. Francis de Sales, 22: 12732.
Dechez, Louis. See JENNEVAL, 29: 136.
Decken, Auguste von der. See ELBE, A. VON DER, 29: 136.
Decker, Jeremias de, 29: 136.
'Declaration of Independence,' by M. C. Tyler, 26: 15136–40.
'Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, The,' by Edward Gibbon, 30: 341.
De Costa, Benjamin Franklin, 29: 136.
De Coster, C. T. H., 29: 136.
Decourcelle, Pierre, 29: 136.
Dedekind, Friedrich, 29: 136.
'Dedication Hymn,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16007.
'Dedication of a Church,' by Andrews Norton, 28: 16884.
Deems, Charles Force, 29: 136.
'Deemster, The,' by Hall Caine, 30: 53.
'Deep, The Treasures of the,' by Mrs. Hemans, 12: 7235.
'Deephaven,' by Sarah Orne Jewett, 30: 145.
Deffand, Madame du, 8: 4471–72; her famous receptions, 4471; old creeds argued down, and new ideas brought out, 4472; entertaining volumes of her letters and pen-portraits, *id.* 'To the Duchess de Choiseul,' 4472; 'To Mr. Crawford,' 4473; 'To Horace Walpole, 4474; 'Portrait of Horace Walpole,' 4477; biography, 29: 136.
'Defiance,' by Annie Fields, 28: 16629.
Defoe, Daniel, English political writer and novelist, C. F. Johnson on, 8: 4479–84; not a university man, 4479; great mass of his writings, (1) political, (2) fiction, (3) miscellaneous, 4480; a pioneer journalist, 4481; 'Robinson Crusoe,' and other novels, 4482; very coarse vulgar realism, 4483; attempts at poetical satire, 4484.
'From Robinson Crusoe,' 4485; 'From History of the Plague in London,' 4489; 'From Colonel Jack,' 4501; 'The Devil does Not Concern Himself with Petty Matters,' 4507; 'Defoe Addresses His Public,' 4508; 'Engaging a Maid-Servant,' 4510; 'The Devil,' 4511; 'There Is a God,' 4512; biography, 29: 136; 'Robinson Crusoe,' 30: 297.
De Fontaine, Felix, 29: 136.
De Forest, John William, 29: 137; 'The Wetherel Affair,' 30: 481; 'Kate Beaumont,' 30: 249; 'Irene the Missionary,' 30: 214.
'Degeneration,' by Max Nordau, 30: 2.
De Gubernatis. See GUBERNATIS, 29: 137.
Deist controversy in England in the 18th century, Leslie Stephen on, 30: 412.
De Kay, Charles, 29: 137; 'The Draft Riot,' 28: 16564; 'The Tornado,' 28: 16539.
Dekker, Eduard Douwes, a Dutch writer at Amsterdam, Holland, 8: 4513–5; 'Max Havelaar,' an exposure of Dutch oppression of the natives of Java, 4513; other writings, 4514.
'Multatuli's Last Words to the Reader,' 4515; 'Idyll of Saïdjah and Adinda,' 4517–20; biography, 29: 137.
Dekker, Thomas, English pamphlet and songwriter, 8: 4521–3; a Dickens of the Elizabethan stage, 4521; wrote pamphlets of value for light on social life, 4522; a genuine songwriter, *id.*; 'From the Gul's Horne Booke,' 4523; 'Sleep,' 4525; 'The Praise of Fortune,' 4525; 'Content,' 4526; 'Rustic Song,' *id.*; 'Lullaby,' 4527; biography, 29: 137.
De Lancey, Edward Floyd, 29: 137.
Deland, Ellen Douglass, 29: 137.
Deland, Margaret Wade, 29: 137; 'John Ward, Preacher,' 30: 198; 'Wishes and Prayers,' 28: 16894; 'The Rosemary,' 28: 16745; 'Life,' 28: 16840; 'Love and Death,' 28: 16644; 'Philip and His Wife,' 30: 554.

Delaporte, Michel, 29: 137.

Delavigne, Jean François Casimir, French poet, Frederic Loliée on, 8: 4528–29; a lyrical poet, author of popular political elegies, 4528; a dramatist notable for success in high comedy, 4529.

'The Confession of Louis XI.,' 4529–34; biography, 29: 137; 'The Sicilian Vespers,' 30: 409.

'Delay,' by Louisa Bushnell, 28: 16625.

Del Castillo, Bernal Diaz, one of the chief chroniclers of the conquest of Mexico, 8: 4613–4; written to correct exaggeration of part played by Cortes, 4613; a rough but fascinating narrative, 4614.

'From the True History of the Conquest of Mexico,' 4614.

'Delectable Duchy,The,' by "Q" (A.T. Quiller-Couch), 30: 198.

De Leon, Edwin, 29: 137.

Deléry, François Charles, 29: 137.

De Lisle, Rouget, 'The Marseillaise,' 28: 16435.

Delitzsch, Franz, 29: 138.

De Maistre, Xavier, 'Voyage Around My Chamber,' 30: 521.

Delmar, Alexander, 29: 138.

Delmonte, Felix Maria, 29: 138.

Delmonte y T., A., 29: 138.

Deloney, Thomas, 29: 138.

De Long, George Washington, 29: 138.

Delord, Taxile, 29: 138.

Delpit, Albert, 29: 138.

Delvau, Alfred, 29: 138.

Delwig, A. A. B., 29: 138.

Demeter, Dimitrija, 29: 138.

De Mille, Henry Churchill, 29: 138.

De Mille, James, 29: 138.

Deming, Philander, 29: 139.

Democracy, a thorough study of its principles, by T. Erskine May, 30: 350; J. A. Froude, no faith in permanence of, 350.

'Democracy and Liberty,' by W. E. H. Lecky, 30: 5.

Democracy, danger of suppression of freedom of individual opinion by, 30: 75.

'Democracy in Europe: A History,' by T. Erskine May, 30: 350.

Democracy, its developments called in question by W. E. H. Lecky, 30: 5.

Democracy, its problems ably discussed by E. L. Godkin in a volume of eleven political and economic essays, 30: 534.

'Democracy, The Duty of Criticism in a,' by E. L. Godkin, 11: 6374.

Demogeot, J. C., 29: 139.

Demosthenes, Greek orator, Robert Sharp on, 8: 4535–41; degeneracy and decline in Athens, 4535–6; the danger of conquest by Macedon, 4537; extreme disadvantages under which Demosthenes sought to become an orator, 4538; his career of unsurpassed success, 4539; the famous "crown" contest, *id.;* hostile attacks and exile, 4540; death of Alexander, and recall to Athens, *id.;* final exile and death, *id.;* biography, 29: 139.

'The Third Philippic,' 8: 4541–52; 'Invective Against License of Speech,' 4552; 'Justification of His Patriotic Policy,' 4553.

Dempster, C. L. H., 29: 139.

Denham, Sir John, 29: 139.

Denis, Jean Ferdinand, 29: 139.

Denison, Charles Wheeler, 29: 139.

Denison, John Ledyard, 29: 139.

Denison, Mary, 29: 139.

Denison, Mrs. Mary Andrews, 29: 139.

Denne, Henry, 29: 139.

Denne-Baron, P. J. R., 29: 139.

Dennery or **d'Ennery, A. P.**, 29: 139.

Dennie, Joseph, 29: 139.

Dennis, John, 29: 140.

Deotyma, 29: 140.

Depew, Chauncey Mitchell, 29: 140.

'Departure,' by William Cranston Lawton, 28: 16445.

'Departure for Syria,' by M. de Laborde, 28: 16436.

De Peyster, John Watts, 29: 140.

'Delphine,' by Madame de Staël, 30: 186.

'De Profundis,' by H. W. Baker, 28: 16872.

De Puy, Henry Walter, 29: 140.

De Puy, William Harrison, 29: 140.

De Quincey, Thomas, English essayist, George R. Carpenter on, 8: 4555–61; great emotional and imaginative power, 4555; his eccentricities, 4556; 215 separate writings filling fourteen volumes, *id.;* his dreaming tendencies, 4557; his writings no longer popular, 4558; his style, 4559; a limited and failing fame, 4560.

'Charles Lamb,' 4561; 'Despair,' 4565; 'The Dead Sister,' 4566–70; 'Levana and Our Ladies of Sorrow,' 4571; 'Savannah-La-Mar,' 4575; 'The Bishop of Beauvais and Joan of Arc,' 4578; biography, 29: 140; 'Confessions of an English Opium-Eater,' 30: 78.

Derby, George Horatio, 29: 140.

Derby, James Cephas, 29: 140.

Dernburg, Friedrich, 29: 140.

De Rosny, Leon, 29: 140.

Déroulède, Paul, French poet, 8: 4580; his 'Songs of the Soldier,' 150 editions exhausted, *id.;* dramas in verse, and a cantata, *id.*

'The Harvest,' 4581; 'In Good Quarters,' 4582; 'Good Fighting,' 4583; 'Last Wishes,' 4584; biography, 29: 140.

Derzhávin, G. R., 29: 140; 'God,' 28: 16841.

De Sanctis, Francesco, 29: 141.

Désaugiers, M. A. M., 29: 141.

Desbordes-Valmore, Marceline, 29: 141.

Descartes, René, French philosopher, 8: 4585–8; revolt of free thought against scholastic, 4585; his 'Discourse on Method' suggested a new science of thought, *id.;* his work in science, mathematics, and physics, 4586; his philosophy, 4587; brief influence of his teaching, 4588; books on, *id.*

'Of Certain Principles of Elementary Logical Thought,' 4588; 'An Elementary Method of Inquiry,' 4590; 'The Idea of God,' 4593; biography, 29: 141.

'Descent of Man and Selection in Relation to Sex, The,' by Charles Darwin, 30: 9.

Deschamps, Eustache, 29: 141.

Deschamps de S. A., A., 29: 141.

Deschamps de S. A., É., 29: 141.

Deshoulières, Antoinette, 29: 141.

'Description of Morning' (Turkish—sixteenth century), by Lamii (Mohammed Ben Osman Ben Ali Nakkash), 28: 16974.

Desjardins, Paul, French essayist, Grace King on, 8: 4596–99; a new advocacy of the spiritual ideals, 4596; critical essays notable for altruism, 4598; 'The Present Duty,' and 'The Conversion of the Church,' *id.*

'The Present Duty,' 4600; 'The Conversion of the Church,' 4605; 'Two Impressions,' 4607; biography, 29: 141.

Deslys, Charles, 29: 141.

Desmarets de S.-S., J., 29: 141.

Desmond, Humphrey J., essay on De Sismondi, 23: 13471.

Desnoiresterres, Gustave, 29: 142.

'Demonology and Devil-Lore,' by Moncure D. Conway, 30: 359.

Desnoyers, Louis, 29: 142.

'Desperate Remedies,' Thomas Hardy's first novel, 12: 6934.

Despériers, Bonaventure, 29: 142.

Desportes, Philippe, 29: 142.

'Destiny,' by Susan Edmonston Ferrier, 30: 47.

'Destiny of Man, The, Viewed in the Light of His Origin,' by John Fiske, 30: 10.

Destouches, P. N., 29: 142.

Destutt de Tracy, A. L. C. C., 29: 142.

De Tabley, Lord—J. B. L. W., 29: 142.

'Detachment,' an Indian epigram, 28: 16990.

Detective Stories, made a great success by Émile Gaboriau, 11: 6137.

Detlef, Karl, 29: 142.

Deus, João de, 29: 142.

De Vere, Sir Aubrey, English poet, 8: 4609–10; his love of nature and descriptive verses, 4609; his dramas, 'Julian the Apostate' and 'Mary Tudor,' *id.*; perfection of his sonnets, *id.*

'The Crusaders,' 4610; 'The Children Band,' *id.*; 'The Rock of Cashel,' 4611; 'The Right Use of Prayer,' *id.*; 'The Church,' *id.*; 'Sonnet,' 4612; biography, 29: 142.

De Vere, Aubrey Thomas, 29: 142.

De Vere, Mary Ainge, 29: 142.

De Vere, M. S., 29: 142.

'Devil, How the, Took to Himself an Old Wife,' by Hans Sachs, 22: 12632.

De Walden, Thomas Blaides, 29: 142.

Dewey, Orville, 29: 143.

Dexter, Henry Martyn, 29: 143.

'Dialogues of the Dead,' by George, Lord Lyttelton, 30: 370.

'Dialogues of the Dead,' by Lucian, 30: 66.

Diamante, Juan Bautista, 29: 143.

'Diana of the Crossways,' by George Meredith, 30: 53.

'Diana Tempest,' by Mary Cholmondeley, 30: 286.

'Diary of Two Parliaments,' by H. W. Lucy, 30: 350.

Diaz, Mrs. Abby, 29: 143.

Diaz or **Dias, A. G.**, 29: 143.

Diaz de E., N., 29: 143.

Diaz del C., B., 29: 143.

Dibdin, Charles, an actor, a dramatist, and a composer, 8: 4620; his sea songs especially famous, *id.*

'Sea Song,' 4621; 'Song: The Heart of a Tar,' 4622; 'Poor Jack,' *id.*; 'Tom Bowling,' 4623; biography, 29: 143.

Dibdin, Thomas Frognall, 29: 143.

Dibdin, Thomas John, 29: 143.

Dicey, Edward, 29: 143.

Dickens, Charles, 29: 143.

Dickens, Charles, English novelist,—a most winning personality, genius, and humor, 8: 4625; after all criticisms a tremendous force, 4626; Laurence Hutton on his life and writings, 4627–34; his first book, 'Sketches by Boz,' 4628; phenomenal success of 'Pickwick,' 4629; novels succeeding in 1837–42, 4630; visit to the United States, 4631; the 'Christmas Carol' series, 4631; novels in 1846–70, 4632–3; successful periodicals, 4633; «staying qualities» of Dickens, 4634.

'The One Thing Needful,' 4635; 'The Boy at Mugby,' 4641–9; 'The Burning of Newgate,' 4650–64; 'Monseigneur,' 4665–87; 'The Ivy Green,' 4688; biography, 29: 143.

'Oliver Twist,' 30: 48; 'Great Expectations,' 30: 133; 'Bleak House,' 30: 169; 'David Copperfield,' 30: 229; 'Dombey and Son,' 30: 229; 'Our Mutual Friend,' 30: 230; 'Little Dorrit,' 30: 230; 'Hard Times,' 30: 266; 'The Life of,' by John Forster, 30: 346; 'Barnaby Rudge,' 30: 355; 'A Tale of Two Cities,' 30: 460; 'Pickwick Papers,' 30: 551.

'Dickens in Camp,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6999.

Dickens, Mary Angela, 29: 144.

Dickinson, Anna Elizabeth, 29: 144.

Dickinson, Emily, 29: 144; 'The Service of Song,' 28: 16523.

Dickinson, John, 29: 144.

Di Celano, Thomas, 'Dies Iræ,' 28: 16908.

'Dictator, The,' by Justin McCarthy, 30: 232.

Diderot, Denis, the chief of the famous French Encyclopædists, 8: 4689–92; a Jesuit Latin education—and revolt to literature, 4689; his 'Philosophic Thoughts' and 'Interpretation of Nature' set aside revealed religion, *id.*; 'Letter on the Blind,' 4690; the 'Encyclopédie' his monumental work, *id.*; his attack on what was known to him as Christianity, 4691; father of the modern domestic drama,

4691; 'Essay on Painting,' *id.;* 'Rameau's Nephew,' 4692; his nine 'Salons,' criticisms of painting of the highest excellence, *id.*

'From Rameau's Nephew,' 4693–703; biography, 29: 144; 'Thoughts Concerning the Interpretation of Nature,' 30: 483; 'Pensees Philosophiques,' 30: 483.

'Diderot and the Encyclopedists,' by John Morley, 30: 80.

Didier, Charles, 29: 144.

Didier, Eugene Lemoine, 29: 144.

'Dido, Queen, the Curse of,' from Virgil's 'Æneid,' 26: 15433.

Diebitsch-Peary, Josephine, 'My Arctic Journal,' 30: 543.

Dieffenbach, Christian, 29: 144.

Dierx, Léon, 29: 144.

'Dies Iræ,' by Thomas di Celano, 28: 16908; English translation, by Edward Slosson, 28: 16909.

Dietrickson, L. H. S., 29: 144.

Dieulafoy, Jeanne Rachel, 29: 145.

Diez, Friedrich Christian, 29: 145.

Diez, Katharina, 29: 145.

'Differences,' by Charles Mackay, 28: 16421.

Dilke, Charles Wentworth, 29: 145.

Dilke, Sir Charles Wentworth, 29: 145.

Dilke, Emilia Frances, Lady, 29: 145.

Dincklage-Campe, Emmy von, 29: 145.

Dingelstedt, Franz von, a German theatre director, poet, and novelist, 8: 4704–5; free-thinking radical poems, 4704; brilliantly successful drama, 'House of the Barneveldts,' *id.;* admirable novels, 4705; commentaries upon Shakespeare and Goethe, *id.*

'A Man of Business,' 4705–9; 'The Watchman,' 4710; biography, 29: 145; 'The Amazon,' 30: 180.

Diniz, Julio, 29: 145.

Diniz da C. e S., A., 29: 145.

Dinnies, Anna Peyre, 29: 145.

Diogenes Laertius, author of a Greek work on 'Lives and Sayings of the Philosophers,' which for many things is the chief, or sole authority, 8: 4711; his work uncritical, but fascinating, *id.;* no good translation, 4712.

'Life of Socrates,' 4712–20; 'Examples of Greek Wit and Wisdom,' 4720–24; biography, 29: 145.

Dionysus or Bacchus, worship of, with lyric songs, 26: 15176; the dithyrambic hymn, adapted by Arion to a chorus, the seed of the drama, 15171, 15176.

'Dirge for Two Veterans,' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15901.

Dirges, Greek, Simonides and Pindar famous for, 26: 15177.

'Disappointment,' by Maria Gowen Brooks, 28: 16371.

'Disciple, The,' by Paul Bourget, 30: 251.

'Discoveries of America,' by Arthur James Weise, 30: 351.

'Discovery, A,' by Menella Bute Smedley, 28: 16735.

Disraeli, Benjamin. See BEACONSFIELD, 29: 145; 'Endymion,' 30: 5; 'Coningsby,' 30: 139; 'Lothair,' 30: 551.

D'Israeli, Isaac, a Jew of Venetian-Spanish family, settled in England, and turned Anglican, 8: 4725–6; success of his compends of curiosities, calamities, and quarrels in literature, 4725–6; other literary performances, 4726.

'Poets, Philosophers, and Artists Made by Accident,' 4727; 'The Martyrdom of Charles the First,' 4730; biography, 29: 145; 'Curiosities of Literature,' 30: 6; 'Amenities of Literature,' 30: 337.

'District Doctor, The,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 25: 15082–90.

Ditson, George Leighton, 29: 146.

'Diversions of Purley, The,' by John Horne Tooke, 30: 125.

Divination, Method of, among the Germans, by Tacitus, 24: 14379.

Dix, Dorothea Lynde, 29: 146.

Dix, John Adams, 29: 146.

Dix, Morgan, 29: 146.

Dixon, James, 29: 146.

Dixon, Richard Watson, 29: 146.

Dixon, William Hepworth, 29: 146.

Djaghidshurdshi, Scheichi II., 'Epigram,' 28: 16972.

'Dmitri Rudin,' by Turgeneff, 30: 223.

Dmitriyev, I. I., 29: 146.

Doane, George Washington, 29: 147.

Doane, William Croswell, 29: 147.

Dobell, Sydney, English thinker and poet of broad human sympathies, 8: 4733; 'The Roman' and 'Balder,' *id.;* 'England in War Time,' 4734; his descriptions of scenery among the finest in English literature, *id.*

'Epigram on the Death of Edward Forbes,' 4734; 'How's My Boy?' 4735; 'The Sailor's Return,' 4736; 'Afloat and Ashore,' 4737; 'The Soul,' 4738; 'England,' 4739; 'America,' *id.;* 'Amy's Song of the Willow,' 4740; biography, 29: 147.

Döbrentey, Gabriel, 29: 147.

Dobrolyúbov, N. A., 29: 147.

Dobson, Austin, English poet and essayist, Esther Singleton on, 8: 4741–3; light society verse, of rare quality, 4741; three volumes of essays, 4742; several biographies and introductions to new editions, *id.*

'On a Nankin Plate,' 4743; 'The Old Sedan-Chair,' 4744; 'The Ballad of Prose and Rhyme,' 4745; 'The Curé's Progress,' 4746; 'Good-Night, Babette,' 4747; 'Dora *Versus* Rose,' 4750–4; 'A Ballad to Queen Elizabeth,' 4755; 'The Princess De Lamballe,' 4756; biography, 29: 147; 'Thomas Bewick and His Pupils,' 30: 204.

Dobrovsky, Joseph, 29: 147.

Dodd, Anna Bowman, 29: 147.

'Docks, In the,' by Louise Imogen Guiney, 28: 16556.

'Doctor Antonio,' by Giovanni Ruffini, 30: 235.
'Doctor Faustus,' by Christopher Marlowe, 30: 39.
'Doctor, The,' by Robert Southey, 30: 47.
'Doctor Thorne,' by Anthony Trollope, 30: 197.
Dóczy, Ludwig von, 29: 147.
Dodd, Mary Ann Hanmer, 29: 147.
Doddridge, Philip, 29: 147; 'Sursum,' 28: 16850.
Dodge, Mary Abigail, 29: 148.
Dodge, Mary Barker, 29: 148.
Dodge, Mary Mapes, American editor; author of 'Hans Brinker, or the Silver Skates,' 8: 4757; volumes of juvenile verse, 4758.
'The Race,' 4758–70; biography, 29: 148.
Dodge, Richard Irving, 29: 148.
Dodge, Theodore Ayrault, 29: 148.
Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge, 29: 148.
Dodsley, Robert, 29: 148.
Doesticks, Q. K. Philander. See THOMPSON, 29: 148.
Dohm, Ernst, 29: 148.
Dolbear, Amos Emerson, 29: 148.
Dolce, Lodovico, 29: 148.
Dole, Charles Fletcher, 29: 148.
Dole, Nathan Haskell, 29: 148; essays on Fitzgerald, Goncharóf, Omar Khayyám, and Verga, 10: 5797; 11: 6533; 15: 8541; 26: 15297; 'The Abbé's Dream, 28: 16899; 'Larks and Nightingales,' 28: 16707.
'Dollie,' by Samuel Minturn Peck, 28: 16356.
Döllinger, J. J. I., 29: 149.
'Doll's House, The,' by Ibsen, 30: 70.
'Dombey and Son,' by Dickens, 8: 4632; 30: 229.
'Domestic Service,' by Edwin Whipple, 27: 15840.
Domett, Alfred, 29: 149.
'Donal Grant,' by George Macdonald, 30: 54.
'Dona Luz,' by Juan Valera, 30: 221.
'Dona Perfecta,' by Benito Pérez Galdós, 30: 221.
'Don Orsino,' by F. Marion Crawford, 30: 371.
'Don John,' by Jean Ingelow, 30: 235.
Donne, Dr. John, English poet, 8: 4771–4; his large nature and genius, 4771; Life of, by Walton, *id.;* his 'Satires,' 4772; recast by Pope and Parnell, 4773.
'The Undertaking,' 4774; 'A Valediction Forbidding Mourning,' 4775; 'Song,' 4776; 'Love's Growth,' *id.;* 'Song,' 4777; biography, 29: 149.
Donnelly, Eleanor Cecilia, 29: 149.
Donnelly, Ignatius, 29: 149.
'Donovan,' by Edna Lyall, 30: 237.
Doolittle, Justus, 'Social Life of the Chinese,' 30: 437.
Dora d'Istria, 29: 149.
Doran, John, 29: 149.
Dorer-Egloff, Eduard, 29: 149.
Dorgan, John Aylmer, 29: 149; 'The Dead Solomon,' 28: 16914.
'Doris: A Pastoral,' by Arthur Joseph Munby, 28: 16666.
'Dorothy,' by Charles Henry Phelps, 28: 16357.
Dorr, Mrs. Julia Caroline, 29: 149; 'The Apple Tree,' 28: 16526; 'Sealed Orders,' 28: 16740.
Dorsch, Eduard, 29: 149.
Dorset, Charles Sackville, Earl of, 29: 149.
Dorsey, Anna Hanson, 29: 150.
Dorsey, James Owen, 29: 150.
Dorsey, Sarah Anne, 29: 150.
'Dosia,' by Henri Gréville, 30: 181.
'Dosia's Daughter,' by Henri Gréville, 30: 181.
Dostoévsky, Feodor Mikhailovitch, the most characteristically national of Russian writers, Isabel F. Hapgood on, 8: 4779–86; his special domain the great middle class of society in Russia, 4779; his 'Poor People' a great success, 4781, 4785; influence of the atheist socialist Byelinsky, 4782; sent to a Siberian prison, 4783; the story of it in 'Notes from the House of the Dead,' *id.;* his epilepsy—study of, in 'The Idiot,' 4784; his 'Crime and Punishment' his greatest work, *id.;* his periodical 'Diary of a Writer' enormously popular, *id.;* his style, *id.;* his feminine characters, 4785; unbounded popularity, 4786.
'From Poor People,' 4787–99; 'The Bible Reading,' 4799–805; biography, 29: 150; his 'Crime and Punishment,' 30: 110.
'Doubt,' author unknown, 28: 16643.
'Doubting Heart, A,' by Annie Keary, 30: 233.
Doucet, Charles Camille, 29: 150.
Doudney, Sarah, 29: 150.
Douglas, Alice May, 29: 150.
Douglas, Amanda Minnie, 29: 150; her 'Floyd Grandon's Honor,' 30: 231.
Douglas, Gavin, 29: 150.
Douglas, Robert Kennaway, 29: 150; article on the Literature of China, 6: 3629.
Douglas, William, 'Annie Laurie,' 28: 16366.
Douglass, Frederick, 29: 150.
Dovalle, Charles, 29: 150.
Dovaston, T. M., 'Glee,' 28: 16627.
Dovizi or **Dovizio, Bernardo.** See BIBBIENA, 29: 151.
Dowden, Edward, an English critic, essayist, and historian of literature, especially notable for masterly treatment of Shakespeare, 8: 4806–7; his volumes of collected essays, 4806; 'Shakespeare: A Study of His Mind and Art,' 4807; his Lives of Shelley and Southey, *id.*
'The Humor of Shakespeare,' 4807; 'Shakespeare's Portraiture of Women,' 4811; 'The Interpretation of Literature,' 4812–14; biography, 29: 151.
Dowden, Edward, essay on Goethe, and article on Shakespeare, 11: 6385; 22: 13167.
Dowie, Menie Muriel, 'A Girl in the Carpathians,' 30: 72.
Dowling, Bartholomew, 29: 151; 'The Revel,' 28: 16373.
Downes, William Howe, 29: 151.

'Downfall, The,' by Émile Zola, 30: 288.

Downing, Andrew Jackson, 29: 151.

Downing, Fanny Murdaugh, 29: 151.

'Down the Bayou,' by Mary Ashley Townsend, 28: 17009.

'Dow's Flat,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6990.

Doyle, A. Conan, author of several historical novels, and of 'The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes,' 8: 4815.

'The Red-Headed League,' 4816–37; 'The Bowmen's Song,' 4838; biography, 29: 151.

'Micah Clarke,' 30: 527; 'The White Company,' 30: 522; 'The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes,' 30: 13; 'The Great Shadow,' 30: 260.

Doyle, Sir Francis Hastings, 29: 151; 'The Private of the Buffs,' 28: 16574.

Drachmann, Holger, Danish author of poems, dramas, novels, short stories, and sketches, 8: 4840–1; his lyric poems his best work, 4840; especially successful in poems and stories of sea-life, 4841.

'The Skipper and His Ship,' 4842–48; 'The Prince's Song,' 4849; biography, 29: 151.

'Draft Riot, The,' by Charles de Kay, 28: 16564.

'Drake's Drum,' by Henry Newbolt, 28: 17025.

Drake, Francis Samuel, 29: 151.

Drake, Benjamin, 29: 151.

Drake, Joseph Rodman, an early American poet, author of 'The Culprit Fay' and 'The American Flag,' 8: 4851.

'A Winter's Tale,' 4853; 'The Culprit Fay,' 4854–62; 'The American Flag,' 4863; biography, 29: 151.

'Drake, Joseph Rodman, On the Death of,' by Fitz-Greene Halleck, 12: 6868.

Drake, Samuel Adams, 29: 151.

Drake, Samuel Gardner, 29: 151.

Drama, Greek, sprung from the choral ode, 26: 15183; Attic drama, 15175; the poets who founded choral poetry, 15174.

'Drama, The,' Voltaire on, 26: 15487.

'Drama, The Technique of,' by Freytag, 10: 6015.

Dramatic fads, satirized by Wm. Winter, 27: 16062.

Dranmor, 29: 151.

Draper, John William, an Englishman early settled in America, professor of chemistry in New York (1839–82), and author (1858) of a large text-book on 'Human Physiology,' 9: 4865; his 'History of the American Civil War,' 'Intellectual Development of Europe,' and 'Conflict between Religion and Science,' 4865.

'The Vedas and Their Theology,' 4866; 'Primitive Beliefs Dismissed by Scientific Knowledge,' 4868; 'The Koran,' 4870–76; biography, 29: 152; 'History of the Conflict between Religion and Science,' 30: 247.

Draper, Lyman Copeland, 29: 152.

'Drapier Letters, The,' by Jonathan Swift, 30: 338.

Dräxler-Manfred, K. F., 29: 152.

Drayton, Michael, an English poet; great personal attractions, but small literary output, 9: 4877–9; his first book, religious poems, 4877; a series of historical poems, 4878; two volumes of lyrical, *id.*

'Sonnet,' 4879; 'The Ballad of Agincourt,' 4880; 'Queen Mab's Excursion,' 4883; biography, 29: 152; his 'Polyolbion,' 30: 296.

'Dr. Claudius,' by F. Marion Crawford, 30: 282.

'Dream Children,' by Horace E. Scudder, 30: 462.

'Dream-Peddlery,' by Thomas Lovell Beddoes, 28: 16724.

'Dreamthorpe,' by Alexander Smith, 30: 371.

Dreyfus, Abraham, 29: 152.

'Drift,' by George Arnold, 28: 16554.

Drinker, Anna, 29: 152.

Driver, Samuel Rolles, 29: 152.

'Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 54.

'Dr. Latimer,' by Clara Louise Burnham, 30: 286.

Drobisch, G. T., 29: 152.

Droogenbroeck, Jan van, 29: 152.

Drossinis, Georg, 29: 152.

Droste-Hülshoff, A. E. von B., 29: 152.

Droysen, Johann Gustav, 29: 152.

Droz, Gustave, a Paris popular favorite, author of short sketches and light essays, 9: 4885; one hundred and fifty editions of his first book, *id.*; peculiar excellence of his studies of children, 4886.

'How the Baby was Saved,' 4886; 'A Family New Year's,' 4891; 'Their Last Excursion,' 4893–6; biography, 29: 152; 'Around a Spring,' 30: 250.

'Dr. Sevier,' by George W. Cable, 30: 153.

'Dr. Syntax, The Three Tours of,' by William Combe, 30: 71.

'Drum Beat of England, The,' Daniel Webster on, 27: 15747.

Drummond, Henry, a Scottish popular essayist, 9: 4897; work on 'Natural Law in the Spiritual World,' *id.*; 'The Ascent of Man' and 'Tropical Africa,' *id.*

'The Country and Its People,' 4898; 'The East-African Lake Country,' 4900–4; 'White Ants,' 4905–12; biography, 29: 153; 'The Greatest Thing in the World,' 30: 367; 'Tropical Africa,' 30: 559.

Drummond, William, of Hawthornden, 9: 4913–5; a Scottish poet of nature, 4913; his philosophic essay on death, 4914; 'History of the Five Jameses,' 4915.

'Sextain,' 4915; 'Madrigal,' 4916; 'Reason and Feeling,' 4917; 'Degeneracy of the World,' *id.*; 'The Briefness of Life,' *id.*; 'The Universe,' 4918; 'On Death,' *id.*; biography, 29: 153.

Drushinin, A. V., 29: 153.

Dryden, John, the foremost man of letters of the period following the Restoration, Prof. T. R. Lounsbury on, 9: 4919; his first effort

shockingly bad, 4920; his tribute to Cromwell (1659); became poet laureate under Charles II. (1670–88) and James II., 4921; twenty-two plays during 1663–1681, *id.;* comedies vulgar and low, 4922; tragedies a partial success, *id.;* critical prose essays of great excellence, *id.;* his 'Annus Mirabilis,' inferior, but 'Absalom and Achitophel' an immense success, 4923; a second satire, 'The Medal,' and a third, 'Mac Flecknoe,' 4925; brutal denunciation of Shadwell, 4926–7; becomes a Roman Catholic under James II., 4927–8; his 'Hind and Panther,' 4928; thrown out of offices by Revolution of 1688, 4929; translation of Virgil and large volume of 'Fables' or stories, 4930; the chief founder of modern English prose, *id.*

'From The Hind and the Panther,' 4933–5; 'To My Dear Friend Mr. Congreve,' 4936; 'Ode,' 4938; 'A Song,' 4943; 'Lines Printed under Milton's Portrait,' 4943; 'Alexander's Feast; or, The Power of Music,' 4944; 'Achitophel,' 4949; biography, 29: 153.

Duboc, Charles Edouard. See WALDMÜLLER, 29: 153.

Duboc, Julius, 29: 153.

Du Boccage, M. A. F., 29: 153.

Dubois, Felix, 'Timbuctoo the Mysterious,' 30: 465.

Du Boisgobey. See BOISGOBEY, 29: 153.

Du Bois-Reymond, Emil, 29: 153.

Dubos, Jean Baptiste, 29: 153.

Du Camp, Maxime, French political writer, novelist, and poet, 9: 4951–2; 'Souvenirs of 1848' and 'The Nile, Egypt, and Nubia,' 4951; 'The Two Sicilies,' 4952; series of fine works on Paris, and on the Commune, *id.;* poems and novels, *id.*

'A Street Scene During the Commune,' 4952–6; biography, 29: 153.

Du Cange, C. D., S., 29: 153.

Ducange, V. H. J. B., 29: 153.

Du Chaillu, Paul Belloni, 29: 154; 'Explorations and Adventures in Equatorial Africa,' 30: 111.

'Duchesse de Langeais, The,' by Balzac, 30: 218.

'Duchess Emilia, The,' 30: 236.

'Duchess of Malfi' (1623), one of John Webster's Italian tragedies, 27: 15758–9; example from, 15760–8.

«Duchess, The.» See HUNGERFORD, 29: 154.

Ducis, Jean François, 29: 154.

Duclos, Charles Pinot, 29: 154.

Dudevant, Madame. See SAND, GEORGE, 29: 154.

Duff, M. E. G., Sir, 29: 154.

Dufferin, F. T. H. B., Earl of, 29: 154.

Dufferin, Helena Selina, Lady, 29: 154; 'Lament of the Irish Emigrant,' 28: 16372.

Duff-Gordon, Lady, 'Last Letters from Egypt,' 30: 554; 'The History and Literature of the Crusades,' 30: 97.

Duffield, Pitts, essays on Sidney and Smollett, 23: 13385; 23: 13575.

Duffield, Samuel Willoughby, 29: 154.

Dufresny, Charles Rivière, 'Avaricious Shepherdess,' 28: 16369.

Dufresny, C. de la R., 29: 154.

Duganne, A. J. H., 29: 154.

Dugdale, William Sir, 29: 154.

Duguay-Trouin, René, 29: 155.

Duhring, Julia, 29: 155.

Dulaurens, Henri Joseph, 29: 155.

Dulk, A. F. B., 29: 155.

Duller, Eduard, 29: 155.

Dulles, John Welch, 29: 155.

Dumanoir, Philippe, 29: 155.

Dumas, Alexandre, Senior, French novelist and dramatist, Andrew Lang on, 9: 4957–66; the gigantic novelist — much not done by himself, 4957; humor, gayety, and vitality in all his work, 4958; grandson of a marquis and an African woman in Hayti, *id.;* self-education and experiences, 4959–60; attempted plays without success, 4961; his play 'Henri III.' a success, 4962; dabbled in hypnotism, *id.;* a cat story, 4963; by plays and novels greatly enriched after 1830, 4964; ruined by Revolution of 1848, *id.;* an immense force in literature, 4965; his best works, 4966.

'The Cure for Dormice that Eat Peaches,' 4967; 'The Shoulder of Athos,' 4975–80; 'The Defense of the Bastion Saint-Gervais,' 4981–5; 'The Consultation of the Musketeers,' 4986–93; 'The Man in the Iron Mask,' 4994; 'A Trick is Played on Henry III. by Aid of Chicot,' 4997; biography, 29: 155.

'The Forty-five Guardsmen,' 30: 378; 'The Three Musketeers,' 30: 461; 'Twenty Years After,' 30: 461; 'The Count of Monte Cristo,' 30: 479.

Dumas, Senior, his non-morality, 26: 15287.

Dumas, Alexandre, Junior, French novelist and dramatist, Francisque Sarcey on, 9: 5001–9; only two of his novels survive, 'Camille' (1848) and 'The Clémenceau Case,' 5002; astounding success of the play 'Camille,' 5002–3; his masterpiece 'Le Demi-Monde,' 5003; a long series of plays, 5004–7; treatment of woman, 5008–9.

'The Playwright is Born — and Made,' 5009; 'An Armed Truce,' 5011–5; 'Two Views of Money,' 5016; 'M. De Remonin's Philosophy of Marriage,' 5019; 'Reforming a Father,' 5021–28; 'Mr. and Mrs. Clarkson,' 5029–40; biography, 29: 155; 'Camille,' 30: 378.

Du Maurier, George, English artist and novelist, 9: 5041–4; devoted to art from 1856, 5041; on the staff of Punch from 1864, *id.;* his novels 'Peter Ibbetson' (1891) and 'Trilby' (1894), 5042.

'At the Heart of Bohemia,' 5044–48; 'Christmas in the Latin Quarters,' 5049; 'Dreaming True,' 5052–59; 'Barty Josselin at School,' 5060; biography, 29: 155; 'The Martian,' 30: 525.

Dumersan, T. M., 29: 156.

Dumont, Julia Louisa, 29: 156.

Dunbar, Paul Laurence, 29: 156; 'Conscience and Remorse,' 28: 16902.

Dunbar, William, Scottish poet, court minstrel to James IV., 9: 5064; three chief poems, *id.;* his 'Dance of the Seven Deadly Sins,' an indictment of evils not unlike that of Piers Ploughman, 5065.

'The Thistle and the Rose,' 5066; 'From The Golden Targe,' 5067; 'No Treasure Avails Without Gladness,' 5068; biography, 29: 156.

'Dunciad, The,' by Alexander Pope, 30: 66.

Duncker, Dora, 29: 156.

Duncker, Max Wolfgang, 29: 156.

Dunlap, William, 29: 156.

Dunlop, John, 29: 156.

Dunlop, John Colin, 29: 156; 'History of Fiction,' 30: 346.

Dunning, Annie, 29: 156.

Dunraven, W. T. W.-Q., 29: 156.

Duns Scotus, Joannes, 29: 156.

Dunton, Theodore Watts, 'The Bedouin-Child,' 28: 16456.

Dupanloup, F. A. P., 29: 156.

Dupaty, Emmanuel, 29: 157.

Duperron, J. D., C., 29: 157.

Dupont, Pierre, 29: 157.

Dupont de Nemours, P. S., 29: 157.

Dupuy, Eliza Ann, 29: 157.

Durand, Alice. See GRÉVILLE, HENRY, 29: 157.

Durandi, Jacopo, 29: 157.

Durant, Gilles, 29: 157.

Duranti, Durante, Count, 29: 157.

Duras, C. L. de K., Duchess of, 29: 157.

Durbin, John Price, 29: 157.

D'Urfey, Thomas, 29: 157.

Düringsfeld, Ida von, 29: 158.

Durivage, Francis Alexander, 29: 158.

Duruy, Georges, 29: 158.

Duruy, Jean Victor, eminent French historical writer and educational administrator, 9: 5069–70; his 'History of Ancient Greece' and 'History of the Grecian People,' 5069; minister of public instruction six years under Napoleon III., *id.;* 'History of Rome,' 5070.

'The National Policy,' 5071; 'Results of the Roman Dominion,' 5073; biography, 29: 158; 'History of Rome,' 30: 340.

'Dusseldorf,' by Heine, 12: 7213.

Dutch homely village life depicted in Reuter's 'In the Year 13,' 30: 96.

Dutch freedom and culture, the story of, in Motley's three great works, 'Rise of the Dutch Republic,' 'History of the United Netherlands,' and 'John of Barneveld,' 30: 421, 490, 338.

Dutra É. M., A. F., 29: 158.

Dutt, Toru, an English writer of India, a Hindu girl, poet and essayist, 9: 5075; English translations from the French, *id.;* her 'Ancient Ballads of Hindustan,' 5076; a novel in French, *id.*

'Jogadhya Uma,' 5077–82; 'Our Casuarina-Tree,' 5082; biography, 29: 158.

'Duty,' by Ellen Sturgis Hooper, 28: 16734.

Duval, Alexandre, 29: 158.

Duvar, John Hunter. See HUNTER-DUVAR, 29: 158.

Duvergier d'H., P., 29: 158.

Duveyrier, Charles, 29: 158.

Durweesh, Takrideed, 'Thanksgiving of the Pharisee,' 28: 16983.

Dux, Adolf, 29: 158.

Duyckinck, Evert Augustus, 29: 158.

Duyckinck, George Long, 29: 159.

Duyse, Prudens van, 29: 159.

Dwight, John S., an editor for thirty years of a Journal of Music, in Boston, 9: 5084; a scholarly musical critic, of rare literary gifts, *id.*

'Music as a Means of Culture,' 5085–90; biography, 29: 159.

Dwight, Theodore, 29: 159.

Dwight, Theodore, 29: 159.

Dwight, Timothy, 29: 159.

Dwight, Timothy, 29: 159.

Dyce, Alexander, 29: 159.

Dyer, Sir Edward, 29: 159; 'My Minde to Me a Kingdom Is,' 28: 16828.

Dyer, John, 29: 159.

Dyer, Louis, 'The Gods in Greece,' 30: 342, 512.

Dyer, Sidney, 29: 159.

Dyer, Thomas Henry, 29: 159.

Dygasiński, Adolf, 29: 159.

Dyherrn, Baron George von, 29: 159.

Dzierzkovski, Joseph, 29: 159.

E

'Each and All,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5453.

Eadie, John, 29: 160.

Eadmer or **Edmer**, 29: 160.

Eagles, John, 29: 160.

Earle, Mrs. Alice Morse, 29: 160.

Earle, John, 29: 160.

Early English poetry in Geoffrey of Monmouth's 'Historia Britonum,' 30: 361.

'Early History of Institutions, Lectures on the,' by Henry Sumner Maine, LL. D.

'Early History of Mankind, Researches into,' by Edward B. Tylor, 30: 10.

Early, Jubal Anderson, 29: 160.

'Early Law and Custom,' by Sir Henry Maine, 30: 216.

'Early Spring,' by Anna Callender Brackett, 28: 16523.

'Early Verse-Writing in New England,' by M. C. Tyler, 26: 15132–6.

'Earth, Ancient Life-History of the,' by H. Alleyne Nicholson, 30: 174.

'Earth and Man, The,' by Arnold Guyot, 30: 534.

'Earthly Paradise, The,' by William Morris, 30: 11.

'Earthquakes and Other Earth Movements,' by John Milne, 30: 175.

'East Angels,' by Constance Fenimore Woolson, 30: 372.

Eastcott, Richard, 29: 160.

Eastlake, Sir Charles Locke, 29: 160.

'East Lynne,' by Mrs. Henry Wood, 30: 147.

Eastman, Charles Gamage, 29: 160.

Eastman, Julia Arabella, 29: 160.

Eastman, Mary, 29: 160.

Eastwick, Edward Backhouse, 29: 160.

Eaton, A. W. H., 29: 160.

Ebeling, Adolf, 29: 161.

Ebeling, Christoph Daniel, 29: 161.

Eberhard, C. A. G., 29: 161.

Eberhard, Johann August, 29: 161.

Ebers, Georg Moritz, a German author of distinction as an Egyptian archæologist and an historical novelist, 9: 5091; 'The Egyptian Princess' his most representative romance, 5091; other novels represent notable scenes in history, *id.;* two deal with Leyden in 1547 and with old Nürnberg, *id.;* special interest of his 'Through Goshen to Sinai,' 5092.

'The Arrival at Babylon,' 5092–100; biography, 29: 161; 'An Egyptian Princess,' 30: 20; 'Uarda,' 30: 522.

Ebert, Johann Arnold, 29: 161.

Ebert, Karl Egon, 29: 161.

Ebner-Eschenbach, B. M. von, 29: 161.

Ebrard, Johannes Heinrich August, 29: 161.

Ebsworth, Joseph, 29: 161.

Eça de Q., José Maria, 29: 161.

'Ecce Homo,' by John Robert Seeley, 30: 360.

'Ecclesiastical Polity, The Laws of,' by Richard Hooker, 30: 367.

Echard or **Eachard, Laurence**, 29: 162.

Echegaray, José, a Spanish dramatist figuring for Spain as Victor Hugo for France, 9: 5101–3; a civil engineer, scientist, and statesman before 1877, 5101; 'Madman or Saint' his first great success, 5102; 'The Great Galeoto' (1881) his supreme dramatic achievement, 5103.

'From Madman or Saint,' 5104; 'From The Great Galeoto,' 5109–12; biography, 29: 162.

Echeverria, Estéban, 29: 162.

Eckart, Ludwig, 29: 162.

Eckermann, Johann Peter, 29: 162.

'Echo of Passion, An,' by George Parsons Lathrop, 30: 278.

Eckstein, Ernst, 29: 162; 'Nero,' 30: 298; 'Prusias,' 30: 510; 'Quintus Claudius,' 30: 539.

Eclogues of Virgil, borrowed largely from Greek pastorals, 26: 15417.

'Economic Interpretation of History,' J. E. Thorold Rogers, 30: 131.

Economic questions in English history, 30: 131–2, 365.

Economist, The, edited by W. Bagehot, 2: 1205; Herbert Spencer sub-editor of (1848–53), 23: 13708.

Érevisse, Peter, 29: 162.

Eddas, The, Wm. H. Carpenter on, 9: 5113–23; two Eddas, an Elder and a Younger, 5113; the last is the Edda proper, and the work largely of Snorri Sturluson, *id.;* story of Snorri's life, 5114; two works of his extant, his Edda and Norse Sagas, *id.;* the Edda in three parts, 5115; its value is in the old poetry and mythology made known, the ideas, life, and religion of a past otherwise lost, 5116; the «Elder» Edda dates from the 17th century, 5116; a collection of old Norse poems, 5117; falsely attributed to Sæmund, *id.;* origin not known, 5118; thirty-eight old poems included in it, *id.;* picture of the Viking Age, 5118–9; the finest lay the 'Völuspá,' or 'Prophecy of the Sibyl,' 5119; next is 'Hávamál,' a body of ethical precepts and epigrams, 5120; two cycles are recounted, the Helgi poems of Northern origin and the Völsung of Germanic, 5121; the Helgi did not originally refer to Sigurd, while the fifteen others give his story in its oldest form, *id.;* these last are heathen, 5122; the Sigurd story, *id.*

'From the Snorra Edda,' 5123–30; 'The Lay of Thrym,' 5131–37; 'Of the Lamentation of Gudrun over Sigurd Dead,' 5138; 'The Waking of Brunhilde on the Hindfell by Sigurd,' 5143.

Eddy, Daniel Clark, 29: 162.

Eden, Emily, 29: 162.

Eden, Sir Frederick Morton, 29: 162.

Edersheim, Alfred, a Christian Jew of note for books on Biblical topics, 9: 5145; 'Bible History,' and 'Life and Times of Jesus,' his chief works, 5145.
'The Washing of Hands,' 5146–50; biography, 29: 162.

Edgar, John George, 29: 163.

Edgcumbe, Richard, 29: 163.

Edgeworth, Maria, a famous author of Irish novels and didactic tales, 9: 5151–2; earlier books educational, 5151; 'Castle Rackrent' (1800) her first Irish novel, *id.;* her last novel, 'Helen' (1834), 5152; racy humorous Irish pictures her greatest success, *id.;* her example gave Scott a start, *id.*
'Sir Condy's Wake,' 5153; 'Sir Murtagh Rackrent and His Lady,' 5156–61; biography, 29: 163.
'Belinda,' 30: 207; 'Castle Rackrent,' 30: 44; 'Helen,' 30: 280; 'Moral Tales,' 30: 524; 'Patronage,' 30: 238.

Edgren, Anne Charlotte Leffler, a Swedish woman writer specially conversant with the life of the upper classes, 9: 5162–3; the struggle of the woman's nature for freedom a constant theme of her dramas, 5162; three volumes of tales showing increase in radicalism, 5162–3.
'Open Sesame,' 5164; 'A Ball in High Life,' 5167–74; biography, 29: 163.

Edgren, August Hjalmar, 29: 163.

Edler, Karl Erdmann, 29: 163.

Edmonstone, Sir Archibald, 29: 163.

'Education, Æsthetic,' Schiller on, 22: 12911.
'Education, Intellectual, Moral, and Physical,' the most popular of Herbert Spencer's works, 23: 13711; 30: 537.
Education: Milton on errors in teaching, 17: 10074.
Education: Plutarch on teaching virtue, 20: 11646; on good schoolmasters, 11648; on mothers and nurses, 11649.
Education, modern elementary, hints for, given in Rousseau's 'Émile,' 30: 160.
'Education of a Persian Boy,' by Xenophon, 27: 16258.
Educational and social ideas of Seneca surprisingly in advance of his age, 22: 13122.
Educational theories in Hugh Miller's 'My Schools and Schoolmasters,' 30: 453.
Educational theories very thoroughly worked out in Herbert Spencer's volume entitled 'Education,' 30: 537.

Edward VI., 29: 163.
'Edward,' 3: 1336.
'Edward Gibbon, The Autobiography of,' by Lord Sheffield,' 30: 341.

Edwards, Amelia Blandford, 29: 163; 'Barbara's History,' 30: 322.

Edwards, Annie, Mrs., 'Ought We to Visit Her?' 30: 270; 'Steven Lawrence, Yeoman,' 30: 541; 'Susan Fielding,' 30: 460.

Edwards, Edward, 29: 163.

Edwards, George, 29: 163.

Edwards, George Wharton, 29: 163.

Edwards, Harry Stillwell, 29: 164.

Edwards, Henry Sutherland, 29: 164.

Edwards, John, 29: 164.

Edwards, John, 29: 164.

Edwards, John, 29: 164.

Edwards, Jonathan, Egbert C. Smyth on, 9: 5175–9; earliest publications, 5175; revival sermons, 5176; production of his treatises, 5177; religious questions of his time, 5178.
'From Narrative of His Religious History,' 5179; 'Written on a Blank Leaf in 1723,' 5182; 'The Idea of Nothing,' 5182; 'The Notion of Action and Agency Entertained by Mr. Chubb and Others,' 5183; 'Excellency of Christ,' 5184; 'The Essence of True Virtue,' 5187; biography, 29: 164; 'On the Freedom of the Will,' 30: 344.

Edwards, M. B. B., 29: 164.

Edwards, Louise Betts, 'My Shadow,' 28: 16905; 'The Highway,' 28: 16819.
'Edwin Booth,' 27: 16071.

Eeden, Frederik van, 29: 164.

Eekhoud, Georges, a French-Belgian editor and author, 9: 5189–90; one of a "Young Belgium" school, 5189; poems, novels, and literary criticism, 5190; 'The New Carthage,' a vivid picture of Antwerp, *id.*
'Ex-Voto,' 5190–201; 'Kors Davie,' 5202–14; biography, 29: 164.
'Effects of Laziness,' by Lamii, 28: 16975.

Effen, Justus van, author of a Dutch Spectator, imitating the English, 29: 164.

Egan, Maurice Francis, essays on Calderon, d'Assisi, Fréchette, de Hérédia, Manzoni, O'Reilly, Patmore, Victor, and de Vega, 6: 3071; 10: 5919; 10: 5964; 13: 7277; 17: 9671; 19: 10857; 19: 11179; 22: 12727; 26: 15287; biography, 29: 164; 'Maurice de Guérin,' 28: 16778; 'The Chrysalis of a Bookworm,' 28: 16776.

Egan, Pierce, 29: 164.

Egan, Pierce, 29: 164.

Egelhaaf, Gottlob, 29: 165.

Egerton, Francis. See ELLESMERE, 29: 165.

Egge, Peter, 29: 165.

Eggeling, Julius, 29: 165.

Egger, Émile, 29: 165.

Eggleston, Edward, 9: 5215–18; editorial work on Independent, and Hearth and Home, 5215; 'Hoosier Schoolmaster' and other novels, *id.;* 'The Beginners of a Nation,' 5216–7.
'Roger Williams,' 5219–24; biography, 29: 165; 'The Beginners of a Nation,' 30: 177; 'The Hoosier Schoolmaster,' 30: 284.

Eggleston, George Cary, 29: 165.

Egill, S., 29: 165.

Egilsson, S., 29: 165.

Eginhard or **Einhard,** 29: 165.

'Egoist, The,' by George Meredith, 30: 140.

Eguilaz, Luis, 29: 165.

Egyptian Literature, Francis L. and Kate B. Griffith on, 9: 5225–32; inscriptions rich in

facts but no literary charm, 5225; Rameses II. depicted, 5226; biographical epitaph of Ameny, 5227; corrupt state of literary texts, 5228–9; difficulties of accurate translation, 5230; the ancient kingdom period (B. C. 4500–3000), 5230; the middle kingdom period (B. C. 3000–1600), 5231; new kingdom period (B. C. 1600–700), *id.;* the Saite period (from B. C. 700), 5232.

'The Shipwrecked Sailor,' 5233–36; 'The Story of Sanehat,' 5237–49; 'The Doomed Prince,' 5250; 'The Story of the Two Brothers,' 5253–62; 'The Story of Setna,' 5262–74; 'The Stela of Piankhy,' 5274–94; 'Inscription of Una,' 5295–99; 'Songs of Laborers,' 5300; 'Love Songs,' 5301; 'Hymn to Usertesen III.,' 5303–5; 'Hymn to the Aten,' 5306; 'Hymns to Amen Ra,' 5309–15; 'Songs to the Harp,' 5316; 'From an Epitaph,' 5318; 'From a Dialogue Between a Man and His Soul,' 5319; 'The Negative Confession,' 5320; 'The Teaching of Amenemhat,' 5323; 'The Prisse Papyrus,' 5327–39; 'From the Maxims of Any,' 5340; 'Instruction of Dauf,' 5342; 'Contrasted Lots of Scribe and Fellâh,' 5343; 'Reproaches to a Dissipated Student, 5344.

'Egyptian Princess, An,' by Georg Ebers, 30: 20.

'Egypt, A History of,' by W. M. Flinders Petrie, 30: 20.

Egypt, Dervishes of, Slatin Pasha's account of, 30: 96; travel and adventure in, by Lady Duff-Gordon in 'Letters from Egypt,' 30: 554; a study of civilization at Thebes in the 14th century B. C., in Ebers's novel 'Uarda 30: 522; exhaustive study of customs and life in the time of Cleopatra, in Gautier's 'One of Cleopatra's Nights,' 30: 517; the temple worship and astronomy of ancient, depicted by J. N. Lockyer, 30: 476.

'Egyptians, Ancient Religion of the,' by Alfred Wiedemann, 30: 413.

'Egypt and Chaldæa: The Dawn of Civilization,' by G. Maspero, 30: 343.

Ehlert, Louis, 29: 165.

Ehrlich, Alfred Heinrich, 29: 165.

Eichendorff, Joseph von, 9: 5345–7; German author of stories, comedies, tragedies, and translations from the Spanish, 5346; enduring beauty of his poems, *id.;* 'Life of a Good-for-Nothing,' *id.*

'From Out of the Life of a Good-for-Nothing,' 5347–56; 'Separation,' 5357; 'Lorelei,' 5358; biography, 29: 165.

Eichhorn, J. G., 29: 166.

Eichrodt, Ludwig, 29: 166.

Eichtal, Gustave d', 29: 166.

'Eikon Basilike,' by John Gauden, 30: 375.

'Eily Considine,' by Robert W. Chambers, 28: 16652.

'Ekkehard,' by Joseph Victor von Scheffel, 30: 226.

Elbe, A. von der, 29: 166.

'El Capitan-General,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16546.

Elder, Susan Blanchard, 29: 166.

Elder, William, 29: 166.

Elderton, William, 29: 166.

'Elective Affinities,' by Goethe, 30: 173.

'Electricity, Experimental Researches in,' by Michael Faraday, 30: 128.

'Elegantiæ Latinæ Sermonis,' by Laurentius Valla, 30: 193.

'Elegy Written in a Country Church-Yard,' by Thomas Gray, 11: 6626–9.

Eliot, Charles W., president of Harvard University, 29: 166; his 'American Contributions to Civilization,' 30: 26.

Eliot, George, a foremost English novelist, poet, and social philosopher of the 19th century, Charles Waldstein on, 9: 5359–75; her classical expositions of English provincial life, 5359; education and religious development, 5360; translations of Strauss, Feuerbach, and Spinoza, 5361–2; visit to Switzerland, 5362; in London and became Mrs. G. H. Lewes, 5363; her novels, 5364; her realism, 5365; her high idealism, 5366; her social ideal, 5367; humanitarianism, 5368; her didactic poems, 5369; her all-pervading sympathy, 5370; problems of her novels 5371–3; her humor and her sympathy, 5374 'The Final Rescue,' 5375–82; 'The Village Worthies,' 5382–91; 'The Hall Farm,' 5391–402; 'Mrs. Poyser Has Her Say Out,' 5402–9; 'The Prisoners,' 5409–18; 'Oh, May I Join the Choir Invisible,' 5419; biography, 29: 166.

'Adam Bede,' 30: 485; 'Daniel Deronda,' 30: 9; 'Middle March,' 30: 519; 'Romola,' 30: 514; 'Silas Marner,' 30: 549; 'The Mill on the Floss,' 30: 440.

Eliot, John, 29: 166; 'The Indian Bible,' 30: 23.

Eliot, Samuel, 29: 166.

Elizabeth, Queen of Roumania. See SYLVA 29: 167.

'Elizabeth; or, The Exiles of Siberia,' by Sophie Cottin, 30: 224.

'Elle et Lui,' by George Sand, 30: 186.

'Ellen Terry's Beatrice,' by Helen Gray Cone,' 28: 16494.

Ellesmere F. E., Earl of, 29: 167.

Ellet, Elizabeth Fries, 29: 167.

Ellinwood, Frank Fields, 29: 167.

Elliot, Sir Gilbert, 29: 167; 'Amynta,' 28: 16591.

Elliot, Henry Rutherford, 29: 167.

Elliot, Jane, 29: 167.

Elliott, Charles Wyllys, 29: 167.

Elliott, Charlotte, 29: 167.

Elliott, Ebenezer, 29: 167; 'The Bramble Flower,' 28: 16470.

Elliott, Sir Henry Miers, 29: 167.

Elliott, Henry Wood, 29: 167.

Elliott, Maud, 29: 167.

Elliott, Sarah Barnwell, 29: 167.

Elliott, William, 29: 167.

Ellis, Edward Sylvester, 29: 167.
Ellis, George, 29: 168.
Ellis, George Edward, 29: 168.
Ellis, Robert, 29: 168.
Ellis, Robert or **Cynddelw**, 29: 168.
Ellis, Sarah Stickney, Mrs., 29: 168.
Ellis, William, 29: 168.
Ellwanger, George Herman, 29: 168.
Ellwood, Thomas, 29: 168.
Elmes, James, 29: 168.
Elmham, Thomas, 29: 168.
Elmsley, Peter, 29: 168.
'Eloping Angels, The,' by Watson, 27: 15706.
Eloquence, in Manzoni's tragedies, 17: 9673; in Abraham Lincoln's Inaugural Addresses, 16: 9059, 9070, 9075.
Elphinston, James, 29: 168.
Elsholtz, Franz von, 29: 168.
'Elsie Venner,' by Oliver Wendell Holmes, 30: 276.
Elson, Louis Charles, 29: 168.
Elton, Sir Charles Abraham, 29: 168.
Elvenich, Peter Joseph, 29: 168.
Elwyn, Alfred Langdon, 29: 169.
Ely, Richard Theodore, 29: 169; essays on Mill, and Adam Smith, 17: 10007; 23: 13519; 'French and German Socialism in Modern Times,' 30: 324.
Elyot, Sir Thomas, 29: 169.
Elze, Karl, 29: 169.
Emants, Marcellus, 29: 169.
'Emblems,' by Francis Quarles, 30: 241.
Embury, Emma Catherine, 29: 169.
Emerson, Mrs. Ellen, 29: 169.
Emerson and Concord, G. W. Curtis on, 30: 353.
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, Richard Garnett on, 9: 5421–33; a Carlyle and Emerson period, 5422; a poet rather than philosopher, 5423; his essays, 5424; his lectures, 5425; his 'Nature,' 5426; unsettling effect of his ideas, 5427; celebrated discourses, 5428; 'Essays,' 5428–9; 'Representative Men,' 5429; 'The Conduct of Life' and 'English Traits,' 5430; latest writings, 5431; his restatement of the Divine immanence, 5432; a specially American type, *id.*
'The Times,' 5433; 'Friendship,' 5435; 'Nature,' 5438; 'Compensation,' 5441; 'Love,' 5443; 'Circles,' 5445; 'Self-Reliance,' 5448; 'History,' 5451; 'Each and All,' 5453; 'The Rhodora,' 5454; 'The Humble-Bee,' 5455; 'The Problem,' 5456; 'Days,' 5458; 'Musketaquid,' 5459; 'From the Threnody,' 5462; 'Concord Hymn,' 5465; 'Ode,' *id.*; biography, 29: 169.
Celebrated by Hermann Grimm to Germans as the most individual thinker since Shakespeare, 30: 555; 12: 6724; 'English Traits,' 30: 30; his private letter of praise to Walt Whitman gains attention to 'Leaves of Grass,' 27: 15887.
Emerton, Ephraim, 29: 169.
Emerton, James Henry, 29: 169.
'Emigrants, The,' by Freiligrath, 10: 6004.
'Émile,' by Jean Jacques Rousseau, 30: 160.
'Emilia Wyndham,' by Mrs. Marsh, 30: 263.
Emine, Nikita O., 29: 169.
'Eminent Authors of the Nineteenth Century,' by Rasmus B. Anderson, 30: 171.
Eminescu, Michael, 29: 170.
'Emma,' by Jane Austen, 30: 46.
Empáran, Diego de, 29: 170
Empedocles, a Greek poet-philosopher of about the years B. C. 500–425,—Prof. G. H. Palmer on, 10: 5467; a personality in teaching, healing, and miracle-working, reputed divine, 5467; earlier efforts to explain nature, 5468; the conceptions of Empedocles, 5469; summary of his teaching, 5470; his great poem on Nature, 5471.
'From the Poem on Nature,' 5471; 'Other Fragments from the Poem on Nature,' 5473; 'From the Poem of Purifications,' 5474; biography, 29: 170.
Empis, Adolphe, 29: 170.
Enault, Louis, 29: 170.
Encina, Juan del, 29: 170.
Encisco, D. X. de, 29: 170.
'Encyclopédie, The,' by Diderot and D'Alembert, 30: 160.
Encyclopédie, The French, John Morley on the ideas it stood for, 18: 10336.
Endicott, Charles Moses, 29: 170.
'End of the Play, The,' by W. M. Thackeray, 25: 14730.
'Endurance, The Power of,' Jeremy Taylor on, 25: 14557.
'Endymion,' by Benjamin Disraeli, 30: 5.
Engel, Eduard, 29: 170.
Engel, Johann Jakob, 29: 170.
'England's Growth in Commerce and Comfort under Elizabeth,' by J. R. Green, 12: 6671.
'England's Navy, The Growth of,' by J. A. Froude, 11: 6064–7.
England, a picture of the conditions, social, material, etc., at the dawn of the 19th century, 30: 557.
——'Constitutional History of,' by Sir Thomas Erskine May, 30: 28.
——'Constitutional History of, in its Origin and Development,' by William Stubbs, 30: 28.
——During the Monmouth rebellion, pictured in Doyle's 'Micah Clarke,' 30: 527–8.
——'In the Eighteenth Century, History of,' by W. E. H. Lecky, 30: 29.
——'Its People, Polity, and Pursuits,' by T. H. S. Escott, 30: 29.
——'The Drumbeat of,' 27: 15747.
——'The Expansion of,' by J. R. Seeley, 30: 28.
——'The Homes of,' by Mrs. Hemans, 12: 7231.
——Voltaire's Letters on, of incalculable effect in France and throughout Europe, 26: 15451.

'England, Without and Within,' by R. Grant White, 27: 15876.

English Berkshire scenes in Miss Mitford's 'Our Village,' 30: 368.

English climate, Horace Walpole on, 26: 15577.

English constitution and people, Mirabeau on, 17: 10095.

'English Constitution, History of the,' by Dr. Rudolf Gneist, 30: 28.

'English Constitution, The, and Other Essays,' by Walter Bagehot, 30: 28; a fine text-book, 2: 1205.

English country life depicted in Mrs. Gaskell's 'Wives and Daughters,' 30: 488.

English Devonshire life and scenes brilliantly depicted in Blackmore's 'Lorna Doone,' 30: 518.

'English Domestic Comfort in the 15th Century,' by Henry Hallam, 12: 6855.

English east coast salt-marshes of Essex and strange characters there, in Baring-Gould's 'Mehalah,' 30: 372.

English, George Bethune, 29: 170.

'English History, The Continuity of,' by E. A. Freeman, 10: 5992.

English home life, ideal picture of, in 'John Halifax, Gentleman,' 30: 199.

'English Humorists of the Eighteenth Century,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 75.

English industrial life in Lancashire about 1800, 30: 214.

English influence in a new movement in German literature, 5: 2767.

'English Language, History of the,' by T. R. Lounsbury, 30: 427.

English life about 1815 depicted in Peacock's 'Headlong Hall,' 30: 375.

'English Literature, History of,' by Taine, 30: 40.

English lower middle class life depicted, in 'Catharine Furze,' 30: 236.

English middle class life in the time of the Wars of the Roses (Henry VI., Edward IV., Richard III., and Henry VII.), in the Paston Letters, 30: 441.

English or modern era of history begun, 18: 10251.

English rustic scenes and life depicted by Thomas Hardy, 30: 52, 53.

Englishman, the typical, Fielding on, 10: 5700; the ideal "John Bull," 5703.

English middle class life pictured in 'Patty,' by Katharine S. Macquoid, 30: 531.

English mind, characteristics of, by Taine, 24: 14409; English men and women, by Taine, 14412.

English mind, essential characteristics of, Matthew Arnold on, 2: 855.

'English Nation, The,' by Voltaire, 30: 29.

'English Notes,' by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 30: 30.

'English Novel, The: A Study in the Development of Personality,' by Sidney Lanier, 30: 40.

English social life at the time of the Indian mutiny, in Henry Kingsley's 'Leighton Court,' 30: 529.

English story and scenes of the 14th century reflected in Doyle's 'The White Company,' 30: 522.

English 16th century (1566–75) village life depicted in 'Gammer Gurton's Needle,' 30: 124.

English, the early, in 'The Brut' and 'Colin Clout,' 30: 363.

'English Thought in the Eighteenth Century, History of,' by Leslie Stephen, 30: 412.

'English Traits,' by Ralph Waldo Emerson, 30: 30.

English, Thomas Dunn, 29: 170; 'Ben Bolt,' 28: 16413.

English, William, 29: 171.

Ennes, Antonio, 29: 171.

Ennius, an early representative of Latin literature, author of 'Annals' of Rome now lost, Wm. C. Lawton on, 10: 5475–83; his age (to B. C. 168) that of the greatness of republican Rome, 5476; his self-portrait, 5477; fragments of the 'Annals,' 5480–3.

'Rhea Silvia's Dream,' 5480; 'Pyrrhus's Speech,' *id.;* 'Character of Fabius,' 5481; 'Epitaph on Scipio,' 5482; 'Epitaph on Ennius,' *id.;* 'Epitaph on Scipio,' 5483; biography, 29: 171.

Enriquez Gomez, A., 29: 171.

'En Route,' by J. K. Huysman, 30: 312.

Ensor, George, 29: 171.

'Entertainment,' by Uhland, 26: 15191.

'Eothen; or, Traces of Travel Brought Home from the East,' by Alexander William Kinglake, 30: 112.

Eötvös, Josef, a poet, writer, and statesman of Hungary, 10: 5484–6; his early literary work, 5484; first great novel, 'The Carthusian Monk,' 5485; career as politician and statesman, *id.;* his second great novel, 'The Village Notary,' *id.;* his later career, 5486.

'Viola in Court,' 5486–96; biography, 29: 171.

'Ephemeron,' by Graham R. Tomson, 28: 16812.

Epicharmos, 29: 171.

Epictetus, T. W. Higginson on, 10: 5497–500; his system of humility, unselfishness, submission, 5497; study to not complain, 5498; his personal life, 5499.

'From the Discourses,' 5500–4; 'From the Enchiridion,' 5505; 'From the Fragments,' 5507; biography, 29: 171; 'The Morals of,' 30: 190.

Epicurus, 29: 171.

Epicureanism, traits in which it was a preparation for Christianity, 24: 14115–6.

Epigram (Arabian—fifteenth century), by Djeseri Kasim-Pasha, surnamed Safi, or The Speckless, 28: 16972.

Epigram, by Lamii, 28: 16980.

Epigram: To Yusuf Ben Ali Ben Yacoob (Arabian—fifteenth century), by Scheichi II., surnamed Djaghidshurdshi, 28: 16972.

'Epigrams of Art, Life and Nature,' by Watson, 27: 15706.

Épinay, Madame de la L. d', 29: 171.

'Epiphany,' by R. Heber, 12: 7157.

'Epistle to Posterity, An,' by Mrs. M. E. W. Sherwood, 30: 237.

'Epistolæ Obscurorum Virorum,' 30: 243.

'Equatorial Africa, Explorations and Adventures in,' by Paul B. Du Chaillu, 30: 111.

Erasmus, «one of the two great militant literary men of modern times,» Andrew D. White on, 10: 5509–22; his education in the new learning, 5510; took up Valla's new ideas in Biblical criticism, *id.;* his 'Book of Adages,' boldly attacking bigotry of monks and tyranny of monarchs, 5511; immense success of the work, 5512; his refusal of church preferments, *id.;* his English associations, 5513; his 'Enchiridion, or Christian's Manual,' *id.;* his 'Praise of Folly,' the most powerful in effect on his own time of all his works, 5514; his edition of the Greek Testament, *id.;* a new Latin version with notes, and paraphrases of nearly all the New Testament books, 5515; lasting effect of these works, 5515; his 'Colloquies,' the last of his popular books, and the most lasting in influence, 5516; his letters and their influence, 5517; just estimate of his work, 5518; his indifference to dogma, 5519; his own claims, 5520; summary of his life-work, 5521.

'From the Adages,' 5522; 'From the Praise of Folly,' 5525; 'From the Colloquies,' 5528; biography, 29: 172; the 'Colloquies' of, 30: 126.

Erasmus as one of «the Oxford Reformers,» 30: 454.

Erben, Karl Jaromir, 29: 172.

Erceldoune, Thomas of, 29: 172.

Ercilla y Z., A. de, 29: 172.

Erckmann-Chatrian, a pair of French literary workers who wrote novels and poetry jointly, Frédéric Loliée on, 10: 5538–41; the earlier novels of the Rhine country life, 5538; their later war novels an immense success, 5539; the latest not as good, 5540.

'The Dance in the Village Inn,' 5541; 'A Bivouac at Ligny,' 5545–48; biography, 29: 172; 'History of a Conscript of 1813,' 30: 91.

Erdélyi, János, 29: 172.

Erdmann, J. E., 29: 172.

Erdmannsdörffer, Bernhard, 29: 172.

'Ergo Bibamus,' by Goethe, 11: 6448.

Ericeira or **Ericeyra, F. X. de M.**, 29: 172.

'Ernest Maltravers' and its sequel, 'Alice; or, The Mysteries,' by Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 282.

Ernouf, Alfred Auguste, 29: 172.

Errante, Vincenzo, 29: 172.

'Ersilia,' by Emily Frances Poynter, 30: 538.

Erskine, Sir David, 29: 172.

Eschenbach, Wolfram von, 29: 172.

Escherny, François Louis, 29: 172.

Escosura, Patricio de la, 29: 173.

Escott, T. H. S., 'England: Its People, Polity, and Pursuits,' 30: 29.

Esling, C. H. A., 29: 173.

Esménard, J. A., 29: 173.

'Esoteric Buddhism,' by A. P. Sinnett, 30: 188.

Espinasse, Mademoiselle de l'. See L'Espinasse, 29: 173.

Espinel, Vicente de, 29: 173.

Espronceda, José de, a Spanish Byron, Mary J. Serrano on, 10: 5549–52; poems of protest for justice, 5549; of defiance of all law, 5550.

'To Spain: An Elegy,' 5552; 'The Song of the Pirate,' 5554; biography, 29: 173.

Esquiros, Henri Alphonse, a French socialist poet and novelist, 10: 5556–8; skill in story-telling and poetic quality, 5556; Jesus portrayed as a socialistic reformer, *id.;* series of historical and political works, 5557; books on English, and on Dutch, life, *id.;* 'Charlotte Corday,' 5558.

'The Death of Marat,' 5558; 'The Poet's Little Home,' 5565; biography, 29: 173.

'Essays and Reviews,' 30: 244; the part in, of Professor Jowett, 30: 449.

'Essays in Criticism,' by Matthew Arnold, 30: 170.

'Essays,' Macaulay's series of (Aug., 1825—Oct., 1844), 30: 513.

'Essays, Modern and Classical,' F. W. H. Myers, 30: 346.

'Essays,' Hamilton Wright Mabie, 30: 463.

'Essays, New,' of John Robinson, pastor of the Pilgrim Fathers, 30: 127.

'Essays, Theological and Literary,' by Richard Holt Hutton, 30: 74.

Established Church of England depicted in Trollope's 'Barchester Towers,' 30: 291.

'Esther Vanhomrigh,' by Mrs. M. L. Woods, 27: 16153.

Estrées, F. A., Duke d', 29: 173.

'Eternal Beam of Light Divine,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15810.

'Eternal Goodness, The,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15927–9.

Eternal punishment depicted in 'Day of Doom,' 30: 237; questioned in Edward Beecher's 'Conflict of Ages' and later works, 30: 247.

Ethelred, 29: 173.

Etherege or **Ethrygg, George**, 29: 173.

Etherege, Sir George, 29: 173.

Étienne, C. G., 29: 173.

'Ethical and Social Subjects, Studies New and Old in,' by Frances Power Cobbe, 30: 76.

Ethical ideal for the 19th century man, 30: 53.

Ethics, Abélard anticipates Kant's, 1: 27.

'Ethics, Principles of,' by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13722.

Etlar, Carit, 29: 173.

Ettmüller, Ludwig, 29: 174.

'Eugene Aram,' by Sir Edward Bulwer, 30: 377.

'Eugénie Grandet,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 183.
'Euphues and the Anatomy of Wit,' and 'Euphues and His England,' by John Lyly, 30: 40.
Eupolis, 29: 174.
Euripides, W. C. Lawton on, 10: 5569–76; nineteen out of ninety-two of his dramas preserved for us, 5569; a radical innovator, 5570; doubtful treatment of the gods, 5571; unrivaled in romantic lyric, *id.;* a great ethical teacher, 5572; the 'Hippolytus,' 5573; the 'Alcestis,' *id.;* the 'Hecuba,' and the 'Helena,' 5574; the Tauric 'Iphigenia,' and the 'Bacchæ,' 5575; aids to study of the plays, 5576.
'Choral Song from the Bacchæ,' 5577; 'Ion's Song,' 5578; 'Songs from the Hippolytus,' 5579; 'Hippolytus Rails at Womankind,' 5581; 'Hippolytus's Disaster,' 5583; 'Medea Resolving to Slay Her Children,' 5586; 'Account of Alcestis's Farewell to Her Home,' 5588; 'Fragments from Lost Plays,' 5589; biography, 29: 174.
'Alcestis,' 30: 190; 'Ion,' 30: 190; 'Iphigenia,' 30: 69; 'Andromache,' 30: 120.
'European Morals, History of, from Augustus to Charlemagne,' by W. E. H. Lecky, 30: 169.
'European Schools of History and Politics,' by Andrew D. White, 27: 15853.
'Europeans, The,' by Henry James, 30: 140.
Eusden, Laurence, 29: 174.
Eusebius, Pamphili, 29: 174.
Eutropius or **Flavius Eutropius**, 29: 174.
Evans, Abel, 29: 174.
Evans, Augusta Jane, 29: 174.
Evans, Daniel, 29: 174.
Evans, Edward, 29: 174.
Evans, Edward Payson, 29: 174; essays on Lessing, Richter, and Schiller, 15: 9005; 21: 12247; 22: 12877; 'Evolutional Ethics and Animal Psychology,' 30: 129.
Evans, E. E. G., 29: 174.
Evans, Evan, 29: 174.
Evans, Frederick William, 29: 174.
Evans, John. See FFRAID, 29: 174.
Evans, John, 29: 174.
Evans, Mary Ann. See ELIOT, GEORGE, 29. 175.
Evans, Sebastian, 'The Seven Fiddlers,' 28: 16925.
Evans, Thomas, 29: 175.
Evans, Thomas, 29: 175.
'Evelina,' by Frances Burney, 30: 43.
Evelyn, John, author of a notable diary of English events from 1641 to 1706, 10: 5591–4; his 'Sylva,' a work on forest trees and timber, and 'Pomona,' on fruit trees, 5592; his diary rich in ethical, social, and religious feeling, 5593.
'From Evelyn's Diary,' 5594; 'The Great Fire in London,' 5597–604; biography, 29: 175.
'Evening Hymn,' by Chandler Robbins, 28: 16857.
'Evening Song,' by John Vance Cheney, 28: 16503.
Everett, Alexander Hill, 29: 175.
Everett, Charles Carroll, 29: 175.
Everett, David, 29: 175.
Everett, Edward, 10: 5605–7; in scholarship, eloquence, and manners, a representative American, 5605; church and university distinction, 5605–6; successive political positions (1824–53), 5606; his orations in aid of charities, 5606–7; fame as an orator, 5607.
'The Emigration of the Pilgrim Fathers,' 5607; 'The Inevitable March of Improvement,' 5609; 'The American Revolution,' 5611; biography, 29: 175.
Everett, James, 29: 175.
Everett, William, 29: 175.
'Every Year,' by Albert Pike, 28: 16807.
'Evil, the Nature of,' by Hegel, 12: 7180.
'Evolution and Ethics,' by T. H. Huxley, 13: 7824.
'Evolution of Dodd, The,' by William Hawley Smith, 30: 132.
'Evolution-Philosophy, Outline of,' by M. E. Cazelles, 30: 176.
Evolution theories, by Haeckel, 30: 176.
'Evolutional Ethics and Animal Psychology,' by E. P. Evans, 30: 129.
Ewald, Georg H. A., 29: 175.
Ewald, Herman Frederik, 29: 176.
Ewald, Johannes, Danish lyric poet, W. M. Payne on, 10: 5614–19; disciple of Klopstock in his 'Adam and Eve,' 5616; 'Rolf Krage,' a prose tragedy, drawn from legendary history, *id.;* three satirical plays, 5617; two works, his masterpieces, 'Balder's Death,' and 'The Fishers,' *id.;* his final great work, 'Fiskerne,' a lyrical drama, 5618; his initiatory work in Danish poetry, 5619.
'The Danish National Song,' 5619; 'First Love,' 5620; 'From the Fishers,' 5622; biography, 29: 176.
Ewbank, Thomas, 29: 176.
Ewen, John, 29: 176.
Ewing, Hugh Boyle, 29: 176.
Ewing, J. H., 29: 176.
'Expansion of England, The,' by J. R. Seeley, 30: 239.
'Expedition of Humphrey Clinker, The,' by Tobias Smollett, 30: 43.
'Experience and a Moral, An,' by Frederick S. Cozzens, 28: 16402.
Expilly, Jean Charles Marie, 29: 176.
Eye, August von, 29: 176.
'Eyes Like the Sea,' by Maurice Jókai, 30: 224.
'Eye Spy,' by William Hamilton Gibson, 30: 71.
Eyma, Louis Xavier, 29: 176.
Eyre, Edmund John, 29: 176.
Eyster, Nellie, 29: 176.
Eyth, Eduard, 29: 176.
Eyth, Julie, 29: 176.
'Ezabiblos,' an epitome of Roman law in use at Constantinople down to 1453, 30: 442.

F

Faasen, Pieter Jacobus or Rosier, 29: 177.
Fabbri, Cora Randall, 29: 177; 'The Web,' 28: 16642; 'I Wonder,' 28: 16619; 'Just a Multitude of Curls,' 28: 16334.
Fabens, Joseph Warren, 29: 177.
Faber, Cecilia Böhl de. See CABALLERO, 29: 177.
Faber, Frederick William, 29: 177; 'The Will of God,' 28: 16897; 'Paradise,' 28: 16860.
Fabié, François Joseph, 29: 177.
'Fables,' Dryden's volume of, stories from Boccaccio and Chaucer, 9: 4930.
'Fables,' John Gay's, 11: 6240.
Fables, the migration of, Max Müller on, 18: 10429.
'Fables, Pilpay's,' 20: 11437.
Fabre, Amant Joseph, 29: 177.
Fabre, Ferdinand, 29: 177; 'The Abbé Tigrane,' 30: 262.
Fabre, Jean Raymond Auguste, 29: 177.
Fabre, Victorin, 29: 177.
Fabre d'Eglantine, P. F. N., 29: 177.
Fabre d'Olivet, Antoine, 29: 177.
Fadeyev, Rostislav A., 29: 177.
'Faery Queen, The,' by Edmund Spenser, 30: 345.
Fagiuoli, Giambattista, 29: 177.
Faguet, Émile, 29: 178.
Fahlcrantz, Christian Erik, 29: 178.
Faidit, Gaucelm, 29: 178.
'Faience Violin, The,' by J. F. H. Champfleury, 30: 92.
Faillon, Michel Étienne, 29: 178.
'Fair Barbarian, A,' by Frances Hodgson Burnett, 30: 377.
Fairchild, Ashbel Green, 29: 178.
Fairchild, James Harris, 29: 178.
Fairclough, H. Rushton, essay on Tyrtæus, Archilochus, and Their Successors in the Development of Greek Lyric, 26: 15161.
Fairfax, Edward, 29: 178.
Fairfield, G. G., 29: 178.
Fairfield, Sumner Lincoln, 29: 178.
'Fair God, The,' by Lew Wallace, 30: 368.
'Fair Helen,' author unknown, 28: 16602.
'Fair Maid of Perth, The,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 105.
Fairy-lore, English poetic treatment of, by Drayton, Browne, Ben Jonson, and Herrick, 13: 7309.
Fairy tales, 30: 55.
Fairy tales and legends of Italy, collected by T. F. Crane, 30: 420.
'Faith and a Heart,' by John Lancaster Spalding, 28: 16863.
'Faith and Hope,' by Robert Grant, 28: 16864.
'Faith,' by William Henry Hurlburt, 28: 16865.
'Faith and the Future,' Mazzini on, 17: 9845.
'Faithful Friends,' by Richard Barnfield, 28: 16492.
'Faith Gartney's Girlhood,' by Mrs. Adeline Whitney, 30: 144.
Falconer, Lanoe, 'Mademoiselle Ixe,' 30: 201; 'Cecilia de Noel,' 30: 285.
Falconer, William, 29: 178.
Falenski, Felicyan, 29: 178.
Falk, Johannes Daniel, 29: 178.
Falke, Jacob von, 29: 178.
'Falkland, The Character of,' by Clarendon, 7: 3738–44.
'Fall of Man, The,' by Hegel, 12: 7182.
Fallmerayer, Jacob Philipp, 29: 179.
Falloux, A. F. P., 29: 179.
Falsen, Enevold de, 29: 179.
Falstaff, by far the best of Shakespeare's humorous characters, 30: 388.
Falster, Christian, 29: 179.
Fambri, Paul, 29: 179.
'Familiar Studies of Men and Books,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 170.
Fane, Violet, 'In Green Old Gardens,' 28: 16528.
Fanfani, Pietro, 29: 179.
Fanshawe, A. H., Lady, 29: 179.
Fanshawe, Catherine Maria, 29: 179.
'Faraday as a Discoverer,' by John Tyndall, 30: 83.
Faraday, Michael, 29: 179; 'Experimental Researches in Electricity,' 30: 128.
'Farewell Address,' by George Washington, 26: 15667–82.
'Farewell, Earth's Bliss,' by Thomas Nash, 28: 16811.
'Farewell to the Vanities of the World, A,' attributed to Sir Henry Wotton and to Raleigh, 28: 16809.
'Farewell, The,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15933.
'Far from the Madding Crowd,' by Thomas Hardy, 30: 52.
Fargus, Frederick John, 29: 179.
Faria, M. S. de, 29: 179.
Faria y S., M. de, 29: 179.
Farina, Salvatore, 29: 179; 'Signor Io, Il,' 30: 523.
Farini, Carlo Luigi, 29: 180.
Farjeon, Benjamin Leopold, 29: 180; 'Grif,' 30: 257.
Farley, Harriet, 29: 180.
Farley, James Lewis, 29: 180.
Farlow, William Gilson, 29: 180.
Farman, Ella. See PRATT, 29: 180.
Farmer, Henry Tudor, 29: 180.
Farmer, Mrs. Lydia Hoyt, 29: 180.
Farming, D. G. Mitchell's books on, 17: 10112

'Farming, Old Story of My,' by Fritz Reuter, 30: 158.
Farnham, Eliza Woodson, 29: 180.
Farquhar, George, 29: 180.
Farrar, Charles A. J., 29: 180.
Farrar, Eliza Ware, 29: 180.
Farrar, Frederick William, an English writer of extraordinary literary fecundity, 10: 5627; numerous bulky works, *id.*
'Paul before Festus and Agrippa,' 5628; 'Roman Civilization under Nero,' 5633; 'Christ and Pilate,' 5637–40; biography, 29: 180.
'Gathering Clouds: A Tale of the Days of St. Chrysostom,' 30: 106; essay on the New Testament, 18: 10565.
Fastenrath, Johannes, 29: 180.
'Fasting,' by E. Pauline Johnson, 28: 16889.
'Fate,' by Susan Marr Spalding, 28: 16371.
'Fate of Mansfield Humphreys, The,' by R. Grant White, 27: 15876; 30: 502.
'Fathers and Sons,' by Ivan S. Turgeneff, 30: 110.
'Father Gilligan,' by William Butler Yeats, 28: 16924.
'Father of the Forest and Other Poems,' by Watson, 27: 15706, 15712–16.
'Fathers, The Christian: A Collection of the Works of, Prior to 325 A. D.,' by Drs. A. Roberts and J. Donaldson, 30: 79.
'Faun's Transformation, The,' from N. Hawthorne's 'Marble Faun,' 12: 7092.
Fauntleroy, Virginia Peyton, 'Rivals,' 28: 16656.
Fauriel, Claude, 29: 181.
'Faust,' Goethe's great drama, Edward Dowden's critical interpretation of, 11: 6390–95.
'Faust,' Bayard Taylor's translation a masterpiece, 25: 14520.
'Faustbuch,' the, printed in 1587, 30: 39.
'Faust,' Goethe's, Kuno Fischer on, 10: 5771.
Fava, Onorato, 29: 181.
Favart, Charles Simon, 29: 181.
Fawcett, Edgar, 29: 181; 'An Ambitious Woman,' 30: 259; 'Social Silhouettes,' 30: 408.
Fawcett, Henry, 29: 181.
Fawcett, Mrs. M. G., 29: 181.
Fawkes, Francis, 29: 181.
Fáy, Andreas, 29: 181.
Fay, Theodore Sedgwick, 29: 181.
Fazio degli Uberti, 29: 182.
Fazl, Abul, 'Akbar-nahmeh,' 30: 335.
'Fear and Superstition,' Spinoza on, 23: 13800.
Fearing, Lillien Blanche, 29: 182.
Fechner, Gustav Theodor, 29: 182.
Federalism, inherited by Daniel Webster, 27: 15726; its break up, 15728.
Federici, Camillo, 29: 182.
Fedkovic, J. H., 29: 182.
Feis, Jakob, 29: 182.
Feisi, A.-F. i. M., 29: 182.
Feitama, Sybrand, 29: 182.
Feith, Rhijnvis, 29: 182.
Felder, Franz Michael, 29: 182.
Feldmann, Leopold, 29: 182.
Feletz, C. M. D. de, 29: 182.
Fellowes, Caroline Wilder, 'A Volume of Dante,' 28: 16494; 'Love Bringeth Life,' 28: 16635.
'Félix Gras,' by Thomas A. Janvier, 30: 17.
'Felix Holt, the Radical,' by George Eliot, 30: 137.
Fellows, Sir Charles, 29: 183.
Fellows, John, 29: 183.
Felt, Joseph Barlow, 29: 183.
Felton, Cornelius Conway, 29: 183; 'Ancient Greece,' 30: 512.
Fenn, George Manville, 29: 183.
Fénelon, a French religious writer, T. J. Shahan on, 10: 5641–4; his works on education and on pastoral duty, 5641; education of the king's grandson, 5642; controversy with Bossuet, *id.;* zeal and success in religious administration, *id.;* personal appearance, political views, and style, 5643; his complete works, 5644.
'To One in Perplexity,' 5644; 'Dangers of a Questioning Mind,' 5645; 'The Goddess Calypso,' 5646; 'The Weakness of Kings,' 5647; 'The Internal Dissensions of Christians,' *id.;* biography, 29: 183; 'Adventures of Telemachus,' 30: 504.
Fenton, Elijah, 29: 183.
'Ferdinand and Isabella, The Reign of,' by William Hickling Prescott, 30: 98.
Ferguson, Adam, 29: 183.
Ferguson, Sir Samuel, 29: 183; 'Molly Asthore,' 28: 16594.
Fergusson, James, 29: 183.
Fergusson, Robert, 29: 183.
Fern, Fanny. See PARTON, 29: 183.
Fernald, Chester Bailey, 29: 183.
Fernández, Diego, 29: 184.
Fernandez, Lucas, 29: 184.
Fernandez de los R., A., 29: 184.
Fernandez de P., L., 29: 184.
Fernandez-G. y O., A., 29: 184
Fernandez-G. y O., L. 29: 184.
Fernandez-L., J. J., 29: 184.
Fernández-M., J., 29: 184.
Fernandez y G., M., 29: 184.
Ferrand, Eduard, 29: 184.
Ferrari, Giuseppe, 29: 184.
Ferrari, Paolo, 29: 184.
Ferrari, Severino, 29: 184.
Ferrazzi, G. J., 29: 185.
Ferreira, Antonio, 29: 185.
Ferreira de V., J., 29: 185.
Ferreras, Juan de, 29: 185.
Ferretti, Luigi, 29: 185.
Ferreyra de la C., B., 29: 185.
Ferrier, Susan Edmonstone, Scottish author of three novels, 'Marriage,' 'The Inheritance,' and 'Destiny,' 10: 5649; complete success from the first, 5649.

'A Highland Better Half,' 5651–54; 'The Rev. Mr. M'Dow: and His Courtship,' 5655–62; biography, 29: 185; 'Destiny,' 30: 47; 'The Inheritance,' 30: 47.

Ferrigni, P. F. L. C., 29: 185.

Ferris, George Titus, 29: 185.

Ferris, Sir John, 'The Paston Letters,' 30: 441.

Ferry, Gabriel, 29: 185.

Ferry, Gabriel, 29: 185.

Fessenden, Thomas Green, 29: 185.

Feszler, Ignaz Aurelius, 29: 185.

Fet, A., 29: 186; the most lyrical of the Russian lyric poets, a poet of indefinite emotions, 21: 12589.

Fétis, François Joseph, 29: 186.

Feuchtersleben, Baron Ernst von, 29: 186.

Feuerbach, Anselm, 29: 186.

Feuerbach, Ludwig Andreas, 29: 186.

Feuerbach, P. J. A. von, 29: 186.

Feuillet, Octave, a favorite of the Second Empire in France, 10: 5663–4; early plays crude, 5664; first long novel, 'Onesta,' *id.;* his 'Romance of a Poor Young Man,' 5664. 'A Leap in the Dark,' 5665–72; biography, 29: 186; 'The Romance of a Poor Young Man,' 30: 515.

Feuillet de C., B. F. S., 29: 186.

Féval, Paul, 29: 186.

Feydeau, Ernest, 29: 186.

Ffraid, I. D., 29: 186.

Fibiger, J. H. T., 29: 186.

Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, eminent German philosopher, E. F. Buchner on, 10: 5673–6; an ideal university education, 5674; charged with atheism, but settled at Berlin, *id.;* rector two years of the University of Berlin, *id.;* his system of thought, 5675; national hero; lectures on 'Characteristics of the Present Age,' *id.;* 'Addresses to the German Nation,' 5676. His deviation from historical Christianity, *id.* 'Peroration of the Addresses to the German Nation,' 5677–79; 'Characteristics of the Age,' 5680; 'Morality and Religion,' 5681; 'Elevating Power of Religion,' 5684; 'Spiritual Light and Truth,' 5685; biography, 29: 187.

'Fiction, The History of,' by John Dunlop, 30: 346; Le Sage the first great realist in, 15: 8984; his 'Gil Blas' translated by Smollett, the model after which Fielding sought to shape the English novel, 8987; Thomas Jefferson on the advantages of, 14: 8245.

Field, Mrs. Caroline Leslie, 29: 187.

Field, Eugene, American journalist, humorist, and poet, 10: 5687–8; poetry of interest to children, 5687; his varied writings, 5688; Mr. Stedman on his genius, *id.* 'To the Passing Saint,' 5689; 'Dutch Lullaby,' 5690; 'Ipswich,' 5691; biography, 29: 187.

Field, Henry Martyn, 29: 187.

Field, Kate, 29: 187.

Field, Maunsell Bradhurst, 29: 187.

Field, Nathaniel, 'Serenade,' 28: 16491.

Fielding, Charlotte Brontë on, 25: 14668; Thackeray on, 14669.

Fielding, Henry, English novelist, Leslie Stephen on, 10: 5693–5704; his claim to be "the founder of a new province of writing," 5693; he explains his own theory of the art, 5694; his play-writing, 5695; stopped by inability to get a license, 5697; brought out 'Joseph Andrews' in ridicule of Richardson's 'Pamela,' *id.;* three volumes of 'Miscellanies' (1743), *id.;* his great novel, 'Tom Jones' (1749), *id.;* career as magistrate (1748–54), 5698; his character, 5699; a typical Englishman, 5700; a genuine writer, 5701; moral delicacy wanting, 5702; tone about women, *id.;* his 'Amelia,' 5703; the ideal John Bull, *id.* 'Parson Adams's Short Memory,' 5704; 'A Discourse from Parson Adams,' 5708; 'Tom Jones Appears in the Story with Bad Omens,' 5713–7; 'The Characters of Mr. Square the Philosopher and Mr. Thwackum the Divine,' 5718; 'Partridge at the Playhouse,' 5720–24; 'The Farewell,' 5725; 'A Scene of the Tender Kind,' 5726; biography, 29: 187.

'Joseph Andrews,' 30: 41; 'Tom Jones,' 30: 42; 'Amelia,' 30: 243; 'The History of Jonathan Wild the Great,' 30: 544.

Fielding, Sarah, 29: 187.

Fields, Annie, 29: 187; 'Life and Letters of Harriet Beecher Stowe,' 30: 459; 'Clytia,' 28: 17016; 'The Comforter,' 28: 16843; 'Defiance,' 28: 16629; 'Flammantis Mœnia Mundi,' 28: 16833; 'Helena,' 28: 16783; 'The River Charles,' 28: 16540; 'Theocritus,' 28: 16779; 'A Thousand Years in Thy Sight Are but as One Day,' 28: 16633; essay on Oliver Wendell Holmes, 13: 7457.

Fields, James Thomas, 29: 187; 'Yesterdays with Authors,' 30: 509.

Fiévée, Joseph, 29: 188.

'Fifteen Decisive Battles of the World,' by E. S. Creasy, 30: 351.

Figueroa, C. S. de, 29: 188.

Figueroa, Francisco de, 29: 188.

Figueroa, Francisco, 29: 188.

Figueroa, F. A. de, 29: 188.

Figuier, G. L., 29: 188; 'Primitive Man,' 30: 477.

'File No. 113,' by Émile Gaboriau, 30: 348.

Fileti-R., C., 29: 188.

Filicaja, Vincenzo da, 10: 5732–3; sudden fame of his ode on the repulse of the Turks at Vienna in 1683, 5732; 'Time,' 5733; 'Of Providence,' *id.;* 'To Italy,' 5734; biography, 29: 188.

Filon, Auguste, 29: 188; essay on Alphonse Daudet, 8: 4435.

Finch, Francis Miles, 29: 188; 'The Blue and the Gray,' 28: 16351.

Finck, Henry Theophilus, 29: 188.

'Fingal,' by James Macpherson, 30: 377.

Finland, Grand Duchy of, a part of Sweden until annexed to Russia in 1809, and its literary and national traditions Swedish, 21: 12495.

Finlay, George, 29: 189; 'Greece under Foreign Domination' (146 B. C.—1864 A. D.), 30: 409.

Finley, John, 29: 189.

Finley, Martha, 29: 189.

Finnish life and scenes from 1631 to about 1800 depicted by Topelius in 'The Surgeon's Stories,' 30: 502.

Finotti, Joseph Maria, 29: 189.

Firdausī, the national poet of Persia, author of the 'Shāh Nāmah,' or 'Book of Kings,' A. V. W. Jackson on, 10: 5735–9; outline of literary history of Persia, 5735; Dagīgī, his precursor, murdered, left a thousand lines on the founding of Zoroaster's religion, 5736; the career of Firdausī, 5736–7; the sixty thousand rhyming couplets of the 'Shāh Nāmah,' 5737; satire on Sultan for cheating him with silver money, 5738; his 'Yusuf and Zulīkka,' *id.*

'The Beautiful Rudabah Discloses Her Love to Zāl,' 5739–44; 'The Death of Dara,' 5745–8; 'The Warrior Sām Describes His Victory over a Dragon,' 5749; 'Firdausī's Satire on Máhmúd,' 5750; 'Prince Sohráb Learns of His Birth, and Resolves to Find Rustem,' 5752; biography, 29: 189.

'Fire and Sword in the Sudan,' by Rudolf C. Slatin Pasha, 30: 96.

Firenzuola, Agnolo, Italian author of tales, fables, comedies, satirical and burlesque poems, and love poems and ballads, 10: 5755–7; his style the chief charm, 5755; dialogue on 'The Beauty of Women,' 5756.

'In the Garden,' 5757; 'Of the Forehead and Temples,' 5760; 'Of the Hand,' 5764; biography, 29: 189.

Firmenich-R., J. M., 29: 189.

'First Violin, The,' by Jessie Fothergill, 30: 137.

Fischart, Johann, 29: 189.

Fischer, Johann Georg, 29: 190.

Fischer, Kuno, German university professor at Jena and Heidelberg, eminent as historian and interpreter of modern philosophy, Richard Jones on, 10: 5766–8; monumental 'History of Modern Philosophy,' 5767; literature studied in Shakespeare, Lessing, and Goethe, 5768; translations of several of his works, *id.*

'The Motive to Philosophy,' 5769; 'From Goethe's Faust: The Methods of Exposition,' 5771; biography, 29: 190.

Fisher, George Park, 29: 190.

'Fisher's Hut,' by Heine, 12: 7196.

'Fisherman's Hymn, The,' by Alexander Wilson, 27: 16031.

'Fish-Hawk, or Osprey, The,' by Alexander Wilson, 27: 16030.

'Fishing Tourist: Angler's Guide and Reference Book,' by Charles Hallock, 30: 72.

Fiske, John, American historian and popular science writer, 10: 5777–80; 'Outlines of Cosmic Philosophy,' 5777; his historical works, 5778; 'The Discovery of America,' 5778–9; religious views, 'The Destiny of Man,' 5779; 'The Idea of God,' 5780.

'Ferdinand Magellan,' 5781–96; biography, 29: 190; 'Outlines of Cosmic Philosophy,' 30: 1; 'The Destiny of Man Viewed in the Light of His Origin,' 30: 10; 'Critical Period in the Modern History of America,' 30: 24; 'The Beginnings of New England,' 30: 177.

Fitch, William Clyde, 29: 190.

Fitts, James Franklin, 29: 190.

Fitzgerald, Edward, an English poet and translator of celebrity, Nathan H. Dole on, 10: 5797–9; his translation of 'Six Dramas from Calderon,' 5798; 'Omar Khayyám' turned into English verse, *id.*; other Persian and several Greek poems the same, *id.*

'Chivalry,' 5800–6; 'Apologues,' 5806–12; 'Chronomoros,' 5812; biography, 29: 190.

Fitzgerald, Percy Hethrington, 29: 190.

Fitzpatrick, William John, 29: 190.

'Five Classics and Four Books, The,' of Chinese Literature, 6: 3636.

'Five Members, Attempt on the,' by J. R. Green, 12: 6680.

Flagg, Edmund, 29: 190.

Flagg, Wilson, 29: 191; 'The O'Lincon Family,' 28: 16519.

Flammarion, Camille, 29: 191.

'Flammantis Mœnia Mundi,' by Annie Fields, 28: 16833.

Flash, Henry Lynden, 29: 191.

Flassan, G. R., C. de, 29: 191.

Flaubert, Gustave, eminent French novelist, of strongly pessimistic tendency, Paul Bourget on, 10: 5815–24; his changeless hopeless pessimism — uncompromising nihilism, 5816; the source of this in himself, an epileptic, 5818; revelation of his letters, 5819; scientific turn of mind, 5820; his doctrine of heroism as a religion, 5821; his style his chief glory, 5822–4.

'The Sacred Parrot,' 5825–34; 'Salammbô Prepares for Her Journey,' 5834–38; 'The Sacrifice to Moloch,' 5838; biography, 29: 191; 'Madame Bovary,' 30: 433; 'Salammbô,' 30: 315.

Fléchier, Esprit, 29: 191.

Fleet Prison (London) life in 1750 depicted in the best of the Besant-Rice novels, 30: 236.

Fleming, George. See FLETCHER, JULIA, 29: 191; 'Kismet,' 30: 264.

Fleming, Mrs. May Agnes, 29: 191.

Fleming, Paul, a German lyric poet of the period of the Thirty Years' War, 10: 5844–5; his distant travels and Oriental material for poems, 5845.

'To Myself,' 5845; 'On a Long and Perilous Journey,' 5846; 'To My Ring,' 5848; biography, 29: 191.

Flemish historical romance, by Hendrik Conscience, 30: 312.

Flemish family life, depicted in Balzac's 'Alkahest,' 30: 378.

Fletcher, Giles, 29: 191; 'Panglory's Wooing Song,' 28: 16607.

Fletcher, John, 29: 191. See BEAUMONT and FLETCHER, 3: 1674–9.

Fletcher, Julia Constance, 29: 192.

Fletcher, Phineas, 'The Purple Island,' 30: 555.

Fleury, Claude, 29: 192.

Fleury-Husson, Jules. See CHAMPFLEURY, 29: 192.

'Flight of the Cross, The,' by E. Pauline Johnson ("Tekahionwake"), 28: 16536.

Flinch, Olga, essays on Bellman, and Pierre of Provence, 3: 1763; 20: 11428.

'Flint,' by Maude Wilder Goodwin, 30: 281.

Flint, Timothy, 29: 192.

Floquet, Pierre Amable, 29: 192.

'Florence and Its Republic, The Ruin of,' Sismondi on, 23: 13481.

'Florence,' by Charles Yriarte, 30: 494.

'Florence, The History of,' by Niccolò Machiavelli, 30: 101.

'Florence,' by Herman Grimm, 12: 6725–32.

Florez, Henrique, 29: 192.

Florian, Jean Pierre Claris de, a French poet and romance writer, 10: 5849–50; his pastoral romance, 'Galatea,' 'Estelle,' and 'Numa Pompilius,' 5849; best known by his fables, 5850.

'The Connoisseur,' 5850; 'The Courtiers,' 5851; 'The Dying Rose-Tree,' *id.*; 'Serenade,' *id.*; 'Song,' 5852; biography, 29: 192.

Flourens, M. J. P., 29: 192.

Flower, Benjamin Orange, 29: 192.

Flower, Frank Abial, 29: 192.

'Flower of Beauty, The,' by George Darley, 28: 16491.

'Flower of the World, The,' by Robert Buchanan, 28: 16390.

'Flowers, The Death of the,' by W. C. Bryant, 5: 2631.

'Floyd Grandon's Honor,' by Amanda M. Douglas, 30: 231.

Flügel, Johann Gottfried, 29: 192.

Flygare-Carlén. See CARLÉN, 29: 192.

'Fool of Quality, The,' by Henry Brooke, 30: 256.

'Foe in the Household, The,' by Caroline Chesebro, 30: 282.

Fogazzaro, Antonio, 29: 192.

Foglar, Ludwig, 29: 193.

'Fohi's Retribution,' by Joel Benton, 28: 16712.

Fokke, S. A., 29: 193.

Folengo, Teofilo, 29: 193.

'Folk of the Air, The,' by William Butler Yeats, 28: 16922.

Folk-Song, F. B. Gummere on, 10: 5853–77; always for the dance, 5853; a 13th century example, 5854–5; a Provençal spring song, 5856; greeting songs, 5858; the refrain or chorus, 5859; couplets or quatrains in merry-making, 5860; communal lyrics rarely preserved, 5862; examples, 5863–6; English lays, 5867–70; French and German, 5870; examples of folk-songs,—German, 5871; Scottish, 5872; French, 5873; Scottish again, 5874; German, 5875–6; folk-song characteristics, 5877.

Folk-Songs, German, their collection first attempted by Brentano and von Arnim in 'The Boy's Wonderhorn,' 4: 2343.

Follen, August, 29: 193.

Follen, Eliza Lee, 29: 193.

Folz, Hans, 29: 193.

Fontan, Louis Marie, 29: 193.

Fontana, Ferdinand, 29: 193.

Fontane, Theodor, 29: 193.

Fontanes, Marquis Louis de, 29: 193.

Fontenelle, B. le B. de, 29: 193.

Fonvielle, Wilfried de, 29: 194.

Fonvizin, D. I., 29: 194.

'Fool's Errand, A,' by Albion W. Tourgee 30: 230.

'Fools' Waltz, The,' by Helen Thayer Hutcheson, 28: 16721.

Foote, Henry Stewart, 29: 194.

Foote, Mary, 29: 194; 'Cœur d'Alene,' 30: 279; 'The Led Horse Claim,' 30: 536.

Foote, Samuel, a wit and dramatist of the middle of the 18th century, 10: 5878–9; wrote comedies and held well-known persons up to ridicule, 5879.

'How to Be a Lawyer,' 5879; 'A Misfortune in Orthography,' 5882; 'From the Memoirs,' 5883–88; biography, 29: 194.

'Footsteps of Fate,' by Louis Marie Anne Couperus, 30: 472.

Foozooli, 'To a Turkish Author,' 28: 16969; 'To Amíne, on Seeing Her About to Veil Her Mirror,' 28: 16969; 'From Bhang U Badeh,' 28: 16980; 'Memory,' 28: 16969.

Foran, Joseph K., 29: 194.

'For a November Birthday,' by George M. Whicher, 28: 16633.

Forbes, Archibald, 29: 194.

Forbes, David, 29: 194.

Forbes, Edward, 29: 194.

Forbes, Henry O., 29: 194.

Forbes, James, 29: 194.

Forbes, James David, 29: 195.

Force, Manning Ferguson, 29: 195.

Force, Peter, 29: 195.

Forcellini, Egidio, 29: 195.

Forchhammer, Peter Wilhelm, 29: 195.

Ford, James Lauren, 29: 195.

'For Divine Strength,' by Samuel Johnson, 28: 16872.

Ford, John, an English dramatist of the period after Shakespeare and before Cromwell, 10: 5889; 'The Broken Heart,' and 'Perkin Warbeck,' his chief plays, *id.*

'From Perkin Warbeck,' 5890; 'Penthea's Dying Song,' 5892; 'From the Lover's Melancholy,' 5893; biography, 29: 195.

Ford, Paul Leicester, 29: 195; 'The Hon. Peter Sterling,' 30: 154; essay on Thomas Jefferson, 14: 8229.

Ford, Sallie Rochester, 29: 195.

'Forecast, A,' by Archibald Lampman, 28: 16641.
'Foregone Conclusion, A,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 320.
'For Faith and Freedom,' by Walter Besant, 30: 106.
Forgery, literary, a remarkable example of, in 'Eikon Basilike,' 30: 375.
'For Summer Time,' by George Wither, 27: 16128.
'Formosa,' by George Psalmanaazaar, 30: 35.
Fornáris, José, 29: 195.
Forneron, Henri, 29: 195.
Forney, John Weiss, 29: 195.
'Forrest, Edwin, as Othello,' by «Artemus Ward,» 5: 2465.
Förster, Ernst, 29: 196.
Förster, Friedrich Christoph, 29: 196.
Forster, Georg, 29: 196.
Forster, Johann Reinhold, 29: 196.
Forster, John, 29: 196; 'The Life of Charles Dickens,' 30: 346.
Förster, Karl August, 29: 196.
Forsyth, Joseph, 29: 196.
Forsyth, William, 29: 196; 'The Life of Cicero,' 30: 367.
Forteguerri, Giovanni, 29: 196.
Fortier, Alcée, 29: 196; essays on de Béranger, de Lamartine, de Musset, 3: 1783; 15: 8801; 18: 10487.
Fortiguerri, Niccolò, 29: 196.
Fortis, G. B., 29: 196.
Fortlage, Karl, 29: 196.
Fortunatus, Venantius, the last poet of the aristocratic Gallo-Roman society, story of, by Thierry, 25: 14814; 29: 196.
Fortune, Robert, 29: 197.
'Forty-five Guardsmen, The,' by Alexandre Dumas, 30: 378.
Fosbroke, Thomas Dudley, 29: 197.
Foscolo, Ugo, 29: 197.
Fosdick, Charles Austin, 29: 197.
Fosdick, William Whiteman, 29: 197.
Foster, Hannah, 29: 197.
Foster, John, 29: 197.
Foster, Stephen Collins, 29: 197.
Fothergill, Jessie, 29: 197; 'The First Violin,' 30: 137.
Foucher, Paul, 29: 197.
Foucher de C., L. A., C., 29: 197.
'Foundations of Belief, The,' by Arthur James Balfour, 30: 344.
'Fountain of Tears, The,' by Arthur O'Shaughnessy, 28: 16803.
Fouqué, Friedrich, a German author of plays, romances, and poems, of which only 'Undine' remains a gem in literature, 10: 5895–7.
'The Marriage of Undine,' 5897–904; 'The Last Appearance of Undine,' 5904; 'Song from Minstrel Love,' 5908; biography, 29: 197; 'Undine,' 30: 489; 'Aslauga's Knight,' 30: 168.
Fouquier, Henry, 29: 198.
'Four Georges, The,' by William Makepeace Thackeray, 30: 350.
'Four Georges, A History of the,' by Justin McCarthy, 30: 6.
Fourier, François Marie Charles, 29: 198.
Fourier, J. B. J., B., 29: 198.
Fournel, François Victor, 29: 198.
Fournier, August, 29: 198.
Fournier, Édouard, 29: 198.
Fournier, M. J. Louis, 29: 198.
'Forty-One Years in India,' by Lord Roberts, 30: 83.
Fowler, William Worthington, 29: 198.
'Fox, Charles James, The Early History of,' by G. O. Trevelyan, 30: 83.
Fox, George, 29: 198.
Fox, John, Jr., 'The Kentuckians,' 30: 202.
Foxe, John, 29: 198; 'The Book of Martyrs,' 30: 262.
Fraknói, Wilhelm, 29: 198.
France, Anatole, one of the disciples in French literature of Renan, an exquisite writer, enthusiastic humanist, and member of the Academy, 10: 5909–10; poems, novels, essays, critical introductions, and studies, 5909; his characteristic books, 5909–10; his view of life indifferentism, 5910.
'In the Gardens,' 5910–4; 'Child Life,' 5915–7; 'From the Gardens of Epicurus,' 5918; biography, 29: 198; 'The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard,' 30: 92.
France, Hector, 29: 199.
'France and England in North America: A Series of Historical Narratives,' by Francis Parkman, 30: 83.
'France, History of,' by Jules Michelet, 30: 84.
——'History of: From the Most Remote Times to 1789,' by Henri Martin, 30: 85.
——'Under Louis XV.,' by James Breck Perkins, 30: 85.
——'Aspects of, before the Revolution,' by Arthur Young, 27: 16264–76.
——'Evolution of, under the Third Republic,' by Baron Pierre de Conbertine, 30: 87.
——Taine's 'Origins of Contemporary,' (1) 'Ancient Régime,' (2) 'French Revolution,' (3) 'Modern Régime,' 30: 532.
France and Russia in conflict during some years before Austerlitz, in Tolstoy's greatest novel, 'War and Peace,' 30: 457.
——Journey of Louis Stevenson in the mountains of southern, 30: 478.
——History of Civilization in, by Rambaud, 21: 12042.
——Rural and peasant life in, depicted by George Sand in 'Fadette' and 'The Haunted Pool,' 30: 185.
Franchi, Ausonio, 29: 199.
Francillon, Robert Edward, 29: 199.
Francis d'Assisi, St., an Italian poet, preacher, and Franciscan founder, M. F. Egan on, 10: 5919–22; story of Picā, his mother, 5919;

enthusiasm for poverty, 5920; zeal to restore a ruined church, 5921; the first poet to use Italian, 5922; the founding of the Friars Minor or Franciscans, *id.*

'Order,' 5923; 'The Canticle of the Sun,' 5923; biography, 29: 199.

Francis, St., of Assisi, life of, by Emilia Pardo-Bazán, 19: 11027.

Francis, Philip, Sir, 29: 199.

Franck, Adolphe, 29: 199.

Franck, Johann, 29: 199.

Franck, Sebastian, 29: 199.

Francke, Kuno, 29: 199; essays on Herder, and Klopstock, 13: 7259; 15: 8691.

Franco, Niccolò, 29: 199.

'Frankenstein, or the Modern Prometheus,' by Mary Wollstonecraft Shelley, 30: 13.

François, Luise von, 29: 199.

François de N., N. L., C., 29: 200.

Francq van B., J. le, 29: 200.

Frankl, L. A., C. von H., 29: 200.

Franklin, Benjamin, the American printer, journalist, diplomatist, statesman, and scientist, whose fame no Englishman of his age surpassed, John Bigelow on, 10: 5925–37; his early work of permanent value, 5925; twenty-six years of his famous almanac, 5926; first visit to London (1757–62), *id.;* second residence in London (Nov., 1764—March 21, 1775), *id.;* service in Continental Congress, 5927; a commissioner to France (Sept., 1776) to secure aid of a French army, *id.;* fame of his electrical discoveries, *id.;* minister plenipotentiary in Paris, 5928; return to Philadelphia Sept. 13, 1785; President of Pennsylvania three years and member constitutional convention of 1787, 5928; his life-long humanitarianism, *id.;* generous public services, 5929; his incomparable 'Autobiography,' 5930; his place in literature, 5931; his writings a model of style, 5933; religious opinions and practice, 5934–7.

'Of Franklin's Family and Early Life,' 5937; 'Franklin's Journey to Philadelphia: His Arrival There,' 5941; 'Franklin as a Printer,' 5943; 'Rules of Health,' 5945; 'The Way to Health,' 5946; 'Speech in the Federal Convention in Favor of Opening Its Sessions with Prayer,' 5950; 'On War,' 5951; 'Revenge,' 5952; 'The Ephemera,' 5953; 'A Prophecy,' 5955; 'Early Marriages,' 5956; 'The Art of Virtue,' 5957–63; biography, 29: 200.

Franklin, Mirabeau's elegy on, 17: 10085.

Franklin, Benjamin, George Bancroft on, 3: 1447.

Franklin, Benjamin, T. Parker's estimate of, 30: 352.

Franul von W., J., 29: 200.

Franzén, Frans Michael, 29: 200.

Franzos, Karl Emil, 29: 200.

Frapan, Ilse, 29: 200.

Fraser, Alexander Campbell, 29: 200.

Fraser, James Baillie, 29: 200.

Fraser, James George, 'The Golden Bough,' 30: 342.

Fraser, John, 'The Maiden and the Lily,' 28: 16495.

Fraser-Tyler, C. C. See C. C. Liddell.

Frauenlob, 29: 200.

Fréchette, Louis Honoré, a French-Canadian journalist and poet, 10: 5964–66: experiments in Chicago, 5965; poems, 5966; translations of Shakespeare, *id.*

'Our History,' 5967; 'Caughnawaga,' 5969; 'Louisiana,' 5969; 'The Dream of Life,' 5970; biography, 29: 201.

Frederic, Harold, journalist and novelist, 10: 5971; six novels, distinctively American, *id.*

'The Last Rite,' 5972–76; biography, 29: 201; 'The Damnation of Theron Ware,' 30: 148.

'Frederick the Great, The History of,' by Thomas Carlyle, 30: 82.

Frederick II. of Prussia, Voltaire spends three years with, 26: 15452.

Frederick II. (1194–1250), greatest of mediæval emperors, 26: 15580; his coronation in A. D. 1224, 15581; a scholar in six languages, *id.;* collected a vast library, *id.;* founded a zoölogical garden, *id.;* promoted vernacular languages everywhere, *id.;* his age saw rise of Dominican and Franciscan orders, *id.*

Fredericq, Paul, 29: 201.

Fredro, Count Alexander, 29: 201.

Fredro, Johann Alexander, 29: 201.

Freedom of mind, Spinoza on, 23: 13797.

'Freedom of the Mind,' by William Lloyd Garrison, 28: 16828.

'Freedom of the Will, On the,' by Jonathan Edwards, D. D., 30: 344.

Freeman, Edward Augustus, one of the most important of recent English historians, John Bach McMaster on, 10: 5977–6001; astonishing versatility and learning, 5977; notable earlier books, *id.;* essays in current publications, 5978; studies in politics and government, *id.;* series of great histories, *id.;* their subject the governmental and political, not the popular history, 5979; chief merits and chief defect, *id.;* most interesting essays and studies, 5980; erroneous view of United States and of Lincoln, 5980; his unfinished 'History of Sicily,' 5981.

'The Altered Aspects of Rome,' 5982–86; 'The Continuity of English History,' 5987–91; 'Race and Language,' 5992; 'The Norman Council and the Assembly of Lillebonne,' 5995–6001; biography, 29: 201.

Free thought at the time of Luther represented by the 'Colloquies' of Erasmus, 30: 126; new knowledge and free thought at end of 17th century represented by 'Bayle's Dictionary,' 30: 126.

Free Trade among nations broadly advocated by Adam Smith, 30: 511.

Free Trade, great speech in favor of, by Daniel Webster, in 1824, 27: 15728; his reversal of position four years later, *id.*

Freiligrath, Ferdinand, a German poet of the age of freedom and political aspiration, 10: 6002–4; early poems on Oriental themes, 6002; first volume in 1838, 6003; volume of revolutionary poems, 'My Confession of Faith' (1844), 6003; exile in Brussels and London, and 'New Political and Social Poems,' *id.;* marvelously fine translations of 'Hiawatha,' and from Victor Hugo, 6004; superb love lyrics, *id.*

'The Emigrants,' 6004; 'The Lion's Ride,' 6006; 'Rest in the Beloved,' 6008; 'Oh, Love so Long as Love Thou Canst,' 6009; biography, 29: 201.

Frémont, Mrs. Jessie Benton, 29: 201.

Frémont, John Charles, 29: 201.

French, Alice. See THANET, 29: 201.

French, Henry Willard, 29: 201.

French, L. Virginia, 29: 201.

'French and English,' by P. G. Hamerton, 12: 6877.

'Frenchmen, Five Modern,' by P. G. Hamerton, 12: 6878.

'French and German Socialism in Modern Times,' by Richard T. Ely, 30: 324.

French literature compared with English, by Matthew Arnold, 2: 858.

'French Literature, A Short History of,' by George Saintsbury, 30: 87; 'History of,' by Henri Van Laun, 30: 216.

French literature of the 19th century, its history and philosophy, 30: 378.

French labor and love, an idyl of, in Theuriet's 'The Abbé Daniel,' 30: 261.

French poetry, Villon the father of, 26: 15392.

'French Society, The History of,' by Edmund and Jules de Goncourt, 30: 161.

'French Humorists, The,' by Walter Besant, 30: 348.

'French Revolution, The: A History,' by Thomas Carlyle, 30: 86; 6: 3237; the procession of it, by T. Carlyle, 6: 3271–81.

'French Revolution, The,' by Hippolyte Adolphe Taine, 30: 86.

'French Revolution, The History of,' by H. Morse Stephens, 30: 86.

French Revolution, satires directed against, by Peltier, and others, 30: 295.

'French Revolution, Contemporary American Opinion of,' by Charles Downer Hagen, 30: 162.

'French Traits,' by W. C. Brownell, 30: 163.

Freneau, Philip, 29: 202.

Frenzel, Karl Wilhelm, 29: 202.

Frere, John Hookham, 29: 202.

Frey, Adolf, 29: 202.

Frey, Friedrich Hermann. See GREIF, 29: 202.

Frey, Jakob, 29: 202.

Freylinghausen, J. A., 29: 202.

Freytag, Gustav, one of the foremost of German novelists, 10: 6011–15; extensive journalistic work (1848–79), 6011; earlier productions nearly all dramatic; 'The Journalists,' a comedy, his highest success, *id.;* his first novel, 'Debit and Credit,' an epoch-making study of social industrial conditions, 6012; 'The Lost Manuscript,' the same theme in the University, 6013; four volumes of 'Pictures from the German Past,' 6014; a long series of 'The Ancestors,' historical novels, representing German culture history, *id.;* 'The Technique of the Drama,' 6015.

'The German Professor,' 6015–21; biography, 29: 202; 'The Lost Manuscript,' 30: 551; 'Debit and Credit,' 30: 96.

Frič, Joseph Václav, 29: 202.

Friedländer, Ludwig, 29: 202.

Friedmann, Alfred, 29: 202.

Friedrich, Friedrich, 29: 202.

Friedrichs, Hermann, 29: 202.

'Friend Olivia,' by Amelia E. Barr, 30: 237.

'Friends in Council,' by Arthur Helps, 30: 74.

Friendship, Lord Bacon on, 2: 1177.

'Friendship,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5435.

'Friendships of Women, The,' by W. R. Alger, 30: 529.

'Friendship the Master-Passion,' by H. Clay Trumbull, 30: 545.

'Friend Fritz,' by Erckmann-Chatrian, 30: 348.

Fries, Jakob Friedrich, 29: 203.

Friis, Jens Andreas, 29: 203.

Friman, Klaus, 29: 203.

Friman, Peder Harboe, 29: 203.

'Frithiof's Saga,' by Esaias Tegnér, full analysis of, and chief parts as examples, 25: 14566–80.

Froebel, Friedrich, a notable German educator, Nora A. Smith on, 10: 6022; his characteristics, "a teacher by the grace of God," 6023; enlisted as a soldier in 1813, *id.;* development of school plans 1816–36, 6024; the "Kindergarten" work begun 1837, *id.;* his child-study essays and ideas, 6025; his educational creed, 6026.

'The Right of the Child,' 6027; 'Evolution,' 6029; 'The Laws of the Mind,' 6031; 'For the Children,' 6031; 'Motives,' 6032; 'Aphorisms,' 6033; biography, 29: 203.

Froebel, Julius, 29: 203.

Fröhlich, A. E., 29: 203.

Fröhlich, Karl Hermann, 29: 203.

Frohschammer, Jakob, 29: 203.

Froissart, French chronicler and poet, Geo. M'Lean Harper on, 10: 6035–41; his pictures of English and French chivalry, 6035; his long autobiographical poem, 6036; life in England, France, and Hainault, 6036–7; his poems, 6038; his chronicle a collection of pictures and stories covering the years 1326–94 in England, Scotland, France, Italy, Spain, etc., 6039; a most remarkable revelation of manners and mind in his time, 6040; his merit that of good pictures and good story-telling, *id.*

'The Invasion of France by King Edward III., and the Battle of Crécy,' 6041–58; biography, 29: 203.

'From Dunstan; or, The Politician,' by Robert Buchanan, 28: 16732.

'From The Wanderer's Storm Song,' by Goethe, 11: 6445.

Fromentin, Eugène, 29: 203.

Frommel, Emil, 29: 203.

'From the Garland of Questions and Answers,' Indian epigram, 28: 16990.

Frontaura, Carlos, 29: 204.

Frontinus, Sextus Julius, 29: 204.

Fronto, Marcus Cornelius, 29: 204.

'Frontier, The,' by Lloyd Mifflin, 28: 16827.

'Frost, The,' by Hannah Frances Gould, 28: 16514.

Frothingham, Nathaniel Langdon, 29: 204; 'God with Us,' 28: 16851.

Frothingham, Octavius Brooks, 29: 204.

Froude, James Anthony, eminent English historian and essayist, Charles F. Johnson on, 11: 6059–64; early views, in 'Shadows of the Clouds' and 'Nemesis of Faith,' severely condemned by church authorities, 6059; his great work, twelve volumes of 'History of England' under Henry VIII. and Elizabeth, *id.;* twelve other publications of value, *id.:* a master of English prose, 6060; criticism of his historical work, 6061; his books on Carlyle, *id.;* his view of the dangers of ecclesiasticism, 6062; personal feeling and life in his historical work, 6063; chosen to succeed Freeman at Oxford, 6064.

'The Growth of England's Navy,' 6064; 'The Death of Colonel Goring,' 6067; 'Scientific Method Applied to History,' 6071; 'The Death of Thomas Becket,' 6076; 'Character of Henry VIII.,' 6083; 'On a Siding at a Railway Station,' 6086–100; biography, 29: 204.

'The Nemesis of Faith,' 30: 494; 'Cæsar,' 30: 366; 'Oceana; or, England and Her Colonies,' 30: 349; 'Short Studies on Great Subjects,' 30: 337; 'The Two Chiefs of Dunboy,' 30: 491; his radical departure from orthodoxy in religion, depicted in 'The Nemesis of Faith,' 30: 494; his treatment of Mary, Queen of Scots, attacked in J. F. Meline's 'Mary, Queen of Scots,' 30: 513.

Frugoni, C. I. M., 29: 204.

'Fruit, Flower, and Thorn Pieces,' by Jean Paul Richter, 30: 180.

Frullani, Emilio, 29: 204.

Fry, James Barnet, 29: 204.

Fryxell, Anders, 29: 204.

Fuà-Fusinato, Erminia, 29: 204.

Fugitive slave law conceded to South as compromise on admission of California as a free state, 27: 15732; Daniel Webster supports it, 15733.

Fulda, Ludwig, 29: 205.

'Fulfillment,' by William Augustus Muhlenberg, 28: 16852.

Fuller, Anna, 29: 205.

Fuller, Henry B., a Chicago novelist, 11: 6101–2; early stories with a European background, 6101; 'The Cliff-Dwellers,' a story of the sordid aspects of Chicago, *id.;* 'With the Procession,' 6101–2.

'At the Head of the March,' 6102–18; biography, 29: 205; 'The Cliff-Dwellers,' 30: 198; 'With the Procession,' 30: 552; 'The Chevalier of Pensieri-Vani,' 30: 149.

Fuller, Hiram, 29: 205.

Fuller, Margaret. See OSSOLI, SARAH MARGARET FULLER, MARCHIONESS D', 29: 205; noted woman writer and reformer, 11: 6119–22; intensely self-conscious, 6119; her education, 6120; earlier literary work, 6121; on N. Y. Tribune, 6122; visit to Europe, *id.;* marriage in Italy and tragic death, *id.*

'George Sand,' 6123; 'Americans Abroad in Europe,' 6124; 'A Character Sketch of Carlyle,' 6127; biography, 29: 205.

Fuller, Thomas, an English churchman of note as a historian and biographer, 11: 6129–30; fine English of his religious works, 6129; his 'Church History of Britain' and 'Worthies of England,' 6130.

'The King's Children,' 6131; 'A Learned Lady,' *id.;* 'Henry de Essex, Standard-Bearer to Henry II.,' 6132; 'The Good Schoolmaster,' 6133; 'On Books,' 6134; 'London,' 6135; 'Miscellaneous Sayings,' 6136; biography, 29: 205.

'The Holy State,' and 'The Profane State,' 30: 130; 'Good Thoughts in Bad Times,' 30: 66.

Fullerton, Georgiana, Lady, 29: 205.

«Full Many a Flower is Born to Blush Unseen,» Indian epigram, 28: 16993.

Funck-Brentano, Théophile, 29: 205.

Furness, Horace Howard, 29: 205.

Furness, William Henry, 29: 205; 'Nightfall,' 28: 16847.

Furnivall, Frederick James, 29: 205.

Fürst, Julius, 29: 205.

Fusinato, Arnaldo, 29: 206.

Fustel de C., N. D., 29: 206.

'Future Life, A Critical History of the Doctrine of a,' by Wm. R. Alger, 30: 344.

Fyffe, Charles Alan, 29: 206.

G

Gaboriau, Émile, a French novelist, especially notable for his detective stories, 11: 6137–8; success of a series of novels, *id.;* his attacks on abuses, 6138.

'The Impostor and the Banker's Wife : The Robbery,' 6138–46; 'M. Lecoq's System,' 6146–52; biography, 29: 206; 'File No. 113,' 30: 348.

'Gabriel Conroy,' by Bret Harte, 30: 259.

'Gabrielle, Song to,' by King Henry IV. of France, 28: 16363.

'Gadfly, The,' by E. L. Voynich, 30: 107.

Gage, William Leonard, 29: 206.

Gagneur, Louise, 29: 206.

Gairdner, James, 29: 206.

Galdós, Benito Pérez, one of the four heads of the contemporary school of Spanish fiction, Wm. H. Bishop on, 11: 6153–63; qualities of this school, 6154; other heads of the school, Pereda, Valdés, and Valera, 6155; a highly beneficent influence, *id.;* revelation of the real Spain, 6156; French influence not extreme, *id.;* independent secular tone towards religion, 6156–7; precursors of this school, 6157; his early freedom novels, 6158; double series of historical romances, 6159; a higher group of novels of contemporary life, 6160; his principal books, 6161.

'The First Night of a Famous Play in the Year 1807,' 6163; 'Doña Perfecta's Daughter,' 6166–70; 'A Family of Office-Holders,' 6170; 'Above-Stairs in a Royal Palace,' 6170; biography, 29: 206; 'Doña Perfecta,' 30: 221; 'Leon Roch,' 30: 409.

Gale, Norman R., 'June in London (with Pupils),' 28: 16614.

Galen, Philipp, 29: 206.

Galen, The Complete Works of, 30: 79.

'Gallegher and Other Stories,' by Richard Harding Davis, 30: 8.

'Gallery of Celebrated Women,' by C. A. Sainte-Beuve, 30: 77.

Gall, Richard, 29: 206.

Gallagher, William Davis, 29: 207.

Gallardo, Aurelio Luis, 29: 207.

Gallatin, Albert, 29: 207.

Gallaudet, Thomas Hopkins, 29: 207.

Gallego, Juan Nicasio, 29: 207.

Gallenga, A. C. N., 29: 207.

Gallio, who «cared for none of these things» (Acts 18: 12–17), 22: 13119–20.

'Gallus; or, Roman Scenes of the Time of Augustus,' by W. A. Becker, 30: 102.

Galloway 18th century life depicted by S. R. Crockett, 30: 276.

Galt, John, 29: 207; 'Annals of the Parish,' 30: 273.

Galton, Francis, an English expositor of Darwinism with special reference to heredity, 11: 6174–6; his studies of 'Hereditary Genius' and 'English Men of Science,' 6174; other works, 6175.

'The Comparative Worth of Different Races,' 6176–84; biography, 29: 207; 'Hereditary Genius,' 30: 194.

Gama, J. B. da, 29: 207.

Gambetta, the chief character in Daudet's 'Numa Roumestan,' 30: 92.

'Gammer Gurton's Needle,' by John Still, 30: 124.

Ganghofer, Ludwig, 29: 207.

Gannett, William Channing, 29: 208; 'In Littles,' 28: 16838.

Garay, János, 29: 208.

Garborg, Arne, a Norwegian pioneer in free-thinking fiction, 11: 6185–7; draws peasant life and social unrest with extreme realism, 6185; a journalist,—uses Norse instead of Danish, 6186; 'A Freethinker' and 'Peasant Students,' *id.;* 'Mannfolk,' and other works, 6187.

'The Conflict of the Creeds,' 6187–94; biography, 29: 208.

Garção, P. A. C., 29: 208.

Garcia de Q., J. H., 29: 208.

Garcia Gutierrez. See GUTIERREZ, 29: 208.

Garcia y T., G., 29: 208.

Garcilaso de la V., 29: 208.

Garczynski, Stephen, 29: 208.

Gardiner, Samuel Rawson, 29: 208; 'Cromwell's Place in History,' 30: 66.

Gardner, Dorsey, 29: 208.

Garfield, James Abram, 29: 208.

'Gargantua and Pantagruel,' by François Rabelais, 30: 217.

'Gargantua,' the first part of Rabelais's great satirical work, 21: 12003.

Garland, Hamlin, a novelist, essayist, and versifier, notable for aggressive Americanism, 11: 6195–6; education in the Northwest and experience in Boston, 6195; 'Prairie Songs,' 'Crumbling Idols,' and other works, 6196.

'A Summer Mood,' 6196; 'A Storm on Lake Michigan,' 6197–204; biography, 29: 208; essay on Ulysses S. Grant, 11: 6593.

Garnett, Richard, 29: 209; biography of Ralph Waldo Emerson, 9: 5421; 'The Ballad of the Boat,' 28: 16481.

Garnier, Robert, 29: 209.

Garrett, Edward, 'The Crust and the Cake,' 30: 264.

Garrison, William Lloyd, 29: 209; 'Freedom of the Mind,' 28: 16828.

'Garrison, William Lloyd: The Story of His Life, Told by His Children,' 30: 80.

Gárshin, V. M., 29: 209.

Garth, Sir Samuel, 29: 209.

'Garth,' by Julian Hawthorne,' 30: 291.

'Gaverocks, The, by S. Baring-Gould, 30: 275.

Gascoigne, Caroline Leigh, 29: 209.

Gascoigne, George, 29: 209.

Gaskell, Elizabeth Stevenson, an English woman author of novels of life and character unsurpassed for real truth and wholesome interest, 11: 6205–6; 'Mary Barton,' a study of Manchester factory life, 6205; engaged by Dickens on Household Words, 6206; 'Cranford,' 'Ruth,' and other novels and stories, *id.;* her 'Life of Charlotte Brontë,' *id.*

'Our Society,' 6206–13; 'Visiting,' 6214–20; biography, 29: 209.

'Mary Barton,' 30: 48; 'Cranford,' 30: 156; 'Life of Charlotte Brontë,' 30: 355; 'Wives and Daughters,' 30: 488.

Gasparin, A. É., C. de, 29: 209.

Gaspé, Philip Aubert de, 29: 209.

Gassendi, Pierre, 29: 210.

Gaszynski, Konstantin, 29: 210.

'Gate of Heaven, The,' author unknown, 28: 16866.

'Gathering Clouds: A Tale of the Days of St. Chrysostom,' by Frederick W. Farrar, 30: 106.

Gatty, Margaret, 29: 210.

'Gaudeamus Igitur,' 28: 16478.

Gauden, John, 'Eikon Basilike,' 30: 375.

Gaudy, Baron Franz von, 29: 210.

Gautier, Judith, 29: 210; 'The Usurper,' 30: 523.

Gautier, Léon, 29: 210.

Gautier, Théophile, a French author of novels, travels, criticisms of literature and of art, and short plays and ballets, Robert Sanderson on, 11: 6221–25; a fanatic admirer of Victor Hugo, 6221; a marvelous stylist, 6222; most notable as the poet of 'Enamels and Cameos,' 6223; his four most remarkable novels, all strikingly beautiful, *id.;* short stories, tales, and travels, 6224; innumerable articles on art and literature, *id.*

'The Entry of Pharaoh into Thebes,' 6225–32; 'From The Marsh,' 6233; 'From The Dragon-Fly,' *id.;* 'The Doves,' *id.;* 'The Pot of Flowers,' 6234; 'Prayer,' *id.;* 'The Poet and the Crowd,' 6235; 'The First Smile of Spring,' *id.;* 'The Veterans,' 6236; biography, 29: 210.

Gautier, Théophile, a visit to, by the De Goncourts, 11: 6553; 'Captain Fracasse,' 30: 251; 'One of Cleopatra's Nights,' 30: 517; 'The Romance of a Mummy,' 30: 252.

Gay, Delphine, 29: 210.

Gay, John, author of 'Fables' and inventor of comic opera, 11: 6237; his farce 'What D'ye Call It?' 6238; his 'Fables,' and 'The Beggar's Opera,' 6239; a musical drama, 6240.

'The Hare and Many Friends,' 6241; 'The Sick Man and the Angel,' 6242; 'The Juggler,' 6244; 'Sweet William's Farewell to Black-Eyed Susan,' 6245; 'From What D'ye Call It?' 6247; biography, 29: 210; 'The Beggar's Opera,' 30: 121.

Gay, Sophie, 29: 211.

Gay, Sidney Howard, 29: 211.

Gayángos y Arce, P. de, 29: 211.

Gayarré, C. É. A., 29: 211.

Gayler, Charles, 29: 211.

Gayley, Charles Mills, biography of Oliver Goldsmith, 11: 6501.

Gazzoletti, Antonio, 29: 211.

Gebhart, Émile, 29: 211.

Geddes, Patrick, 29: 211.

Geffroy, Mathieu Auguste, 29: 211.

Geibel, Emanuel von, a German poet of ardent humanist sympathies, 11: 6248–9; travel with Curtius in Greece and volume of 'Classical Studies,' 6248; extensive translations from French, Spanish, and Portuguese, *id.;* dramatic essays, political poems, and 'Twelve Sonnets,' 6249.

'See'st Thou the Sea?' 6249; 'As It will Happen,' 6250; 'Gondoliera,' 6251; 'The Woodland,' *id.;* 'Onward,' 6252; 'At Last the Daylight Fadeth,' *id.;* biography, 29: 212.

Geijer, Erik Gustaf, 29: 212.

Geikie, Archibald, 29: 212.

Geikie, James, 29: 212.

Geiregat, Pieter, 29: 212.

Gellert, C. F., 29: 212.

Gelli, G., 29: 212.

Gellius, Aulus, a Latin author of a volume of literary, ethical, or other, notes and excerpts, especially valuable for knowledge of early Roman life and customs, 11: 6253.

'Origin and Plan of the Book,' 6254; 'The Vestal Virgins,' 6255; 'The Secrets of the Senate,' 6256; 'Plutarch and His Slave,' 6257; 'The Nature of Sight,' 6259; 'Earliest Libraries,' *id.;* 'Realistic Acting,' *id.;* 'The Athlete's End,' 6260; biography, 29: 212.

Gemmingen, B. O. H. von, 29: 212.

Genast, Karl Albert Wilhelm, 29: 212.

Genée, Rudolf, 29: 212.

Genius, H. W. Longfellow on, 16: 9158.

'Genius of Christianity, The,' by François Auguste de Châteaubriand, 30: 343.

Genius, the secret of its production, 23: 13647.

Genlis, S. F. D. de S.-A., Comtesse de, 29: 213.

Gensichen, Otto Fanz, 29: 213.

Gentil-Bernard, P. J. B., 29: 213.

'Gentle Alice Brown,' by W. R. Gilbert, 11: 6341.

'Gentle Jesus, Meek and Mild,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15810.

'Gentleman of France, A,' by Stanley J. Weyman, 30: 104.

Gentz, Friedrich von, 29: 213.

Genung, Charles Harvey, essays on Kleist' Mickiewicz, Petöfi, Sachs, Sienkiewicz, Uhland, and Richard Wagner, articles on the Nibelungenlied and Walther von der Vogelweide and His Times, 15: 8665; 17: 9995; 19: 11347; 22: 12609; 23: 13399; 26: 15185; 26: 15499; 18: 10627; 26: 15580.

Geoffrey of Monmouth, 'Historia Britonum,' 30: 361; 29: 213.

'Geography, A,' by Strabo, 30: 74.

Geography as a science of the conditions which control the development of human life, explained for the first time by Arnold Guyot in his 'Earth and Man,' 30: 534.

George, Amara, 29: 213.

George Eliot, Thackeray compared with, 25: 14669.

George, Henry, 29: 213; 'Progress and Poverty,' 30: 3.

'Georgics, The,' by Virgil, 30: 366; devoted to "Glorification of Agriculture," 26: 15418.

Gerard, Dorothea, 29: 213.

Gérard de Nerval, 29: 213.

Gerbert de Montreuil, 29: 213.

Gerhardt, Paul, 29: 214.

Gerle, Wolfgang Adolf, 29: 214.

'German Empire, The Founding of the,' by Heinrich von Sybel, 30: 94.

German history and ethnology, treated by Dahn in 'The Kings of the Germans' and 'Primitive History of the Germanic and Romance Peoples,' 8: 4268.

Germans, the manners and customs of, by Tacitus, 24: 14377.

German university life remarkably well depicted in Freytag's 'The Lost Manuscript,' 10: 6014.

German life of Goethe's time depicted in 'Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship,' 30: 404.

'German Past, Pictures from the,' a series of studies of German life in different epochs, by Freytag, 10: 6014; the same studies carried out in 'The Ancestors,' a series of historical novels, *id.*

German national class characteristics depicted in 'Debit and Credit,' by Freytag, 30: 96.

'Germany,' by Baroness de Staël-Holstein, 30: 94.

'Germany,' by Tacitus, 30: 93.

Gerok, Karl, 29: 214.

Gerstäcker, Friedrich, 29: 214.

Gerstenberg, Heinrich Wilhelm von, 29: 214.

'Gertrude of Wyoming,' by Thomas Campbell, 30: 275.

Gervinus, Georg Gottfried, 29: 214.

'Gesta Romanorum,' stories of the people in the middle ages, in which the "Rome" for background was purely imaginary, 11: 6261; folklore tales from which the great poets have drawn, *id.*; carried by minstrels and monks and told from pulpits, 6261–2; "moralities" attached by priests, 6262; collection made about A. D. 1300 (English ?), *id.*

'Theodosius the Emperoure,' 6263; 'Ancelmus the Emperour,' 6265; 'How the Anchoress was Tempted by the Devil,' 6269.

Geszner, Salomon, 29: 214.

Gevaert, François Auguste, 29: 214.

Geyter, Julius de, 29: 214.

Ghalib,—'Passage' (Arabian—twelfth century), 28: 16971.

'Ghazel: The World' (Turkish—fifteenth century), by Kemal-oomi, 28: 16986.

'Ghazel and Song' (Turkish), by Abdallah Nihauni, 28: 16981.

Gherardi del Testa, Tommaso, 29: 214.

Ghislanzoni, Antonio, 29: 215.

'Ghosts,' by Henrik Ibsen, 30: 313.

Giacometti, Paolo, 29: 215.

Giacomino da Verona, 29: 215.

Giacosa, Giuseppe, 29: 215.

Giannone, Pietro, 29: 215.

Gibbon, Charles, 29: 215; 'Robin Gray,' 30: 318.

Gibbon, Edward, author of a masterpiece of English literature,—a history of more than twelve hundred years, written more than a century since, and still of great value,—W. E. H. Lecky on, 11: 6271–8; his youth and education, 6271; five years' residence at Lausanne, in Switzerland, 6272; cosmopolitan in mind, 6273; later events of his life; in House of Commons (1774–82), 6274–5; publication of his 'Decline and Fall' (1776–88), 6275; objections to his treatment of Christianity, 6276; other objections, 6277; special subjects now better treated, *id.*; is still a great authority, 6278; his admirable autobiography, *id.*

'Zenobia,' 6279–84; 'Foundation of Constantinople,' 6285; 'Character of Constantine,' 6292; 'Death of Julian,' 6296; 'The Fall of Rome,' 6299; 'Silk,' 6303–7; 'Mahomet's Death and Character,' 6308–13; 'The Alexandrian Library,' 6314; 'The Final Ruin of Rome,' 6316–32; biography, 29: 215; 'The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire,' 30: 341.

Gibbons, James, 29: 215.

Gibson, William Hamilton, 29: 215; 'Eye Spy,' 30: 71; 'My Studio Neighbors,' 30: 411.

Giddings, Joshua Reed, 29: 215.

Giesebrecht, Ludwig, 29: 216.

Giffen, Robert, Sir, 29: 216.

Gifford, William, 29: 216; 'The Mæviad,' 30: 428.

'Gifts,' by Emma Lazarus, 28: 16767.

'Gil Blas of Santillane, The Adventures of,' 30: 99.

Gil Polo, Gaspar, 29: 216.

Gil Vicente, 29: 216.

Gil y Z., D. A., 29: 216.

Gilbert, John Thomas, 29: 216.

Gilbert, Josiah, 29: 216.

Gilbert, N. J. L., 29: 216.

Gilbert, William, 29: 217.

Gilbert, William Schwenck, English author of the 'Bab Ballads,' and the librettos of 'Pinafore,' 'Patience,' and 'The Mikado,' 11: 6333; 'Songs of a Savoyard,' a volume of dainty lyrics, *id.*

'Captain Reece,' 6334; 'The Yarn of the Nancy Bell,' 6336; 'The Bishop of Rum-Pi-Foo,' 6339; 'Gentle Alice Brown,' 6341; 'The Captain and the Mermaids,' 6343–46; biography, 29: 217.

Gilder, Richard Watson, poet and mag zine editor, 11 : 6347–8; philanthropic and political work, 6347; a thorough artist in lyrical verse, 6348.

'Two Songs from the New Day,' 6348; 'Rose-Dark the Solemn Sunset,' *id.;* 'Non Sine Dolore, 6349; 'How Paderewski Plays,' 6352; 'The Sonnet,' 6353; 'America,' 6353; 'On the Life Mask of Abraham Lincoln,' 6354; 'Call Me Not Dead,' *id.;* 'After Song,' *id.;* biography, 29 : 217.

Gilder, William Henry, 29 : 217.

Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau, 29 : 217; essay on Pindar, 20 : 11487.

Gildon, Charles, 29 : 217.

Giles, Chauncey, 29 : 217.

Giles, Henry, 29 : 217.

Gilfillan, Robert, 29 : 217.

Gille, Philippe, 29 : 217.

Gillette, William, 29 : 217.

Gillington, Alice E., 'The Rosy Musk-Mallow,' 28 : 16998.

Gilm zu R., H. von, 29 : 217.

Gilman, Arthur, 29 : 218.

Gilman, Caroline Howard, 29 : 218.

Gilman, Daniel Coit, 29: 218; essay on Alexander Hamilton, 12: 6891.

Gilmore, James Roberts, 29 : 218.

Gindely, Anton, 29 : 218.

Ginsburg, Christian, 29 : 218.

'Ginx's Baby,' by John Edward Jenkins, 30: 373.

Gioberti, Vincenzo, 29: 218.

Gioja, Melchiore, 29: 218.

Giordani, Pietro, 29: 218.

Giozza, P. G., 29: 218.

Gipsies, account of those of Spain in George Barrow's 'The Zincali,' 30: 469.

Giraldi, Giglio Gregorio, 29: 218.

Giraldi, G. B., 29: 219.

Girardin, Émile de, 29: 219.

Girardin, Marie Alfred Jules de, 29: 219.

Giraud, Count Giovanni, 29: 219.

'Girl in the Carpathians, A,' by Menie Muriel Dowie, 30: 72.

Girlhood, a study of, by Mrs. Adeline Whitney, 30: 144.

Girl life, a study of, in 'The Wide, Wide World,' which had a sale of over 300,000 copies, 30: 495.

Girndt, Otto, 29: 219.

Gisecke, N. D., 29: 219.

Giseke, Robert, 29 : 219.

Gissing, George, 29: 219; 'In the Year of Jubilee,' 30: 540; 'The Unclassed,' 30: 496.

Giusti, Giuseppe, an Italian satirical poet, 11: 6355–6; satires aimed at lack of patriotism and want of moral principle, 6355; influence of his writings, 6356.

'Lullaby,' 6356; 'The Steam-Guillotine,' 6357; biography, 29: 219.

'Give Me the Old,' by Robert Hinckley Messinger, 28: 16777.

Gjellerup, Karl Adolf, 29: 220.

Gjorgjic, Ignaz, 29: 220.

Gladden, Washington, 29: 220.

Gladstone, William Ewart, eminent English statesman, a brilliant student at Oxford, 11: 6359; his two passions for Greek poetry and for theology, *id.;* his 'Church and State,' 6360; books on Homer, *id.;* collected writings, *id.*

'Macaulay,' 6361; biography, 29: 220; 'Homeric Studies : On Homer and the Homeric Age,' 30: 115.

Glaisher, James, 29: 220.

Glapthorne, Henry, 29: 220.

Glascock, William Nugent, 29: 220.

Glaser, Adolf, 29: 220.

'Glasse of Time in the First Age, The,' by Thomas Peyton, 30: 68.

Glassbrenner, Adolf, 29: 220.

Glazier, Willard, 29: 220.

'Glee,' by T. M. Dovaston, 28: 16627.

'Gleanings in Buddha Fields,' by Lafcadio Hearn, 30: 367.

Gleig, George Robert, 29: 220.

Gleim, J. W. L., 29 : 221.

Glen, William, 29 : 221; 'Wae's Me for Prince Charlie,' 28: 16427.

'Glenlogie,' Scottish minstrelsy, 28: 16928.

'Glimpses,' by Heine, 12: 7195.

Glinka, A. P., 29: 221.

Glinka, F. N., 29: 221.

Glinka, G. A., 29: 221.

Glinka, S. N., 29: 221.

Glover, Richard, 29: 221.

Gluck, Hector Berlioz on, 3: 1815.

Glümer, Claire von, 29 : 221.

Glum E., 29: 221.

Gnedich, N. I., 29: 221.

Gneist, Dr. Rudolf, 29: 221; 'History of the English Constitution,' 30: 28.

Gobineau, Joseph Arthur, C. de, 29: 221.

Göckingk, L. F. G. von, 29: 222.

'God,' by Gabriel Romanovich Derzhavin, 28: 16841.

'God, The Idea of,' by Descartes, 8: 4593.

'God, There Is no,' by A. H. Clough, 7: 3829.

'God, Of Almighty,' by Thomas Hobbes, 13: 7387.

"God give us men"—'Wanted,' by J. G. Holland, 13: 7454.

'God, To Find,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7312.

'God's Fool,' by Maarten Maartens, 30: 302.

'Godlike, The,' by Goethe, 11: 6446.

'God with Us,' by Nathaniel Langdon Frothingham, 28: 16851.

'Gods in Greece, The,' by Louis Dyer, 30: 342, 512.

Godefroy, Frédéric, 29: 222.

Godet, Philippe Ernest, 29: 222.

Godfrey, Thomas, 29: 222.

Godkin, Edwin Lawrence, American journalist of distinction, 11: 6373–4; London Daily News correspondent, 6373; the Nation (1865) and the New York Evening Post, *id.*

'The Duty of Criticism in a Democracy,' 6374–84; biography, 29: 222; essay on Edmund Burke, 5: 2779; 'Problems of Modern Democracy,' 30: 534.

Gödsche, Hermann, 29: 222.

Godwin, Parke, 29: 222.

Godwin, William, 29: 222; 'Caleb Williams,' 30: 364.

Goethe, the supreme German poet, successor to Rousseau and Voltaire as a European humanist, Edward Dowden on, 11: 6385–96; his ideal of freedom, 6386; his life task, 6387; the better lessons taught by him, 6388; an eclectic in literary art, 6389; his lyrical poems, *id.*; 'Faust' Goethe's complete mind on the deepest problems of life, 6390; the first part of 'Faust,' 6391; conflict of realism and idealism in Goethe himself, 6392–4; second part of 'Faust,' 6394; the final deliverance, 6395; biographical outline, 6396.

'From Faust,' 6396; 'Scenes from Faust,' 6397; 'Margaret,' 6401; 'Martha's Garden,' 6402–20; 'Mignon's Love and Longing,' 6421; 'Wilhelm Meister's Introduction to Shakespeare,' 6424; 'Wilhelm Meister's Analysis of Hamlet,' 6427–37; 'The Indenture,' 6438; 'The Harper's Songs,' 6439; 'Mignon's Song,' 6440; 'Philina's Song,' 6441; 'Prometheus,' 6442; 'Wanderer's Night Songs,' 6443; 'The Elfin-King,' 6444; 'From The Wanderer's Storm Song,' 6445; 'The Godlike,' 6446; 'Solitude,' 6447; 'Ergo Bibamus,' 6448; 'Alexis and Dora,' 6449; 'Maxims and Reflections,' 6453; 'Nature,' 6454; biography, 29: 222.

Goethe and Bettina, Sainte-Beuve on, 22: 12669; 'Elective Affinities,' 30: 173; 'Hermann and Dorothea,' 30: 379; his character lacking true heart, 30: 520; Madame de Staël on, 23: 13836; Goethe's death, Matthew Arnold on, 2: 871; Goethe the chief literary passion of Bayard Taylor, 25: 14519; the cult of, in Germany has all the characters of a superstition, 22: 12876; Thomas Carlyle adopts his culture ideal, 6: 3233–4; and his rule of duty, 17: 9889; 'Vanitas! Vanitatum Vanitas!' 28: 16472; 'Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship,' 30: 404; Heine's visit to, 12: 7220; 'Hours with,' by Mendelssohn, 17: 9889; a volume of lectures on, by Herman Grimm, 12: 6724; 'The Life of,' by George Henry Lewes, 30: 520; G. H. Lewes on, 16: 9039.

Goeverneur, Jan Jacob Antonie, 29: 223.

Gogol, Nikolai Vasilievitch, a notable Russian novelist called "the Father of modern Russian realism," Isabel F. Hapgood on, 11: 6455–61; plans of his famous novel, 'Dead Souls,' and play, 'The Inspector,' given to him by the poet Pushkin, 6455; the play upheld by Emperor Nicholas I., 6457; under excess of religious enthusiasm fails to complete the novel before his death, 6458; Turgéneff punished for an enthusiastic obituary, *id.*; his doubtful writings, *id.*; the comedy 'Marriage,' *id.*; 'The Inspector,' a comedy of universal interest, 6459; fantastic tales and fine stories, *id.*; 'Dead Souls' the capital work for wonderful picturing of Russian life and character, 6460; his great historical novel 'Taras Bulba,' 6461.

'From The Inspector,' 6461; 'Old-Fashioned Gentry,' 6466–74; biography, 29: 223; a writer of the Pushkin circle, all of whom died young, 21: 12587; 'Taras Bulba,' 30: 497.

Goiorani, Ciro, 29: 223.

'Gold,' by Heine, 12: 7195.

'Gold Elsie,' by E. Marlitt, 30: 347.

'Golden Ass, The,' by Apuleius, 30: 62.

'Golden Bough, The,' by James George Fraser, 30: 342.

'Golden Butterfly, The,' by Walter Besant and James Rice, 30: 270.

'Golden Chersonese, The,' by Isabella Bird Bishop, 30: 73.

'Golden Fleece, Conquest of the,' by Apollonius, 30: 63.

'Golden Girdle, The,' folk-song, 28: 17003.

'Golden Lotus, The, and Other Legends of Japan,' by Edward Greey, 30: 345.

'Golden Silence, The,' by Wm. Winter, 27: 16074.

'Golden Sunset, The,' by Samuel Longfellow, 28: 16535.

'Golden Treasury, The, of Songs and Lyrics,' by Francis Turner Palgrave, 30: 69.

Goldoni, Carlo, the father of modern Italian comedy, William C. Lawton on, 11: 6475–9; career in Venice and in Paris, 6476–7; his character, 6477; purpose of his comedies, 6478.

'First Love and Parting,' 6479; 'The Origin of Masks in the Italian Comedy,' 6481; 'Purists and Pedantry,' 6484; 'A Poet's Old Age,' 6485; 'The Café,' 6488–92; biography, 29: 223.

Goldschmidt, Meïr Aaron, a Danish Jew, whose prose has greatly influenced Danish literature, 11: 6493–4; his first novel, 'A Jew,' 6494; best in short stories, *id.*; above all a stylist, *id.*

'Assar and Mirjam,' 6495–500; biography, 29: 223.

Goldsmid, Frederic John, Sir, 29: 223.

Goldsmith, Oliver, C. M. Gayley on, 11: 6501–9; essayist, critic, poet, story-writer, comic dramatist, and literary drudge, 6501; his simplicity and naturalness in writing, 6502; his first London success, 6503; 'The Traveler' (1764), a great poetic success, and 'The Vicar of Wakefield,' his masterpiece in prose, 6504; his comedies, 6505–7.

'The Vicar's Family become Ambitious,' 6509–16; 'New Misfortunes,' 6517–24; 'Pictures from the Deserted Village,' 6525; 'Contrasted National Types,' 6529–32; biography, 29: 223.

'Chinese Letters,' 30: 242; 'The Vicar of

Wakefield,' 30: 486; 'She Stoops to Conquer,' 30: 288.

Golenischev-Koutousov, Russian lyric poet, an observer of nature, 21: 12589.

'Goliath,' by Welhaven, 27: 15782.

Goll, Jaroslav, 29: 223.

Gomberville, Martin Le Roy de, 29: 223.

Gomes, João Baptista, 29: 223.

Gomes de A., F., 29: 224.

Gomes Leal, Antonio Duarte, 29: 224.

Goncharóf, Iván Aleksandrovitch, Russian novelist, Nathan H. Dole on, 11: 6533–5; a Russian novelist of the first rank, 6533; his earlier works, 6534; his travels, *id.;* his masterpiece 'Oblómof,' *id.;* third novel, 'The Precipice,' portraying the Nihilist, 6535.

'Oblómof,' 6536–48; biography, 29: 224.

Goncourt, The Brothers de, French novelists, two men making one writer, 11: 6549; early want of success, 6550; semi-historical works very successful, 6551; 'Art in the 18th Century,' seventeen volumes, their great work, *id.;* their novels—initiators (even before Flaubert) of modern French realism, *id.;* their care for style, 6553.

'Two Famous Men,' 6553; 'The Suicide,' 6557; 'The Awakening,' 6561; biography, 29: 224; 'The History of French Society,' 30: 161.

Gondinet, Edmond, 29: 224.

Gondola, Giovanni. See GUNDULIC, 29: 224.

Góngora y A., L. de, 29: 224.

Gonse, Louis, 'The Art of Japan,' 30: 123.

Gonzaga, Thomaz Antonio, 29: 224.

Gonzalès, Emmanuel, 29: 224.

González del Valle, José Z., 29: 224.

Gonzalo de Berceo, 29: 225.

Good, the idea of, Socrates on, 20: 11552.

Goodale, Dora Read, 'Cinderella,' 28: 16726; 'The Judgment,' 28: 16906.

Goodale, Elaine (Mrs. Eastman), 29: 225; 'When Did We Meet?' 28: 16596.

Goodale, George Lincoln, 29: 225.

'Good-Bye, Sweetheart,' by Miss Rhoda Boughton, 30: 136.

'Good Luck,' by Ernest Werner, 30: 180.

'Good Thoughts in Bad Times,' by Thomas Fuller, 30: 66.

Goode, George Brown, 29: 225.

Goodrich, Charles Augustus, 29: 225.

Goodrich, Frank Boot, 29: 225.

Goodrich, Samuel Griswold, 29: 225.

Goodwin, Mrs. Maud, 29: 225; 'The Head of a Hundred,' 30: 255; 'Flint,' 30: 281; 'White Aprons,' 30: 529.

Goodyear, William Henry, 29: 225.

Gookin, Daniel, 29: 225.

'Gorboduc,' the earliest tragedy in English, 2: 888.

Gordon, Adam Lindsey, 29: 225.

Gordon, Archibald D., 29: 225.

Gordon, Armistead Churchill, 29: 226.

Gordon, Clarence, 29: 226.

Gordon, Julien. See CRUGER, 29: 226.

Gordon-Cumming, Constance Frederica, 29: 226.

Gore, Catherine Grace, 29: 226.

Gore, Charles, 29: 226.

Görner, Karl August, 29: 226.

Gorostiza y C., D. M. E., 29: 226.

Görres, Joseph, 29: 226.

Goschen, George Joachim, 29: 226.

Goslavski, Maurycy, 29: 226.

Gosse, Edmund, an English editor, translator, critic, and poet, 11: 6565–6; a lyrist with attractive descriptive powers, 6565; an essayist notable for a series of English literature books, and for biographies, 6566.

'February in Rome,' 6566; 'Desiderium,' 6567; 'Lying in the Grass,' 6568; biography, 29: 226.

Gosse, Philip Henry, 29: 227.

Gosson, Stephen, 29: 227.

Goszczynski, Severin, 29: 227.

Götter, Friedrich Wilhelm, 29: 227.

Gottfried von Strassburg, 29: 227; the most cultivated poet of the great age of Frederick II.; his 'Tristan und Isolde' the finest German mediæval epic, 26: 15587; 'Blanchefleur at the Tournament,' 15591–95.

Gottheil, Rabbi, essay on Moses Maimonides, 16: 9589.

Gottheil, Richard, articles on 'The Arabian Nights,' Arabic Literature, and Jehudah Hallevi, 2: 622; 2: 665; 12: 6869.

Gotthelf, Jeremias, 29: 227.

'Göttingen,' by Heine, 12: 7204.

Gottschall, Rudolf von, a German dramatist, critic, novelist, and poet, 11: 6571–2; revolutionary sympathies and refusal of university privileges, 6571; settled at Leipzig, *id.;* his chief dramatic works and narrative poems, 6572; numerous volumes of verse, *id.;* novels and critical writings, *id.*

'Heinrich Heine,' 6572–8; biography, 29: 227.

Gough, John Ballentine, 29: 227.

Goulburn, Edward Meyrick, 29: 227.

Gould-Baring, S., 'Richard Cable,' 30: 423; 'Noemi,' 30: 233.

Gould, Benjamin Apthorp, 29: 227.

Gould, Edward Sherman, 29: 227.

Gould, Hannah Flagg, 29: 227.

Gould, Hannah Frances, 'The Frost,' 28: 16514.

Gould, John, 29: 228.

Gould, John W., 29: 228.

Gould, Robert Freeke, 29: 228.

Goulding, Francis Robert, 29: 228.

Govean, Felice, 29: 228.

Gower, John, an English poet of the time of Chaucer and of Edward III., 11: 6579–83; his three great works, 6580–1; one in French is lost; one in Latin pictures the evils of the age; the third, 'Confessio Amantis,' in English, his greatest work, 6581; opinions in regard to it, 6582–3.

'Petronella,' 6584–92; biography, 29: 228.

Gozlan, Léon, 29: 228.
Gozzi, Carlo, Count, 29: 228.
Gozzi, Gasparo, Count, 29: 228.
Grabbe, Christian Dietrich, 29: 228.
Grabovski, Michael, 29: 228.
'Gracie Og Machree,' by John K. Casey, 28: 16597.
Graf, Arturo, 29: 229.
Graffigny, F. d'I. d'H., Madame de, 29: 229.
Graham, James, 'My Dear and Only Love,' 28: 16395.
Graham, Nellie. See DUNNING, 29: 229.
Graham of Gartmore, 'If Doughty Deeds,' 28: 16588.
Grail (Holy), the visit of the, to Arthur's Hall, by Sir T. Malory, 13: 7530.
'Gramont, Memoirs of Count,' by Anthony Hamilton, 30: 16.
Grand, Mme. Sarah, 29: 229; 'The Heavenly Twins,' 30: 147.
Grand-Carteret, John, 29: 229.
'Grandee, The,' by Armando Palacio Valdés, 30: 100.
'Grandissimes, The,' by George W. Cable, 30: 140.
'Granid: The Story of an Island,' by the Hon. Emily Lawless, 30: 134.
Grant, Alexander, Sir, 29: 229.
Grant, Anne, 29: 229.
Grant, George Monroe, 29: 229.
Grant, James, 29: 229.
Grant, James Augustus, 29: 229.
Grant, Robert, 29: 229; 'Faith and Hope,' 28: 16864; 'Reflections of a Married Man,' 30: 143; 'An Average Man,' 30: 279.
Grant, Robert Edmond, 29: 230.
Grant, Ulysses S., American soldier; author of memoirs; Hamlin Garland on, 11: 6593–6600; made colonel of 21st Illinois Volunteers, 6595; made brigadier-general; in chief command at Cairo, Ill., 6596; conspicuous successes from Fort Donelson (Feb. 16, 1862) to Appomattox (April 9, 1865), 6596–7; twice President, 6598; his own story of his career, 6599.
'Early Life,' 6600–4; 'Grant's Courtship,' 6605; 'A Texan Experience,' 6608; 'The Surrender of General Lee,' 6609–14; biography, 29: 230; 'Personal Memoirs of,' 30: 82.
Gras, Félix, 'The Reds of the Midi,' 30: 17.
Grasberger, Hans, 29: 230.
Grassi, Angela, 29: 230.
Grattan, Henry, eminent Irish orator and statesman, 11: 6615–6; in Irish Parliament (from 1775), 6615; surpassing power of his speeches, *id.*; in British Parliament (from 1805), *id.*; highest rank as orator, 6616.
'On the Character of Chatham,' 6616; 'Of the Injustice of Disqualification of Catholics,' 6617–19; 'On the Downfall of Bonaparte,' 6620; biography, 29: 230.
Grattan, Thomas Colley, 29: 230.
Graves, Alfred Percival, 'Irish Lullaby,' 28: 16336; 'The Rose of Kenmare,' 28: 16334.
Gravière, J. P. E. J. de la, 29: 230.
Gray, Asa, 29: 230.
Gray, David, 29: 230; 'Cross of Gold,' 28: 16641.
Gray, David, 29: 230.
Gray, Thomas, notable English poet, George P. Lathrop on, 11: 6623–5; the poet of one flawless masterpiece, the 'Elegy,' 6623; poems other than the 'Elegy,' 6624.
'Elegy Written in a Country Church-Yard,' 6626–28; 'Ode on the Spring,' 6629; 'On a Distant Prospect of Eton College,' 6631; 'The Bard,' 6633–36; biography, 29: 230; 'The Letters of,' 30: 80.
Graziani, Girolamo, 29: 231.
Grazzini, Antonio Francesco, 29: 231.
'Great Bell Roland, The,' by Theodore Tilton, 28: 16562.
'Great Breath, The,' G. W. Russell, 28: 16825.
'Great Expectations,' by Dickens, 8: 4633; 30: 133.
'Great Galeoto, The,' by José Echegaray, 30: 121.
'Great Shadow, The,' by A. Conan Doyle, 30: 260.
'Greatest Thing in the World, The,' by Henry Drummond, 30: 367.
'Greatness and Decay of the Romans, Considerations on the,' by Montesquieu, 30: 101.
'Greatness,' W. M. Thackeray on, 25: 14715.
'Greece, The Gods of,' by Schiller, 22: 12896; by Louis Dyer, 30: 512.
Greece, early story of, in 'The Mycenæan Age,' 30: 189.
Greece, Finlay's story of, for 2010 years, or from B. C. 146 to A. D. 1864, learned, accurate, and interesting, 30: 409.
Greece, the people and life of, studied by Prof. Mahaffy, 30: 425.
Greece, study of the chief gods of, in their higher religious aspect, by Louis Dyer, 30: 512.
'Greek Art, The Genius of,' by Symonds, 24: 14356.
Greek culture, Roger Bacon on it as not less important to us than Hebrew, and on Greek teaching and life superior in some respects to Christian, 30: 475.
Greek origins, new light on, in the discoveries of Schliemann at Troy, 30: 465.
Greek studies, in essays, by Walter Pater, 30: 448.
'Greek World, The,' by Hegel, 12: 7174–6.
Greek, Anthology, The, Talcott Williams on, 11: 6637–40; 4,063 short Greek poems, running through fifteen hundred years from Mimnermus, a contemporary of Jeremiah, 6637; the life and traits of the entire Greek race pictured, 6638; half a century before Christ, Meleager of Gadara gathered an Anthology; then Philippus of Thessalonica added later

matter, 6638–9; Cephalas (10th century) rearranged it, and in Petrarch's time Planudes recast it, *id.;* edition of Cephalas edited (1794–1803), *id.*

'On the Athenian Dead at Platæa,' 6640; 'On the Lacedæmonian,' *id.;* 'On a Sleeping Satyr,' 6641; 'A Poet's Epitaph,' 6641; 'Worship in Spring,' *id.;* 'Spring on the Coast,' 6642; 'A Young Hero's Epitaph,' *id.;* 'Love,' *id.;* 'Sorrow's Barren Grave,' *id.;* 'To a Coy Maiden,' 6643; 'The Emptied Quiver,' *id.;* 'The Tale of Troy,' *id.;* 'Heaven Hath Its Stars,' *id.;* 'Pan of the Sea-Cliff,' 6644; 'Anacreon's Grave,' *id.;* 'Rest at Noon,' *id.;* 'In the Spring a Young Man's Fancy,' 6645; 'Meleager's Own Epitaph,' *id.;* 'Epilogue,' *id.;* 'Doctor and Divinity,' *id.;* 'Love's Immortality,' 6646; 'As the Flowers of the Field,' *id.;* 'Summer Sailing,' *id.;* 'The Great Mysteries,' *id.;* 'The Priapus of the Shore,' 6647; 'The Common Lot,' *id.;* 'To-morrow and To-morrow,' 6647; 'The Palace Garden,' *id.;* 'The Young Wife,' 6648; 'A Nameless Grave,' *id.;* 'Resignation,' *id.;* 'The House of the Righteous,' *id.;* 'Love's Ferriage,' 6649; 'On a Fowler,' *id.;* 'Youth and Riches,' *id.;* 'The Singing Reed,' 6650; 'First Love Again Remembered,' *id.;* 'Slave and Philosopher,' *id.;* 'Good-Bye to Childhood,' *id.;* 'Wishing,' 6651; 'Hope and Experience,' *id.;* 'The Service of God,' *id.;* 'The Pure in Heart,' *id.;* 'The Water of Purity,' 6652; 'Rose and Thorn,' *id.;* 'A Life's Wandering,' *id.*

Games, Greek, victories in, celebrated by great poets, 26: 15176.

Greek, Modern—'The Captain in Love,' 28: 17000.

'Greek Education, Old,' by J. P. Mahaffy, 30: 331.

'Greek Philosophy, Outlines of the History of,' by Dr. Eduard Zeller, 30: 116.

Greek poetry as a legacy the richest come down from ancient times, 26: 15161; singing characteristic of it, 15162; the Greek lyric, 15163; two forms, elegiac and iambic, *id.;* Callinus and Tyrtæus, 15164; Mimnermus, of Smyrna, 15166; iambic verse, origin of, 15167; Archilochus of the highest rank, 15169–9; his use of the trochaic system, 15170; hymns in honor of gods or heroes, 15171; the precursor of Aristophanes and all satirists and of surpassing greatness, *id.;* Æolian and Dorian lyric, *id.;* Greek dancing, 15172; Greek music, 15173; harmony inferior but melody developed, *id.;* Terpander improver of the lyre and of great lyric fame, 15174; Alcæus and Sappho of Lesbos, *id.;* Anacreon, a mere courtier poet, 15175; Dorian lyric suggesting Attic drama, *id.;* lyric song in nature worship, 15175–6; processional hymns and hymns of victory in games, 15176; dirges, wedding songs, and drinking songs, 15177; ode by Callistratus, *id.;* song by Hybrias, 15178; songs of children,—Alcman's in Sparta, 15179; Stesichorus (B.C. 630–550) developed the choral ode, 15180; Ibycus, his love poetry, 15180–1; Simonides and Pindar the greatest masters of the choral lyric, 15181; Bacchylides, an elegant court poet, 15182; Pindar, the last of the great lyric poets, 15183; drama sprung from the choral lyric "tragedy," *goat-ode, id.;* dialogue and chorus in use about B. C. 500, 15184.

'Greek Poets, Studies in the,' by J. A. Symonds, 30: 497.

'Greek Studies,' by Walter Pater, 30: 448.

Greeks, Amiel on our barbarism compared with them, 1: 481.

Greeley, Horace, most eminent of American journalists, C. C. Buel on, 12: 6653–6; founder (April 10, 1841), of the New York Tribune, 6654; as a lecturer, speaker, and author of popular books, 6655; his political independence, *id.;* Liberal Republican candidate for President, 6656.

'The United States just After the Revolution,' 6650; 'Political Compromises and Political Log-Rolling,' 6661; biography, 29: 231; 'The American Conflict,' 30: 454.

Greeley, Horace, His Ride to Placerville, by Artemus Ward, 5: 2470.

Greely, Adolphus Washington, 29: 231; 'Three Years of Arctic Service,' 30: 113.

Green, Anna Katharine, 29: 231.

'Green Book, The,' by Maurice Jókai, 30: 108.

'Green Carnation, The,' by Robert M. Hitchins, 30: 423.

Green, John Richard, English historical writer, 12: 6663; clergyman in London and librarian at Lambeth, *id.;* his 'Short History of the English People,' 6664; later works more full in research, *id.*

'The Battle of Hastings,' 6665; 'The Rising of the Baronage against King John,' 6666; 'England's Growth in Commerce and Comfort under Elizabeth,' 6671; 'William Pitt,' 6675; 'Attempt on the Five Members: Preparations for War,' 6680; biography, 29: 231; 'A Short History of the English People,' 30: 548.

Green, Joseph, 29: 231.

Green, Matthew, 29: 231.

'Green Pastures and Piccadilly,' by William Black, 30: 255.

Green, Thomas Hill, an English representative of study of Hegel's philosophy, 12: 6683–5; appointed a professor at Oxford, 6683; his personal character, *id.;* his complete edition of Hume, 6684; his work on 'Ethics,' and works published after his death, *id.;* his metaphysical pantheism, 6685; 'The Scope of the Novelist,' *id.;* biography, 29: 231.

Greene, Aella, 29: 231.

Greene, Albert Gorton, 29: 231; 'Old Grimes,' 28: 16683.

Greene, Asa, 29: 231.

Greene, Francis Vinton, 29: 232.

Greene, George Washington, 29: 232.

Greene, Homer, 29: 232.

Greene, Homer G., 'What My Lover Said' 28: 16612.

Greene, Louisa Lelias, Hon., 29: 232.

Greene, Robert, English author of plays and poems, in the early years of Shakespeare, 12: 6691–3; dissipated life and wretched death, 6692; five dramas by him survive, *id.;* some of his plays used by Shakespeare, 6693; his vivid pictures of Elizabethan life, *id.*

'Deceiving World,' 6694; 'The Shepherd's Wife's Song,' *id.;* 'Down the Valley,' 6696; 'Philomela's Ode,' 6697; 'Sweet Are the Thoughts,' *id.;* 'Sephestia's Song to Her Child,' 6698; biography, 29: 232; 'A Groatsworth of Wit Bought with a Million of Repentance,' 30: 265.

Greene, Mrs. Sarah Pratt, 29: 232.

Greenough, Sarah Dana, 29: 232.

Greenwell, Dora, 'Bring Me Word How Tall She Is,' 28: 16631.

Greenwood, Grace. See LIPPINCOTT, 29: 232.

'Greeting, A,' by Sarah Chauncey Woolsey, 28: 16802.

'Greeting,' by Samuel Longfellow, 28: 16837.

Greey, Edward, 29: 232; 'The Golden Lotus, and Other Legends of Japan,' 30: 345.

Greg, William Rathbone, 29: 232.

Gregorovius, Ferdinand, 29: 232.

Gregory, Robert, 29: 232.

Greif, Martin, 29: 232.

Greifenson. See GRIMMELSHAUSEN, 29: 233.

Grein, J. T., 29: 233.

Grénier, Èdouard, 29: 233.

Grenville-Murray, Eustace Clare, 29: 233.

Gresham, Sir Thomas, lord mayor of London under Queen Elizabeth, and builder of the Royal Exchange to make London the world-centre of commerce instead of Antwerp, 30: 556.

Gresset, J. B. L. de, 29: 233.

Gréville, Henri, 29: 233; 'Dosia,' 30: 181; 'Dosia's Daughter,' 30: 181; 'Sonia,' 30: 506.

'Grey Days and Gold,' by William Winter, 30: 317.

Grey, Maxwell, 'The Silence of Dean Maitland,' 30: 303.

Greyson, Émile, 29: 233.

Gribojedov, A. S., 29: 233.

Grieben, Hermann, 29: 233.

Griepenkerl, Wolfgang Robert, 29: 233.

Griesinger, Karl Theodor, 29: 234.

'Griefenstein,' by Francis Marion Crawford, 30: 268.

'Grif,' by B. L. Farjeon, 30: 257.

Griffin, Gerald, author of 'The Collegians,' dramatized as 'The Colleen Bawn,' 12: 6699; his 'Holland Tide,' and 'Tales of the Munster Festivals,' *id.*

'How Myles Murphy is Heard on Behalf of His Ponies,' 6700; 'How Mr. Daly the Middleman Rose up from Breakfast,' 6706; 'Old Times! Old Times!' 6712; 'A Place in Thy Memory, Dearest,' 6713; biography, 29: 234; 'The Collegians,' 30: 450.

Griffin, Gilderoy Wells, 29: 234.

Griffis, William Elliot, 29: 234.

Griffith, Francis Llewellyn and **Kate Bradbury,** article on Egyptian Literature, 9: 5225.

'Griffith Gaunt,' by Charles Reade, 30: 260.

Grigorόvich, D. V., 29: 234.

Grillparzer, Franz, Austria's most distinguished dramatist, 12: 6714–6; his sense of the greatness of Shakespeare, 6714; his tragedies of fate, 6715; historical plays, *id.*

'Sappho and Phaon,' 6716; 'The Death of Sappho,' 6720; biography, 29: 234.

Grimm, Herman, a chief representative of German letters and culture at the end of the century, 12: 6723–5; his 'Life of Michael Angelo,' 6724; professor of art history at Berlin, *id.;* 'Life of Raphael' and lectures on Goethe, *id.;* two volumes on 'Homer's Iliad,' 6725; five volumes of essays, *id.*

'Florence,' 6725–32; biography, 29: 234; his 'Literature,' papers on Emerson, Voltaire, Dante, Macaulay, on Frederick the Great, and the Brothers Grimm, 30: 555.

Grimm Brothers, Jacob Ludwig Carl, and **Wilhelm Carl,** German philologists of the highest distinction, 12: 6733–5; their studies of the language, customs, faith, and poetry of early Germany, 6734; 'Household Tales,' 6735.

'A Word to the Reader,' 6735; 'Little Briar-Rose,' 6738; 'The Three Spinners,' 6741; 'The Author to the Reader,' 6744; biography, 29: 234.

Grimmelshausen, H. J. C. von, 29: 234.

Grimod de la R., 29: 235.

Grimthorpe, E. B. D., L., 29: 235.

Gringoire, Pierre, 29: 235.

Grinnell, George Bird, 29: 235.

Grisebach, Eduard, 29: 235.

'Griselda, The Story of,' by Boccaccio, 4: 2107–15.

Griswold, Hattie Tyng, 29: 235.

Griswold, Rufus Wilmot, 29: 235.

'Groatsworth of Wit Bought with a Million of Repentance, A,' by Robert Greene, 30: 265.

Gross, Charles, essay on François Guizot, 12: 6771.

Grosse, Julius, 29: 235.

Grossi, Tommaso, 29: 235.

Grosz, Ferdinand, 29: 235.

Groszmann, G. F. W., 29: 235.

Grote, George, English liberal scholar, publicist, and historian, 12: 6745–7; decade 1831–41 as leader of philosophical radicals in Parliament, 6745; his 'History of Greece' (1845–56), 6746; value of his study of Greek politics, *id.;* his study of Plato and Aristotle, 6747.

'The Death, Character, and Work of Alexander the Great,' 6747–57; 'The Rise of Cleon,' 6758; biography, 29: 236.

Grotius ('De Jure Belli et Pacis'), by Dr. William Whewell, 30: 131.

Groto, Luigi, 29: 236.

'Ground Arms,' by the Baroness Bertha Félicie Sofie von Suttner, 30: 422.
Grove, Sir George, 29: 236.
Grübel, Konrad, 29: 236.
Grün, Anastasius, 29: 236; 'The Last Poet,' 28: 16769.
Grundtvig, N. F. S., 29: 236.
Grundy, Mrs., her origin in Thomas Morton's comedy, 'Speed the Plough,' 30: 486.
Gruppe, Otto Friedrich, 29: 236.
'Gryll Grange,' by Thomas Love Peacock, 30: 376.
Gryphius, Andreas, 29: 237.
Guadagnoli, Antonio, 29: 237.
Gualandi. See GUERRAZZI, 29: 237.
Gualtieri, Luigi, 29: 237.
'Guardian Angel, The,' by Oliver Wendell Holmes, 30: 156.
Guarini, G. B., 29: 237; 'Pastor Fido, Il,' 30: 433.
Gubernatis, Angelo de, 29: 237.
Guell y Renté, José, 29: 237.
Güell y Renté, Juan, 29: 237.
'Guenn, A Wave of the Breton Coast,' by Blanche Willis Howard, 30: 142.
Guerber, H. A., 'Myths of Greece and Rome,' 30: 189.
Guérin, Eugénie and **Maurice de**, French writers of Thoughts and Memories, 12: 6761–3; 'The Centaur' and the 'Journal,' 6762.
'From the Journal of Eugénie de Guérin,' 6763; 'From the Journal of Maurice de Guérin,' 6766; 'The Thoughts of Macareus,' 6767; biography, 29: 237.
'Guerndale,' by F. J. Stimson, 30: 142.
Guernsey, Alfred Hudson, 29: 237.
Guernsey, Lucy Ellen, 29: 237.
Guéroult, Constant, 29: 237.
Guerrazzi, F. D., 29: 238.
Guerrero, Teodoro, 29: 238.
'Guest, The,' by Harriet McEwen Kimball, 28: 16892.
'Guest, The,' from Christ Church MS., 28: 16877.
'Guests, Two,' by Susan Marr Spalding, 28: 17017.
Guevara, Antonio de, 29: 238.
Guevara y D., L. V. de, 29: 238.
Guicciardini, F., 29: 238.
'Guide-Post, The,' by Johann Peter Hebel, 28: 16743.
Guidi, Carlo Alessandro, 29: 238.
Guidiccioni, Giovanni, 29: 238.
Guido y S., C., 29: 238.
Guild, Curtis, 29: 238.
Guild, Reuben Aldridge, 29: 238.
Guillaume de Lorris, 29: 239.
Guillaume de Machaut, 29: 239.
Guillemard, Francis Henry Hill, 29: 239.
Guiney, Louise Imogen, 29: 239; essay on John Keats, 15: 8497; 'In the Docks,' 28: 16556; 'Patrins,' 30: 453; 'Peter Rugg, the Bostonian,' 28: 16956; 'The Wild Ride,' 28: 16827; 'Tryste Noel,' 28: 16874.
Guinicelli, Guido, 29: 239.
Guinness, Mrs. Fanny E., 29: 239.
Guinness, Henry Grattan, 29: 239.
Guiraud, Alexandre, Baron, 29: 239.
Guittone d'Arezzo, 29: 239.
Guizot, François, eminent French publicist and historian, Charles Gross on, 12: 6771–74; outline of his life, 6771; his 'Civilization in Europe' and 'Civilization in France,' 6772; 'The English Revolution,' 6773; 'History of France,' 6774; his 'Memoirs of My Own Time,' *id.*
'Civilization,' 6774; 'The Example of Shakespeare,' 6777; biography, 29: 239; 'Civilization in Europe,' 30: 174.
Guldberg, Frederick Höegh. See HÖEGH-GULDBERG, 29: 239.
'Gulistan, or Rose Garden,' by Sa'di, 30: 63.
'Gulliver's Travels,' by Jonathan Swift, 30: 7.
Gummere, Francis Barton, 29: 239; articles on The Ballad, and Folk-Song, 3: 1305; 10: 5853.
Gumpert, Thekla von, 29: 240.
Günderode, Karoline von, 29: 240.
Gundulic, Ivan, 29: 240.
'Gun-Maker of Moscow, The,' by Sylvanus Cobb, Jr., 30: 34.
'Gunnar: A Tale of Norse Life,' by Hjalmar Hjorth Boyesen, 30: 226.
Gunsaulus, Frank Wakeley, 29: 240.
Gunter, Archibald Clavering, 29: 240.
Günther, A. K. L. G., 29: 240.
Günther, Johann Christian, 29: 240.
Gurowski, Adam de, Count, 29: 240.
Guseck, Bernd von, 29: 240.
Gustafson, Z. B. B., 29: 240.
Gustav vom See, 29: 241.
Guthrie, James Cargill, 29: 241.
Guthrie, Thomas A. See ANSTEY, 29: 241.
Gutierrez, Antonio Garcia, 29: 241.
Guttinguer, Ulric, 29: 241.
Gutzkow, Karl Ferdinand, 29: 241.
'Guy of Warwick,' 30: 301.
'Guy Livingstone,' by George Alfred Lawrence, 30: 33.
'Guy Mannering,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 45.
'Guzman de Alfarache,' by Mateo Aleman, 30: 380.
Guyot, Arnold Henry, 29: 241; 'The Earth and Man,' 30: 534.
Gwilyim, Dafydd ap, 'To the Lark,' 28: 16517.
Gyllembourg-E., T. C., C., 29: 241.
Gyp. See MARTEL DE JANVILLE, 29: 241.
Gyulai, Pál, 29: 241.

H

Haar, Bernard ter, 29: 242.

Habberton, John, 29: 242.

Haberstich, Samuel. See BITTER, 29: 242.

Habicht, Ludwig, 29: 242.

Habington, William, 'Night Unto Night Showeth Forth Knowledge,' 28: 16879.

Hackett, Horatio Balch, 29: 242.

Hackett, James Henry, 29: 242.

Hackländer, F. W. von, 29: 242.

'Háconamál,' one of the best examples of skaldic poetry extant, 14: 7884–7.

'Hadjy Dimitre,' by Christo Boteff, Bulgarian poet, 26: 15265.

Hadlaub, Johann, 29: 242.

Hadley, Arthur Twining, 29: 242.

'Hadley Weather-Cock, The,' by Julia Taft Bayne, 28: 16332.

Haeckel, Ernst, German naturalist of great learning in science, and remarkable literary gifts, 12: 6781; long career in science, 6781; 'Natural History of Creation,' and 'General Morphology of Organisms,' 6781; other and more popular works, 6782.

'At Peradenia,' 6782; 'Color and form in the Ceylon Coral Banks,' 6788; biography, 29: 242; 'Natural History of Creation,' 30: 176.

Haffner, Karl, 29: 242.

Hāfiz, famous lyric poet of Persia, A. V. W. Jackson on, 12: 6793–6; almost the last and greatest in the line of Persian poetry, 6793; more than 500 Odes, 6794; selected Ghazals or Odes, 6796–806; biography, 29: 242.

'Hazard of New Fortunes, A,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 439.

Hagedorn, Friedrich von, 29: 242.

Haggard, Henry Rider, 29: 243; 'Cleopatra,' 30: 214; 'Allan Quatermain,' 30: 323; 'She,' 30: 522.

Hague, Arnold, 29: 243.

Hague, William, 29: 243.

'Hail Columbia,' by Joseph Hopkinson, 28: 17022.

'Hail, Holy, Holy, Holy Lord,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15813.

Hahn, Y. A., 29: 243.

Hahn, Ludwig Philipp, 29: 243.

Hahn-Hahn, Ida von, Countess, 29: 243.

Hains T. Jenkins, 'Captain Gore's Courtship,' 30: 281.

'Hajji Baba of Ispahan,' by James J. Morier, 30: 108.

Hake, Thomas Gordon, 29: 243.

Hakluyt, Richard, 12: 6807–9; his 'Divers Voyages Touching the Discovery of America,' 6807; his 'A Particular Discourse on Western Discoveries,' *id.;* his great work, 'The Principal Discoveries of the English Nation,' 6808.

'Expectations of America,' 6810–20; biography, 29: 243.

Halderman, Samuel Stehman, 29: 243.

Hale, Edward Everett, 12: 6821; his magazine article, 'The Man Without a Country,' 6822.

'Philip Nolan,' 6823–30; biography, 29: 243; 'In His Name,' 30: 253.

Hale, Horatio, 29: 243.

Hale, Lucretia Peabody, 29: 244.

Hale, Sarah Josepha, 29: 244.

Hale, Susan, 29: 244.

Hálek, V., 29: 244.

Halévy, Ludovic, a French dramatist and writer of librettos, 12: 6831–2; in association with Henri Meilhac wrote librettos of Offenbach's operettas, 6831; the first and most popular of his novels, 'L'Abbé Constantin,' 6832.

'The Most Beautiful Woman in Paris,' 6833–47; 'The Abbé Constantin,' 30: 261; 29: 244.

Haliburton, Thomas C., a Nova Scotia writer, 12: 6848; his 'The Clockmaker, or the Sayings and Doings of Samuel Slick,' *id.*

'Mr. Samuel Slick,' 6849–52; biography, 29: 244: 'The Clockmaker: Sayings and Doings of Samuel Slick, of Slickville,' 30: 14.

Hall, Ann Maria Fieldings, Mrs., 29: 244.

Hall, Basil, 29: 244.

Hall, Charles Winslow, 29: 244.

Hall, Christopher Newman, 29: 244.

Hall, Eliza Calvert, 'A Modern Psyche,' 28: 16622.

Hall, Fitzedward, 29: 244.

Hall, Gertrude, 29: 245.

Hall, Granville Stanley, 29: 245.

Hall, John, 29: 245.

Hall, Samuel Carter, 29: 245.

Hallam, Henry, English critical historian, 12: 6853–5; timely and permanent character of his work, 6853; his 'View of the State of Europe during the Middle Ages,' *id.;* 'Introduction to the Literature of Europe in the 15th, 16th, and 17th centuries,' 6854; his personal life, *id.;* 'Constitutional History of England,' *id.*

'English Domestic Comfort in the Fifteenth Century,' 6855; 'The Middle Ages as a Period of Intellectual Darkness,' 6857; biography, 29: 245.

Halleck, Fitz-Greene, 12: 6861; a long life of mercantile employment, 6861; long satirical poem 'Fanny,' *id.;* monumental tokens of respect, 6862.

'Marco Bozzaris,' 6862; 'Robert Burns,' 6865; 'On the Death of Joseph Rodman Drake,' 6868; biography, 29: 245.

Halleck, Fitz-Greene, Bayard Taylor on, 25: 14522.

Haller, A. von, 29: 245.

Hallevi, Jehudah, a Jew of Spain, notable as a poet, philosopher, and physician, 12: 6869–71; his intensely Judaic songs, 6870; death at Jerusalem, *id.*

'Ode to Zion,' 6871; 'Separation,' 6873; 'The Earth in Spring,' 6874; 'Longing for Jerusalem,' *id.;* biography, 29: 245.

Halliday, Samuel Bryam, 29: 245.

Hallock, Charles, 29: 245; 'Our New Alaska; or, The Seward Purchase Vindicated,' 30: 375; 'The Fishing Tourist, Angler's Guide and Reference Book,' 30: 72.

Hallock, William Allen, 29: 245.

Hallowell, Richard Price, 29: 246.

Halm, Friedrich, 29: 246.

Halpine, Charles Graham, 29: 246; 'The Trooper to His Mare,' 28: 16481.

Hamerling, Robert, 29: 246.

Hamerton, Philip Gilbert, 12: 6875–8; a literary exponent of art, 6875; services rendered by his art writing, 6876; other literary work, 'The Intellectual Life,' 6877; his 'Human Intercourse,' *id.;* 'French and English,' *id.;* 'Five Modern Frenchmen,' and other works, 6878; his personal story, *id.*

'Peach-Bloom,' 6878; 'The Fascination of the Remote,' 6879; 'Trees in Art,' 6882; 'The Noble Bohemianism,' 6884–90; biography, 29: 246; 'Human Intercourse,' 30: 330.

Hamilton, Alexander, American statesman, Daniel C. Gilman on, 12: 6891–6; his distinction among men of his time, 6891; positions held by him 1774–94, 6892; works, memoir, and Hamilton 'History of the United States,' *id.;* personal appearance, *id.;* character and career, 6893; tragic death, 6894; advocacy of the Constitution in 'The Federalist,' 6895; ability as a financier, *id.;* his organization of the Treasury Department, 6896; his praises by Webster and Lieber, *id.*

'From The Federalist,' 6897–912; biography, 29: 246.

Hamilton, Anthony, the English author of 'Gramont's Memoirs,' 12: 6913–4; French education and life (under Charles II.), 6913; poems and stories, *id.;* 'Memoirs' of his brother-in-law, the Duke of Gramont, 6914.

'Nothing Venture, Nothing Have,' 6915–24; biography, 29: 246; 'Memoirs of Count Gramont,' 30: 16.

Hamilton, Elizabeth, 29: 246.

Hamilton, Gail. See DODGE, MARY ABIGAIL, 29: 246; 'Country Living and Country Thinking,' 30: 273.

Hamilton, John Church, 29: 246.

Hamilton, Thomas, 29: 246.

Hamilton, William, 29: 246.

'Hamlet,' Shakespeare's longest and most famous play, 30: 393.

'Hamlet,' Goethe's analysis of, 11: 6427–38.

Hamley, Edward Bruce, Sir, 29: 246; 'Lady Lee's Widowhood,' 30: 411.

'Hammer and Anvil,' by Friedrich Spielhagen, 30: 303.

Hammer, Julius, 29: 247.

Hammerich, P. F. A., 29: 247.

Hammond, Mrs. Henrietta, 29: 247.

Hammond, William Alexander, 29: 247.

Hanaford, Mrs. Phebe Ann, 29: 247.

Handel wrote the 'Messiah' in twenty-one days, 23: 13650.

'Hands All Round,' by Alfred Tennyson, 28: 16431.

'Handy Andy,' by Samuel Lover, 30: 268.

'Hannah Binding Shoes,' by Lucy Larcom, 28: 16651.

'Hannah,' by Dinah Mulock, 30: 266.

'Hannah Thurston,' Bayard Taylor's first novel, 25: 14520; 30: 267.

Hannay, James, 29: 247.

Hannibal, Livy on the character of, 16: 9099.

'Hans Breitmann's Party,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16694.

Hansen, Maurits Christopher, 29: 247.

Hanslick, Eduard, 29: 247.

Hanssen, Ola, 29: 247.

Hapgood, Isabella Florence, 29: 247; essays on Dostoévsky, Gogol, Pushkin, 8: 4779; 11: 6455; 20: 11904.

Hapgood, Norman, 29: 247.

Happel, Eberhard Werner, 29: 247.

Happiness, conditions of, Obermann on, 22: 13115.

Harby, Isaac, 29: 247.

'Hard Cash,' by Charles Reade, 30: 267.

Hardenberg, Friedrich von. See NOVALIS, 29: 247.

Hardinge, Mrs. Belle Boyd, 29: 247.

'Hardships in the Snow,' by Xenophon, 27: 16254.

'Hard Times,' by Charles Dickens, 30: 266.

Hardy, Alexandre, 29: 247.

Hardy, Arthur Sherburne, an American professor of applied science, 12: 6925; his scientific career, *id.;* becomes wholly a novelist, poet, and editor, *id.;* three novels, *id.*

'Father Le Blanc Makes a Call, and Preaches a Sermon,' 6926–32; biography, 29: 258; 'But Yet a Woman,' 30: 369.

Hardy, Iza Duffus, 29: 248.

Hardy, Thomas, English novelist, Anna McClure Sholl on, 12: 6933–8; his theory of life, 6933; his earlier career, 6934; grasp of rural life, *id.;* doctrine of luck and chance, 6935; his women, *id.;* the irony of circumstance, 6936; 'Tess,' and the struggle with destiny, *id.;* the neurotic woman in 'Jude the Obscure,' 6937; sympathy with rustic life, open air, and common folk, 6938.

'The Mellstock Waits,' 6938; 'Sociability in the Malt-House,' 6947; 'The Grave Diggers,' 6957; biography, 29: 248.

'Far from the Madding Crowd,' 30: 52; 'Jude the Obscure,' 30: 234; 'Tess of the D' Urbervilles,' 30: 516; 'The Return of the Native,' 30: 425.

Hare, A. J. C., 29: 248; 'Cities of Northern and Central Italy,' 30: 164.

Hare, Augustus William, 29: 248.

Hare, Julius Charles, 29: 248; 'Days Near Rome,' 30: 164.

Haren, O. Z. van, 29: 248.
Haren, Willem van, 29: 248.
Harington, Sir John, 29: 248.
Harland, Henry, 29: 248.
Harland, Marion. See TERHUNE, 29: 248.
Harold Fairhair, Icelandic story of his court, 14: 7881.
'Haroun-Al-Rashid and the Dust,' by Lamii, 28: 16979.
Harper, George M'Lean, essays on Froissart, La Fontaine, and the Holy Grail, 10: 6035; 15: 8779; 13: 7515.
Harraden, Beatrice, 29: 248; 'Ships that Pass in the Night,' 30: 369.
Harrigan, Edward, 29: 249.
'Harriet Beecher Stowe, Life and Letters of,' by Annie Fields, 30: 459.
Harris, Amanda Bartlett, 29: 249.
Harris, A. G., Sir, 29: 249.
Harris, George Washington, 29: 249.
Harris, Joel Chandler, an American author of admirable stories of negro character and speech, 12: 6961–3; 'Uncle Remus: His Songs and Sayings' (1880), 6991; other books of the same series, 6992; 'On the Plantation,' 'Mingo and Other Sketches,' and 'Daddy Jake the Runaway,' another class of books, *id.* 'Why Brother Wolf Didn't Eat the Little Rabbits,' 6963; 'Brother Mud Turtle's Trickery,' 6967; 'Uncle Remus at the Telephone,' 6971; biography, 29: 249; 'Uncle Remus,' 30: 518.
Harris, Mrs. Miriam, 29: 249.
Harris, Thomas Lake, 29: 249.
Harris, William Torrey, 29: 249; essay on Hegel, 12: 7161.
Harrison, Mrs. Burton, 29: 249.
Harrison, Caskie, essay on Martial, 17: 9750.
Harrison, Frederic, an English thinker of distinction for advocacy of Comte's positive philosophy, 12: 6975–6; views on history, education, society, politics, philosophy, and religion, *id.*; controversy with Herbert Spencer, 6976; historical works of special value, *id.* 'The Use and Selection of Books,' 6976–84; biography, 29: 249; 'The Choice of Books,' 30: 127.
Harrison, James Albert, 29: 249.
Harrison, Jane Ellen, 29: 249.
Harrison, S. Frances, 'September,' 28: 16508.
Harrisse, Henri, 29: 250; 'John Cabot,' 30: 374.
'Harry Lorrequer,' by Charles Lever, 30: 267.
Harsdörfer, George Philip, 29: 250.
Harsha, David Addison, 29: 250.
Hart, Albert Bushnell, 29: 250.
Hart, Charles Henry, 29: 250.
Hart, Heinrich, 29: 250.
Hart, Julius, 29: 250.
Harte, Bret, American story-writer and poet, Wm. H. Hudson on, 12: 6985–8; in California journalism and (1868) editorship, 6985; 'The Luck of Roaring Camp,' and 'Outcasts of Poker Flat,' his best, *id.*; in New York (1871) and consulships abroad, 6986; estimate of his work, *id.*; his long novel, 'Gabriel Conroy,' 6987; his verse, 6988. 'Jim,' 6988; 'Dow's Flat,' 6990; 'In the Tunnel,' 6992; 'The Society upon the Stanislaus,' 6993; 'Thompson of Angel's,' 6994; 'Plain Language from Truthful James,' 6996; 'On a Cone of the Big Trees,' 6997; 'Dickens in Camp,' 6999; 'An Heiress of Red Dog,' 7000–13; biography, 29: 250; 'Gabriel Conroy,' 30: 259; 'The Luck of Roaring Camp,' 30: 405.
Hart, Ernest, 'Hypnotism, Mesmerism, and the New Witchcraft,' 30: 195.
Harting, James Edmund, 29: 250.
Hartley, Cecil B., 29: 251.
Hartley, John, 'To a Daisy,' 28: 16524.
Hartley, Mrs. May Laffan, 'Hogan, M. P.,' 30: 284; 'The Honorable Miss Ferrard,' 30: 285.
Hartranft, Chester D., essay on Martin Luther, 16: 9319.
Hart, Samuel, essay on St. Augustine, 2: 1014.
Hartmann, Alfred, 29: 251.
Hartmann, Eduard von, 29: 251.
Hartmann, Moritz, 29: 251.
Hartmann von Aue, 29: 251; a German epic poet of the brilliant age of Frederick II., 26: 15586; his story of «Poor Henry» used by Longfellow for his 'Golden Legend,' *id.*
Hartshorne, Henry, 29: 251.
'Haste of Love, The,' by Martin Opitz, 28: 16813.
'Hastings, The Battle of,' by J. R. Green, 12: 6665; by Thierry, 25: 14810–14.
Hastings, Warren, Macaulay on the Trial of, 16: 9419.
Hartzenbusch, Juan Eugenio, 29: 251.
Haschka, Laurenz Leopold, 29: 251.
Hasebroek, Johannes Petrus, 29: 251.
Hassard, John Rose Greene, 29: 251.
Hassaurek, Friedrich, 29: 252.
Hasselt, A. H. C. van, 29: 252.
Hathaway, Benjamin, 29: 252.
Hatifi, M. A., 29: 252.
Hatton, Joseph, 29: 252.
Hauch, Johannes Carsten, 29: 252.
Hauenschild, Richard Georg Spiller von. See WALDAU, 29: 252.
Hauff, Wilhelm, a German writer of stories and tales rich in dramatic power and delicious humor, 12: 7014; 'The Story Almanac' (1826), his first volume, *id.*; 'Memoirs of Satan,' 7015; 'Lichtenstein,' an historical romance, *id.*; 'The Caravan,' 'The Sheik of Alexandria,' and 'The Inn in Spessart,' his most original productions, *id.* 'The Story of the Caliph Stork,' 7016–24; biography, 29: 252.
Haug, J. C. F., 29: 252.
Haupt, William Ayers, 29: 252.
'Haunted Pool, The,' by George Sand, 30: 185.

Hauptmann, Gerhart, a German dramatist of socialistic aims, 12: 7025–6; pictures of social degradation — 'Before Sunrise,' 7025; 'Crampton College' — its better light, *id.*; 'The Weavers,' a socialistic play of intense dramatic power, 7026; 'Hannele,' a dream poem of heartrending pathos, *id.*

'The Death and Awakening of Hannele,' 7027–40; biography, 29: 253.

Haupt, Paul, 'The Polychrome Bible,' 30: 3.

Haussonville, G. P. O. de, 29: 253.

Haussonville, J. O. B. de C., Comte d', 29: 253.

Haussonville, Louise d', 29: 253.

Haven, Gilbert, 29: 253.

Havergal, Frances Ridley, 29: 253.

Haver-Schmidt, François, 29: 253.

Havergal, Frances Ridley, 'Take My Life,' 28: 16900.

Havlíček, Karel, 29: 253.

'Havelock the Dane,' 30: 339.

Haweis, Hugh Reginald, 29: 253.

Hawes, Joel, 29: 253.

Hawker, Morwenna Pauline, 29: 253.

Hawker, Robert Stephen, 'The Song of the Western Men,' 28: 16586.

Hawkesworth, John, 29: 254.

Hawkins, Anthony Hope, 29: 254.

Hawkins, Frederick, 29: 254.

Hawks, Francis Lister, 29: 254.

Hawthorne, Julian, notable American novelist, 12: 7041; four of his successes in fiction, 'Bressant,' 'Garth,' 'Sebastian Strome,' and 'Archibald Malmaison,' 7041; his 'A Fool of Nature,' a New York Herald $10,000 prize story, *id.*

'The East Wing: Archibald is a Changeling,' 7042–52; biography, 29: 254; essays on George Borrow, Edward Bulwer-Lytton, and James Fenimore Cooper, 4: 2175; 16: 9348; 7: 3985; 'Garth,' 30: 291.

Hawthorne, Nathaniel (1804–64), an American novelist and story-writer, Henry James on, 12: 7053–61; 'Twice-Told Tales' and 'Mosses from an Old Manse,' 7053; 'The Scarlet Letter' (1850), 7055; 'House of the Seven Gables' (1851), 7056; 'The Blithedale Romance' (1852), 7057–8; appointed (1853) consul at Liverpool, and spends seven years in England and Italy, 7059; 'The Marble Faun,' *id.*; 'Our Old Home,' and the 'Note Books,' American, English, French, and Italian, 7050.

'Salem and the Hawthornes,' 7061–4; 'The Minister's Vigil,' 7065; 'The Child and the Brook Side,' 7068–73; 'The Revelation of the Scarlet Letter,' 7074–80; 'Hepzibah Pyncheon,' 7081–6; 'The Old Manse,' 7087; 'The Faun's Transformation,' 7092–6; biography, 29: 254.

Henry James says there are no types among his characters, 25: 14670; 'The Scarlet Letter,' 30: 404; 'The House of the Seven Gables,' 30: 139; 'Mosses from an Old Manse,' 30: 277; 'Twice-Told Tales,' 30: 290; 'The Blithedale Romance,' 30: 12; 'The Marble Faun,' 30: 289; 'English Notes,' 30: 30; 'Our Old Home,' 30: 113; Hawthorne and Concord, G. W. Curtis on, 30: 353.

Hay, John, a soldier of the Civil War, diplomat, historical writer, and poet, 12: 7097–8; at Paris, Vienna, and Madrid, 7097; 'Pike County Ballads' (1871), *id.*; 'Life and Times of Abraham Lincoln,' 7098; 'Castilian Days,' said to be the best book in English on Spain, *id.*

'Lincoln's Death and Fame,' 7098–105; 'When Phyllis Laughs,' 7106; 'Night in Venice,' *id.*; 'A Woman's Love,' 7107; 'Jim Bludso of the Prairie Belle,' 7108; biography, 29: 254; 'Castilian Days,' 30: 220.

Hay, J. C. D., Sir, 29: 254.

Hay, Mary Cecil, 29: 254.

Hayes, Augustus Allen, 29: 254.

Hayes, Henry. See KIRK, 29: 254.

Hayes, Isaac Israel, 29: 254; 'Arctic Boat Journey,' 30: 112.

Haygood, Atticus Green, 29: 255.

Hayley, William, 29: 255.

'Haymakers' Song, The,' by Alfred Austin, 28: 16508.

Hayne, Reply to, by Daniel Webster, 27: 15729.

Hayne, Paul Hamilton, an American (South Carolina) author of descriptive, reflective, and dramatic poems, 12: 7110–1; ruined in estate by the Civil War, 7110; his Pine Barrens cottage life for fifteen years, *id.*

'Ode to Sleep,' 7111; 'Aspects of the Pines,' 7113; 'Poverty,' 7114; 'The Hyacinth,' *id.*; biography, 29: 255.

Haynes, Emory Judson, 29: 255.

Hays, William Shakespeare, 29: 255.

Hayter, Henry Heylyn, 29: 255.

Hayward, Abraham, 29: 255.

Hazard, Samuel, 29: 255.

Hazeltine, Mayo Williamson, 29: 255.

Hazen, Charles Downer, 'Contemporary American Opinion of French Revolution,' 30: 162.

Hazlitt, William (1778–1830), an English critic and essayist, of distinction as a literary artist, 12: 7115–9; unfortunate personal experiences, 7116; ideas and opinions peculiar to himself, 7117; a literary artist, *id.*; three volumes of fine criticism and four of essays, 7118.

'Of Persons One would Wish to have Seen,' 7119–30; biography, 29: 255.

Hazlitt, William Carew, 29: 255.

Head, Barclay Vincent, 29: 255.

Headley, Joel Tyler, 29: 255.

Headley, Phineas Camp, 29: 256.

'Headlong Hall,' by Thomas Love Peacock, 30: 375.

'Head of a Hundred, The,' by Maude Wilder Goodwin, 30: 255.

Health, Improvement in American, J. F. Rhodes on, 21: 12215.

Hearn, Lafcadio (born 1850), an American journalist of English-Greek birth, author of studies in literature, stories, and travels very rich in interest, 12: 7131–2; his 'Chita' (1889), a Gulf shore Louisiana story, 7131; 'Stray Leaves,' and 'Chinese Ghosts,' a collection of gems finely set, *id.;* books on the West Indies and on Japan, 7132.

'The Storm,' 7132–42; 'My First Day in the Orient,' 7143–7; 'Impressions and Memories,' 7148; 'The Temple of Kwannon,' 7149; 'The Shintō Faith,' 7151; biography, 29: 256; 'Gleanings in Buddha Fields,' 30: 367.

'Heaps of Money,' by W. E. Norris, 30: 152.

'Heart of a Song, The,' by George Parsons Lathrop, 28: 16630.

'Heart of Midlothian, The,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 152.

'Heathcock, The,' by William Nicholson, 28: 16425.

Heath, Francis George, 29: 256.

Heaton, John Henniker, 29: 256.

'Heavenly Twins, The,' by Madame Sarah Grand, 30: 147.

'Heaven, O Lord, I Cannot Lose,' by Edna Dean Proctor, 28: 16868.

Hebbel, Friedrich, 29: 256.

Hebel, Johann Peter, 29: 256; 'The Guide Post,' 28: 16743.

Heber, Reginald (1783–1826), an English missionary bishop of British India (1822), author of many fine hymns used in Christian worship, 12: 7153–4; 'A Journey through India,' 7154.

'The Missionary Hymn,' 7155; 'Sixteenth Sunday after Trinity,' 7156; 'Trinity Sunday,' *id.;* 'Epiphany,' 7157; 'Before the Sacrament,' *id.;* 'To His Wife — Written in Upper India,' 7158; 'At a Funeral,' 7159; 'The Moonlight March,' 7159; biography, 29: 256.

«Hebrew old-clothes,» Thomas Carlyle on, 6: 3236.

'He Bringeth Them unto Their Desired Haven,' by L. Frank Tooker, 28: 16797.

Hecker, Isaac Thomas, 29: 256.

Hector, Annie. See ALEXANDER, MRS., 29: 256.

Hedberg, Frans Theodor, 29: 256.

Hédelin, François. See AUBIGNAC, 29: 256.

Hedenstierna, K. J. A., 29: 256.

Hedge, Frederick Henry, 29: 256; 'Questionings,' 28: 16831.

Heemskerk, Johann van, 29: 257.

Heeren, A. H. L., 29: 257.

Hefner-Alteneck, J. H. von, 29: 257.

Hegel, George William Frederick, German philosopher, Wm. T. Harris on, 12: 7161–73; precocious intellectual development, 7161; influence on, of Schelling, 7162; age of Revolution, *id.;* reaction of his mind against, 7163; takes up Fichte's philosophy, *id.;* studies Plato, 7164; begins independent teaching of his own ideas, 7165; dissents from Schelling, 7165; what Schelling did well, 7166; Hegel's best work, 7167; his 'Phenomenology of Spirit,' 7168; his 'Logic,' 7170; became professor at Berlin, 7171; his complete works, *id.;* his 'Philosophy of Right' and 'Philosophy of Æsthetics,' *id.;* 'Philosophy of Religion' and 'Philosophy of History,' 7172; the four greatest contributions to thought in this century, 7173.

'Selections from Hegel's Writings,' 7173; 'Transition to the Greek World,' 7174; 'The Problem,' 7175; 'The Greek World,' 7176; 'The Meaning of Christianity,' 7177; 'The Doctrine of Trinity,' 7179; 'The Nature of Evil,' 7180; 'The Fall,' 7182; 'The Atonement,' 7183; biography, 29: 257.

'Hegel, The Secret of,' by James Hutchison Stirling, 30: 336.

Hegner, Ulrich, 29: 257.

Heiberg, Hermann, 29: 257.

Heiberg, J. L., 29: 257.

Heiberg, P. A., 29: 257.

Heidenstam, Werner von, 29: 257.

Heigel, Karl von, 29: 257.

Heije, Jan Pieter, 29: 258.

Heimburg, Wilhelmine, 29: 258.

'Heimskringla, The,' by Snorri Sturlason, 30: 64.

Heine, Heinrich, German (Jewish) lyric poet and critical essayist, Richard Burton on, 12: 7185–91; an upper-class Jew, 7185; outline of his life, 7186; his ten final years of disease and suffering, *id.;* personal characteristics, 7188; incomparable as a lyric poet, *id.;* critic and satirist as well as singer, 7189; as an essay-writer, *id.;* as a thinker a force in modern ideas, 7190.

'Atlas,' 7191; 'The Lorelei,' 7192; 'Pine and Palm,' *id.;* 'Love Songs,' 7193; 'My Heart with Hidden Tears is Swelling,' 7194; 'Will She Come?' *id.;* 'Katharina,' *id.;* 'Gold,' 7195; 'Glimpses,' *id.;* 'The Fisher's Hut,' 7196; 'In the Fisher's Cabin,' *id.;* 'The Grammar of the Stars,' 7197; 'Sonnets to His Mother,' *id.;* 'The Jewels,' 7198; 'Voices from the Tomb,' 7199; 'Maxims and Descriptions,' 7200; 'Marie,' 7203; 'Göttingen,' 7204; 'The Supper on the Brocken,' 7207–11; 'Life and Old Age,' 7212; 'Düsseldorf,' 7213; 'The Philistine of Berlin,' 7217; 'Heine's Visit to Goethe,' 7220; biography, 29: 258.

'Pictures of Travel,' 30: 544; 'The Palm and the Pine,' 28: 17006; 'Heinrich Heine,' Rudolf von Gottschall on, 11: 6572–78.

Heinrich Julius, 29: 258.

Heinrich von Morungen, German poet of the 12th century, songs of, 26: 15596–7.

Heinrich von Veldeche, 29: 258; German poet of the 12th century, song of, 26: 15596.

Heinse, Wilhelm, 29: 258.

'Heir of Redclyffe, The,' by Charlotte May Yonge, 30: 141.

'Heldenbuch,' 30: 339.

'Helen,' by Maria Edgeworth, 30: 280.

'Helena,' by Annie Fields, 28: 16783.
'Helen Keller,' by Edmund Clarence Stedman, 28: 16846.
Heliodorus, author of a Greek romance of the 4th century, A. D., 12: 7221; manuscript discovered in 1526, *id.;* French version by Jacques Amyot in 1547, 7222.
'The Lovers,' 7223; 'Theagenes and the Bull,' 7226; biography, 29: 258; 'Æthiopica,' 30: 192.
Hell, origin of the conception of, 30: 21.
Heller, Louise R., 29: 258.
Heller, Robert, 29: 258.
Helmbold, Ludwig, 29: 258.
Helmers, Jan Frederik, 29: 258.
'Helmsman, The,' by M. A. De Wolfe Howe, 28: 16739.
Héloïse, heroine of life of Abélard (q. v.), 1: 20–4.
Héloïse, a study of, in McLaughlin's 'Studies,' 30: 514.
'Help Thou My Unbelief,' by Louise Chandler Moulton, 28: 16849.
Helper, Hilton Rowen, 29: 259.
Helps, Sir Arthur, 29: 259; 'The Life of Hernando Cortes,' 30: 165; 'The Spanish Conquest in America,' 30: 558; 'Friends in Council,' 30: 74.
Helvétius, Claude Adrien, 29: 259.
Hemans, Felicia Dorothea, English lyric poet very near the highest rank, 12: 7229; of great American popularity, 7229; eighteen separate volumes, 7230.
'The Homes of England,' 7231; 'The Landing of the Pilgrim Fathers in New England,' 7232; 'The Hour of Death,' 7233; 'The Lost Pleiad,' 7234; 'The Treasures of the Deep,' 7235; biography, 29: 259.
Henderson, Isaac, 29: 259; 'Agatha Page,' 30: 235.
Henderson, William James, 29: 259.
Henley, William Ernest, English poet and essayist, 12: 7236–7; his volumes of verse, 7236; his critical essays, *id.;* plays written jointly with Stevenson, *id.;* 'London Voluntaries,' 7237.
'Ballade of Midsummer Days and Nights,' 7238; 'Longfellow and the Water-World,' *id.;* 'Out of the Night that Covers Me,' 7240; 'Oh, Time and Change,' *id.;* biography, 29: 259.
Henne-am-Rhyn, Otto, 29: 259.
Hennequin, Alfred, 29: 259.
Henningsen, Charles Frederick, 29: 259.
'Henriade,' Voltaire's, a plea for toleration, 26: 15450.
Henry, Caleb Sprague, 29: 259.
'Henry Esmond,' by Thackeray, 30: 50.
Henry, Patrick, an American statesman and orator, 12: 7241; his personal career and public services, *id.;* lives by Wirt, W. W. Henry, and M. C. Tyler, *id.*
'The Alternative,' 7242; 'On the Return of the Refugees,' 7244; biography, 29: 259; life of, by M. C. Tyler, 26: 15132; his estimate of the Bible, 27: 16091; Butler's 'Analogy of Religion' he styled his "Bible," *id.;* the great volume of human nature his one and only book, 27: 16094–5; 'Personal Characteristics of,' by Wm. Wirt, 27: 16091–5.
Henry IV., King of France, 'Gabrielle,' 28: 16363.
'Henry VI.,' in three parts, a series of three plays, parts of which only represent Shakespeare's earliest work, 30: 383.
'Henry VIII., The Character of,' by J. A. Froude, 11: 6083–5.
Hensel, Luise, 29: 260.
Hensler, Karl Friedrich, 29: 260.
Henty, George Alfred, 29: 260.
Hentz, Mrs. Caroline Lee, 29: 260.
Henzen, Karl Georg Wilhelm, 29: 260.
Hepworth, George Hughes, 29: 260.
Heraclitus, the most original of the pre-Socratic Greek philosophers, 13: 7247; first taught of *Logos;* his one book, 'On Nature,' *id.;* the first materialistic monist—gave rise later to Stoicism, 7248; also the father of socialism, 7248; 'Fragments,' 7248–51; biography, 29: 260.
Heraud, John Abraham, 29: 260.
Herbert, Edward, 29: 260.
Herbert, George, an English religious poet of quaint style, 13: 7252–4; 'The Temple' contains his principal verses, 7253.
'The Collar,' 7254; 'Love,' 7255; 'The Elixir,' 7256; 'The Pilgrimage,' 7257; 'The Pulley,' 7258; 'Virtue,' *id.;* biography, 29: 260; Izaak Walton on, 26: 15608.
Herbert, Henry William, 29: 260.
'Her Creed,' by Sarah Knowles Bolton, 28: 16663.
Herculano de C. e A., A., 29: 260.
'Her Dearest Foe,' by Mrs. Alexander, 30: 280.
Herder, Johann Gottfried, Kuno Francke on, 13: 7259–63; not one of the few men of highest genius, 7259; great in his application of the idea of evolution, 7259–62; he contemplated a history of civilization based on the various national literatures, 7263.
'Principles of Human Development,' 7264–70; 'Apotheosis of Humanity,' 7271–76; biography, 29: 260.
Hérédia, José-Maria de, M. F. Egan on, 13: 7277–9; elected to the French Academy as a great sonnet-writer, 7277; translated Diaz's 'Conquests in New Spain,' *id.;* remarkable success of his 'Les Trophées,' 7278.
'The Conquerors,' 7280; 'The Samurai,' *id.;* 'On Pierre Ronsard's Book of Love,' 7281; 'On an Antique Medal,' 7281; 'Sunset,' *id.;* 'To the Tragedian Rossi,' 7282; 'Michel-Angelo,' *id.;* 'After Petrarch,' 7283; 'Epitaph,' *id.;* 'The Noon: The Light is Fierce,' 7284; biography, 29: 260.
'Hereditary Genius,' by Francis Galton, 30: 194.
'Heredity,' by Th. Ribot, 30: 364.

Heredity, Ibsen's study of, in 'Ghosts,' 30: 313; study of, by Zola, in a series of twenty novels, 30: 313–5.

—— a study of, in 'Flint,' a Puritan story, 30: 281.

—— Study of, in Mrs. Spofford's 'The Inheritance,' 23: 13806.

Heresy, Lessing on, 15: 9018.

'Hereward the Wake,' by Charles Kingsley, 30: 227.

Herloszsohn, Karl, 29: 261.

'Hermann Agha,' by William Gifford Palgrave, 30: 110.

'Hermann and Dorothea,' by Johann Wolfgang Goethe, 30: 379.

Herman, Henry, 29: 261.

Hermann, Nikolaus, 29: 261.

'Hermetic Books,' 30: 117.

'Hermione,' by Robert Buchanan, 28: 16699.

Herndon, William Henry, 29: 261; 'The History and Personal Recollections of Abraham Lincoln,' 30: 14.

Herodianus, 29: 261.

'Hero Carthew; or, The Prescotts of Pamphillon,' by Louisa Parr, 30: 548.

Herodotus, famous Greek historian, called "the father of history," Benjamin Ide Wheeler on, 13: 7285–91; his life and travels, 7286–7; summary of topics of his nine books, forming a complete dramatic story, 7288; history and folklore mingled, 7290; very religious, 7291.

'The King and the Philosopher,' 7292; 'A Tyrant's Fortune,' 7295; 'Curious Scythian Customs,' 7296; 'King Rhampsinitus and the Robber,' 7299; 'Heroism of Athens During the Persian Invasion,' 7302; 'Lopping the Tall Ears,' 7305; 'Close of the History,' 7306; biography, 29: 261.

'Hero of Our Times, A,' by Mikhail Lermontof, 30: 226.

'Heroes, Hero-Worship, and the Heroic in History, On,' by Thomas Carlyle, 30: 65.

Herpin, Luce. See PEREY, 29: 261.

Herrera, Fernando de, 29: 261.

Herrick, Mrs. Christine, 29: 261.

Herrick, Robert, an English poet-vicar, whose verse is noted as "exquisite," 13: 7307–9; his old bachelor rustic parsonage — turned out in Cromwell's time, 7307–8; his 'Prayer to Ben Jonson,' 7309; the latest English poetic fairy-lore, 7309.

'A Thanksgiving,' 7310; 'To Keep a True Lent,' 7311; 'To Find God,' 7312; 'To Daffodils,' *id.;* 'To Daisies, Not to Shut so Soon,' 7313; 'To Carnations,' *id.;* 'To Primroses Filled with Morning Dew,' *id.;* 'To Meadows,' 7314; 'To Violets,' 7315; 'The Night Piece — to Julia,' *id.;* 'Mrs. Eliz. Wheeler,' 7316; 'Delight in Disorder,' *id.;* biography, 29: 261; 'Whenas in Silks My Julia Goes,' 28: 16628.

Herrick, Mrs. Sophie McIlvaine, 29: 261.

Herrig, Hans, 29: 261.

Herron, George Davis, 29: 262.

Herschel, J. F. W., Sir, 29: 262.

Hertz, Henrik, a Danish lyrical poet, **13: 7317;** 'Letters of a Ghost,' 7318; comedy and romantic drama, *id.;* 'King Rene's Daughter,' *id.*

'The Blind Princess,' 7319; 'The Awakening to Sight,' 7323; biography, 29: 262; 'King Rene's Daughter,' 30: 541.

Hertz, Wilhelm, 29: 262.

Hervilly, Ernest d', 29: 262.

Herwegh, Georg, 29: 262; 'The Song of Hatred,' 28: 16587; 'The Protest,' 28: 16696.

Herzen, Alexander, 29: 262.

Hesekiel, Georg Ludwig, 29: 262.

Hesekiel, Ludovica, 29: 262.

Hesiod, a Greek poet, successor to the Homer of the Iliad, and the first Greek poet whose life we clearly see, 13: 7326; his chief work, 'Works and Days,' a guide to farmers, *id.;* his 'Theogony,' the first attempt to give an account of the gods of Greece, 7327.

'Pandora,' 7328; 'Tartarus and the Styx,' 7329; 'Maxims,' 7331; biography, 29: 263.

'Hesperus Sings,' by Thomas Lovell Beddoes, 28: 16410.

Hettner, Hermann Theodor, 29: 263.

Hetzel, Pierre Jules. See STAHL, 29: 263.

Heuff, Az Johan Adrian, 29: 263.

Heun, Karl. See CLAUREN, 29: 263.

Hevesi, Ludwig, 29: 263.

Hewit, Nathaniel Augustus, 29: 263.

Hewitt, John Hill, 29: 263.

Hewitt, Mrs. Mary. See STEBBINS, 29: 263.

Hey, Wilhelm, 29: 263.

Heyden, Friedrich August von, 29: 263.

Heyduk, Adolf, 29: 263.

Heyse, Johann Ludwig Paul, 29: 263.

Heyse, Paul, a foremost modern German writer, half Jew by blood, 13: 7333–5; short tales and novelettes marked by artistic beauty and poetic feeling, *id.;* poems, lyric, epic, and dramatic, 7333–4; two powerful purpose novels, 'Children of the World,' and 'In Paradise,' 7334.

'Balder's Philosophy,' 7335–42; 'Countess Toinette Sets Out for the Promised Land,' 7343; biography, 29: 263; 'Children of the World,' 30: 172.

Heywood, John, 29: 263.

Heywood, Thomas, a popular English actor and dramatist about ten years younger than Shakespeare, 13: 7345; twenty-three extant plays and fine lyrics scattered through them, *id.*

'Song,' 7346; 'Apuleius's Song,' 7347; 'Harvest Song,' *id.;* 'Song,' 7348; 'Frankford's Soliloquy,' 7349; 'Hierarchy of Angels,' 7349; 'Shepherds' Song,' *id.;* biography, 29: 264; 'Pack, Clouds, Away,' 28: 16365; 'Shepherd's Song,' 28: 16605.

Hibbard, George Abiah, 29: 264.

Hichens, Robert S., 29: 264.

Hicks, Elias, 29: 264.
Hiel, Emanuel, 29: 264.
Higginson, Mary Thacher, 29: 264.
Higginson, Mrs. Sarah Jane, 29: 264.
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth, American essayist and journalist, 13: 7351–54; an autobiographic sketch, 7351–3; anti-slavery and Civil War activity, 7353; his reform and humanitarian sympathies, *id.*
'My Outdoor Study,' 7354; 'The Scenes and the Actors,' 7359–69; 'Since Cleopatra Died,' 7370; biography, 29: 264; essays on Epictetus, Joubert, and Taylor, 10: 5497; 14: 8385; 25; 14551; 'Army Life in a Black Regiment,' 30: 299; 'The Things I Miss,' 28: 16898.
'Highland Mary,' by Robert Burns, 5: 2865.
'Highland, The,' by Louise Betts Edwards, 28: 16819.
Hildreth, Charles Lotin, 29: 264.
Hildreth, Richard, an American historian, author of an exhaustive and accurate 'History of the United States,' 13: 7371–3; his earlier work, 7372.
'Customs of the Colonists,' 7373; 'The Capture of André,' 7375; biography, 29: 264.
Hiles, Henry, 29: 264.
Hill, Mrs. Agnes Leonard, 29: 264.
Hill, David Jayne, 29: 265.
Hill, George, 29: 265.
Hill, George Birkbeck, essay on Samuel Johnson, 14: 8283; 'Johnsonian Miscellanies,' 30: 204.
Hill, George Canning, 29: 265.
Hill, Theophilus Hunter, 29: 265.
Hill, Thomas, 29: 265.
Hillard, George Stillman, 29: 265.
Hillard, Katharine, essays on Chénier, Leopardi, and Ronsard, 6: 3601; 15: 8977; 21: 12373.
Hillebrand, Karl, 29: 265.
Hillern, Wilhelmine von, 29: 265; 'Only a Girl,' 30: 347.
Hillhouse, James Abraham, 29: 265.
Hilliard, Henry Washington, 29: 265.
Hilprecht, Herman von, 'Bible Lands,' 30: 189.
Hind, John Russell, 29: 265.
Hindley, Charles, 29: 265.
Hindus, the Bible of the, in the great epic poem, 'The Mahābhārata,' 30: 63.
Hinsdale, Burke A., essay on Comenius, 7: 3909.
Hinton, James, 29: 265.
Hippeau, Célestin, 29: 265.
Hippel, T. G. von, 29: 266.
'Hippocrates, The Genuine Works of,' 30: 79.
Hirst, Henry Beck, 29: 266.
'His Father's Son,' by James Brander Matthews, 30: 152.
'His Footsteps,' by Henry Augustin Beers, 28: 16376.
'His Majesty Myself,' by W. M. Baker, 30: 154.
'His Natural Life,' by Marcus Clarke, 30: 153.
'Historia Britonum,' by Geoffrey, 30: 361.
Historical tragedies, eight in a closely linked group by Shakespeare, 30: 383.
Historical romances, 'The Cloister and the Hearth,' one of the half dozen greatest, 30: 106.
'History,' R. W. Emerson on, 9: 5451.
'Historic Americans,' by Theodore Parker, 30: 352.
History, Ranke's new aim and method in writing, 21: 12074; scientific method applied to, by J. A. Froude, 11: 6071–5; 'General History from the Fourth Century to Our Day,' by Lavisse and Rambaud, 21: 12041.
'Histoire de Ma Vie, L',' by George Sand, 30: 186.
'History of the Conquest of Peru,' by William Hickling Prescott, 30: 476.
'History of Spanish Literature, The,' by George Ticknor, 30: 508.
'History of the United Netherlands,' by John Lothrop Motley, 30: 490.
'History of the World,' by Sir Walter Raleigh, 30: 97.
'History, Outline of a Course of Lectures on,' by Andrew D. White, 27: 15852.
History, Voltaire introduces new method of writing, 26: 15452, 15456.
'His Vanished Star,' by Charles Egbert Craddock, 30: 284.
'His Way,' by Eva L. Ogden, 28: 17008.
Hita, G. P. de, 29: 266.
Hita, Juan Ruiz de, 'Praise of Little Women,' 28: 16630.
Hitchcock, Edward, 29: 266.
Hitchcock, Ethan Allen, 29: 266.
Hitchcock, James Ripley Wellman, 29: 266.
Hitchcock, Roswell Dwight, 29: 266.
Hitchins, Robert M., 'The Green Carnation,' 30: 423.
Hittell, John Shertzer, 29: 266.
Hittell, Theodore Henry, 29: 266.
Hlinka, V., 29: 266.
Hoadly, Benjamin, 29: 266.
Hobbes, John Oliver, 29: 266.
Hobbes, Thomas, an English philosophical and political writer, 13: 7381–3; his theory of psychology in the work on 'Human Nature,' and that of the state in 'Leviathan,' 7381; nature of his views, 7382; his influence, 7383; his style, *id.*
'Of Love,' 7383; 'Certain Qualities in Men,' 7384; 'Of Almighty God,' 7387; biography, 29: 266; 'Leviathan,' 30: 296.
Hobhouse, John Cam, Lord Broughton, 29: 267.
Hodell, F. O. L., 29: 267.
Hoefer, Edmund, 29: 267.
Höegh-Guldberg, Frederick, 29: 267.
Hoey, Mrs. Frances Sarah, 29: 267.
Hofdyk, W. J., 29: 267.

Hoffman, Charles Fenno, 29: 267; 'Monterey,' 28: 16571; 'Sparkling and Bright,' 28: 16475.

Hoffman, David, 29: 267.

Hoffman, Wickham, 29: 267.

Hoffmann, August Heinrich, 29: 268.

Hoffmann, Ernst Theodor Wilhelm, a German writer of short stories and fairy tales, 13: 7389–92; his mastery of language and description, 7389; early career as theatre manager, 7390; 'Fantasy-Pieces' and 'The Devil's Elixir,' 7391; 'The Serapion Brethren' tales, *id.;* 'Tom-Cat Murr's Views of Life,' his most finished larger work, *id.*

'From The Golden Pot,' 7392; 'Nutcracker and the King of Mice,' 7394–7402; biography, 29: 268.

Hoffmann, Franz, 29: 268.

Hoffmann, Hans, 29: 268.

Hoffmann, Heinrich, 29: 268.

Hofmann von Hofmannswaldau, C., 29: 268.

Hofmann, Friedrich, 29: 268.

Hogan, James Francis, 29: 268.

'Hogan, M. P.,' by Mrs. May Laffan Hartley, 30: 284.

Hogarth, William, 'The Analysis of Beauty,' 30: 358.

Hogg, James, one of the great names of Scottish Border poetry, known as "The Ettrick Shepherd," 13: 7403; fanciful humor and rollicking spirit, *id.*

'When Maggy Gangs Away,' 7404; 'The Skylark,' 7405; 'Donald M'Donald,' *id.;* 'When the Kye Comes Hame,' 7407; biography, 29: 269.

Hohenhausen, B. E. P. A., 29: 269.

Holbach, P. H. D., B. von, 29: 269.

Holberg, Ludvig, "the greatest name in all Scandinavian literature," Wm. M. Payne on, 13: 7409–17; his autobiography, 7409; his five foreign journeys, 7410; 'Peder Paars,' a rich satire on the ballad and heroic poetry of the time, 7411–2; remarkable five years' output of twenty-eight comedies, 7414; four specially notable ones, 7415; his 'History of Denmark,' 'Hero Stories,' and 'Heroine Stories,' *id.;* 'Klim's Underground Journey,' his most widely known work, *id.;* 'Moral Reflections,' and 'Epistles,' embodying his ripest thought, 7416; profound influence on the whole spiritual life of Denmark, *id.*

'From Ulysses Von Ithacia,' 7417; 'From The Political Pewterer,' 7421; 'From Erasmus Montanus,' 7428; 'A Defense of the Devil,' 7439; 'The Society of Women,' 7443; biography, 29: 269.

Holcroft, Thomas, 29: 269.

Holden, Edward S., 29: 269; essays on Arago, Baber, Copernicus, 2: 704; 2: 1141; 7: 4040; 'The Mogul Emperors of Hindustan,' 30: 432.

Holder, Charles Frederick, 29: 269.

Hölderlin, Friedrich, 29: 269; 'To the Rose,' 28: 17004.

'Hold, Poets!' by Richard S. Spofford, 28: 16607.

Hole, Samuel Reynolds, 29: 269.

Holinshed, Raphael (died about 1580), an English historical writer of the age of Elizabeth, chief author of readable and valuable 'Chronicles of England, Scotland, and Ireland' (1578), 13: 7445–6; origin of the work, 7445; Shakespeare's extensive and close use of his pages, 7446.

'Macbeth's Witches,' 7446; 'The Murder of the Young Princes,' 7447; biography, 29: 269.

Holland, De Amicis on, 1: 462–70; the Dutch painters, 471–8.

Holland, Frederick May, 29: 270.

Holland, Henry Scott, 29: 270.

Holland, Josiah Gilbert, an American journalist, editor, novelist, and notably interesting poet of the homely and picturesque in New England life, 13: 7451–2; joined Mr. Samuel Bowles on the Springfield Republican (1849), 7451; 'Timothy Titcomb,' 'Letters to Young People,' *id.;* an editor-founder of the first Scribner's (later Century) Magazine (1870), *id.;* his novels, 7452.

'Cradle Song,' 7452; 'The Song of the Cider,' 7453; 'Wanted,' 7454; 'Daniel Gray,' 7455; biography, 29: 270; 'Bitter-Sweet,' 30: 241.

Holland, Thomas Erskine, 29: 270.

Holland, Dutch middle-class life depicted in Maartens's 'God's Fool,' 30: 302; Dutch taste in fiction, revolution in, 30: 248.

Holley, Marietta, 29: 270.

Hollingshead, John, 29: 270.

Hollister, Gideon Hiram, 29: 270.

Holloway, Mrs. Laura, 29: 270.

Hohnes, Abiel, 29: 270.

Holmes, Mrs. Mary Jane, 29: 270.

Holmes, Oliver Wendell, an American, New England, Boston wit, poet, novelist, and scientist, of the highest distinction at home and abroad,—a universally admired representative of American letters,—Mrs. James T. Fields on, 13: 7457–62; the birth year of Lincoln, Gladstone, Darwin, and Tennyson, 7457; mother influence, 7458; study of law—then of medicine, 7458–9; strongly inclined to science, 7459; thirty-five years (1847–82) a Harvard Medical School lecturer and professor (anatomy and physiology), *id.;* early literary success, 7460; 'Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table' (1857), 7461; complete works in prose and verse (thirteen volumes), *id.*

'Old Ironsides,' 7462; 'The Last Leaf,' 7463; 'On Lending a Punch-Bowl,' 7464; 'The Chambered Nautilus,' 7466; 'The Deacon's Masterpiece,' 7467; 'A Sun-Day Hymn,' 7470; 'The Voiceless,' 7470; 'Bill and Joe,' 7471; 'Dorothy Q.,' 7473; 'The Three Professions,' 7475; 'Elsie at the Sprowle "Party,"' 7479; 'On Rattlesnake Ledge,' 7483; 'My Last Walk with the Schoolmistress,' 7489; 'The Lark on Salisbury Plain,' 7494; biography, 29: 270.

'The Poet at the Breakfast-Table,' 30: 525; 'A Mortal Antipathy,' 30: 277; 'The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table,' 30: 277; 'Elsie

Venner,' 30: 276; 'The Guardian Angel,' 30: 156.

Holst, Hans Peter, 29: 271.

Holst, Hermann Eduard von, a German-American historical scholar and university (Chicago) professor, author of an elaborate 'Constitutional and Political History of the United States' (1876–85), 13: 7496–7; partisan bias of his great work, 7496; lives of John C. Calhoun and John Brown, 7497; volume on Mirabeau and the French Revolution, *id.;* 'Mirabeau,' 7497–504; biography, 29: 271.

Holt, John Saunders, 29: 271.

Holtei, Karl von, 29: 271.

Hölty, Hermann, 29: 271.

Hölty, Ludwig Heinrich Christoph, one of the best and most popular lyric poets of Germany in the 18th century, deeply sentimental and with a strong love of nature, 13: 7505–6; a Klopstock enthusiast, anti-French and anti-Wieland, 7505; songs of remarkable perfection, 7506; influence of English poets, *id.*

'Country Life,' 7506; 'Spring Song,' 7507; 'Harvest Song,' 7508; 'Winter Song,' 7509; 'Death of the Nightingale,' 7509; 'The Old Farmer's Advice to His Son,' 7510; 'Call to Joy,' 7511; 'The Dream-Image,' 7511; 'Homage,' 7512; 'To a Violet,' 7513; 'Elegy at the Grave of My Father,' 7513; biography, 29: 271.

'Holy Grail, The Legend of the' George M'Lean Harper on, 13: 7515–20; stories in great variety growing out of beliefs in regard to the existence, search for, and guardianship of, a miracle-working *bowl,* used by Christ at the Last Supper, and then used by Joseph of Arimathea to receive blood which fell from his wounds on the cross, 7515–7; *cratella,* "bowl," in Low Latin *gradale,* became graal, gréal, Grail, 7518; the Perceval (or Parsifal of Wagner) story, 7516; old race stories made over by the Grail legend, 7517–8; Chrestien de Troyes, about A. D. 1189, earliest author of an extant Grail romance, 7517; two others of same age, the Welsh 'Peredur ab Evrawc,' and the early English 'Sir Perceval of Galles,' 7518; Robert de Borron's 'Perceval,'—its Christian character, 7519; the 'Parzival' of Wolfram von Eschenbach (about 1170–1220), the finest narrative poem before Dante and noblest treatment of the Grail legend, *id.;* two and a half centuries of later purifying influence, 7520.

'The Boy Perceval,' 7520–9; 'The Visit of the Grail to Arthur's Hall,' 7530; 'Sir Launcelot Fails of the Quest,' 7532; 'The Grail is Achieved by Sir Galahad,' 7533; 'King Arthur Addresses the Grail-Seekers,' 7539; 'Sir Percivale's Tale to Ambrosius,' 7542; 'Sir Lancelot's Tale,' 7544; 'Sir Galahad Achieves the Grail-Quest,' 7547; 'The Knight Lohengrin's Narrative of the Grail,' 7549.

'Holy Living and Dying,' by Bishop Jeremy Taylor, 30: 131.

'Holy State, The,' and 'The Profane State,' by Thomas Fuller, 30: 130.

Holyoake, George Jacob, 29: 271.

'Home, Sweet Home,' by John Howard Payne, 28: 16408.

Home industries, Adam Smith on, 23: 13530.

Home, John, 29: 271.

Homer (about B. C. 900–825), the highest product of early Greek culture, unequaled by any later Greek advancement, and for nearly twenty-eight centuries the supreme poet of the world, Thomas D. Seymour on, 13: 7551–61; the Homeric poems were an ultimate sacred authority, a sort of Bible, to the Greeks, 7551; personal history of the poet, near Mount Olympus, and not blind, 7551–2; Greeks already accustomed to hearing poems sung (or chanted), 7552; the myths and Greek language already perfected, 7553; the remarkably fine verse employed, *id.;* characteristics of Homeric poetry, 7554; the dramatic element in Homer, *id.;* clear pictures of early Greek life, 7555; customs and culture represented, 7556; Troy in its glory about B. C. 1184, 7557; the story of its overthrow, 7558; only seven weeks action covered by the Iliad, 7559; later poets added all about the war after Hector's death, 7560; the Odyssey covers six weeks of action, *id.;* the best books for study of Homer, 7561.

'Citations from Homer,' 7561; 'The Trojan Elders and Helen,' 7562; 'Paris, Hector, and Helen,' *id.;* 'Hector to His Wife,' 7563; 'Father and Son,' 7564; 'Achilles Refuses to Aid the Greeks,' 7565; 'Hector Pursued by Achilles around Troy,' 7566; 'Hector's Funeral Rites,' 7568; 'The Episode of Nausicaa,' *id.;* biography, 29: 271.

'Homeric Hymns, The,' poems supplementary to the great Homeric; most of them short and perhaps used as preludes to Homeric recitations; but five or six several hundred lines in length, and manifestly independent productions, 13: 7579–81; the 'Strife of Frogs and Mice,' a clever Homeric parody, 7579; the 'Cyclic Epics,' notably the 'Cypria,' nearly all lost, supplied many famous additions to Homeric story, 7579–80; earliest source for many notable legends, 7581.

'Origin of the Lyre,' 7581; 'Power of Aphrodite,' 7583; 'Dionysus and the Pirates,' 7584; 'Close of the Hymn to Delian Apollo,' 7585; 'Hymn to Demeter,' 7586.

Homer, Quintilian on, 20: 11997.

'Homeric Studies: On Homer and the Homeric Age,' by W. E. Gladstone, 30: 115.

'Homer's Iliad,' two volumes on, by Herman Grimm, 12: 6725.

Homes, Mrs. Mary Sophie, 29: 271.

Homiakov (1804–60), a Russian lyric poet marked by distinct religious thought, 21: 12589.

Hone, William, 29: 272.

'Hon. Peter Sterling, The,' by Paul Leicester Ford, 30: 154.

'Honorable Miss Ferrard, The,' by Miss May Laffan Hartley, 30: 285.

Hood, Edwin Paxton, 29: 272.

Hood, Thomas, English humorist, imaginative poet, thinker, and moralist, notable for tender humanity, Mrs. Lucia G. Runkle on, 13: 7589–91; early experience of journalism and editorship, 7589; twenty-four years of unwearied toil, 7590; poems which express his true genius, *id.;* quality of his humor, *id.;* pathos his crowning gift, 7591.

'Faithless Sally Brown,' 7592; 'An Ironic Requiem,' 7594; 'A Parental Ode to My Son, Aged Three Years and Five Months,' 7595; 'A Nocturnal Sketch,' 7596; 'Ruth,' 7597; 'Fair Ones,' 7598; 'A Song: For Music,' 7599; 'The Bridge of Sighs,' 7600; 'The Song of the Shirt,' 7602; 'Ode to Melancholy,' 7605; 'The Death-Bed,' 7608; 'I Remember, I Remember,' *id.;* 'Stanzas,' 7609; biography, 29: 272.

Hooft, Pieter Corneliszoon, "the father of Dutch poetry" and author of the great classic 'History of the Netherlands,' 13: 7610–11; his personal influence on authors very great, 7610; lyrics and dramas, *id.;* high literary quality of his 'History,' 7611.

'Anacreontic,' *id.;* biography, 29: 272.

Hook, James, 29: 272.

Hook, Theodore (1788–1841), a famous English wit and humorist, in whose comic sketches and novels the fashions and manners of the time are pictured, 13: 7613–4; great popularity of his writings, 7613; of thirty-eight volumes only five are still of interest, 7614.

'The March of Intellect,' 7614; biography, 29: 272.

Hooker, Joseph Dalton, Sir, 29: 272.

Hooker, Richard, 29: 272; 'The Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity,' 30: 367; Izaak Walton on, 26: 15605.

Hooker, Thomas, 29: 272.

Hooker, William Jackson, Sir, 29: 272.

Hooper, Ellen Sturgis, 'Duty,' 28: 16734.

Hooper, Johnson, 29: 273.

Hooper, Lucy, 29: 273.

Hooper, Mrs. Lucy Hamilton, 29: 273.

'Hoosier School-Master, The,' by Edward Eggleston, 30: 284.

Hope, Anthony. See HAWKINS, 29: 273; 'Phroso,' 30: 233; 'The Prisoner of Zenda,' 30: 457.

'Hope Leslie,' by Miss Catherine M. Sedgwick, 30: 287.

'Hope of the Heterodox, The,' by John Stuart Blackie, 28: 16869.

Hope, James Barron, 29: 273.

Hope, Thomas, 29: 273; 'Anastasius,' 30: 254.

Hopfen, Hans von, 29: 273.

Hopkins, Alphonso Alvah, 29: 273.

Hopkins, Edward Washburn, 29: 273; essay on Indian Literature, 14: 7905.

Hopkins, John Henry, 29: 273.

Hopkins, Mrs. Louisa Parsons, 29: 273.

Hopkins, Mark, 29: 273.

Hopkins, Mark, 29: 273.

Hopkins, Samuel, 29: 273.

Hopkinson, Francis, 29: 274.

Hopkinson, Joseph, 29: 274.

'Hop o' My Thumb,' a fairy tale explained, 30: 60.

Hopper, Nora, 'April in Ireland,' 28: 16438.

Hoppin, Augustus, 29: 274.

Hoppin, James Mason, 29: 274.

Hopps, John Page, 29: 274.

Horace (Quintus Horatius Flaccus, B.C. 65–8), the chief of Latin lyric poets, and poet laureate of the court of Augustus, Harriet W. Preston on, 13: 7619–27; study at Athens and military service with Brutus, 7620; relations with Mæcenas and Sabine farm, 7621; love of nature and of country life, 7622; his early satires, 7622–3; reflection in his eighteen satires of ten years' observation of Roman life, 7624; his place as court poet, 7625; his 'Epistles' and 'Art of Poetry,' *id.;* his genius most perfectly expressed in his odes, 7626; never adequately translated, *id.*

'To Leuconoë,' 7627; 'To Thaliarchus,' *id.;* 'To the Ship of State,' 7628; 'To Chloe,' 7629; 'To Virgil,' *id.;* 'To Quintus Dellius,' 7630; 'Ad Amphoram,' 7631; 'To Phidyle,' *id.;* 'An Invitation to Mæcenas,' 7632; 'Horrida Tempestas,' 7633; 'Satire,' 7634; 'Contentment,' 7636; 'Horace's Farm,' 7637; 'To His Book,' *id.;* 'The Art of Poetry,' 7638; biography, 29: 274.

'Horace, How He Lived at His Country House,' by Gaston Boissier, 4: 2157; 'The Art of Poetry,' 30: 331.

'Horatius,' by T. B. Macaulay, 16: 9422–37.

Horder, W. Garret, 'The Treasury of American Sacred Song,' 30: 262.

'Horizons,' by Louisa Bushnell, 28: 16392.

Hörmann, Ludwig von, 29: 274.

Horn, Franz Christoph, 29: 274.

Hornaday, William Temple, 29: 274.

Horne, Richard Henry Hengist, an English poet, critic, and essayist, author of 'Orion,' and resident in Australia (1852–66), 13: 7641; several tragedies, and 'Chaucer Modernized,' 7641; high character of his 'Orion,' *id.*

'Morning,' from 'Orion,' 7642–4; biography, 29: 274.

Hornung, Ernest William, 'A Bride from the Bush,' 30: 275.

'Horseshoe Robinson,' by John P. Kennedy, 30: 269.

Horses, a story of kind treatment of, 'Black Beauty,' 30: 157.

Horváth, Andreas, 29: 274.

Hosmer, Frederick Lucian, 'The Indwelling God,' 28: 16843.

Hosmer, George Washington, 29: 274.

Hosmer, James Kendall, 29: 274.

Hosmer, Mrs. Margaret, 29: 275.

Hosmer, W. H. C., 29: 275.

Hostrup, Jens Christian, 29: 275.

Houghton, G. W. W., 29: 275.

Houghton, George, 'The Legend of Walbach Tower,' 28: 16950.

Houghton, Lord, Richard Monkton Milnes, 29: 275.

'Hour and the Man, The,' by Harriet Martineau, 30: 287.

'Hours in a Library,' by Leslie Stephen, 30: 128.

House, Edward Howard, 29: 275; 'Yone Santo,' 30: 437.

'House by the Medlar Tree, The,' by Giovanni Verga, 30: 107.

'House Cricket, The,' by Gilbert White, 27: 15874.

'Household of Sir Thomas Moore, The,' by Anne Manning, 30: 244.

'House of Hate, The,' Lippincott's Magazine, 28: 16903.

'House of Penarvan, The,' by Jules Sandeau, 30: 251.

'House of the Seven Gables, The,' by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 30: 139.

'House of Life, The,' by D. G. Rossetti, a century of sonnets equal to the greatest ever written in English, 21: 12414–5.

'House of the Trees, The,' by Ethelwyn Wetherald, 28: 16527.

'House of the Wolfings, The,' by William Morris, 30: 227.

'House of the Wolf, The,' Stanley J. Weyman's, 30: 281.

'House-Swallow, The,' by Gilbert White, 27: 15871.

Houssaye, Arsène, 29: 275.

Houssaye, Henri, 29: 275.

Houwald, Christoph Ernst, 29: 275.

Hovey, Richard, 29: 275.

Howard, Blanche Willis. See TEUFFEL, VON, 29: 275; 'One Summer,' 30: 201; 'Guenn, A Wave of the Breton Coast,' 30: 142.

Howard, Bronson, 29: 275.

Howard, Edward, 29: 275.

Howard, Oliver Otis, 29: 276.

Howarth, Mrs. Ellen Clementine, 29: 276.

'How Betsy and I Made Up,' by Will Carleton, 28: 16673.

'How Doth the Little Busy Bee,' by Watts, 27: 15724.

Howe, Edgar Watson, 29: 276; 'The Story of a Country Town,' 30: 505.

Howe, Henry, 29: 276.

Howe, M. A. De Wolfe, 'The Helmsman,' 28: 16739.

Howe, Julia Ward, America's New England representative woman, author of 'The Battle Hymn of the Republic,' 13: 7645–7.

'Battle Hymn of the Republic,' 7647; 'Our Orders,' *id.;* 'Pardon,' 7648; 'Hamlet at the Boston Theatre,' 7649; 'A New Sculptor,' 7651; biography, 29: 276.

Howell, James, 29: 276.

Howell, Elizabeth Lloyd, 'Milton's Prayer of Patience,' 28: 16895.

Howells, William Dean, an American novelist of twenty years' distinction as an artist in the realistic treatment of American life and character, 13: 7653–6; early American experience as journalist, 7653; noble quality of his poetry, 7654; his 'Venetian Life,' *id.;* the fine series of novels dating from 1871, *id.;* later interest in social problems, 7655.

'The Bewildered Guest,' 7656; 'Hope,' *id.;* 'Society,' 7657; 'Another Day,' *id.;* 'A Midsummer-Day's Dream,' 7658–68; 'The Street-Car Strike,' 7668–87; 'Arrival and First Days in Venice,' 7687; biography, 29: 276.

Essay on Lyof Tolstoy 25: 14985; 'The Landlord at Lion's Head,' 30: 234; 'April Hopes,' 30: 250; 'Annie Kilburn,' 30: 259; 'The Undiscovered Country,' 30: 291; 'A Foregone Conclusion,' 30: 320; 'A Hazard of New Fortune,' 30: 439; 'The Lady of the Aroostook,' 30: 496; 'Italian Journeys,' 30: 320; 'A Chance Acquaintance,' 30: 2.

Howison, Robert Reid, 29: 277.

Howitt, Mary, 29: 277; 'The Sea-Fowler,' 28: 16365.

Howitt, William, 29: 277; 'The Life and Adventures of Jack of the Mill,' 30: 232.

Howland, Mary Woolsey, 'Rest,' 28: 16852.

Howorth, Henry Hoyle, Sir, 29: 277.

'How Paderewski Plays,' by R. W. Gilder, 11: 6352.

'How Persimmons Took Care ob der Baby,' by Elizabeth W. Champney, 28: 16403.

'How to Love,' by Bessie Chandler Parker, 28: 16361.

'How the Lover Perisheth,' by Sir Thomas Wyatt, 27: 16233.

Hoyt, Ralph, 29: 277; 'Old,' 28: 16820.

Hubbard, Elbert, 29: 277.

Hubbard, William, 29: 277.

Hubbell, Mrs. Martha, 29: 277.

Hubner, Charles William, 29: 277.

Huc, Abbé, É. R., 29: 277; 'Christianity in China, Tartary, and Thibet,' 30: 188.

'Huckleberry Finn, The Adventures of,' by Samuel L. Clemens, 30: 281.

Hudaye II. of Anatolia, 'Dead Sea Fruit,' 28: 16966.

Hudson, Frederick, 29: 277.

Hudson, Henry Norman, 29: 277.

Hudson, Mrs. Mary, 29: 278.

Hudson, William Henry, essay on Bret Harte, 12: 6985.

Huerta, V. G. de la, 29: 278.

Huet, C. B., 29: 278.

Hughes, John, 29: 278.

Hughes, Thomas (1823–96), an English lawyer, humanitarian, social reformer, and popular author, 13: 7695–6; his 'Tom Brown's School Days' and 'Tom Brown at Oxford,' 7696; helped Frederick Maurice found the Christian Socialists, 7695.

'The Boat Race,' 7696; 'The Fight Between Tom Brown and Williams,' 7705; biography,

29: 278; 'Tom Brown's School Days,' 30: 51; 'The Scouring of the White Horse,' 30: 326.

Hugo, Victor, the recognized greatest French poet; of the highest distinction for his lyrics, his dramas, and his novels; Adolphe Cohn on, 13: 7709–24; leader in Romanticism—his mastery of expression—first odes and first drama, 7709–11; advises study of Shakespeare, 7712; 'Les Orientales,' his second collection of lyrics, *id.;* 'Marion Delorme' suppressed and 'Hernani' a magnificent success, 7713; 1830–43, happy years of remarkable productiveness, 7714; great success of 'Notre Dame de Paris,' 7715; 'Ruy Blas,' 'Hernani,' and 'Les Burgraves,' his best dramas, 7716–7; the lyrics his greatest glory, notably those on childhood, 7717; his greatest poems on themes of public interest,—a splendid epic formed by poems on Napoleon, 7718; ten years of great sorrow from the death, by drowning, of his eldest daughter (1843–53), 7719; an advanced Republican in politics, *id.;* an exile from France under Napoleon III., 1853–70, *id.;* his 'Napoleon the Little,' *id.;* 'The Chastisements' his greatest poetical production, 7720; 'Contemplations' (1856), containing some of his finest poetical work, *id.;* 'The Legend of the Ages' (1859), sketching the historical and imaginative life of mankind, 7720–21; immense success of 'Les Miserables,' 7721; volume on Shakespeare, as introduction to translation of works of by his son, 7722; 'The Terrible Year' (1871), 'Ninety-Three,' and 'The History of a Crime,' 7723; 'Art of Grandfatherhood,' a poetical glorification of childhood, 7724; an enormous mass of unpublished manuscripts left at his death, *id.*

'The Cities of the Plain,' 7725; 'The Sacking of the City,' 7726; 'Old Ocean,' 7727; 'Prayer,' *id.;* 'My Thoughts of Ye,' 7730; 'Napoleon,' 7731; 'The Retreat from Moscow,' 7732; 'The Lions,' 7734; 'The Conspiracy,' 7738–50; 'The Chain-Gang for the Galleys,' 7751; 'The Combat with the Octopus,' 7758; biography, 29: 278.

'Les Miserables,' 30: 450; 'Ninety-Three,' 30: 89; 'Notre-Dame de Paris,' 30: 163; 'Toilers of the Sea,' 30: 473.

Hull, Edward, 29: 278.

Humanism, Socrates the great humanist of Greek philosophy, 23: 13627; all Greek efforts for development humanistic, 24: 14110; impossible to the Jew, 14111; its remarkable development in 'The Oxford Reformers of 1498,' 30: 454; its relation to Lutheranism, 22: 12610; that of Pope Pius II., in his (autobiographic) 'Commentaries,' 30: 130; its manifestation in the theology of Ian Maclaren's 'Bonnie Briar Bush' stories, 30: 283; Terence's 'Self-Tormentor,' a singularly perfect picture of human life, 25: 14647; his great line *Homo sum, id.;* his broad grasp of human nature in all of his six plays, 14649; Humanism of Sir Thomas More, 18: 10295; Montaigne's "Man in general, the knowledge of whom I hunt after," 18: 10246; collective humanity, not individualism; and duty, not rights, Mazzini's fundamental principles, 17: 9844–45; pathetic humanism, the strong point of Thomas Hood, 13: 7590–1; Humanism of Charles Lamb, 15: 8818; Vico's principle of humanity adopted by Michelet, 17: 9982; enthusiastic humanism of Anatole France, 10: 5909.

Human advance, Voltaire in himself a whole movement of, 30: 521; literature awoke with Rosseau to faith in man under nature wholly free, 24: 14389.

Humanitarianism, represented by Kingsley's 'Alton Locke,' 30: 328; changes in modern life in the direction of humanity, Charles Sumner on, 24: 14228; the brotherhood of mankind a peculiar Christian revelation, 14234.

Human nature, the great volume of, Patrick Henry's one book, 27: 16094.

'Human Intercourse,' by Philip Gilbert Hamerton, 30: 330; 12: 6877.

'Human Development, Principles of,' by J. G. Herder, 13: 7264.

'Humanity, Apotheosis of,' by J. G. Herder, 13: 7271.

'Humble-Bee, The,' by R. W. Emerson, 9. 5455.

Humboldt, Alexander von, a German investigator, scholar, thinker, university lecturer, and author in the natural sciences, whose researches and teachings, during sixty years (1799–1859), unreservedly devoted to science, form one of the greatest contributions to knowledge ever made by a single mind, 13: 7768–70; extensive travel for study of nature in Europe, 7768; five years in Mexico and South America (1799–1804), *id.;* study and authorship in Paris, 1805–26; and at Berlin 1827–59, *id.;* researches in Siberia (1829), 7769; his 'History of the Geography of the New Continent,' *id.;* 'Cosmos,' a noble popular survey of the physical universe, *id.;* breadth of his human sympathy, *id.*

'The Beauty and Unity of Nature,' 7770; 'The Study of the Natural Sciences,' 7774; biography, 29: 278.

Humboldt, Wilhelm von, 29: 278.

Hume, David, an English historian and philosopher, the first Scotsman to make a conspicuous success of devotion to literature, an originator of literary treatment of history in England, and an economist and philosopher markedly original and interesting, 13: 7777–81; his 'Treatise of Human Nature,' not a system, but a series of brilliant criticisms, 7777–8; his 'Essays' and his 'Political Discourses,' their great popularity and influence, 7778; his 'History of Great Britain,' to 1688, the first English work to take into view manners, literature, and the life of the people, 7779; his personal character, 7780.

'Of Refinement in the Arts,' 7781–90; 29: 279.

Hume, Fergus, 29: 279.

'Humorists, English, of the Eighteenth Century,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 75.

Humorous:—Pickwick, pure fun from end to end, 30: 551; 'Verdant Green, The Adventures of, at Oxford,' 30: 528; Sterne's 'Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy,' whimsical, heterogeneous, keenly realistic, 30: 517; 'French Humorists,' by W. Besant, 30: 348; About's 'The King of the Mountains,' 30: 222.

Humphry, George Murray, Sir, 29: 279.

Hungarian industrial life, story of, by Jókai, 30: 168.

Hungarian life and customs, vivid description of, by Sacher-Masoch, the great Austrian novelist, 30: 468.

Hungerford, Mrs. Margaret, 29: 279; 'Airy Fairy Lilian,' 30: 322.

'Hungry Sea, The,' by Frances Freeling Broderip, 28: 16553.

Hunnewell, James Frothingham, 29: 279.

Hunt, Freeman, 29: 279.

Hunt, Leigh, English journalist, essayist, and poet, 13: 7791–4.

'Jaffár,' 7794; 'The Nile,' 7795; 'To Hempstead,' 7796; 'To the Grasshopper and the Cricket,' 7796; 'Abou Ben Adhem,' *id.;* 'Rondeau,' 7797; 'The Old Lady,' *id.;* 'The Old Gentleman,' 7800; biography, 29: 279.

Hunter, Anne, 'The Indian's Death Song,' 28: 16377.

Hunter, William Wilson, Sir, 29: 279.

Hunter-Duvar, John, 29: 279.

'Hunting of the Cheviot, The,' 3: 1319–26.

Huntington, Frederick Dan, 29: 279.

Huntington, Jedediah Vincent, 29: 280.

Hurlburt, William Henry, 29: 280; 'Faith,' 28: 16865.

'Hurrish,' by Emily Lawless, 30: 257.

Hurst, John Fletcher, 29: 280.

Hurter, Friedrich Emanuel von, 29: 280.

'Hushed Be the Camps To-Day,' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15909.

Hutcheson, Francis, 29: 280.

Hutcheson, Helen Thayer, 'A King in Egypt,' 28: 16791; 'The Fools' Waltz,' 28: 16721.

Hutchinson, Ellen Mackay, 29: 280.

Hutchinson, Rev. H. N., 'Marriage Customs in Many Lands,' 30: 215.

Hutten, Ulrich von, 29: 280; his satirical 'Epistles' denouncing the scholastics and monks, 30: 243–4.

Hutton, Laurence, 29: 280; essay on Charles Dickens, 8: 4625; 'Literary Landmarks of London,' 30: 113.

Hutton, Richard Holt, 29: 280; essay on John Henry Newman, 18: 10597; 'Essays, Theological and Literary,' 30: 74.

Huxley, Thomas Henry (1825–95), one of the greatest English masters of the increase of science by research and of the progress of mankind in knowledge and welfare by sound instruction; E. Ray Lankester on, 13: 7805–14; four years in a surveying expedition off the coast of Australia, 7806; lecturer on natural history at School of Mines, London, 1854–85, *id.;* Huxley, Tyndall, and Hooker become an English (London) triumvirate of science, 7808; defender and exponent of Darwinism, *id.;* efforts for popular instruction in science, 7809; a large series of brilliant and interesting essays applying knowledge of science to Biblical and religious questions, 7811; his unrivaled position as a speaker and writer, 7812; his faith in science for the cure of ills and the care of welfare, 7813.

'On a Piece of Chalk,' 7815–21; 'Materialism and Idealism,' 7822; 'Evolution and Ethics,' 7824; 'On the Physical Basis of Life,' 7825–33; 'Westminster Abbey, October 12th, 1892,' 7834; biography, 29: 280.

Huygens, Constantyn, 29: 281.

Huysmans, Jorris Karl, 29: 281; 'En Route,' 30: 312.

Hyacinthe, Père. See LOYSON, 29: 281.

'Hyacinth, The,' by Paul H. Hayne, 12: 7114.

Hybrias, a Cretan Greek poet—song by, 26: 15178.

Hyde, Douglas, 'Nelly of the Top-Knots,' 28: 16363.

Hylton, John Dunbar, 29: 281.

Hymans, Louis, 29: 281.

'Hymn and Prayer,' by James Freeman Clarke, 28: 16870.

Hymns, George Wither's Puritan (1623–41), 27: 16124.

Hymns, Processional, example given by Athenæus, 2: 924.

Hyndman, Henry Mayers, 29: 281.

'Hypatia,' by Charles Kingsley, 30: 103.

'Hyperion,' by H. W. Longfellow, 30: 241.

'Hypnotism, Mesmerism, and the New Witchcraft,' by Ernest Hart, 30: 195.

I

Iamblichus, 29: 282.

Ibn Batuta, 29: 282.

Ibn D., A. M., 29: 282.

Ibn Esra, 29: 282.

Ibn K., A., 29: 282.

Ibn K., 29: 282.

Ibn K., A. ibn M., 29: 282.

Ibn Sînâ, a Persian physician, medical writer, and philosopher, Thomas Davidson on, 14: 7835–8; his 'Kanûn,' or Canon, the chief medical work of the world for several hundred years, 7836; his philosophy, 7837; his influence in the Middle Ages, 7838; biography, 29: 282.

Ibn Tofail, 29: 282.

Ibrahim of Aleppo, 29: 282.

Ibsen, Henrik, eminent Norwegian dramatist, Wm. H. Carpenter on, 14: 7839–47; first literary efforts, 7839; dramatic career begun, 7840; twenty-seven years' residence abroad, 7841; his early works romantic, *id.;* 'The Pretenders,' 7840, 7842; 'Emperor and Galilean,' 7842; the dramatic poems, 'Brand' and 'Peer Gynt,' 7843; the modern social plays, 7844–7.

'From The Pretenders,' 7847; 'From A Doll's House,' 7852; 'From Peer Gynt,' 7858; biography, 29: 282; 'Ghosts,' 30: 313.

Ibycus, 29: 282; Greek court poet,—his love poetry, 26: 15180–1.

'Iceland Fisherman, An,' by Louis Marie Julien Viand, 30: 101.

Icelandic Literature, Wm. Sharp on, 14: 7865–95; the Sagas, 7865; the skald or saga-man, 7866; the 'Nial's Saga,' 7867; Snorri Sturluson's 'Heimskringla,' 7869; how saga-telling arose, 7870; chief poets of the literary age, 7872; an epoch of mediæval poetry and romances (A. D. 1284–1530), 7872–3; a period of decay (1530–1850), 7873; Icelandic literature and Commonwealth period (A. D. 870–1280), *id.;* its three sections, *id.;* the third or Literary Age (1100–1280), 7874; oldest manuscript with pre-Columbian discoveries of America, *id.;* Icelandic character and ideas, 7875; examples of verse, 7876; of prose, 7877; the 'Spaedom of the Norns,' 7878; an old historic song, 7880; the story of Harold Fairhair's court, 7882; one of the best examples of skaldic poetry, 'Háconamál,' 7884–7; Icelandic court poets in Norway and Denmark, 7887; a Hervorar Saga story, 7888–94; books for Icelandic study, 7895.

'Ichabod,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15930.

'Ichabod,' by Uhland, 26: 15198.

Ide, George Barton, 29: 282.

Idrisi, 29: 283.

'Idyls of the King,' by Tennyson, twelve idyls showing rare art, and the ideals of the spirit in conflict with those of sense, 25: 14583.

"Idyls," origin and use of the name for pastoral poems; also epic, lyric, dramatic, and occasional idyls, 25: 14770–1.

'If Doughty Deeds,' by Graham of Gartmore, 28: 16588.

Iffland, August Wilhelm, 29: 283.

'If I could Only Write,' by Campoamor (Spanish), 28: 16359.

'If I have Sinned,' by Hartley Coleridge, 28: 16907.

'If I should Die To-Night,' by Belle E. Smith, 28: 16378.

'If Love Were Not,' by Florence Earle Coates, 28: 16629.

'If Spirits Walk,' by Ellen Burroughs, 28: 17005.

'If We Had the Time,' by Richard Burton, 28: 16744.

Iglesias, José Maria, 29: 283.

Iglesias de la C., J., 29: 283.

'I have Loved Flowers that Fade,' author unknown, 28: 16812.

'I Heard You, Solemn-Sweet Pipes of the Organ,' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15892.

'I Hold Still,' by Julius Sturm (German), 28: 16893.

Iliad, Homer's, regarded as a Bible in the earlier classical literature, 30: 474.

'I Love to Steal Awhile Away,' by Phœbe Hinsdale Brown, 28: 16881.

'Il Penseroso,' by Milton, 17: 10060.

Ilsley, Charles Parker, 29: 283.

Imbert, B., 29: 283.

Imbert de S.-A., A., 29: 283.

Imbriani, Vittorio, 29: 283.

Imlah, John, 29: 283.

'Immanence,' author unknown, 28: 16814.

Immermann, Karl Leberecht, German poet and romancer, 14: 7896–8; personal life, 7896; Goethe's influence, 'The Epigoni,' 7897; dramas and 'Münchhausen,' *id.;* a keen satirist, not a seer, 7898.

'A Wedding and a Betrothal,' 7898; biography, 29: 283.

Immortality, Socrates on, 20: 11539.

Immortality, Dumas, Sr., regarded with hope rather than belief, 9: 4959.

Immortality, Egyptian doctrine of, anticipating the Jewish and Christian, Alfred Wiedemann on, 30: 414.

Immortality, Russian lyric poet Zoukovsky on the compensations of, 21: 12585.

Immortality, Tolstoy's conversion to belief in, 25: 14987.

'Immortal, The,' by Alphonse Daudet, 30: 182.

'Impressions of London Social Life,' by E. S. Nadal, 30: 513.

'Improvisatore, The,' by Hans Christian Andersen, 30: 160.

'In a Rose-Garden,' by John Bennett, 28: 16815.
Incarnation, doctrine of is Platonist, 1: 17.
Inchbald, Elizabeth Simpson, 29: 283; 'A Simple Story,' 30: 492.
'Inchcape Rock, The,' by Robert Southey, 23: 13683.
'Increase, Nature of the Checks to,' by Charles Darwin, 8: 4419; geometrical ratio of, 4416.
'In Darkest England and the Way Out,' by William Booth, 30: 7.
'Independence, The Declaration of,' by Thomas Jefferson, 14: 8237–44.
India, a story of men and events in, for half a century, by Lord Roberts, 30: 83.
India, law-books of, published in 'Sacred Books of the East,' five volumes, 30: 417.
'India, A Journey Through,' by R. Heber, 12: 7154.
Indian Empire under England, J. R. Seeley on, 30: 240.
Indian Literature, E. W. Hopkins on, 14: 7905–39; origin in Vedic Hymns about B. C. 1500, 7905; four stages of Veda,—Hymns, Brāhmanas, Upanishads, and Sūtras, 7906; use of memory only, no writing, in Vedic times, 7907; great periods of Indian literature (I) Vedic, *id.;* the four chief Vedic books (1) Rig-Veda, ten sections, 7908–9; ideas found in the hymns, 7910–1; (2) Sāma-Veda, the Sāma song service-book, 7912; (3) the Yajur-Veda, formulæ for sacrifice, *id.;* (4) Atharva-Veda, miscellaneous, 7913; the Brāhmanas and Upanishads stage of Veda, 7913–4; the Sūtra stage, 7914–5; Rig-Veda Brāhmanas and Sūtras, 7915; those of the Sāma-Veda, *id.;* those of the Yajur-Veda, 7916; those of the Atharva-Veda, *id.*
(II) Second great period—sectarian—rise of Buddhism, 7917; Buddhism in the east of India, anti-Brahmanical—Jainism in the west partly so, *id.;* Discourses of Buddha, 7918; the earlier records of Buddhism, in three Pitakas, 7918–9: other works, the 'Dhammapada' and 'Jātakas,' 7919; Jain literature, founded by Mahāvīra in Buddha's time, 7920.
(III) Third great period—Sanskrit, direct from Vedic, 7920; grammatical, and other works in aid of Vedic study, 7921; the six systems of philosophy, 7922; Cankara, greatest of Hindu philosophers, 7922; oldest of Sanskrit works, the 'Mahābhārata,' or 'Great War' poem, 7922–4; and 'Rāmāyana,' a Hindu "art-poem," by Vālmīki, 7925; the Purānas, eighteen works in epic verse, of religious design, 7926; Sanskrit "art-poems," 7927; fables and drama, 7927–8; Kālidāsa, 7929; his three extant dramas, 7930–2; later dramas, 7933; lyric poetry, 7934–6.
(IV) Fourth great period, modern Sanskrit, 7936; five centuries of Moslem suppression of Hindu development, *id.;* strongest modern Hindu poet, 7937; the 'Bhagavat Gīta,' or Divine Song, and the 'Ādi-granth,' or 'Original Bible,' *id.*
Indian Epigrams, a Group of, 28: 16989.
Indian (North America), 'The Indian Bible,' by John Eliot, 30: 23.
'Indian Maid's War Song,' Nada-Wossi (Canada) Poem, 28: 17019.
'Indian Summer,' by Alice Wellington Rollins, 28: 16509.
Indian, the real savage, depicted in 'Nick of the Woods,' 30: 146.
'Indiana,' by George Sand, 30: 407.
Indiana Western life, picture of, in 'The Hoosier School-Master,' 30: 284.
'Indian's Death Song, The,' by Anne Hunter, 28: 16377.
'Indians of the Northwest, The,' by Theodore Roosevelt, 21: 12385.
Indies, West, life and scenes in, most accurately depicted in 'Tom Cringle's Log,' by Michael Scott, 30: 519.
'Inductive Sciences, History of the,' by William Whewell, 30: 247.
Industrial life in Hungary, story of, by Jokai, 30: 168.
'Indwelling God, The,' by Frederick Lucian Hosmer, 28: 16843.
Ingalls, Joshua King, 29: 283.
Ingelow, Jean, English poet and novelist, 14: 7968–9; poems of imaginative sympathy; religious and didactic poems, 7968; 'Mopsa the Fairy,' and other tales for children, 7969. 'Divided,' 7969; 'Sand Martins,' 7973; 'The High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire,' 7974; 'Cold and Quiet,' 7978; 'Lettice White,' 7979; biography, 29: 283; 'Don John,' 30: 235; 'Off the Skelligs,' 30: 140.
Ingemann, Bernhard Severin, Danish poet and novelist, 14: 7982–4; early poems of sentiment, 7982; stories and fairy tales, 7983; strong historical novels, *id.;* church hymns and songs, *id.;* "the Danish Walter Scott," 7984.
'Carl of Risé and the Kohlman,' 7984; 'Morning Song,' 7990; biography, 29: 283.
Ingersoll, Charles Jared, 29: 284.
Ingersoll, Ernest, 29: 284.
Ingersoll, Luther Dunham, 29: 284.
Ingersoll, Robert Green, 29: 284.
Ingleby, Clement Mansfield, 29: 284.
Inglis, Henry David, 29: 284.
Ingraham, Joseph Holt, 29: 284.
'In Green Old Gardens,' by "Violet Fane" (Lady Currie), 28: 16528.
'Ingres, Life of,' by Charles Blanc, 4: 2054; sketch of, 2056.
'Inheritance, The,' by Susan Edmonston Ferrier, 30: 47.
'In His Name,' by Edward Everett Hale, 30: 253.
'In Imagine Pertransit Homo,' by T. Campion, 28: 16880.
'In Littles,' by William Channing Gannett, 28: 16838.

'In Memoriam,' by Tennyson, the most noted poem of the century, 25: 14582.

Innesley, Owen. See JENNISON, LUCY WHITE, 29: 284.

'Innocents Abroad, The,' by Samuel L. Clemens, 30: 271.

'In Paradise,' a powerful "purpose" novel, by Paul Heyse, 13: 7334.

'Inquisition of the Middle Ages, A History of the,' by Henry Charles Lea, 30: 166.

'In School Days,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15926.

'In Springtide,' by Lewis Morris, 28: 16496.

'Institutes of the Christian Religion,' by John Calvin, 30: 177.

'Intellectual Development, The History of,' by John Beattie Crozier, 30: 176.

'Intellectual Life, The,' by P. G. Hamerton, 12: 6877.

Intemperance, first Act to discourage, promoted by the novelist Fielding, 10: 5698.

'In the Clouds,' by Charles Egbert Craddock, 30: 422.

'In the Dark, in the Dew,' by Mary Newmarch Prescott, 28: 16362.

'In the Fisher's Cabin,' by Heine, 12: 7196.

'In the Tunnel,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6992.

'In the Year 13,' by Fritz Reuter, 21: 12196.

'In the Year of Jubilee,' by George Gissing, 30: 540.

'Intimations of Immortality,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16223–8.

'Into the Highways and Hedges,' by Miss F. F. Montrésor, 30: 231.

Intra, G., 29: 284.

'Intruder, The,' by Maurice Maeterlinck, 30: 108.

'In Usum Delphini,' by George M. Whicher, 28: 16468.

'Invocation,' folk song, 28: 17003.

'In Which the Shepherd and the Tickler Take to the Water,' from 'Noctes Arbrosianæ,' by John Wilson, 27: 16034–46.

Ion of Chios, 29: 284.

'Iphigenia,' by Euripides, 30: 69.

Ireland, 'The Lament of the Irish Emigrant,' by Lady Dufferin, 28: 16372.

Ireland, Boucicault on 'The Wearing of the Green,' 28: 16396.

Ireland, West of, life depicted in 'Hurrish,' by Emily Lawless, 30: 257.

'Irene the Missionary,' by John William De Forest, 30: 214.

Irish character, at its best, and worst, faithfully delineated in Gerald Griffin's 'The Collegians,' 30: 450.

Irish life, sketches of, in Lady Morgan's 'The Wild Irish Girl,' 30: 438.

Irish and English in contrast, in 'Castle Daly,' by Annie Keary, 30: 236.

Irish-English 18th century scenes in Mr. Froude's novel, 'The Two Chiefs of Dunboy,' 30: 491.

Irish Literature. See (1) under Celtic Literature, 6: 3404.

'Irish Lullaby,' by Alfred Percival Graves, 28: 16336.

Irish peasant life depicted in short stories by Jane Barlow, 30: 151.

Irnerius of Bologna, the reviver of Roman law about A. D. 1100, 30: 442.

'Iron Mask, The Man in the,' by Dumas, Sr., 9: 4994.

'Ironmaster, The,' by Georges Ohnet, 30: 280.

Iron, Ralph. See SCHREINER, OLIVE, 29: 284.

Irving, John Treat, Jr., 29: 284.

Irving, Pierre Munroe, 29: 284.

Irving, Washington, eminent American founder of distinctive literature, Edwin W. Morse on, 14: 7991–8000; earliest American literature not theological or political, 7991; sentiment and humor his strong characters, *id.*; exclusive literary interest, 7992; no taste for schooling, 7993; strong social instincts, 7994; two years of Europe, 7995; success of his 'History of New York,' *id.*; 'The Sketch Book,' a permanent start in literature, 7996; seventeen years abroad rich in literary honors, *id.*; a fruitful half century completed, *id.*; extraordinary excellence of the Knickerbocker broad comedy, 7997; 'Rip Van Winkle,' pathos and humor, 7998; the Spanish studies, *id.*; books of adventure, 7999; biographies of Goldsmith, Mahomet, and Washington, *id.*; rare imagination, 8000.

'The Good Old Days of Knickerbocker Life,' 8000; 'The Legend of Sleepy Hollow,' 8008–34; 'A Moorish Palace,' 8035; 'The Stage-Coach,' 8041–5; biography, 29: 284.

'Astoria,' 30: 305; 'Christopher Columbus,' 30: 165; 'Tales of a Traveller,' 30: 289; 'The Alhambra,' 30: 277.

Irving, William, 29: 285.

Isaaks, Jorge, a South American novelist and poet, 14: 8046–7; American literature in Spanish from A. D. 1537, 8046; an idyl of Columbia, 'María,' *id.*; 'The Jaguar Hunt,' 8047–56; biography, 29: 285.

Isabella of Spain, her character and conduct celebrated by Prescott, 30: 98.

Isla, José Francisco de, 29: 285.

'Isle of Palms, The,' by John Wilson (1612), 27: 16033.

Isocrates, 29: 285; 'Apodosis on the Antidosis or Exchange of Properties,' 30: 118.

'Israel Among the Nations,' by Anatole Leroy-Beaulieu, 30: 342.

'Israel, History of,' by Ernest Renan, 30: 247.

'Israel Mort, Overman,' by John Saunders, 30: 136.

Italian development in the Renaissance age, by J. A. Symonds, 30: 514.

'Italian Journeys,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 320.

Italian life, complete picture of, in Manzoni's 'The Betrothed,' 30: 173; also in Hans Andersen's 'The Improvisatore,' 30: 160.

Italian lower-class life in a fishing village depicted by Verga, 30: 107; an anti-priesthood story of great power by Voynich, *id.*

Italian modern political matters taken up in 'Doctor Antonio,' 30: 235; Italian life, picture of, in 'Agatha Page,' *id.*

'Italian Popular Tales,' by Thomas Frederick Crane, 30: 420.

'Italian Republics,' by J. C. L. de Sismondi, 30: 164.

Italian scenes in Rome depicted in 'Mademoiselle Mori,' 30: 213.

Italy and Rome, the scenes of, depicted in works by A. J. C. Hare, 30: 164.

Italy, Pliny's praise of, 20: 11581.

Italy in the 13th century, Sismondi on, 23: 13476.

Italy's four great names in poetry, 1: 371.

'It Is a Beauteous Evening,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16214.

'It Is All One in the Turkish' (Turkish), 28: 16965.

'It Is Not to Be Thought Of,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16216.

'It's Ain Drap o' Dew,' by James Ballantine, 28: 16444.

'Its Hame, and Its Hame,' by Allan Cunningham, 28: 16443.

'Ivanhoe,' by Walter Scott, 30: 19.

'I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud,' by William Wordsworth, 27: 16220.

'I Were but Little Happy, if I could Say How Much,' Indian epigram, 28: 16992.

'I Wonder,' by Cora Fabbri, 28: 16619.

'I would Not Live Alway,' by William Augustus Muhlenberg, 28: 16862.

J

Jablonsky, Boleslav, 29: 285.

'Jack,' by Alphonse Daudet, 30: 316.

Jackson, A. V. Williams, essays on the Avesta, Firdausī, Hāfiz, Jāmī, Jayadeva, Kālidāsa, Nizāmī, Jalāl-ad-dīn Rūmī, and Sa'dī, 2: 1084; 10: 573[illegible]; 12: 6793; 14: 8110; 14: 8208; 15: 8455; 18: 10665; 21: 12487; 22: 12634.

'Jackson, Andrew, Life of,' by Parton, 19: 11124–5; Jackson's battle of New Orleans, Grace E. King on, 15: 8574; his erratic financial policy opposed by Daniel Webster, 27: 15730.

Jackson, Edward Payson, 29: 285.

Jackson, Helen Fiske ("H. H."), American poet and story-writer, 14: 8057–9; a simple and natural singer, 8057; very rare quality of her poetry, 8057–8; novels, travels, and poetry, 8058–9.

'Revenues,' 8059; 'Habeas Corpus,' 8060; 'My Hickory Fire,' 8062; 'Poppies in the Wheat,' 8063; 'Burnt Ships,' *id.;* 'Spinning,' 8064; 'A May-Day in Albano,' 8065; biography, 29: 285; 'Ramona,' 30: 550.

Jackson, Henry, 29: 285.

Jackson, Sheldon, 29: 285.

'Jacob Faithful,' by Captain Marryat, 30: 264.

Jacobi, Friedrich Heinrich, 29: 285.

Jacobi, Johann Georg, 29: 285.

Jacobi, Mary Putnam, 29: 285.

'Jacobites' Club, The,' by George Walter Thornbury, 28: 16583.

Jacobs, Joseph, 'The Jews of Angevin England,' 30: 20.

Jacobsen, Jens Peter, 29: 286.

Jacobson, Eduard, 29: 286.

Jacopone da Todi, 29: 286.

Jactot, Jean Joseph, 29: 286.

Jäger, Oskar, 29: 286.

Jago, Richard, 29: 286.

Jagodynski, Stanislas, 29: 286.

Jalāl-ad-dīn Rūmī. See RŪMĪ, 29: 286.

James I., King of Scotland, 29: 286.

James I., King of England, 29: 286.

James, G. P. R., 29: 286.

James, Henry, American novelist and critical essayist, 14: 8071–4; juvenile literary efforts, 8071; great excellence of 'Roderick Hudson,' 8072; two dominant ideas, *id.*

'The American' and 'Daisy Miller,' *id.;* 'Washington Square,' 'The Portrait of a Lady,' and 'The Bostonians,' 8073; 'Princess Casamassima,' 'The Tragic Muse,' and 'The Other House,' *id.;* superiority of his long novels, 8074; his essays, sketches, and biographies, *id.*

'The Madonna of the Future,' 8075–108; biography, 29: 286.

Essays on Hawthorne, Lowell, and Turgeneff, 12: 7053; 16: 9229; 25: 15057; 'The Portrait of a Lady,' 30: 440; 'The Princess Casamassima,' 30: 435; 'Daisy Miller,' 30: 4; 'The American,' 30: 328; 'The Europeans,' 30: 140; 'The Bostonians,' 30: 205.

James, William, 29: 287.

Jameson, Anna Brownell, 29: 287.

Jameson, John Franklin, essay on Motley, 18: 10373.

Jameson, Robert William, 29: 287.

Jāmī (1414–1492), the last classic minstrel of Persia, a master in historical, lyrical, and mystic literature; A. V. Williams Jackson on, 14: 8110; devoted to Dervish teaching and to Sūfī philosophy, *id.;* author of at least forty important works, *id.;* seven of the best gathered into 'The Seven Stars,' *id.;* his 'Yūsuf and Zulikhā,' a Persian version of the story of Joseph and Potiphar's wife, 8111; his prose

'Bahāristān,' stories and tales in the manner of Sa'dī's 'Gulistān,' *id.*

'Love,' 8111; 'Beauty,' 8113; 'Zulaikha's First Dream,' 8115; 'Silent Sorrow,' 8116; biography, 29: 287.

Jamison, Mrs. Celia V., 29: 287.

Jamyn, Amadis, 29: 287.

Janda, Bohumil, 29: 287.

Jan de Rijmer. See GOEVERNEUR, 29: 287.

'Jane Eyre,' by Charlotte Bronté, 30: 439.

'Jane Field,' by Miss Wilkins, 27: 15984.

Janet, Paul, 29: 287.

Janin, Jules, 29: 287.

Janson, K. N., 29: 287.

Janssen, Johannes, 29: 287.

'Jan Vedder's Wife,' by Mrs. Amelia Barr, 30: 144.

Janvier, Francis de Haes, 29: 287.

Janvier, M. T., 29: 287.

Janvier, Thomas Allibone, American writer of sketches, travels, picturesque studies, and novels, 14: 8117–8; his 'Mexican Guide' and 'An Embassy to Provence,' 8117; 'The Aztec Treasure House, *id.*; Gras's (Provençal) 'Reds of the Midi,' translated, 8118.

'The Episode of the Marques de Valdeflores,' 8118–43; 'Love Lane,' 8143; biography, 29: 288; 'Félix Gras,' 30: 17; 'The Aztec Treasure-House,' 30: 278.

Japan, the feudel and social life and customs of, depicted in 'The Usurper,' by Judith Gautier, 30: 523; character and usages in Percival Lowell's 'The Soul of the Far East,' 30: 465; Japanese art, folk-song, and religion, treated by Lafcadio Hearn, 30: 367; Japanese life depicted, and missionaries bitterly arraigned, in E. H. House's 'Yone Santo: A Child of Japan,' 30: 437; modern life of, depicted in 'The Golden Lotus,' 30: 345; Japanese usage of hara-kari depicted in 'The Loyal Ronins,' 30: 243; Pierre Loti's tale of hiring a temporary wife in, 30: 93; 'Glimpses of Japan,' by L. Hearn, 12: 7143, 7148, 7149, 7151; story of the art of, in works by La Farge and Gonse, 30: 123.

Japanese Literature, Clay MacCauley on, 14: 8145–54; civilization in Japan comparatively modern, 8145; entrance of Buddhism and of foreign learning, from Korea and China, A. D. 552–700, 8146; the *manyokana* script devised for expressing Japanese, *id.*; earliest literary monument, the 'Kojiki,' or 'Record of Old Things' (A. D. 712), *id.*; a continuation (A. D. 720), *id.*; a native treasury of poems (A. D. 760); 'Manyōshū' preserves the best early verse, 8147; two syllabaries formed for free writing of Japanese, —and production of the 'Kokinshū,' the best Japanese collection of poems and songs, *id.*; the Classic Age (about A. D. 800–1200), *id.*; seven great collections of poetry, 8148; notable prose works, of rarest perfection both as literature and in language, *id.*; five centuries (1200–1700) of wars, priest-culture, and second-hand (Chinese) literature, 8149; 'Weeds of Idleness,' a 14th century classic oasis, *id.*; priest-dramas and popular comedies, *id.*; literary revival about A. D. 1700, and two hundred and fifty years of culture, mostly Chinese, 8149–50; a "Japanese Shakespeare," 8150; not a literature of interest to Western readers, 8151; Japanese characteristics as affecting literary production, 8152; imported learning and religion, *id.*; native poetry, 8153.

'Archaic Writing,' 8155; 'Why the Sun and the Moon do Not Shine Together,' 8156; 'Urashima Taro,' 8157; 'A Maiden's Lament,' 8158; 'Husband and Wife,' 8159; 'My Children,' *id.*; 'Elegy,' 8160; 'To a Friend,' *id.*; 'Ode to Fuji-Yama,' *id.*; 'Spring,' 8161; 'Summer,' *id.*; 'Autumn,' 8162; 'Winter,' *id.*; 'Age of the Prose Classics,' *id.*; 'How the Sea was Calmed,' 8164; 'Discovery of the Isle of Immortal Youth, Mt. Hōrai,' 8165; 'Court Festivals in the Eleventh Century,' 8166; 'On the Characters of Women,' 8167; 'Mediæval Literature,' 8170; 'Vagrant Reveries,' 8171; 'The Dance of the Moon Fairy,' 8173; 'The True Samurai,' 8175; 'The Dominant Note of the Law,' 8178; 'Modern Literature under the Tokugawa Shogunate,' 8179–82; 'Opening to Glimpses of Dreamland,' 8183; 'On Painting,' 8184.

Jarves, James Jackson, 29: 288.

Jasmin, Jacques (1798–1864), a Gascon barber-poet of rare genius, father of modern Provençal song, Harriet W. Preston on, 14: 8187–9: 'Curl-Papers' (1825), and 'Souvenirs' (1830), 8187; 'Blind Girl' (1835), translated by Longfellow, *id.*; 'Françonette' (1840), a romance in verse, his masterpiece, 8188; complete works in parallel Gascon and French, 8189.

'A Simple Story,' 8190; 'The Siren with the Heart of Ice,' 8197; 'The Blind Girl of Castel-Cuillé,' 8198–207; biography, 29: 288.

Jasykov, N. M., 29: 288.

Jauregui y A., Juan de, 29: 288.

Jay, Antoine, 29: 288.

Jay, John, 29: 288.

Jayadeva (born about A. D. 1150), a Sanskrit lyric poet, author of the Indian 'Song of Songs,'—'Gīta-Govinda,' or 'Song of the Cowherd,'—A. V. Williams Jackson on, 14: 8208–9; a lyrical-dramatic piece telling the love of divine Krishna for the perfect maiden Rādhā, 8208; allegorical interpretation, 8209; a masterpiece of art—Rückert's fine German version, and Arnold's English paraphrase, 'The Indian Song of Songs,' *id.*

'Rādhā and Krishna,' 8210–4; biography, 29: 288.

Jeaffreson, John Cordy, 29: 288.

'Jean Têterol's Idea,' by Charles Victor Cherbuliez, 30: 181.

Jean Paul. See RICHTER, 29: 288.

'Jeanie Morrison,' by Wm. Motherwell, 18: 10367.

Jebb, Professor R. C., 'Classical Greek Poetry,' 30: 189.

Jefferies, Richard (1848–87), an English essayist of unusual quality, a prose poet notable for the charm of his nature-studies, 14: 8215–6; fine descriptive powers and strong thought in his novels, 8215; 'The Story of My Heart,' 8216.

'Hill Visions,' 8216; 'The Breeze on Beachy Head,' 8222–28; biography, 29: 288; 'The Amateur Poacher,' 30: 73.

Jefferson, Joseph, 29: 288; 'The Autobiography of,' 30: 15; 'Jefferson's Rip Van Winkle,' by Wm. Winter, 27: 16062.

Jefferson, Thomas, an American statesman and President, Paul Leicester Ford on, 14: 8229–36; not a literary character, 8229; a prolific writer of immense influence, *id.;* one of four chief Americans, 8230; his political creed, 8231; his lack of confidence, 8232; criticism of Hamilton, 8233; his origin and education, *id.;* his studious and scientific turn, 8234; skeptical of tradition and hopeful of the masses, 8235–6.

'The Declaration of Independence,' 8237–44; 'On Fiction,' 8245; 'The Moral Influence of Slavery,' 8246; 'Letter to Mr. Hopkinson,' 8247; 'Letter to Dr. Styles,' 8249; 'Letter to James Madison,' 8252; biography, 29: 289; T. Parker's estimate of, 30: 352; Life of, by Parton, 19: 11124.

Jeffrey, Francis, 29: 289.

Jeffrey, R. V. G., 29: 289.

Jenkin, H. C., 29: 289.

Jenkins, Edward, 29: 289.

Jenkins, John Stilwell, 29: 289.

Jenkins, John Edward, 'Ginx's Baby,' 30: 373.

Jenneval, 29: 289.

Jennison, Lucy White, 29: 289.

Jensen, Wilhelm, 29: 289.

Jerábek, F., 29: 289.

'Jerome: A Poor Man,' by Miss Mary E. Wilkins, 27: 15984; 30: 231.

Jerome, Jerome K., 29: 289.

Jerrold, Douglas, an English humorist, 14: 8257–8; his self-education, 8257; success of 'Black-Eyed Susan,' and many other dramas, *id.;* editorial labors and work on Punch, 8258.

'The Tragedy of the Till,' 8259–68; biography, 29: 289.

'Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures,' 30: 536; 'The Chronicles of Clovernook,' 30: 135.

Jerrold, William Blanchard, 29: 289.

'Jerusalem, The History of,' by Sir Walter Besant and Professor E. H. Palmer, 30: 342.

Jervey, Mrs. Caroline H., 29: 289.

Jesse, John Heneage, 29: 290.

Jessup, Henry Harris, 29: 290.

Jesuit mission work from 1611 in New France or Canada, 30: 476.

Jesuits, Macaulay on the, 16: 9411.

'Jesuits, the Rise of, in Germany,' 21: 12083.

'Jesus the Carpenter,' by Catherine C. Liddell (C. C. Fraser-Tytler), 28: 16876.

Jesus, Voltaire always spoke of him, with sympathy and veneration, 26: 15454.

'Jesus, Life and Times of,' by Alfred Edersheim, 9: 5145.

Jesus, Amiel on failure to understand him, 1: 480.

Jesus, portrayed as a socialistic reformer by Esquiros, 10: 5556.

'Jesus, Mistakes About,' by Theodore Parker, 19: 11077.

'Jesus, Lover of My Soul,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15816.

'Jesus Shall Reign Where'er the Sun,' by Isaac Watts, 27: 15719.

'Jesu, My Strength, My Hope,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15817.

Jevons, William Stanley, 'Methods of Social Reform,' 30: 325.

'Jewel in the Lotos, The,' by Mary Agnes Tincker, 30: 201.

'Jewels, The,' by Heine, 12: 7198.

Jewett, Sarah Orne, an American story-writer, 14: 8269–71; stories of New England life, 8269; humor, delicacy, and charm, 8270.

'Miss Tempy's Watchers,' 8271–80; 'The Brandon House,' 8281; biography, 29: 290; 'Deephaven,' 30: 145; 'The Country of the Pointed Firs,' 30: 278; depiction of New England character by, 27: 15983.

Jewish character in history, 30: 342.

Jewish history in the writings of Josephus, 30: 293.

Jewish scenes and characters in Zangwill's 'Children of the Ghetto,' 30: 149.

Jews, extended history of, by Renan, 30: 247.

'Jews of Angevin England, The,' by Joseph Jacobs, 30: 20.

Jews, Selden on the, 22: 13105.

'Jew, The,' by Joseph Ignatius Kraszewski, 30: 248.

'Jew, The Wandering,' M. D. Conway's account of the legend, 30: 456; Eugene Sue's romance of, 30: 468.

Jewsbury, Geraldine Endsor, 29: 290.

Jewsbury, Maria Jane, 29: 290.

'Jim,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6988.

'Jim Bludso, of the Prairie Belle,' by John Hay, 12: 7108.

Jirásek, Aloys, 29: 290.

Joachim, Joseph, 29: 290.

'Joan of Arc, Personal Recollections of,' by "Mark Twain," 30: 104.

Jobez, Alphonse, 29: 290.

'Jocelyn,' by Alphonse de Lamartine, 30: 538.

Jodelle, Étienne, 29: 290.

Jodrell, Richard Paul, 29: 290.

'Johann Hadloub, Song of,' by Walther von der Vogelweide, 26: 15600.

'John, King, the Rising of the Baronage against,' by J. R. Green, 12: 6666.

'John Brent,' by Theodore Winthrop, 30: 213.

'John Bull and His Island,' by "Max O'Rell," 30: 246.

John, Eugènie. See MARLITT, 29: 290.

'Johnie Cock,' 3: 1326.

'John Halifax, Gentleman,' Mrs. Mulock Craik's most popular novel, 7: 4123; 30: 199.

'John Inglesant,' by J. H. Shorthouse, 30: 208.

'John Littlejohn of J.,' by George Morgan, 30: 287.

Johnson, Annie Fellows, 'The Old Church,' 28: 16885.

Johnson, Charles Frederick, 29: 290; essays on Boswell, Browne, Defoe, Froude, and Longfellow, 4: 2227; 5: 2461; 8: 4479; 11: 6059; 16: 9143; 'Three Americans and Three Englishmen,' 30: 515; 'The Modern Romans,' 28: 16788.

Johnson, Ellen Frances Terry, 'Bonaventura,' 28: 16796.

Johnson, Emily Pauline, 29: 290; 'Brier,' 28: 16891; 'Fasting,' 28: 16889; 'The Flight of the Crows,' 28: 16536; 'Ojistoh,' 28: 16953; 'Sacrifice,' 28: 16889; 'Wave-Won,' 28: 16595.

Johnson, Helen Kendrick, 29: 290.

Johnson, Oliver, 29: 290.

'Johnson, Boswell's Life of,' 30: 203.

Johnson, Richard, 'The Seven Champions of Christendom,' 30: 292.

Johnson, Robert Underwood, 29: 290; 'Moods of the Soul,' 28: 16746.

Johnson, Rossiter, 29: 291.

Johnson, Samuel, a great English scholar and critical essayist, biographer, and lexicographer, George Birkbeck Hill on, 14: 8283–90; self-educated by his reading of books, 8283; twenty-five years of hard life in London, *id.;* fifteen years of help from the Thrales, 8284; his 'Lives of the English Poets,' *id.;* final three years, 8285; known especially for character, 8285–6; his style, 8286; his original works, 8287; his dictionary, and edition of Shakespeare, 8288; his 'English Poets,' 8289. 'From The Vanity of Human Wishes,' 8290; 'Letter to Lord Chesterfield as to the Dictionary, 8292; 'Dr. Johnson's Last Letter to His Aged Mother,' 8293; 'From a Letter to His Friend Mr. Joseph Baretti at Milan,' 8294; 'Dr. Johnson's Farewell to His Mother's Aged Servant,' *id.;* 'To James Boswell, Esq.,' 8295, 8296, 8299; 'To Mrs. Lucy Porter in Lichfield,' 8297; 'To Mr. Perkins,' 8298; 'To Mrs. Thrale,' 8299; 'A Private Prayer by Dr. Johnson,' 8300; 'Wealth,' 8301; 'Old Age and Death,' 8304; 'A Study of Milton's Paradise Lost,' 8308–16; biography, 29: 291; 'For Divine Strength,' 28: 16872; 'Lives of the Poets,' 30: 535; Boswell's 'Life of Samuel Johnson,' 4: 2232–51.

Johnson, Samuel (American scholar and reformer), 'Oriental Religions,' 30: 187.

Johnson, Virginia Wales, 29: 291.

'Johnsonian Miscellanies,' by George Birkbeck Hill, 30: 204.

Johnston, Richard Malcolm, an American story-writer, 14: 8317–8; Southern literary development since 1870, 8317; 'The Dukesborough Tales,' and other stories and sketches, *id.;* biography of A. H. Stephens, 8318.

'The Early Majority of Mr. Thomas Watts,' 8318–30; biography, 29: 291.

Johnston, William Preston, 29: 291.

Johnstone, Charles, 29: 291; 'Chrysal; or, The Adventures of a Guinea,' 30: 374.

Johnstone, Christian Isobel, 29: 291.

'John Ward, Preacher,' by Margaret Deland, 30: 198.

Joinville, Jean, Sieur de, 29: 291.

Jókai, Maurice, Hungarian novelist and orator, Emil Reich on, 14: 8331–3; intense vitality and originality of Hungarian literature, 8331; his enormous production of realistic novels, 8332; a masterly parliamentary speaker, 8333. 'The Landslide and the Train Wreck,' 8333–40; biography, 29: 291.

'The Green Book,' 30: 108; 'Black Diamonds,' 30: 168; 'Eyes Like the Sea,' 30: 224.

Jokes, a Low Dutch collection of, made about 1483, a curious picture of tastes and customs, 30: 487.

Joliet, Charles, 29: 291.

Jolin, Johan K., 29: 291.

Joly, Guy, 29: 291.

'Jonah's Voyage in the Whale,' author unknown, 28: 16915.

Jonckbloet, W. J. A., 29: 292.

Jones, A. T., 29: 292.

Jones, Charles Colcock, Jr., 29: 292.

Jones, Ebenezer, 29: 292; 'When the World is Burning,' 28: 16534.

Jones, Ernest Charles, 29: 292; 'The Song of the Lower Classes,' 28: 16752.

Jones, Evan, 29: 292.

Jones, John B., 29: 292.

Jones, Joseph Stevens, 29: 292.

Jones, Justin, 29: 292.

Jones, Richard, essays on The Arthurian Legends, Kuno Fischer, 2: 886; 10: 5766.

Jonge, J. K. J. de, 29: 292.

Jonge, J. C. de, 29: 292.

Jonson, Ben, celebrated English dramatist, Barrett Wendell on, 14: 8341–5; a contemporary portrait, 8341–3; tragedies, comedies, and lyrics, 8343; defects of his work, 8344; comparison with Hogarth, 8345. 'On Style,' 8345; 'On Shakespeare,' 8347; 'To the Memory of My Beloved Master, William Shakespeare,' *id.;* 'From Sejanus,' 8349; 'Soliloquy of Sejanus,' 8353; 'From the Silent Woman,' *id.;* 'Prologue from Every Man in His Humour,' 8357; 'Song to Celia,' 8358; 'Song—That Women Are but Men's Shadows,' *id.;* 'Song from Volpone,' *id.;* 'An Epitaph on Salathiel Pavy,' 8359; 'On My First Daughter,' *id.;* 'From Cynthia's Revels,' 8360; 'The Noble Nature,' *id.;* biography, 29: 292.

'Jonson, Ben, Prayer to,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7309.

Jordan, C. J. M., 29: 292.

Jordan, David Starr, 29: 292.

Jordan, Wilhelm, 29: 293.

'Joseph Andrews,' by Henry Fielding, 30: 41.

Josephus, Jewish historian, Edwin K. Mitchell on, 14: 8361–64; a Jew of Jerusalem A. D. 37–67, 8361; from A. D. 68 a Roman Jew, 8362; his works, 8362–3; his character, 8363–4. 'Moses as a Legislator,' 8364; 'Solomon's Wisdom,' 8365; 'Alexander's Conquest of Palestine,' 8367; 'The Greek Version of the Hebrew Scriptures,' 8370; 'The Death of James, the Brother of Our Lord,' 8372; Preface to the 'Jewish Wars,' 8373; 'Agrippa's Appeal to the Jews,' 8374; 'Josephus's Surrender to the Romans,' 8376; 'The Destruction of the Temple at Jerusalem,' 8379; 'The Hebrew Faith, Worship, and Laws,' 8382. 'Origin of the Asamonean or Maccabæan Revolt,' 8384; biography, 29: 292; 'The Antiquities of the Jews,' 30: 293.

Jósika, B. N., 29: 293.

'Joshua Davidson, Christian and Communist,' by E. Lynn Linton, 30: 288.

Joubert, Joseph, French moralist, T. W. Higginson on, 14: 8385–8; Matthew Arnold on, 8385; 'Sweetness and Light,' 8386; suggests Mortaigne, 8387; his debt to Rousseau, 8388. 'Of Man,' 8388; 'Of the Nature of Minds,' 8389; 'Of Virtue and Morality,' *id.*; 'Of the Family,' *id.*; 'Of Education,' 8390; 'Of the Passions,' *id.*; 'Of Society,' 8392; 'Of Different Ages,' *id.*; 'Of Poetry,' 8393; 'Of Style,' 8394; 'Of the Qualities of the Writer,' *id.*; 'Literary Judgments,' 8396; biography, 29: 292.

Joubert, Léo, 29: 293.

'Journal, The,' of Marie Bashkirtseff, 30: 77.

Journal of the Fine Arts, founded by Charles Blanc, 4: 2053.

Journalism, the French Encyclopédie a portent of, 30: 161.

Journalists, Schopenhauer's scorn of, 22: 12951.

Journalist, Bayard Taylor on N. Y. Tribune (1848–78), 25: 14519.

Journalism, the degradation of modern, the subject of a play by Björnson, 4: 1965.

'Journalists, The,' comedy by Freytag, called the best comedy of the century, 10: 6011–6015.

'Journey in the Seaboard Slave States, A,' by Frederick Law Olmsted, 30: 246.

'Journeys through France,' by H. Taine, 30: 164.

Jouy, V. J. É., 29: 293.

Jovanovic, Jovan, 29: 293.

Jovellanos, G. M. de, 29: 293.

'Jowett Benjamin,' by Evelyn Abbott and Lewis Campbell, 30: 448.

Joyce, Robert Dwyer, 29: 293.

'Joy to the World, the Lord is Come,' by Watts, 27: 15720.

Juana Inez de la Cruz. See MEXICAN NUN, 29: 293.

Juan Manuel, Don, 29: 293.

'Judaism and Christianity,' by Crawford Howell Toy, 30: 455.

Judaism, liberal interpretation of, by G. Aguilar, 1: 225.

'Judaism,' Darmesteter on, 8: 4382–4.

'Judaism, The Spirit of,' by Grace Aguilar, a markedly new departure work, 1: 225.

Judd, Sylvester, American novelist, 14: 8399–8400; literary Unitarianism at Augusta, Maine, 8399; his 'Margaret: A Tale of the Real and the Ideal,' 8400. 'The Snow Storm,' 8400–10; biography, 29: 294; depiction of New England character by, in 'Margaret,' 27: 15983.

'Jude the Obscure,' by Thomas Hardy, 30: 234; 12: 6937.

'Judgment, The,' by Dora Read Goodale, 28: 16906.

Judson, E. C., 29: 294; 'Watching,' 28: 17014.

Judson, Harry Pratt, 29: 294.

'Juggler, The,' by Charles Egbert Craddock, 30: 319.

'Julian the Apostate,' by Aubrey de Vere, 8: 4609.

'Julian, Death of,' by Gibbon, 11: 6296–99.

'Julius Cæsar,' the noblest of Shakespeare's historical plays, 30: 392.

'June in London (with Pupils),' by Norman R. Gale, 28: 16614.

June, Jennie. See CROLY, 29: 294.

Junghans, Sophie, 29: 294.

'Jungle Books, The,' by Rudyard Kipling; 30: 55.

Jung-Stilling, 29: 294.

Junius. See FRANCIS, 29: 294.

'Junius Letters, The,' 30: 30.

Junot, Madame, 29: 294.

Junqueira, F. L. J., 29: 294.

Jusserand, Jean Jules, 29: 294.

'Just a Multitude of Curls,' by Cora Fabbri, 28: 16334.

'Just My Luck,' Indian Epigram, 28: 16993.

Justice, its relation to utility, by John Stuart Mill, 17: 10022.

'Justice,' by Charles Francis Richardson, 28: 16901.

Juvenal, Latin poet and satirist, T. B. Lindsay on, 14; 8411–9; value of a distinct picture of Roman civilization, 8411; a modern parallel, 8412; personal life, 8413; direct denunciation in his satires, 8414; compared with Lucilius, 8415; topics of the chief satires, 8416–7; one on women, 8418; style, 8419. 'Umbricius's Farewell to Rome,' 8420; 'Terrors of Conscience,' 8422; 'Parental Influence,' 8423; biography, 29: 294.

Juvenal des Ursins, Jean, biography, 29: 294.

K

Kaalund, H. V., 29: 295.

Ka'b ibn Zahir, 29: 295.

Kabbalah, S. A. Binion on, 15: 8425–42; the received (*kabbal*, to receive) knowledge of the Divine, 8425–6; the theosophy of Judaism, 8427; scheme of explanation of nature of Deity, 8428–30; explanation of the ten Sephīrah, 8430–2; 'Zohar,' the book of Kabbalah, 8434; Kabbalistic scheme of exegesis, 8435–7; the Kabbalah of interpretation of Scripture, 8437–8; and of magic, 8439–41.

Kacic-Miosic, Andrija, 29: 295.

Kaden, Woldemar, 29: 295.

Kaempfen, Albert, 29: 295.

Kaempfer, Engelbert, 29: 295.

Kaiser, Friedrich, 29: 295.

Kajaani, Johan Fredrik, 29: 295.

Kalb, Charlotte von, 29: 295.

Kalbeck, Max, 29: 295.

Kaler, James Otis, 29: 295.

Kalevala, The, Wm. Sharp on, 15: 8443–50; the parts collected by Dr. Elias Lönnrot, 8444; extent and character, 8445; translations, 8446; its structure, 8447; four cycles of folk-songs, 8448; Max Müller on, 8450; the 'Proem,' 8450–3.

Kālidāsa, dramatic, lyrical, and narrative poet of India, about A. D. 550, A. V. Williams Jackson on, 15: 8455–7; three dramas, 8456; other poems, 8457.

'From Mālavikāgnimitra,' 8458; 'From the Raghuvança,' 8460; 'From Çakuntalā; or, The Lost Ring,' 8461–74; 'From the Meghadūta, or Cloud Messenger,' 8475; biography, 29: 295.

Kalina, J., 29: 296.

Kalinka, Valerian, 29: 296.

Kalir or **Kaliri, Eleazar ben**, 29: 296.

Kalisch, David, 29: 296.

Kalisch, Ludwig, 29: 296.

Kall, Abraham, 29: 296.

'Kaloolah,' by W. S. Mayo, 30: 374.

Kalousek, Josef, 29: 296.

Kaltenbrunner, Karl Adam, 29: 296.

Kamaryt, J. K., 29: 296.

Kames, Henry Home, Lord, 29: 296.

Kampen, N. G. van, 29: 296.

Kane, Elisha Kent, 29: 296; 'Arctic Explorations,' 30: 112.

Kanitz, Philipp Felix, 29: 297.

Kannegiesser, Karl Ludwig, 29: 297.

Kant, Immanuel, eminent German philosopher, Josiah Royce on, 15: 8477–85; his rank as a philosopher, 8477; his education, 8478; success as a university teacher, 8479; devotion to philosophy,—his chief works, 8480; character and habits, 8481; points of his moral position, 8482; his true originality, 8484.

'A Comparison of the Beautiful with the Pleasant and the Good,' 8486; 'Of Reason in General,' 8491; 'How Is Metaphysics Possible as Science?' 8493–6; biography, 29: 297.

'Kant, Immanuel: Critical Philosophy for English Readers,' by John P. Mahaffy and John H. Bernard, 30: 330; his ethics anticipated by Abélard, 1: 27.

Kantemir, A. D., P., 29: 297.

Kapnist, V. V., 29: 297.

Kapp, Friedrich, 29: 297.

Karadzic, V. S., 29: 297.

Karamzin, N. M., 29: 297.

Karasoutzas, John, 29: 297.

Karavelov, Liuben, 29: 297.

Karnovitch, E. P., 29: 298.

Karpinski, F., 29: 298.

Karr, Alphonse, 29: 298.

Karsh or **Karshin, Anna Luise**, 29: 298.

'Kasim-Pasha Djeseri,' epigram, 28: 16972.

Kästner, Abraham Gotthelf, 29: 298.

'Kate Beaumont,' by J. W. De Forest, 30: 249.

Kate, J. J. L. ten, 29: 298.

'Katharina,' by Heine, 12: 7194.

Katharine, Queen (to Henry VIII.), Shakespeare's portrayal of, in his drama of 'Henry VIII.,' 30: 401.

'Kathleen Mavourneen,' by Louisa Macartney Crawford, 28: 16595.

Katona, Joseph, 29: 298.

Kaufmann, Alexander, 29: 298.

Kaufmann, Mathilde. See GEORGE, 29: 298.

Kavanagh, Julia, 29: 298; 'Nathalie,' 30: 287.

Kaye, John William, Sir, 29: 298.

Keane, A. H., 'Asia,' 30: 111; 'Africa,' *id.*

'Kearsarge, The,' by James Jeffrey Roche, 28: 16570.

Keary, Annie, 29: 298; 'A Doubting Heart,' 30: 233; 'Castle Daly,' 30: 236.

Keats, John, English poet, Louise I. Guiney on, 15: 8497–500; his personal story, 8497; his early attempts, 8498; incomparable volume of 1820, *id.*; quality of his poetry, 8499.

'From the Eve of St. Agnes,' 8500; 'From Endymion,' 8502; 'From Hyperion,' 8503; 'Ode to a Nightingale,' 8504; 'Ode on a Grecian Urn,' 8506; 'Fancy,' 8507; 'To Autumn,' 8509; 'La Belle Dame Sans Merci,' 8510; 'Sonnet,' 8511; 'Sonnet,' *id.*; 'Sonnet,' 8512; biography, 29: 298.

Kebbel, Thomas Edward, 29: 299.

Keble, John, English church poet, 15: 8513–4; 'The Christian Year,' 8513; professorship at Oxford, 8514.

'The Nightingale,' 8514; 'Christ in the Garden,' 8515; 'Morning,' 8516; 'Evening Hymn,' 8517; biography, 29: 299.

Keddie, Henrietta, 29: 299.

Keenan, Henry Francis, 29: 299.

Keightley, Thomas, 29: 299.
Keim, Karl Theodor, 29: 299.
Keller, Gerard, 29: 299.
Keller, Gottfried, German poet and novelist, 15: 8518–20; as novelist ranking with Goethe and Kleist, 8518; his 'Seldwyla Folk,' 8519. 'The Founding of a Family,' 8520–8; biography, 29: 299.
Kelley, James Douglas Jerrold, 29: 299.
Kelley, William Darrah, 29: 299.
Kellgren, Johan Henrik, 29: 299.
Kellogg, Elijah, 29: 300.
Kelly, J. F., 29: 300.
Kelsey, Francis W., essay on Ovid, 19: 10915.
Kemal-oomi, 'Ghazel: The World,' 28: 16986.
Kemble, Frances Anne, 29: 300; 'Records of a Girlhood,' 30: 428; 'Records of Later Life,' 30: 429.
Kemény, Z. B., 29: 300.
Kempis, Thomas à, a celebrated German mystic, John Malone on, 15: 8529–32; the 'Imitation of Christ,' 8529; story of the author, 8530–1. 'On the Joys of Heaven,' 8533; 'On Christian Patience,' 8534; 'Of the Wonderful Effect of Divine Love,' 8535; 'The Desire of Eternal Life,' 8537; 'A Man Should Not be Dejected,' 8540; biography, 29: 300.
Ken, Thomas, 'Morning Hymn,' 28: 16858.
Kendall, Amos, 29: 300.
Kendall, George Wilkins, 29: 300.
Kendall, Henry Clarence, 29: 300; 'Orara,' 28: 16541.
Kendrick, Ashael Clark, 29: 300.
'Kenelm Chillingly, His Adventures and Opinions,' by Edward Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 52.
'Kenilworth,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 209.
Kennan, George, 29: 300; 'Tent Life in Siberia,' 30: 324.
Kennedy, Crammond, 29: 300.
Kennedy, Grace, 29: 300.
Kennedy, John Pendleton, 29: 301; 'Horse-shoe Robinson,' 30: 269.
Kennedy, Patrick, 29: 301.
Kennedy, William, 29: 301.
Kennedy, William Sloane, 29: 301.
Kennet, White, 29: 301.
Kenney, Charles Lamb, 29: 301.
Kenney, James, 29: 301.
Kenrick, Francis Patrick, 29: 301.
Kenrick, Peter Richard, 29: 301.
Kent, James, 29: 301; 'Commentaries on American Law,' 30; 206.
Kent, William Charles Mark, 29: 301.
'Kentuckians, The,' by John Fox, Jr., 30: 202; Kentucky, contrasted classes in, *id.*
Kenyon, Frederic G., 'Letters of Elizabeth Barrett Browning,' 30: 355.
Kenyon, James Benjamin, 29: 301.
Kepler, Johannes, 29: 301.
Keppel, Lady Caroline, 'Robin Adair,' 28: 16598.
Ker, David, 29: 302.
Kératry, A. H. de, 29: 302.
Kerkhoven, P. F. van, 29: 302.
Kernahan, Coulson, 29: 302.
Kerner, Justinus, 'The Richest Prince,' 28: 16748.
Kerner, Theobald, 29: 302.
Kernighan, Robert K., 'Threshed Out,' 28: 16761.
Kerr, Orpheus C. See NEWELL, 29: 302.
Kervyn de L., J. M. B. K., 29: 302.
Ketchum, Mrs. Annie, 29: 302.
Ketteler, W. E. von, 29: 302.
Kettell, Samuel, 29: 302.
Kettle, Mary Rosa Stuart, 29: 302.
Kexel, Olof, 29: 303.
Key, Francis Scott, 29: 303; 'The Star Spangled Banner,' 28: 16434.
Keyes, Erasmus Darwin, 29: 303.
Keyser, Jakob Rudolph, 29: 303.
Khayyám, Omar, a noted Persian poet, Nathan H. Dole on, 15: 8541; astronomer and «tentmaker» (al-khayyám); story of his life, 8542; his quatrains, 8543; selected ones done over into English, 8544; their character, 8547. 'Rubáiyát,' the version of Edward Fitzgerald, 8549–64; biography, 29: 303.
Kheraskov, Mikhail, 29: 303.
Khodjee, Baba, 'Night is Nearing,' 28: 16983.
Khvostchinskáia, N. D., 29: 303.
Kidder, Daniel Parish, 29: 303.
Kidder, Frederic, 29: 303.
'Kidnapped,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 143.
Kielland, Alexander, Norwegian novelist and dramatist, 15: 8565–7; novelettes and short stories, 8565; socialistic tendency, 8566. 'At the Fair,' 8567–72; biography, 29: 303.
Killigrew, Thomas, 29: 303.
Killigrew, Sir William, 29: 303.
Kimball, Hannah Parker, 29: 303.
Kimball, Harriet McEwen, 29: 304; 'The Guest,' 28: 16892.
Kimball, Richard Burleigh, 29: 304.
Kind, Johann Friedrich, 29: 304.
King, Alice, 29: 304.
King, Mrs. Anna Eichberg, 29: 304.
King, Captain Charles, 29: 304; 'The Colonel's Daughter,' 30: 283.
King, Clarence, 29: 304; 'Mountaineering in the Sierra Nevada,' 30: 408.
King, Edward, 29: 304.
King, Grace Elizabeth, 15: 8573–4; novels and stories of the history and romance of Louisiana, 8573; historical work, 8574. 'The Glorious Eighth of January,' 8574–98; biography, 29: 304; essays on Baudelaire, Desjardins, de Lamennais, Rod, de Vigny, de Vogüé, Mérimée, and Michelet, 3: 1617; 8: 4596; 15: 8845; 21: 12335; 26: 15341: 26: 15439; 17: 9941; 17: 9982.

'King Henry IV.,' a drama arranged as two plays, stands at the head of Shakespeare's historical comedies, 30: 388.

King Henry IV. of France, 'Song to Gabrielle,' 28: 16363.

'King Henry V.,' the last of Shakespeare's ten great war dramas, 30: 390.

King, Horatio, 29: 304.

King, Schuyler, 'The Poster Knight to His Lady,' 28: 16694.

King, Thomas Starr, 29: 304.

'King in Egypt, A,' by Helen Thayer Hutcheson, 28: 16791.

'King John,' a drama of the killing of Prince Arthur, 30: 385.

Kinglake, Alexander William, a noted English historian, 15: 8599–600; brilliant success of 'Eōthen,' 8599; 'Invasion of the Crimea,' 8600.

'The Desert,' 8600–10; 'The Charge of the Light Brigade,' 8605; biography, 29: 304; 'Eōthen; or, Traces of Travel, Brought Home from the East,' 30: 112.

'King Noanett,' F. J. Stimson, 30: 105.

'King of Denmark's Ride, The,' by Caroline Elizabeth Norton, 28: 16650.

'King of the Mountains, The,' by Edmond About, 30: 222.

Kingo, Thomas, 29: 305.

'King René's Daughter,' by Henrik Hertz, 30: 541; 13: 7318.

Kingsley, Charles, English novelist and poet, 15: 8611–4; 'Christian Socialism,' 8611; the 'Muscular Christian,' 8612; purpose novels and historical novels, 8613; his poetry, *id.;* his character, 8614; his 'Water-Babies,' *id.*

'The Merry Lark Was Up and Singing,' 8614; 'The Dead Church,' *id.;* 'The Sands of Dee,' 8615; 'Youth and Age,' *id.;* 'A Myth,' 8616; 'Longings,' *id.;* 'Andromeda and the Sea-Nymphs,' 8617; 'A Farewell,' 8618; 'Waiting for the Armada,' *id.;* 'A Puritan Crusader,' 8622; 'The Salmon River,' 8628–32; biography, 29: 305.

'Hereward the Wake,' 30: 227; 'Alton Locke,' 30: 328; 'Hypatia,' 30: 103; charges against the Romanist clergy, 30: 81.

Kingsley, Henry, 29: 305; 'Leighton Court,' 30: 529; 'The Blackbird's Song,' 28: 16496; 'Ravenshoe,' 30: 376.

Kingston, William Beatty, 29: 305.

Kingston, William Henry Giles, 29: 305.

Kinkel, Johann Gottfried, 29: 305.

Kinney, Coates, 29: 305.

Kinney, E. C., 29: 306.

Kip, Leonard, 29: 306.

Kip, William Ingraham, 29: 306.

Kipling, Rudyard, an English story-writer and poet, 15: 8633–7; newspaper experience in India, 8633; 'Plain Tales from the Hills,' 8634; other volumes of stories, 8635; the animal fable books, *id.;* novels at full length, 8635–6; his poetry, 8636.

'Without Benefit of Clergy,' 8638–58; 'Fuzzy Wuzzy,' 8659; 'Danny Deever,' 8661; 'Mandalay,' 8662; 'The Galley Slave,' 8663; biography, 29: 306.

'Recessional,' 28: 16433; 'The Light that Failed,' 30: 263; 'The Jungle Books,' 30: 55; 'Captains Courageous,' 30: 144.

Kirby, William, 29: 306; 'The Chien d'Or,' 30: 148.

Kirchbach, Wolfgang, 29: 306.

Kirchhoff, Theodor, 29: 306.

Kirk, Ellen Warner, 29: 306; 'The Story of Margaret Kent,' 30: 505.

Kirk, John Foster, 29: 306; 'History of Charles the Bold,' 30: 114.

Kirkland, C. M. S., 29: 306.

Kirkland, John Thornton, 29: 306.

Kirkland, Joseph, 29: 306; 'Zury: The Meanest Man in Spring County,' 30: 503.

'Kit Carson's Ride,' by Joaquin Miller, 17: 10032.

'Kismet,' by "George Fleming," 30: 264.

Kirwan. See MURRAY, NICHOLAS, 29: 306.

Kisfaludy, K., 29: 306.

Kisfaludy, Sándor, 29: 307.

Kiss, Josef, 29: 307.

Kjerkegaard, S. A., 29: 307.

Klaczko, Julian, 29: 307.

Klapp, Michael, 29: 307.

Klaproth, H. J. von, 29: 307.

Klein, Julius Leopold, 29: 307.

Kleinpaul, Rudolph, 29: 307.

Kleist, E. C. von, 29: 307.

Kleist, Heinrich von, German poet, C. H. Genung on, 15: 8665–8; a tragic figure in an age of sorrows, 8665; dramas of the highest importance, 8666; their philosophy, *id.;* one comedy, 8667; 'Michael Kohlhaas,' a tale, *id.*

'Michael Kohlhaas,' 8668–90; biography, 29: 307.

Klemm, F. G., 29: 307.

Klicpera, V. K., 29: 308.

Klingemann, E. A. F. 29: 308.

Klinger, F. M. von, 29: 308.

Klonowicz, S. F., 29: 308.

Klopp, Onno, 29: 308.

Klopstock, Friedrich Gottlieb, German poet, Kuno Francke on, 15: 8691–3; Goethe and Schiller note his character as a poet, 8691; his religious idealism, 8692; his appeal to emotion, 8693; a true liberator, *id.*

'The Rose-Wreath,' 8694; 'The Summer Night,' *id.;* 'Hermann and Thusnelda,' 8695; 'The Two Muses,' *id.;* 'Prophecy,' 8697; 'From the Spring Festival,' 8698; 'To Young,' 8699; 'My Recovery,' *id.;* 'The Choirs,' 8700; 'From The Messiah,' 8702; biography, 29: 308.

Knapp, Albert, 29: 308.

Knapp, Arthur May, 29: 308.

Knapp, Samuel Lorenzo, 29: 308.

Kneeland, Samuel, 29: 308.

Kniashnin, J. B., 29: 309.

Kniaznin, F. D., 29: 309.

'Knickerbocker, Diedrich: History of New York,' 30: 98.

'Knickerbocker Life, The Good Old Days of,' by W. Irving, 14: 8000.

Knigge, A. F. H. von, B., 29: 309.

Knight, Charles, 29: 309.

Knight, Francis Arnold, 29: 309.

'Knightly Soldier, The,' by H. Clay Trumbull, 30: 405.

Knight, William Angus, 29: 309.

'Knitters in the Sun,' by Octave Thanet, 30: 199.

Knorring, S. M. von, 29: 309.

Knortz, Karl, 29: 309; 'Cages and Rhymes,' 28: 16706.

Knowles, Herbert, 29: 309.

Knowles, James Sheridan, 29: 310.

Knox, Mrs. Adeline, 29: 310.

Knox, Isa Craig, 'The Ballad of the Brides of Quair,' 28: 16926.

Knox, John, 29: 310.

Knox, Thomas Wallace, 29: 310.

Knox, William, 29: 310.

Kobbe, Gustav, 29: 310.

Kobbe, T. C. A. von, 29: 310.

Kobell, Franz von, 29: 310.

Kochanovski, Jan, 29: 310.

Kochovski, H. V., 29: 310.

Kock, Charles Paul de, 29: 310.

Kock, Paul Henri de, 29: 311.

Koehler, Sylvester Rosa, 29: 311.

Kohl, Johann Georg, 29: 311.

Kohn, Salomon, 29: 311.

Kohut, Alexander, 29: 311.

Kohut, George Alexander, essay on Madách, 16: 9515.

Kolár, Josef Jiri, 29: 311.

Kölcsey, Ferencz, 29: 311.

Kollár, Jan, 29: 311.

Koltsov or **Kolzov, A. V.**, 29: 311.

Kondratóvicz, V., 29: 312.

König, Ewald August, 29: 312.

König, Heinrich Joseph, 29: 312.

Konrad von W., 29: 312.

Koopman, Harry Lyman, 29: 312.

Kopisch, August, 29: 312.

Kopp, J. E., 29: 312.

Koppel, Franz, 29: 312.

Koran, The, Henry P. Smith on, 15: 8707–11; its place as a book, 8707; produced by Mohammed, *id.;* its Suras or chapters, 8708; earliest group of Suras, *id.;* second group attempting argument, 8709; the latest Suras, 8710.

'Selections from the Koran,' 8711–24; J. W. Draper on, 9: 4870.

Körner, Karl Theodor, a noted German lyric poet, 15: 8725–6; death in battle at twenty-two, 8725; extraordinary success of his dramas, 8726; his 'Lyre and Sword,' martial songs, *id.* 'My Native Land,' 8727; 'Prayer During the Battle,' 8728; 'Summons,' 8729; 'Lützow's Wild Chase,' 8730; 'Sword Song,' 8731; 'The Three Stars,' 8734; biography, 29: 312.

Korolenko, V. G., 29: 312.

Körting, Gustav, 29: 313.

Kortum, Karl Arnold, 29: 313.

Kosegarten, L. T., 29: 313.

Kossack, K. L. E., 29: 313.

Köster, Hans, 29: 313.

Koster, Samuel. See COSTER, 29: 313.

Köstlin, C. R., 29: 313.

Kostomarov, N. I., 29: 313.

Kotliarevsky, I. P., 29: 313.

Kotzebue, A. F. F. von, 29: 313.

Kotzebue, Wilhelm von, 29: 314.

Kouns, Nathan Chapman, 29: 314; 'Arius the Libyan,' 30: 254.

Kovalevsky, Sonya, 29: 314; 'Vera Vorontsoff,' 30: 323.

Kraft von Toggenburg, Count, German poet of the twelfth century, 26: 15597.

Krantz, Albert, 29: 314.

Krapotkin, Prince P. A., 29: 314.

Krasicki, Ignacy, 29: 314.

Krasinski, Sigismund, noted Polish poet, 15: 8735–7; his peculiar personal and patriotic position, 8735; anonymous publication, 8736; his 'The Undivine Comedy,' *id.;* his 'Iridion, *id.;* impassioned prose, 8737.

'Invocation,' 8737; 'Pancras's Monologue,' 8739; 'Count Henry's Monologue,' 8740; 'Introduction to the Last Act,' 8741; 'Aristocracy's Last Stand,' 8742; 'The Triumph of Christianity,' 8744; 'Appeal to Poland,' 8746; biography, 29: 314.

Kraszevsky, Jósef, Ignacy, 29: 314; 'The Jew,' 30: 248.

Krause, K. C. F., 29: 315.

Krehbiel, H. E., 29: 315.

Kremer, Alfred von, 29: 315.

Kremnitz, Mite, 29: 315.

Krestovsky, V. See KHVOSTCHINSKÁIA, 29: 315.

Krestovskiĭ, V. V., 29: 315.

Kretzer, Max, 29: 315.

Kroeger, A. E., 29: 315.

Krüdener, B. J. von, B., 29: 315.

Krüger, J. C., 29: 315.

Krummacher, F. A., 29: 316.

Kruse, Heinrich, 29: 316.

Krylov, I. A., 29: 316.

Kugler, Franz Theodor, 29: 316.

'Kulnasatz, My Reindeer,' a Lapland song, author and translator unknown, 28: 16997.

Kühne, August. See DEWALL, 29: 316.
Kühne, Gustav, 29: 316.
Kuhns, L. Oscar, essays on Alfieri, Ariosto, Bestiaries and Lapidaries, 1: 371; 2: 741; 4: 1852.
Kulmann, E. B., 29: 316.
Kunstmann, Friedrich, 29: 316.
Kürnberger, Ferdinand, 29: 316.
Kurz, Heinrich, 29: 317.
Kurz, Hermann, 29: 317.
Kvitka, G. F., 29: 317.
Kyd, Thomas, 29: 317.
Kyd, the «tragedy of blood» began with him, 27: 15758.

L

Laas, Ernst, 29: 317.
Labanca, B., 29: 317.
Labarre, Louis, 29: 317.
Labé, Louise, 29: 317.
La Bédollière, É. G. de, 29: 317.
Labeo, M. A., 29: 318.
Laberius, Decimus, 29: 318.
Labesse, A. É. D., 29: 318.
Labiche, Eugène, 29: 318.
La Boëtie, É. de, 29: 318.
Labor and capital, a study of the struggle between, in London, at the present day, in Robert Barr's 'The Mutable Many,' 30: 531.
'Labor,' Thomas Carlyle on, 6: 3242.
Labor, the wages of, Adam Smith on, 23: 13527.
Laborde, A. L. J., Count de, 29: 318.
Laborde, Léon, Marquis de, 29: 318.
Laborde, M. de, 'Departure for Syria,' 28: 16436.
Labouchere, Henry, 29: 318.
Laboulaye, Édouard René Lefebvre, 15: 8747–49; eminent position as publicist and jurisconsult, 8747; his 'History of Landed Property,' and essay on Savigny, *id.;* book on the legal position of women, 8748; other political writings, *id.;* three volumes of fairy tales, 8748–9.
'The Twelve Months,' 8749; 'The Story of Coquerico,' 8755–9; biography, 29: 318; 'Paris in America,' 30: 526; 'Abdallah; or, The Four-Leaved Clover,' 30: 107.
Labrunie. See GÉRARD DE NERVAL, 29: 318.
La Bruyère, Jean de, famous French moralist and satirist, 15: 8760–1; position as a courtier, 8760; the sketches and portraits of his 'Characters,' 8761.
'Of Fashion,' 8762; 'The Character of Cydias,' 8765; biography, 29: 318.
Lacaille, N. L. de, 29: 319.
La Calprenède, G. de C., S. de, 29: 319.
Lacaussade, Auguste, 29: 319.
Lacépède, B. G. É. de L., Count de, 29: 319.
Lachambeaudie, Pierre, 29: 319.
Lachaud, Georges, 29: 319.
La Chaussée, Pierre C. N. de, 29: 319.
Lachmann, Karl, 29: 319.
'Lachrymæ Musarum,' by Wm. Watson, 27: 15706.
Laclos, P. A. F. C. de, 29: 319.
La Condamine, C. M. de, 29: 319.
Lacordaire, J. B. H. D., 29: 319.
Lacretelle, Henri de, 29: 320.
Lacretelle, J. C. D. de, 29: 320.
Lacretelle, P. L., 29: 320.
Lacroix, Jules, 29: 320.
Lacroix, Paul, 29: 320.
Lactantius, F., 29: 320.
Lacy, John, 29: 320.
Ladd, G. T., 29: 320.
La Dixmerie, N. B. de, 29: 320.
'Lady Beauty,' by Alan Muir, 30: 530.
'Lady Blanche, The,' by Alexander Smith, 28: 16649.
'Ladye Love, The,' by George M. Davie, 28: 16704.
'Lady Lee's Widowhood,' by Edward Bruce Hamley, 30: 411.
'Lady of Fort St. John, The,' by Mary Hartwell Catherwood, 30: 535.
'Lady of Quality, A,' by Mrs. Frances Hodgson Burnett, 30: 537.
'Lady of the Aroostook, The,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 496.
'Lady Poverty, The,' author unknown, 28: 16494.
Laet, Jan J. de, 29: 320.
La Fare, C. A., Marquis de, 29: 320.
La Farge, John, 29: 320; 'An Artist's Letters from Japan,' 30: 123; essay on Tahitian Literature, 24: 14389.
La Farina, G., 29: 321.
La Fayette, Madame de, noted early French novelist, 15: 8767–8; character-novel substituted for the romance of chivalry, 8767; 'The Princess of Clèves,' 8768.
'Husband and Wife,' 8769–78; biography, 29: 321.
Lafontaine, A. H. J., 29: 321.
La Fontaine, Jean de, a French fabulist and poet, G. M'Lean Harper on, 15: 8779–86; an observer at the court of Louis XIV., 8779; his education, 8781; tales and epistles in verse, 8782; an eye for animals and plants, 8783; volume of fables, 8784; contrast of tales and fables, *id.;* high lyric quality, 8785.
'Death and the Woodcutter,' 8787; 'The Oak and the Reed,' *id.;* 'The Grasshopper and

the Ant,' 8788; 'The Wolf and the Dog,' 8789, 'The Two Doves,' 8790; 'The Cat, the Weasel, and the Young Rabbit,' 8793; 'The Cobbler and the Financier,' 8794; 'The Lark and the Farmer,' 8796; 'The Heron,' 8798; 'The Animals Sick of the Plague,' 8799; biography, 29: 321.

Lafuente, M., 29: 321.

Lagarde, P. A. de, 29: 321.

Lagrange, J. L., 29: 321.

La Guéronnière, L. É. A. D. H., V. de, 29: 321.

La Harpe, J. F. de, 29: 321.

Laing, M., 29: 321.

Laing, Samuel, 29: 322.

Laissez-faire principle, fierce attack on the, by Carlyle in 'Past and Present,' 30: 499; extreme support of, by Prof. Sumner, 500.

Laistner, Ludwig, 29: 322.

Lalande, J. J. L. de, 29: 322.

'L'Allegro,' by Milton, 17: 10057.

La Mara, 29: 322.

Lamarck, J. B. P. A. de M., 29: 322.

Lamartine, French poet, Alcée Fortier on, 15: 8801–5; his prose precursors, 8801; success of the 'Meditations,' 8802; marriage and Oriental travel, 8803; religious poems, *id.*; 'Jocelyn,' 8804; 'History of the Girondists,' *id.*; political activity in 1848, 8805.

'The Fisherman's Daughter,' 8806; 'To My Lamp,' 8811; 'Ode to the Lake of B——,' 8813; 'Far from the World,' 8815; biography, 29: 322; 'Jocelyn,' 30: 538.

Lamb, Charles, English essayist and critic, Alfred Ainger on, 15: 8817–20; specially interesting personality, 8817; a man of widest reading, 8818; his most characteristic essays, 8819; personal experiences reflected, 8820.

'The Old Familiar Faces,' 8821; 'Hester,' *id.*; 'On an Infant Dying as Soon as Born,' 8822; 'In My Own Album,' 8824; 'Imperfect Sympathies,' *id.*; 'Dream-Children: A Revery,' 8831; 'A Quakers' Meeting,' 8835; 'Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist,' 8839; biography, 29: 322.

Lamb, Charles, De Quincey on, 8: 4561–4; 'Tales from Shakespeare,' 30: 450; recalls to knowledge the dramas of John Webster, after two hundred years of strange oblivion, 27: 15758.

Lamb, M. J. R. N., 29: 322.

Lambecius, 29: 322.

Lamber, J., 29: 322.

Lambert, J. H., 29: 322.

Lambert, Eva L. Ogden, 'The Day after the Betrothal,' 28: 16355.

'Lament of the Irish Emigrant,' by Lady Dufferin, 28: 16372.

'Lament' (Turkish — eleventh century), by Ahi the Sigher, 28: 16970.

La Mettrie, J. O. de, 29: 323.

Lami'i, 29: 323; 'Description of Morning,' 28: 16974; 'Haroun-Al-Rashid and the Dust,' 28: 16979; 'Opinions no Pinions,' 28: 16976; 'Orthodoxy, or the Doxy?' 28: 16977; 'The Panegyric of Amrapolas near Brusa,' 28: 16977; 'To Mailuka,' 28: 16975; 'To Rayab Ana Sherehemiz, the Female Traveler,' 28: 16976; 'To Zureida,' 28: 16976; 'Trophy Taken from Love,' 28: 16978; 'Epigram,' 28: 16980; 'What Is Love?' 28: 16979; 'Effects of Laziness,' 28: 16975.

Lamington, A. D. R. W. B. C., B., 29: 323.

Lammenais, French radical in religion, Grace King on, 15: 8845–8; his education, 8845; his war-cry 'Reflections upon the State of the Church,' 8846: 'Essay on Indifference in Matters of Religion,' *id.*; further publications and conflict with Rome, 8847; 'The Words of a Believer,' *id.*; eighteen years of extreme radicalism, 8848.

'A Spiritual Allegory,' 8848; 'Chapters from Words of a Believer,' 8851–60; biography, 29: 323; 'Roman Affairs,' 30: 187.

Lamon, W. H., 29: 323.

La Motte, A. H. de, 29: 323.

La Motte-Fouqué. See FOUQUÉ, 29: 323.

Lampman, A., 29: 323; 'Forecast, A,' 28: 16641.

'Lamplighter, The,' by Maria Susanna Cummins, 30: 200.

Lamprecht the Priest, 29: 323.

Lancaster, W. J. Cosens, 29: 323.

Lanciani, R. A., 29: 324; 'Ancient Rome in the Light of Recent Discoveries,' 30: 298; 'Pagan and Christian Rome,' 30: 466.

Land, J. P. N., 29: 324.

'Landed Property, History of, in Europe,' by Éd. Laboulaye, 15: 8747.

Lander, Richard and John, 29: 324.

Landesmann, H. See LORM, 29: 324.

'Landlord at Lion's Head, The,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 234.

'Land of Cokaine, The,' 30: 207.

Landois, H., 29: 324.

Landon, C. P., 29: 324.

Landon, Letitia Elizabeth, 29: 324; 'The Fairy Queen Sleeping,' 28: 16484.

Landon, M. De L., 29: 324.

Landor, Walter Savage, eminent English critical essayist and poet, W. C. Lawton on, 15: 8861–7; a classic in English, 8861; aspects of failure, *id.*; student career, 8862; his 'Gebir,' 8863; 'Count Julian,' 8864; the 'Imaginary Conversations,' 8864–5; his literary creations, 8865; his 'Pericles and Aspasia,' 8866; his poetry, 8867.

'Imaginary Correspondence of Pericles and Aspasia,' 8868; 'The Sack of Carthage,' 8872; 'Godiva's Plea,' 8873; 'A Dream Allegory,' 8875; 'Rose Aylmer,' 8877; 'Farewell to Italy,' *id.*; 'Art Criticism,' 8878; 'Lines from Gebir,' *id.*; 'The Life of Flowers,' 8879; 'A Welcome to Death,' *id.*; 'Farewell,' *id.*; biography, 29: 324.

'Landor, Walter Savage, In Memory of,' by Swinburne, 24: 14306.

Lane, E. W., 29: 324.

Lane-Poole, Stanley, 29; 325.

Lanfrey, Pierre, 29: 325; 'The History of Napoleon the First,' 30: 479.

Lang, Andrew, an English poet, essayist, and novelist, 15: 8880–2; his poetical craftsmanship, 8880; his fiction, translations, and essays, 8881.

'From A Bookman's Purgatory,' 8882; 'From Letter to Monsieur De Molière Valet De Chambre Du Roi,' 8887; 'Les Roses De Sâdi,' 8890; 'The Odyssey,' *id.;* biography, 29: 325.

'Ballades and Verses Vain,' 30: 300; 'Letters to Dead Authors,' 30: 428; 'Books and Bookmen,' 30: 555; 'Custom and Myth,' 30: 357; Essays on Dumas, Sen., and Sir Walter Scott, 9: 4957; 22: 12995.

Lang, Henry R., essay on Luiz Vaz de Camoens, 6: 3129.

Lang, J. D., 29: 325.

Lang, K. H. R. von, 29: 325.

'Language and the Study of Language,' by William Dwight Whitney, 30: 534.

Language determined in its spread by character in those who speak it, 30: 427.

Lang, Wilhelm, 29: 325.

Langbein, A. F. E., 29: 325.

Lange, F. A., 29: 325.

Lange, J. H., 29: 325.

Lange, S. G., 29: 325.

Langendijk, P., 29: 325.

Langford, J. A., 29: 326.

Langland, William, 29: 326; the author, about 1362, of 'The Vision of Piers Plowman,' 30: 402.

Lanier, Sidney, American poet and critical essayist, Richard Burton on, 15: 8891–6; his representative importance, 8891; devotion to music and poetry, 8892; slowness of recognition, *id.;* positions at Baltimore, 8893; two critical volumes, *id.;* his poems, 8894–5.

'A Ballad of Trees and the Master,' 8896; 'Song of the Chattahoochee,' 8897; 'Tampa Robins,' 8898; 'Evening Song,' 8899; 'Life and Song,' *id.;* 'From the Marshes of Glynn,' 8900; 'From the Flats,' 8901; 'A Song of the Future,' 8902; 'The Stirrup Cup,' *id.;* biography, 29: 326; 'The English Novel,' 30: 40.

Lanigan, G. T., 29: 326; 'A Threnody,' (Ahkoond of Swat), 28: 16682.

Lankester, E. Ray, 29: 326; essays on Darwin and Huxley, 8: 4385; 13: 7805.

Lanman, Charles, 29: 326.

Lanman, C. R., 29: 326; essay on 'Fables of Pilpay,' 20: 11437.

La Noue, François de, 29: 326.

Lansdell, Henry, 29: 326.

Lanza, M. Clara, 29: 326.

Lanzi, Luigi, 29: 326.

'Laokoon,' by Lessing, 30: 379.

Lao-tsze, 29: 327.

Laplace, P. S., M. de, 29: 327; 'The Mechanism of the Heavens,' 30: 175; sketch of astronomical science as known to him, by Arago, 2: 708–21.

Lapland and the Lapland Alps, Linnæus on, 16: 9084–90.

Lappenberg, J. M., 29: 327.

Laprade, V. de, 29: 327.

'Lapsus Calami,' by James Kenneth Stephen, 28: 16708.

La Ramée, Louise de. See OUIDA, 29: 327.

Larcom, Lucy, 29: 327.

Lardner, D., 29: 327.

'Larger Prayer, The,' by Ednah Dean Cheney, 28: 16767.

Larivey, Pierre, 29: 327.

'Lark, To the' (T' R. Ehedydd), by Dafydd Gwilym (Welsh), 28: 16517.

'Larks and Nightingales,' by Nathan Haskell Dole, 28: 16707.

Larned, Augusta, 'Perfect Peace,' 28: 16854.

La Roche, M. S., 29: 327.

La Rochefoucauld, F., duc de, 29: 327.

Larousse, Pierre, 29: 327.

Larra, M. J. de, 29: 327.

Larrazabal, F., 29: 327.

La Salle, A. de, 29: 328.

Las Casas. See CASAS, 29: 328.

Las Cases, E. A. D., M. de, 29: 328.

Laskaratos, A., 29: 328.

Lasker, Eduard, 29: 328.

Lassalle, Ferdinand, 29: 328.

Lassen, Christian, 29: 328.

Lasson, Adolf, 29: 328.

'Last Athenian, The,' by Viktor Rydberg, 30: 452.

'Last Days of Pompeii, The,' by Edward Bulwer, Lord Lytton, 30: 526.

'Last Eve of Summer, The,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15953.

'Last Hunt, The,' by William Roscoe Thayer, 28: 16936.

'Last Poet, The,' by Anastasius Grün, 28: 16769.

Latham, Robert G., 29: 328.

Lathrop, G. P., 29: 328; 'The Heart of a Song,' 28: 16630; 'Newport,' 30: 233; 'An Echo of Passion,' 30: 278; essays on William Cullen Bryant and Thomas Gray, 5: 2623; 11: 6623; 'Spanish Vistas,' 30: 508; 'The Star to Its Light,' 28: 16741.

Lathrop, Mrs. Rose, 29: 328.

Latimer, Hugh, 29: 329.

Latin-American Literature, M. M. Ramsey on, 15: 8903–28: contrast of English and Spanish origins, 8903–7; Fernando de Alva, 8908; Tezozomoc, 8909; Sahagún's great work, also that of Clavijero, *id.;* Rocha Pitta's great work, *id.;* rhyming chronicle of de Castellanos, 8910; epic romances, the 'Arauco Domado,' a recast of 'La Araucana' (Spanish), *id.;* the 'Lima Fundada' and 'El Bernardo,' 8911; the 'Caramurú' and the 'Uruguay,' *id.;* a physical science movement, at Bogotá, 8912; in Mexico, 8913; Basque colonists, *id.;* Olmedo, "the American Pindar,"

8914; Andrés Bello, 8915; Bustamante in Mexico, *id.*; Pedra Branca in Brazil, 8916; Chile, Argentine Republic, and Brazil, 8917; writers on political science, 8918; historians, 8919; literary critics, 8921; novelists, poets, and dramatists, 8924.

Latin Verses, the absurdity of a purely classical education, Sydney Smith on, 23: 13566–70.

Latour, A. T. de, 29: 329.

Latreille, P. A., 29: 329.

Laube, Heinrich, 29: 329.

Laud, William, 29: 329.

Laughlin, J. L., 29: 329.

'Laughter and Death,' by Wilfred Scawen Blunt, 28: 16803.

Laun, Henri van, 'History of French Literature,' 30: 216.

Lauremberg, J. W., 29: 329.

Laurent, François, 29: 329.

Laurentie, P. S., 29: 329.

Lauser, Wilhelm, 29: 329.

Lavater, Johann Kaspar, 29: 329; 'Physiognomy: Fragmentary Studies,' 30: 421.

Lavedan, Henri, 29: 330.

Laveleye, Émile de, 29: 330.

'Lavengro: The Scholar, Gipsy, Priest,' and 'Romany Rye,' by George Borrow, 30: 49.

La Vigne, Andrieu de, 29: 330.

La Villemarqué, Théodore Hersart, Vicomte de. See VILLEMARQUÉ, 29: 330.

Lavisse, Ernest, 29: 330.

Lavoisier, Antoine Laurent, 29: 330.

'Lavretsky,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 25: 15076–81.

Law and custom, early, Maine on, 30: 177.

'Law-Books of India,' four classes of works devoted to Hindu law, 30: 417.

Lawless, Emily, Hon., 29: 330; 'Hurrish,' 30: 257; 'Grania, the Story of an Island,' 30: 134.

Lawrence, George Alfred, 'Guy Livingstone,' 30: 33.

Laws, the orgin of, and human freedom and progress under, studied by Montesquieu, 30: 501.

Lawton, W. C., 29: 330; 'Art and Humanity in Homer,' 30: 116; essays on Cicero, Ennius, Euripides, Goldoni, Landor, Livy, Mommsen, Philemon, Menander, and the Lost Attic Comedy, Statius, Virgil, and Xenophon, 7: 3675; 10: 5475; 10: 5569; 11: 6475; 15: 8861; 16: 9091; 17: 10206; 19: 11397; 24: 13845; 26: 15413; 27: 16243; 'Departure,' 28: 16445; 'Life,' 28: 16445.

Layamon, 29: 330; author of 'The Brut,' the first poem in the vernacular of England after the Norman conquest, 30: 362–3.

Layard, Sir Austen Henry, 29: 330; 'Nineveh and Its Remains' and 'Monuments of Nineveh,' 30: 476.

'Lazarillo de Tormes,' by Diego Hurtado de Mendoza, 30: 450.

Lazarus, Emma, 29: 330; 'The Cranes of Ibycus,' 28: 16833; 'Critic and Poet,' 28: 16493; 'Chopin,' 28: 16772; 'The Banner of the Jew,' 28: 16913; 'Crowing of the Red Cock,' 28: 16578; 'Gifts,' 28: 16767; 'The South,' 28: 16532; 'The World's Justice,' 28: 16792.

Lazarus, Moritz, 29: 330.

Lea, Henry Charles, 29: 331; 'Superstition and Force,' 30: 467.

Leaf, Walter, 29: 331.

Leake, W. M., 29: 331.

Lear, Edward, 29: 331; 'Book of Nonsense,' 30: 13.

'Lear,' one of the greatest of the Shakesperean masterpieces, 30: 396.

Learned, Walter, 29: 331; 'The Prime of Life,' 28: 16824.

'Learned Women,' by Jean Baptiste Poquelin, 30: 424.

Learning, Divine and human, Lord Bacon's conception of, 30: 475.

Leatherstocking, Cooper's great character, estimate of, by Prof. Lounsbury, 30: 203.

'Leaves of Grass,' by Walt Whitman, attracted attention through letter of praise by Emerson, 27: 15887.

'Leaves of Maize, The,' folk-song, 28: 17001.

Lebîd ibn Rabî'a, 29: 331.

Lebrun, Pierre Antoine, 29: 331.

Lebrun, Ponce D. É., 29: 331.

Le Chevalier, Jean Baptiste, 29: 331.

Lecky, Wm. E. H., eminent English historian, J. W. Chadwick on, 15: 8929–34; 'Leaders of Public Opinion in Ireland,' 8929; rationalism in Europe, 8930; 'History of European Morals,' 8931; 'History of England in the Eighteenth Century,' 8933; 'Democracy and Liberty,' 8934.

'Moral Influence of Gladiatorial Shows,' 8935–41. 'Systematic Charity as a Moral Outgrowth, Past and Present,' 8941–6; 'The Moral and Intellectual Differences Between the Sexes,' 8946–51; biography, 29: 331.

'Democracy and Liberty,' 30: 5; 'History of England in the Eighteenth Century,' 30: 29; 'History of European Morals, from Augustus to Charlemagne,' 30: 169; essay on Edward Gibbon, 11: 6271.

Leclercq, Michel Théodore, 29: 332.

'L'École des Femmes,' by Molière, 30: 557.

Leconte de Lisle, Charles Marie René, French poet, 15: 8952–4; his earlier career and settlement in Paris, 8952; his translations and 'Modern Parnassus,' 8953; poems reflecting nature and universal experience, *id.* 'The Manchy,' 8954; 'Pan,' 8955; 'The Bulls,' 8956; biography, 29: 332.

Leconte de Lisle examines the beliefs of humanity and sets forth the ideal, 24: 14209; in Hugo's absence in exile is the acknowledged master of French poetry, *id.*

Le Conte, Joseph, 29: 332.

Ledeganck, K. L., 29: 332.

Ledesma Buitrago, A. de, 29: 332.
'Led Horse Claim, The,' by Mary Hallock Foote, 30: 536.
Ledlitz, Joseph Christian, 'The Midnight Review,' 28: 16572.
Lee, Eliza Buckminster, 29: 332.
Lee, Frederick George, 29: 332.
'Lee, General, The Surrender of,' from 'Personal Memoirs of U. S. Grant,' 11: 6609–14.
Lee-Hamilton, Eugene, 'What the Sonnet Is,' 28: 16774.
Lee, Mrs. H. F. S., 29: 332.
Lee, Nathaniel, 29: 332.
Lee, Sophia and **Harriet,** 29: 332.
Lee, Vernon, 29: 332.
Le Fanu, Joseph Sheridan, 29: 333; 'The Tenants of Malory,' 30: 541.
Leffler, Charlotte. See EDGREN, 29: 333.
Le Gallienne, Richard, 15: 8957–8; 'Prose Fancies,' 8957; 'English Poems,' 8958.
'Dedication,' 8958; 'A Seaport in the Moon,' 8959; 'Essay-Writing,' 8962; biography, 29: 333.
'Legend of Walbach Tower,' by George Houghton, 28: 16950.
Legendre, Adrien Marie, 29: 333.
Leger, Paul Louis, 29: 333.
Leggett, William, 29: 333.
Legouvé, Ernest Wilfried, 29: 333; 'Adrienne Lecouvreur,' 30: 310.
Lehrs, Karl, 29: 333.
Leibnitz or **Leibniz, G. W. von, Baron,** 29: 333.
Leichhardt, Ludwig, 29: 334.
'Leighton Court,' by Henry Kingsley, 30: 529.
Leighton, William, 29: 334.
Leisewitz, Johann Anton, 29: 334.
Leitner, G. W., 29: 334.
Leitner, K. G., R. von, 29: 334.
Leixner, Otto von, 29: 334.
Leland, Charles Godfrey, 29: 334; 'The Beautiful Witch,' 28: 16549; 'Hans Breitmann's Party,' 28: 16694; 'El Capitan-General,' 28: 16546; 'One, Two, Three,' 28: 16548; 'Songs of the Sea,' 28: 16545; 'The Lover to the Sailor,' 28: 16551; 'Time for Us to Go,' 28: 16550; 'The Old Tavern,' 28: 16545.
Lelewel, J., 29: 334.
Lemaître, François Elie Jules, 15: 8963–5; a chief French critic, 8963; poems, essays, and stories, 8964.
'Of the Influence of Recent Northern Literature,' 8965; biography, 29: 334.
Lemay, L. P., 29: 334.
Lembcke, Eduard, 29: 334.
Lemcke, Karl, 29: 334.
Lemercier, N., 29: 335.
Le Moine, James MacPherson, 29: 335.
Lemoinne, John Emile, 29: 335.
Lemon, Mark, 29: 335.
Lemonnier, Camille, 29: 335.
Lemoyne, Camille André, 29: 335.
Lenartovicz, Teofil, 29: 335.
Lenau, Nikolaus, 29: 335.
Leng, John, Sir, 29: 335.
Lenient, Charles Félix, 29: 335.
Lennep, Jacob van, 29: 335.
Lenngrén, Anna Maria, 29: 336.
Lennox, Charlotte Ramsay, 29: 336.
Lennox, W. P., L., 29: 336.
Lenormant, François, 29: 336.
'Lent, To Keep a True,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7311.
Lenz, J. M. R., 29: 336.
Lenz, Oskar, 29: 336.
Leo I., the Great, Pope, 29: 336.
Leo XIII., Pope, 29: 336.
Leo, Heinrich, 29: 336.
Leo Africanus, 29: 337.
Leon, Luis de. See PONCE DE LEON, 29: 337.
'Lenore,' by Bürger, Walter Scott's translation, 5: 2769.
Leonowens, A. H. C., 29: 337.
'Leon Roch,' by B. Pérez Galdós, 30: 409.
Leopardi, Giacomo, a celebrated Italian poet, Katharine Hillard on, 15: 8977–9; extraordinary precocity, 8977; his Italian classic odes, 8978; 'The Broom-flower,' and 'Sylvia,' 8979.
'Night-Song,' 8981; biography, 29: 337.
Leopold, K. G. af, 29: 337.
'Leo Tenth,' a valuable account of, by Roscoe, 30: 444.
Lepsius, Karl Richard, 29: 337.
Le Queux, William, 29: 337.
Lermontov, Michail, 29: 337; a Russian lyric poet markedly pessimistic, 21: 12587; his novel 'A Hero of Our Time,' 30: 226.
Leroux, Pierre, 29: 337.
Le Roux, 29: 337.
Leroy-Beaulieu, Anatole, 29: 338; 'Israel Among the Nations,' 30: 342.
Leroy-Beaulieu, Pierre Paul, 29: 338.
Le Sage, Alain René, French novelist and dramatist, Jane G. Cooke on, 15: 8984–7; realism in fiction and authorship as a means of living, 8984; his one great drama, 8985; his story 'Le Diable Boiteux,' and his great novel 'Gil Blas,' 8986; model for the English novel, 8987.
'Gil Blas Enters the Service of Dr. Sangrado,' 8988; 'Gil Blas Becomes the Archbishop's Favorite, and the Channel of All His Favors,' 8996; 'The Vintner's Story,' 9002; biography, 29: 338; 'Asmodeus, the Lame Devil,' 30: 99.
Lescure, M. F. A. de, 29: 338.
Lesley, John, 29: 338.
Leslie, Charles Robert, 29: 338.
Leslie, Eliza, 29: 338.
Lespès, Lèo, 29: 338.
L'Espinasse, Julie de, 29: 338.
Lesseps, F., V. de, 29: 339.

Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, famous German critic and liberal thinker, E. P. Evans on, 15: 9005–9; origin and education, 9005; dramatic work, 9006; his philosophy of religion, 9008; art criticism, *id.;* dramatic criticism, 9009.

'Names,' 9009; 'Epigram,' 9010; 'Thunder,' *id.;* 'Benefits,' *id.;* 'On Mr. R—,' *id.;* 'From Nathan the Wise,' 9011; 'On Love of Truth,' 9017; 'The Meaning of Heresy,' 9018; 'The Education of the Human Race,' *id.;* 'The Differing Spheres of Poetry and Painting,' 9021; 'The Limitations of Word-Painting,' 9022; 'Lessing's Estimate of Himself,' 9024; biography, 29: 339.

'Nathan the Wise,' 30: 172; 'Laokoon,' 30: 379.

'Les Miserables,' by Victor Hugo, 30: 450.

Lester, Charles Edwards, 29: 339.

Lesueur, Daniel. See LOISEAU, JEANNE, 29: 339.

'Let Dogs Delight to Bark and Bite,' by Isaac Watts, 27: 15723.

Lethbridge, Roper, Sir, 29: 339.

Letronne, Jean Antoine, 29: 339.

'Letters to Dead Authors,' by Andrew Lang, 30: 428.

'Letters to His son,' by Philip Dormer Stanhope, 30: 171.

'Letters from Egypt, Last,' by Lady Duff-Gordon, 30: 554.

'Letters of Madame de Sevigne, The,' 30: 547.

'Letters of Horace Walpole,' 30: 31.

'Letters to an Unknown,' by Prosper Mérimée, 30: 173.

'Lettres Persanes, Les,' by Montesquieu, 30: 444.

Leuckart, Rudolf, 29: 339.

Leuthold, Heinrich, 29: 339.

Leva, G. de, 29: 339.

'Levant, Visits to the Monasteries of the,' by Hon. Robert Curzon, 30: 467.

Levasseur, Pierre Émile, 29: 339.

Levay, Joseph, 29: 339.

Lever, Charles, Irish novelist, 16: 9025–6; travel and study, 9025; novels of Irish soldier life, 9026.

'The Battle on the Douro,' 9026–36; biography, 29: 339.

Lewis, Charles Lee, 'In the Year 13,' 30: 96.

Lever, Charles, 'Harry Lorrequer,' 30: 267; 'Tom Burke of "Ours,"' 30: 484.

Leverrier, U. J. J., 29: 340.

Levertin, Oscar, 29: 340.

'Leviathan,' by Thomas Hobbes, 30: 296.

Levien, Ilse. See FRAPAN, 29: 340.

Lewald, August, 29: 340.

Lewald, Fanny, 29: 340.

Lewes, George Henry, English popular science writer, 16: 9037–9; a disciple of the age of Comte and Darwin, 9037; his studies in the history of philosophy, 9038; biological investigations, *id.;* important series of books, *id.;* 'Life of Goethe,' *id.*

'Goethe and Schiller,' 9039; 'Robespierre in Paris, 1770,' 9043; biography, 29: 340; 'The Life of Goethe,' 30: 520.

Lewis, Alonzo, 29: 340.

Lewis, Charles Bertrand, 29: 340.

Lewis, Charlton Thomas, 29: 340; essay on Francis Bacon, 2: 1155.

Lewis, E. A. B. R., 29: 340.

Lewis, George Cornewall, Sir, 29: 340.

Lewis, M. T., Lady, 29: 341.

Lewis, Matthew Gregory, 29: 341; 'Ambrosio; or, The Monk,' 30: 243.

Lewis, Tayler, 29: 341; 'Six Days of Creation,' 30: 459.

Lewis, Thomas Hayter, 29: 341.

Leyden, John, 29: 341.

L'Hôpital, Michel de, 29: 341.

Libanius, 29: 341.

Libelt, Karol, 29: 341.

Liberal Christianity, cause of its failure, Amiel on, 1: 487.

Liberalism in religion, Molière attacked upon suspicion of, 30: 557.

'Liberty, On,' by John Stuart Mill, 30: 75.

Liberty *and* Union, Daniel Webster on, 27: 15744–6.

Libraries for the people, their value to social reform, William Stanley Jevons on, 30: 325.

Lichtenberg, Georg Christoph, 29: 341.

Lichtenstein, Ulrich von. See ULRICH VON LICHTENSTEIN, 29: 341.

Lichtwer, Magnus Gottfried, 29: 341.

Liddell, Catherine C., 'Jesus the Carpenter,' 28: 16876.

Lidner, Bengt, 29: 341.

Lie, Jonas, Norwegian poet, 16: 9048–50; coast life experience and earlier work, 9048; his first successes, *id.;* Italian experience, 9049.

'Elizabeth's Choice,' 9050; biography, 29: 342; 'The Commodore's Daughters,' 30: 109; 'The Pilot and His Wife,' 30: 485.

Lieber, Franz, 29: 342.

Liebig, J., Baron von, 29: 342.

Liebknecht, Wilhelm, 29: 342.

Lieblein, J. D. C., 29: 342.

Liebrecht, Felix, 29: 342.

'Life,' by Margaret Deland, 28: 16840.

'Life,' by William Cranston Lawton, 28: 16445.

'Life on the Lagoons,' by Horatio F. Brown, 30: 497.

'Life on the Ocean Wave, A,' by Epes Sargent, 28: 16408.

'Life on the Mississippi,' by Mark Twain, 30: 271.

'Life, The Physical Basis of,' by T. H. Huxley, 13: 7825.

'Life and Old Age,' by Heine, 12: 7212.

Life, Herbert Spencer's idea of what it consists in, 30: 1.

'Light,' by F. W. Bourdillon, 28: 16633.
Lightfoot, J. B., 'The Apostolic Fathers,' 30: 295.
'Light of Asia, The,' by Edwin Arnold, 30: 208.
'Lights and Shadows of Scottish Life,' by Christopher North, 30: 46.
'Light Shining Out of Darkness,' by William Cowper, 28: 16850.
'Light that Failed, The,' by Rudyard Kipling, 30: 263.
'Light of Life, Seraphic Fire,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15808.
Ligne, C. J., Prince de, 29: 342.
Liguori, A. M. de, 29: 342.
Liliencron, D., Baron von, 29: 342.
Liliencron, R., Baron von, 29: 342.
Lillie, Mrs. Lucy Cecil, 29: 342.
Lillo, George, 29: 343.
Lilly, William Samuel, 29: 343.
Limburg-Brouwer, P. van, 29: 343.
Limburg-Brouwer, P. A. S. van, 29: 343.
Lincoln, Abraham, American statesman and President, H. W. Mabie on, 16: 9059–64; marked style, 9059; self-education, 9060–3; native genius, 9063–4.
'The Perpetuation of Our Political Institutions,' 9065; 'From His Speech at Cooper Institute,' 9066; 'From the First Inaugural Address, March 4th, 1861,' 9070; 'The Gettysburg Address,' 9074; 'The Second Inaugural Address, March 4th, 1865,' 9075.
Lincoln, "the first American," J. R. Lowell quoted by Woodrow Wilson, 27: 16057.
Lincoln, Abraham, as "the first American," Carl Shurz on, 22: 12992.
'Lincoln, The Hand of,' by E. C. Stedman, 24: 13859.
'Lincoln, Abraham, The History and Personal Recollections of,' by William Henry Herndon, 30: 14.
'Lincoln, Abraham, On the Life-Mask of,' by R. W. Gilder, 11: 6354.
'Lincoln, Abraham, The Life and Times of,' by Hay and Nicolay, 12: 7098; his 'Death and Fame,' 7098–7105.
Lindau, Paul, 29: 343.
Lindau, Rudolf, 29: 343.
Lindner, Albert, 29: 343.
Lindner, Theodor, 29: 343.
Lindsay, Sir David of the Mount, 29: 343.
Lindsay, Thomas Bond, essays on Juvenal and Terence, 14: 8411; 25: 14643.
Lindsey, William, 29: 343.
Linen, James, 29: 343.
'Lines,' by G. E. Woodberry, 27: 16150.
'Lines on the Burial of the Champion of His Class at Yale College,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16014.
'Lines on the Launching of the Bash-Tardah' (Turkish), author unknown, 28: 16973.
Ling, Peter Henrik, 29: 343.
Lingg, Hermann, 29: 343.
Linguet, S. N. H., 29: 344.
'Lin McLean,' by Owen Wister, 30: 276.
Linnæus, celebrated Swedish naturalist, John Muir on, 16: 9077–83; a boy naturalist, 9077; starving and struggling, 9078; production of his botanical works, 9079; chair of natural history at Upsala, *id.*; his place and influence in botany, 9080; Linnæa borealis, 9082–3.
'Lapland Observations,' 9084; 'The Author Visits the Lapland Alps,' 9086; biography, 29: 344.
Linton, Eliza Lynn, 29: 344; 'Joshua Davidson, Christian and Communist,' 30: 288.
Linton, William James, 29: 344; 'Love and Youth,' 28: 16360.
'Lion of Flanders, The,' by Hendrik Conscience, 30: 312.
'Lions, The,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7734.
Lippard, George, 29: 344.
Lippert, Julius, 29: 344.
Lippincott, Sarah Jane, 29: 344.
Lippmann, J. M., 29: 344; 'What Life Is,' 28: 16840.
Lipsius, Justus, 29: 344.
Lipsius, Marie. See La Mara, 29: 344.
Lipsius, Richard Adelbert, 29: 344.
List, Friedrich, 29: 344.
Lista y Aragon, A., 29: 344.
Lister, Sir Joseph, 29: 345.
Liszt, Franz, 29: 345.
Litchfield, Grace Denio, 29: 345.
'Literary and Social Essays,' by George William Curtis, 30: 353.
'Literary Movement in France During the Nineteenth Century,' by George Pellissier, 30: 378.
'Literary Landmarks of London,' by Laurence Hutton, 30: 113.
Literary Property in France and England, Éd. Laboulaye on, 15: 8748.
Literature, Schopenhauer on reading only the best, 22: 12945.
Literature,—the power of French literature is in its prose writers, that of English in its poets (Arnold), 2: 858.
Matthew Arnold's conception of literature as a phenomenon of society, and its great men as only terms in an evolutionary series, 2: 847.
Literature as creative mind addressing itself to the common mind of mankind, 2: 1167; its twofold aspect, that of thought and beauty of form, 1168.
Bagehot on the causes of sterility of literature, 2: 1213.
Persons devoted to mere literature commonly become devoted to mere idleness, 2: 1214.
Chief end of the study of literature that of acquiring a love for the best poetry and a just understanding of it (C. E. Norton), 8: 4315.
Literature always responds to the ruling ideals of a time and a people, 8: 4536.

'Literature, The Interpretation of,' by Edward Dowden, 8: 4812–4.
Literature, Wm. Hazlitt a thorough artist in, 12: 7117–8.
The literatures of the various nations constitute material for a history of a civilization, 13: 7263.
Scherer on infatuations that in our day exercise a kind of tyranny in literature, 22: 12876.
Nine-tenths of our present literature has no other than a mercenary aim; author, publisher, and reviewer being in league to this end, 22: 12944.
"The man who writes for fools is always sure of a large audience," 22: 12945.
Devote your reading exclusively to the works of those great minds of all times and countries who overtop the rest of humanity, 22: 12945.
At all times two literatures in progress, the real and permanent, and the apparent and ephemeral, 22: 12945.
Writing for money and reservation of copyright are at bottom the ruin of literature, 22: 12951.
Literature as an authority and a support, Madame de Staël on, 23: 13828.
Literature, the spirit of classical, Charles Sumner on, 24: 14233.
Tyndall on the false complaint that science divorces itself from literature, 26: 15157.
De Vogüé on literature as the written confession of society, 26: 15446.
'Literature of Southern Europe, History of the,' by Jean Charles Leónard Sismondi, 30: 108.
'Literature,' by Hermann Grimm, 30: 555.
Litta, Pompeo, Count, 29: 345.
'Little Barefoot,' by Berthold Auerbach, 30: 158.
'Little Bell,' by Thomas Westwood, 28: 16400.
'Little Boy,' by William Bell Scott, 28: 16452.
'Little Briar-Rose,' by the Grimm Brothers, 12: 6738.
Littledale, Richard Frederick, 29: 345.
'Little Dorrit,' by Dickens, 8: 4632; 30: 230.
'Little Fadette,' by George Sand, 30: 185.
'Little Minister, The,' by J. M. Barrie, 30: 54.
Little Red Riding-Hood, a myth of day and night made into a fairy tale, 30: 58.
'Little Rivers,' by Rev. Henry Van Dyke, D. D., 30: 443.
Littleton, Sir Thomas, 29: 345.
'Little Willie,' by Gerald Massey, 28: 16464.
Littré, M. P. É., 29: 345.
Littrow, Heinrich von, 29: 345.
Littrow, J. J. von, 29: 345.
Livermore, Mary Ashton, 29: 345.
'Lives of the Poets,' by Samuel Johnson, 30: 535.
Livingstone, David, 29: 345.
Livius, Andronicus. See ANDRONICUS, 29: 346.
Livy (Titus Livius), eminent Roman historian, W. C. Lawton on, 16: 9091–4; the interest of his work, 9091; general view of the parts which are extant, 9092; his character as a historian, 9094.
'Horatius Cocles at the Sublician Bridge,' 9095; 'The Character of Hannibal,' 9099; 'The Battle of Lake Trasimene,' 9100; 'A Characteristic Episode of Classical Warfare,' 9103; biography, 29: 346.
'Liza-Dvoryanskoe Gnyezdo,' by Ivan Sergéevich Turgeneff, 30: 109.
Ljunggren, G. H. J., 29: 346.
Llorente, Juan Antonio Don, 29: 346.
Lloyd, D. D., 29: 346.
Lloyd, H. D., 29: 346; 'Wealth Against Commonwealth,' 30: 483.
'Loafer, A,' by John Davidson, 28: 16760.
Loberia, Vasco, 'Amadis of Gaul,' 30: 340.
Lobo, F. R., 29: 346.
Locke, David Ross, 29: 346.
Locke, J. E., 29: 346.
Locke, John, celebrated English philosopher, 16: 9105–7; his education and personal life, 9105; treatises on 'Civil Government' and on 'Education,' 9105–6; his 'Essay on the Human Understanding,' 9106; personal character, *id.*
'Pleasure and Pain,' 9107; 'Injudicious Haste in Study,' 9109; biography, 29: 346.
Locke, John Staples, 29: 346.
Locke, Richard Adams, 'The Moon Hoax,' 30: 35.
Locker-Lampson, Frederick, an English poet, Elizabeth Stoddard on, 16: 9111–4; his personal life, 9111–3; his 'London Lyrics,' 9113–4.
'The Skeleton in the Cupboard,' 9114; 'My Neighbor Rose,' 9116; 'The Rose and the Ring,' 9118; 'The Widow's Mite,' 9119; 'To My Grandmother,' *id.*; 'Advice to a Poet,' 9121; 'The Jester's Plea,' 9123; biography, 29: 346.
Lockhart, John Gibson, Scotch-English biographer and poet, 16: 9125–8; education and literary visit to the Continent, 9125; writer for Blackwood's Magazine, and editor of the London Quarterly, 9126; his writings, 9127.
'The Last Days of Sir Walter Scott,' 9128–36; 'Zara's Earrings,' 9137; 'The Wandering Knight's Song,' 9138; biography, 29: 346; 'Adam Blair,' 30: 273.
Lockhart, L. W. M., 29: 346.
Lockroy, É. É. A. S., 29: 347.
Lockyer, Joseph Norman, 29: 347; 'The Dawn of Astronomy,' 30: 476.
Lodge, Gonzalez, essay on Plautus, 20: 11557.
Lodge, Henry Cabot, 29: 347; 'Daniel Webster,' 30: 533.
Lodge, Thomas, English poet and story-writer, 16: 9139–40; personal history, 9139; his prose pastoral 'Rosalynde,' 9140; his volume of verse, 9140.
'Beauty,' 9140; 'Rosalind's Madrigal,' 9141; 'Love,' 9142; biography, 29: 347.

Loftie, William John, 29: 347.
Logan, C. A., 29: 347.
Logan, John Alexander, 29: 347.
Logan, Olive, 29: 347.
Logau, Friedrich von, 29: 347.
'Log-Book of a Fisherman and Zoölogist,' by Frank Buckland, 30: 318.
Logic, J. S. Mill's treatise on, 17: 10010–1.
Lohenstein, Daniel Casper von, 29: 347.
Löher, Franz von, 29: 347.
Loiseau, Jeanne, 29: 348.
'Loki,' by Prosper Mérimée, 30: 91.
Lokmân, 29: 348.
Loliée, Frederic, essays on Delavigne, Erckmann-Chatrian, Thierry, and Veuillot, 8: 4528; 10: 5538; 25: 14803; 26: 15330.
Lolli, G., 29: 348.
Loman, A. D., 29: 348.
Lombardi, E., 29: 348.
Lombroso, C., 29: 348.
Loménie, L. L. de, 29: 348.
Lomonossov, M. V., 29: 348.
London, the great fire in, Evelyn's story of, 10: 5597–5602.
'London, Old-Time,' by W. Besant, 4: 1840.
London, fashionable life in, about 1840, pictured in Mrs. Gore's 'Mammon,' 30: 531.
London, social life of, depicted by E. S. Nadal, 30: 513.
'London,' by John Davidson, 28: 16556.
'London,' by Walter Besant, 30: 556.
London — Lud's Town — story of, by W. Besant, 30: 556; it aspires to succeed Antwerp as a world centre of commerce, *id.*
London slums life depicted in 'A Child of the Jago,' 30: 151; a less repulsive view in Besant's 'Children of Gibeon,' 30: 149.
London, a picture of the cheaper and more common life of, given by George Gissing in his novel, 'In the Year of Jubilee,' 30: 540; another study of, by the same, in his 'The Unclassed,' 30: 496.
London, an aggregation of villages at middle of 18th century, 10: 5698.
'London, 1802,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16215.
Long, C. C., 29: 348.
Long, George, 29: 348.
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, eminent American poet, C. F. Johnson on, 16: 9143–9; early three years' visit to Europe, 9143; professor of modern languages, *id.;* second and third trips to Europe, 9144; poetical and prose publications, *id.;* qualities reflected in his poetry, 9145; his longer poems, 9146; spirit of Greek culture, *id.;* American poems, 9147; 'Hiawatha,' 9148.
'Hymn to the Night,' 9150; 'The Beleaguered City,' *id.;* 'The Skeleton in Armor,' 9152; 'Maidenhood,' 9156; 'Serenade,' 9157; 'Genius,' 9158; 'The Wreck of the Hesperus,' *id.;* 'The Village Blacksmith,' 9161; 'The Rainy Day,' 9162; 'The Belfry of Bruges,' *id.;* 'The Bridge,' 9164; 'Seaweed,' 9165; 'The Day is Done,' 9167; 'The Arrow and the Song,' 9168; 'The Cross of Snow,' *id.;* 'The Launching,' 9169; 'Sir Humphrey Gilbert,' 9172; 'My Lost Youth,' 9173; 'My Books,' 9176; 'Changed,' *id.;* 'Paul Revere's Ride,' 9177; 'Thangbrand the Priest,' 9180; 'Kambalu,' 9182; 'The New Household,' 9184; 'Chaucer,' 9185; 'Milton,' *id.;* 'Haroun Al Raschid,' 9186; 'Divina Commedia,' *id.;* 'The Poet and His Songs,' 9187; 'Finale to Christus: A Mystery,' 9188; 'The Young Hiawatha,' 9190; 'Prelude to Evangeline: A Tale of Acadie,' 9192; 'Peace in Acadia,' 9193; 'Postlude to Evangeline,' 9196; biography, 29: 349.
'Hyperion,' 30: 241; 'Beware,' 28: 16998; 'Longfellow and the Water-World,' by W. E. Henley, 12: 7238.
Longfellow, Samuel, 29: 349; 'Golden Sunset, The,' 28: 16535; 'Greeting,' 28: 16837; 'Vesper Hymn,' 28: 16858.
'Longing,' by Anne C. L. Botta, 28: 16729.
'Longing of Circe, The,' by Cameron Mann, 28: 16638.
Longinus, Cassius, 29: 349.
Longnon, A. H., 29: 349.
Longstreet, A. B., 29: 349.
Longus, a Greek romance writer, 16: 9197; his 'Daphnis and Chloe,' *id.*
'The Two Foundlings,' 9197–9202; biography, 29: 349; 'Daphnis and Chloe,' 30: 62.
Lönnrot, Elias, 29: 349.
'Looking Backward,' and 'Equality,' by Edward Bellamy, 30: 196.
Loosjes, Adriaan, 29: 349.
Lope de Vega. See VEGA CARPIO, 29: 349.
Lopes or **Lopez, Fernão**, 29: 349.
Lopes, C., 29: 349.
Lopez y Planes, V., 29: 350.
Lord, John, 29: 350.
'Lord Lovel,' author unknown, 28: 16933.
'Lord of the Years, To the,' by William Carman Roberts, 28: 16911.
'Lord Ormont and His Aminta,' by George Meredith, 30: 496.
'Lord Randal,' 3: 1335.
Lord, W. W., 29: 350.
'Lorelei, The,' by Heine, 12: 7192.
Lorente, S., 29: 350.
Lorenz, O., 29: 350.
Lorenzo de' Medici. See MEDICI, 29: 350.
Lorimer, George Claud, 29: 350.
Lorm, H., 29: 350.
'Lorna Doone,' by R. D. Blackmore, 30: 518.
Lorne, J. D. S. C., Marquis of, 29: 350.
Lorris. See GUILLAUME DE LORRIS, 29: 350.
Lossing, Benson John, 29: 350.
'Lost Manuscript, The,' a novel by Freytag, finely picturing German university life, 10: 6013–4.
'Lost Sir Massingberd,' by James Payn, 30: 536.
'Lothair,' by Benjamin Disraeli, 30: 551.

Lotheissen, Ferdinand, 29: 350.

Lothrop, Harriet Mulford, 29: 350.

Loti, Pierre, pen-name of Louis Viaud, French poet and novelist, 16: 9203–6; foreign experience in naval service, 9203; popular success of his stories of the far East, 9204; his main works, *id.;* 'An Iceland Fisherman' and 'The Book of Pity and of Death,' 9206. 'The Sailor's Wife,' 9206–15; biography, 29: 350; 'Madame Chrysanthème, 30: 93.

Lotze, R. H., 29: 350.

Louis XIII. of France, character finely drawn, by de Vigny, 30: 218.

'Louis XIV., Age of,' by Voltaire, one of the broadest books ever written, 26: 15452.

'Louis XV.,' by Sterling, 28: 16749.

Lounsbury, Thomas R., essays on Chaucer, Cowley, Dryden, and Pope, 6: 3551; 7: 4089; 9: 4919; 20: 11711; 'Studies in Chaucer: His Life and Writings,' 30: 38; 'History of the English Language,' 30: 427; 'James Fenimore Cooper,' 30: 203; biography, 29: 351.

Louvet de Couvray, J. B., 29: 351.

'Love and Death,' by Margaret Deland, 28: 16644.

'Love and Humility,' by Henry More, 28: 16901.

'Love and Quiet Life,' by Walter Raymond, 30: 155.

'Love and Youth,' by William James Linton, 28: 16360.

'Love Bringeth Life,' by Caroline Wilder Fellowes, 28: 16635.

'Love,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5443.

'Love Detected,' modern Greek, 28: 17000.

'Love Divine, All Love Excelling,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15809.

'Love in a Cottage,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16015.

'Love in the Valley,' by George Meredith, 28: 16609.

'Lovel, the Widower,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 531.

Lovelace, Richard, 29: 351; 'To Lucasta, on Going to the Wars,' 28: 16588; 'To Althea,' 28: 16591.

'Love Me Little, Love Me Long,' author unknown, 28: 16348.

'Love Me Little, Love Me Long,' by Charles Reade, 30: 319.

'Love Songs,' by Heine, 12: 7193.

'Love's Labour's Lost,' Shakespeare's first dramatic production, 30: 380.

'Love Still Hath Something,' by Sir Charles Sedley, 28: 16391.

Lover, Samuel, Irish novelist and song-writer, 16: 9216–18; a variety of talents, 9216; early success as an artist, 9217; 'Legends and Tales,' *id.;* Irish songs and music, *id.;* 'Handy Andy' and 'Treasure Trove,' 9218; his Irish Evenings in America, *id.* 'The Low-Backed Car,' 9218; 'Widow Machree,' 9220; 'How to Ask and Have,' 9221; 'The Gridiron,' 9222–28; biography, 29: 351; 'Handy Andy,' 30: 268; 'Rory O'More,' 30: 48.

'Lover to the Sailor, The,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16551.

'Loves of the Triangles, The,' by George Canning, 30: 464.

'Love Will Find Out the Way,' author unknown, 28: 16347.

'Love's Without Reason,' by Alexander Brome, 28: 16590.

Lowe, Martha Ann, 29: 351.

Lowell, A. C., 29: 351.

Lowell, Edward Jackson, 29: 351.

Lowell, James Russell, American poet and critical essayist, Henry James on, 16: 9229–37; his representative position, 9229; chair at Harvard, 9231; essays and reviews, 9232; the 'Biglow Papers,' 9233; 'Harvard Commemoration Ode,' 9235; literary criticisms and addresses, 9235. 'Si Descendero in Infernum, Ades,' 9237; 'Hebe,' 9238; 'She Came and Went,' 9239; 'The Changeling,' 9240; 'The Vision of Sir Launfal,' 9241–49; 'From the Biglow Papers,' 9250–3; 'What Mr. Robinson Thinks,' 9254; 'The Courtin',' 9255; 'Mr. Hosea Biglow to the Editor of the Atlantic Monthly,' 9258; 'The Washers of the Shroud,' 9262; 'Memoriæ Positum,' 9265; 'Uncle Zeb,' 9267; 'From the Address on Democracy,' 9272; 'From Essay On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners,' 9276; biography, 29: 351; 'My Study Windows,' 30: 75.

Lowell, Maria, 29: 351.

Lowell, Percival, 29: 351; 'The Soul of the Far East,' 30: 465.

Lowell, R. T. S., 29: 351; 'The New Priest of Conception Bay,' 30: 259.

Lowry, Robert, 29: 352.

'Loyalist Lays,' by George Walter Thornbury, 28: 16579.

'Loyal Ronins, The,' by Tamenaga Shumsui,' 30: 242.

Loyson, Charles, 29: 352.

Lubbock, Sir John, English statesman and popular science-writer, 16: 9279; works devoted to science, *id.* 'The Habits of Ants,' 9280; 'Savages Compared with Children,' 9283; biography, 29: 352.

Lübke, Wilhelm, 29: 352.

Lubliner, Hugo, 29: 352.

Lubovitch, Nikolas, 29: 352.

Lubovski, Edward, 29: 352.

Lucan — M. A. Lucanus, 29: 352.

'To Lucasta on Going to the Wars,' Richard Lovelace, 28: 16588.

Luce, Siméon, 29: 352.

Luchaire, Achille, 29: 352.

Lucian of Samosata, a celebrated Greek satirist, Emily J. Smith on, 16: 9285–90; "the New Sophistic," 9285; 'The Dialogues of the Gods,' 9286; use of Plato, 9288; the "dæmon" theory, 9289. 'Aphrodite and Selene,' 9291; 'The Judgment of Paris,' *id.;* 'The Amateur of Lying,' 9297;

biography, 29: 352; 'Dialogues of the Dead,' 30: 66.

'Lucifer,' Vondel's (1654), supposed debt of Milton to, 26: 15492.

Lucilius, Gaius, 29: 352.

'Luck of Edenhall, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15188.

'Luck of Roaring Camp, The,' by Bret Harte, 30: 405.

Lucretius, Roman poet and free thinker, Paul Shorey on, 16: 9304–12; his 'De Rerum Natura' (On the Nature of Things), 9304; analysis of the six books, 9305–6; the poet of science, 9307; the poet of nature, 9308; and of man, 9309; his style, 9310; his influence, 9311.

'Opening Lines of the Nature of Things,' 9312; 'Invocation to Venus,' 9313; 'On the Evil of Superstition,' 9314; 'The Foolishness of Luxury,' 9315; 'The Nothingness of Death,' 9316; 'The End of All,' *id.*; 'The Spirituality of Material Things,' 9317; biography, 29: 352; his view of nature, 26: 15413; atheistic, *id.*

Lucy, Henry W., 29: 352; 'Diary of Two Parliaments,' 30: 350.

Luden, Heinrich, 29: 353.

Lüders, Charles Henry, 29: 353.

Ludlow, Fitzhugh, 29: 353.

Ludlow, James Meeker, 29: 353; 'The Captain of the Janizaries,' 30: 281.

Ludolf, Hiob, 29: 353.

Ludwig, Karl, 29: 353.

Ludwig, Otto, 29: 353.

Ludwig, Salvator, Archduke of Austria, 29: 353.

Luis de Granada, Fray, 29: 353.

Luis de Leon. See PONCE DE LEON, 29: 353.

'Lullaby,' by Fiona Macleod, 28: 16458.

Lumby, Joseph Rawson, 29: 354.

Lummis, Charles Fletcher, 29: 354; 'The Land of Poco Tiempo,' 30: 462.

Lundy, Benjamin, 29: 354.

Lunt, George, 29: 354.

Lunt, W. P., 29: 354.

Luschka, Hubert von, 29: 354.

Luska, Sidney. See HARLAND, HENRY, 29: 354; 'As It was Written,' 30: 253.

Luther, Martin, eminent German reformer, C. D. Hartranft on, 16: 9319–24; dawn of the modern world, 9319; origin and early career, 9320; his German Bible, *id.*; his conduct of the Reformation, 9321; extraordinary personality and character, 9322; his own conception of his work, 9323; his influence, *id.*

'To the Christian Nobles of the German Nation,' 9325; 'On the Liberty of the Christian,' 9326; 'Reply at the Diet of Worms,' 9328; 'A Safe Stronghold Our God is Still,' 9332; 'Letter to Melanchthon,' 9333; 'Letter to His Wife,' 9334; extract from commentary on Psalm CI., 9336; 'A Hymn for Children at Christmas,' 9337; 'The Value and Power of Music,' 9339; 'Luther's Letter to His Little Hans, Aged Six,' 9340; 'Luther's Table-Talk,' 9341; 'Sayings of Luther,' 9345; biography, 29: 354.

Luther, his movement intellectually reactionary, 22: 12609–10; a picture in fiction of his youth and first efforts, 30: 146.

Lützow, Karl von, 29: 354.

Luxury, Voltaire on, 26: 15478; Lucretius on the foolishness of, 16: 9315.

Luzan, Ignacio de, 29: 354.

Luzzatti, Luigi, 29: 354.

Lyall, A. C., Sir, 29: 354.

Lyall, Edna, 29: 354; 'The Autobiography of a Slander,' 30: 255.

'Lycidas,' by Milton, 17: 10051.

Lycophron, 29: 354; 'Alexandra,' 30: 191.

Lycurgus, 29: 355.

Lydgate, John, 29: 355.

Lyell, Sir Charles, 29: 355.

Lyle, William, 29: 355.

Lyly, John, 29: 355; 'Euphues and the Anatomy of Wit' and 'Euphues and His England,' 30: 40; 'Bird Song from Alexander and Campaspe,' 28: 16362; 'Song of the Fairies,' 28: 16490.

Lyman, Joseph Bardwell, 29: 355.

Lyman, L. E. B., 29: 355.

Lyman, Theodore, 29: 355.

Lynch, James Daniel, 29: 355.

Lyne, J. L., 29: 355.

Lyric poetry, Greek, its origin, 26: 15163; elegiac and iambic, *id.*

Lysias, 29: 355.

Lytle, William Haines, 29: 355; 'Antony and Cleopatra,' 28: 16576.

Lyte, Henry Francis, 'Abide with Me,' 28: 16848.

Lyttelton, George, Lord, 'Tell Me, My Heart, if This Be Love,' 28: 16601; 'Dialogues of the Dead,' 30: 370.

Lytton, Edward Bulwer, Lord. See BULWER, 29: 356; 'Kenelm Chillingly, His Adventures and Opinions,' 30: 52.

Lytton, The Earl of ("Owen Meredith"), 16: 9348–9; novels, stories, poems, 9348; 'Lucile,' 9349.

'Aux Italiens,' 9349; 'Lucile's Letter,' 9352; 'From Prologue to The Wanderer,' 9355; biography, 29: 356.

M

Maartens, Maarten, a noted Dutch-English novelist, Wm. Sharp on, 16: 9357–60; Dutch author writing in English, 9357; reissue in Holland, 9358; 'The Sin of Joost Avelingh,' and other novels, 9359.

'Joost Surrenders,' 9360; 'The Calm before the Storm,' 9362; 'Knowledge,' 9366; 'Music and Discord,' 9366; 'Guilt,' 9369; 'The Dawn of the Higher Life,' 9370; biography, 29: 356; 'God's Fool,' 30: 302.

Mabie, Hamilton Wright, 29: 356; essays on Addison and Abraham Lincoln, 1: 148; 16: 9059.

Mabillon, Jean, 29: 356.

'Mabinogion, The,' Ernest Rhys on, 16: 9373–6; mediæval Welsh romances, 9373; typical stories, 9374–5.

'The Dream of Rhonabwy,' 9376; 'Lludd and Llevelys,' 9378; 'Kilhwch and Olwen,' *id.*; 'From Branwen the Daughter of Llyr,' 9379; 'From The Dream of Maxen Wledig,' 9380.

'Mabinogion,' 6: 3403, 3441–2.

Mably, G. B. de, 29: 356.

MacAfee, Mrs. N. N., 29: 356.

McAfee, R. B., 29: 356.

McAnally, David Rice, 29: 356.

MacArthur, Robert Stuart, 29: 356.

Macaulay, Mrs. Catharine, 29: 357.

Macaulay, James, 29: 357.

Macaulay, Thomas Babington, eminent English historian, essayist, and poet, John Bach McMaster on, 16: 9381–6; early mental development, 9381; essay on Milton and other essays, 9382; general character of the essays, 9383; his 'Lays'—ballads, 9384; his 'History of England,' 9385.

'The Coffee-House,' 9386; 'The Difficulty of Travel in England, 1685,' 9388; 'The Highwayman,' 9395; 'The Delusion of Overrating the Happiness of Our Ancestors,' 9397; 'The Puritan,' 9399; 'Spain under Philip II.,' 9402; 'The Character of Charles II. of England,' 9406; 'The Church of Rome,' 9408; 'Loyola and the Jesuits,' 9411; 'The Reign of Terror,' 9415; 'The Trial of Warren Hastings,' 9419; 'Horatius,' 9422; 'The Battle of Ivry,' 9437; biography, 29: 357.

Macaulay, Gladstone on, 11: 6361–72; Sydney Smith on, 23: 13571; his life and letters, by G. O. Trevelyan, 30: 452; 'Critical and Miscellaneous Essays,' 30: 513.

'Macbeth's Witches,' the original story, by Holinshed, 13: 7446.

MacCarthy, Denis Florence, 29: 357.

McCarthy, Justin, Irish-English parliamentary leader, 16: 9440–1; politics, history, and fiction, 9440; 'History of Our Own Times' and 'Epoch of Reform,' *id.*; 'Four Georges,' 'Leo XIII.,' and 'Modern Leaders,' *id.*; journalist and member of Parliament, 9441; his novels, *id.*

'The King is Dead—Long Live the Queen,' 9441; 'A Modern English Statesman,' 9450; biography, 29: 357; 'A History of the Four Georges,' 30: 6; 'The Dictator,' 30: 232.

McCarthy, Justin Huntley, 29: 357.

McCaul, John, 29: 357.

MacCauley, Clay, essay on Japanese Literature, 14: 8145.

Macchetta, B. R., 29: 357.

McClellan, George Brinton, 29: 357.

McClelland, M. G., 29: 357.

McClintock, John, 29: 357.

MacColl, Evan, 29: 358.

MacColl, Malcolm, 29: 358.

McConnell, John Ludlum, 29: 358.

McCook, Henry Christopher, 29: 358.

McCosh, James, 29: 358.

McCrackan, William Denison, 29: 358.

McCrae, George Gordon, 29: 358.

MacCrie, Thomas, 29: 358.

McCulloch, J. R., 29: 358.

M'Culloch, Hugh, 'Scent o' Pines,' 28: 17004.

McCurdy, James Frederick, 29: 358.

Macdonald, George, Scotch-English novelist, 16: 9455; realism of the best in man, 9455; Scotch origin and spirit, 9456; stories for children, *id.*; large number of novels, *id.*

'The Flood,' 9456; 'The Hay-Loft,' 9464; biography, 29: 358; 'Donal Grant,' 30: 54; 'Annals of a Quiet Neighborhood,' 30: 274; 'Robert Falconer,' 30: 317.

Macdonald, William, 'A Spring Trouble,' 28: 16497.

MacDonell, Alice C., 'The Weaving of the Tartan,' 28: 16428.

McDowell, Katharine Sherwood, 29: 358.

Mace, F. P. L., 29: 358; 'A Burmese Parable,' 28: 16457.

Macé, Jean, French educator and story-writer, 16: 9473; in Alsace as teacher of natural science, 9473; his story-books of physiology for children, *id.*; 'Home Fairy Tales,' *id.*; educational work in Paris, 9474.

'The Necklace of Truth,' 9474; biography, 29: 359.

Macedo, J. M. de, 29: 359.

Macedo, J. A. de, 29: 359.

Macfarlane, Charles, 29: 359.

'McFingal,' by John Trumbull, 30: 67.

McGaffey, Ernest, 29: 359: 'A Dancer,' 28: 16637.

MacGahan, Barbara, 29: 359.

MacGahan, J. A., 29: 359.

McGiffert, Arthur Cushman, essay on Calvin, 6: 3117.

MacGillivray, William, 29: 359; 'The Thrush's Song,' 28: 16521.

MacGregor, John, 29: 359.

Mácha, K. H., 29: 359.

McHenry, James, 29: 359.

Machiavelli, Niccolo, famous Italian political and historical writer, Charles P. Neill on, 16: 9479–87; the era of the Renaissance, 9479; services as Secretary to the Ten in Florence, 9480; enforced leisure from public affairs and great literary activity, 9481; his fine comedy of 'Mandragola,' *id.;* lesser prose works, *id.;* 'The Prince' and the 'Discourses on Livy,' 9482; keynote of his political science, 9483; his principles, 9484–5.

'The Conspiracy against Carlo Galeazzo, Duke of Milan, 1476,' 9488; 'How a Prince ought to Avoid Flatterers,' 9492; 'Exhortation to Lorenzo De' Medici to Deliver Italy from Foreign Domination,' 9493; biography, 29: 359; 'The History of Florence,' 30: 101.

Machiavellism, Villari's interpretation of, 26: 15355.

Mackail, J. W., essays on Catullus and Theocritus, 6: 3359; 25: 14769.

Mackarness, Mrs. M. A., 29: 359.

Mackay, Charles, 29: 359; 'Differences,' 28: 16421; 'Tubal Cain,' 28: 16419.

Mackay, George Eric, 29: 360; 'The Waking of the Lark,' 28: 16516.

Mackay, Minnie, 29: 360.

McKenney, T. L., 29: 360.

Mackenzie, A. S., 29: 360.

Mackenzie, George, Sir, 29: 360.

Mackenzie, Henry, 29: 360; 'A Man of Feeling,' 30: 207.

Mackenzie, Robert Shelton, 29: 360.

Mackey, A. G., 29: 360.

Mackintosh, Sir James, 29: 360.

McKnight, George, 'Though Naught They May to Others Be,' 28: 16899.

McLachlan, Alexander, 29: 360.

Maclaren, Ian. See WATSON, 29: 360; 'Beside the Bonnie Briar Bush' and 'The Days of Auld Lang Syne,' 30: 283.

McLaughlin, Edward Tomkins, 'Studies in Mediæval Life and Literature,' 30: 514.

McLean, Sarah Pratt. See GREENE, 29: 360.

McLellan, Isaac, 29: 360.

Macleod, Fiona, 29: 360; 'The Closing Doors,' 28: 16446; 'Lullaby,' 28: 16458; 'The Song of Ethlenn Stuart,' 28: 16593.

Macleod, Norman, Scotch-English divine and editor, 16; 9495–7; a supreme gift of human sympathy, 9495; dominant and striking personality, *id.;* popular writings and first editor of Good Words, *id.*

'The Home-Coming,' 9497; 'Highland Scenery,' 9500; 'My Little May,' 9501; biography, 29: 361.

McLeod, Xavier Donald, 29: 361.

McMaster, Guy Humphrey, 29: 361; 'Brant to the Indians,' 28: 17019; 'The Northern Lights,' 28: 16537; 'The Old Continentals' (Carmen Bellicosum), 28: 16331.

McMaster, John Bach, American historian, 16: 9503–4; new modern method in history, 9503; 'History of the People of the United States,' *id.;* chair of American History in University of Pennsylvania, 9504.

'Town and Country Life in 1800,' 9504; 'Efects of the Embargo of 1807,' 9513; biography, 29: 361.

Essays on Freeman and Macaulay, 10: 5977; 16: 9381; 'History of the People of the United States,' 30: 495.

Macneil, Hector, 29: 361.

Macnish, Robert, 29: 361.

McPherson, Edward, 29: 361.

Macpherson, James, 29: 361; 'Fingal,' 30: 377.

Macquoid, Mrs. K. S., 29: 361; 'At the Red Glove,' 30: 278; 'Patty,' 30: 531.

Madách, Emerich, George A. Kohut on, 16: 9515–17; journalist, orator, essayist, and dramatic poet, 9515; 'The Tragedy of Man,' *id.;* its morbid pessimism, 9516; doctrine of eternal hope, 9517.

'From the Tragedy of Man,' 9517; biography, 29: 361.

'Madame Bovary,' by Gustave Flaubert, 30: 433.

'Madame Chrysanthème,' by Pierre Loti, 30: 93.

'Madame de Maintenon,' by J. Cotter Morison, 30: 307.

'Madame Roland,' by Ida M.Tarbell, 30: 544.

Madden, Richard Robert, 29: 361.

'Madelon,' by Miss Wilkins, 27: 15984.

'Mademoiselle Ixe,' by Lanoe Falconer, 30: 201.

'Mademoiselle Mori,' by Miss Margaret Roberts, 30: 213.

Madison James, an American statesman and President, 16: 9531–4; his support of Religious Freedom in Virginia, 9531; promotes formation of the Constitution, 9532; journal of the debates kept by him, *id.;* his share of 'The Federalist,' 9533; his position in the first congress, *id.;* Secretary of State, *id.;* President two terms, 9534.

'From the Federalist,' 9534; 'Interference to Quell Domestic Insurrection,' 9539; biography, 29: 361; Richard Hildreth on, 13: 7379.

'Madonna's Child,' by Alfred Austin, 30: 509.

'Madrigal, A,' by John Wilbye, 28: 16605.

'Madrigal Triste,' by John Payne, 28: 16646.

Maerlant, Jakob van, 29: 361.

Maeterlinck, Maurice, a noted Belgian poet, Wm. Sharp on, 16: 9541–6; dramas of the mind rather than the stage, 9541; Flemish origin and characteristics, 9542; his 'Massacre of the Innocents,' *id.;* poems and mystical essays, 9543; imaginative gloom, 9544; the influence of Lerberghe, *id.;* doubtful future, 9546.

'From the Death of Tintagiles,' 9547; 'The Inner Beauty,' 9552; 'From the Tragical in Daily Life,' 9562; biography, 29: 362.

'The Blind,' 30: 312; 'The Intruder,' 30: 108; 'The Treasure of the Humble,' 30: 331.

'Mæviad, The' and 'The Baviad,' by William Gifford, 30: 428.

Maffei, A., C., 29: 362.

Magalhaens, D. J. G. de, 29: 362.

Magariños Cervantes, A., 29: 362.

'Magellan, Ferdinand,' the story of his voyage round the world, by John Fiske, 10: 5781–96.

Maggi, Carlo Maria, 29: 362.

'Magic Skin, The,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 90.

Magill, Mary Tucker, 29: 362.

Maginn, Dr. William, an Irish scholar, poet, and journalist, 16: 9564–5; Irish contributor to Blackwood's Magazine, 9564; journalistic positions, *id.;* editor of Fraser's Magazine, *id.* 'Saint Patrick,' 9565; 'Song of the Sea,' 9567; biography, 29: 362.

'Magnalia Christi Americana,' by Cotton Mather, 30: 432.

Magnetism, Animal, Dumas, Sr., made use of it, 9: 4962.

Magnin, Charles, 29: 362.

Magoon, Elias Lyman, 29: 362.

Magruder, Julia, 29: 362.

'Mahābhārata of Krishna-Dwaipayana-Vyasa, The,' 30: 63.

Mahaffy, John Pentland, an Irish-English historical writer on classical themes, 16: 9569–71; his ideal of a historian, 9569; the later Greek or Hellenistic period, 9570; his studies of Greek life, society, and thought, *id.* 'Childhood in Ancient Life,' 9571–9; biography, 29: 362; essay on Sophocles, 23: 13647; 'Kant, Immanuel: Critical Philosophy for English Readers,' 30: 330; 'Old Greek Education,' 30: 331; 'Rambles and Studies in Greece,' 30: 425; 'Social Life in Greece from Homer to Menander,' 30: 508.

Mahan, Alfred Thayer, a noted American writer on naval history, 16: 9580–1; his 'Influence of Sea Power upon History,' 9580; conditions indicating need of a strong U. S. navy, 9581. 'The Importance of Cruisers and of Strong Fleets in War,' 9581; biography, 29: 362; 'Present and Future Sea Power,' 30: 305; 'The Life of Nelson,' 30: 453.

Mahan, Asa, 29: 362.

Mähly, Jakob, 29: 362.

'Mahatma,' an Indian epigram, 28: 16989.

Mahdi, The, account of his career, by Slatin Pasha, 30: 96.

Mahomet's Death and Character, by Gibbon, 11: 6308–13.

Mahomet and his religion, in Stephens's 'Christianity and Islam,' 30: 293.

'Maid of Neidpath,' by Sir Walter Scott, 28: 16645.

'Maid of Sker, The,' by Richard D. Blackmore, 30: 542.

'Maiden and the Lily, The,' by John Fraser, 28: 16495.

Maïkov, A. N., 29: 363.

Mailáth, J., C., 29: 363.

Maimonides, Moses, a famous Jewish philosopher and scholar, Rabbi Gottheil on, 16: 9589–94; a second Moses of the Mecca of the West, 9589; from Cordova to Cairo, 9590; three chief works, *id.;* 'The Illumination,' a commentary on the 'Mishnah,' *id.;* 'Thirteen Articles,' 9591; 'Guide of the Perplexed,' *id.;* his theism, 9592; his ethics, 9593; rationalism of his system, *id.* 'Extract from Maimonides's Will,' 9594; 'From the Guide of the Perplexed,' 9595; biography, 29: 363.

Maimonides, why he prepared his Mishnah Torah, 15: 8426.

Maine, Sir Henry, an eminent English jurist and writer on law, D. MacG. Means on, 16: 9605–7; brilliant early career, 9605; his 'Ancient Law,' 9606; official position in India, *id.;* at Oxford and at Cambridge,—his other works, *id.;* compared with Montesquieu, 9607. 'The Beginnings of the Modern Laws of Real Property,' 9607; 'Importance of a Knowledge of Roman Law, and the Effect of the Code Napoléon,' 9610; biography, 29: 363. 'Lectures on the Early History of Institutions,' 30: 177; 'Early Law and Custom,' 30: 216; his volume on 'Popular Government' reviewed and refuted in an essay by E. L. Godkin, 30: 534.

Maine de Biran, M. F. P. G., 29: 363.

'Maine Woods, The,' by Henry D. Thoreau, 30: 211.

Mair, Charles, 29: 363.

Mairet, Jean de, 29: 363.

Maistre, J. M. de, Count, 29: 363.

Maistre, Xavier de, a French essayist and novelist, 17: 9617; his 'Journey Round My Room,' and other stories, 9617. 'The Traveling-Coat,' 9618; 'A Friend,' 9620; 'The Library,' 9621; biography, 29: 363.

Maitin, J. A., 29: 363.

'Majesty,' by Louis Marie Anne Couperus, 30: 248.

Major, Richard Henry, 29: 363; 'Prince Henry of Portugal,' 30: 425.

'Making of Men, The,' by John White Chadwick, 28: 16766.

Malabari, B. M., 29: 364.

'Malade Imaginaire, Le,' by Molière, 30: 308.

'Malay Archipelago, The,' by A. R. Wallace, 26: 15518; 30: 425; his account of life in, 15526–30.

Malay peninsula, travel and adventure in, 30: 73.

Malcolm, Sir John, 29: 364.

Malczewski, Antoni, 29: 364.

Malebranche, Nicolas, 29: 364.

Malesherbes, C. G. de L. de, 29: 364.

Malet, Lucas, 29: 364; 'Colonel Enderby's Wife,' 30: 232; 'The Carissima,' 30: 151; 'The Wages of Sin,' 30: 481.

Malherbe, François de, 29: 364.

Mallery, Garrick, 29: 364.

Mallet, David, 29: 364.

Mallian, Julien de, 29: 364.

Mallock, William Hurrell, an English essayist, 17: 9623–6; 'The New Republic,' 9623; 'Is Life Worth Living?' 9624; novels and romances, essays, poems, and translations, 9625.

'An Evening's Table-Talk at the Villa,' 9626; biography, 29: 364; 'Social Equality,' 30: 553; 'The New Republic,' 30: 240.

Malmesbury, William of, 29: 365.

Malmström, Bernhard Elis, 29: 365.

Malone, Edmund, 29: 365.

Malone, John, essays on Chrysostom, Kempis, The Mexican Nun, O'Mahony, and Shakespeare, 6: 3665; 15: 8529; 17: 9956; 19: 10845; 22: 13174.

Malone, Walter, 'November in the South,' 28: 16511.

Malory, Sir Thomas, Ernest Rhys on, 17: 9645–8; the 'Morte d'Arthur,' 9645; its first beginnings, 9646; successive developments, *id.;* Malory's use of the materials, 9647.

'The Finding of the Sword Excalibur,' 9648; 'The White Hart at the Wedding of King Arthur and Queen Guenever,' 9650; 'The Maid of Astolat,' 9651; 'The Death of Sir Launcelot,' 9653; biography, 29: 365.

Malot, Hector, 29: 365.

Malte-Brun, Conrad, 29: 365.

Malthus, Thomas Robert, 29: 365.

Mamiani della R., T., Count, 29: 365.

'Mammon,' by Mrs. Catharine Grace Gore, 30: 531.

'Man, Essay on,' by Pope, 20: 11717.

'Man and Nature,' by George Perkins Marsh, 30: 325.

'Man of Feeling, A,' by Henry Mackenzie, 30: 207.

Man, the natural destiny of, John Fiske on, 30: 10.

Man; the origin of the human species, Charles Darwin on, 8: 4434.

'Man *versus* the State,' by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13725.

'Man was Made to Mourn,' by Robert Burns, 5: 2851.

Manatt, J. Irving, and **Dr. Chrestos Tsountas**, 'The Mycenæan Age,' 30: 189.

Manchester factory life, England, pictured by Mrs. Gaskell in her 'Mary Barton,' 11: 6205.

Mandeville, Bernard, 29: 365.

Mandeville, Sir John, a famous English traveler, 17: 9655–8; his book written in French and translated into various tongues, 9655; drawn largely from other works, *id.;* a guide for pilgrims to Jerusalem, 9656.

'The Marvelous Riches of Prester John,' 9658; 'From Hebron to Bethlehem,' 9660; biography, 29: 365; his support of the Dead Sea legends in his 'Travels,' 27: 15862.

Manetho, 29: 365.

Mangan, James Clarence, an Irish poet, 17: 9664; genius, poverty, and wretchedness, 9664; poems and translations, 9665.

'The Dawning of the Day,' 9665; 'The Nameless One,' 9666; 'St. Patrick's Hymn before Tarah,' 9668; biography, 29: 365.

Mankind, the early story of, by E. B. Tylor, 30: 10.

Manley, Mrs. Mary de la R., 29: 366.

Mann, Cameron, 'The Longing of Circe,' 28: 16638.

Mann, Horace, 29: 366.

Mann, Mary Tyler, 29: 366.

Manning, H. E., Cardinal, 29: 366.

Manning, Anne, 'The Household of Sir Thomas More,' 30: 244.

'Manon Lescaut,' by L'Abbé Prévost, 30: 424.

Manrique, Jorge, 29: 366.

Mansel, H. L., 29: 366.

'Manse, The Old,' from N. Hawthorne's 'Mosses from an Old Manse,' 12: 7087.

Mansfield, E. D., 29: 366.

Mansilla de G., E., 29: 366.

Mant, Richard, 29: 366.

Manu, the Moses of India, his laws, with extracts from seven commentaries, 30: 417.

Manuel, Don Juan, 29: 366.

'Manuscript, The Lost,' by Gustav Freytag, 30: 551.

'Manxman, The,' by Hall Caine, 30: 528.

Manzano, J. F., 29: 366.

Manzoni, Alessandro, a famous Italian poet and novelist, M. F. Egan on, 17: 9671–4; the era of 1815, 9671; religious lyrics,—'Sacred Hymns,' 9672; poems, *id.;* tragedies, 9673; ode on Napoleon's death, *id.;* 'The Betrothed,' 9674.

'An Unwilling Priest,' 9674; 'A Late Repentance,' 9686; 'An Episode of the Plague in Milan,' 9693; 'Chorus' 9695; 'The Fifth of May,' 9698; biography, 29: 367; 'The Betrothed,' 30: 173.

Map or **Mapes, Walter**, 29: 367.

Maquet, Auguste, 29: 367.

Marana, John Paul, 'The Turkish Spy,' 30: 498.

'Marat, The Death of,' by Esquiros, 10: 5558.

'Marathon, The Battle of,' by Denton J. Snider, 23: 13603.

'Marble Faun, The,' by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 30: 289.

'Marcella,' by Mrs. Humphry Ward, 30: 145.

March, A., 29: 367.

'March,' by Arthur Cleveland Coxe, 28: 16806.

Marchand, F. G., 29: 367.

'Marco Bozzaris,' by Fitz-Greene Halleck, 12: 6862.

Marco Polo. See Polo, Marco, 29: 367; 'Polo Marco, The Book of,' 30: 165.

Marcus, A. A. See Aurelius, 29: 367.

Marden, O. S., 29: 367.

Maréchal, P. S., 29: 367.

Marek, J. J., 29: 367.

Marenco, Carlo, 29: 367.

Marenco, Leopoldo, Count, 29: 367.

'Margaret Ogilvy,' by J. M. Barrie, 30: 368.
Margolis, Max, essay on the Talmud, 24: 14453.
Margry, Pierre, 29: 367.
Marguerite of Navarre, 17: 9702–6; her 'Heptameron,' a collection of stories, 9702; sister of the king, Francis I., 9703; her humane influence, *id.;* sorrowful experiences, 9704; second marriage and court of scholars and poets, 9705.
'A Fragment,' 9706; 'Dixains,' 9707; 'From the Heptameron,' 9708; biography, 29: 367.
Marguerittes, Julie de, 29: 368.
Mariager, P., 29: 368.
'Maria's Way to Perfection,' by Valdés, 26: 15204.
Marie. See MEYN, ANTOINETTE, 29: 368.
Marie de France, 29: 368.
'Marie,' by Heine, 12: 7203.
Mariette, A. E., 29: 368.
'Marine, The, A Folk-Song,' 28: 16944.
Marini, G. B., 29: 368.
'Marius the Epicurean,' by Walter Pater, 30: 432.
Marivaux, P. C. de C. de, 29: 368.
'Marjorie Daw,' by Thomas Bailey Aldrich, 30: 319.
'Marjorie Fleming,' by Dr. John Brown, 4: 2439.
Markham, Charles Edwin, 29: 368.
Markham, C. R., 29: 368.
Markoe, Peter, 29: 368.
Mark Twain. See CLEMENS, 29: 368.
Marlborough, the Duke of, Thackeray on, 25: 14677.
Marlitt, E., 29: 368; 'Gold Elsie,' 30: 347; 'The Old Mamselle's Secret,' 30: 179.
Marlowe, Christopher, a noted English dramatist, 17: 9714–7; personal life and character, 9714; 'Tamburlaine' and 'Dr. Faustus,' 9715; 'Jew of Malta,' and 'Edward II.,' 9716.
'The Passionate Shepherd to His Love,' 9717: 'From Tamburlaine' 9718–20; 'Invocation to Helen,' 9722; 'From Edward the Second,' 9725; 'From the Jew of Malta,' 9727; biography, 29: 368; 'Doctor Faustus,' 30: 39.
Marmette, Joseph, 29: 368.
Marmier, Xavier, 29: 368.
Marmol, José, 29: 369.
Marmontel, Jean François, 29: 369.
'Marmorne,' novel by P. G. Hamerton, 12: 6878.
'"Marner," The Song of,' German poem of the 12th century, 26: 15599.
Marnix, Philipp van, 29: 369.
Maro, Publius Virgilius, 'The Æneid,' 30: 474.
Marot, Adolphe Gaston, 29: 369.
Marot, Clément, an early French poet, 17: 9729–31; character of his poetry, 9729; story of his career, 9730; his 'Epistles,' 9731.
'Old-Time Love,' 9732; 'Epigram,' *id.;* 'To a Lady Who Wished to Behold Marot,' *id.;* 'The Laugh of Madam D'Albret,' 9733; 'From an "Elegy,"' *id.;* 'The Duchess D'Alençon,' 9734; 'To the Queen of Navarre,' *id.;* 'From a Letter to the King; After Being Robbed,' 9735; 'From a Rhymed Letter to the King,' 9736; biography, 29: 369.
Marquez, J. A., 29: 369.
Marradi, G., 29: 369.
'Marriage of Loti, The,' by Louis Marie Julien Viaud, 30: 18.
Marriage, incompatible, what to do with it, in Rod's 'The White Rocks,' 30: 307.
'Marriage, The Maxims of,' in Molière's 'L'Ecole des Femmes,' 30: 557.
Marriage questions, a study of, by Margaret Deland in 'Philip and His Wife,' 30: 554.
Marriage, George Sand's experience in, depicted in her early novel 'Indiana,' 30: 407.
Marriage, views of a leading feature of, in W. E. Norris's 'Matrimony,' 30: 530.
Marriage, Selden on, 22: 13106.
Marriage, Jeremy Taylor's liberal view of, 25: 14552.
Marriage, Swedenborg on, 24: 14238.
'Marriage Laws of the Germans,' by Tacitus, 24: 14383.
'Marriage Customs in Many Lands,' by Rev. H. N. Hutchinson, 30: 215.
Marryat, Florence, 29: 369.
Marryat, Frederick, a notable English novelist, 17: 9737–9; lasting popularity of sea-stories, 9737; service in the navy, and experiences of naval combats, *id.;* realism of the stories, 9738; his best-known novels, *id.;* his 'Diary in America,' 9739; stories for children, *id.*
'Perils of the Sea,' 9740; 'Mrs. Easy Has Her Own Way,' 9747; biography, 29: 369; 'Jacob Faithful,' 30: 264; 'Masterman Ready,' 30: 427; 'Mr. Midshipman Easy,' 30: 264.
'Marseillaise, The,' by Rouget de Lisle, 28: 16435.
Marsh, Mrs. Anne, 29: 369; 'Emilia Wyndham,' 30: 263.
Marsh, George Perkins, 29: 369; 'Man and Nature,' 30: 325.
Marsh, O. C., 29: 370.
Marshall, John, 29: 370.
Marshall, Nelly Nichol, 29: 370.
Marston, John, 29: 370.
Marston, John Westland, 29: 370.
Marston, Philip Bourke, 29: 370; 'Before and After the Flower-Birth,' 28: 16500; 'The Old Church-Yard of Bonchurch,' 28: 16375.
Martel de Janville, G. de, Countess, 29: 370.
Martial, a famous Latin poet, Caskie Harrison on, 17: 9750–3; his position at Rome, 9750; his delineation of the times, *id.;* personal qualities, 9751; his epigrams, *id.;* compared with Juvenal, 9752.
'The Unkindest Cut,' 9753; 'Evolution,' 9754; 'Vale of Tears,' *id.;* 'Sic Vos Non Vobis,' *id.;* 'Silence Is Golden,' *id.;* 'So Near and Yet So Far,' *id.;* 'The Least of Evils,' 9755; 'Thou Reason'st Well,' *id.;* 'Never Is, but Always to Be,' *id.;* 'Learning by Doing,' *id.;* 'Tertium Quid,' *id.;* 'Similia Similibus,' 9756; 'Cannibalism,' *id.;* 'Equals Added to

Equals,' *id.;* 'The Cook Well Done,' *id.;* 'A Diverting Scrape,' *id.;* 'Diamond Cut Diamond,' 9757; 'The Cobbler's Last,' *id.;* 'But Little Here Below,' *id.;* 'E Pluribus Unus,' *id.;* 'Fine Frenzy,' *id.;* 'Live Without Dining,' 9758; 'The Two Things Needful,' *id.;* biography, 29: 370.

'Martian, The,' by George Du Maurier, 30: 525.

Martin, Arthur Patchett, 29: 370.

Martin, Bon Louis Henri, 29: 370; his 'History of France: From the Most Remote Times to 1789,' 30: 85.

Martin, Edward Sanford, 29: 371.

Martin, Theodore, Sir, 29: 371.

Martin, W. A. P., 29: 371; 'A Cycle of Cathay,' 30: 374.

'Martin Chuzzlewit,' by Dickens, 8: 4631.

Martineau, Harriet, 29: 371; her novel, 'The Hour and the Man,' 30: 287.

Martineau, James, an eminent English Liberal theologian and philosopher, 17: 9759–62; early history, 9759; settlements in Dublin and Liverpool, *id.;* professor Unitarian Divinity School (1840–85), 9760; critical and philosophical views, *id.;* his most important writings, 9760–61; sermons, 9762.

'The Transient and the Real in Life,' 9762; biography, 29: 371.

Matinez de la Rosa, F., 29: 371.

Martyn, Sarah Towne, 29: 371.

Martyn, William Carlos, 29: 371.

Martyrs, the English story of, by John Foxe, 30: 262.

Marvel, Ik. See MITCHELL, 29: 371; 'Reveries of a Bachelor,' 30: 411.

Marvell, Andrew, an English poet and satirist, 17: 9770–1; his career in Cromwell's time, 9770; his satiric prose, *id.;* veneration for Cromwell and Milton, 9771.

'The Garden,' 9771; 'The Emigrants in Bermudas,' 9773; 'The Mower to the Glow-Worms,' 9774; 'The Mower's Song,' *id.;* 'The Picture of T. C.,' 9775; biography, 29: 371; 'To His Coy Mistress,' 28: 16624.

Marx, Karl, 29: 371; 'Capital,' 30: 12.

'Mary Barton,' by Elizabeth Cleghorn Gaskell, 30: 48.

'Mary Hamilton,' 3: 1331.

'Mary Queen of Scots,' by James F. Meline, 30: 513.

Mary Queen of Scots, portrayed in Swinburne's 'Chastelard,' 30: 228.

'Mary Tudor,' by Aubrey de Vere, 8: 4609.

Marzials, Théophile, 29: 371; 'Twickenham Ferry,' 28: 16356.

Masalskiĭ, K. P., 29: 372.

Masoch-Sacher, Leopold, 'Seraph,' 30: 468.

Mason, C. A., 29: 372; 'The Voyage,' 28: 16896.

Mason, Emma Huntington, 'Body and Soul,' 28: 16836.

Mason, William, 29: 372.

Maspero, Gaston, 29: 372; 'Archæology,' 30: 335; 'Egypt and Chaldæa: The Dawn of Civilization,' 30: 343; his studies of mythology and religion in Egypt, 30: 413.

'Masques,' Ernest Rhys on, 17: 9777–9; by Samuel Daniel, 9777; by Sir Wm. Davenant, 9778; by Francis Beaumont, 9779.

Massachusetts, eulogy upon, by Daniel Webster, 27: 15743.

Massarani, Tullo, 29: 372.

Massey, Gerald, 29: 372; 'Little Willie,' 28: 16464.

Massillon, Jean Baptiste, eminent French pulpit orator, J. F. Bingham on, 17: 9780–96; comparison with Bossuet and Bourdaloue, 9780; his style, 9781; his education and early success, 9782; illustrations of his eloquence, 9783; his method of sermonizing, 9784.

'Picture of the Death-Bed of a Sinner,' 9784; 'Fasting,' 9785; 'Hypocritical Humility in Charity,' 9787; 'The Blessedness of the Righteous,' 9789; 'One of His Celebrated Pictures of General Society,' 9791; 'Prayer,' 9792; biography, 29: 372.

Massinger, Philip, a noted English dramatist, Anna McClure Sholl on, 17: 9797–9; events of his life, 9797; character of his dramas, 9798.

'From The Maid of Honour,' 9799; 'From A New Way to Pay Old Debts,' 9801; biography, 29: 372.

Masson, A. M. B. G., 29: 372.

Masson, David, 29: 372; 'The Life of John Milton,' 30: 81.

'Master Beggars, The,' by L. Cope Cornford, 30: 499.

'Master of Ballantrae, The,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 238.

'Master, The,' by I. Zangwill, 30: 318.

'Master's Touch, The,' by Horatius Bonar, 28: 16766.

'Masterman Ready,' by Captain Marryat, 30: 427.

'Mastersingers of Nuremberg, The,' Wagner's most popular work, 26: 15503.

Masudi or **Al-Masudi**, 29: 372.

'Materialism and Idealism,' by T. H. Huxley, 13: 7822.

Mather, Cotton, 29: 373; 'Magnalia Christi Americana,' 30: 432.

Mather, Increase, 29: 373; 'Remarkable Providences,' 30: 244.

Mathers, Helen Buckingham. See REEVES, 29: 373.

Mathews, Cornelius, 29: 373.

Mathews, William, 29: 373.

Mathieu, A. C. G., 29: 373.

'Matrimony,' by W. E. Norris, 30: 530.

Matta, G., 29; 373.

'Matterhorn, The,' by John Tyndall, 26: 15142–52.

Matthew Paris. See PARIS, 29: 373.

Matthews, (James) Brander, 29: 373; 'Aspects of Fiction, and Other Ventures in Criticism,' 30: 76; essays on Beaumarchais, Molière,

and Sheridan, 3: 1657; 17: 10153; 23: 13317; 'His Father's Son,' 30: 153.

Maturin, Charles Robert, 29: 373.

Maturin, Edward, 29: 373.

'Maud,' by Tennyson, a markedly original poem, 25: 14583.

'Maud Muller,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15921.

Maudsley, Henry, 29: 374; 'Body and Mind,' 30: 195.

Maupassant, Guy de, a French novelist, Firmin Roz on, 17: 9803–8; a pupil of Flaubert in realism, 9803; ten collections of short stories and tales, 9804; his pessimism, 9805; its principle, 9806; his final insanity, 9808. 'The Last Years of Madame Jeanne,' 9809; 'A Normandy Outing: Jean Roland's Love-Making,' 9815; 'The Piece of String,' 9821; biography, 29: 374.

Maupertuis, serving Frederick II. of Prussia as president of Berlin Academy, is mercilessly ridiculed by Voltaire, 26: 15453.

'Maureen's Fairing,' by Jane Barlow, 30: 151.

Maurice, Frederick Denison, a noted liberal English divine, 17: 9828–9; his religious liberalism, 9828; at Oxford and in London, 9829; broad social labors 1834–66, *id.*; efforts for women and for workingmen, *id.* 'From a Letter to Rev. J. de la Touche,' 9830; 'From a Letter to Rev. Charles Kingsley,' 9832; 'The Subjects and Laws of the Kingdom of Heaven,' *id.*; biography, 29; 374.

'Maurice de Guérin,' by Maurice Francis Egan, 28: 16778.

Maurier, George Du, 'Peter Ibbetson,' 30: 409; 'Trilby,' 30: 485.

Maury, Matthew Fontaine, 29: 374.

Mauthner, Fritz, 29: 374.

Mautner, Eduard, 29: 374.

Max O'Rell. See BLOUËT, PAUL, 29: 374.

'Maxims,' from the 'Works and Days' of Hesiod, 13: 7331.

'Maxims,' by Goethe, 11: 6453.

'Maxims from Richter's Works,' 21: 12256.

'Maxims and Descriptions,' by Heine, 12: 7200.

'Maximina,' by Armando Palacio Valdés, 30: 99.

Maxwell, H. E., Sir, 29: 374.

Maxwell, Mary Elizabeth. See BRADDON, 29: 374.

Maxwell, William Hamilton, 29: 374.

Maxwell, William Stirling, Sir. See STIRLING-MAXWELL, 29: 374.

Maxwell, Gray. See TUTTIETT, MARY G., 29: 374.

May, Caroline, 29: 374.

May, Lyoff A. See MEÏ, 29: 374.

May, Samuel Joseph, 29: 374.

May, Sophie. See CLARKE, 29: 374.

May, Thomas, 29: 374.

May, Thomas Erskine, Sir, 29: 374; 'Constitutional History of England,' 30: 28; 'Democracy in Europe: A History,' 30: 350.

Maya land, the lost cities of, 30: 23.

Mayer, Alfred Marshall, 29: 375.

Mayer, Brantz, 29: 375.

Mayer, Karl, 29: 375.

Mayhew, Henry, 29: 375.

Maykov (born 1821), a Russian lyric poet with an exaggerated interest in Greek and Roman antiquity, 21: 12589.

Maynard, François, 29: 375.

Mayne, Jasper, 29: 375.

Mayne, John, 29: 375.

Mayo, Mrs. Isabella, 29: 375.

Mayo, Robert, 29: 375.

Mayo, William Starbuck, 'The Berber, or, the Mountaineer of the Atlas,' 30: 167; 'Kaloolah,' 30: 374.

Mazade, Charles de, 29: 375.

Maze, Hippolyte, 29: 375.

Mazères, Édouard, 29: 375.

Mazuranic, Ivan, 29: 376.

Mazzini, Joseph, Italian patriot and essayist, Frank Sewall on, 17: 9843–5; ideals drawn from his studies of Dante, 9843; organizing agitation for free popular government, *id.*; his use of the press in England, *id.*; took part in insurrections in 1848 and 1857, 9844; his essays of political reform, *id.*; his fundamental principles, *id.*; his literary writings, 9845. 'Faith and the Future,' 9845; Thoughts Addressed to the Poets of the Nineteenth Century,' 9848; 'On Carlyle,' 9849; biography, 29: 376.

Mazzoni, Guido, 29: 376.

Mead, Edwin Doak, 29: 376.

'Meadow-Larks,' by Ina D. Coolbrith, 28: 16518.

'Meadows, To,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7314.

Means, D. MacG., essay on Maine, 16: 9605.

Meason, M. R. L., 29: 376.

'Mechanism of the Heavens, The,' by Pierre Simon Laplace, 30: 175.

'Mediæval Growth of the Dead Sea Legends,' by Andrew D. White, 27: 15856–66.

'Mediæval Latin Student Songs,' 28: 16478.

Medici, Lorenzo de', 29: 376.

Medicine, Molière's last work, 'Le Malade Imaginaire,' 30: 308.

Medicine, the works of Hippocrates, 30: 79; works of Galen, 30: 79.

Meding, Oskar, 29: 376.

Meek, Alexander Beaufort, 29: 376.

'Mehalah,' by Sabine Baring-Gould, 30: 372.

Meï, L. A., 29: 376.

Meilhac, Henri, 29: 376.

Meinhold, Johann Wilhelm, a German story-writer, 17: 9853–5; a witchcraft tale of North Germany in 1630, edited and published in 1843, 9853; wholly an invention, 9854. 'The Rescue on the Road to the Stake,' 9855–66; biography, 29: 376.

Meissner, Alfred, 29: 376.

Melancholy, a Study of, in Burton's 'Anatomy,' 30: 359.

Melanchthon, Philipp, 29: 377.

Meleager, 29: 377.

Melendez Valdes, Juan, Don, 29: 377.
Melgar, Mariano, 29: 377.
Meli, G., 29: 377.
Meline, James Florant, 29: 377; 'Mary Queen of Scots,' 30: 513.
Mellin, Gustaf Henrik, 29: 377.
Melo or **Mello, F. M. de**, 29: 377.
Melville, George John Whyte. See WHYTE-MELVILLE, 29: 377.
Melville, Herman, a noted American writer of travels and adventure, 17: 9867–9; 'Typee,' and other books of South Sea travels, 9867; two notable successes and life-long failure, 9868; the Marquesas Islands, 9869.
'A Typee Household,' 9870; 'Fayaway in the Canoe,' 9877; 'The General Character of the Typees,' 9879; 'Taboo,' 9881; biography, 29: 377.
'Typee and Omoo,' 30: 488; 'Moby-Dick,' 30: 431.
'Member for Paris, The,' by Grenville Murray, 30: 218.
'Memoirs of General W. T. Sherman,' 30: 455.
'Memorabilia, The,' by Xenophon, 30: 191.
'Memory of Ben Jonson, To the,' by John Cleveland, 28: 16776.
Memory, phenomenal, of the father of Seneca, 22: 13119.
'Memory' (Turkish), by Foozooli, 28: 16969.
'Men and Letters,' by Horace E. Scudder, 30: 500.
Menander, a famous Greek comic poet, W. C. Lawton on, 19: 11397–9; 'Desert a Beggar Born,' 11405; 'Monotony,' 11406; 'The Claims of Long Descent,' *id.;* 'The Poor Relation Goes a Visiting,' *id.;* 'The Misery of Tyranny,' 11407; 'Knowledge,' *id.;* 'Aphorisms,' *id.;* biography, 29: 377.
Mencius, 29: 377.
Mendelssohn, Moses, 29: 377.
Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, Felix, an eminent German composer, 17: 9886–7; his pursuit of music with splendid system and industry, 9886; career of triumph and later reaction, 9887; his 'Letters,' *id.*
'From a Letter to F. Hiller,' 9888; 'From a Letter to Herr Advocat Conrad Schleinitz at Leipzig,' *id.;* 'Hours with Goethe, 1830,' 9889; 'A Coronation in Presburg,' 9891; 'First Impressions of Venice,' 9892; 'In Rome: St. Peter's,' 9894; 'A Sunday in Florida,' 9895; 'A Vaudois Walking Trip: Pauline,' 9896; 'A Criticism,' 9898; biography, 29: 378.
Mendès, Catulle, a French poet and novelist, 17: 9900; his short stories and sketches, 9900.
'The Foolish Wish,' 9901; 'The Sleeping Beauty,' 9904; 'The Charity of Sympathy,' 9908; 'The Mirror,' *id.;* 'The Man of Letters,' 9912; biography, 29: 378.
Mendes Leal da Silva, J., 29: 378.
Mendez-Pinto, F., 29: 378.
Mendive, R. M. de, 29: 378.
Mendoza, A. H. de, 29: 378.
Mendoza, Diego Hurtado, 29: 378.
Mendoza, Iñigo Lopez de. See SANTILLANA, 29: 378.
Menendez y Pelayo, M., 29: 378.
Menken, Adah Isaacs, 29: 378.
Mennonites, their life depicted in 'The Foe in the Household,' 30: 282.
'Mentre Ritorna il Sole,' by Enrico Panzacchi, 28: 17005.
Menzel, Wolfgang, 29: 378.
Mercantile life finely depicted in Freytag's 'Debit and Credit,' 10: 6012.
Mercator, 29: 379.
'Merchant of Venice,' the most popular of Shakespeare's plays, a drama of his middle period, 30: 384.
Mercier, (Louis) Sébastien, 29: 379.
Meredith, George, an English novelist, Anna McClure Sholl on, 17: 9915–20; a markedly individual genius, 9915; 'The Ordeal of Richard Feverel,' 9917; 'Diana of the Crossways' and 'The Egoist,' 9918; his ideal of women, 9919; his 'Modern Love,' 9920.
'Richard and Lucy: An Idyl,' 9921; 'Richard's Ordeal Is Over,' 9930; 'Aminta Takes a Morning Sea-Swim: A Marine Duet,' 9934; 'From Modern Love,' 9940; 'Evening,' *id.;* biography, 29: 379.
'Love in the Valley,' 28: 16609; 'Diana of the Crossways,' 30: 53; 'The Egoist,' 30: 140; 'Beauchamp's Career,' 30: 258; 'Sandra Belloni,' 30: 328; 'Lord Ormont and His Aminta,' 30: 496.
Meredith, Owen. See LYTTON, 29: 379.
Mérimée, Prosper, French novelist and essayist, Grace King on, 17: 9941–5; early brilliant success with masterpieces of fiction, 9941; personal history, 9942; visit to Spain and Spanish inspiration, 9943; historical studies, 9944; his connection with the court, *id.*
'From Arsène Guillot,' 9946; biography, 29: 379.
'Carmen,' 30: 100; 'Colomba,' 30: 174; 'Letters to an Unknown,' 30: 173; 'Loki,' 30: 91.
Merivale, Charles, 29: 379; 'A General History of Rome,' 30: 466.
Merivale, Herman, 29: 379.
Merivale, Herman Charles, 29: 379.
Meriwether, Mrs. Elizabeth, 29: 379.
Meriwether, Lee, 29: 379.
Merle, Jean Toussaint, 29: 379.
Merle d'Aubigné. See D'AUBIGNÉ, 29: 379.
Merlin, 29: 379; 6: 3437.
'Merlin,' by De la Villemarqué, 26: 15378.
'Merman, The,' Danish, 28: 16949.
Merriam, George Spring, 29: 380; essay on Harriet Beecher Stowe, 24: 14067.
Merrill, Selah, 29: 380.
'Merry Pranks of Robin Good-Fellow, The,' author unknown, 28: 16486.
Merry, Robert, 29: 380.
'Merry Wives of Windsor,' a play which Shakespeare is said to have written upon Queen Elizabeth's request to show Falstaff in love, 30: 389.
Mersliakov, A. T., 29: 380.

Méry, Joseph, 29: 380.
Mesihi, 29: 380.
Mesonero y Romanos, R. de, 29: 380.
Mesquita, Salvador de, 29: 380.
Messinger, Robert Hinckley, 'Give Me the Old,' 28: 16777.
Metastasio, Pietro, 29: 380; 'Without and Within,' 28: 17003.
Metcalfe, Frederick, 29: 380.
'Metempsychosis,' by Duffield Osborne, 28: 16606.
'Methodism in the United States, A History of,' by James M. Buckley, 30: 215.
Methodism, or Wesleyanism, founded by John and Charles Wesley, 27: 15791; origin of name, *id.*
'Methods of Social Reform,' by William Stanley Jevons, 30: 325.
Metternich, C. W. N. L., Prince, 29: 380.
'Metzerott, Shoemaker,' by Katherine Pearson Woods, 30: 144.
Mexican Nun, The, a Spanish-Mexican poet, John Malone on, 17: 9956–9; a remarkable surprise in Spain, in 1689, 9956; a girl ambitious of all studies, 9957; her productions during twenty-seven years, 9958.
'On the Contrarieties of Love,' 9959; 'Learning and Riches,' *id.;* 'Death in Youth,' 9960; 'The Divine Narcissus,' 9961–4; biography, 29: 380.
Mexico:—
Bandelier's Archæological explorations in, 29: 40.
History of ancient inhabitants of, by Clavijero, 15: 8909.
Diaz del Castillo's Spanish chronicle of the conquest (1632), 8: 4614; 29: 143.
His description of Cortes in the conquest, 8: 4616.
Balbuena's poetic description of the city of Mexico in 1604, 29: 38.
Important works on the geography and history of, by Orozco y Berra, 29: 409.
Saavedra Guzman's historical poem describing the Aztec court and the conquest of Mexico, 29: 474.
Ochoa y Acuna's 'Poems of a Mexican,' greatly admired by his countrymen, 29: 407.
Spanish conquest of, related by Arthur Helps, 30: 165.
Wallace's historical romance of the conquest of Mexico by the Spaniards, 30: 368.
Janvier's story of the 'Aztec Treasure House,' 30: 278.
Lucien Biart's novels describing Mexican and South American nature and customs, 29: 58.
Lúcas Alaman's important services, and 'History of Mexico,' 29: 9.
Meyer, Konrad Ferdinand, notable Swiss-German poet and novelist, 17: 9965–6; a Swiss contributor to German literature, 9965; ballads and poems, 9966; long array of vigorous and brilliant stories, *id.*
'From The Monk's Wedding,' 9966; biography, 29: 380.
Meyn, Antoinette, 29: 381.
Meynell, Alice, 29: 381; 'An Unmarked Festival,' 28: 16369; 'Renouncement,' 28: 16358; 'San Lorenzo Giustiniani's Mother,' 28: 16875.
Meyr, Melchior, 29: 381.
Mezeray, F. E. de, 29: 381.
'Micah Clarke,' by A. Conan Doyle, 30: 527.
Michaud, Joseph François, 29: 381.
Michel Angelo, Italian poet and sculptor, 17: 9977–9; his story as painter and poet, 9977; his sonnets, 9978; his women, *id.;* storehouse of material, 9979.
'A Prayer for Strength,' 9979; 'The Impeachment of Night,' 9980; 'Love, the Life-Giver,' *id.;* 'Irreparable Loss,' 9981; biography, 29: 381; Michelet on, 17: 9990.
Michelet, Jules, a brilliant French historian, Grace King on, 17: 9982–5; his personal life, 9982; his attack upon the church and the Jesuits, 9983; plan of his 'History of France,' 9984; works of prose poetry, *id.*
'The Death of Jeanne D'Arc,' 9985–90; 'Michel Angelo,' 9990: 'Summary of the Introduction to the Renaissance,' 9993; biography, 29: 381; 'History of France,' 30: 84; 'The Bird,' 30: 157; 'L'Amour,' 30: 253.
Michelet, A visit to, by the De Goncourts, 11: 6555.
Michiels, Alfred Joseph Xavier, 29: 381.
Mickiewicz, Adam, a celebrated Polish poet, C. H. Genung on, 17: 9995–99; golden age of Polish letters, 9995; Malczewski's superb poem, 9996; influence of Byron and Bürger, *id.;* his 'Crimean Sonnets,' 'Konrad Wallenrod,' and 'Grazyna,' 9997; travels and 'Pan Tadeusz,' 9998.
'Sonnet,' 9999; 'Father's Return,' 10000; 'Primrose,' 10002; 'New-Year's Wishes,' 10004; 'To M——,' 10005; 'From the Ancestors,' 10006: 'From Faris,' *id.;* biography, 29: 381.
Mickle, William Julius, 29: 381.
'Middle Ages, The, as a Period of Intellectual Darkness,' by Henry Hallam, 12: 6857.
Middle Ages, studies of rural life, child life, woman's position, and the feeling for nature, in, 30: 514.
'Middle Greyness,' by A. J. Dawson, 30: 540.
'Middlemarch,' by George Eliot, 30: 519.
Middleton, Conyers, 29: 382.
Middleton, Thomas, 29: 382.
Midlands of England, scenery and life depicted in George Eliot's 'Adam Bede,' 30: 485.
'Midnight Review, The,' by Joseph Christian Zedlitz, 28: 16572.
'Midsummer Days and Nights, Ballade of,' by W. E. Henley, 12: 7238.
'Midsummer Night's Dream,' a Shakespeare comedy of love and marriage, 30: 385.
Mifflin, Lloyd, 'The Frontier,' 28: 16827.
Mignet, F. A. M., 29: 382.
'Mignon's Love and Longing,' by Goethe, 11: 6421–4.
'Mignon's Song,' by Goethe, 11: 6440.

Mikhaïlov, M. L., 29: 382.
Mikkelsen, M. A., essay on David Hume, 13: 7777.
Miklosich, Franz von, 29: 382.
Mikovec, F. B., 29: 382.
Milá y Fontanals, Manuel, 29: 382.
Milanés, José Jacinto, 29: 382.
Milburn, William Henry, 29: 382.
Milelli, Domenico, 29: 382.
Miles, George Henry, 29: 382.
Milicevic, Milan, 29: 382.
Mill, James, 29: 383.
Mill, John Stuart, an eminent political, ethical, and socialistic writer, Richard T. Ely on, 17: 10007–14; birth and education, 10007–8; men who influenced him, 10009; his wife, his character, and his great works, 10010; his treatise on logic; 10011; his study of political philosophy — advocacy of equality for women, *id.*; his 'Utilitarianism,' 10012; his 'Political Economy,' with 'Social Philosophy,' 10013; his socialistic tendencies, 10014.
'Of the Stationary State of Wealth and Population,' 10014; 'Of Competition,' 10017; 'Mill's Final Views on the Destiny of Society,' 10020; 'Justice and Utility,' 10022; biography, 29: 383; 'On Liberty,' 30: 75; 'The Subjection of Women,' 30: 463.
Miller, C. H., 29: 383.
Miller, Mrs. Emily Huntington, 29: 383.
Miller, Harriet, 29: 383.
Miller, Hugh, 29: 383; 'My Schools and Schoolmasters,' 30: 453.
Miller, Joaquin. See MILLER, C. H., Western American poet, 17: 10027–8; Indiana, Oregon, and California life, 10027; 'Songs of the Sierras,' and other volumes of poems, *id.*; characteristics of his poetry, 10028.
'From the Ship in the Desert,' 10028; 'Kit Carson's Ride,' 10032; biography, 29: 383.
Miller, Johann Martin, 29: 383.
Miller, Olive Thorne. See MILLER, HARRIET M., 29: 383.
Miller, O. F., 29: 383.
Miller, Stephen Franks, 29: 383.
Miller, Thomas, 29: 383.
Miller, Walter, essay on Simonides of Ceos, 23: 13462.
Miller, William, 29: 384.
Millet, Francis Davis, 29: 384.
Mills, Abraham, 29: 384.
Milman, Henry Hart, 29: 384.
Milne, John, 'Earthquakes and Other Earth Movements,' 30: 175.
Milnes, Richard Monckton. See HOUGHTON, 29: 384; 'The Brookside,' 28: 17007.
Milton, John, one of the greatest of English poets, E. S. Nadal on, 17: 10037–46; early studies, 10037; his 'Comus' and other early poems, 10038; tour on the Continent, *id.*; London life and devotion to commonwealth interests, *id.*; his Divorce agitation, 10039; Latin secretary to the Council of State, *id.*; political pamphlets, 10040; his sonnets and 'Paradise Lost,' 10041; 'Paradise Regained,' 10042; style, Matthew Arnold on, 10043; his use of literature, 10044; his prose, 10045; his last years, 10046.
'On Shakespeare,' 10047; 'On his Blindness,' 10047; 'To Cyriack Skinner,' *id.*; 'On the Late Massacre in Piedmont,' 10048; 'The Hymn on the Nativity,' *id.*; 'Lycidas,' 10051; 'From Comus,' 10055; 'L'Allegro,' 10057; 'Il Penseroso,' 10060; 'The Appeal of Satan,' 10064; 'Milton on His Blindness,' 10066; 'Adam and Eve,' 10068; 'Eve Relates Her First Meeting with Adam,' 10069; 'Song of the Pair in Paradise,' 10070; 'Invocation to the Muse,' 10072; 'For the Liberty of Printing,' 10073; 'On Errors in Teaching,' 10074; biography, 29: 384.
'Milton, John, Life of,' by David Masson, 30: 81.
Milton, his debt to the Dutch Vondel's 'Lucifer,' 26: 15492.
Milton, his idea of woman criticized by Mary Wollstonecraft, 27: 16133–4.
Milton, Dr. Sam. Johnson's Tory contempt for, 30: 535.
'Milton's Prayer of Patience,' by Elizabeth Lloyd Howell, 28: 16895.
Mimnermus, Greek poet of Smyrna, 26: 15166.
'Mine Own Work,' by Anne Reeve Aldrich. 28: 16445.
Mines, John Flavel, 29: 384.
Minghetti, Marco, 29: 384.
Mining life and miners, English, a plea for, in 'Israel Mort, Overman,' 30: 136.
Mining life in the West, described in Mary Hallock Foote's 'The Led Horse Claim,' 30: 536.
'Minister's Vigil, The,' from N. Hawthorne's 'Scarlet Letter,' 12: 7065.
'Minister's Wooing, The,' by Harriet Beecher Stowe, 30: 527.
Minot, Laurence, 29: 384.
'Minstrel's Curse, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15189.
Minto, William, 29: 384.
Mira de Mescua, Antonio, 29: 384.
Mirabeau, famous French orator and statesman, Francis N. Thorpe on, 17: 10077–81; his early development and characteristics, 10077; his publication of reform pamphlets, 10078; visit to Berlin and further pamphlets, *id.*; publishes his work on Germany, *id.*; elected to the States-General, 10079; his refusal in the public session to obey the King's orders, *id.*; his oratory, 10080; advocacy of constitutional monarchy, *id.*; death and honors, *id.*
'On the Removal of the Troops Around Paris,' 10081; 'The Elegy on Franklin,' 10085; 'A Letter to the King of Prussia,' 10086; 'A Letter to Vitry,' 10090; 'From the Letters,' 10092; 'From a Letter to Chamfort, 1785,' 10095; biography, 29: 384.
'Mirabeau,' by H. E. von Holst, 13: 7497–504.
Mirandola. See PICO, 29: 385.

Mirecourt, Eugène de, 29: 385.
'Mirror, A,' by Susan Marr Spalding, 28: 16355.
'Mirror for Magistrates, The,' 30: 427.
Mishnah, the explanations and expositions of Mosaic scripture which became the law book of Judaism, 16: 9590.
'Miss Brown,' by Violet Paget, 30: 147.
'Miss Flora M'Flimsey,' by William Allen Butler, 28: 16677.
'Miss Ravenel's Conversion,' by J. W. De Forest, 30: 304.
'Missionary Hymn, The,' by R. Heber, 12: 7155.
'Mistletoe Bough, The,' by Thomas Haynes Bayly, 28: 16381.
Mistral, Frédéric, eminent Provençal poet, Harriet W. Preston on, 17: 10097–100; the Provençal country and tradition, 10097; efforts to revive its language and poetry, *id.;* 'Mirèio,' 10098; 'Calendau,' 10099; 'Nerto' and 'The Poem of the Rhône,' *id.;* lexicon of ancient and modern Provençal, 10100.
'The Invocation from Mirèio,' 10100; 'The Tunny Fishing,' 10101; 'The Ballad of Guibour,' 10103; 'The Scaling of Ventour,' 10105; 'The Epilogue from Nerto,' 10107; 'The Aliscamp,' 10108; biography, 29: 385.
Mitchel, Frederick Augustus, 29: 385.
Mitchel, O. M., 29: 385.
Mitchell, Donald G. ("Ik Marvel"), 17: 10110–2; books of sentiment, 10110; 'Reveries of a Bachelor,' 10111; 'Dr. Johns,' *id.;* 'English Lands, Letters, and Kings,' 10112; books upon rural life, *id.*
'Over a Wood Fire,' 10112; biography, 29: 385.
Mitchell, Edwin Knox, essay on Josephus, 14: 8361.
Mitchell, John Ames, 29: 385; 'Amos Judd,' 30: 278.
Mitchell, Langdon Elwyn, 29: 385.
Mitchell, S. Weir, American novelist and poet, 17: 10123–4; medical distinction and literary activity, 10123; earlier books (1880–93), *id.;* 'Hugh Wynne, Free Quaker,' *id.;* 'Collected Poems,' 10124.
'André's Fate,' 10124; 'Lincoln,' 10141; 'Dreamland,' 10141; 'Song,' 10142; biography, 29: 385.
Mitchell, Walter, 29: 385.
Mitford, Mary Russell, English author of stories, plays, and poems, 17: 10143; early experiences, 10143; production of 'Our Village,' 10144; plays, poems, and stories, *id.*
'The Neighborhood,' 10145; biography, 29: 385; 'Our Village,' 30: 368.
Mitford, William, 29: 385.
'Mithridate,' by Racine, 30: 556.
Mivart, St. George, 29: 385.
'Moby-Dick,' by Herman Melville, 30: 431.
'Mo Cáilin Donn,' by George Sigerson, 28: 16453.
'Modern Instance, A,' by William D. Howells, 30: 430.
'Modern Psyche, A,' by Eliza Calvert Hall, 28: 16622.
'Modern Régime, The,' by H. A. Taine, 30: 532.
'Modern Romans, The,' by Charles Frederick Johnson, 28: 16788.
'Modeste Mignon,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 184.
Moe, J. I., 29: 386.
Moffat, James Clement, 29: 386.
Moffat, Robert, 29: 386.
'Mogul Emperors of Hindustan, The,' by Edward S. Holden, 30: 432.
Mohammed, idea of God got from Aristotle, 1: 18.
Mohammedanism, spiritual religion according to Sūfī Moslem philosophy taught by Rūmī's 'Masnavī,' 21: 12487.
Mohl, Julius von, 29: 386.
Mokry, O., 29: 386.
Molbech, C. K. F., 29: 386.
Molesworth, Mrs. M. L., 29: 386.
Molière, greatest of French dramatic poets, Brander Matthews on, 17: 10153–64; his Jesuit education and law study, 10153; becomes a vagabond comedian, *id.;* twelve years in the provinces, 10154; gets a foothold in Paris, 10155; successes in comedy, *id.;* favor of the King, 10156; court relations and marriage, 10157; comedies attacking the prudes and the hypocrites, 10158; hits the abuses of medical practice, 10159; 'The Misanthrope,' *id.;* light comedies and farces, 10160; the last of his great plays, 'Les Femmes Savantes,' 10161; comparison with Shakespeare, 10162; the greatest of comic dramatists, 10163.
'Peace-Making, Reconciliation, and Robbery,' 10164; 'Alceste Accuses Célimène,' 10168; 'A Sincere Critic Seldom Pleases,' 10172; 'Orgon Proposes Marianne's Marriage with Tartuffe,' 10178; 'The Family Censor,' 10182; 'The Hypocrite,' 10184; 'The Fate of Don Juan,' 10192; 'The Sham Marquis and the Affected Ladies,' 10198; biography, 29: 387.
'Les Précieuses Ridicules,' 30: 217; 'Le Malade Imaginaire,' 30: 308; 'L'Avare,' 30: 308; 'L'École des Femmes,' 30: 557; 'Tartuffe,' 30: 526.
Molière could write a play in a fortnight, 23: 13650.
Molina, J. I., 29: 386.
Molinos, Miguel, 29: 386.
'Molinos the Quietist,' by John Bigelow, 30: 330.
Möller, Peter Ludwig, 29: 386.
Möller, Poul Martin, 29: 387.
'Molly Asthore,' by Sir Samuel Ferguson, 28: 16594.
Moltke, Count H. K. B. von, 29: 387.
Mommsen, Theodor, eminent German writer on Roman history, Wm. C. Lawton on, 17: 10206–8; his extreme radical political sympathies, 10206; his popular 'History of Rome,'

id.; his 'The Provinces, from Cæsar to Diocletian,' 10207; personal history, 10208.
'The Character of Cæsar,' 10208–16; biography, 29: 387.
'Monasteries of the Levant, Visits to,' by Hon. Robert Curzon, 30: 467.
Monboddo, James Burnet, Lord, 29: 387.
Money market, its nature explained by W. Bagehot in his 'Lombard Street,' 2: 1206.
Monier-Williams, Sir Monier, 29: 387.
Monkhouse, W. C., 29: 387; 'Any Soul to Any Body,' 28; 16835.
Monnier, Marc, 29: 387.
Monod, G. J. J., 29: 387.
Monroe Doctrine, exposition of, by Daniel Webster, 27: 15728.
Monroe, Harriet, 29: 387.
Monroe, James, 29: 387.
Monsell, J. S. B., 29: 388.
Montagu, Mrs., 29: 388.
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley, English letter-writer, Anna McClure Sholl on, 18: 10217–8; character of her age, 10217; her career and her letters, 10218.
'To E. W. Montagu, Esq.,' 10219; 'To E. W. Montagu, Esq.,' 10222; 'To Mr. Pope,' *id.;* 'To Mrs. S. C.,' 10225; 'To the Countess of Mar,' 10226; 'To the Abbé X——,' 10230; 'To the Countess of Bute,' 10232; 'From a Letter to the Countess of Bute,' 10234; 'To the Countess of Bute,' 10235: biography, 29: 388.
Montague, Charles Howard, 29: 388.
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, famous French essayist, Ferdinand Bôcher on, 18: 10237–40; personality reflected in his writings, 10237; his use of Plutarch and of Plato, 10238; retirement at thirty-eight from active life to books and self-study, 10239; teaching of his 'Essays,' 10240.
'The Author to the Reader,' 10241; 'Of Friendship,' *id.;* 'Of Books,' 10242; 'Of Repentance,' 10247; biography, 29: 388.
Montalembert, C. F. de T., Comte de, 29: 388.
Montalván, J. P. de, 29: 388.
Montalvo, G. O. de, 29: 388.
Montchrestien, Antoine de, 29: 388.
Montégut, Émile, 29: 388.
Montemayor, Jorge de, 29: 388.
Montépin, Xavier Aymon de, 29: 389.
'Monterey,' by Charles Fenno Hoffman, 28: 16571.
Montesquieu, famous French historical scholar and thinker, Francis Newton Thorpe on, 18: 10249–55; his early career and the 'Persian Letters,' 10249; his 'Considerations on the Causes of the Grandeur and Decadence of the Romans,' 10250; his great work, 'The Spirit of Laws,' *id.;* his view of the State as an organism, 10251; stand at the close of the old era, *id.;* recognized by Blackstone, 10252; his 'Spirit of Laws' used by Americans in the periods 1765–76 to justify their demand for political rights, 10252–4; became grafted into American institutions, *id.;* his economic and educational influence, 10254.
'On the Power of Punishments,' 10255; 'In What Manner Republics Provide for Their Safety,' 10257; 'Origin of the Right of Slavery Among the Roman Civilians,' 10258; 'On the Spirit of Trade,' 10260; 'On the True Nature of Benevolence,' 10261; 'On Religion,' 10262; 'On Two Causes which Destroyed Rome,' 10264; 'Usbek at Paris, to Ibben at Smyrna,' 10268; 'Rica at Paris to Ibben at Smyrna,' 10269; biography, 29: 389.
'Considerations on the Greatness and Decay of the Romans,' 30: 101; 'Les Lettres Persanes,' 30: 444; the 'Spirit of Laws,' 30: 501.
Montgomery, Florence, 29: 389.
Montgomery, James, 29: 389: 'Arnold Winkelried,' 28: 16397.
Monti, Luigi, 29: 389.
Monti, Vincenzo, 29: 389.
Montiano y Luyando, Agustin de, 29: 389.
Montrésor, F. F., 29: 389; 'Into the Highways and Hedges,' 30: 231.
Moodie, Susanna, 29: 389.
'Moods of the Soul,' by Robert Underwood Johnson, 28: 16746.
Moody, Dwight Lyman, 29: 389.
'Moon Hoax, The,' by Richard Adams Locke, 30: 35.
Mooney, James, 29: 389.
'Moonstone, The,' by Wilkie Collins, 30: 52.
Moore, Mrs. Bloomfield. See BLOOMFIELD-MOORE, 29: 389.
Moore, Charles Leonard, 29: 389.
Moore, Clement Clarke, 29: 389; 'The Night Before Christmas,' 28: 16512.
Moore, Edward, 29: 390.
Moore, Frank Frankfort, 29: 390.
Moore, George, 29: 390.
Moore, George Henry, 29: 390.
Moore, Horatio Newton, 29: 390.
Moore, Thomas, Irish poet and song-writer, Thomas Walsh on, 18: 10271–4; popularity based on his songs, 10271; his 'Odes of Anacreon' published, 10272; American tour and 'Epistles, Odes, and Other Poems,' 10273; fortunate marriage and production of over thirty volumes, *id.;* his Lives of Sheridan, Byron, and Fitzgerald, *id.;* final mental eclipse, 10274.
'Paradise and the Peri,' 10275; 'Love's Young Dream,' 10287; 'The Time I've Lost in Wooing,' 10288; 'Believe Me, if All Those Endearing Young Charms,' 10289; 'Come, Rest in This Bosom,' *id.;* 'Nora Creina,' 10290; 'Oft, in the Stilly Night,' 10291; 'Oh! Breathe Not His Name,' *id.;* 'Tis the Last Rose of Summer,' 10292; 'The Harp That Once Through Tara's Halls,' *id.;* 'Sound the Loud Timbrel,' 10293; 'Thou Art, O God,' *id.;* 'The Bird Let Loose,' 10294; biography, 29: 390; 'Come, Ye Disconsolate,' 28: 16869.
Morality and passion, the laws of, masterly treatment of, by Tolstoy, 30: 1.

Morals, History of, in Europe, W. E. H. Lecky on, 30: 169.
'Morals of Lucius Annæus Seneca, The,' 30: 532.
'Moral Tales,' by Miss Edgeworth, 30: 524.
Moratin, L. F. de, 29: 390.
Moratin, N. F. de, 29: 390.
Moravian Influence upon John and Charles Wesley, 27: 15792.
More, Hannah, 29: 390.
'Cœlebs in Search of a Wife,' 30: 45.
More, Henry, 'Love and Humility,' 28: 16901.
More, Paul Elmer, 29: 390.
More, Sir Thomas, eminent English statesman and humanist scholar, Anna McClure Sholl on, 18: 10295–7; his exceptional humanism in mediæval England, 10295; landmarks of his life, 10296; his 'Utopia,' *id.*
'A Letter to Lady More,' 10297; 'Life in Utopia,' 10298; 'Slavery and Punishments,' 10302; biography, 29: 390; 'Utopia,' 30: 491.
More, Sir Thomas, his life and character celebrated, Anne Manning on, 30: 244.
More, Sir Thomas, as one of 'The Oxford Reformers,' Frederic Seebohm on, 30: 454.
Moréas, Jean, 29: 390.
Moreto y Cabaña, A., 29: 391.
Morford, Henry, 29: 391.
Morgan, Forrest, essay on Bagehot, 2: 1203.
Morgan, George, 'John Littlejohn of J.,' 30: 287.
Morgan, Lady, 29: 391; 'The Wild Irish Girl,' 30: 438.
Morgan, Lewis Henry, 29: 391.
'Morgesons, The,' by Elizabeth Barstow Stoddard, 30: 430.
Morgue, the Paris, Welhaven on, 27: 15784–9.
Morier, James Justinian, English traveler and novelist, 18: 10304; his two works on Persia —his 'Hajji Baba,' 10304; comparison with the 'Arabian Nights,' 10305.
'Hajji as a Quack,' 10305; biography, 29: 391; 'Hajji Baba of Ispahan,' 30: 108.
Mörike, Eduard, German poet and novelist, 18: 10318–20; Suabian character, customs, and landscapes represented by him, 10318; his 'Nolten the Painter,' and collected poems, 10319; fairy tales and translations from the Greek, *id.*
'My River,' 10320; 'Two Lovers,' 10321; 'An Hour Ere Break of Day,' 10322; biography, 29: 391.
Morison, J. A. C., 29: 391; 'Madame de Maintenon,' 30: 307.
Morley, Henry, 29: 391.
Morley, John, English statesman and historical writer, 18: 10323; from literature into politics, 10323; political career, *id.*; essays and biographies, 10324.
'Rousseau at Montmorency,' 10325; 'Condorcet,' 10330; 'The Church and the Encyclopædia,' 10336; biography, 29: 391; 'Diderot and the Encyclopedists,' 30: 80.
Morley, Margaret Warner, 29: 392.
'Mormon, The Book of,' translated by Joseph Smith, Jr., 30: 11.
'Morning Hymn,' by Thomas Ken, 28: 16858.
'Morning Song,' by Sir William Davenant, 28: 16518.
Morocco depicted in 'The Berber,' 30: 167.
'Morocco: Its People and Place,' by Edmondo de Amicis, 30: 100.
Morris, George Pope, 29: 392; 'Woodman, Spare That Tree,' 28: 16415.
Morris, George Sylvester, 29: 392.
Morris, Gouverneur, 29: 392.
'Morris, Gouverneur, Life of' (1888), by T. Roosevelt, 21: 12385.
Morris, Harrison Smith, 29: 392.
Morris, Lewis, Sir, 29: 392; 'In Springtide,' 28: 16496; 'The Surface and the Depths,' 28: 16634.
Morris, William, English poet and socialist, Wm. Morton Payne on, 18: 10337–42; date of his appearance in the group of Victorian poets, 10337; pioneer in the work done by Swinburne, Rossetti, and himself, 10338; compared with Chaucer, 10338; 'The Life and Death of Jason,' and 'The Earthly Paradise,' 10339; later poems (1872–92), 10339; his epic of 'Sigurd,' and his sagas and romances, 10340; his translations, 10341; the 'Saga Library,' *id.*
'Shameful Death,' 10342; 'Hallblithe Dwelleth in the Wood Alone,' 10343; 'Iceland First Seen,' 10347; 'From The Earthly Paradise,' 10349; 'The Blue Closet,' 10352; 'The Day is Coming,' 10354; 'Kiartan Bids Farewell to Gudrun,' 10357; biography, 29: 392; 'The House of the Wolfings,' 30: 227; 'The Earthly Paradise,' 30: 11.
Morrison, Arthur, 29: 392; 'A Child of the Jago,' 30: 151.
Morse, Mrs. C. D., 29: 392.
Morse, Edward Sylvester, 29: 392.
Morse, Edwin W., essay on Irving, 14: 7991.
Morse, James Herbert, 'The Power of Beauty,' 28: 16636.
Morse, John Torrey, 29: 392.
Morse, Mrs. Lucy, 29: 392.
Morse, S. F. B., 29: 392.
'Mortal Antipathy, A,' by Oliver Wendell Holmes, 30: 277.
'Morte d'Arthur, The,' printed by Caxton before any part of the English Bible, 2: 886.
Morton, J. M., 29: 393.
Morton, Sarah Wentworth, 29: 393.
Morton, Thomas, 29: 393; 'Speed the Plow,' 30: 486.
Mosby, John Singleton, 29: 393.
Moschus, a Greek poet, 18: 10360–1; fame of 'The Elegy on Bion,' 10360; modeled on Bion's lament for Adonis, 10361.
'The Lamentation for Bion,' 10361; biography, 29: 393.
'Moscow, The Retreat from,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7732.
Mosen, Julius, 29: 393.

Mosenthal, S. H. von, 29: 393.
Möser, Albert, 29: 393.
Moser, Gustav von, 29: 393.
Möser, Justus, 29: 393.
Mosheim, J. L. von, 29: 393.
'Mosses from an Old Manse,' by **Nathaniel** Hawthorne, 30: 277.
Mota-Padilla, M. de la, 29: 393.
'Mother Goose Melodies,' 30: 36.
'Mother's Grave, A,' by Uhland, 26: 15196.
'Mother, Sonnets to His,' by Heine, 12: 7197.
'Mother to Her Daughter' (Nile song—Arabic), 28: 16988.
Motherwell, William, Scotch poet, 18: 10365; ballads unexcelled for sweetness and pathos, 10365; the taste and critical ability of his prose, *id.*
'When I Beneath the Cold, Red Earth am Sleeping,' 10366; 'Jeanie Morrison,' 10367; 'My Heid is Like to Rend, Willie,' 10369; 'May Morn Song,' 10371; biography, 29: 393.
'Moths,' by Louise de la Ramée ("Ouida"), 30: 431.
Motley, John Lothrop, eminent American historical writer, J. Franklin Jameson on, 18: 10373–80; his education at home and abroad, 10374; an unsuccessful novel, *id.;* second novel and historical essays, 10375; his 'Rise of the Dutch Republic,' *id.;* two volumes of 'History of the United Netherlands,' 10377; diplomatic services during the American Civil War, 10378; final two volumes of 'History of the United Netherlands,' *id.;* his 'Life of Barneveld,' 10379.
'The Abdication of Charles V. of Spain,' 10380; 'The Spanish Armada Approaches England,' 10390; 'The Armada Destroyed,' 10397; 'The Fate of John of Barneveld,' 10400; biography, 29: 393.
'History of the United Netherlands,' 30: 490; 'The Rise of the Dutch Republic,' 30: 421; 'John of Barneveld,' 30: 338.
Moulton, Louise, 29: 394; 'Come Back Dear Days,' 28: 16817; 'Shall I Look Back?' 28: 16839; 'Help Thou My Unbelief,' 28: 16849.
Moultrie, John, 29: 394.
'Mountain Boy, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15192.
'Mountaineer, The,' by "A. E." (George William Russell), 28: 16557.
'Mountaineering in the Sierra Nevada,' by Clarence King, 30: 408.
Mountcastle, Clara H., 29: 394.
Mountford, William, 29: 394.
Mowatt, Mrs. See RITCHIE, 29: 394.
'Mr. Verdant Green, an Oxford Freshman, The Adventures of,' by "Cuthbert Bede" (Rev. Edward Bradley), 30: 528.
'Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures,' by Douglas Jerrold, 30: 536.
'Mr. Isaacs,' by Marion Crawford, 30: 546.
'Mr. Midshipman Easy,' by Captain James Marryat, 30: 264.
'Mr. Poirier's Son-in-Law,' by Émile Augier and Jules Sandeau, 30: 252.
Mt. Holyoke Seminary, Miss Wilkins educated at, 27: 15983.
'Much Ado about Nothing,' a drama in which Shakespeare filled a borrowed skeleton with comic scenes wholly his own, 30: 390.
'Muckle-Mou'd Meg,' by James Ballantyne, 28: 16429.
Mudford, William, 29: 394.
Mügge, Theodor, 29: 394.
Mühlbach, Luise, 29: 394.
Muhlenberg, William Augustus, 29: 394; 'I Would Not Live Alway,' 28: 16862; 'Fulfillment,' 28: 16852.
Muir, Alan, 'Lady Beauty,' 30: 530.
Muir, John, an American naturalist and explorer, 18: 10405–6; story of his earlier years, 10405; exploration of Alaska and other Pacific West regions, 10406; his 'The Mountains of California,' *id.*
'A Wind-Storm in the Forests,' 10406–14; biography, 29: 394; essay on Linnæus, 16: 9077.
Muir, Sir William, 29: 394.
Mulford, Elisha, eminent American thinker and scholar, 18: 10415–6; 'The Nation,' a noble fruit of the Civil War, 10415; 'The Republic of God,' an "Institute in Theology," 10416; his character, style, and influence, *id.*
'The Nation Is a Continuity,' 10417; 'The Nation the Realization of Freedom,' 10418; 'The People and the Land,' 10419; 'The Personality of Man,' 10420; 'The Personality of God,' *id.;* 'The Teleological Argument,' 10421; 'The Scriptures,' 10422; biography, 29: 394.
Mulford, Prentice, 29: 394.
Mulhall, Michael G., 29: 394.
Mullany, Patrick Francis, 29: 395.
Mullet, Clément, 'Agriculture,' 30: 157.
Müller, Friedrich, 29: 395.
Müller, Friedrich Max, celebrated German-English Sanskrit scholar and comparative philologist, Henry A. Stimson on, 18: 10425–9; his German origin, 10425; finds an English opportunity at Oxford, 10426; his university engagements, *id.;* his 'Rig-Veda' work and 'Sacred Books of the East,' *id.;* his volumes on language, religion, and Religions, *id.;* a leader amongst Orientalists, 10427: marriage and English relationships, 10428; study of religion, *id.*
'On the Migration of Fables,' 10429–41; biography, 29: 395.
'Chips from a German Workshop,' 30: 126; 'The Science of Thought,' 30: 494; 'The Sacred Books of the East,' 30: 414.
Müller, Johannes von, 29: 395.
Müller, Karl, 29: 395.
Müller, Karl Otfried, 29: 395.
Müller, Otto, 29: 395.
Müller, Wilhelm, a German lyric poet, 18: 10442–4; effect on him of the German uprising against Napoleon, 10442; his general literary work, 10443; his 'Poems' and 'Songs

of the Greeks,' *id.*; Schubert's use of his lyrics, *id.*

'From the Pretty Maid of the Mill,' 10444–52; 'Vineta,' 10452; biography, 29: 395.

Müller, Wilhelm, 29: 396.

Müller, Wolfgang, 29: 396.

Mulock, Dinah Maria. See CRAIK, MRS., 29: 396; 'Hannah,' 30: 266.

'Mummy, The Romance of the,' by Théophile Gautier, 11: 6223.

Munby, Arthur Joseph, 29: 396; 'Doris: A Pastoral,' 28: 16666.

Munch, Andreas, 29: 396.

Munch, Peder Andreas, 29: 396.

Münch-Bellinghausen, E. F. J. von, Baron, 29: 396.

Munchausen, Baron. See MÜNCHHAUSEN and RASPE, 29: 396.

Münchhausen, H. K. F. von, Baron, 29: 396.

Munday, Anthony, 29: 396.

Munday, John William, 29: 396.

Mundt, Klara. See MÜHLBACH, 29: 396.

Mundt, Theodor, 29: 396.

Munger, Theodore, Thornton, 29: 397; 'Essay on Horace Bushnell,' 5: 2909.

Munkittrick, Richard Kendall, 29: 397; 'The Root's Dream,' 28: 16515.

Munroe, (Charles) Kirk, 29: 397.

Murat, N. A., 29: 397.

Muratori, L. A., 29: 397.

Muravieff, Andreïï, 29: 397.

Murchison, R. I., Sir, 29: 397.

'Murder of the Young Princes,' the original story by Holinshed, 13: 7447

Murdoch, William, 29: 397.

Mure, William, 29: 397.

Murfree, F. N. D., 29: 397.

Murfree, Mary Noailles ("Charles Egbert Craddock"), American novelist, 18: 10453–5; her 'In the Tennessee Mountains,' 10453; a succession of vigorous and dramatic stories, 10454.

'The Dancin' Party at Harrison's Cove,' 10455–72; biography, 29: 397.

Murger, Henri, a French poet, 18: 10473–4; conception of vagabond genius, 10473; the 'Bohemians of the Latin Quarter,' *id.*

'A Bohemian Evening Party,' 10475; 'The White Violets,' 10480; biography, 29: 397.

Murner, Thomas, 29: 397.

Murphy, Henry Cruse, 29: 398.

Murray, David Christie, 29: 398.

Murray, Grenville, 29: 398; 'The Member for Paris,' 30: 218.

Murray, Hugh, 29: 398.

Murray, James A. H., 29: 398.

Murray, John Clark, 29: 398.

'Murray, John, Memoir and Correspondence of,' by Samuel Smiles, 30: 240.

Murray, John O'Kane, 29: 398.

Murray, Lindley, 29: 398.

Murray, Nicholas, 29: 398.

Murray, William H. H., 29: 398.

Musäus, Johann Karl August, 29: 398.

'Music in Camp,' by John Randolph Thompson, 28: 16567.

Music, French authors who have abhorred it, 11: 6554.

Music, Wagner's new departure in, 26: 15500.

Music, a novel largely devoted to, 'Charles Auchester,' 30: 135.

Music and German musical life in, 'The First Violin,' 30: 137.

Music, Luther on the value and power of, 16: 9339.

Music, much poetry of, in George Sand's 'Consuelo, 30: 184.

Music, a fine study of, in Mrs. Spofford's 'The Master Spirit,' 23: 13806.

Music, a theme which the pen of George Sand never exhausted, 22: 12761.

Music, 'Song, The Power of,' by Schiller, 22: 12892.

'Music as a Means of Culture,' by John S. Dwight, 9: 5085.

Music, Greek, 26: 15173.

Music, the use of, in J. H. Shorthouse's novels; in 'John Inglesant' and 'Sir Percival'; in 'The Countess Eve'—built out of music; and in 'The Master of the Violin,' 23: 13364.

Musick, John Roy, 29: 399.

'Musketaquid,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5459.

Musset, Alfred de, noted French poet, Alcée Fortier on, 18: 10487–93; comparison with Hugo and Lamartine, 10487; excesses of his life, and immoral 'Tales of Spain and Italy,' *id.*; dramatic experiments, 10488; his relations with George Sand, *id.*; his 'Confession' and 'Rolla,' 10489; his 'Nights,' 10490; dramas in verse, 10491–2; stories and novelettes, 10493.

'The Grisettes,' 10493; 'The False Lover,' 10499; 'Vergiss Mein Nicht,' 10506; 'From To a Comrade,' *id.*; 'From On a Slab of Rose Marble,' 10507; 'From The Wild Mare in the Desert,' 10508; 'To Pépa,' 10509; 'Juana,' *id.*; biography, 29: 399.

Musset, Alfred de, Sainte-Beuve on, 22: 12666.

Musset, Alfred de, 'From the Ode to Malibran,' 28: 16387.

'Mutable Many, The,' by Robert Barr, 30: 531.

'Mutineers of the Bounty, The,' by Lady Belcher, 30: 443.

Muzzey, Artemas Bowers, 29: 399.

'My Apprenticeship on the Farm,' by Fritz Reuter, 21: 12197.

'My Arctic Journal,' by Josephine Diebitsch-Peary, 30: 543.

'My Child,' by John Pierpont, 28: 16449.

'My Dear and Only Love,' by James Graham, Earl of Montrose, 28: 16395.

'My Faith Looks up to Thee,' by Ray Palmer, 28: 16865.

'My Heart Leaps up When I Behold,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16214.

'My Heart with Hidden Tears is Swelling,' by Heine, 12: 7194.
'My Love in Her Attire doth Show Her Wit,' author unknown, 28: 16628.
'My Maryland,' by James R. Randall, 28: 16560.
'My Minde to Me a Kingdom Is,' by Sir Edward Dyer, 28: 16828.
'My Novel,' by Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 544.
'My Official Wife,' by Colonel Richard Henry Savage, 30: 263.
'My Schools and Schoolmasters,' by Hugh Miller, 30: 453.
'My Shadow,' by Louise Betts Edwards, 28: 16905.
'My Studio Neighbors,' by William Hamilton Gibson, 30: 411.
'My Study Windows,' by James R. Lowell, 30: 75.
'My Thoughts of Ye,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7730.
'Mycenæan Age, The,' by Dr. Chrestos Tsountas and J. Irving Manatt, 30: 189.
Myers, Ernest James, 29: 399.
Myers, Frederic William Henry, an English critical essayist and poet, 18: 10511–2; his modern and classical essays, 10511; his 'Modern Poets and Cosmic Law,' 'Science and a Future Life,' and other essays, 10512.
'The Disenchantment of France,' 10513–21; biography, 29: 399.
'Modern and Classical Essays,' 30: 346; essays on Poe and Wordsworth, 20: 11651; 27: 16193.
Myers, Peter Hamilton, 29: 399.
Myers, Philip Van Ness, 29: 399.
Myrddin, Wyllt, 29: 399.
'Mystery,' by Minot Judson Savage, 28: 16845.
'Mystery of Cro-a-tàn, The' (A. D. 1587), by Margaret J. Preston, 28: 16961.
'Mysteries of Udolpho, The,' by Mrs. Annie Radcliffe, 30: 33.
Mysticism, a series of essays devoted to, in 'The Treasure of the Humble,' 30: 331.
Mysticism, Christian, rise of from Platonism, 1: 17.
Mysticism of Maeterlinck, 16: 9541, 9543.
Mysticism, an element of the poetry of D. G. Rossetti, 21: 12415.
Mysticism, the spirit of, dominates 'John Inglesant,' and other novels by J. H. Shorthouse, 23: 13363–5.
Myths and Folk-Lore of the Aryan Peoples, Wm. Sharp and Ernest Rhys on, 18: 10522–30; the Aryan realm of folk-lore tales of many related peoples, 10522; fork-lore works, 10523; origin of myths, 10524; Greek mythology, 10525; fire in mythical rites, 10526; fire feasts, 10527; Vedic deities, 10528; Scandinavian mythology, 10529.
'The Kinvad Bridge,' 10531; 'The Bridge of Dread,' *id.*; 'The Legend of Bomere Pool,' 10532; 'The Lake of the Demons,' 10534; 'Fairy Gifts and Their Ill-Luck,' *id.*; 'A Sleeping Army,' 10536; 'The Black Lamb,' *id.*; 'Death-Bed Superstitions,' 10537; 'The Witched Churn,' *id.*; 'The Bad Wife and the Demon,' *id.*; 'Hangman's Rope,' 10539; 'May-Day Song,' *id.*; 'Old English Charms and Folk Customs,' *id.*; 'Bread Charms,' *id.*; 'Knife Charm,' 10540; 'Yule-Log Ceremony,' *id.*; 'The Changeling,' *id.*; 'The Magic Sword,' 10541.
Myths, their growth illustrated in Dead Sea legends, 27: 15856.
'Myths of Greece and Rome,' by H. A. Guerber, 30: 189.
'Myths of the New World, The,' by Daniel G. Brinton, 30: 156.

N

'Nabob, The,' by Alphonse Daudet, 30: 222.
Nabuco de Araujo, J. T., 29: 400.
Nack, James, 29: 400.
Nadal, E. S., 29: 400; 'Impression of London Social Life,' 30: 513; essays on Milton and Stubbs, 17: 10037; 24: 14139.
Nadaud, Gustave, 29: 400; 'Carcassonne,' 28: 16730.
Naden, Constance C. W., 29: 400.
Nævius, Cneius, 29: 400.
Naharro, B. de T., 29: 400.
Nairne, Lady (Carolina Oliphant), Scotch author of poems and songs, Thomas Davidson on, 18: 10543; her early life, 10543; her later career, 10544; lyrics and songs, 10545.
'The Land o' the Leal,' 10545; 'The Hundred Pipers,' 10546; 'Caller Herrin',' 10547; 'The Auld House,' 10548; 'The Laird o' Cockpen,' 10549; 'Wha'll be King but Charlie?' 10551; 'Will Ye no Come Back Again?' 10552; 'Gude-Nicht, and Joy Be wi' Ye a',' 10553; 'Would You be Young Again?' *id.*; biography, 29: 400.
Najac, É. C. de, 29: 400.
Nannarelli, Fabio, 29: 400.
Nansen, Fridtjof, a Norwegian Arctic explorer, 18: 10555–6; his theory of Arctic exploration, 10555; special design of a ship, 10556; successful exploration, *id.*
'An Evening's Aurora,' 10556; 'The Polar Night,' 10558; 'The New Year, 1896; Our Daily Life,' *id.*; 'The Journey Southward,' 10561; biography, 29: 400.
'Nantucket Shell, With a,' by Charles Henry Webb, 28; 16544.
Naphegi, Gabor, 29: 400.

Napier, Charles James, Sir, 29: 400.
Napier, Charles John, Sir, 29: 400.
Napier, Henry Edward, 29: 401.
Napier, W. F. P., Sir, 29: 401.
'Napoleon the First, the History of,' by P. Lanfrey, the ablest and most complete criticism upon Bonaparte and his career, 30: 479.
Napoleon, Sloane's impartial recent life of, 30: 261; Doyle's study of, in 'The Great Shadow,' 30: 260.
Napoleon, Manzoni's ode on the death of, 17: 9672.
Napoleon, The Code, Maine on the effect of, 16: 9610.
Napoleon's career, judicial and philosophic estimate of, by J. R. Seeley, 30: 413.
'Napoleon,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7731.
Napoleon, Madame de Staël on, 23: 13837; persecutions by, 13841.
Napoleon, his policy in Egypt, Thiers on, 25: 14841.
Napoleon, Address to Army after the Aboukir Disaster, 25: 14844.
'Napoleon Bonaparte, Memoirs of,' by Louis Antoine Fauvelet de Bourrienne, 30: 16.
Napoleon III. (Charles Louis Napoleon Bonaparte), 29: 401.
'Napoleon III., Glimpses of,' by Émile Zola, 27: 16292–6.
'Narcissus in Camden,' by Helen Gray Cone, 28: 16685.
Nares, Edward, 29: 401.
Naruszewicz, A. S., 29: 401.
Nasby, Petroleum V. See LOCKE, 29: 401.
Nascimento, F. M. do, 29: 401.
Nash, Thomas, 29: 401; 'Farewell, Earth's Bliss,' 28: 16811; 'Spring,' 28: 16525.
Nason, Elias, 29: 401.
Nason, Mrs. Emma, 29: 401.
'Nathalie,' by Julia Kavanagh, 30: 287.
'Nathan the Wise,' by Gotthold Ephraim Lessing, 30: 172.
Nations, the law of, Grotius the founder of, 30: 131.
'Nativity, The Hymn on the,' by Milton, 17: 10048.
Nature, Pliny on the works of, 20: 11581.
Nature, Adam Smith's view of, contradicted by J. S. Mill, 17: 10013.
'Nature,' Goethe on, 11: 6454.
Nature, Socrates thought the study of, less important than the study of man, 23: 13628.
Nature, Esaias Tegnér's love of, 25: 14564.
'Nature,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5438.
'Nature, Description of,' by John Ruskin, 21: 12549.
'Nature, The Beauty and Unity of,' by A. von Humboldt, 13: 7770.
Nature, study for the young of the beauty and charm of, by W. H. Gibson, 30: 71.
'Natural Selection, Contributions to the Theory of,' by Alfred Russel Wallace, 30: 10.
'Natural History,' by George Louis le Clerc de Buffon, 30: 73.
'Natural Law in the Spiritual World,' by Henry Drummond, 9: 4897.
Natural Religion, Voltaire sets forth, 26: 15450.
Natural Selection, Charles Darwin's statement of the theory of, 8: 4424–30.
'Natural Sciences, The Study of,' by A. von Humboldt, 13: 7774.
Naturalism, Zola adopts the method of, 27: 16285.
Navarrete, M. M. de, 29: 401.
Navarrete, M. F. de, 29: 401.
Navarro, Madame de—Mary (Antoinette) Anderson, 29: 401.
Neal, Daniel, 29: 401.
Neal, John, 29: 401.
Neal, Joseph Clay, 29: 401.
Neale, John Mason, 29: 401.
Neander, J. A. W., 29: 402.
'Nearer Home,' by Phœbe Cary, 28: 16853.
'Nebuchadnezzar,' by Irwin Russell, 28: 16697.
Necker, French financier, the praise of, by his daughter, Madame de Staël, 23: 13839.
Neele, Henry, 29: 402.
Negri, Ada, 29: 402.
Negro life and character depicted in J. C. Harris's 'Uncle Remus,' and later books, 30: 518.
Negro-dialect stories and sketches, by T. Nelson Page, 19: 10937–9.
Negruzzi, Jakob, 29: 402.
Negruzzi, Konstantin, 29: 402.
'Neighbor Jackwood,' by J. T. Trowbridge, 30: 373.
'Neighbors, The,' by Frederika Bremer, 30: 249.
Neill, Charles P., essay on Machiavelli, 16: 9479.
Nekrassov, a Russian lyric poet marked by extreme bitterness towards the upper classes, 21: 12588.
Nekrassov, N. A., 29: 402.
'Nell Gwynne's Looking-Glass, To,' by S. Laman Blanchard, 28: 16385.
'Nelly of the Top-Knots,' by Douglas Hyde, 28: 16363.
Nelson, Henry Loomis, 29: 402.
'Nelson, The Life of,' by Captain A. T. Mahan, 30: 453.
Nemcová, Bozena, 29: 402.
'Nemesis of Faith, The,' by James Anthony Froude, 30: 494.
Nepos, Cornelius, 29: 402.
Nero, Cowardice and death of, Suetonius on, 24: 14205.
'Nero,' by Ernst Eckstein, 30: 298.
Nero, his relation to Seneca, 22: 13121.
Néruda, Jan, 29: 402.
Nerval, Gerard de. See GERARD DE NERVAL, 29: 402.
Nettement, Alfred François, 29: 402.
Nevay, John, 29: 402.

Nevin, William Channing, 29: 402.
Nevinson, Henry W., 29: 402.
'New Birth, The,' by John Wesley, 27: 15794.
Newbolt, Henry, 'Drake's Drum,' 28: 17025.
Newcastle, Duchess of. See CAVENDISH, 29: 402.
Newcomb, Simon, 29: 402.
New Departure, Edmond Scherer gives up chair of theology at Geneva because he could no longer accept the inspiration of the Bible, 22: 12865.
New departure in theology in the 18th century, the story of, by Leslie Stephen, 30: 412.
New departure in religion, conception of, by Carlyle, 30: 403.
Newell, Robert Henry, 29: 402; 'The Orpheus C. Kerr Papers,' 30: 36.
New England seaport town scenes and life depicted by Mrs. E. B. Stoddard in three novels of remarkable power, 30: 430, 484, 496.
'New England, A Compendious History of,' by the Rev. John Gorham Palfrey, D. D., 30: 195.
'New England Primer, The,' 30: 178.
'New England Nun, A, and Other Stories,' 27: 15984; example from, 15985–1600.
New England character, its depiction by Sylvester Judd, Mrs. Stowe, Rose Terry Cooke, Mrs. Slosson, Miss Jewett, and Miss Wilkins, 27: 15983.
New England character and scenes depicted by Mrs. A. D. T. Whitney in 'Real Folks,' 30: 537.
New England conscience and religious conviction in the early Puritan days, pictured in Mrs. Stowe's 'The Minister's Wooing,' 30: 527.
New England Puritan character and life depicted in N. H. Chamberlain's 'Samuel Sewall and the World He Lived in,' 30: 521.
New England, earliest history treated in Cotton Mather's 'Magnalia,' 30: 432.
New England life depicted by Miss Jewett, 30: 278.
New England northern coast life depicted by Miss Jewett, 30: 145.
New England "Old Town" life at the end of the 18th century, depicted by Harriet Beecher Stowe, 30: 138.
New England town, story of a small one, by Francis H. Underwood, 30: 73.
'New Essays: Observations, Divine and Moral,' by John Robinson, pastor of the Pilgrim Fathers, 30: 127.
'New Fiction, The,' by Professor H. D. Traill, 30: 471.
'New Germany,' by Andrew D. White, 27: 15853.
Newhall, Charles Stedman, 29: 402.
Newman, Francis William, 29: 403.
Newman, John Henry, an English Catholic scholar and preacher, R. Holt Hutton on, 18: 10597–605; the founder of a literary school, 10597; story of his life, 10598; his change of creed and "Tractarian" leadership, 10599; further change to Catholic faith, 10600; characteristics of his style and power as a preacher, 10601; vivacity of imagination, 10602; raciness of his humor, 10604.
'The Transition,' 10605; 'The Locusts,' 10610; 'Callista and Agellius,' 10612; 'Mother and Son,' 10614; 'The Separation of Friends,' 10615; 'The Pillar of the Cloud,' 10616; 'After Death,' *id.*; 'Angel,' 10618; biography, 29: 402.
'Apologia pro Vita Sua,' 30: 80; "no more brain than a rabbit" (T. Carlyle), 6: 3236; 'Callista,' 30: 365; reference to, in Froude's 'Nemesis of Faith,' 30: 494.
Newman, John Philip, 29: 403.
New Mexico scenes and life depicted by C. F. Lummis, 30: 462.
New Orleans, life in, depicted in stories by George W. Cable, 30: 153.
'Newport,' by George Parsons Lathrop, 30: 233.
'New Republic, The,' by William H. Mallock, 30: 240.
New Testament, The, Its Literary Grandeur, Frederick W. Farrar on, 18: 10565–78; its Greek, 10566; its variety, yet unity, 10567–9; the words of Christ, 10569–70; opinions of Reade, Stevenson, and Caine, 10571; agreement of Bible with poets and thinkers, 10571–3; comparisons, 10574; Dante, Milton, Shakespeare, 10575–7; order of books of New Testament, *id.*
'The Sermon on the Mount,' 10578; 'From the Gospel According to St. Mark,' 10584; 'The Good Samaritan,' 10585; 'The Prodigal Son,' *id.*; 'On the Sabbath,' 10586; 'Discipleship,' 10588; 'The Conversion of Paul,' 10589; 'The Nature of Love,' 10591; 'Immortality,' *id.*; 'From the Epistle of Jude,' 10593; 'The Vision,' 10594.
New Testament, earliest comparison of Latin version with the Greek, 30: 193.
Newton, Sir Isaac, eminent English philosopher,—his life, 18: 10619; his discoveries and works, 10620.
'Letter to Francis Astor in 1669,' 10621; 'From Mathematical Principles,' 10623; 29: 403.
Newton, John, 29: 403.
Newton, Richard Heber, 29: 403.
Newton, William Wilberforce, 29: 403.
New York society, satire on, by G. W. Curtis in 'The Potiphar Papers,' 30: 458.
Nibelungenlied, The, Charles Harvey Genung on, 18: 10627–35; its rank among the great national epics, 10627; compared with the Iliad, 10628; long period of total neglect, 10629; first complete edition made, 10630; a Nibelungen craze, 10631; the story of the great epic, 10632–3; characters in it, 10633; of purely Germanic origin, 10634.
'Fall of the Nibelungers,' 10635; 'Siegfried,' 10637; 'Hagan's Account of Siegfried,' 10638; 'How Siegfried First Saw Kriemhild,' 10639; 'How the Two Queens Reviled One Another,'

10642; 'How Siegfried Parted from Kriemhild,' 10646; 'How Siegfried was Slain,' 10647; 'How the Margrave Rudeger Bewailed His Divided Duty,' 10650; 'How Kriemhild Slew Hagan and was Herself Slain,' 10655.

Nibelungenlied, The, was put into the strophes in which we read it in the 12th century, 26: 15582.

Nicander, Karl August, 29: 403.

Niccolini, G. B., 29: 403.

Nicephorus, 29: 403.

Nichol, John, 29: 403.

'Nicholas Nickleby,' by Dickens, 8: 4630.

Nichols, George Ward, 29: 403.

Nichols, John, 29: 404.

Nicholson, H. Alleyne, 'Ancient Life-History of the Earth,' 30: 174.

Nicholson, William, 'The Heath-Cock,' 28: 16425.

'Nick of the Woods,' by Robert Montgomery Bird, M. D., 30: 146.

Nicolardot, Louis, 29: 404.

Nicolay, John George, 29: 404.

Nicole, F. L. E., 29: 404.

Nicole, Pierre, 29: 404.

Nicoll, Robert, 29: 404.

Nicoll, William Robertson, 29: 404.

Niebuhr, Barthold Georg, an eminent German historical writer, 18: 10657; his new critical method in writing history, 10657; his 'History of Rome,' 10658.

'Plan for a Complete History of Rome,' 10659; 'Early Education: Words and Things,' 10661; 'The Importance of the Imagination,' 10663; biography, 29: 404.

Niemcewicz, Julian Ursin, 29: 404.

Nieriker, Mrs. May, 29: 404.

Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 29: 404.

Nietzsche's philosophy, the Italian novelist D'Annunzio appears as a convert to, in his 'The Triumph of Death,' 1: 576.

Nievo, Ippolito, 29: 404.

'Night and Death,' by F. Blanco White, 28: 16847.

'Night before Christmas, The,' by Clement Clarke Moore, 28: 16512.

'Nightfall,' by William Henry Furness, 28: 16847.

'Nightingale, The,' by Richard Barnfield, 28: 16492.

'Night is Nearing' (Persian—fifteenth century), by Baba Khodjee, 28: 16983.

'Night, Hymn to,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9150.

'Night Thoughts on Life, Death, and Immortality,' examples from, 27: 16278–82.

'Night Unto Night Showeth Knowledge,' by William Habington, 28: 16879.

Nihauni, Abdallah, 'Ghazel and Song,' 28: 16981.

Nihāvand, battle of (A. D. 651), in which Mohammedan conquest of Persia was made, 10: 5735.

Nihilism in Russia, Stepniak on, 30: 323; Pardo-Bazán on, 19: 11038.

"Nihilist," term brought into general use by Turgenef's 'Fathers and Sons,' 30: 110.

Nikitin, Ivan Savich, 29: 404.

Niles, John Milton, 29: 404.

'Nile, The Sources of,' by Sir Samuel W. Baker, 3: 1285–7.

Nile, the sources of, explored by Baker, 30: 245.

'Nineteenth Century Lyric, A,' author unknown, 28: 16621.

'Nineveh and Its Remains' and 'Monuments of Nineveh,' by Austen Henry Layard, 30: 476.

'Nippur; or, Explorations and Adventures on the Euphrates,' by John Punnett Peters, 30: 20.

'Ninety-Three,' by Victor Hugo, 30: 89.

Nisard, J. M. N. D., 29: 404.

Nizāmī, a Persian poet, A. V. Williams Jackson on, 18: 10665–6; his 'Storehouse of Mysteries,' 10665; his romantic poems, 10665–6; from 'Lailā and Majnūn,' 10666–71; biography, 29: 405.

Noah, M. M., 29: 405.

Noble, Annette Lucile, 29: 405.

Noble, Louis Legrand, 29: 405.

Noble, Lucretia Gray, 29: 405; 'A Reverend Idol,' 30: 231.

'Noctes Ambrosianæ,' in Blackwood, 1822–35, by John Wilson, 27: 16032–46; 'The Comedy of,' by John Skelton, a much condensed form of the 'Noctes,' 27: 16033.

Nodier, Charles, a French poet and story-writer, 18: 10672–4; his early works, 10672; his poems and his stories, 10673.

'The Golden Dream,' 10674–84; biography, 29: 405.

Noel, R. B. W., 29: 405; 'The Old,' 28: 16825.

Noel, Thomas, 29: 405; 'The Pauper's Drive,' 28: 16765.

'Noemi,' by S. Baring-Gould, 30: 233.

Nogaret, François Felix, 29: 405.

'No More Sea,' by Eliza Scudder, 28: 16855.

Nomsz, Jan, 29: 405.

Nonius Marcellus, 29: 405.

'Non Sine Dolore,' by R. W. Gilder, 11: 6349.

Nordau, Max Simon, 29: 405; 'Degeneration,' 30: 2; 'Conventional Lies of Our Civilization,' 30: 262.

Nordhoff, Charles, 29: 405.

Nordmann, J. R., 29: 405.

Noriac, C. A. J. C., 29: 405.

Norman, Henry, 29: 405.

Norris, William Edward, an English novelist, 18: 10685–7; his 'Heaps of Money,' 10685; 'Matrimony,' and other novels, 10686.

'Freddy Croft: and the Lynshire Ball,' 10688; 'Mrs. Winnington's Eavesdropping,' 10694; 'An Idyl in Kabylia,' 10699; biography, 29: 405; 'Matrimony,' 30: 530; 'Clarissa Furiosa,' 30: 214.

Norse folk-tales translated by George Webbe Dasent, 30: 500.

Norse language substituted for Danish as a literary medium, 11: 6186.
Norse life depicted in 'Gunnar,' by Boyesen, 30: 226.
North America, materials for history of, from 1611, in 'The Jesuit Relations,' 30: 476.
North, Christopher. See WILSON, JOHN, 29: 406; 'Lights and Shadows of Scottish Life,' 30: 46.
North, Simeon, 29: 406.
'Northern Lights, The,' by Guy Humphrey McMaster, 28: 16537.
'Northwest, Indians of the,' by Theodore Roosevelt, 21: 12385.
Norton, Andrews, 'The Dedication of a Church,' 28: 16884.
Norton, C. E. S., 29: 406; 'The King of Denmark's Ride,' 28: 16650.
Norton, Charles Eliot, an American scholar and university professor, 18: 10707–10; his Cambridge home, 10707; his rank as a man of culture, 10708; a Dante scholar, *id.*; his art teaching, 10709.
'The Building of Orvieto Cathedral,' 10710; 'The Dome of Brunelleschi,' 10716; biography, 29: 406; essays on Clough and Dante, 7: 3821; 8: 4315.
Norton, Charles Ledyard, 29: 406.
Norton, Hon. Mrs., 'Old Sir Douglas,' 30: 317.
Norton, Thomas, 29: 406.
'Norway's Dawn,' a cycle of sonnets forming a single long poem by Welhaven, 27: 15780.
Norwegian country life depicted in 'Arne,' by Björnson, 30: 168.
Norwegian family life, a story of, by Jonas Lie, 30: 109; studies of Norwegian types and scenes in Björnson's 'Fisher Maiden,' 30: 109.
Norwegian character study in Jonas Lie's 'The Pilot and His Wife,' 30: 485.
'Not Like Other Girls,' by Rosa Nouchette Carey, 30: 202.
'Not My Will, but Thine,' by M. A. L., 28: 16897.
'Notre-Dame of Paris,' by Victor Hugo, 30: 163.
Nott, Eliphalet, 29: 406.
Noue, François de la, 29: 406.
Novalis, a German thinker of note, 18: 10724–7; his earlier experiences, 10725; writings representing Romanticism, 10726.
'Hymns to the Night,' 10727; biography, 29: 406.
Novel, Greek romance, by Heliodorus, in the 4th century A. D., the progenitor of our modern, 12: 7221.
Novel, created in Italian, by Boccaccio, 30: 235.
Novels, the development of, from Greek beginnings to the present time, in a work by John Dunlop, 30: 346.
Novel, the novel of character substituted for the romances of chivalry, 15: 8767.
Novel, made by Freytag a well defined attempt to picture the social conditions of the period. 'Debit and Credit' a notable example, 10: 6012.
Novel, Verga's idea of, 26: 15298.
Novel, Fielding's claim to have founded "a new province of writing," 10: 5693.
'Novel, The: What it Is,' F. Marion Crawford on, 7: 4153.
Novel, evolution of, in Sainte-Pierre's 'Paul and Virginia,' 22: 12695.
Novel, the historical, created by Scott, 22: 13002.
Novel, Goethe's 'Wilhelm Meister,' Kleist's 'Michael Kohlhaas,' and Keller's 'Seldwyla Folk,' bear the palm in German literature, 15: 8518.
Novel in Germany, Hauff's 'Lichtenstein' (1826) the first distinctively historical novel of importance, 22: 12839; C. F. Meyer attained mastery of form, but Scheffel's 'Ekkehard' the one supreme example, *id.*
'November in the South,' by Walter Malone, 28: 16511.
'Novum Organum, The,' by Francis Bacon, 30: 447.
Noyes, John Humphrey, 29: 406.
'Nullification,' John Quincy Adams on, 1: 142.
Numatianus, Rutilius, 29: 406.
Nuñez, Rafael, 29: 406.
Nuñez de Arce, Gaspar, 29: 406.
Nye, Edgar Wilson, 29: 406.

O

'Oaten Pipe, The,' by Mary Newmarch Prescott, 28: 16410.
Ober, F. A., 29: 407.
Oberholtzer, Mrs. Sara Louisa, 29: 407.
O'Brien, Fitz-James, an Irish-American poet and story-writer, 18: 10733–4; 'The Diamond Lens,' 10733; his collected works, 10734.
'The Great Diamond is Obtained and Used,' 10734; 'The Lost Steamship,' 10742; biography, 29: 407.
'O Captain! My Captain!' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15909.
Occam or **Ockham, William**, 29: 407.
Occleve or **Hoccleve, Thomas**, 29: 407.
'Oceana; or, England and her Colonies,' by James Anthony Froude, 30: 349.
'O Cotton-Tree!' Indian epigram, 28: 16993.
Ochoa y Acuna, A., 29: 407.
O'Connell, Daniel, 29: 407.

O'Connor, William Douglas, 29: 407.

O'Conor, J. F. X., 29: 407.

'Octopus, The Combat with,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7758–67.

'Odd Number, The,' by Jonathan Sturgis, 30: 311.

'Odes and Other Poems,' by William Watson, 27: 15706.

'Ode to Duty,' by William Wordsworth, 27: 16221–23.

'Ode to Malibran, From the,' by Alfred de Musset, 28: 16387.

'Ode to the West Wind,' Shelley's most perfect lyric, 23: 13269.

'O Destined Land,' from 'My Country,' by G. E. Woodberry, 27: 16147–50.

O'Donnell, John Francis, 'A Spinning Song,' 28: 16589.

'Œdipus the King,' by Sophocles, 30: 70.

'Œdipus at Colonus,' by Sophocles, 30: 70.

'Œdipus,' Voltaire's tragedy of, first gave him fame (1718), 26: 15450.

Oehlenschläger, Adam Gottlob, Danish poet of great distinction, Wm. Morton Payne on, 18: 10745–52; influences of his earlier period, 10746; his 'Poems' of 1803, and rapidly succeeding works, 10747; four years of travel, and his six greatest works, 10748; forty years of further production and answers to critics, 10749; works and events (1809–29), 10750; and of 1829–49, 10751.

'The Dedication of Aladdin,' 10752; 'Song,' 10754; 'From Axel and Valborg,' 10755; 'The Foes,' 10766; 'The Sacrifice,' 10770; 'Song,' 10773; 'Noureddin Reads from an Old Folio,' *id.*; 'Oehlenschläger's Only Hymn,' 10774; biography, 29: 407.

Oettinger or **Öttinger, Eduard Marie**, 29: 407.

'Off the Skelligs,' by Jean Ingelow, 30: 140.

'Oft, in the Stilly Night,' by T. Moore, 18: 10291.

Ogden, Eva L., 'The Sea,' 28: 16691; 'His Way,' 28: 17008.

'Ogier the Dane,' 30: 64.

'Oh, Love So Long as Love Thou Canst,' by Freiligrath, 10: 6009.

'Oh the Pleasant Days of Old!' by Frances Brown, 28: 17024.

'Oh, Time and Change,' by W. E. Henley, 12: 7240.

'Oh, Why Should the Spirit of Mortal be Proud?' by William Knox, 28: 16394.

O'Hara, Theodore, 'The Bivouac of the Dead,' 28: 16569.

Ohnet, Georges, 29: 407; 'The Ironmaster,' 30: 280.

'Ojistoh,' by E. Pauline Johnson ("Tekahionwake"), 28: 16953.

O'Keefe, John, 29: 408.

'Old Age and Death,' Dr. Samuel Johnson on, 14: 8304.

'Old Daniel Gray,' by J. G. Holland, 13: 7455.

'Old Arm-Chair, The,' by Eliza Cook, 28: 16416.

'Old Assyrian,' by Josef Viktor von Scheffel, 28: 16698.

'Old,' by Ralph Hoyt, 28: 16820.

'Old Church, The,' by Annie Fellows Johnson, 28: 16885.

'Old Churchyard of Bonchurch, The,' by Philip Bourke Marston, 28: 16375.

'Old Continentals, The' (Carmen Bellicosum), by Guy Humphrey McMaster, 28: 16331.

'Old Curiosity Shop, The,' by Dickens, 8: 4630.

'Old Gentleman, The,' by Leigh Hunt, 13: 7800.

'Old Grimes,' by Albert Gorton Greene, 28: 16683.

Oldham, John, 29: 408.

'Old Mamselle's Secret, The,' by "E. Marlitt," 30: 179.

Oldmixon, John, 29: 408.

'Old Oaken Bucket, The,' by Samuel Woodworth, 28: 16414.

'Old Oak, The Brave,' by Henry Fothergill Chorley, 28: 16414.

'Old Ocean,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7727.

'Old Lady, The,' by Leigh Hunt, 13: 7797.

'Old Sir Douglas,' by the Hon. Mrs. Norton, 30: 317.

'Old Story of My Farming,' by Fritz Reuter, 30: 158.

'Old St. Paul's,' by William Harrison Ainsworth, 30: 33.

'Old Tavern, The,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16545.

Old Testament and the Jewish Apocrypha, Crawford H. Toy on, 18: 10775–818; narrative prose, 10775; examples of style, 10777; Ruth, Jonah, and Esther, 10780; 'The Prophets,' 10782–90; 'Poetry,' 10791–800; Book of Job, 10800; Song of Songs, 10803; Ecclesiastes, 10807; Apocalypse (of Daniel), 10808; 'Apocrypha,' 10809; Ecclesiasticus, 10810; Book of Enoch, 10811; Sibylline Oracles, and other apocalypses, 10811; Tobit and Judith, 10812; Maccabees, *id.*; Wisdom of Solomon, 10813.

'Old Town Folks,' by Harriet Beecher Stowe, 30: 138.

'Old, The,' by Roden Noël, 28: 16825.

Oldys, Willam, 29: 408.

'O'Lincon Family, The,' by Wilson Flagg, 28: 16519.

Oliphant, Laurence, 29: 408.

Oliphant, Mrs. Margaret, Scotch-English novelist and biographer, Harriet Preston Waters on, 19: 10819–23; her more than a hundred volumes, 10819; descriptive and dramatic power,—novels of character, 10820; 'Life of Edward Irving,' and 'Life of Montalembert,' 10820–21; other biographies, 10821; her Studies

of the Unseen, 10822; 'Life of Laurence Oliphant,' 10823.
'A Comfort to Her Dear Papa,' 10823; 'The Deliverance,' 10832; 'Teacher and Pupil,' 10842; biography, 29: 408.
'Sheridan, Life of,' 30: 354; 'The Life of Laurence Oliphant, and of Alice Oliphant his Wife,' 30: 493; 'Carlingford, The Chronicles of,' 30: 257; 'William Blackwood and His Sons, their Magazine and Friends,' 30: 4.
'Oliver Twist,' by Dickens, 8: 4629; 30: 48.
Olivier, Juste Daniel, 29: 408.
Ollivier, Émile, 29: 408.
Olmedo, José Joaquin, 29: 408.
Olmedo of Ecuador, "the American Pindar," author of an epic ode unequaled in Spanish, 15: 8914–5.
Olmsted, Frederick Law, 29: 408; 'The Cotton Kingdom,' 30: 245; 'A Journey in the Sea-Board Slave States,' 30: 246.
Olney, Jesse, 29: 408.
Olsson, Olof, 29: 408.
O'Mahony, Francis Sylvester ("Father Prout"), Irish-English editor and poet, John Malone on, 19: 10845–7; the typical Irish parish priest, 10845; one of the "Fraserians," 10846; his 'Sylvester Savonarola' letters from Rome, 10847.
'Father Prout,' 10848; 'The Shandon Bells,' 10851; 'Don Ignacio Loyola's Vigil,' 10853; 'Malbrouck,' 10854; 'The Song of the Cossack,' 10855; biography, 29: 409.
'On a Quiet Life,' by Avienus, 28: 16351.
'On a Siding at a Railway Station,' by J. A. Froude, 11: 6086–6100.
Omar Khayyám. See KHAYYÁM, 29: 409.
Oña, Pedro de, 29: 409.
Ondegardo, Polo, 29: 409.
'One of Cleopatra's Nights,' by Théophile Gautier, 30: 517.
'Onesimus: Memoirs of a Disciple of St. Paul,' 30: 552.
'One Summer,' by Blanche Willis Howard, 30: 201.
'One, Two, Three,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16548.
'Only a Girl,' by Wilhelmine von Hillern, 30: 347.
'On Revisiting the Banks of the Wye,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16200.
'On the Eve,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 30: 223.
'On the Heights,' by Berthold Auerbach, 30: 159.
'Onward, Christian Soldiers,' by Sabine Baring-Gould, 28: 16882.
'Opal, An,' by Ednah Procter Clarke, 28: 16606.
Opie, Amelia, 29: 409.
'Opinions no Pinions,' by Lamii, 28: 16976.
Opitz, Martin, 29: 409; 'The Haste of Love,' 28: 16812.
Oppert, Julius, 29: 409.
Oppian or **Oppianus**, 29: 409.
Optic, Oliver, 29: 409.
'Orara,' by Henry Clarence Kendall, 28: 16541.
Oratory among the Romans, in Cicero's treatise, 30: 366; eloquence of Patrick Henry, 27: 16095–8.
'Orators, Great,' Cicero on the training of, 7: 3696–9.
Oratorical speaking, its importance in France, 21: 12043.
Orations in Homer, few loftier or stronger than those in which Achilles justifies his course or Priam pleads for mercy toward Hector dead, 23: 13642.
'Oratory, Nature and Art in,' by Quintilian, 20: 11989; luxuriant and florid type in Pliny, 20: 11583; Daniel Webster's, 30: 533; 27: 15725, 15727; his Pilgrim and Bunker Hill orations, 15727.
'Order for a Picture, An,' by Alice Cary, 28: 16459.
O'Reilly, John Boyle, an Irish-American poet and journalist, Maurice Francis Egan on, 19: 10857; his life and personality, *id.;* the 'Life, Poems, and Speeches of,' *id.;* a Fenian exile from Ireland, 10858; editor of the Boston Pilot, *id.;* a Celtic bard in 'Songs, Legends, and Ballads,' 10859.
'Ensign Epps, the Color-Bearer,' 10860; 'The Cry of the Dreamer,' 10861; 'A Dead Man,' 10862; 'My Troubles,' *id.;* 'The Rainbow's Treasure,' 10863; 'Yesterday and To-Morrow,' 10864; 'A White Rose,' *id.;* 'The Infinite,' *id.;* biography, 29: 409.
O'Reilly, Miles. See HALPINE, 29: 409.
O'Rell, Max. See BLOUËT, PAUL, 29: 409; 'John Bull and His Island,' 30: 246.
Orgaz, Francisco, 29: 409.
'Orient, My First Day in,' by L. Hearn, 12: 7143.
Oriental languages, poems from, 28: 16965.
'Oriental Religions,' by Samuel Johnson, 30: 187.
Oriental scenes and character depicted, 30: 167.
Origen, 29: 409.
'Origin of Species, The,' it's genesis stated by Charles Darwin, 8: 4397–4400.
Orosius, Paulus, 29: 409.
Orozco y Berra, F., 29: 409.
Orozco y Berra, M., 29: 409.
'Orpheus C. Kerr Papers, The,' by Robert Henry Newell, 30: 36.
'Orthodoxy, or the Doxy?' by Lamii, 28: 16977.
Orton, James, 29: 410; 'The Andes and the Amazon,' 30: 304.
Orton, Jason Rockwood, 29: 410.
Osborn, Laughton, 29: 410.
Osborne, Duffield, 'Metempsychosis,' 28: 16606.
Osborne, (Samuel) Duffield, 29: 410.
Oscanyan, H., 29: 410.
Osgood, Mrs. Frances Sargent, 29: 410.
Osgood, Samuel, 29: 410.

O'Shaughnessy, A. W. E., 29: 410; 'We Are the Music-Makers,' 28: 16771; 'The Fountain of Tears,' 28: 16803.

'Ossian,' Macpherson's reweaving of ancient Gaelic lore, 26: 15377.

Ossian and Ossianic Poetry, William Sharp and Ernest Rhys on, 19: 10865–79; Ossian as Finn, 10865; origin of Celtic epic balladry, 10866; myth mingled with history, 10867; St. Patrick and Ossian, 10868; ode 'To the Blackbird of Derrycarn,' 10869; 'The Fian Banners,' 10871; customs of Celtic chivalry, 10873; the 'Fairy Host,' 10875; 'Credhe's Lament,' 10876; 'Deirdrê's Lament,' 10877; two Ossianic ballads—'Colna-Dona, 10879; and 'The Songs of Selma,' 10881; 'The Death-Song of Ossian,' 10884.

Ossoli, Marchioness d' (Sarah Margaret Fuller), 29: 410; 'Woman in the Nineteenth Century,' 30: 530.

Ostrovsky, Alexander N., 29: 410.

Oswald, Felix Leopold, 29: 410.

Otero, Rafael, 29: 410.

Otfried, 29: 410.

'Other One, The,' by Harry Thurston Peck, 28: 16467.

Otis, Harrison Gray, 29: 411.

Otis, James, 29: 411.

Otis, James. See KALER, 29: 411.

Otway, Thomas, 29: 411.

'Ought We to Visit Her,' by Annie Edwards, 30: 270.

Ouida (Louise de la Ramée), an English novelist, 19: 10885; characteristics of her fiction, *id.;* her creed embodied in 'Tricotrin,' 10886; her treatment of life, *id.;* her stories of high life, 10887; novels of Italian life, *id.*

'The Silk Stockings,' 10888–93; 'How Tricotrin Found Viva,' 10894–905; 'The Steeple-Chase,' 10905; biography, 29: 410; 'Bimbi: Stories for Children,' 30: 179; 'Wanda,' 30: 480.

'Our God, Our Help in Ages Past,' by Watts, 27: 15718.

'Our Mother,' by Adeline D. T. Whitney, 28: 16412.

'Our Mutual Friend,' by Dickens, 8: 4633; 30: 230.

'Our New Alaska; or, The Seward Purchase Vindicated,' by Charles Hallock, 30: 375.

'Our Old Home,' by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 30: 113.

'Our Stewardship,' by John Wesley, 27: 15796–9.

'Our Village,' by Mary Russell Mitford, 30: 368.

'Out of Doors,' by Ethelwyn Wetherald, 28: 16727.

'Out of the Night that Covers Me,' by W. E. Henley, 12: 7240.

'Over the River,' by Nancy Woodbury Priest, 28: 16411.

Overskov, Thomas, 29: 411.

Ovid (Publius Ovidius Naso), Latin poet, Francis W. Kelsey on, 19: 10915–22; character of his age, 10915; details of his life, 10916; early successes followed by exile from Rome, 10917; three groups of his poems, 10918; the 'Amores' and 'Ars Amatoria,' 10919; 'Fasti' and 'Metamorphoses,' *id.;* his poems of exile, 10920; character of his poetry, *id.;* his influence, 10921.

'On the Death of Corinna's Parrot,' 10922; 'From Sappho's Letter to Phaon,' 10923; 'A Soldier's Bride,' 10924; 'The Creation,' 10925; 'Baucis and Philemon,' 10926; 'A Grewsome Lover,' 10931; 'The Sun-God's Palace,' 10934; 'A Transformation,' *id.;* 'Effect of Orpheus's Song in Hades,' 10935; 'The Poet's Fame,' 10936; biography, 29: 411.

Oviedo y Valdez, G. F. de, 29: 411.

Owen, Goronwy, 29: 411.

Owen, Robert, 29: 411.

Owen, Robert Dale, 29: 411; his account of a visit to Jeremy Bentham, 3: 1775.

Oxford, Matthew Arnold on, 2: 864.

Oxford University, much of the story of, in Jowett's 'Life,' 30: 449.

Ozanam, A. F., 29: 412.

Ozaneaux, Jean George, 29: 412.

P

Paalzov, H. J. W. von, 29: 412.

Paban, Adolphe, 29: 412.

Pace, Edwin A., essay on Aquinas, 2: 613.

Packard, Alpheus Spring, 29: 412.

Packard, F. A., 29: 412.

'Pack, Clouds, Away,' by Thomas Heywood, 28: 16365.

Pacuvius, Marcus, 29: 412.

Paddock, Mrs. Cornelia, 29: 412.

Padilla, Pedro de, 29: 412.

'Pæan, The,' a hymn glorifying Apollo as the giver of health, 26: 15176.

'Pagan and Christian Rome,' by Rudolfo Lanciani, 30: 466.

Page, Thomas Nelson, an American Southern writer, 19: 10937–9; his Virginia origin, 10937; his negro dialect poems, stories, and sketches, *id.;* the consummate art of his stories, 10938.

'The Burial of the Guns,' 10939; biography, 29: 412; 'Social Life in Old Virginia Before the War,' 30: 508.

Pages, F. X., 29: 412.

Paget, Francis Edward, 29: 412.

Paget, Violet, 29: 412; 'Miss Brown,' 30: 147.

Pahlavī, the language and literature of a Middle Persian period (third century, A.D. to about 800 A.D.), 10: 5735.

Pailleron, Édouard, a French dramatic writer, 19: 10961–2; his recognition as novelist, poet, and playwright, 10961; two specially fine comedies, 10962.

'Society Where One is Bored,' 10962; 'A Scientist Among Ladies,' 10967; 'The Story of Grigneux,' 10971; biography, 29: 413.

Pain, Marie Joseph, 29: 413.

Paine, Robert Treat, Jr., 29: 413.

Paine, Thomas, an American patriot and freethinker, 19: 10975–8; a man of pamphlets for the masses, 10975; introduction by Franklin, 10976; success of 'Common Sense,' and 'The Crisis,' *id.*; rewards of service, 10977; fifteen years in England and France, *id.*; outlawed in England for his 'The Rights of Man,' 10978; his 'Age of Reason,' *id.*

'From the Crisis,' 10979; 'The Magazine in America,' 10984; biography, 29: 413; 'The Age of Reason,' 30: 328; 'The American Crisis,' 30: 26.

Painter, William, 29: 413.

Palacky, F., 29: 413.

'Painter's Palace of Pleasure,' 30: 437.

'Painters of All Schools,' by Charles Blanc, 4: 2051.

Painting, a valuable treatise on, by Leonardo Da Vinci, 30: 436.

Painting united, in equal mastery of both, with poetry, in D. G. Rossetti, 21: 12411.

Painting and engraving, grammar of, by Charles Blanc, 4: 2054.

'Pair of Blue Eyes, A,' by Thomas Hardy, 12: 6934–5.

Palaprat, J. S. de B., 29: 413.

Palearius, Aonius, or **Antonio della Paglia**, 29: 413.

Paley, Frederick Apthorp, 29: 413.

Paley, William, 29: 413.

Palffy, Albert, 29: 413.

Palfrey, Francis Winthrop, 29: 413.

Palfrey, John Gorham, an American historian, 19: 10988–9; his conception of the history of New England, 10988; his public activity, educational and political, 10989; his 'History of New England,' *id.*

'Salem Witchcraft,' 10990; biography, 29: 414; 'A Compendious History of New England,' 30: 195.

Palfrey, Sarah Hammond, 29: 414.

Palgrave, Francis, Sir, 29: 414.

Palgrave, Francis Turner, 29: 414; 'A Danish Barrow,' 28: 16795; 'The Golden Treasury of Songs and Lyrics,' 30: 69.

Palgrave, Reginald F. D., Sir, 29: 414.

Palgrave, William Gifford, an English traveler, 19: 11001–4; a character strangely rich, and early mental distinction, 11001; Jesuit missioner in India for fifteen years, 11002; visit to England and France, *id.*; penetrated Central Arabia in disguise, *id.*; an Abyssinian journey, 11003; his 'Central Arabia,' and 'Hermann Agha,' *id.*

'The Night Ride in the Desert,' 11004; 'The Last Meeting,' 11009; biography, 29: 414; 'Hermann Agha,' 30: 110; 'Central and Eastern Arabia,' 30: 111.

Palissot de Montenoy, C., 29: 414.

Palissy, Bernard, 29: 414.

Pallavicino, S. C., 29: 414.

Palleske, Emil, 29: 414.

Palma y Romay, R., 29: 414.

Palmeirim, L. A., 29: 414.

'Palm and Pine, The,' by Heinrich Heine, 28: 17006.

Palmer, A. Smythe, 'Babylonian Influence on the Bible and Popular Beliefs,' 30: 21.

Palmer, Edward Henry, 29: 415.

Palmer, George Herbert, essay on Empedocles, 10: 5467.

Palmer, Ray, 29: 415; 'My Faith Looks Up to Thee,' 28: 16865.

Palmer, John Williamson, 29: 415; 'Stonewall Jackson's Way,' 28: 16422.

Palmer, Joseph, 29: 415.

Palmer, J. A., 29: 415.

Palmer, Mary, 29: 415.

Palmer, William, 29: 415.

Palmer, William Pitt, 29: 415.

'Palmerin de Oliva,' 30: 435.

'Palmerin of England,' 30: 435

Palmotta, Giunio, 29: 415.

Paltock, Robert, 29: 415.

Paludan-Müller, Frederik, a Danish poet, Wm. Morton Payne on, 19: 11017–19; uneventful life — poems, plays, and tales, 11017; his poem 'Adam Homo,' 11017–8; works of his first period, 11018; series of later works, 11019.

'Hymn to the Sun,' 11019; 'Adam and His Mother,' 11020; biography, 29: 415.

'Pamela, or Virtue Rewarded,' by Samuel Richardson, 30: 41.

Panaieff, V. I., 29: 415.

Panard, François, 29: 415.

'Pandects, The,' 30: 442.

'Pandora,' from Hesiod's 'Works and Days,' 13: 7328.

'Panglory's Wooing Song,' by Giles Fletcher, 28: 16607.

Pānini, 29: 415; his famous Vedic and Sanskrit grammar, 14: 7921.

Panormita. See BECCADELLI, 29: 415.

Pansy. See ALDEN, 29: 415.

'Pantagruel,' the second part of Rabelais's great satirical work, 21: 12003.

Pantenius, T. H., 29: 416.

Panzacchi, Enrico, 'Mentre Ritorna il Sole,' 28: 17005.

Papacy, claim of ancient grant to, by Constantine, denied validity by Valla, 30: 193.

Paparrhigopoulos, Constantine, 29: 416.

'Paper Money Inflation in France,' by Andrew D White, 27: 15852.

Papillon, Marc de, 29: 416.

'Paradise and the Peri,' by T. Moore, 18: 10275.

'Paradise Lost,' Dr. Samuel Johnson on, 14: 8308.

'Paradise,' by Frederick W. Faber, 28: 16860.

'Paradyse of Daynty Devises, The,' 30: 441.

Pardo-Bazán, Emilia, a Spanish novelist, 19: 11025–7; extreme example of Zolaism in fiction, 11025; her 'The Swan of Vilamorta,' 11026; other realistic novels and critical essays, *id.*; 'Russia: Its People and Its Literature,' *id.*; 'Life of St. Francis,' 11027.

'The Reign of Terror,' 11027; 'The Schoolmistress at Home,' 11031; 'Russian Nihilism,' 11038; biography, 29: 416; 'A Christian Woman,' 30: 222.

Pardoe, Julia, 29: 416.

Pardon, George Frederick, 29: 416.

Parini, Giuseppe, an Italian poet and satirist, 19: 11042; his poems and satires, 11042; high moral purpose of satires, 11043.

'The Toilet of an Exquisite,' 11043; 'The Lady's Lap-Dog,' 11045; 'The Afternoon Call,' 11046; biography, 29: 416.

Paris, G. B. P., 29: 416.

Paris, Matthew, 29: 416.

'Paris in America,' by Edouard René Lefebvre Laboulaye, 30: 526.

Paris, Philippe, Comte de, 'A History of the Civil War in America,' 30: 25.

Paris, scenes of, during the years 1625–65, in three of Dumas's novels, 30: 461.

Paris, the bourgeois life of, pictured (at the time of the Restoration) by Balzac, 30: 347.

Paris, literary life of, painted in a novel by Anatole France, 30: 92.

Parisius, Ludolf, 29: 416.

Park, Andrew, 29: 416.

Park, John, 29: 416.

Park, Mungo, 29: 416.

Park, Roswell, 29: 417.

Parker, Bessie Chandler, 'How to Love,' 28: 16361.

Parker, Edwin Pond, 29: 417; essay on Bunyan, 5: 2747.

Parker, Gilbert, a Canadian novelist, 19: 11047–9; his historical novels, 'The Trail of the Sword' and 'The Seats of the Mighty,' 11047; 'Pierre and His People,' tales of Hudson's Bay land, 11048; other stories, 11049.

'The Patrol of the Cypress Hills,' 11049; 'Valmond,' 11065; biography, 29: 417; 'The Seats of the Mighty,' 30: 292; 'When Valmond Came to Pontiac,' 30: 326.

Parker, John Henry, 29: 417.

Parker, Martin, 29: 417; 'Ye Gentlemen of England,' 28: 16430.

Parker, Theodore, a distinguished American preacher and reformer, John White Chadwick on, 19: 11073; inherited qualities, 11073; early mental developments, 11074; his sermon of 'The Transient and the Permanent in Christianity,' 11075; his Boston ministry (1845–59), *id.*; his heresies, *id.*; his anti-slavery service, 11076.

'Mistakes about Jesus: His Reception and Influence,' 11077; biography, 29: 417; 'The Almighty Love,' 28: 16867; 'Historic Americans,' 30: 352.

Parkhurst, Charles Henry, 29: 417.

Parkman, Francis, eminent American historical writer, Charles G. D. Roberts on, 19: 11087–91; the full list and dates of his books, 11087; scheme to compare France and England as contestants for world-supremacy, 11088; his student reading, 11089; study of the Indians, 11090; marvels of his great task, *id.*; his style, *id.*

'Dominique de Gourgues,' 11091; 'Father Brébeuf and His Associates in the Huron Mission,' 11103; 'The Battle of the Plains of Abraham,' 11109; biography, 29: 417; 'France and England in North America, a Series of Historical Narratives', 30: 83.

Parley, Peter. See GOODRICH, 29: 417.

Parliament, the Norman, under William the Conqueror, 10: 5995.

Parliaments, the Disraeli and the Gladstone, graphic story of, 30: 350.

Parliament of religions, an example set in 1578, by Akbar the Great, Emperor of India, 30: 432.

Parmenides, 19: 11114; fragments of his poem 'On Nature,' 11114; his importance in Greek philosophy before Socrates, *id.*

'Introduction of the Poem on Nature,' 11115; 'Thought and Existence,' 11116; 'Kosmos,' *id.*; biography, 29: 417.

Parnell, Thomas, 29: 417.

Parny, É. D. D., Viscomte de, 29: 417.

Parodi, D. A., 29: 417.

Parr, Louisa, 'Hero Carthew; or, The Prescotts of Pamphillon,' 30: 548.

Parr, Samuel, 29: 417.

Parrot, Henry, 29: 418.

Parsons, Eliza, 29: 418.

Parsons, Mrs. Frances Theodora, 29: 418.

Parsons, George Frederic, 29: 418.

Parsons, Gertrude, 29: 418.

Parsons, Philip, 29: 418.

Parsons, Thomas William, an American poet, 19: 11117; his life labor the translation of Dante's great epic, 11117; his poems as published 1854–93, 11118.

'Mary Booth,' 11118; 'A Dirge,' 11119; 'Epitaph on a Child,' 11120; 'To Francesca,' *id.*; 'Pilgrim's Isle,' 11121; 'Paradisi Gloria,' *id.*; biography, 29: 418.

Parsons, William, 29: 418.

Parthenius, 29: 418.

Parthenon, the sculptures of, five essays on, by Waldstein, 30: 466.

'Parting Lovers, The,' Chinese, 28: 17006.

'Parting of Godfrid and Olympia,' by Alfred Austin, 28: 16647.

Partington, Mrs. See SHILLABER, 29: 418.

Parton, James, an American essayist and historian, 19: 11123–5; his 'Life of Horace Greeley,' 11123; Lives of Aaron Burr, Jefferson, and Jackson, 11124; 'Caricature' (1877) and Life of Voltaire (1881), 11125.

'From the Life of Andrew Jackson,' 11125; 'From the Life of Voltaire,' 11129; biography, 29: 418; 'Life of Voltaire,' 30: 521; 'Caricature and Other Comic Art, in All Times and Many Lands,' 30: 122.

Partridge, William Ordway, 29: 418.

Party, the independence of, shown by Walter Bagehot in editing The Economist, 2: 1205.

Parzanese, P., 29: 418.

'Parzival,' the great work of Wolfram von Eschenbach (A. D. 1170–1220), the finest narrative poem before Dante, and noblest treatment of the Holy Grail theme, 13: 7519.

Pascal, celebrated French philosopher, Arthur G. Canfield on, 19: 11143–5; precocious mathematical talent, 11143; Châteaubriand on his career, 11143–4; his 'Provincial Letters,' 11144; his 'Thoughts,' 11145.

'From the Thoughts,' 11145; biography, 29: 418.

'Pascal's Skepticism,' Cousin on, 7: 4083.

Pasha, Rudolf C. Slatin, 'Fire and Sword in the Sudan,' 30: 96.

Pasqué, Ernst, 29: 419.

Pasquier, Étienne, 29: 419.

'Passage, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15193.

'Passage' (Arabian — twelfth century), by Ghalib, 28: 16971.

Passarge, Ludwig, 29: 419.

Passerat, Jean, 29: 419.

'Past and Present,' by Thomas Carlyle, 30: 499.

'Paston Letters,' by Sir John Ferris, 30: 441.

'Pastor Fido, Il,' by Giovanni Battista Guarini, 30: 433.

Pastorals, invented and perfected by Theocritus, 25: 14771; his 'Thyrsis' the first known pastoral, *id.*

Pater, Walter, an English critical essayist, Anna McClure Sholl on, 19: 11157; his unique position as an essayist, 11157; his effort to apply Greek ideals to modern life, 11158; his 'Studies of the Renaissance,' 'Imaginary Portraits,' and 'Marius the Epicurean,' 11159.

'White-Nights,' 11161; 'The Classic and the Romantic in Literature,' 11167; biography, 29: 419; 'Marius, the Epicurean,' 30: 433; 'Greek Studies,' 30: 448.

Paterculus, G. V., 29: 419.

'Pathos,' Coventry Patmore on, 19: 11192.

Patmore, Coventry, an English poet, Maurice Francis Egan on, 19: 11179; psychological character of his poems, 11179; his prose works strongly mystical, *id.*

'Wind and Wave,' 11182; 'The Toys,' 11183; 'If I Were Dead,' *id.*; 'To the Body,' 11184; 'Love Serviceable,' 11185; 'Sahara,' 11186; 'Married Life,' 11188; 'The Queen,' 11190; 'Wisdom,' 11191; 'Pathos,' 11192; biography, 29: 419.

Patmore, Peter George, 29: 419.

'Patrick Henry's First Case,' by William Wirt, 27: 16095–8.

Patrick, St., 6: 3414, 3427.

'Patrins,' by Louise Imogen Guiney, 30: 453.

'Patronage,' by Maria Edgeworth, 30: 238.

Patten, George Washington, 29: 419.

Pattison, Mark, 29: 419.

Patton, Jacob Harris, 29: 419.

Potts, William, essay on John and Charles Wesley, 27: 15790–4.

'Patty,' by Katherine S. Macquoid, 30: 531.

'Paul Revere's Ride,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9177.

Paul, baseless legend of Seneca's correspondence with him, 22: 13122.

'Paul Clifford,' by Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 532.

'Paul Ferrol,' by Mrs. Caroline Clive, 30: 270.

Paul, John. See WEBB, CHARLES HENRY, 29: 419.

Paulding, James Kirke, an American novelist, 19: 11195; his share in the production of Salmagundi, *id.*; 'John Bull and Brother Jonathan,' *id.*; 'The Dutchman's Fireside,' *id.*; 'Life of George Washington,' 11196; as a poet, *id.*

'Pliny the Younger,' 11196; 'A Woman's Privilege: and the Charms of Snuff-Color,' 11200; 'Sybrandt Receives Back His Estate—with an Incumbrance,' 11206; biography, 29: 419.

Pauli, Reinhold, 29: 419.

Paulus, H. E. G., 29: 420.

Paulus, Diaconus, 29: 420.

'Pauper's Drive, The,' by Thomas Noel, 28: 16765.

Pausanias, a Greek descriptive writer, B. Perrin on, 19: 11210–5; his interest in special aspects of ancient Greece, 11210; wrote between A. D. 140 and A. D. 180, 11211; a guide to works and words in the Greece of that day—the notable sights, 11212–3; English translations, 11214.

'The Acropolis of Athens and Its Temples,' 11215; 'The Temple of Zeus at Olympia,' 11218; biography, 29: 420.

Payn, James, 'Lost Sir Massingberd,' 30: 536.

Pautet, Jules, 29: 420.

Pavlov, N. P., 29: 420.

Payn, James, 29: 420.

Payne, John, 29: 420: 'Madrigal Triste,' 28: 16646.

Payne, John Howard, 29: 420.

Payne, William Hudson, 29: 420.

Payne, William Morton, 29: 420; essays on Björnson, Brandes, Ewald, Holberg, Morris, Oehlenschläger, Müller, C. G. Rossetti, Dante Rossetti, Runeberg, Schopenhauer, Swinburne, and Tegnér, 4: 1959; 4: 2299; 10: 5614; 13: 7409; 18: 10337; 18: 10745; 18: 10442; 21: 12397; 21: 12411; 21: 12495; 22: 12923; 24: 14289; 25: 14563.

Paz Soldan, M. F., 29: 420.

Peabody, Elizabeth Palmer, 29: 420.

Peabody, Josephine, 'Royalty,' 28: 16747.
'Peace on Earth,' by Edmund Hamilton Sears, 28: 16861.
Peace, the true grandeur of nations, Charles Sumner on, 24: 14223.
Peacock, John Macleay, 29: 420.
Peacock, Thomas Brower, 29: 421.
Peacock, Thomas Love, an English novelist and poet, 19: 11223–6; wide range of his satires, 11223–4; his personal life, 11224; revelations of English life in 1800–50, *id.*
'From Maid Marian,' 11226; 'A Forest Code,' 11231; 'Chivalry,' 11238; 'Pilgrims from Holy Land,' 11241; 'Storming the Fortress,' 11246; 'Crossing the Ford,' 11250; biography, 29: 421.
'Gryll Grange,' 30: 376; 'Crotchet Castle,' 30: 376; 'Headlong Hall,' 30: 375.
Peake, Richard Brinsley, 29: 421.
Peale, Charles Willson, 29: 421.
Peale, Rembrandt, 29: 421.
Peard, Frances Mary, 29: 421; 'The Rose Garden,' 30: 141.
'Pearl,' 30: 37.
'Pearl,' author unknown, 28: 16916.
'Pearl of Orr's Island, The,' by Harriet Beecher Stowe, 30: 527.
Peasant life, its realities in Norway, treated in the novels of Arne Garborg, 11: 6185.
Peasant life of the Black Forest, in Auerbach's 'Little Barefoot,' 30: 158.
Peattie, Mrs. Elia Wilkinson, 29: 421.
Peck, George Wilbur, 29: 421.
Peck, Harry Thurston, 29: 421; 'The Other One,' 28: 16467; essays on Æsop and Alciphron, 1: 200, 275.
Peck, Samuel Minturn, 29: 421; 'Priscilla,' 28: 16617; 'Dollie,' 28: 16356.
Peckham, John, 29: 421.
Pedersen, Christiern, 29: 421.
Pedouë, François, 29: 421.
Peebles, Mrs. Mary Louise, 29: 421.
Peele, George, an English dramatist, 19: 11258; his dramas and poems, *id.*; his lyrics, 11259.
'Old Age,' 11259; 'David and Bethsabe,' 11260; 'From a Farewell to Sir John Norris and Sir Francis Drake,' 11261; biography, 29: 421; 'Cupid's Curse,' 28: 16368.
Peet, Stephen Denison, 29: 422.
'Peg Woffington,' by Charles Reade, 30: 50.
Pelabon, Étienne, 29: 422.
Peladan, Josephin, 29: 422.
'Pelham,' by E. Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 271.
Pellegrin, Simon-Joseph, 29: 422.
Pelletan, P. C. E., 29: 422.
Pellew, (William) George, 29: 422.
Pellico, Silvio, an Italian poet, J. F. Bingham on, 19: 11263; his family and early life, 11263–4; imprisonment fifteen years, 11265; his story of it, *id.*
From 'My Imprisonment,' 11266–78; 'Meeting of Francesca and Paolo,' 11279–82; biography, 29: 422.
Pellissier, C. M. A., 29: 422.
Pellissier, Georges, 'Literary Movement in France during the Nineteenth Century,' 30: 378.
Pelloutier, Simon, 29: 422.
Pels, Andreas, 29: 422.
Peltier, 'The Acts of the Apostles,' 30: 295.
Pemberton, Max, 29: 422.
'Pembroke,' by Miss Wilkins, 27: 15984.
'Pendennis,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 458.
Pendleton, Louis, 29: 422.
Penn, Granville, 29: 422.
Penn, John, 29: 422.
Penn, William, 29: 423.
Pennell, Mrs. Elizabeth, 29: 423.
Pennell, H. C., 29: 423.
Pennell, Joseph, 29: 423.
Pennie, John Fitzgerald, 29: 423.
'Pensees Philosophiques,' by Denis Diderot, 30: 483.
Pentecost, George Frederick, 29: 423.
'People of the United States, A History of the,' by John Bach McMaster, 30: 495.
People's Palace of East London, its literary origin, 30: 274.
'People's Petition, The,' by Wathen Mark Wilks Call, 28: 16751.
'Pepacton,' by John Burroughs, 30: 211.
'Pepita,' by Frank Dempster Sherman, 28: 16617.
'Pepita Ximenez,' the one really great book of Valera, Spanish novelist, 26: 15221; 30: 166.
Pepys, Samuel, a celebrated English diarist, Arthur George Peskett on, 19: 11283–7; his character, 11283–4; the Library which he collected, 11284–6; his famous Diary, 11286–7.
Extracts from the Diary, 11288–304; biography, 29: 423.
Peralta-Barnuevo, Pedro de, 29: 423.
Perce, Elbert, 29: 423.
'Perceval, The Boy,' by Wolfram von Eschenbach, 13: 7520–30.
Percival, James Gates, 29: 423; 'To Seneca Lake,' 28: 16542.
Percy, Thomas, 29: 423.
Pereda, José Maria de, a Spanish story-writer, William Henry Bishop on, 19: 11305–8; his position among Spanish writers of fiction, 11305; his sketches of manners and customs, 11306; his early novels, 11306–7; his large list of works, 11307–8.
'Tuerto's Family Life,' 11309; 'The Candidate Visits His Voters,' 11313; 'The Portrait of Don Gonzalo Gonzalez of Gonzalez-Town,' 11315; 'Cleto's Proposal to Sotileza,' 11316; biography, 29: 423.
'Père Goriot,' by Honoré de Balzac, 30: 183.
Pereira da Silva, J. M., 29: 423.
Perey, Luce, 29: 423.
Perez, Antonio, 29: 424.
Perez, Pedro Ildefonso, 29: 424.
Perez de Zambrana, L., 29: 424.

Perez Galdos, Benito. See GALDOS, 29: 424.
Perfall, Karl, Baron von, 29: 424.
'Perfect Peace,' by Augusta Larned, 28: 16854.
Perfetti, Bernardino, 29: 424.
Peri, G., 29: 424.
Pericles, Plutarch's account of, 20: 11605.
'Pericles, Prince of Tyre,' a play, Shakespeare's part in which begins with the storm scene in Act iii., 30: 397.
Perkins, Charles Callahan, 29: 424.
Perkins, Eli. See LANDON, MELVILLE DE LANCEY, 29: 424.
Perkins, Frederic Beecher, 29: 424.
Perkins, James Breck, 29: 424; 'France under Louis XV.,' 30: 85.
Perkins, Justin, 29: 424.
Perrault, Charles, a French poet, 19: 11323–6; origin of nursery tales, 11323; influence of Perrault in the French Academy, 11324; earliest publication of nursery tales, 11325.
'Little Red Riding-Hood,' 11326; 'The Sleeping Beauty in the Wood,' 11328; 'Blue Beard,' 11337; 'Toads and Diamonds,' 11341; biography, 29: 424; 'The Adventures of Finette,' 30: 250.
Perrens, François Tommy, 29: 424.
Perret, Paul, 29: 424.
Perrin, B., essays on Pausanias and Polybius, 19: 11210; 20: 11701.
Perrot, Georges, 29: 424.
Perry, Bliss, 29: 425.
Perry, Charlotte Augusta, 29: 425.
Perry, Mary Alice, 29: 425.
Perry, Nora, 29: 425; 'After the Ball,' 28: 16447.
Perry, Thomas Sergeant, 29: 425.
Perry, William Stevens, 29: 425.
Persia, history in outline of its literary development, 10: 5735; Mohammedan conquest of (A. D. 651), *id.*
Persian life depicted in Morier's 'Hajji Baba,' 30: 108.
Persian thinker-poet shown in Sa'di, 30: 63.
Persian Epigrams (fourteenth century), 28: 16965.
Persius, a Latin satirist, 19: 11343; his position among Latin satirists, *id.;* character of his poetry, 11344.
'The Author's Ambition,' 11344; 'A Child's Trick,' 11345; 'We Twa,' *id.;* biography, 29: 425.
'Personal Memoirs of U. S. Grant,' 30: 82.
'Personal Recollections of Mary Somerville,' by Martha Somerville, 30. 356.
'Persons One would Wish to have Seen,' by Wm. Hazlitt, 12: 7119–30.
Peru, its native civilization, discovery and conquest, civil wars in, and settlement, described by Prescott, 30: 476.
Peru, valuable study of ancient, by E. G. Squire, 30: 24.
Pesado, J. J., 29: 425.
Peskett, Arthur George, essay on Pepys, 19: 11283.
Pessimism, a masterpiece of, in Flaubert's 'Madame Bovary,' 30: 433.
Pessimism illustrated in Maupassant's thirteen short stories, 30: 311.
Madách's pessimistic alarms throughout his 'Tragedy of Man,' 16: 9516; gloomy pessimistic tone in the tales and dramas of Slowacki, 23: 13509; Bourget's opinion that present scientific theories encourage pessimism, 4: 2253; analysis of typical French pessimism by Édouard Rod, 21: 12336; rough, emotional pessimistic tendency of Maupassant's novels, 17: 9805; the curse of pessimism and nihilism in French letters, 8: 4597; Flaubert's series of six volumes the most uncompromising manual of nihilism ever composed, 10: 5816; E. L. Godkin on pessimism, 11: 6378–80; tendency to, in Matthew Arnold, 2: 853; the Highlander's tendency to, 4: 1985; dark view of life taken by the English poet Crabbe, 7: 4118; unique distinctive character in the pessimism of Thomson's 'City of Dreadful Night,' 25: 14865, 14866.
Pestalozzi, J. H., 29: 425.
'Peter Ibbetson,' by George Du Maurier, 30: 409.
Peter, Karl Ludwig, 29: 425.
'Peter Rugg, the Bostonian,' by Louise Imogen Guiney, 28: 16956.
'Peter Schlemihl,' by Adelbert von Chamisso, 30: 436.
Peters, John Punnett, 'Nippur; or, Explorations and Adventures on the Euphrates,' 30: 20.
Peters, Samuel Andrew, 29: 425.
'Peter the Great, Visit of, to Frederick William I.,' by Wilhelmine von Bayreuth, 27: 15970.
Peter the Lombard, pupil of Abélard, his 'Sentences,' 1: 27.
Petersen, N. M., 29: 425.
Peterson, Charles Jacobs, 29: 425.
Peterson, Frederick, 29: 425.
Peterson, Henry, 29: 425.
Petis de la Croix, F., 29: 426.
Petit de Julleville, L., 29: 426.
Petöfi, Alexander, a celebrated Hungarian poet, Charles Harvey Genung on, 19: 11347–9; his supreme position as poet and popular hero in Hungary, 11347; his early literary activity, and later unexampled poetic success, 11348; his revolutionary lyrics, and death in battle, 11349.
'Master Paul,' 11350; 'Song of Lament,' 11351; 'May-Night,' *id.;* 'Dreaming,' *id.;* 'Faithfulness,' 11352; 'A Vow,' *id.;* 'Sorrow and Joy,' *id.;* 'Wife and Sword,' 11353; 'Our Country,' 11354; 'The Only Thought,' 11355; 'Indifference,' 11356; biography, 29: 426.
Petrarch, greatest of Italian lyric poets, J. F. Bingham on, 19: 11357–65; his times and his position, 11357; his influence and friendships, 11358; his student life, 11359; passion for "Laura," 11360; his home, "Vaucluse," 11361; crowned laureate of Christendom; *id.;* comparison with Dante, 11362; his Latin works,

11363; his want of universality, 11364; the regard in which he is held, 11365.
'To the Princes of Italy,' 11366; 'To Rienzi,' 11369; 'To the Virgin Mary,' 11371; 'Contemplations of Death,' 11375; 'The Beauties of Laura,' 11376; 'The Beauty and Virtue of Laura,' 11377; 'The Death-Bed of Laura,' *id.;* 'Announcement of the Death of Laura,' 11378; 'She is Ever Present to Him,' *id.;* 'Thanks Her for Returning to Console Him,' 11379; 'Vaucluse has Become a Scene of Pain,' *id.;* 'His Desire to Be with Her,' 11380; 'He Revisits Vaucluse,' *id.;* 'Feels that the Day of Their Reunion is at Hand,' 11381; 'He Seeks Solitude,' *id.;* 'Prays God to Turn Him to a Better Life,' 11382; 'His Praises Cannot Reach Laura's Perfection,' *id.;* 'Sonnet Found in Laura's Tomb,' 11383; biography, 29: 426.

Petrie, W. M. Flinders, 29: 426; 'A History of Egypt,' 30: 20.

Petronius, Arbiter, a Latin writer of satirical fiction, Harriet Waters Preston on, 19: 11384–8; picture of, by Tacitus, 11384; his 'Satiricon,' 11385; the 'Cena Trimalchionis,' 11387.
'The Adventure of the Cloak,' 11388; 'Trimalchio's Reminiscences,' 11392; 'Laudator Temporis Acti,' 11393; 'The Master of the Feast,' 11394; 'On Dreams,' 11396; 'Epitaph on a Favorite Hunting-Dog,' *id.;* biography, 29: 426.

Petrucelli della Gattina, F., 29: 426.

Peyrebrune, Georges de — M. G. E. de P. de J., 29: 426.

Peyrol or **Peyrot, Antoine**, 29: 426.

Peyton, John Lewis, 29: 426.

Peyton, Thomas, 'The Glasse of Time in the First Age,' 30: 68.

Pfau, Ludwig, 29: 426.

Pfeffel, G. K., 29: 426.

Pfeiffer, Ida Reyer, 29: 427.

Pfizer, Gustav, 29: 427; 'The Two Locks of Hair,' 28: 16469.

Phædrus, 29: 427.

'Phalaris, Dissertation on the Epistles of,' by Richard Bentley, 30: 337.

'Phases of Thought and Criticism,' by Brother Azarias,' 30: 452.

Pheidias, Pliny's anecdote of, 20: 11580.

'Pheidias, Essays on the Art of,' by Charles Waldstein, 30: 466.

Phelps, Austin, 29: 427.

Phelps, Charles Henry, 29: 427; 'Dorothy,' 28: 16357.

Phelps, Elizabeth Stuart. See WARD, MRS. ELIZABETH STUART, 29: 427.

Pherecrates, 29: 427.

Pherecydes of Syros, 29: 427.

Philemon, a Greek comic poet, W. C. Lawton on, 19: 11397–9.
Examples of, 11403–4; biography, 29: 427.

'Philina's Song,' by Goethe, 11: 6441.

'Philip and His Wife,' by Margaret Deland, 30: 554.

Philip II., Spain under, Macaulay on, 16: 9402.

Philippson, Martin, 29: 427.

Philips, Ambrose, 29: 427.

Philips or **Phillips, Edward**, 29: 427.

Philips, Francis Charles, 29: 427.

Philips, John, 29: 427.

Philips, Katherine Fowler, 29: 427.

'Phillida Flouts Me,' author unknown, 28: 16623.

Phillips, George Searle, 29: 427.

Phillips, Henry, 29: 428.

Phillips, Stephen, 'The Apparition,' 28: 16466.

'Phillis, To' (To Abandon the Court), author unknown, 28: 16615.

Phillips, Wendell, eminent American orator and reformer, George W. Smalley on, 20: 11409–12; his first speech, 11409; moral impulse of his oratory, 11410; effect of his work, 11411.
'The Hero of Hayti,' 11412; 'Antiquity of Inventions and Stories,' 11424; biography, 29: 428.

Philo the Jew, 29: 428.

'Philistines, The,' by Arlo Bates, 30: 429.

Philolaus, 29: 428.

'Philosophy, The Motive to,' by Kuno Fischer, 10: 5769; 'History of Modern,' 5767.

Philosophy, Prospectus for a system of, by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13710.

Philosophy, Hegel and Kant, text-books for the study of, 30: 336; books of special value for the study of Kant, 30: 330.

Philosophy, used by Boëthius as the basis of religion, 30: 345.

Philostratus, 29: 428.

Philoxenus, 29: 428.

Phœnix, John. See DERBY, 29: 428.

'Phonanta Synetoisin' [The Ocean Shows a Tide, but a Puddle Does Not], 28: 16995.

Phranza, 29: 428.

'Phroso,' by Anthony Hope, 30: 233.

Phrynichus, 29: 428.

'Physics and Politics,' a scientific study of the laws of political order, by W. Bagehot, 2: 1207.

'Physiognomy: Fragmentary Studies,' by Johann Caspar Lavater, 30: 421.

'Physiologus,' 30: 61; E. P. Evans on, 188.

Piatt, Donn, 29: 428.

Piatt, John James, 29: 428; 'The Blackberry Farm,' 28: 16530.

Piatt, Mrs. Sarah Morgan, 29: 428; 'After Wings,' 28: 16723; 'The Witch in the Glass,' 28: 16358.

Picard, Louis Benoît, 29: 428.

Picaros or rogues, tales of, in 'Guzman de Alfarache,' 'Gil Blas,' and 'Lazarillo' by Mendoza, 30: 380; 30: 99; 30: 450.

Pichat, Michel, 29: 429.

Pichler, Adolf, 29: 429.

Pichler, Karoline, 29: 429.

Pichon, J. F., Baron, 29: 429.
Pickering, Charles, 29: 429.
Pickering, Henry, 29: 429.
Pickering, John, 29: 429.
'Pickwick Papers, The,' by Charles Dickens, 8: 4629; 30: 551.
Pico, G., 29: 429.
Picot, Georges, 29: 429.
'Pictures of Travel,' by Heinrich Heine, 30: 544.
Piedagnel, F. A., 29: 429.
Pierce, Henry Niles, 29: 429.
Pierpont, John, 29: 429; 'My Child,' 28: 16449; 'Universal Worship,' 28: 16884.
Pierre of Provence, Olga Flinch on, 20: 11428–36; the story of his winning the beautiful Maguelonne, *id.*
Piers, Plowman, 29: 429.
Pietsch, Ludwig, 29: 429.
Pigault-Lebrun, 29: 430.
Pignotti, Lorenzo, 29: 430.
Piis, P. A. A., 29: 430.
Pike, Albert, 29: 430.
Pike, Albert, 'Every Year,' 28: 16807.
Pike, Mrs. Mary Hayden, 29: 430.
Pilch, Henry, 29: 430.
'Pilgrimage,' by Sir Walter Raleigh, 28: 16346.
Pilgrim Fathers, Edward Everett on, 10: 5607.
'Pilgrim Fathers, The Landing of, in New England,' by Mrs. Hemans, 12: 7232.
Pilgrims of Plymouth, their landing commemorated in an oration by Daniel Webster, Dec. 22, 1820, 27: 15751–7.
Pilkington, Mary, 29: 430.
Pillet, Fabien, 29: 430.
'Pilot and His Wife, The,' by Jonas Lie, 30: 485.
Pilpay, Hindu fabulist, Charles R. Lanman on, 20: 11437–9; Indian folk-lore, Buddhist and Brahmanical, 11437; 'Fables of Pilpay,' 11438.
'The Talkative Tortoise, First Version,' 11440; 'Second Version,' 11442; 'The Golden Goose,' 11444; 'The Gratitude of Animals,' 11446; 'The Dullard and the Plow-Shaft,' 11447; 'The Widow's Mite,' 11449; 'What's in a Name?' 11451; 'The Buddhist Duty of Courtesy to Animals,' 11453; 'Monkeys in the Garden,' 11456; 'The Antelope, the Woodpecker, and the Tortoise,' 11457; 'Prince Five-Weapons,' 11460; 'The Brahman and His Faithful Ichneumon,' 11463; 'The Results of Precipitation,' 11464; 'The Example of the First Master,' 11468; 'The Lion-Makers,' 11470; 'The King and the Hawk,' 11471; 'The Ass in the Lion's Skin,' 11474; 'The Hare-Mark in the Moon,' 11475; 'Count Not Your Chickens before They be Hatched,' 11479; 'The Transformed Mouse,' 11480; 'The Greedy Jackal,' 11482; 'How Plausible,' 11483; 'The Man in the Pit,' 11485; biography, 29: 430.
Pindar, greatest of the Greek lyric poets, B. L. Gildersleeve on, 20: 11487–91; his life as a poet-priest, 11487; his songs of victory, 11488; his style, 11489; method of the odes, 11490.
'First Olympian Ode,' 11492; 'Second Olympian Ode,' 11494; 'Third Olympian Ode,' 11497; 'Seventh Olympian Ode,' 11498; 'First Pythian Ode,' 11501; biography, 29: 430.
Pindar, his dithyramb for fifty voices, 26: 15176; a supreme genius, 15177; he and Simonides greatest Greek masters of the choral lyric, 15181; last of the great Greek lyric poets, 15183.
Pindemonte, Ippolito, 29: 430.
'Pine and Palm,' by Heine, 12: 7192.
Pinero, Arthur Wing, 29: 430.
'Pines, Aspects of the,' by Paul H. Hayne, 12: 7113.
'Pine-Tree, The,' by Ivan Vazoff, Bulgarian poet, 26: 15267, 15269.
Pinheiro-Chagas, Manuel, 29: 430.
Pinkerton, Allan G., 29: 430.
Pinkney, Edward Coate, 29: 431.
Piozzi, H. L. S., 29: 431; 'The Three Warnings: A Tale,' 28: 16702.
'Piper of Gijón,' by Ramon de Campoamor (Spanish), 28: 16951.
Piron, Alexis, French poet, 20: 11506; a licentious ode, *id.*; his dramas, *id.*; epigrams and satire, 11507; biography, 29: 431.
'From La Métromanie,' 11507; 'The Others,' 11512; 'Experience,' *id.*; 'Epitaph,' *id.*
Pisan, C. de, 29: 431.
Pisemskij, A. T., 29: 431.
Pitcairn's Island, the story of, 30: 443.
Pithou, Pierre, 29: 431.
Pitre, G., 29: 431.
Pitre Chevalier 29: 431.
'Pitt, William,' J. R. Green on, 12: 6675; Goldwin Smith's study of, 30: 511; said to have favored Adam Smith's free-trade views, *id.*
Pius II., 'Commentaries,' 30: 130.
Pixérécourt, R. C. G. de, 29: 431.
Pizarro, Prescott's portrait of, 30: 476; 'Life of,' by Sir Arthur Helps, 30: 558.
Placentius, John Leo, 29: 431.
'Place to Die, The,' by Michael Juland Barry, 28: 16377.
Plague, story of, in London, in Ainsworth's 'Old St. Paul's,' 30: 33.
'Plain Language from Truthful James,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6996.
Planard, F. A. E., 29: 431.
Planché, James Robinson, 29: 431.
Platen, August von, German poet, 20: 11513–5; his service to German literature, 11513; his 'Gazels' and 'Lyric Leaves,' *id.*; sonnets and comedies, 11514; life and work in Florence, Rome, and Naples, 11514.
'Remorse,' 11515; 'Before the Convent of St. Just, 1556,' 11516; 'The Grave in the Busento,' *id.*; 'Venice,' 11517; 'Fair as the Day,' *id.*; 'To Schelling,' 11518; 'Voluntary Exile,' *id.*; biography, 29: 432.
Plato, renowned Greek philosopher, Paul Shorey on, 20: 11519–30; the age in which

his life fell, 11519; his dialogues, 11519–20; figure of Socrates, 11520; Xenophon's portrait and Plato's, 11521; scene of a dialogue, *id.;* Plato's style, 11522; his doctrine of ideas, 11523; its practical effect, 11524; metaphysics and mysticism, 11526; enthusiasm and humanitarianism, 11527; the 'Republic,' 11529.

'Socrates and the Sophists,' 11530; 'Socrates Prepares for Death,' 11535; 'Socrates's Remark after Condemnation,' 11538; 'Mythic Description of the Soul,' 11541; 'Myth of the Judgment of the Dead,' 11545; 'Figure of the Cave,' 11549; 'The Ideal Ruler Portrayed,' 11553; biography, 29: 432; 'The Banquet,' 30: 334.

Plato, no Greek did more towards preparation for Christianity, 24: 14113.

Platonism, influence on Christian theology, 1: 17, 18.

Plautus, Titus Maccius, Roman comic dramatist, Gonzalez Lodge on, 20: 11557–63; his twenty-one undisputed dramas, 11557; generally Greek character of his plays, 11558; classes of characters represented, 11559; four kinds of plays, 11560; abstracts of the two best, 11561; later history of the plays, 11562.

'The Braggart Soldier,' 11563; 'Prologue of Casina,' 11567; 'Prologue of Trinummus,' 11568; 'Prologue of Rudens,' *id.;* 'Epilogue of the Captives,' 11569; 'Epilogue of Asinaria,' *id.;* 'Busybodies,' *id.;* 'Unpopularity of Tragedy,' 11570; 'Mixture of Greek and Roman Manners,' *id.;* 'Rewards of Heroism,' *id.;* 'Fishermen's Luck,' 11571; 'Plautus's Epitaph on Himself,' 11572; biography, 29: 432; 'Aulularia,' 30: 120.

Plautus, the Roman public and the theatre of his time, 25: 14644; superior to Terence in creative force, 14650.

Plavistshikoff, P. A., 29: 432.

'Pleiad, The Lost,' by Mrs. Hemans, 12: 7234.

Pliny the Elder, celebrated Roman scholar, 20: 11573–5; his cyclopædia of the natural sciences, 11573; his nephew's account of him, *id.;* scheme and influence of the great work, 11575.

'Introduction to Lithology,' 11575; 'Anecdotes of Artists': Apelles, Praxiteles, Phidias, 11577–80; 'The Most Perfect Works of Nature,' 11581; biography, 29: 432.

Pliny the Younger, Roman orator, 20: 11583–6; position as advocate, orator, and financier, 11583; his nine books of 'Letters' (A. D. 97–109), 11584; his style, genius, and friendships, 11585; his personal qualities, 11586.

'Portrait of a Rival,' 11586; 'To Minutius Fundanus: How Time Passes at Rome,' 11587; 'To Socius Senecio: The Last Crop of Poets,' 11588; 'To Nepos: Of Arria,' 11589; 'To Marcellinus: Death of Fundanus's Daughter,' 11591; 'To Calpurnia,' 11592; 'To Tacitus: The Eruption of Vesuvius,' 11593; 'To Calpurnia,' 11596; 'To Maximus: Pliny's Success as an Author,' *id.;* 'To Fuscus: A Day in the Country,' 11597; 'To the Emperor Trajan: Of the Christians,' and Trajan's answer, 11598; biography, 29: 432.

Plotinus, 29: 432.

Plouvier, Édouard, 29: 432.

Plumptre, Anna, 29: 432.

Plumptre, James, 29: 433.

Plutarch, celebrated Greek biographer and moralist, Edward Bull Clapp on, 20: 11601–4; his place as an ancient writer, 11601; his life and character, 11601–2; his famous 'Parallel Lives,' 11602; North's English translation of, 11603; his 'Moralia' or 'Moral Essays,' 11604; comparison with Seneca and Montaigne, *id.*

'Pericles,' 11605; 'Coriolanus,' 11618; 'Plutarch on Himself,' 11632; 'Antony and Cleopatra,' 11633; 'Letters to His Wife on Their Daughter's Death,' 11641; 'The Wife of Pythes,' 11645; 'The Teaching of Virtue,' 11646; 'The Need of Good Schoolmasters,' 11648; 'Mothers and Nurses,' 11649; biography, 29: 433.

Pocci, F., Count von, 29: 433.

Pocock, Edward, 29: 433.

Pocock, Isaac, 29: 433.

Poe, Edgar Allan, American poet and story-writer, F. W. H. Myers on, 20: 11651–4; his claims to recognition, 11651; his best tales veritable masterpieces, *id.;* his poems, 11652; his most definite merits, 11653; his personal life, 11654.

'A Descent into the Maelstrom,' 11655; 'The Fall of the House of Usher,' 11670; 'For Annie,' 11687; 'Song from The Assignation,' 11690; 'The Raven,' 11691; 'The Bells,' 11694; 'Annabel Lee,' 11696; 'Ulalume,' 11698; 'To Helen,' 11700; biography, 29: 433.

'Poe, Edgar Allan,' by George E. Woodberry, 30: 434.

'Poet at the Breakfast Table, The,' by Oliver Wendell Holmes, 30: 525.

'Poetry, The Art of,' by Horace, 13: 7638.

Poetry, Greek, epic, lyric, and dramatic, the character and story of, by Prof. R. C. Jebb, 30: 189.

Poetry, a French study of the art of, by Boileau, now out of date, 30: 357; a recent American study by E. C. Stedman, 30: 356.

Poetry, English and American, in two books forming one study, by E. C. Stedman, 30: 490.

Poetry, W. Bagehot on its purpose, 2: 1208.

'Poetry, History of English,' by William John Courthope, 30: 301.

'Poetry, The Nature and Elements of,' by Edmund Clarence Stedman, 30: 356.

'Poet's Hope, A,' by William Ellery Channing, 28: 16768.

'Poets of America, The,' by Edmund Clarence Stedman, 30: 458.

Poggio Bracciolini, G. F., 29: 433.

Pogodin, M. P., 29: 433.

Poinsinet, A. A. H., 29: 434.

Poitevin, Prosper, 29: 434.

Pol, Vincenty, 29: 434.

Polevój, N. A., 29: 434.

Polish history and scenes from 1648 to the end of an age of struggle, in the magnificent trilogy of novels by Sienkiewicz, 30: 457.

Polish life and fine ideal of woman in 'Children of the Soil,' 30: 146.

Politian (Angelo Ambrogini), 29: 434.

'Political Economy,' J. S. Mill's work on, 17: 10010, 10013.

'Political Novels,' by Anthony Trollope, 30: 196.

Politicians, Socrates on the duty of, to qualify themselves, 23: 13639.

Polko, Elise, 29: 434.

Pollard, Edward Albert, 29: 434.

Pollard, Josephine, 29: 434.

Pöllnitz, Karl Ludwig, 29: 434.

Pollock, Walter Herries, 29: 434; 'A Conquest,' 28: 16661.

Pollok, Robert, 29: 434.

Polo, Gaspar Gil. See GIL POLO, 29: 434.

Polo, Marco, 29: 434.

Polo de Medina, S. J., 29: 435.

Polonsky, a Russian lyric poet markedly psychological in views of nature, 21: 12589.

Polyænus, 29: 435.

Polybius, celebrated Greek historian, B. Perrin on, 20: 11701–5; his Greek experience B.C. 181–168, 11701; his seventeen years at Rome, 11702; his great history of the period B.C. 220–146, 11703; aims which distinguish his history 11704.

'Scope of Polybius's History,' 11705; 'Polybius and the Scipios,' 11707; 'The Fall of Corinth,' 11709; biography, 29: 435.

Polyides, 29: 435.

'Polyolbion,' by Michael Drayton, 30: 296.

Pomeroy, Marcus Mills, 29: 435.

Pomfret, John, 29: 435.

Pommier, V. L. A., 29: 435.

Pompeii, life, characters, and scenes at, just before its destruction, in Bulwer's 'Last Days of Pompeii,' 30: 526.

Pompery, Édouard de, 29: 435.

Pompignan, J. J. L., Marquis de, 29: 435.

Ponce de Leon, Luis, 29: 435.

Poncy, Louis Charles, 29: 435.

Pond, Frederick Eugene, 29: 435.

Pongerville, J. B. A. S. de, 29: 435.

Poninski, A. S., 29: 436.

Ponsard, François, 29: 436.

Ponson du Terrail, P. A., 29: 436.

Pontmartin, A. A. J. M., 29: 436.

Pontoux, Claude de, 29: 436.

Pool, Maria Louise, 29: 436.

Poole, William Frederick, 29: 436.

'Poor Clerk, The' (Ar C'Hloarek Paour), Mediæval Breton, 28: 16367.

Poore, Benjamin Perley, 29: 436.

Poor laws, English, 'Ginx's Baby' a satire on, 30: 373.

Poorten-Schwartz, J. M. W. van der. See MAARTENS, 29: 436.

Poot, H. C., 29: 436.

Pope, Alexander, English poet of great distinction, Thomas R. Lounsbury on, 20: 11711–24; Roman Catholic profession, 11711; pecuniary independence achieved, 11712; his 'Pastorals' and 'Essay on Criticism,' 11714; his 'Rape of the Lock,' 11715; his translation of the Iliad and the Odyssey, 11715–6; his edition of Shakespeare's works and 'The Dunciad,' 11716; the 'Essay on Man,' 11717; his satire on Addison, 11718; his character, 11719; his letters, 11720; fame as a writer, 11721; his immediate influence, 11722; reaction and extreme depreciation, *id.*; his permanent merits, 11723.

'From the Essay on Criticism,' 11725; 'The Game of Cards,' 11731; 'From the Essay on Man,' 11735; 'From the Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot,' 11743; 'The Goddess of Dullness is Addressed on Education,' 11748; 'The Triumph of Dullness,' 11751; 'The Universal Prayer,' 11752; 'Ode: The Dying Christian to His Soul,' 11753; 'Epitaph on Sir William Trumbal,' 11754; 'Messiah: A Sacred Eclogue,' *id.*; biography, 29: 426; 'The Dunciad,' 30: 66.

Pope, John, 29: 436.

'Popes, History of the,' by Ranke, 21: 12076.

'Popular Tales from the Norse,' by George Webbe Dasent, 30: 500.

Poquelin, Jean Baptiste, 'Learned Women,' 30: 424.

Porphyrius, 29: 436.

Porson, Richard, 29: 437.

Port, Elizabeth-Marie, 29: 437.

Porter, Anna Maria, 29: 437.

Porter, David, 29: 437.

Porter, David Dixon, 29: 437.

Porter, Horace, 29: 437.

Porter, Jane, 29: 437; 'Thaddeus of Warsaw,' 30: 482; 'The Scottish Chiefs,' 30: 442.

Porter, John Addison, 29: 437.

Porter, Linn Boyd, 29: 437.

Porter, Noah, 29: 437.

Porter, Sir Robert Ker, 29: 437.

'Portrait of a Lady, The,' by Henry James, 30: 440.

Portugal, Prince Henry of, his great work of discovery earlier than Columbus, 30: 425–7.

Portuguese literature, Henry R. Lang on its six periods, 6: 3129–31; (1) period of Provençal and French influences, 3129; (2) period of Spanish influence, 3129–30; (3) period of Italian influence, 3130; Gil Vicente in drama, and Camoens in epic, lyric, and dramatic works, *id.*; (4) period of political decline under Spain (1580–1700), and use of Spanish language, 3130–31; (5) period of Pseudo-Classicism, 3131; (6) period of Romanticism, initiated by Almeida-Garrett, Portugal's third great poet, 3131.

Posidonius, 29: 438.

'Poster Knight to His Lady, The,' by Schuyler King, 28: 16694.

Posnett, Mrs. George, 29: 438.

Potier, C. J. E., 29: 438.

Potter, Henry Codman, 29: 438; 'The Scholar and the State,' 30: 463.

Potts, William, essays on John and Charles Wesley, 27: 15790.

Potts, William, 29: 438.

'Potiphar Papers,' by George William Curtis, 30: 458.

Potvin, Charles, 29: 438.

Pougin, F.-A. A., 29: 438.

Poujol, Adolph, 29: 438.

Poujoulat, J. J. F., 29: 438.

Poushkin, a Russian lyric poet sublimely excellent, yet dealing with the real facts of common life, 21: 12585–6.

Pouvillon, Émile, 29: 438.

'Poverty,' by Paul H. Hayne, 12: 7114.

Powell, John Wesley, 29: 438.

Powell, Thomas, 29: 438.

Powers, Horatio Nelson, 29: 439.

'Power of Beauty, The,' by James Herbert Morse, 28: 16636.

Pradon, Nicolas, 29: 439.

Pradt, D. D. de, 29: 439.

Praed, Mrs. Campbell Mackworth, 29: 439.

Praed, Winthrop Mackworth, an English poet, 20: 11757–9; his position as a writer of society verse, 11757; his collected works, 11758.

'Twenty-eight and Twenty-nine,' 11759; 'The Vicar,' 11761; 'The Belle of the Ball,' 11764; 'The Red Fisherman,' 28: 16938; 29: 439.

'Praise of Little Women,' by Juan Ruiz de Hita (Spanish), 28: 16630.

Pram, Christen Henriksen, 29: 439.

Prati, Giovanni, 29: 439.

Pratt, Anne, 29: 439.

Pratt, Mrs. Ella, 29: 439.

Pratt, Orson, 29: 439.

Pratt, Samuel Jackson, 29: 439.

'Praxiteles,' Pliny's anecdote of, 20: 11579.

'Prayer, The Right Use of,' by Aubrey de Vere, 8: 4611.

'Prayer for Unity, A,' by John White Chadwick, 28: 16882.

'Prayer,' Selden on, 22: 13108.

'Prayer,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7727.

'Précieuses Ridicules, Les,' by Molière, 30: 217.

«Précieux,» as a title of distinction, made ridiculous by Molière, 30: 218.

Prentice, George Denison, 29: 439.

Prentiss, Mrs. Elizabeth, 29: 440.

Preradović, Peter, 29: 440.

Pre-Reformation complaint against the clergy in Skelton's 'Colin Clout,' 30: 363.

Prescott, Mary Newmarch, 'The Oaten Pipe,' 28: 16410; 'In the Dark, in the Dew,' 28: 16362.

Prescott, William Hickling, an eminent American historian, Francis Newton Thorpe on, 20: 11767–70; readable and fascinating as an historian, 11767; accidental deprivation of eyesight, 11768; his 'Ferdinand and Isabella,' 11769; his 'Mexico' and 'Peru,' *id.*; three volumes of 'Philip II.,' 11770.

'The Melancholy Night,' 11771; 'The Spanish Arabs,' 11779; 'The Capture of the Inca,' 11787; 'The Personal Habits of Philip II.,' 11794; 'The Spanish Moors Persecuted into Rebellion,' 11799; biography, 29: 440.

'History of the Conquest of Peru,' 30: 476; 'The Reign of Ferdinand and Isabella,' 30: 98.

Pressensé, E. D. de, 29: 440.

Preston, Harriet Waters, 29: 440; 'Troubadours and Trouveres,' 30: 403; essays on Horace, Jasmin, Mistral, Oliphant, Arbiter, Provençal Literature, Quintilian and Roman Poets of the Later Empire, 13: 7619; 14: 8187; 17: 10097; 19: 10819; 19: 11384; 20: 11871; 20: 11980; 21: 12357.

Preston, Mrs. Margaret, 29: 440; 'The Boy Van Dyck,' 28: 16782; 'The Mystery of Cro-a-tàn, A. D. 1587,' 28: 16961.

'Præterita,' John Ruskin's autobiography, 21: 12509.

Prévost, E. M., 29: 440.

Prévost d'Exiles, Antoine François, notable French novelist, 20: 11805–8; his earlier career, 11805; undertook literary work, 11806; his 'Manon Lescaut,' 11807.

'Exile and Death,' 11808; biography, 29: 440; 'Manon Lescaut,' 30: 424.

Prévost-Paradol, L. A., 29: 440.

Price, Eleanor C., 29: 440.

Price, Richard, 29: 440.

'Pride and Prejudice,' by Jane Austen, 30: 210.

Prideaux, Humphrey, 29: 440.

Priest, Josiah, 29: 441.

Priest, Nancy Woodbury, 'Over the River,' 28: 16411.

Priestley, Joseph, 29: 441.

Prime, Samuel Irenæus, 29: 441.

Prime, William Cowper, an American editor and essayist, 20: 11820–2; editor of the Journal of Commerce, and early writings, 11820–21; his extended tours abroad, and volumes of travel, 11821; his museum of ceramics, 11821; his art services, 11822.

'The Old Man at the Water-Wheel,' 11822; 'The Defeat of the Christian Host at Galilee, A. D. 1187,' 11823; 'A New England Auction: The Lonely Church in the Valley,' 11828; biography, 29: 441; essay on Bernard of Cluny, 3: 1828.

'Prime of Life, The,' by Walter Learned, 28: 16824.

'Primitive Man,' by Louis Figuier, 30: 477.

'Primroses, To, Filled with Morning Dew,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7313.

'Princess Aline, The,' by Richard Harding Davis, 30: 199.

'Princess, The,' by Tennyson, 25: 14582.

Prince, Mrs. Helen Choate, 29: 441.

Prince, John Critchley, 29: 441.

Prince, Le Baron Bradford, 29: 441.

'Prince and the Pauper, The,' by Mark Twain, 30: 272.
'Prince Henry of Portugal,' by Richard Henry Major, 30: 425.
'Prince of India, The,' by Lew Wallace, 30: 306.
'Prince's Quest, The,' by Watson, 27: 15706.
Principe, M. A., 29: 441.
'Principles of Biology, The,' by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13713–4.
Prior, Matthew, English poet, 20: 11837–9; his parody of Dryden's 'The Hind and the Panther,' 11837; his longer poems, 11838; lyrics and epigrams, 11839.
'To a Child of Quality,' 11839; 'Song,' 11840; 'To a Lady,' 11841; 'An Ode,' 11842; 'Cupid Mistaken,' *id.;* 'A Better Answer,' 11843; 'A Simile,' *id.;* 'The Secretary,' 11844; 'A Test of Love,' 11845; 'The Lady's Looking-Glass,' 11847; 'The Female Phaeton,' 11848; biography, 29: 441.
'Priscilla,' by Samuel Minturn Peck, 28: 16617.
'Prisoner of Zenda,' by Anthony Hope, 30: 457.
Privat d'Anglemont, Alexandre, 29: 441.
'Private of the Buffs, The,' by Sir Francis Hastings Doyle, 28: 16574.
'Problematic Characters,' by Friedrich Spielhagen, 30: 316.
'Problems of Modern Democracy,' by Edwin Lawrence Godkin, 30: 534.
'Problem, The,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5456.
Proclus, 29: 441.
Procopius, 29: 441.
Procter, Bryan Waller, English poet, 20: 11849–52; his early career, 11849; Mrs. Procter,—his happiness and success, 11850; his 'Dramatic Sketches' and lyric songs, 11851; his prose, 11852.
'The Sea,' 11853; 'A Petition to Time,' 11854; 'Life,' *id.;* 'Inscription for a Fountain,' 11855; 'Sit Down, Sad Soul,' *id.;* 'The Poet's Song to His Wife,' 11856; 'Peace! What do Tears Avail,' *id.;* 'The Stormy Petrel,' 11857; biography, 29: 442.
Procter, Adelaide Anne, English poet, 20: 11852; her lyrics, *id.*
'A Doubting Heart,' 11858; 'A Woman's Question,' 11859; 'A Lost Chord,' 11860; biography, 29: 442.
Proctor, Edna Dean, 29: 442; 'Heaven, O Lord, I Cannot Lose,' 28: 16868.
Proctor, John R., essay on Clay, 7: 3761.
Proctor, Richard Anthony, 29: 442.
'Progress and Poverty,' by Henry George, 30: 3.
'Progress: Its Law and Cause,' by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13710.
'Prometheus,' by Goethe, 11: 6442.
Propertius, Sextus, a notable Roman poet, G. M. Whicher on, 20: 11861–4; his mastery of the Latin elegy, 11862.
'Beauty Unadorned,' 11864; 'To Tullus,' *id.;* 'To Cynthia,' 11865; 'To Caius Cilnius Mæcenas,' 11866; 'To the Muse,' 11867; 'The Immortality of Genius,' 11868; 'Cornelia,' 11869; biography, 29: 442.
'Prosperity, The True,' Jeremy Taylor on, 25: 14555.
Prosper of Aquitaine, 29: 442.
Protection, Daniel Webster's great speech against, in 1824, and reversal of position four years later, 27: 15728.
'Protesilaos,' by Welhaven, 27: 15783.
'Protest, The,' by George Herwegh, 28: 16696.
Proth, Mario, 29: 442.
Proudfit, David Law, 29: 442.
Proudhon, Pierre Joseph, 29: 442.
Prout, Father. See O'Mahony, Francis, 29: 442.
Provancher, Léon, 29: 442.
Provençal Literature (The Troubadours), Harriet Waters Preston on, 20: 11871–7; the language used, 11871; the troubadour period, 11872; poetic characteristics, 11873; William of Poitiers, 11874; Guiraud le Roux, *id.;* Bernard of Ventadour, *id.;* William of Cabestaing, 11875; the two Arnauts, *id.;* the Countess Die, 11876.
'Guillaume de Poitiers' (1190–1227), 11877; 'Guiraud le Roux' (1110–1147), 11879; 'Bernard de Ventadour' (1140–1195), 11879; 'Richard Cœur de Lion' (1169–1199), 11881; 'Guillaume de Cabestaing' (1181–1196), 11882; 'Comtesse de Die' (twelfth century), 11885; 'Arnaut de Maroill' (1170–1200), 11886; 'Raimon de Miraval' (1190–1200), 11887; 'Alba—Author Unknown' (twelfth century), 11888; 'Alba—Guiraut de Borneil' (1175–1230), 11888; 'Alba—Bertrand d'Aamanon' (end of twelfth century), 11889.
Provençal, Mistral's revival of the poetry and the language, 17: 10097.
Provençal poetry, old and new, described in Miss Preston's 'Troubadours and Trouveres,' 30: 403.
'Proverbial Philosophy,' by Martin Farquhar Tupper, 30: 485.
Proyart, L. B., 29: 442.
Prudden, Theophile Mitchell, 29: 442.
Prudentius, A. P. C., 29: 442.
Prudhomme, René François Armand Sully. See Sully-Prudhomme, 29: 443.
'Prue and I,' by George William Curtis, 30: 546.
'Prusias,' by Ernst Eckstein, 30: 510.
Pruszakowa, S. Z., 29: 443.
Prutz, Hans, 29: 443.
Prutz, Robert Eduard, 29: 443.
Przezdziecki, Alexander, 29: 443.
Psalmanazar, George, 29: 443; 'Formosa,' 30: 35.
Psellus, M. C., 29: 443.
Psychology, a study in, in 'Cecilia de Noel,' 30: 285.
'Psychology, Principles of,' by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13710, 13714.
Ptolemy, or **Claudius Ptolemæus**, 29: 443.

His great astronomical treatise, 'The Almagest,' 30: 175.
Public library, that of St. Mark's at Florence the first established in Italy, 26: 15358.
Publilius Syrus, 29: 443.
Pucitelli, Virgile, 29: 443.
Pückler-Muskau, Hermann Ludwig Heinrich, Fürst von, 29: 443.
Pudlowski, Melchior, 29: 444.
Puech, J. L. S., 29: 444.
Pufendorf, Samuel von, 29: 444.
Pugh, Eliza Lofton, 29: 444.
Puisieux, M. d'A., 29: 444.
Pujoulx, Jean Baptiste, 29: 444.
Pulci, Luca, 29: 444.
Pulci, Luigi, Italian poet, 20: 11891–2; his burlesque epic in twenty-eight cantos, 'Morgante the Giant,' 11891.
'The Conversion of the Giant Morgante,' 11893; biography, 29: 444.
Pulgar, Fernando de, 29: 444.
Pullè, Count Giulio. See CASTELVECCHIO, 29: 444.
Pullè, Count Leopoldo. See CASTELNOVO, 29: 444.
Pullen, Elizabeth, 'A Citizen of Cosmopolis,' 28: 16480.
Pulszky, Franz Aurel, 29: 444.
Pulszky, Therese, 29: 444.
Pumpelly, Raphael, 29: 444; 'Across America and Asia,' 30: 305.
Punishments, Montesquieu on the power of, 18: 10255.
Purchas, Samuel, 29: 444; 'Purchas his Pilgrimes,' 30: 438.
Puritan, Macaulay on the, 16: 9399.
Puritan attack on the abuses and corruptions in the England of Shakespeare's time, 30: 358.
Puritan scenes and life powerfully depicted in Hawthorne's 'Scarlet Letter,' 30: 404.
Puritan colonies, the, Goldwin Smith on, 23: 13547.
Puritanism, a grinding social tyranny, by William Stubbs, 24: 14153.
Puritanism, the age and genius of, portrayed in Masson's 'Life of Milton,' 30: 81.
'Purple East, The,' by Watson, 27: 15706; six sonnets from, 15707–10.
'Purple Island, The,' by Phineas Fletcher, 30: 555.
Pusey, Caleb, 29: 445.
Pusey, Edward Bouverie, 29: 445.
Pushkin, Alexander Sergyéevitch, a great Russian poet, Isabel F. Hapgood on, 20: 11904–11; his services to Russian literature, 11904; early poetic work, 11905; the influence of Byron, 11906; quality of his poetry, 11907–8; marriage and prose period — duel and death, 11908; his greatest work, 11909; his epoch-making drama, 'Boris Godunoff,' 11911.
'From Boris Godunoff,' 11912; 'Evgeny Onyegin,' 11918; 'The Captain's Daughter,' 30: 248; biography, 29: 445.
'Puss in Boots,' a fairy tale explained, 30: 58.
Putlitz, G. H. G., E. Herr von und zu, 29: 445.
Putnam, Eleanor. See BATES, 29: 445.
Putnam, George Haven, 29: 445; 'Books and Their Makers,' 30: 205; 'The Question of Copyright,' 30: 206.
Putnam, George Palmer, 29: 445.
Putnam, Mrs. Mary, 29: 445.
Putnam, Mrs. Sarah A. Brock, 29: 445.
'Put Yourself in His Place,' by Charles Reade, 30: 135.
Puymaigre, T. J. B., 29: 446.
Puységur, A., M. J., 29: 446.
Puzynin, G. G., 29: 446.
Pyat, Félix, 29: 446.
Pyle, Howard, 29: 446.
Pym, Parliament leader under Charles I.; Goldwin Smith on, 30: 511; 23: 13540.
'Pyncheon, Hepzibah,' from N. Hawthorne's 'The House of the Seven Gables,' 12: 7061.
Pynchon, William, 29: 446.
Pypers, Peter, 29: 446.
Pypin, A. N., 29: 446.
Pyra, I. J., 29: 446.
Pyrrho, 29: 446.
Pythagoras, 29: 446.

Q

'Quabbin: The Story of a Small Town, with Outlooks upon Puritan Life,' by Francis H. Underwood, 30: 73.
Quandt, J. G. von, 29: 447.
Quarles, Francis, 29: 447; 'Emblems,' 30: 241.
Quatrefages, J. L. A. de, 29: 447.
Quatremère, É. M., 29: 447.
Quatremère de Quincy, C., 29: 447.
Quebec, historical romance of the capture of, 30: 292; story of life in, about 1748, 30: 148.
'Queechy,' by Elizabeth Wetherell, 30: 200.
Queiroz, J. M. E. de, 29: 447.
Quenstedt, F. A., 29: 447.
Quental, A. de, 29: 447.
'Quentin Durward,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 105.
Quesnay, François, 29: 447.
Quesnay de Beaurepaire, Jules, a French novelist, 20: 11925–6; labors at the bar; his novels of humble life, 11925; inner moral quality of his books, 11926.
'The Forest,' 11926; 'A Madwoman,' 11929; 'Brotherly Love,' 11938; biography, 29: 447.

Quesné, J. S., 29: 447.
Quesnel, Pierre, 29: 448.
Quesnot de la Chesnée, J. J., 29: 448.
'Questionings,' by Frederic Henry Hedge, 28: 16831.
Quételet, L. A. J., 29: 448.
Quevedo, V. M., 29: 448.
Quevedo y Villegas, don F., 29: 448.
Quicherat, É. J., 29: 448.
Quicherat, Louis, 29: 448.
'Quick or the Dead? The,' by Amélie Rives, 30: 8.
Quietism, its origin and pretensions, John Bigelow on, 30: 330.
Quiller-Couch, A. T., English journalist and novelist, 20: 11947–8; novels and short tales of Cornish life, 11947; his position as a journalist, 11948.
'When the Sap Rose: A Fantasia,' 11948; 'The Paupers,' 11952; biography, 29: 448.
'The Delectable Duchy,' 30: 198; 'Adventures in Criticism,' 30: 234; 'The Splendid Spur,' 30: 506.
Quillet, Claude, 29: 448.
Quinault, Philippe, 29: 448.
Quincy, Edmund, 29: 448.
Quincy, Josiah, 29: 448.
Quincy, Josiah, 29: 448.
Quinet. Edgar, A French historian and philosopher, Henry Bérenger on, 20: 11961–3; studies in England, Germany, and Greece, 11962; his political pamphlets and prose poem 'Ahasvérus,' *id.*; his instruction in literature 1839–46, *id.*: nineteen years exile under Napoleon III., 11963; works of this period, *id.*; an initiator of the new France, *id.*
'Naples and Vesuvius,' 11964; 'A Night in the Orient,' 11968; 'The Wandering Jew,' 11970; 'The Struggle against Environment,' 11975; biography, 29: 448.
Quintana, M. J., 29: 449.
Quintilian, a Roman writer on rhetoric, Harriet Waters Preston on, 20: 11980–6; his 'Institutes'—the 'Twelve Books on the Education of an Orator,' 11981; his personal character, 11982; the best parts of his 'Institutes,' 11983; schooling of boys, 11984; instruction for the orator, 11985.
'On the Object and Scope of the Work,' 11986; 'On the Early Practice of Composition,' 11987; 'On Nature and Art in Oratory,' 11989; 'On Embellishments of Style,' 11990; 'On the Handling of Witnesses in Court,' 11993; 'On Ancient Authors': Homer, Virgil and Other Roman Poets, Historians and Orators, 11997–9; biography, 29: 449.
Quintus Curtius Rufus, 29: 449.
'Quintus Claudius,' by Ernst Eckstein, 30: 539.
Quita, Domingo dos Reis, 29: 449.
'Quits,' by Baroness Tautphœus, 30: 95.
'Quo Vadis,' by Henryk Sienkiewicz, 30: 406.
Qur'ân, the, Palmer's translation of, 30: 420.
Qur'ân, specimens of the, 2: 690–6.

R

Raabe, Wilhelm, 29: 449.
'Rab and His Friends,' by Dr. John Brown, 30: 524.
Rabelais, François, an early brilliant example of French genius, one of the greatest satirists in all literature, Henry Bérenger on, 21: 12001–6; a convent student, 12001; travel and medical study, 12002; his great work written (1532–53), 12003; 'Gargantua' and 'Pantagruel,' the epic of the 16th century, 12004; comic anticipation of Molière, 12005.
'The Childhood of Gargantua,' 12006; 'The Education of Gargantua,' 12009–18; 'The Abbey of Thelema,' 12019–26; biography, 29: 449; 'Gargantua and Pantagruel,' 30: 217.
Racan, Honorat de Bueil, 29: 449.
'Race of the Boomers, The,' by Richard Burton, 28: 17020.
'Rachel,' by Lizette Woodworth Reese, 28: 16461.
Racine, Jean, great French dramatist, the supreme master of French tragedy, F. M. Warren on, 21: 12027–30; his Port Royal education, 12028; production of tragedies and one comedy (1664–77), 12028–9; sacred tragedies, 12029; special character of 'Athalie,' 12029.
'The Rivals,' 12030; 'The Appeal of Andromache,' 12033–6; 'The Confession of Phædra,' 12037; biography, 29: 449.
'Andromache,' 30: 120; 'Athalie,' 30: 122; 'Mithridate,' 30: 556.
Racine, Louis, 29: 449.
Radcliffe, Ann, 29: 449; 'The Mysteries of Udolpho,' 30: 33.
'Radical, A,' by Helen Gray Cone, 28: 16731.
Rae, Edward, 29: 450.
Rafn, Carl Christian, 29: 450.
Ragozin, Z. A., 29: 450.
Rahiki, 'Cast Not Pearls before Swine,' 28: 16982; 'To Míhri,' 28: 16982.
'Raiders, The,' by Samuel R. Crockett, 30: 276.
Rainsford, William Stephen, 29: 450.
Raleigh, Sir Walter, 29: 450; 'Pilgrimage,' 28: 16346; 'A Farewell to the Vanities of the World,' 28: 16809; 'A History of the World,' 30: 97.
Ralph, James, 29: 450.
'Ralph Roister Doister,' by Nicholas Udall, 30: 124.
Ralph, Julian, 29: 450.
Ralston, W. R. S., 29: 450.

Rambaud, Alfred, an eminent French educator and historian, 21 : 12041–3; works educational and historical, 12041; his attention to Russian history, *id.;* histories, Greek, French, and German, 12042; as a public speaker, 12043.

'Halting Steps toward Democracy,' 12044; 'French Governmental Experiments,' *id.;* Russian Expansion West and South,' 12045; 'Benefits to Germany from French Invasions,' 12046; 'Civil Life in France During the Middle Ages,' 12048–52; 'French Medical Science During the Middle Ages,' 12052–7; 'The Middle Ages,' 12058–60; biography, 29: 450.

'Rambles and Studies in Greece,' by J. P. Mahaffy, 30 : 425.

Ramée, Louisa de la. See OUIDA, 29: 450.

Ramirez, Ignacio, 29: 450.

Rammohun, Roy, 29 : 450.

'Ramona,' a strong romance dealing with the American Indian question, by Mrs. Jackson, 14: 8058; 30 : 550.

Ramsay, Allan, Scotch pastoral poet, 21 : 12061–63; in naturalness a progenitor of Burns, 12061; his 'Gentle Shepherd,' a poetical embodiment of rustic Scotland, 12062; his collections of ancient Scottish verse, *id.*

'The Gentle Shepherd,' 12063–8; 'Bessy Bell and Mary Gray,' 12069; 'Lochaber No More,' 12070; 'An Thou Were My Ain Thing,' 12071; 'A Sang,' 12072; 'The Highland Lassie,' *id.;* biography, 29: 450.

Ramsay, Andrew Michael, 29: 450.

Ramsay, David, 29: 451.

Ramsey, M. M., essay on Latin-American literature, 15: 8903.

Ramus, Pierre, 29: 451.

Rand, Edward Augustus, 29: 451.

Randall, James Ryder, 29: 451; 'My Maryland,' 28: 16560.

Randolph, John, 29: 451.

Randolph, Sarah Nicholas, 29: 451.

Ranke, Leopold von, eminent German historical scholar, founder of a new method of treating history, 21: 12074–6; his classic 'History of the Romanic and Germanic Peoples,' 12074; special works dealing with national developments in the 16th, 17th, and 18th centuries, 12075; special popularity of his 'History of the Popes,' 12076.

'The Fall of Strafford,' 12077–82; 'The Rise of the Jesuits in Germany,' 12083–7; 'The Last Years of Queen Johanna,' 12088; 'The Swiss Army in Italy in 1513: and the Battle of Novara,' 12090; 'Maximilian at the Diet of Worms,' 12092; biography, 29: 451.

Rankin, Jeremiah Eames, 29: 451.

'Raphael Sanzio,' by Vasari, 26: 15250.

Rapin de Thoyras, Paul de, 29: 451.

Raspe, Rudolph Eric, 29: 451; 'The Travels and Adventures of Baron Munchausen,' 30: 304.

Rattazzi, M. S. de S., 29 : 452.

Raupach, E. B. S., 29: 452.

Ravenscroft, Edward, 29: 452.

'Ravenshoe,' by Henry Kingsley, 30: 376.

Rawlinson, George, 29: 452.

Rawlinson, H. C., Sir, 29: 452.

Raymond, Henry J., 29: 452.

Raymond, Walter, 'Love and Quiet Life,' 30: 155.

Raynouard, F. J.-M., 29: 452.

Reach, Augus Bethune, 29: 452.

Read, Opie P., 29: 452.

Read, Thomas Buchanan, an American poet, 21: 12094–5; two or three of his poems popular favorites, 12095.

'Drifting,' 12095; 'Sheridan's Ride,' 12097; 'The Closing Scene,' 12099; 'Inez,' 12101–2; biography, 29: 452.

Reade, Charles, a scholarly, sympathetic, and powerful English novelist, ardently humanitarian, 21 : 12103–6; 'Peg Woffington' and 'Christie Johnstone,' 12104; 'It's Never Too Late to Mend' made him a popular novelist, 12105; other novels attacking existing evils, *id.;* his masterpiece 'The Cloister and the Hearth,' 12106.

'Viscount and Lower Classes,' 12107–20; 'In the Green-Room,' 12120–31; 'Extract from a Sixteenth-Century Letter,' 12132–44; 'Monk and Father,' 12145–8; biography, 29: 453.

'Peg Woffington,' 30: 50; 'The Cloister and the Hearth,' 30: 106; 'Put Yourself in His Place,' 30: 135; 'Griffith Gaunt,' 30: 260; 'Hard Cash,' 30: 267; 'Christie Johnstone,' 30: 283; 'Love Me Little, Love Me Long,' 30: 319.

Reade, John, 29: 453.

Reade, William Winwood, 29: 453.

Reading, Voltaire on, 26: 15471.

'Real Folks,' by Mrs. A. D. T. Whitney, 30: 537.

Realf, Richard, 29: 453.

Realism, the Zola-Maupassant school of, in French fiction, founded by Flaubert's 'Madame Bovary,' 30: 433.

Realism shown by Miss Wilkins, with leaning to romanticism, 27: 15983.

Realism, that of Tolstoy, Turgénieff and Howells, 4: 2273.

Realism and the Russian novel, De Vogüé on, 26: 15445.

'Realities,' Indian epigram, 28: 16991.

'Reason, Authority of,' Jeremy Taylor on, 25: 14554.

'Recessional,' by Rudyard Kipling, 28: 16433.

Recke, Ernst von der, 29 : 453.

Reclus, J. J. É., 29 : 453.

'Reconstructive Force of Scientific Criticism,' by Andrew D. White, 27 : 15853.

'Records of a Girlhood,' by Frances Anne Kemble, 30: 428.

'Records of Later Life,' by Frances Anne Kemble, 30: 429.

'Red as a Rose Is She,' by Rhoda Broughton, 30: 451.

'Red Badge of Courage, The,' by Stephen Crane, 30 : 431.

'Red Cockade, The,' by Stanley J. Weyman, 30: 16.
'Red Fisherman, The,' by Winthrop Mackworth Praed, 28: 16938.
'Redgauntlet,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 209.
'Red Men and White,' by Owen Wister, 27: 16101–22.
Redpath, James, 29: 453.
'Red Rover, The' by James Fenimore Cooper, 30: 203.
'Reds of the Midi, The,' by Félix Gras, 30: 17.
Redwitz-Schmölz, Oskar von, 29: 453.
Reese, L. W., 29: 453; 'Rachel,' 28: 16461; 'A Rhyme of Death's Inn,' 28: 16446; 'April Weather,' 28: 16498.
Reeve, Clara, 29: 453.
Reeves, Helen Buckingham, 29: 453.
Reeves, M. C. L., 29: 454.
'Reference, Works of,' 30: 444.
'Reflections of a Married Man,' by Robert Grant, 30: 143.
'Reformation of the Church of England,' by Bishop Burnet, 30: 360.
'Refusal of Charon,' Romaic, 28: 16826.
Regaldi, Giuseppe, 29: 454.
Regnard, Jean François, 29: 454.
Regnier, M., 29: 454.
Reich, Emil, essay on Jókai, 14: 8331.
Reid, Christian. See TIERNAN, FRANCES C., 29: 454.
Reid, Mayne, 29: 454.
Reid, Thomas, 29: 454.
Reid, Thomas Wemyss, 29: 454.
Reid, Whitelaw, 29: 454.
Reinbold, Adelheid. See BERTHOLD, 29: 454.
Reinick, Robert, 29: 454.
'Rejected Addresses,' by James Smith, 30: 68.
Religion, Selden on disputes in, 22: 13109.
Religion, Butler's arguments on, 30: 294.
'Religion, Italian Art in Its Relation to,' by Symonds, 24: 14340.
Religion, Lessing's philosophy of, 15: 9008.
'Religion On,' by Montesquieu, 18: 10262.
Religion and science, the conflict between, Dr. J. W. Draper on, 30: 247.
Religion, Tennyson's handling of, 25: 14586.
Religion, defense of, against theology and priestcraft, by Swinburne, 24: 14291.
Religion, Mrs. Dolly Winthrop's, in 'Silas Marner,' 30: 550.
Religion, as slavery to forms, criticized by Max Nordau, 30: 263.
Religion in Spain, independent and secular tone towards, in the novels of Galdós and others of the same school, 11: 6156, 6157.
Religion, new departure in, all Protestant sects in America moving towards the ideal of spirit and truth, 27: 15914.
Religion, Max Müller's study of, 18: 10428.
Religions regarded as transitory stages of human development, 15: 8954.
Religions, importance to them of supernaturalism, W. Bagehot on, 2: 1208.
Rellstab, Ludwig, 29: 454.
'Remarkable Providences,' by Increase Mather, 30: 244.
'Rembrandt, Works of,' by Charles Blanc, 4: 2053; sketch of, 2055.
Rémusat, Charles de, 29: 455.
Rémusat, C. É. J. de, 29: 455.
Rémusat, J. P. A., 29: 455.
Renan, Ernest, an eminent French Orientalist, a scholar and thinker of great distinction in the new liberal study of Christian origins, Ferdinand Brunetière on, 21: 12149–63; influenced to relinquish Catholic faith by his sister Henriette, 12150; his 'Future of Science' especially represented him, 12151; his first great works, *id.*; conception of finding religion under all the religions, 12153; undertakes to deal with the origins of Christianity in seven successive works, 12154; his method of treating sacred records, 12155; ultimate popular success, 12158; later and inferior work, 12159; his articles in 'The Literary History of France,' 12161; merits as a writer, 12162.
'Brother and Sister,' 12164–71; 'To the Pure Soul of My Sister Henriette,' 12172; 'Motives and Conduct,' 12173–9; 'The Share of the Semitic People in the History of Civilization,' 12180–90; 'The Persistence of the Celtic Race,' 12191–4; biography, 29: 455.
Renan, sketch of, by Paul Bourget, 4: 2258; Renan, Darmesteter on, 8: 4381; 'History of Israel,' 30: 247; Renan of Celtic blood; his essay on 'The Poetry of the Celtic Races,' 26: 15377.
'René,' by François Auguste Châteaubriand, 30: 310.
'Renouncement,' by Alice Meynell, 28: 16358.
Repplier, Agnes, 29: 455.
'Republic,' Plato's, "the greatest uninspired writing," 30: 449.
'Resolution and Independence,' by William Wordsworth, 27: 16210–3.
'Respite,' by Ina D. Coolbrith, 28: 16533.
'Rest,' by Mary Woolsey Howland, 28: 16852.
'Rest in the Beloved,' by Freiligrath, 10: 6008.
Restif, N. E., 29: 455.
Restoration, final, of all souls, argued by Dr. Edward Beecher, 30: 247.
'Reszket a Bokor, Mert,' by Petöfi Sándor (Magyar), 28: 16999.
'Return of the Native, The,' by Thomas Hardy, 12: 6934, 6935; 30: 425.
'Return, The,' by Philip James Bailey, 28: 16912.
'Returned with Usury,' folk-song, 28: 17002.
Reuchlin, Johann, 29: 455.
Reumont, Alfred von, 29: 455.
Reuss, E. W. E., 29: 455.
Reuter, Fritz, 21: 12195–7; the novelist of the proletariat, 12195; his masterpiece, 'My

Apprenticeship on the Farm,' 12196; 'In the Year '13,' enormously popular, *id.*

'The Old Parson's Death,' 12197–200; 'The Miller and the Justice,' 12200–5; biography, 29: 455; 'Old Story of My Farming,' 30: 158.

'Revel, The,' by Bartholomew Dowling, 28: 16373.

Revere, Joseph Warren, 29: 455.

'Reverend Idol, A,' by Lucretia Noble, 30: 231.

'Reveries of a Bachelor,' by Ik Marvel, 30: 411.

'Revery of Boyhood, A,' by Heinrich von Morungen, 28: 16817.

Révillon, Antoine, 29: 455.

Révoil, Benédict Henri, 29: 456.

'Revolt of Mother,' by Miss Wilkins, 27: 15985–6000.

'Revolution of 1848, The,' by Welhaven, 27: 15781.

Rexford, Eben Eugene, 29: 456.

Reybaud, M. R. L., 29: 456.

'Reynard the Fox,' 30: 37.

Reynolds, Frederic, 29: 456.

Reynolds, Sir Joshua, 29: 456.

Rhiccart, Rhys Goch Ap, 'The Song of the Thrush,' 28: 16521.

Rhodes, Albert, 29: 456.

Rhodes, James Ford, notable American historian, 21: 12206–8; his great work on the history of the United States from 1850 to the election of President Cleveland, 12207.

'Daniel Webster,' 12208–13; 'Webster's Death,' 12213; 'Improvement in American Health,' 12215–9; 'American Manners in 1850,' 12219–24; biography, 29: 456; essay on Carl Schurz, 22: 12974.

Rhodes, William Barnes, 29: 456.

'Rhodora, The,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5454.

'Rhyme of Death's Inn, A,' by Lizette Woodworth Reese, 28: 16446.

'Rhyme of the Rail,' by John Godfrey Saxe, 28: 16689.

Rhys, Ernest, 'The Wedding of Pale Bronwen,' 28: 16921; essays on Campion, Celtic Literature, Hunt, the Mabinogion, Malory, Masques, Myths and Folk-Lore of the Aryan Peoples, Ossian and Ossianic Poetry, 6: 3184; 6: 3403; 13: 7791; 16: 9373; 17: 9645; 17: 9777; 18: 10522; 19: 10865.

Rhys, John, 29: 456.

Ribeiro, Bernardim, 29: 496.

Ribeiro, T. A. F., 29: 456.

Ribot, Th., 'Heredity,' 30: 364.

Ricardo, David, 29: 456.

Riccobini, A. F., 29: 457.

Riccobini, Luigi, 29: 457.

Riccobini, M. J. L. de M., 29: 457.

Rice, George Edward, 29: 457.

Rice, Harvey, 29: 457.

Rice, James, 29: 457; 'The Golden Butterfly,' 30: 270; 'The Chaplain of the Fleet,' 30: 236.

Richards, Alfred Bate, 29: 457.

'Richard II.,' Shakespeare's play of the winning of the English throne by Henry IV., 30: 386

'Richard III.,' the last of a closely linked group of historical tragedies by Shakespeare, 30: 383.

'Richard Cable,' by S. Baring-Gould, 30: 423.

Richards, Laura Elizabeth, 29: 457.

Richardson, Charles Francis, 'Justice,' 28: 16901.

Richardson, Mrs. Abby Sage, 29: 457.

Richardson, Albert Deane, 29: 457.

Richardson, Samuel, a notable founder of English novel-writing, 21: 12225–8; his first book, 'Pamela,' grew out of a series of letters to serve as a guide to servant girls, 12225; his second, 'Clarissa,' 12226; 'Sir Charles Grandison,' 12227; the author's popularity, *id.*; the 'Joseph Andrews' of Fielding a satire on Richardson, *id.*

'Pamela Immured by Her Lover,' 12228–37; 'Miss Byron's Rescue from Abduction, by Sir Charles Grandison,' 12238–46; biography, 29: 458.

'Pamela, or Virtue Rewarded,' 30: 41; 'Clarissa Harlowe,' 30: 42; 'Sir Charles Grandison,' 30: 489.

Richardt, Christian Ernst, 29: 458.

Richebourg, Jules Emile, 29: 458.

Richelieu, A.-J. du P., 29: 458.

Richelieu, historic study of, in de Vigny's 'Cinq-Mars,' 30: 218.

Richepin, Jean, 29: 458.

'Richest Prince, The,' by Justinus Kerner, 28: 16748.

Richmond, Legh, 29: 458.

Richter, Jean Paul, a notably healthy German romance-writer, poet, and thinker, E. P. Evans on, 21: 12247–51; abandoned theology for literary work, 12248; his early work a failure, 12249; dates of his productions, 12250; his best works of fiction, *id.*; thinker, humorist, poet, 12251.

'Extra Leaf on Consolation,' 12252; 'The New-Year's Night of a Miserable Man,' 12253; 'From First Flower Piece,' 12255; 'Maxims from Richter's Works,' 12256–64; biography, 29: 458; 'Fruit, Flower, and Thorn Pieces,' 30: 180.

Riddell, C. E. L. (Mrs. J. H.), 29: 458.

Ridderstad, Karl Fredrik, 29: 458.

Rideing, William Henry, 29: 458.

'Riding Together,' by William Works, 28: 16575.

Ridpath, John Clark, 29: 458.

Riehl, Wilhelm Heinrich, 29: 459.

Riemer, Friedrich Wilhelm, 29: 459.

'Rienzi, the Last of the Roman Tribunes,' by Sir Edward Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 538.

Riethmüller, Christopher James, 29: 459.

Riis, Jacob August, 29: 459.

Riley, James Whitcomb, an American humorous poet, 21: 12265–7; began with poems

in 1883, 12266; pathos and humor blend in his best verse, *id.*

'Away,' 12267; 'When She Comes Home,' 12268; 'A Life Lesson,' *id.*; 'A Song,' 12269; 'Nothin' to Say,' *id.*; 'Knee-Deep in June,' 12270–2; biography, 29: 459.

'Rime of the Ancient Mariner, The,' by Samuel Taylor Coleridge, 30: 68.

Ring, B. J. J. M., 29: 459.

Ring, Max, 29: 459.

Rinuccini, Ottavio, 29: 459.

Rioja, Francisco de, 29: 459.

Riordan, Roger, 29: 459.

Ripley, George, 29: 459.

'Rise of the Dutch Republic, The,' by John Lothrop Motley, 30: 421.

Rishanger, William, 29: 460.

Ritchie, Mrs. Anna Cora, 29: 460.

Ritchie, Anne Thackeray, notable English novelist and biographer, daughter of W. M. Thackeray, 21: 12273–5; 'Little Scholars in the London Schools,' 12273; 'Old Kensington,' 12274; short stories and sketches, *id.*; her reminiscences, 12275.

'My Witch's-Caldron,' 12275–83; 'Bricks and Ivy,' 12284–7; 'Dutch Tiles,' 12288–93; 'My Father's Mother,' 12294; biography 29: 460.

Ritson, Joseph, 29: 460.

Ritter, Frédéric Louis, 29: 460.

Ritter, Heinrich, 29: 460.

'Rivals,' by Virginia Peyton Fauntleroy, 28: 16656.

Rivarol, Antoine, 29: 460.

'River Charles, The,' by Annie Fields, 28: 16540.

Rives, Amélie. See TROUBETZKOI, 29: 460; 'The Quick or the Dead?' 30: 8; 'Unto the Least of These Little Ones,' 28: 16454.

Rivet, Gustave, 29: 460.

Rivière, H.-L., 29: 460.

'Robber Count, The,' by Julius Wolff, 30: 422.

'Robbery Under Arms,' by Rolf Boldrewood,' 30: 424.

Robbins, Chandler, 'Evening Hymn,' 28: 16857.

'Robert Elsmere,' by Mrs. Humphry Ward, 30: 459.

'Robert Falconer,' by George Macdonald, 30: 317.

Roberthin, Robert, 29: 460.

Robert of Gloucester, 29: 460.

Roberts, Anna S., 29: 461.

Roberts, Dr. A., and **Dr. J. Donaldson**, 'The Christian Fathers: A Collection of the Works of, Prior to 325 A. D.,' 30: 79.

Roberts, Charles G. D., a Canadian poet and story-writer, 21: 12295–6; his 'Songs of the Common Day' and 'Book of the Native,' 12295; prose works, 12296.

'Strayed,' 12297–300; 'The Unsleeping,' 12300; 'An Epitaph for a Husbandman,' 12301; 'The Little Field of Peace,' *id.*; 'Marsyas,' 12302; 'The Flight of the Geese,' 12303; 'Beside the Winter Sea,' 12304; 'The Deserted City,' *id.*; biography, 29: 461; essays on Carman and Parkman, 6: 3302; 19: 11087.

Roberts, Emma, 29: 461.

Roberts, Lord, 'Forty-one Years in India,' 30: 83.

Roberts, Margaret, 29: 461; 'Mademoiselle Mori,' 30: 213.

Roberts, Samuel, 29: 461.

Roberts, William Carman, 'To the Lord of the Years,' 28: 16911; 'Alien,' 28: 16725.

Robertson, Frederick William, a brilliant New Departure English preacher, one of the notable examples of Broad Church work in England, 21: 12305–7; his religious position, 12305; new conception of Christianity, 12307.

'The Early Development of Christ,' 12308–11; 'The Universal Nature of Christ,' 12312–4; biography, 29: 461.

Robertson, James Burton, 29: 461.

Robertson, Thomas William, 29: 461.

Robertson, William, 29: 461.

'Robespierre in Paris, 1770,' G. H. Lewes on, 16: 9043.

'Robin Adair,' by Lady Caroline Keppel, 28: 16598.

'Robin Gray,' by Charles Gibbon, 30: 318.

'Robin Hood and Guy of Gisborne,' 3: 1312–9.

Robinson, Agnes Mary Frances, 21: 12315–6; her poetry, 12315; her realism and sweetness, 12316.

'Tuscan Cypress,' 12316; 'Red May,' 12319; biography, 29: 461.

Robinson, Charles Seymour, 29: 461.

'Robinson Crusoe,' by Daniel Defoe, 30: 297.

Robinson, Frederick William, 29: 462.

Robinson, Henry Crabb, 29: 462.

Robinson, Jane, 29: 462.

Robinson, John, pastor at Scrooby, England, and in Leyden, Holland, of the Pilgrim Fathers, 30: 127; 'New Essays: Observations, Divine and Moral,' *id.*

Robinson, Mary, 29: 462.

Robinson, Philip Stewart, 29: 462.

Robinson, T. A. L., 29: 462.

Roche, Antonin, 29: 462.

Roche, James Jeffrey, 29: 462; 'The Kearsarge,' 28: 16570; 'The V-a-s-e,' 28: 16693.

'Rocked in the Cradle of the Deep,' by Emma C. Willard, 28: 16855.

Roche, Regina Maria, 29: 462; 'The Children of the Abbey,' 30: 33.

Rochefort, Victor Henri, 29: 462.

Rochefoucauld, French author of maxims, memoirs, and letters, 21: 12320; his 'Maxims' and 'Memoirs,' 12321.

'Maxims,' 12322–9; 'Reflections,' 12330–2; 'On Conversation,' 12333–4; biography, 29: 462.

Rochester, John Wilmot, 29: 463.

Rochon de Chabannes, Marc Antoine Jacques, 29: 463.

'Rock and Sea, The,' by Charlotte Perkins Stetson, 28: 16552.

'Rocking Hymn, A,' by George Wither, 27: 16124.

Rod, Édouard, a Swiss-French novelist and essayist, Grace King on, 21: 12335–7; his novels, 12336; 'The Sense of Life' and 'Moral Ideals of the Present Time,' 12337.

'Marriage,' 12337–41; 'Paternity,' 12342–4; biography, 29: 463; 'The White Rocks,' 30: 306; essay on Rousseau, 21: 12435.

Rodbertus, Johann Karl, 29: 463.

Rodd, James Rennell, 29: 463.

Rodenbach, George, 29: 463.

Rodenberg, Julius, 29: 463.

Rodger, Alexander, 29: 463.

Rodkinson, Michael L., 'Babylonian Talmud,' 30: 22.

'Rodman the Keeper,' by Constance Fenimore Woolson, 27: 16166–92.

Roe, Azel Stevens, 29: 463.

Roe, Edward Payson, 29: 463; 'Barriers Burned Away,' 30: 327.

Roger of Hovedon, 29: 464.

Rogers, Henry, 29: 464.

Rogers, James Edwin Thorold, 29: 464; 'Economic Interpretation of History,' 30: 131; 'Agriculture and Prices,' 30: 158.

Rogers, Robert, 29: 464.

Rogers, Robert Cameron, 'The Rosary,' 28: 16815; 'À Outrance,' 28: 16660.

Rogers, Samuel, a notable English poet, 21: 12345–7; his career for half a century, 12345; his poetry, 12346.

'Ginevra,' 12347; 'From the Pleasures of Memory,' 12349–51; 'From Recollections of the Table-Talk of Samuel Rogers,' 12352–6; biography, 29: 464.

Rohan, Henri de, 29: 464.

Rohlfs, Anna Katherine (Green). See GREEN, 29: 464.

Roig, Jaume, 29: 464.

Rojas y Zorilla, F., 29: 464.

Roland, Madame — Manon Jeanne Phlipon, 29: 464.

Rolfe, William James, 29: 464.

Rolland, Amédée, 29: 465.

Rollenhagen, Georg, 29: 465.

Rollett, Hermann, 29: 465.

Rollin, Ambrose Lucien, 29: 465.

Rollin, Charles, 29: 465.

Rollinat, André, 29: 465.

Rollinat, Maurice, 29: 465.

Rollins, Alice Marland, 29: 465; 'Indian Summer,' 28: 16509.

'Roll Out, O Song,' by Frank Sewall, 28: 16873.

Romaine, Harry, 'All on One Side,' 28: 16624.

Roman emperors, from Julius Cæsar to Domitian, Caius Suetonius on, 30: 366.

Roman culture, picture of, at the time of Christ, in Sellar's 'The Roman Poets,' 30: 556.

Roman culture in the age of Cæsar and Cicero, in Froude's 'Cæsar' and Forsyth's 'Cicero,' 30: 366–7.

Cicero's public and private life studied, by Gaston Boissier, 30: 512.

'Roman Law, Importance of a Knowledge of,' by Sir Henry Maine, 16: 9610.

Roman law, preserved in 'The Pandects' of Justinian, 30: 442.

'Roman Literature, A History of,' by A. C. T. Cruttwell, 30: 216.

Roman Poets of the Later Empire, Harriet Waters Preston on, 21: 12357–63; Annius Florus, 12357; the 'Pervigilium Veneris,' *id.*; Calpurnius Siculus, 12358; Ausonius, 12359; Claudianus, 12360; Numatianus, 12361; Boëthius, 12362.

'Annius Florus,' 12363; 'The Emperor Hadrian,' 12364; 'Author Unknown,' *id.*; 'Calpurnius Siculus,' 12365; 'Decimus Magnus Ausonius,' 12367; 'A Mother's Epitaph,' 12368; 'Claudius Claudianus,' 12369; 'Invocation to Victory,' *id.*; 'Claudius Rutilius Numatianus,' 12370; 'Anicius Severinus Boëthius,' *id.*; 'The Hymn of Philosophy,' 12372.

'Romance of a Mummy, The,' by Théophile Gautier, 30: 252.

'Romance of Dollard, The,' by Mary Hartwell Catherwood, 30: 199.

'Romance of the Rose, The,' 30: 216.

'Roman de la Rose,' a French poem of A. D. 1310, the great example of song in French until Charles d'Orléans, François Villon, and Clément Marot, who prepared the way for Ronsard, 21: 12373.

'Roman Singer, A,' by Francis Marion Crawford, 30: 155.

'Roman Affairs,' by Félicité Robert de Lamennais, 30: 187.

'Romantic, The, in Literature,' Pater on, 19: 11167.

Romanticism in German literature — Heine's antagonism to, 30: 544.

Romanticism in the novels of Miss Wilkins modifies her realism, 27: 15983.

'Rome, A General History of,' by Charles Merivale, 30: 466.

'Rome, History of,' by Victor Duruy, from B. C. 753 to A. D. 395, 30: 340.

'Rome, the Struggle for,' a work of pre-eminent power and merit, by Felix Dahn, 8: 4268.

'Rome, The Fall of,' by Gibbon, 11: 6299–303.

'Rome, The Final Ruin of,' by Gibbon, 11: 6316–32.

Rome, Montesquieu on two causes which destroyed, 18: 10264.

Rome, a study of, in Nero's time, in Ernst Eckstein's 'Nero,' 30: 298.

Rome in Nero's time depicted in 'Quo Vadis,' Sienkiewicz's popular novel, 30: 406.

Rome, life and Christianity in, at the time of Domitian (A. D. 95), pictured in Eckstein's 'Quintus Claudius,' 30: 539.

Rome of the time of Marcus Aurelius depicted in Pater's 'Marius, the Epicurean,' 30: 433.

Rome of the time A. D. 250–300, pictured in Ware's 'Aurelian,' 30: 290.

'Rome,' by Francis Wey, 30: 101.
Rome in the 5th century A. D., scenes and characters of, in Wilkie Collins, 'Antonina,' 30: 370.
Rome, story of the change in, from pagan to Christian, by Lanciani, 30: 466; a general history of, from 753 B. C. to 476 A. D., by Merivale, 30: 466.
Rome, life at in the 14th century depicted in Bulwer's novel 'Rienzi,' 30: 538.
Rome, its ruins and other present conditions explained, by E. A. Freeman, 10: 5982–7.
Rome, recent and art, pictured in Hawthorne's 'The Marble Faun,' 30: 289.
Rome under united Italy, depicted by Crawford in 'Don Orsino,' 30: 371.
'Rome, the Church of,' Macaulay on, 16: 9408.
Rome, its priesthood portrayed by D'Azeglio, 2: 1136–7.
Rome and other Italian cities, scenes of, depicted by A. J. C. Hare, 30: 164.
'Romeo and Juliet,' Shakespeare's drama of youth and love, based on an old Italian story, 30: 382.
Romey, L. C. R. G. O., 29: 465.
Romieu, Auguste, 29: 465.
'Romola,' by George Eliot, 30: 514.
Rondelet, A. F., 29: 465.
Ronsard, Pierre de, Katharine Hillard on, 21: 12373–9; the age into which he was born, 12373; his personal life, 12374; his efforts to enrich the French language, 12375; success of his poems, 12376; his complete works, 12377; his service to French speech and poetry, 12378; compared to Herrick, *id.*; to Chaucer, 12379.
'Sonnet,' 12379; 'His Lady's Tomb,' 12380; 'Roses,' *id.*; 'To Cassandra,' *id.*; 'Song,' 12381; 'A Madrigal,' *id.*; 'Good Counsel,' 12382; 'Ronsard to his Mistress,' 12383; biography, 29: 466.
Ronsin, Charles Philippe, 29: 466.
Roosevelt, Robert Barnwell, 29: 466.
Roosevelt, Theodore, an American largely devoted to political activity, in public office 1882–97, and author from 1883 of travels in the Pacific West, biographies of Benton and Gouverneur Morris, and histories of the War of 1812, New York City, and the Great West, 21: 12384–5.
'The Indians of the Northwest,' 12385–90; 'Backwoodsmen and other Early Types,' 12390–6; biography, 29: 466; 'The Winning of the West,' 30: 495.
Root, George Frederick, 29: 466.
'Root's Dream, The,' by R. K. Munkittrick, 28: 16515.
Ropes, John Codman, 29: 466.
Roqueplan, L. V. N., 29: 466.
Roquette, A. E., 29: 466.
Roquette, Otto, 29: 466.
'Rory O'More,' by Samuel Lover, 30: 48.
'Rosary, The,' by Robert Cameron Rogers, 28: 16815.
Rosa, Salvator, 29: 466.
Rosa Gonzales, Juan de la, 29: 466.
Roscellin, first Nominalist philosopher; teacher of Abelard, 1: 17–8; rationalist conflict with church, 19.
Roscoe, Thomas, 29: 467.
Roscoe, William, 29: 467.
Roscommon, W. D., 29: 467.
'Rose and the Ring, The,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 133.
'Rose Garden, The,' by Mary Frances Peard, 30: 141.
Rose, George. See SKETCHLEY, 29: 467.
'Rose of Kenmare, The,' by Alfred Percival Graves, 28: 16334.
'Rose, To the,' by Hölderlin, 28: 17004.
Rosegger, P. K., 29: 467.
Rosell, Gayetano, 29: 467.
'Rosemary, The,' by Margaret Deland, 28: 16745.
Rosen, George, Baron de, 29: 467.
Rosenkranz, J. K. F., 29: 467.
Rosenthal-Bonin, Hugo, 29: 467.
Rosetti or **Roseti, Constantin**, 29: 467.
Rosier, Joseph Benard, 29: 467.
Rosini, Giovanni, 29: 467.
Rosmini-Serbati, Antonio, 29: 468.
Rosmini, Carlo de, 29: 468.
Rosny, A. J. N. de, 29: 468.
Ross, Albert. See PORTER, LINN BOYD, 29: 468.
Ross, Alexander, 29: 468.
Ross, Clinton, 29: 468.
Ross-Church, Mrs. Florence. See MARRYAT, FLORENCE, 29: 468.
Rosset, 'Agriculture,' 30: 158.
Rossetti, Christina Georgina, an English woman poet whose four volumes of verse are a product, in respect especially of religious aspiration and spiritual vision, almost equal to the best of the Victorian age, William Morton Payne on, 21: 12397–9; comparison with Mrs. Browning, 12397; her volumes of poetry (1862, 1866, 1881, and 1896), 12398; her prose writings, mostly devotional, *id.*; pre-eminent in English literature as the poet of religious aspiration and spiritual vision, *id.*
'Hope Is Like a Harebell,' 12399; 'Dream-Land,' *id.*; 'A Birthday,' 12400; 'Remember,' 12401; 'After Death,' *id.*; 'Echo,' 12402; 'Song,' *id.*; 'Rest,' 12403; 'Up-Hill,' *id.*; 'The Three Enemies,' 12404; 'Old and New Year Ditties,' 12405; 'Amor Mundi,' 12407; 'Life Hidden,' 12408; 'Whitsun Eve,' *id.*; 'Heaven Overarches,' 12409; 'The Heart Knoweth its Own Bitterness,' *id.*; biography, 29: 468.
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, an English poet of eminent rank, extraordinarily rich in imagination, and a notably spiritual poet, William Morton Payne on, 21: 12411–5; his high and equal mastery of both poetry and painting, 12411; the volume of 'Early Italian Poets' (1861), called later 'Dante and His Circle,'

12412; first volume of 'Poems' (1870), *id.;* the 'Ballads and Sonnets' (1881), 12414; his 'Dante at Verona' the finest of his Dante tributes, *id.;* the four great ballads, 'Sister Helen,' 'Rose Mary,' 'The White Ship,' and 'The King's Tragedy,' *id.;* in 'The House of Life' a century of sonnets equal to the best in the language, 12415.

'The Blessèd Damozel,' 12416; 'The Double Betrayal,' 12419–21; 'The Second-Sight,' 12422; 'The Card-Dealer,' 12425; 'Sudden Light,' 12426; 'The Woodspurge,' *id.;* 'The Sea-Limits,' 12427; 'The Cloud Confines,' 12428; 'Song of the Bower,' 12429; 'Sonnets from The House of Life,' 12430–3; 'On Refusal of Aid Between Nations,' 12434; 'For A Venetian Pastoral, by Giorgione, in the Louvre,' 12434; biography, 29: 468.

Rossetti, Gabriele, 29: 468.

Rossetti, Maria Francesca, 'A Shadow of Dante,' 30: 235.

Rossetti, William Michael, 29: 468.

Rossi, Ernesto, 29: 468.

Rost, John Christopher, 29: 469.

Rostan, Joseph André de, 29: 469.

Rostand, Joseph Eugène Hubert, 29: 469.

'Rosy Musk-Mallow, The,' by Alice E. Gillington, 28: 16998.

Rota, Vincent, 29: 469.

Rotalier, Charles Édouard Joseph, 29: 469.

Rotgans, Lucas, 29: 469.

Rotrou, Jean, 29: 469.

Rotteck, K. W. R. von, 29: 469.

Roucher, Jean Antoine, 29: 469.

Rougemont, M. N. B. de, 29: 469.

Rouget de Lisle, C. J., 29: 469.

'Roughing It,' by Samuel L. Clemens, 30: 36.

'Rougon-Macquart, Les,' by Émile Zola, 30: 313.

Roumanille, Joseph, 29: 470.

Roumieux, Louis, 29: 470.

'Roundabout Papers, The,' by William Makepeace Thackeray, 30: 228.

Rousseau, Jean Baptiste, 29: 470.

Rousseau, Jean Jacques, a French radical writer of works notably representative of the new ideas on which the French Revolution was based, Édouard Rod on, 21: 12435; a prize 'Discourse on the Arts and Sciences' (1749), containing the germs of his ideas, *id.;* a successful opera (1752) made him very popular at court, 12436; his three revolutionary works, 'The New Héloïse,' 'The Social Contract,' and 'Émile,' bringing at once immense popularity and violent persecution, *id.;* years of poverty in Paris (1770–8), *id.;* Rousseau's imagination, fertile and disordered, producing errors of both judgment and conduct, 12437; his insufficient fundamental idea, the superiority of the state of nature, 12438; his immense influence due (1) to the passionate sincerity of his denial of authority, his negation of tradition, and (2) his literary gifts and method, an oratorical style and eloquence, 12439; essentially a forerunner—shaped the century which followed him, 12439–40.

'Foreword,' 12441; 'The People,' 12442; 'From Émile,' 12444–7; 'On the Uses of Travel,' 12448–50; 'In the Isle of St. Peter,' 12451–6; biography, 29: 470.

'Confessions,' 30: 78; 'Émile,' 30: 160; 'Rousseau at Montmorency,' John Morley on, 18: 10325; his undisciplined sensibility; Goethe's improvement upon, 11: 6385–6; his idea of woman criticised by Mary Wollstonecraft, 27: 16138–42.

Rousseau, Pierre, 29: 470.

Rousseau, Pierre Joseph, 29: 470.

Rousset, C. F. M., 29: 470.

Roux, Amédée, 29: 470.

Rowbotham, John Frederick, 29: 470.

Rowe, Nicholas, 29: 470.

Rowson, Susanna, 29: 470; 'Charlotte Temple,' 30: 132.

Roy, J. J. É., 29: 470.

Roy, Pierre Charles, 29: 471.

'Royalty,' by Josephine Peabody, 28: 16747.

Royce, Josiah, 29: 471; essays on Kant and Spinoza, 15: 8477; 23: 13785.

Royer, Alphonse, 29: 471.

Roz, Firmin, essays on Maupassant and Sully-Prudhomme, 17: 9803; 24: 14209.

Rückert, Heinrich, 29: 471.

Rückert, Friedrich, a German poet of high rank, a scholar in Oriental literature, and an ardent patriot in the second decade of the century, 21: 12457–9; comparison with Uhland, 12457; his patriotic 'Sonnets in Armor' (1814), 12458; philology his vocation—Oriental languages and literature his life task (1826–66), *id.;* his 'Roses of the East,' translations from Indian, Persian, Chinese, Arabian, and Hebrew, *id.;* his love-songs and other lyrics, 12459; his 'The Brahman's Wisdom,' *id.*

'The Hour-Glass of Ashes,' 12459; 'Amaryllis,' 12460; 'Sad Spring,' *id.;* 'The Sun and the Brook,' 12461; 'The Dying Flower,' 12462; 'Nature More than Science,' 12464; 'Greediness Punished,' 12465; 'The Patriot's Lament,' 12466; 'Barbarossa,' 12467; 'The Drum,' 12468; 'Gone in the Wind,' 12469; 'Told by a Brahmin,' 12470; biography, 29: 471; 'A Shelter Against Storm and Rain,' 28: 16867.

Rudagi, F.-A. M., 29: 471.

'Rudder Grange,' by Frank R. Stockton, 30: 199.

Rudel, Gauffre or **Godefroy, Prince of Blaye**, 29: 471.

Rudyard Kipling, 'Ballads and Barrack-Room Ballads,' 30: 299.

Rueda, Lope de, 29: 471.

Ruffini, Giovanni Domenico, an Italian-English novelist, one of the "Young Italy" band under Mazzini, domiciled in England between 1833 and 1848, and author of novels of Italian life in English, 21: 12471–3; his 'Lorenzo Benoni'

is really an autobiography, 12471; exceptional character of 'Dr. Antonio' (1855), 12472.
'The Idyl at a Close,' 12473–86; biography, 29: 471; 'Doctor Antonio,' 30: 235.

Ruge, Arnold, 29: 472.

'Ruins,' by Constantin François Volney, 30: 89.

Ruiz, Juan, 29: 472.

Rulhière, C. C. de la, 29: 472.

Rumford, Count (Benjamin Thompson), an American scientist, statesman and philosopher, 29: 472.

Rūmī, Jalāl-ad-dīn, a Persian Moslem poet, founder of the sect of whirling dervishes, and author of religious and mystic poetry, A. V. Williams Jackson on, 21: 12487; his father the founder of a college in Syria, *id.;* career of the son as successor to his father, 12487–8; his 'Masnavī,' a poem in six books and 30,000 to 40,000 rhymed couplets, in which tales, parables, anecdotes, legends, and precepts, are made to teach spiritual religion, 12488.
'The Song of the Reed, or Divine Affections,' 12489; 'The Merchant and the Parrot,' 12490–92; 'The Chinese and Roman Artists; or, The Mirror of the Heart,' 12493–4; biography, 29: 472.

Rumohr, K. F. L. F. von, a German historian, antiquary and poet; author of "Italian Researches," a profound history of art in Italy, 29: 472.

Rumohr, Theodor Wilhelm, a Danish novelist, author of romances dealing with the national heroes of Denmark, 29: 472.

Rundell, Elizabeth, an English painter, musician, poet, and author, notable for 'The Schönberg-Cotta Chronicles' series of stories, 29: 473.

Runeberg, Johan Ludvig, a Swedish poet, and the greatest name in Swedish literature, yet a native and a life-long resident of Finland, which was taken from Sweden in 1809 and annexed to Russia, Wm. M. Payne on, 21: 12495; his early study of the Finnish peasantry, 12496; university position at Helsingfors (1830–7), 12496–7; earliest 'Poems' (1830), 12497; his critical essays and prose tales, *id.;* other poetical work before 1837, *id.;* appointment at the Borgå gymnasium (1837–77), *id.;* his 'Nadeschda' (1841), a study of serfdom, 12498; his 'Kung Fjalar' (1845), a poem in the spirit of a Greek tragedy, *id.;* his greatest work, 'Tales of Ensign Stål' (1848, 1860), thirty-four poems, dealing with episodes of the war in which Finland was lost to Sweden, and the most treasured possession of Swedish literature, 12498–9; the national song of both Finn and Swede, 12499; other works, *id.*
'Ensign Stål,' 12500; 'The Village Girl,' 12502; 'The Old Man's Return,' 12504; 'The Swan,' 12505; 'The Work-Girl,' 12506; 'My Life,' 12507; 'Idyll,' 12508; 'Counsels,' *id.;* biography, 29: 473.

Runkle, Bertha Brooks, 'The Song of the Sons of Esau,' 28: 16758.

Runkle, Lucia Gilbert, essays on Abigail Adams and Hood, 1: 84; 13: 7589.

Rural and peasant life in France, depicted by George Sand in 'The Haunted Pool' and 'Fadette,' 30: 185.

Rusden, George William, an English historian, author of elaborate researches on the history and languages of Australia; his 'History of Australia,' a most careful and detailed work, 29: 473.

Ruskin, John, an English critic of art, of life, of nature, and of social conditions, a writer exceedingly rich in striking thoughts, and author of a great variety of books on art, science, history, poetry, ethics, theology, agriculture, education, and economics, John C. Van Dyke on, 21: 12509–16; his study of nature and his fine use of English are perhaps his strongest points, 12509; 'Preterita' (1885–9), a fascinating but incomplete autobiography, *id.;* was turned to art interest by reading Rogers's 'Italy' with Turner's illustrations, 12510; early interest in nature and acquaintance with the Alps, *id.;* his first volume of 'Modern Painters' (1843), a study of nature-truth in landscape painting, scored a great success, *id.;* study in Italy won him completely to the religious and old in art, 12510–1; his 'Pre-Raphaelitism' (1851), 12511; various works on other than art subjects, *id.;* his 'Seven Lamps of Architecture' and 'Stones of Venice,' 12512; incalculable stimulating power of his ideas, *id.;* his art criticism, 12512–3; picturesque nature his finest study, 12513; about 1860 gave up art and nature studies for humanitarian work, 12514; books against social conditions in England (1860–84), *id.;* sacrificed his entire fortune ($1,000,000), and was utterly broken down physically and mentally, *id.;* other writings of his humanitarian period, 12515; his style, *id.;* a great artist in language, 12516.
'On Womanhood,' 12516; 'The Uses of Ornament,' 12518–22; 'Landscapes of the Poets,' 12523–5; 'The Throne,' 12526–31; 'Description of St. Mark's,' 12532–8; 'Calais Spire,' 12539–42; 'The Fribourg District, Switzerland,' 12543–5; 'The Mountain Gloom,' 12546–8; 'Description of Nature,' 12549–57; 'Leaves Motionless,' 12558; 'Cloud-Balancings,' 12560–2; biography, 29: 473.

Russell, Addison Peale, an American journalist and essayist, 29: 473.

Russell, Dora, an English novelist, author of romances, 29: 473.

Russell, George William, 'The Mountaineer,' 28: 16557; 'Great Breath, The,' 28: 16825.

Russell, Irwin, an American verse writer, the first to put the negro character to literary account, 29: 473; 'Christmas Night in the Quarters,' 28: 16691; 'Nebuchadnezzar,' 28: 16697.

Russell, William Clark, an English novelist, author of 'The Wreck of the Grosvenor' (1878), and a dozen or more subsequent tales

of the sea and of the British sailor's life, 21: 12563.

'A Storm and a Rescue,' 12565–82; biography, 29: 473; 'The Wreck of the Grosvenor,' 30: 305.

Russell, William Howard, Sir, an English journalist of the highest distinction, London Times correspondent in the Crimean War, the Sepoy Mutiny in India, and in America during the Civil War, 29: 473.

'Russia,' by D. Mackenzie Wallace, 30: 548.

'Russia, History of,' by Rambaud, 21: 12042.

'Russia: Its People and Its Literature,' by Emilia Pardo-Bazán, 19: 11026.

Russia, Nihilistic movement in, graphic picture of the elements of it, in the 'Virgin Soil' of Turgeneff, 30: 473.

Russian scenes in the time of Pugachéf's rebellion, under Catherine II., in 'The Captain's Daughter,' 30: 248.

Russian high life portrayed by Lermontof in 'Hero of Our Times,' 30: 226.

Russian peasant life, and other types, by Turgeneff, in 'Annals of a Sportsman,' 30: 167.

Russian novel, the, and realism, De Vogüé on, 26: 15445.

Russian Lyric Poetry, among the most precious contributors to universal poetry, Prince Serge Wolkonsky on, 21: 12583; its development sudden and rapid in the period 1800–1880, *id.*; previous Russian literature "pseudo-classic," imitating French reproduction of Greek and Latin, 12584; in the decades 1721–40, three conspicuous figures, *id.*; (1) Zoukovsky (1783–1852), the first of Russian poets to make human life his theme, the founder of Russian lyricism, 12584–5; (2) Poushkin (1799–1837), sublime excellency of his poetry — vigorous, healthy realism of every-day life, 12585–6; (3) Lermontov (1814–41), the poet of romantic pessimism, completing the realism of Poushkin, 12587; with naturalism succeeding romanticism in Gogol's successors in fiction (Tourgenev, Dostoyevsky, and Tolstoy), a chorus of poets of realism, 12587–8; (1) Nekrassov (1821–77) and Alexis Tolstoy (1817–75), attempting didactic service, the first attacking the upper classes with venomous sarcasm, and the second satirizing, but not hotly, the materialistic tendencies prevalent, 12588; (2) two Slavophile poets, ardently expressing faith in the Russian fatherland, — Homiakov (1804–60), marked by religious thought, and Tutchev (1803–73), noted for a refined sense of nature, 12589; Maykov (born 1821) deals, in his rather cold lyrics, with Greek and Roman antiquity, *id.*; Polonsky (born 1820) is psychological, and Golenischev-Koutousov (born 1848) an observer or spectator of nature, *id.*; Fet (1820–93), the most lyrical of poets — marked by indefinite emotion, *id.*

'The Black Shawl,' 12590; 'The Rose,' 12591; 'To Poushkin,' *id.*; 'My Studies,' 12592; 'Caucasus,' *id.*; 'The Bard,' 12593; 'A Monument,' 12594; 'Ya Perezhil Svoï Zhelanya,' *id.*; 'The Free Life of the Bird,' 12595; 'The Angel,' *id.*; 'The Prisoner,' 12596; 'The Cloud,' *id.*; 'The Cup of Life,' 12597; 'The Angel,' *id.*; 'The Russian Soldier,' 12598; 'The Prophet,' *id.*; 'Happiness in Slumber,' 12599; 'The Coming of Spring,' *id.*; 'Night,' *id.*; 'The Vesper Bells,' 12600; 'Spring Waters,' 12601; 'Sunrise,' *id.*; 'Evening,' 12602; 'The Leaves,' *id.*; 'Russian Song,' 12603; 'The Easter Kiss,' 12604; 'The Alpine Glacier,' *id.*; 'The Kiss Refused,' 12605; 'Believe It Not,' *id.*; 'Renewal,' 12606; 'On Skobelev,' *id.*; 'Tryst,' *id.*; 'A Russian Scene,' 12607; 'Folk-Songs,' *id.*; 'Sorrow,' 12608.

Rustic nature and life, sympathy with, in Thomas Hardy's novels, 12: 6934, 6938.

Rutherford, Mark, 'Catharine Furze,' 30: 236.

'Rutledge,' by Miriam Harris, 30: 136.

Ryan, Abram Joseph, an American Catholic poet, Confederate chaplain, author of 'The Conquered Banner,' composed upon Lee's surrender, 29: 473; 'The Cause of the South,' 28: 16423.

Ryan, William Thomas Carroll, a Canadian poet, journalist, and Liberal lecturer, 29: 474.

Rydberg, Abraham Viktor, a Swedish author and translator; his 'The Last of the Athenians,' a picture of the last conflict between paganism and Christianity; author of 'The Doctrines of Christ According to the Bible,' and other historical religious studies, 29: 474; 'The Last Athenian,' 30: 452.

Rymer or **Rhymer, Thomas the**, a Scotch poet and prophet of the 13th century, of importance in Scotch mythical and legendary literature, 29: 474.

S

Saar, Ferdinand von, 29: 474.
Saavedra, A. de, D. de R., 29: 474.
Saavedra Guzman, A., 29: 474.
Saavedra y Faxardo, Diego de, 29: 474.
Sabin, Joseph, 29: 474.
Sacchetti, Franco, 29: 474.
Sacher-Masoch, L. R. von, 29: 475.
Sachs, Hans, a German poet of the age of Luther, most prolific and many-sided, author of dramas, farces, and poetic tales, and of mastersongs, in the period 1513–73, Charles H. Genung on, 22: 12609–13; a native of Nuremburg, and, after travel as journeyman five years, a shoemaker citizen there sixty years (1516–76), 12609; represented the advanced culture of the chief German mart of commerce by way of Venice with the Orient, 12610; intensely German and strongly Lutheran, but not a Humanist like Dürer, Hutten, and Reuchlin, *id.;* his dramas, in rhymed couplets, over two hundred in number, put German ahead of English before Shakespeare, 12611; greatest of the mastersingers, more than four thousand songs in sixteen folios of manuscript, *id.;* his tales and farces, also in rhymed couplets, and some seventeen hundred in number, are pure, homely, humorous reflections of German life and thought, *id.;* avowed adherence to Luther's views (1523), and wrote four dialogues of an importance as great as that of Luther's own pamphlets, 12612; his light eclipsed after his death, until Goethe's revival of interest in him, *id.*
'Under the Pressure of Care or Poverty,' 12613; 'From the Nightingale of Wittenberg,' 12614; 'The Unlike Children of Eve: How God the Lord Talks to Them,' 12616; 'Tale: How the Devil Took to Himself an Old Wife,' 12632; biography, 29: 475.
Sachs, Julius von, 29: 475.
'Sacking of the City, The,' by Victor Hugo, 13: 7726.
Sackville, Charles, 'Song Written at Sea,' 28: 16626.
Saco, José Antonio, 29: 475.
Sacred books and religious faith, Diderot's attempt to demolish, 30: 483.
'Sacrifice,' by E. Pauline Johnson ("Tekahionwake"), 28: 16889.
Sá de Miranda, F. de, 29: 475.
Sa'dī, a Persian didactic poet of Shīrāz (about A. D. 1184–1291), author of the 'Būstān' (Garden of Perfume), 1257, the 'Gulistān' (Rose-Garden), in 1258, and of odes, dirges, elegies, and short poems, A. V. Williams Jackson on, 22: 12634–6; a notable master of liberal thought, human sympathy, wise counsel, and broad religious feeling, long before Europe felt the revival of learning, 12634; for thirty years (1196–1226) a student of Moslem Sūfiism, thirty years more (1226–56) spent in travel to India, Asia Minor, and Africa, and thereafter settled at Shīrāz (1256–91), 12635; the 'Būstān,' in verse, ten sections, on themes of life, character, and conduct, and the 'Gulistān,' eight chapters of prose with verses intermingled, a storehouse of entertainment and instruction, *id.*
'A Meditation,' 22: 12637–9; 'The Orphan,' 12640; 'Humility,' 12641; 'Moral Education and Self-Control,' 12642; 'Keep Your Own Secret,' *id.;* 'Bringing Up a Son,' 12643; 'Humanity,' 12645; 'Sa'dī and the Ring,' 12646; 'Sa'dī at the Grave of His Child,' *id.;* 'Sa'dī the Captive Gets a Wife,' 12647; 'How the Student Saved Time,' 12648; 'A Powerful Voice,' 12649; 'A Valuable Voice,' 12650; 'For God's Sake! Read Not,' *id.;* 'The Grass and the Rose,' 12651; 'A Witty Philosopher Rewarded,' *id.;* 'The Penalty of Stupidity,' 12652; 'The Death of the Poor is Repose,' 12653; 'The Worst Enemy,' *id.;* 'Maxims,' 12654; 'Shabli and the Ant,' *id.;* 'Sa'dī's Interview with Sultan Ābāqā-ān,' 12655; 'Supplication,' 12656; 'Be Content,' 12658; biography, 29: 475; 'The Gulistān, or Rose-Garden,' 30: 63.
Sadlier, Anna Teresa, 29: 475.
Sæmund the Learned, 29: 475.
Sagard, T. G., 29: 475.
Saint-Aldegonde. See MARNIX, 29: 475.
Saint-Amand, Imbert de. See IMBERT, 29: 475.
Saint-Amant, M. A. G., Sieur de, 29: 475.
Sainte-Beuve, Charles Augustin, a French journalist, critic, essayist, and poet, for half a century a resident of Paris, and its literary autocrat in the two decades, 1849–69, Benj. W. Wells on, 22: 12659–62; his earliest studies medical, 12659; his thirty-eight volumes of Monday essays of criticism begun 1850, 12660; a seven-volume 'History of Port-Royal,' *id.;* other volumes of literary work, *id.;* his style scholarly yet popular, 12661; his aim to be a "naturalist of minds—to create literary natural history," *id.;* prepared the way of Taine's 'Critical Naturalism,' *id.;* his ethical uncertainty, 12662.
'A Critical Account of His Own Method,' 12662; 'Alfred de Musset,' 12666; 'Goethe: and Bettina Brentano,' 12669; biography, 29: 476; 'Gallery of Celebrated Women,' 30: 77.
Saint-Évremond, C. M. de S.-D., Seigneur de, 29: 476.
Saint Francis de Sales, a French spiritual adviser, founder of the Order of the Visitation, and author of 'Introduction to the Devout Life,' and 'Treatise on the Love of God,' Y. Blaze de Bury on, 22: 12732–6.
'St. Paul's Admirable Exhortation to the Supernatural and Ecstatic Life,' 12736; 'An Account of the Extraordinary Death of a Gentleman Who Died of Love on Mount Olivet,' 12739; biography, 29: 476.

Saint-Gelais, Melin or **Merlin de**, 29: 476.

Saint-Hilaire, Barthélemy. See BARTHÉLEMY-SAINT-HILAIRE, 29: 476.

Saint-Hilaire, Marco de, 29: 476.

Saintine, Joseph Xavier Boniface, a French author of stories, historical and folklore studies, and poems, and a comic dramatist of great popularity, collaborator in the composition of more than two hundred vaudevilles, 22: 12678; his very early successes, 'Poésies' (1823), contributions to journals, and stories, *id.;* very exceptional fame and profit of 'Picciola,' *id.;* his sympathy with nature, 12679.

'From Picciola,' 12679–94; biography, 29: 476.

St. John, Bayle, 29: 476.

St. John, James Augustus, 29: 476.

St. John, P. B., 29: 476.

St. John, Spenser, Sir, 29: 476.

St. John-Brennon, Edward, 29: 476.

Saint-Lambert, J. F., M. de, 29: 476.

Saint-Marc-Girardin, F. A., 29: 477.

'Saint of Yore, A,' by John Vance Cheney, 28: 16664.

Saint-Pierre, Bernardin de, French author of travels and nature studies, but notable especially for his beautiful romance of 'Paul and Virginia' (1788), a novel of the greatest immediate and lasting popularity, 22: 12695–7; met the new double demand for sentiment and nature in fiction, 12695; the first novel with a background as important as the characters themselves, 12696; other famous works, his 'Voyage to the Isle of France' (1773), and his 'Studies of Nature' (1784–88), 12696; a great colorist in words, 12697; initiated French descriptive writing of nature, 12697.

'The Home in Martinique,' 22: 12697–703; 'The Shipwreck,' 12703; biography, 29: 477.

Saint-Pierre, C. I. Castel, Abbé de, 29: 477.

Saint-Réal, C. R., Abbé de, 29: 477.

Saintsbury, George Edward Bateman, 29: 477; 'A Short History of French Literature,' 30: 87.

Saint-Simon, C. H., Count de, 29: 477.

Saint-Simon, Duke of, a courtier under Louis XIV. of France, whose 'Memoirs,' secretly written day by day for nearly thirty years (1694–1723), are a relentless exposure of life at the court of Louis XIV., and under the succeeding regency, 22: 12709–12; first reliable edition published in 1829 in forty volumes, 12710; remarkable sketches of individuals and depiction of grand scenes, 12712.

'The Marriage,' 12712; 'The Portrait,' 12714; 'Madame de Maintenon at the Review,' 12715–7; 'A Paragon of Politeness,' 12718–21; 'A Modern Harpy,' 12722; biography, 29: 477; 'The Memoirs of the Duke of Saint-Simon,' 30: 547.

Saint Victor, Adam de, a French author of sacred hymns in Latin, for singing sequences between the Epistle and the Gospel lessons of the church service, Maurice Francis Egan on, 22: 12727–31; the precision of the Latin rhyme of these hymns had a great influence on French poetry, 12727; a rich study for hymn writers, 12728.

The 'De Resurrectione Domini,' text and translation, 12729–30; the 'De Sancto Spiritu,' 12730; biography, 29: 477.

Saint-Victor, J. B. M., Count de, 29: 477.

Saint-Victor, P. B., Count de, 29: 477.

Sala, G. A. H., 29: 478.

'Saladin and the Jew Usurer, The Story of,' by Boccaccio, 4: 2105.

'Salammbo,' by Gustave Flaubert, 30: 315.

Sale, George, 29: 478.

'Salem and the Hawthornes,' from N. Hawthorne's 'Scarlet Letter,' 12: 7061.

Salem witchcraft, J. G. Palfrey on, 19: 10990–11000.

Sallust, a Latin author of two historical essays, somewhat of the character perhaps of political pamphlets, designed to blacken a defeated aristocracy and exalt the popular party under Cæsar and Marius, 22: 12743–5; the war against Jugurtha, 12744; the conspiracy of Catiline, 12745; his character and life, *id.*

'Catiline and His Plot,' 12746; 'Catiline's Address to His Soldiers before the Battle of Pistoria,' 12748; 'A Numidian Defeat,' 12749; 'Speech of Marius,' 12754; biography, 29: 478.

'Sally in Our Alley,' by Henry Carey, 28: 16603.

Salm-Dyck, C. M. de T., 29: 478.

Salomon ben Judah. See AVICEBRON, 29: 478.

Saltus, Edgar Everston, 29: 478.

Saltus, Francis Saltus, 29: 478.

Saltykov, M. Y., 29: 478.

'Samuel Brohl and Company,' by Victor Cherbuliez, 30: 322.

'Samuel Sewall, and the World He Lived In,' by N. H. Chamberlain, 30: 521.

Sanborn, Katharine Abbott, 29: 478.

Sand, George, a French woman writer of extraordinary genius, author of a great variety of novels, and in her best work one of the most perfect writers of French, Th. Bentzon on, 22: 12759–71; her broad representative character, 12759; union of idealism with realism in her method, 12760; on her mother's side of low birth, 12761; her life-long tenderness for the poor and lowly, 12762; educated in an English nun's convent, *id.;* an ardent reader and student, she gave way especially to the influence of Rousseau, 12763; her nearly ten years married life, 12764; her early works pre-eminently works of passion,—'Indiana' and 'Valentine,' 12765; 'Lélia,' a magnificent prose poem—of all her novels the one containing the greatest beauties, *id.;* 'Mauprat,' and again 'Simon,' beautiful books showing the power of ennobling love, 12766; 'Leone Leoni' and 'La Dermière Aldine,' *id.;* a bold and mad harvest thus grown in 1630, *id.;* from 1840 her novels partisan echoes of communism, 12767; her recourse to dreamland after socialist campaigns, *id.;* Nohant a salutary

retreat for her, 12768; her extreme interest in natural history, *id.;* plays dramatized from her novels, 12769; sensual ideality gave place in her later novels to pure and spotless, *id.;* self-revelation in her letters, 12770; she had earned more than a million francs by her pen and given all to others, *id.*

'The Convent of the English Augustines,' 12771–81; 'Lélia,' 12782–5; 'A Traveler's Letters,' 12786–92; 'Simon,' 12793–6; 'François, the Field Foundling,' 12797–804; 'The Budding Author,' 12805; biography, 29: 478.

'Consuelo,' 30: 184; 'Little Fadette,' 30: 185; 'The Haunted Pool,' 30: 185; 'Histoire de Ma Vie, L',' 30: 186; 'Elle et Lui,' 30: 186; 'Indiana,' 30: 407; Margaret Fuller's account of meeting her, 11: 6123.

Sandback, Mrs. Henry Roscoe, 29: 479.

Sandeau, Jules, a French writer of novels and plays, notable for his two years irregular union with George Sand when she first took up living by her pen in Paris, 22: 12806; his refined nature and generous disposition, 12807.

'How the History of Penarvan was Written,' 12808; biography, 29: 479; 'Catherine,' 30: 90; 'The House of Penarvan,' 30: 251; 'Mr. Poirier's Son-in-Law,' 30: 252.

Sanderson, Robert, essays on Coppée, Crébillon, and Gautier, 7: 4045; 7: 4167; 11: 6221.

Sándor, Petöfi, 'Reszket a Bokor, Mert,' 28: 16999.

'Sandra Belloni,' by George Meredith, 30: 328.

Sandwich Islands discovered by Capt. Cook, 30: 245.

Sanford, Edward, 29: 479.

'Sanford and Merton,' by Thomas Day, 30: 325.

Sanfuentes, Salvador, 29: 479.

Sangster, Charles, 29: 479.

Sangster, Margaret E., 'Are the Children at Home?' 28: 16450; biography, 29: 479.

'San Lorenzo Ginstiniani's Mother,' by Alice Meynell, 28: 16875.

Santayana, George, 29: 479; 'Trust in Faith,' 28: 16881; essay on Cervantes, 6: 3451.

'Santa Zita: The Miracle of the Well,' folk-song, 28: 17002.

Santillana, I. L. de M., Marquis de, 29: 479.

Saphir, Moritz, 29: 479.

Sappho, the incomparable Greek woman poet whose fame with the Greeks was next to that of Homer, Thomas Davidson on, 22: 12817–23; very little extant of her work, 12819; her influence very pure and high, 12823.

'To Aphrodite,' 12823; 'To the Beloved,' 12824; biography, 29: 479.

Sappho and Alcæus, the greatest names in Æolian Greek lyric, 26: 15174.

Sarcey, Francisque, a French literary, artistic, and dramatic critic, lecturer, and essayist, especially notable for his critical notices of plays and players in Paris, 22: 12825; began on the Figaro in 1859, *id.;* on the staff of Le Temps, 12826; his critical talks, *id.*

'How a Lecture is Prepared,' 12826–34; 'Further Hints on Lecturing,' 12835; biography, 29: 479; essay on Alexandre Dumas, Jr., 9: 5001.

Sardou, Victorien, 29: 479.

Sargent, Charles Sprague, 29: 480.

Sargent, Epes, 29: 480; 'A Life on the Ocean Wave,' 28: 16408.

Sargent, Nathan, 29: 480.

Sargent, Winthrop, 29: 480.

Sarmiento, D. F., 29: 480.

Sartoris, Mrs. Adelaide, 29: 480.

'Sartor Resartus,' by Thomas Carlyle, 30: 402.

Satan, origin of the conception of, A. Smythe Palmer on, 30: 21.

'Satan, The Revolt of,' an Anglo-Saxon poem by Cædmon one thousand years before Milton, 30: 361.

Satire, George Wither's, on society under James I., 27: 16123.

Pope's 'Imitations of Horace,' 20: 11717.

Satires, Parini's, on the corruption of the times in Italy, 19: 11043.

Satires of Lucilius the earliest Latin, 29: 352.

Those of Horace reflecting the daily life of Rome during the last ten years of civil war, 13: 7624.

The terribly and elegantly realistic 'Book of Satires' of Petronius, of which only a small part is extant, 19: 11385–8.

The six satires of Persius written under the worst of the early Cæsars, 19: 11343.

Remorselessly powerful depiction of the dark side of Roman life in the satires of Juvenal, 14: 8411–9.

Regnier's (French) satires, imitating the Latin satirists, 29: 454.

The great French satirist, La Bruyère, in his 'Characters,' 15: 8760–6.

Quevedo y Villegas the greatest Spanish author of satires, 29: 448.

Russian satires of «Stchedrin» (Saltykov), 29: 504.

Saulcy, L. F. J. C. de, 29: 480.

Saunders, Frederick, 29: 480.

Saunders, John, 'Israel Mort, Overman,' 30: 136.

Saunière, Paul, 29: 480.

Saussure, Henri de, 29: 480.

Sauvage, Thomas Marie François, 29: 480.

Savage, John, 29: 480.

Savage, Minot Judson, 29: 481; 'Mystery,' 28: 16845; 'The Age of Gold,' 28: 16859; 'Bluffton,' 30: 212.

Savage, M. W., 'The Bachelor of the Albany,' 30: 279.

Savage, Richard Henry, 29: 481; 'My Official Wife,' 30: 263.

Savage-Armstrong, G. F., 29: 481.

Savary, Nicolas, 29: 481.

Savigny, F. K., von, 29: 481.

Savigny, essay upon the life and works of, by Éd. Laboulaye, 15: 8747.

Savioli, Luigi V., 29 : 481.

Savonarola, G., 29 : 481.

Savonarola, the great historic figure of, depicted in George Eliot's 'Romola,' 30 : 514.

Savonarola, Villari's idea of him as an innovator, and prophet of new departure, 26 : 15354; his sketch of the prophet, 15357–76.

Sawyer, L. A., 29 : 481.

Saxe, John Godfrey, 29 : 481; 'Rhyme of the Rail,' 28 : 16689.

Saxo Grammaticus, 29 : 481.

Say, Jean Baptiste, 29 : 481.

Sayce, Archibald Henry, 29 : 481.

'Saying of Kemalledin Khogendi' (Persian — fourteenth century), 28 : 16972.

'Sayings of Djelim' (Arabian — sixteenth century), from the 'Fazel-Nameh' of Schinasi, 28 : 16973.

Scaliger, Joseph Justus, 29 : 482.

Scaliger, Julius Cæsar, 29 : 482.

'Scarlet Letter, The,' by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 30 : 404.

'Scarlet Letter, The,' of Hawthorne, a similar story in 'The Silence of Dean Maitland,' 30 : 303.

Scarlet Letter, The Revelation of the,' from N. Hawthorne's 'The Scarlet Letter,' 12 : 7074.

Scarron, Paul, 29 : 482.

'Scent o' Pines,' by Hugh M'Culloch, 28 : 17004.

Schack, A. F., Count von, 29 : 482.

Schafarik or **Safarik, Pavel Josef**, 29 : 482.

Schaff, Philip, 29 : 482.

Schandorph, Sophus, 29 : 482.

Schefer, Leopold, 29 : 483.

Scheffel, Joseph Victor von, a German novelist and poet of most phenomenal popularity — no other such splendid success in the history of German literature, 22 : 12837; his great poem, the 'Trumpeter of Säkkingen,' a Rhineland romance, published in 1854, and at its two hundred and sixteenth edition in 1895, 12837–9; 'Ekkehard,' a great historical novel, an authentic picture of the tenth century in Suabia, had passed its one hundred and forty-third edition in forty years (1855–95), 12837; his volume of German university student songs, 'Gaudeamus,' has passed its sixtieth edition, 12838; other greatly successful works, *id.*

'Rejection and Flight,' 12840–53; 'Song of the Ichthyosaurus,' 12854; 'Declaration and Departure,' 12855–61; 'Song : Farewell,' 12861; 'Songs of Hiddigeigei, the Tom-Cat,' 12862; biography, 29 : 483; 'Ekkehard,' 30 : 226.

Schelling, F. W. J. von, 29 : 483.

Schenkendorf, Max von, 29 : 483.

Scherenberg, Ernst, 29 : 483.

Schérer, Edmond, a conspicuous French representative of advanced learning and new thought making complete departure from old faith to new and exchanging theology for literature, Victor Charbonnel on, 22 : 12865–7; gave up (1850) a chair of theology at Geneva, because he could no longer accept the inspiration of the Bible, 12865; became, with Colani, one of the heads of a new liberal Christian school, 12866; his 'Miscellanies of Religious Criticism' (1860), *id.*; his new conception of Christianity, *id.*; writer on literature for Le Temps, *id.*; his volumes of literary and religious criticism, 12867.

'The Eighteenth Century,' 12867–75; 'A Literary Heresy,' 12876; biography, 29 : 483.

Scherer, Wilhelm, 29 : 483.

Scherr, Johannes, 29 : 483.

Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich, a German poet and scholar of remarkably versatile genius, but pre-eminently successful as a dramatist, E. P. Evans on, 22 : 12877–83; experiments with divinity, law, and medicine, 12877; ardent student by stealth of the best literature, *id.*; 'The Robbers,' produced and published by stealth before his graduation from school, was most enthusiastically received throughout Germany, 12878; in 'Cabal and Love,' the Hessian court supported by sale of soldiers to fight America is mercilessly pilloried, 12879; 'Don Carlos,' his first drama in blank verse (1786), sets forth his ideas of liberty and humanity, *id.*; his 'The History of the Revolt of the United Netherlands' (1788) and his 'Thirty Years' War' (1790–3), marked by careful research, vivid descriptions, and life-like delineations of characters, 12879–80; professorship at Jena (1789), 12880; essays, poems, odes, and ballads, *id.*; historical dramas — the Wallenstein plays, 12880–1; the 'William Tell' (1804) surpasses all the others, 12880; the 'Maria Stuart' strong in character-drawing, 12881; 'The Maid of Orleans' is a wonderfully accurate picture of the romantic spirit of the age, *id.*; settled permanently in Weimar in 1799, 12882; specially cordial relations with Goethe the last ten years of his life, and joint production of a series of satirical epigrams, 'Xenien,' *id.*; was not wanting in humor, 12883.

'To Laura,' 12883; 'The Knight Toggenburg,' 12884; 'The Sharing of the Earth,' 12886; 'The Best State,' 12887; 'German Art,' *id.*; 'The Maiden's Lament,' *id.*; 'The Maiden from Afar,' 12888; 'Punch Song,' 12889; 'Worth of Women,' 12890; 'Riddles,' 12891; 'The Power of Song,' 12892; 'Hymn to Joy,' 12894; 'The Gods of Greece,' 12896–9; 'The Artists,' 12900; 'Extracts from The Song of the Bell,' 12902; 'The Epic Hexameter,' 12905; 'The Distich,' *id.*; 'My Creed,' *id.*; 'Kant and His Interpreters,' *id.*; 'From Wallenstein's Death,' *id.*; 'The Iconoclasts,' 12909; 'The Last Interview of Orange with Egmont,' 12911; 'On the Æsthetic Education of Man,' *id.*; biography, 29 : 483; 'William Tell,' 30 : 407.

Schlegel, A. W. von, 29 : 484.

Schlegel, Friedrich von, a German philosophical critic of literature, and brilliant lecturer on historical, literary, and art topics, 22 : 12913–5; his critical theory of romantic poetry, 12913; brief effort of Hellenism, 12914; a campaign

at Berlin against rationalistic philistinism or denial of the value of romance, *id.;* shameless romantic excess of his conduct, *id.;* his Oriental and art studies, *id.;* in public service (1809–19), *id.;* his studies of India and lectures on ancient and modern literature, 12915.

'Of Romance: Spenser and Shakespeare,' 12915; biography, 29: 484.

Schlegel, Johann Adolf, 29: 484; a German poet and pulpit orator, 22: 12913.

Schlegel, Johann Elias, 29: 484.

Schlegel, Johann Heinrich, royal historiographer of Denmark, 22: 12913.

Schlegel, Wilhelm, famous critic and poet, author of classic and incomparable German versions of seventeen of Shakespeare's plays, 22: 12913.

Schleiermacher, F. E. D., 29: 484.

Schliemann, Heinrich, 29: 484; 'Troy and Its Remains,' 30: 465.

Schlosser, F. C., 29: 484.

Schmid, Ferdinand von. See DRANMOR, 29: 484.

Schmidt, Heinrich Julian, 29: 484.

Schmidt, Maximilian, 29: 484.

Schneckenburger, Max, 29: 484; 'The Watch on the Rhine,' 28: 16437.

Schneider, Louis, 29: 484.

'Scholar and the State, The,' by Henry Codman Potter, 30: 463.

Schomburgk, Sir Robert Herman, 29: 485.

Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe, 29: 485.

Schopenhauer, Arthur, the latest of the great German successors to Plato and Aristotle, a philosopher of profound originality, and in style and literary fascination nearer than any other modern to Plato, Wm. M. Payne on, 22: 12923; one of the greatest masters of German prose and most interesting of modern thinkers, *id.;* student essay containing the germ of his subsequent thinking, 12924; failure of his pamphlet attempting to vindicate Goethe's 'Farbenlehre' against Newton's, *id.;* his great work, 'The World as Will and Idea,' given to the publisher in 1818, *id.;* (1) Kant's analysis of consciousness accepted, and the ideas of Hobbes, Locke, Berkeley, and Kant, brought into line for the first great philosophical conclusion — that of Idea, 12925; (2) the innermost essence and kernel is Will, the forth-putting of energy in effort for existence, 12926; (3) the doctrine of ideas in Plato and the philosophy of art, *id.;* (4) the will in man, self-affirmation or self-denial — a view of life and ethics reflecting the philosophy of India, *id.;* other works, 'The Will in Nature' (1836) and 'Two Fundamental Problems of Ethics' (1841), 12927; two volumes of essays (1851) his first marked success in securing attention and interest, *id.*

'From The World as Will and Idea,' 12928–43; 'On Books and Reading,' 12944; 'On Criticism,' 12946–9; 'On Authorship,' 12950; 'The Value of Personality,' 12953; biography, 29: 485.

Schouler, James, 29: 485.

Schreiner, Olive, an English young woman who in 1883 made, from her experience at Cape Town, Africa, 'The Story of an African Farm,' a novel of great dramatic power, 22: 12957; her 'Trooper Peter Halket' (1897) deals very powerfully with public affairs in South Africa, 12958.

'Shadows from Child Life,' 12959–67; 'Three Dreams in a Desert,' 12967; biography, 29: 485.

Schubart, C. F. D., 29: 485.

Schubert, G. H. von, 29: 485.

Schubin, Ossip, 'Boris Lensky,' 30: 169.

Schücking, C. B. L., 29: 485.

Schücking, Luise, 29: 485.

Schulz, Eduard. See FERRAND, 29: 485.

Schulz, J. A. P., 29: 485.

Schulze, Ernst, 29: 485.

Schulze-Delitzsch, Hermann, 29: 485.

Schumann, Robert, 29: 486.

Schurman, Jacob Gould, 29: 486.

Schurz, Carl, a German-American journalist, orator, and statesman of the highest intellectual distinction and great purity and vigor of character, James Ford Rhodes on, 22: 12974; an exile from Prussia in the troubles of 1848, and settled (1852) in Wisconsin, 12974; an active leader in politics against slavery extension and was with Lincoln in the Douglas campaign of 1858, *id.;* minister to Spain (1860) under Lincoln, but late in 1861 came home to war service, 12975; United States Senator from Missouri (1869), *id.;* a leader of Liberal Republicans (1872), 12975–6; fought the greenback inflation policy in the Senate (1873), and in 1875 gave aid to defeat it in Ohio, 12976; Secretary of the Interior under President Hayes, *id.;* gave his support to Cleveland in 1884, 1888, and 1892, and to McKinley in 1896, *id.;* his 'Life of Henry Clay' and able essay on 'Abraham Lincoln,' 12977; his activity as an edtior, 12975, 12978.

'Clay the Citizen,' 12978–83; 'Clay the Statesman,' 12984; 'Two Popular Leaders,' 12987–91; 'The First American,' 12992; biography, 29: 486; his essay on Daniel Webster, 27: 15725–35.

Schuyler, Eugene, 29: 486.

Schuyler, Montgomery, 'Carlyle and Emerson,' 28: 16780.

Schwab, Gustav, 29: 486.

Schwartz, J. M. W. Van der Poorten, 'The Sin of Joost Avelingh,' 30: 470.

Schwartz, Marie Sophie, 29: 486.

Schwatka, Frederick, 29: 486.

Schwegler, Albert, 29: 486.

Schweinfurth, Georg August, 29: 486.

'Science of Thought, The,' by F. Max Müller, 30: 494.

Science, its use in education urged, E. L. Youmans on, 30: 76.

Science and dogma, the conflict between, studied by Galdós in his 'Leon Roch,' 30: 409.

Sciences, Roger Bacon's sound view of the importance of, three hundred and fifty years before Lord Bacon, 30: 475.

'Science, The Genesis of,' by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13710.

Science as a study instead of excess of Greek and Latin, Jeremy Bentham on, 3: 1774–5.

'Science, The Claims of,' by John Tyndall, 26: 15152–60.

Science, warfare of, with theology, in Christendom, Andrew D. White on, 27: 15852.

'Scipio, The Dream of,' by Cicero, 7: 3717–24.

Scollard, Clinton, 29: 486; 'The Book Stall,' 28: 16774.

Scotch real life, depiction of, by John Galt, in 'Annals of the Parish' (1821), 30: 273; and in Lockhart's 'Adam Blair,' 30: 273; vivid and dramatic scenes of, in Reade's 'Christie Johnstone,' 30: 283; and in Barrie's 'A Window in Thrums,' 30: 471. See SCOTTISH.

Scott, Alexander, 29: 486.

Scott, Andrew, 29: 486.

Scott, Austin, essay on George Bancroft, 3: 1432.

Scott, Clement William, 29: 487.

Scott, Duncan Campbell, 29: 487.

Scott, Frederick George, 29: 487.

Scott, Lydia, Lady, 29: 487.

Scott, Michael, 29: 487; 'Tom Cringle's Log,' 30: 519; 'The Cruise of the Midge,' 30: 265.

Scott, Patrick, 29: 487.

Scott, Sir Walter, Scottish poet and romancer, author of novels and of tales in rhyme unmatched in literature for popular and lasting interest, Andrew Lang on, 22: 12995–13002; his many immortally living characters, 12995; rare excellence of Lockhart's 'Biography,' 12996; a youth of rich experience (1780–96), 12997; his hopeless love and his happy marriage, *id.;* financial side of his career, 12998; his poems tales in rhyme, *id.;* the poetry of war chanted as by no one else, 12999; his lyrics a success above that of the narrative poems, 13000; defects of the novels in plot and construction, *id.;* his style — heroes and heroines, 13000–1; qualities nevertheless which delighted and still delight a vast number of people, 13002; the historical novel created by him, *id.;* 'Redgauntlet' his most autobiographical novel, *id.;* 'Old Mortality' and 'Heart of Mid-Lothian' a favorite pair, *id.* 'Cheapening Fish; and the Village Post Office,' 13003–11; 'The Covenanter,' 13011–7; 'The Meeting of Jeanie and Effie Deans,' 13017–23; 'A Royal Rival,' 13024–36; 'The Tournament,' 13036–45; 'The Hermit — Friar Tuck,' 13045–52; 'Richard and Saladin,' 13052–8; 'The Last Minstrel,' 13058; 'Lochinvar,' 13060–2; 'Ellen Douglas's Bower,' 13062–7; 'The Disclosure,' 13068–73; 'Song: Jock o' Hazeldean,' 13074; 'Highland Song: Pibroch of Donuil Dhu,' 13705; 'Nora's Vow,' 13076; 'The Ballad of the Red Harlaw,' 13077–8; 'Song: Brignall Banks,' 13078–9; 'Bonny Dundee,' 13080–1; 'Flora Mac-Ivor's Song,' 13081–2; biography, 29: 487.

'The Last Days of Sir Walter Scott,' by Lockhart, 16: 9128; 'Waverley,' 30: 434; 'Woodstock,' 30: 545; 'Anne of Geierstein,' 30: 273; 'The Antiquary,' 30: 273; 'The Abbot,' 30: 272; 'The Bride of Lammermoor,' 30: 168; 'Redgauntlet,' 30: 209; 'Kenilworth,' 30: 209; 'The Heart of Midlothian,' 30: 152; 'Count Robert of Paris,' 30: 138; 'The Fair Maid of Perth,' 30: 105; 'Quentin Durward,' 30: 105; 'Guy Mannering,' 30: 45; 'Ivanhoe,' 30: 19; 'The Maid of Neidpath,' 28: 16645.

Scott, William Bell, 29: 487; 'Little Boy,' 28: 16452.

'Scottish Chiefs, The,' by Jane Porter, 30: 442.

Scottish rural characters and life, in 'Auld Licht Idylls,' by J. M. Barrie, 30: 274.

Scottish Literature. See (2) under Celtic Literature, 6: 3427.

Scotus, Erigena J., 29: 487.

Scribe, Augustin Eugène, a French dramatist, notable for the success of his use of vaudeville, and for forty years the master playwright of France, 22: 13083; wrote also more serious dramas, charming tales, and librettos for operas, 13084.

'Merlin's Pet Fairy,' 13084–8; 'The Price of Life,' 13089; biography, 29: 487; 'Adrienne Lecouvreur,' 30: 310.

Scriptures of religion, the dates of their origin, 30: 414.

Scudder, Eliza, 'Can Find Out God,' 28: 16842; 'No More Sea,' 28: 16855.

Scudder, Horace Elisha, 29: 488; 'Dream Children,' 30: 462; 'Men and Letters,' 30: 500.

Scudéry, Georges de, 29: 488.

Scudéry, Madeleine, 29: 488; 'Clélie,' 30: 311.

'Sea-Fowler, The,' by Mary Howitt, 28: 16365.

'Sealed Orders,' by Julia C. R. Dorr, 28: 16740.

Sealsfield, Charles, 29: 488.

Sea poems — 'A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea,' 28: 17022; 'A Life on the Ocean Wave,' 16408; 'Ye Gentlemen of England,' 16430.

'Sea Power, Present and Future,' by Captain A. T. Mahan, 30: 305.

Sea stories — 'The Green Hand,' by George Cupples, one of the best ever written, 7: 4209; Cooper's 'The Pilot,' a pioneer in genuine, 30: 554; the writing of it suggested by Scott's 'The Pirate,' *id.;* Michael Scott's 'Tom Cringle's Log' depicts sea scenes with remarkable power, 30: 519; R. H. Dana's 'Two Years Before the Mast,' 30: 487; Victor Hugo's descriptions in 'The Toilers of the Sea,' 30: 473; 'South-Sea Idylls,' by C. W. Stoddard, 30: 460; Melville's 'Moby-Dick,' a complete story of whale-catching in the olden time, 30: 431; 'The Wreck of the Grosvenor,' by W. Clark Russell, 30: 305.

'Sea, The,' by Eva L. Ogden, 28: 16691.

'Sea Witchery,' by Richard Burton, 28: 16543.

Sears, Edmund Hamilton, 'Peace on Earth,' 28: 16861.

Seawell, Molly Elliot, 29: 488.

'Second Place, The,' by Susan Marr Spalding, 28: 16393.

Secundus, Johannes, 29: 488.

Secundus, P. P., 29: 488.

Sedaine, Michel Jean, 29: 488.

Sedgwick, Catherine Maria, 29: 488; 'Hope Leslie,' 30: 287.

Sedley, Charles, Sir, 29: 488; 'Love Still Hath Something,' 28: 16391.

Sedley, Henry, 29: 488.

Seeley, John Robert, Sir, 29: 488; 'Life and Times of Stein,' 30: 412; 'Ecce Homo,' 30: 360; his judicial and philosophic estimate of Napoleon's character and policy, 30: 413; 'The Expansion of England,' 30: 239.

Seely, (Edward) Howard, 29: 488.

Seelye, Mrs. Elizabeth, 29: 489.

Seelye, Julius Hawtry, 29: 489.

Seeman, Berthold, 29: 489.

Seemuller, Mrs. Annie Moncure, 29: 489.

'Seer, The,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15947.

Ségur, L. P., Comte de, 29: 489.

Ségur, P. P., Comte de, 29: 489.

Sejour, Victor, 29: 489.

Selborne, the parish of, in Hampshire Co., England, 27: 15867; 'Natural History of,' by Gilbert White, 27: 15867.

Selden, John, an English jurist of the time of Shakespeare and Milton, a prodigy of learning, and of great independence of thought and character, 22: 13099; King James suppresses his 'History of Tithes,' 13100; in Parliament 1624–54, *id.;* England's great legal light, *id.;* his 'Table-Talk' taken down by his secretary (1634–54), 13101.

Examples from the 'Table-Talk,' 13101–10; biography, 29: 489.

'Self Help,' by Samuel Smiles, 30: 329.

'Self-Reliance,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5448.

Sellar, W. Y., 'The Roman Poets,' 30: 556.

Selman, 'To Miriam, on Her Hair' (Arabian — fifteenth century), 28: 16971.

Selous, F. C., 29: 489.

Semitic people, the share of, in the history of civilization, Renan on, 21: 12180.

Sénancour, Étienne Pivert de, a French author of moral and philosophical treatises, and of two novels, of which one, 'Obermann' (1804), an autobiographical study, has remarkable interest, 22: 13111; intense sincerity and love of nature, 13112.

'Alpine Scenery,' 13112; 'Conditions of Happiness,' 13115; 'Obermann's Isolation,' 13117; biography, 29: 489.

Seneca, a Latin author, exactly contemporary with Christ and the first discipleship after him, and a Roman ethical teacher in many respects thoroughly Christian, 22: 13119–23; his brother the Gallio who "cared for none of these things," 13120; a Stoic in philosophy, *id.;* praised poverty, but was the wealthiest of courtiers, *id.;* moral inconsistencies of his career, 13121; life under Nero and suicide, *id.;* the charm and merit of his character, 13122; in love of children and in educational and social doctrines remarkably in advance of his age, *id.;* no mention by him of Christians in distinction from Jews, *id.;* valuable study of, in Farrar's 'Seekers after God,' 13123.

'Time Wasted,' 13123; 'Independence in Action,' 13124; 'Praises of the Rival School in Philosophy,' 13125; 'Inconsistency,' 13126; 'On Leisure (Otium),' 13127–31; 'Accommodation to Circumstances,' 13132; biography, 29: 489; use of his teaching as authority in religion, 30: 348.

'Seneca Lake, To,' by James Gates Percival, 28: 16542.

Senior, William, 29: 489.

'September,' by S. Frances Harrison ("Seranus"), 28: 16508.

Serao, Matilde, an Italian woman newspaper reporter, story-writer, editor, and novelist of Naples, 22: 13133; her 'Little Minds,' a study of child life, *id.;* two long romances, 'An Unsteady Heart' (1881) and 'Fantasia' (1883), 13134.

'From A Midsummer Night's Dream,' 13134–7; 'The Boarding-School,' 13138–49; 'The Schoolgirls' Vow,' 13149–52; biography, 29: 489.

'Seraph,' by Leopold Sacher-Masoch, 30: 468.

'Serenade,' by Nathaniel Field,' 28: 16491.

'Serenade, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15195.

'Serpent Symbols,' a work on, by E. G. Squier, 30: 24.

Serrano, Mary J., essay on de Espronceda, 10: 5549.

Serres, Olivia Wilmot, 29: 489.

Servetus, Michael, 29: 490.

'Service of Song, The,' by Emily Dickinson, 28: 16523.

Settle, Elkanah, 29: 490.

'Settler, The,' by Alfred B. Street, 28: 16557.

'Seven Champions of Christendom, The,' by Richard Johnson, 30: 292.

'Seven Fiddlers, The,' by Sebastian Evans, 28: 16925.

Sévigné, Madame de, a French woman of great intellectual power and of strongly ethical bent of character, notable in literature for letters of Paris news, criticism, sketches of people and events, covering the years 1670–96, 22: 13153–5; a life of sweetness and serenity, and a character of gayety, good humor, and vivacity, 13153; in widowhood from 1651 for forty-five years, *id.;* at separation from only daughter by her marriage (1670) began constant writing to her; wrote also another special series of letters rich in historical material, 13154; the edition of 1823, Paris, edited by de Saint-Germain, the best, 13155; wit, humor, epigram, personal charm, and a very pure style, *id.*

'To Her Cousin, M. de Coulanges,' 13155; 'To M. de Coulanges,' 13157; 'To Her Daughter.

Madame de Grignan,' *id.;* eight letters, 13157–66; biography, 29: 490.

'Sévigné, Madame de, as a Letter-Writer,' by Gaston Boissier, 4: 2152.

Sewall, Anna, 'Black Beauty, His Grooms and Companions,' 30: 157.

Sewall, Frank, 29: 490; 'Roll Out, O Song,' 28: 16873; essays on Carducci, Swedenborg, and Mazzini, 6: 3206; 24: 14237; 17: 9843.

Sewall, Harriet, 29: 490; 'Why Thus Longing?' 28: 16728.

Sewall, Jonathan Mitchell, 29: 490.

Sewall, Samuel, 29: 490.

Sewall, Stephen, 29: 490.

Seward, Anna, 29: 490.

Seward, William Henry, 29: 490.

Sewrin, Charles A., 29: 490.

Sextus Empiricus, 29: 491.

Seymour, Thomas D., essay on Homer, 13: 7551.

Seymour, Mary Harrison, 29: 491.

'Sforza,' by William Waldorf Astor, 30: 292.

Shadwell, Thomas, 29: 491.

Shaftesbury, A. A. C., Earl of, 29: 491; author of three volumes of 'Characteristics,' 30: 352.

Shahan, Thomas J., essay on Fénelon, 10; 5641.

'Shāh Nāmah,' Book of Kings, by Firdausī, an epic in sixty thousand couplets of Persian story from the earliest date to the Mohammedan conquest, 10: 5738.

Shairp, John Campbell, 29: 491.

Shakespeare, the wholly unmatched supreme English poet, Edward Dowden on, 22: 13167; the age in which he came, 13168; his genius, 13169; his outward life, 13170; his two worlds, of the imagination and the material, *id.;* realms of fancy, 13171; his service to English need, *id.;* successes won through long and strenuous endeavor, 13172; his progress in knowledge of human life, 13173.

The story of his life, by John Malone, 13174; his mother, Mary Arden, 13175; his father, John Shakespeare, 13176; stories of the youth of Shakespeare very doubtful, 13177; his early marriage to Ann Hathaway, 13178; in London at the theatre, 13179; his education, 13180; a foremost master by 1589, 13181; history of drama, 13182; poems of Shakespeare published in 1593–4, 13183; his early acting, 13184; the slander of Greene and reply of Chettle, 13185; his excellence in acting, 13186; his domestic life, 13187.

'Ariel,' 13189; 'Ariel's Songs,' 13190; 'Marriage Song,' 13192; 'Silvia,' *id.;* 'Falstaff Tormented by the Supposed Fairies,' 13193; 'Song: Take, Oh! Take,' 13194; 'Balthazar's Song,' *id.;* 'Lady Hero's Epitaph,' 13195; 'White and Red,' *id.;* 'Love's Rhapsody,' 13196; 'Song: Spring and Winter,' *id.;* 'Puck,' 13197; 'The Diversions of the Fairies,' 13199; 'The Fairies' Wedding Charm,' 13201; 'Where is Fancy Bred,' 13203; 'Under the Greenwood Tree,' *id.;* 'Blow, Blow, Thou Winter Wind,' 13204; 'Love in Springtime,' 13205; 'One in Ten,' *id.;* 'Sweet and Twenty,' 13206; 'Love's Lament,' *id.;* 'The Rain it Raineth,' 13207; 'When Daffodils Begin to Peer,' *id.;* 'What Maids Lack,' 13208; 'Sweet Music,' *id.;* 'Doubt Not,' 13209; 'Dead and Gone,' *id.;* 'Ophelia's Lament,' 13210; 'In the Church-Yard,' 13211–6; 'Iago's Soldier-Songs,' 13216; 'Desdemona's Last Song,' *id.;* 'Hark! Hark! the Lark,' 13217; 'Fear no More,' *id.;* 'Time's Glory,' 13218; 'Sonnets,' 13219–24; 'Crabbed Age and Youth,' 13224; 'Beauty,' 13225; 'Live with Me,' *id.;* 'Threnos,' 13226.

'Dogberry Captain of the Watch,' 23: 13227; 'Shylock and Antonio,' 13229; 'Launcelot and Old Gobbo,' 13230; 'The Quality of Mercy,' 13233; 'Lorenzo and Jessica,' 13234; 'Rosalind, Orlando, Jaques,' 13236–41; 'Richard II. in Prison,' 13241; 'Falstaff and Prince Hal,' 13243–7; 'Falstaff's Army,' 13247; 'Falstaff in Battle,' 13249; 'Henry's Wooing of Katharine,' 13251–5; 'Gloster and Anne: Gloster's Soliloquy,' 13256; 'Love Scene from Romeo and Juliet,' 13257; 'Antony's Speech over Cæsar's Body,' 13258; 'Macbeth before the Deed,' 13261; 'Hamlet's Soliloquy,' 13262; 'Othello's Wooing,' 13263; biography, 29: 491.

Shakespeare's Plays, synopses of the entire series, 30: 380–402.

Shakespeare, attitude of Dryden towards, 9: 4922, 4930.

'Shakespeare, Studies in,' by R. Grant White, 27: 15877.

'Shakespeare, The Humor of,' by Edward Dowden, 8: 4807–11; his 'Portraiture of Women,' 4811–2.

Shakespeare, his 'Court Fool,' John Weiss on, 27: 15777; his greatest pupil in tragedy, John Webster, 27: 15758.

Shakespeare, first made known in France by Voltaire, 26: 15451–2; seventeen of his plays put into classic German versions by Wilhelm Schlegel, 22: 12913.

Shakespeare, Schlegel on, 22: 12919–22; Bacon totally unlike him, 27: 15877; Ben Jonson on, 14: 8347; Milton on, 17: 10047; Goethe on, in 'Wilhelm Meister,' 11: 6424; his analysis of 'Hamlet,' 6427–38.

'Shakespeare, The Example of,' by Guizot, 12: 6777.

Shakespeare, his use of North's translation of Plutarch's 'Lives,' 20: 11603.

The Greek Shakespeare, found in Pheidias, the greatest creator of ideals or creative thinker of the Greek race, 30: 466.

"Jeremy Taylor the Shakespeare of divines," 30: 80.

Shaler, Nathaniel Southgate, 29: 491.

'Shall I Look Back?' by Louise Chandler Moulton, 28: 16839.

'Sham Admiration in Literature,' Indian epigram, 28: 16991.

Shanks, W. F.-G., 29: 492.

Shanly, Charles Dawson, 'Civil War,' 28: 16565.

'Shan Van Vocht,' street ballad, 28: 16349.

Sharp, Robert, essays on Anglo-Saxon Literature and Demosthenes, 1: 543; 8: 4535.

Sharp, William, 29: 492; essays on Celtic Literature, Icelandic Literature, Conscience, the 'Kalevala,' Maartens, Maeterlinck, Myths and Folk-Lore of the Aryan Peoples, Ossian and Ossianic Poetry, de la Villemarqué and The Heroic and Legendary Literature of Brittany, 6: 3403; 14: 7865; 7: 3957; 15: 8443; 16: 9357; 16: 9541; 18: 10522; 19: 10865; 26: 15377.

Shaw, Albert, 29: 492.

Shaw, Henry Wheeler, 29: 492.

'She,' by Rider Haggard, 30: 522.

Shea, J. D. G., 29: 492.

Shedd, Mrs. Julia Ann, 29: 492.

Shedd, W. G. T., 29: 492.

'She Dwelt among the Untrodden Ways,' by William Wordsworth, 27: 16204.

Sheffield, Lord, 'The Autobiography of Edward Gibbon,' 30: 341.

Shelley, Mary, 29: 492; 'Frankenstein, or the Modern Prometheus,' 30: 13.

Shelley, Percy Bysshe, an English poet of extreme liberal thought and the highest lyrical genius, George E. Woodberry on, 23: 13265–70; his personal life, 13265; first poetic work, 'Queen Mab' (1813) and 'Alastor' (1816), 13266; the works written in Italy, *id.;* his genius in the main a moral one, *id.;* preeminently a poet of nature, 13267; the magic of his success, 13268; his fondness for story, *id.;* his treatment of the individual ideal, 13269; his fame rests on his great lyrics, *id.;* 'Ode to the West Wind,' the most perfect of them, *id.;* his high conception of womanhood, 13270; his reputation during life, *id.;* his since ever-growing fame, *id.*

'From Prometheus Unbound,' 13271; 'Last Hour of Beatrice,' 13273–6; 'Adonais,' 13276–88; 'Hymn to Intellectual Beauty,' 13288; 'Ozymandias,' 13291; 'The Indian Serenade,' *id.;* 'Ode to the West Wind,' 13292–4; 'The Sensitive Plant,' 13294–7; 'The Cloud,' 13297–9; 'To a Skylark,' 13299–301; 'Arethusa,' 13302–4; 'Hymn of Pan,' 13304; 'To Night,' 13305; To ——,' 13306; biography, 29: 492.

'Shelter against Storm and Rain, A,' by Rückert (German), 28: 16867.

Shelton, Frederick William, 29: 493.

Shenshin, A. A. See FET, 29: 493.

Shenstone, William, an English poet of the school of Pope, who added to the distinction of artificial pastoral ballads that of playing the Arcadian hermit at Leasowes, his country seat, 23: 13307–9; Johnson's criticism of the 'Pastoral Ballad,' 13308; 'The Schoolmistress' and the 'Essays,' 13308–9.

'Pastoral Ballad,' 13309; 'Song,' 13310; 'Disappointment,' 13311; 'Hope,' 13312; 'Much Taste and Small Estate,' 13314; 'From The Schoolmistress,' 13315; biography, 29: 493.

Sheppard, Elizabeth Sara, 29: 493; 'Charles Auchester,' 30: 135.

'Shepherd's Song,' by Thomas Heywood, 28: 16605.

'Shepherd's Song on the Lord's Day, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15187.

Sheridan, Philip Henry, 29: 493.

Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, an Irish-English writer of comedies, theatre manager in London, and parliamentary Whig orator, Brander Matthews on, 23: 13317–21; a distinguished family, 13317; brings out 'The Rivals' at Covent Garden Theatre, 13317–8; succeeded Garrick in 1776 as manager of Drury Lane Theatre, 13318; 'The School for Scandal' brought out (May 8, 1777) with immense success, *id.;* 'Monody' on Garrick's death (1779), *id.;* his delightful farce, 'The Critic; or, A Tragedy Rehearsed' (Oct. 30, 1779), *id.;* reworked Kotzebue's 'The Stranger,' and 'Pizzaro,' with great success, 13319; entered Parliament in 1780, and became complete master of parliamentary oratory, *id.;* his fortune wanes from his wife's death (1792), *id.;* his theatre burned (1809), *id.;* financial ruin, last speech in Parliament (1812), arrest for debt (1815), and death (July 7, 1816), *id.;* his invariable patriotism in politics at any sacrifice of place or party, *id.;* superior as a playwright to the comic dramatists of the Restoration, 13320; lack of depth and power compared with Molière, though not superficial, *id.*

'Mrs. Malaprop's Views,' 13321–4; 'Sir Lucius Dictates a Cartel,' 13324–7; 'The Duel,' 13327–33; 'The Scandal Class Meets,' 13333–9; 'Matrimonial Felicity,' 13339–44; 'Sir Peter and Lady Teazle Agree to Disagree,' 13344–7; 'Auctioning Off One's Relatives,' 13347–55; 'The Pleasures of Friendly Criticism,' 13355–61; 'Rolla's Address to the Peruvian Warriors,' 13361–2; biography, 29: 493.

'Sheridan,' by Mrs. Oliphant, 30: 354.

'Sheridan's Ride,' by T. B. Read, 21: 12095.

Sherman, Frank Dempster, 29: 493; 'Bacchus,' 28: 16524; 'Pepita,' 28: 16617.

Sherman, John, 29: 493.

Sherman, W. T., 29: 493.

Sherwood, John D., 29: 493.

Sherwood, Mrs. M. E. W., 'An Epistle to Posterity,' 30: 237.

Shetland Islands life fifty years ago, in 'Jan Vedder's Wife,' 30: 144.

'She Stoops to Conquer,' by Oliver Goldsmith, 30: 288.

Shevchenko, T. G., 29: 493.

'She Was a Phantom of Delight,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16217.

Shillaber, B. P., 29: 493.

Shindler, Mrs. M. S. B., 29: 493.

Shinn, Charles Howard, 29: 493.

Shinn, Millicent Washburn, 29: 494.

'Shintō Faith, The,' in Japan, by L. Hearn, 12: 7151.

Shipman, Louis Evan, 29: 494.

'Ships at Sea,' by R. B. Coffin, 28: 16406.

'Ships that Pass in the Night,' by Beatrice Harraden, 30: 369.

'Shirley,' by Charlotte Bronté, 30: 410.

Shirley, James, 'Death the Leveler,' 28: 16878.

Sholl, Anna McClure, essays on Hardy, Massinger, Meredith, Montagu, More, Pater, and Swift, 12: 6933; 17: 9797; 17: 9915; 18: 10217; 18: 10295; 19: 11157; 24: 14259.

Shorey, Paul, 29: 494; essays on Aristophanes, Lucretius, and Plato, 2: 759; 16: 9304; 20: 11519.

Shorter, Clement King, 29: 494; 'Charlotte Bronté and Her Circle,' 30: 356.

'Short History of the English People,' by John Richard Green, 30: 548.

Shorthouse, John Henry, an English novelist, a manufacturer of Birmingham, England, author of stories embodying the spirit of mysticism and feeling for nature as a spiritual symbol, 23: 13363–5; 'John Inglesant' his best example, 13364; his later novels, *id.;* the place of music in his stories, *id.;* his characters more abstractions than real, 13365.

'Inglesant Visits Mr. Ferrar's Religious Community,' 13365–74; 'The Visit to the Astrologer,' 13374–7; 'John Inglesant Makes a Journey and Meets His Brother's Murderer,' 13378; biography, 29: 494; 'John Inglesant,' 30: 208.

'Short Studies on Great Subjects,' by James Anthony Froude, 30: 337.

Shunsui, Tamenaga, 'The Loyal Ronins,' 30: 242.

Siberia, remarkable exploration of, in 1865–7, George Kennan on, 30: 324.

'Sicilian Vespers, The,' by Cassimir Delavigne, 30: 409.

'Sic Transit Gloria Mundi,' Indian epigram, 28: 16990.

Sidgwick, Henry, 29: 494.

Sidney or **Sydney, Algernon**, 29: 494.

Sidney, Sir Philip, a young statesman, soldier, poet, and ideal gentleman of Queen Elizabeth's time, whose death in arms at Zutpnen (Oct. 5th, 1586) was mourned by all England and throughout Europe, Pitts Duffield on, 23: 13385–8; a deserved renown, *id.;* high devotion to art and thought, 13386; the romance of 'Arcadia,' which he wrote for his sister, *id.;* his eloquent 'Defense of Poesie,' 13387; his greatest work the series of sonnets and poems called 'Astrophel and Stella,' *id.*

'The Arrival in Arcadia,' 13388–95; 'Astrophel and Stella,' 13396; 'Sonnets to Stella,' 13397–8; biography, 29: 494; 'Arcadia,' 30: 295.

Sidonius Apollinaris, C. S., 29: 494.

Sienkiewicz, Henryk, a Polish author of most excellent short stories and most extraordinary novels, pronounced the greatest creative genius in fiction of the end of the century, 23: 13399–405; successor, in his splendid trilogy of historical novels, 'With Fire and Sword' (1884), 'The Deluge' (1886), and 'Pan Michael' (1887), to Mickiewicz, 13399–400; his humorous tale, 'No Man a Prophet in His Own Country' (1872), 13399; in California (1876), *id.;* his first large work, 'Tartar Slavery' (1880), 13400; his trilogy (1884–7) of masterpieces followed by a profound psychological novel, 'Without Dogma,' *id.;* the latest works, 'Children of the Soil' (1894) and 'Quo Vadis' (1895), *id.;* his short stories of Polish life, 13400–1; the specially profound study made in 'Without Dogma,' 13401–2; the picture of Nero's time and of contrasted civilizations, pagan and Christian, in 'Quo Vadis,' 13402; the theme of the three great historical novels, 13402–4.

'Zagloba Captures a Banner,' 13405–9; 'Podbipienta's Death,' 13410–26; 'Basia Works a Miracle,' 13427–30; 'Basia and Michael Part,' 13431–4; 'The Funeral of Pan Michael,' 13435; biography, 29: 494.

'Children of the Soil,' 30: 146; 'With Fire and Sword,' 'The Deluge,' and 'Pan Michael,' 30: 457; 'Quo Vadis,' 30: 406; 'Without Dogma,' 30: 470.

Sigerson, Dora, 29: 494; 'Unknown Ideal,' 28: 16737.

Sigerson, George, 'Mo Cáilin Donn,' 28: 16453.

'Sigfrid's Sword, The Smithying of,' by Uhland, 26: 15197.

'Signor Io, Il,' by Salvatore Farina, 30: 523.

'Signs and Seasons,' by John Burroughs, 30: 549.

Sigourney, Lydia, 29: 494.

Sikes, Mrs. W. W. See LOGAN, 29: 494.

'Silas Marner,' richest pictures of middle and low-class life which George Eliot has depicted, 30: 549.

Silius Italicus, 29: 494.

Silk, Gibbon on, 11: 6303–7.

Sill, Edward Rowland, an American poet, author of thoughtful lyrics, 23: 13439.

'Opportunity,' 13441; 'Home,' *id.;* 'The Fool's Prayer,' 13442; 'A Morning Thought,' 13443; 'Strange,' 13444; 'Life,' *id.;* biography, 29: 494.

Simcox, Edith, 29: 494.

Simms, William Gilmore, an American novelist of southern and border state life, author of Revolutionary and Colonial romances of lasting merit, 23: 13445; a representative southern author on the large slave plantation of Woodlands, South Carolina, *id.;* very large literary output, including verse, histories, and biographies, 13446; Prof. W. P. Trent's sympathetic biography, 13446; makes an approach to Cooper in the fidelity of his pictures of both Indian and white life, 13447.

'The Doom of Occonestoga,' 13447–60; 'The Burden of the Desert,' 13460; biography, 29: 494; 'The Yemassee,' 30: 407.

Simon, J. F. S., 29: 495.

Simonds, William, 29: 495.

Simonides of Ceos, a Greek poet of almost the highest rank, the most versatile and most productive of Greek lyrists, and in elegies, dirges, and epigrams, never equaled in the world's literature, Walter Miller on, 23: 13462–7; a court poet at Athens and in Thessaly, and later with Hiero of Syracuse, 13462; in greatest glory at Athens—won the state prize against Æschylus with an ode on Marathon, 13463; an exalted type of wisdom and piety, *id.;* the earliest poet to command pay for his work, *id.;* gained first prize fifty-six times, *id.;* his private work much larger,—choral songs of every kind, besides his epigrams, on which his greatest fame rests, 13464; the choral song for praise of a victor in the games was his creation, 13466; in this unsurpassed only by Pindar, *id.*

'Danaë's Lament,' 13467; 'From the Epinician Ode for Scopas,' 13468; 'Inscription for an Altar Dedicated to Artemis,' *id.;* 'Epitaph for Those Who Fell at Thermopylæ,' 13469; 'Fragment of a Scolion,' *id.;* 'Time is Fleeting,' *id.;* 'Virtue Coy and Hard to Win,' 13470; 'Epitaphs,' *id.;* biography, 29: 495.

Simonides and Pindar the greatest Greek masters of choral lyric, 26: 15181.

'Simple Story, A,' by Mrs. Inchbald, 30: 492.

Simpson, John Palgrave, 29: 495.

Simpson, Mrs. John, 'The Woodman,' 30: 501.

Sims, George Robert, 29: 495.

Sinclair, Catherine, 29: 495.

Sinclair, Thomas, 29: 495.

'Sing Again,' by Marie Louise Van Vorst, 28: 16611.

Singing, characteristic of Greek poetry, 26: 15162.

Singleton, Esther, essay on Austin Dobson, 8: 4741.

Sinnett, Alfred Percy, 29: 495; 'Esoteric Buddhism,' 30: 188.

'Sin of Joost Avelingh, The,' by "Maarten Maartens," real name J. M. W. Van der Poorten Schwartz, 30: 470.

'Sir Charles Grandison,' by Samuel Richardson, 30: 489.

'Sir George Tressady,' by Mrs. Humphry Ward, 30: 256.

'Sir John Barleycorn,' author unknown, 28: 16474.

'Sir Patrick Spens,' 3: 1329.

Sismondi, Jean Charles de, a French Huguenot of Geneva, Switzerland, author of several economic writings, and of extensive and important historical works, Humphrey J. Desmond on, 23: 13471–4; driven to England (1793) by Revolution troubles, and again to Italy (1798, 1799), 13471; settled in Geneva from 1800 and engaged in local politics, 13472; his support of Napoleon and interview with him (1815), *id.;* marriage to an English lady (1819), *id.;* earliest work, 'The Agriculture of Tuscany' (1801), *id.;* economic works (1803–36), *id.;* 'History of the Italian Republics' (1803–19), *id.;* 'History of the French' (1818–42), 13473; his 'Literature of the South of Europe' (1814), 13474; an historical novel of France under Clovis, 'Julia Severa' (1822), *id.;* a condensed 'History of the Italian Republics' (1832), *id.*

'Boccaccio's Decameron,' 13474; 'The Troubadour,' 13475; 'Italy in the Thirteenth Century,' 13476; 'A Fifteenth-Century Soldier: Francesco Carmagnola,' 13479; 'The Ruin of Florence and Its Republic, 1530,' 13481; biography, 29: 495; 'Italian Republics,' 30: 164; 'History of the Literature of Southern Europe,' 30: 108.

'Six Days of Creation,' by Tayler Lewis, 30: 459.

Skeat, Walter William, 29: 495; 'The Student's Chaucer,' 30: 39.

'Skeleton in Armor, The,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9152.

Skelton, John, 29: 495; 'Colin Clout,' 30: 363.

'Sketches by Boz,' by Dickens, 8: 4628.

Sketchley, Arthur, 29: 495.

Skinner, John, 29: 496.

'Skipper Ireson's Ride,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15917.

Skipsey, Joseph, 29: 496.

'Skylark, The,' by James Hogg, 13: 7405.

Sladen, D. B. W., 29: 496.

Slavery, in United States, views on of Henry Clay, 7: 3769; the political history of, by Horace Greeley, 30: 454; its character depicted in 'Uncle Tom's Cabin,' 30: 518.

Slavery, Montesquieu on the origin of the right of, among the Roman civilians, 18: 10258.

Slavery, under Spanish conquest in America, Arthur Helps on, 30: 558.

Slave state scenes in F. L. Olmsted's 'Seaboard Slave States,' before the Civil War in the United States, 30: 246; the same author's later work on cotton and slavery, 30: 245.

Slave-trade in Africa, Henry Drummond on, 30: 559.

'Sleeping Beauty,' a fairy tale made from a nature myth, 30: 57.

'Sleep, Ode to,' by Paul H. Hayne, 12: 7111.

'Sleep on, My Love,' by Bishop Chichester, 28: 16800.

'Sleepy Hollow,' by William Ellery Channing, 28: 16797.

'Sleepy Hollow, The Legend of,' by W. Irving, 14: 8008–35.

Sleidan or **Sleidanus, J.**, 29: 496.

Sloane, William Milligan, 29: 496; 'The Life of Napoleon Bonaparte,' 30: 261.

Slosson, Annie Trumbull, a Connecticut-New York writer of short stories of New England eccentric mystics, 23: 13487–9; very close realism of her scenes and stories, 13488; fine touches of nature-painting, *id.;* acute sense of humor, 13489.

'Butterneggs,' 13490; biography, 29: 496; depiction of New England character by, 27: 15983.

Slosson, Edward, 'Dies Iræ,' English translation, 28: 16909.

Slowacki, the third of Poland's great patriot-poets, a dramatist, and panegyrist of the past, 23: 13508; early Byronic tales in verse at Warsaw (1828–9) and two dramas, 13509; his 'Mary Stuart' surpasses Schiller's in dramatic vigor, *id.;* from 1830 a homeless wanderer from Poland — powerful revolutionary songs (1830–1), *id.;* settled in Geneva, and acts 3–5 of his 'Kordjan' among the finest in the whole range of Polish literature, *id.;* two splendid tragedies, 'Mazepa' and 'Balladyna' (his most original creation), *id.;* his 'In Switzerland' one of the finest lyric gems of Polish poetry, 13510; his 'Father of the Plague-Stricken' surpasses Byron at his best, *id.;* becomes lost in mystic Messianism, *id.;* his splendid exuberance of thought and fancy, *id.*

'From Mindowe,' 13511–6; 'I Am so Sad, O God!' 13517; biography, 29: 496.

Smalley, George Washburn, 29: 496; essay on Phillips, 20: 11409.

Smart, Christopher, 29: 496.

Smart, Mrs. Helen Hamilton, 29: 496.

Smedley, Menella Bute, 'A Discovery,' 28: 16735.

Smiles, Samuel, 29: 496; 'Self Help,' 30: 329; 'Memoir and Correspondence of John Murray,' 30: 240.

'Smiling Demon of Notre Dame, A,' by Ellen Burroughs, 28: 16722.

Smith, Adam, the celebrated author of 'The Wealth of Nations,' a Scottish professor at Glasgow (1751–63), tutor in Europe to the young Duke of Buccleuch (1763–6), and in retirement, writing his great work (1766–76), Richard T. Ely on, 23: 13519–23; his 'Theory of Moral Sentiments' made sympathy (or fellow-feeling in both joy and sorrow) the guiding principle, 13521; his 'Inquiry into the Nature and Causes of the Wealth of Nations' (1776) implied that the natural method is trade without restrictions — free trade, 13521–22; a due respect to tariff necessities admitted, 13523; his doctrine of labor, *id.;* incalculable effect of his one great book, *id.*

'The Prudent Man,' 13524–6; 'Of the Wages of Labor,' 13527–30; 'Home Industries,' 13530–4; 'Of Military and General Education,' 13535; biography, 29: 496; 'Wealth of Nations,' 30: 511.

Smith, Albert, 29: 497.

Smith, Alexander, 29: 497; 'The Lady Blanche,' 28: 16649; 'Dreamthorpe,' 30: 371.

Smith, Belle E., 'If I should Die To-Night,' 28: 16378.

Smith, Buckingham, 29: 497.

Smith, Charles Henry, 29: 497.

Smith, Charles Sprague, essay on The Cid, 7: 3725.

Smith, Charlotte Turner, 29: 497.

Smith, Edmund, 29: 497.

Smith, Elizabeth Oakes, 29: 497.

Smith, Emily James, essay on Lucian of Samosata, 16: 9285.

Smith, Francis Hopkinson, 29: 497; 'Tom Grogan,' 30: 482.

Smith, George, 29: 497.

Smith, George Barnett, 29: 497.

Smith, Gerrit, 29: 497.

Smith, Goldwin, an eminent representative of the liberal movement in the politics and religion of the last half of the century, an Oxford scholar of distinction and professor of history, since 1868 settled in America, 23: 13537–9; his conception of history and thought of world-citizenship, 13537; English career 1845–67, 13538; his attention to Irish history, and strong support of the Union in the Civil War, *id.;* at Cornell University (1868) and Toronto (1871), 13539; his 'Political Destiny of Canada' (1879); biographies, essays, and studies, *id.;* poetic culture shown in admirable versions of Horace, 13540.

'John Pym,' 13540–6; 'The Puritan Colonies,' 13547; biography, 29: 497; 'Three English Statesmen,' 30: 510.

Smith, Hannah, 29: 498.

Smith, Henry Preserved, essay on the Koran, 15: 8707.

Smith, Horace, 'Address to the Mummy in Belzoni's Exhibition,' 28: 16789.

Smith, James and **Horace,** 29: 498; 'Rejected Addresses,' 30: 68.

Smith, (Captain) John, 29: 498; 'The True Relation,' 30: 498.

Smith, Joseph, 'The Book of Mormon' translated by, 30: 11.

Smith, Mary Louise, 29: 498.

Smith, Matthew Hale, 29: 498.

Smith, May Riley, 'Tired Mothers,' 28: 16455.

Smith, Munroe, essay on Bismarck, 4: 1929.

Smith, Nora Archibald, essay on Froebel, 10: 6022.

'Smith of Maudlin,' by George Walter Thornbury, 28: 16800.

Smith, R. Bosworth, 'Carthage and the Carthaginians,' 30: 548.

Smith, Richard Penn, 29: 498.

Smith, Samuel Francis, 29: 498.

Smith, Seba, 29: 498.

Smith, Sydney, an English wit, of the highest distinction, an advanced thinker, on politics, philosophy, and religion, and a writer of the purest English, 23: 13556; chief editor of The Edinburgh Review at its foundation (1802), and a leading contributor for twenty-five years, *id.;* in London as a popular preacher until 1806, then a country parson 1806–28, and in Bristol and London the rest of his life, 13557; his characteristic publications, *id.;* opinions of him by Macaulay and Sir Henry Holland, *id.*

'The Education of Women,' 13558–63; 'John Bull's Charity Subscriptions,' 13564; 'Wisdom of Our Ancestors,' *id.;* 'Latin Verses,' 13566–9; 'Mrs. Siddons,' 13570; 'Dogs,' *id.;* 'Handshaking,' 13571; 'Small Men,' *id.;* 'Macaulay,'

id.; 'Specie and Species,' 13572; 'Daniel Webster,' *id.;* 'Review of the Novel Granby,' *id.;* biography, 29: 498.

Smith, Walter Chalmers, 29: 498.

Smith, William, 29: 498.

Smith, William, 29: 498.

Smith, William Hawley, 'The Evolution of "Dodd,"' 30: 132.

Smith, William Robertson, 29: 499.

Smollett, Tobias George, an English literary hack, precursor of the modern newspaper man, whose fund of coarse but lively humor, and excellent use of English, made his 'Roderick Random,' 'Perigrine Pickle,' and 'Humphrey Clinker,' most readable novels, Pitts Duffield on, 23: 13575–9.

'A Naval Surgeon's Examination in the Eighteenth Century,' 13579–82; 'Roderick is "Pressed" into the Navy,' 13582–7; 'Roderick Visits a Gaming House,' 13587–90; 'Old-Fashioned Love-Making: An Old-Fashioned Wedding,' 13590–4; 'Humphrey Clinker is Presented to the Reader,' 13594–600; biography, 29: 499; 'The Expedition of Humphrey Clinker,' 30: 43.

Smyth, Albert H., essay on Bayard Taylor, 25: 14518.

Smyth, Charles Piazzi, 29: 499.

Smyth, Egbert C., essay on Jonathan Edwards, 9: 5175.

Smyth, Herbert Weir, essays on Socrates and Thucydides, 23: 13627; 25: 14909.

Smyth, N., 29: 499.

Snider, Denton J., author of travels in Greece, of critical commentaries, and of poems in the Greek spirit, 23: 13601–3; his 'A Walk in Hellas,' an idealist's search for Greek beauty, 13601–2; his commentaries on 'Faust,' Homer, and Dante, 13602; "the new woman," 13603.

'The Battle of Marathon,' 13603; biography, 29: 499.

Snieders, Jan Renier, 29: 499.

'Snobs, The Book of,' by Thackeray, 25: 14667.

Snoilsky, C. J. G., Count, 29: 499.

Snorri or **Snorre Sturluson**, 29: 499.

'Sociability in the Malt House,' from T. Hardy's 'Far from the Madding Crowd,' 12: 6947–57.

Social conditions, a special study of, in Freytag's 'Debit and Credit,' 10: 6012.

Social equality, a subversion of the order of nature, W. H. Mallock on, 30: 553.

Social conditions, German, a study of, in Spielhagen's 'Hammer and Anvil,' 30: 303.

Social conditions in France compared with American in Laboulaye's 'Paris in America,' 30: 526.

'Social Contract, The,' by Jean Jacques Rousseau, 30: 330.

'Social Equality,' by William Hurrell Mallock, 30: 553.

'Social Life in Old Virginia Before the War,' by Thomas Nelson Page, 30: 508.

'Social Life in Greece from Homer to Menander,' by John Pentland Mahaffy, 30: 508.

'Social Life of the Chinese,' by Justus Doolittle, 30: 437.

'Social Silhouettes,' by Edgar Fawcett, 30: 408.

'Social Statics,' by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13709.

Socialism, Heraclitus the father of, 13: 7248.

Socialism, J. S. Mill, his views of, 17: 10013–4.

Socialism international, work by the founder of, 30: 12.

Socialism, a study of French and German in modern times, by Richard T. Ely, 30: 324.

Socialistic questions, a study of, in fiction, by Henry James, 30: 435.

Socialistic scenes and studies in 'Metzerott, Shoemaker,' 30: 144.

Society, founded in selfishness and fear, upon absolutism, Thomas Hobbes on, 30: 297.

Society, J. S. Mill on destiny of, 17: 10020.

'Society upon the Stanislaus, The,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6993.

Sociology, the study of, by Herbert Spencer, 23: 13714; 'Principles of,' 13715, 13721.

Socrates, the great humanist of Greek philosophy, deprecating speculation on matters of nature beyond our reach, and seeking, by critical questioning, to awaken in all men knowledge of themselves and of the conduct of life, Herbert Weir Smyth on, 23: 13627–33; Athens the limit of his world, but took no part in public affairs except as required by citizenship, 13628; recoiled from guessing at the secrets of nature and sought rather to know what is right in ourselves and in conduct, *id.;* poor, shabby, barefoot, he went on the streets and in public places trying, by systematic questioning, to set people thinking, 13629; did not himself urge conclusions but rather stung consciousness and conscience into action, and roused to both wiser thinking (of duty) and a better life, 13630; how Plato makes the dissolute Alcibiades testify to the power of Socrates to "amaze and possess the souls" of the hearers of his searching and stirring speech, *id.;* his trance experiences, 13631; the comic misrepresentations of Aristophanes, *id.;* accused of offense to Greek orthodoxy and of persuading youth to new ways, 13632; "I have shunned evil all my life," his defense, *id.*

'Socrates Refuses to Escape from Prison,' 13633–6; 'Socrates and Euthydemus,' 13637; 'Duty of Politicians to Qualify Themselves,' 13639: 'Before the Trial,' 13640; biography, 29: 499.

Socrates, the praise of and portrait of, in Plato's 'The Banquet,' 30: 334.

Socrates, the causes of dislike toward, and what he was as a man and as an influence, by Ernst Curtius, 7: 4242–5.

'Socrates and the Sophists,' Plato on, 20: 11530; he prepares for death, 11535; his remarks after condemnation, 11538.

Socrates, account of, by Diogenes Laertius, 8: 4712–20.

Socrates, his resistance to moral license, 24: 14112; his resemblance to Christ, 14113.
'Sodoma's Christ Scourged,' by G. E. Woodberry, 27: 16151.
'Soldiers of Fortune,' by Richard Harding Davis, 30: 507.
'Solid Something,' Indian Epigram, 28: 16993.
'Solitude,' by Goethe, 11: 6447.
Solomon ben Jehuda ibn Gabirol. See AVICEBRON, 29: 499.
Solon, the celebrated lawgiver of Athens, who carried out extensive reforms by introducing fundamental changes of the nature of a constitution, 23: 13642; his speeches were in the form of poems recited, as the people were accustomed to hear Homeric poems recited, *id.*
'Defense of His Dictatorship,' 13644; 'Solon Speaks His Mind to the Athenians,' 13645; 'Two Fragments,' 13646; biography, 29: 499.
Somerville, Mary, 29: 499.
Somerville, Martha, 'Personal Recollections of Mary Somerville,' 30: 356.
Song, 1714, Jacobite, anonymous, 'The Auld Stuarts Back Again,' 28: 16424.
'Song: Blame Not My Lute,' by Sir Thomas Wyatt, 27: 16232.
'Song from Agathon,' by G. E. Woodberry, 27: 16152.
'Song of Ethlenn Stuart, The,' by Fiona Macleod, 28: 16593.
'Song of Hatred, The,' by George Herwegh, 28: 16587.
'Song of Life, A,' by Anne Reeve Aldrich, 28: 16370.
'Song of Spring, The,' by Gil Vicente (Portuguese), 28: 16498.
'Song of Steam,' by George W. Cutter, 28: 16417.
'Song of Summer,' by Thomas Nash, 28: 16504.
'Song of the Cider, The,' by J. G. Holland, 13: 7453.
'Song of the Fairies,' by John Lyly, 28: 16490.
'Song of the Fairy Peddler,' by George Darley, 28: 16489.
'Song of the Forge,' author unknown, 28: 16754.
'Song of the Lower Classes, The,' by Ernest Charles Jones, 28: 16752.
'Song of the Open Road,' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15892–900.
'Song of the Silent Land,' by Johann Gaudenz von Salis, 28: 16805.
'Song of the Sons of Esau, The,' by Bertha Brooks Runkle, 28: 16758.
'Song of the Thrush, The,' by Rhys Goch Ap Rhiccart (Welsh), 28: 16521.
'Song of the Tonga-Islanders,' author unknown, 28: 16996.
'Song of the Western Men, The,' by Robert Stephen Hawker, 28: 16586.
'Song Written at Sea,' by Charles Sackville (Earl of Dorset), 28: 16626.
'Songs of the Sea,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16545.
'Sonia,' by Henri Gréville, 30: 506.
'Sonnet from Norway's Dawn, A,' by Welhaven, 27: 15781.
Sonnet, the, its origin, and French love of it, 13: 7277; perfection of Hérédia in, *id.*
Sonnets, perfection of Aubrey de Vere's, 8: 4609.
Sonnets, the greatest in English, those of Shakespeare, Milton, Wordsworth, Keats, and Rossetti, 21: 12415.
Sophocles, the second of the three supreme masters of Greek tragedy, J. P. Mahaffy on, 23: 13647; as little known of him in personal life as of Shakespeare, *id.;* his life covered the great age of Athens (B. C. 490–405), 13648; his genius essentially Attic, *id.;* only seven of the large number of plays written by him are extant, 13649; the best English version of the plays is Mr. Whitelaw's (1883), 13651; the plot of the 'Antigone,' 13650; it is rather an exquisite dramatic poem than a very great tragedy, 13652; Antigone represented as standing alone and strong in will against fate, 13653–4; the 'Electra,' a subject dealt with in extant plays of all the three great Greek tragedians, 13654; the outline of the play similar to 'Hamlet,' *id.;* but with the difference of Electra, a sister of the prince, of strong will, to secure vengeance on the guilty mother, *id.;* the 'Trachiniæ' (chorus of maidens of Trachis), in which the death of Heracles is the core of the story, 13656; tragic story of the distracted wife, 13656–61; the 'Œdipus Rex,' considered by modern critics the very summit of Greek tragic art, 13661; absurdities of the opening scene, 13662; splendor of both dialogue and lyrical parts, 13662–4; another Œdipus play, 'Œdipus at Colonus,' the latest of the poet's long life, and perhaps the finest of all the extant plays, 13664–6; the 'Ajax'—a very different play—a justly famous character play, 13667; the speeches of the hero unequaled in Greek tragedy, 13667; a brilliant dancing ode, 13669; Tecmessa one of the most attractive women in Sophocles, 13670; the 'Philoctetes' essentially a character play, but with no woman brought upon the stage, 13671; outline of the play, 13672; styles of Sophocles, 13673; great moral lesson taught by him, that there is a Divinity above that represented in Homer, 13675; his admirable knowledge and portraiture of human character, *id.;* biography, 29: 500.
'Œdipus at Colonus,' 30: 70; 'Œdipus the King,' 30: 70; 'Antigone,' 30: 119; 'Ajax,' 30: 192.
Sophocles, E. A., 29: 500.
Sophron, 29: 500.
Sordello, 29: 500.
'Sorry Cupid's Merry-Go-Round,' an Indian epigram, 28: 16989.
Sotheby, William, 29: 500.
Soulié, M. F., 29: 500.

'Soul's Defiance, The,' by Lavinia Stoddard, 28: 16834.

Soumet, Alexandre, 29: 500.

South, Robert, 29: 500.

'South, The,' by Emma Lazarus, 28: 16532.

South Carolina, English colonial and Indian life in, depicted by W. G. Simms, 30: 407.

South Carolina society in the days before the war, vividly pictured by J. W. De Forest, 30: 249.

Southerne, Thomas, 29: 500.

Southesk, Sir James Carnegie, Earl of, 29: 500.

Southey, Caroline Ann, 29: 500.

Southey, Robert, England's poet laureate of the period 1813–43, author of 'Thalaba,' a metrical romance, and of many works, poetry and prose, of which the lives of Nelson, Wesley, and Cowper, are the most important, 23: 13677–81; early schemes and dreams with Coleridge, 13678; settles to literary life at Greta Hall, Keswick, 13679; production of prose works, 13680.

'The Holly-Tree,' 13681; 'Stanzas Written in My Library,' 13682; 'The Inchcape Rock,' 13683; 'The Battle of Blenheim,' 13685; 'The Old Woman of Berkeley,' 13687–92; 'The Curse,' 13692; biography, 29: 500; 'The Doctor,' 30: 47.

'South-Sea Idylls,' by Charles Warren Stoddard, 30: 460.

South-Sea pictures and scenes in Melville's 'Typee' and 'Omoo,' 30: 488.

Southwell, Robert, 29: 500.

Southwest, scenes and characters of, treated by Owen Wister, 27: 16101.

Southworth, E. D. E., 29: 500.

'Souvenirs,' by Jaques Jasmin, 'A Simple Story' from, 14: 8190–8.

Souvestre, Émile, a French writer of Breton birth, author of plays, short stories, and historical works, 23: 13693–4; his 'Attic Philosopher' awarded a prize by the French Academy, 13693; his stories reflect Breton life and religious feeling, 13694; his greatest work 'Les Derniers Bretons,' *id.*

'The Washerwomen of Night,' 13694–8; 'The Four Gifts,' 13698–706; biography, 29: 501; 'An Attic Philosopher,' 30: 194.

'Spaedom of the Norns,' the Icelandic saga poem, 14: 7878–80.

Spain, Pliny's opinion of, 20: 11581.

Spain under Philip II., Macaulay on, 16: 9402.

Spain, Isabella and Columbus particularly celebrated by Prescott, 30: 98.

Spain, pictures of life in, among all classes, about 1715, by Le Sage, in 'Gil Blas,' 30: 99.

Spain, vivid picture of modern, in fine novel by Valdés, 30: 99.

Spain and Italy in the 16th century, depicted in 'Guzman de Alfarache,' 30: 380.

Spain, account of the gipsies in, in George Borrow's 'The Zincali,' 30: 469.

Spain of the 16th century exactly represented by Lope de Vega, 26: 15289.

Spain, John Hay's 'Castilian Days,' 12: 7098.

Spain, the true life of, revealed in the novels of Galdós and others of the same school, 11: 6156; independent and secular tone towards religion, 6156–7.

Spalding, John Lancaster, 29: 501: 'The Starry Host,' 28: 16883; 'Faith and a Heart,' 28: 16863.

Spalding, Martin John, 29: 501.

Spalding, Susan Marr, 'Two Guests,' 28: 17017; 'An Antique Intaglio,' 28: 16729; 'The Second Place,' 28: 16393; 'A Mirror,' 28: 16355; 'Fate,' 28: 16371.

Spanish life realistically portrayed by Madame Pardo-Bazán, 30: 222; its narrow and cruel spirit depicted by Galdós in 'Dona Perfecta,' 30: 221; vivid picture in John Hay's 'Castilian Days,' 30: 220; account by Las Casas of cruel treatment by Spain of natives of islands discovered by Columbus, 30: 219–20.

Spanish Sketch-Book, by W. Irving, 30: 277.

Spanish scenes and life depicted in Borrow's 'Bible in Spain,' 30: 380.

'Spanish Literature, The History of,' by George Ticknor, 30: 508.

'Spanish Vistas,' by George Parsons Lathrop, 30: 508.

'Spanish Conquest in America, The,' by Arthur Helps, 30: 558.

Sparhawk, Frances Campbell, 29: 501.

'Sparkling and Bright,' by Charles Fenno Hoffman, 28: 16475.

Sparks, Jared, 29: 501.

Sparks, William Henry, 29: 501.

Spaulding, Solomon, 29: 501.

Spears, John Randolph, 29: 501.

'Specimen Jones,' by Owen Wister, 27: 16102–22.

Spedding, James, 29: 501.

Speech of Mithridates to his sons, in Racine's tragedy of that name, 30: 556.

'Speed the Plough,' by Thomas Morton, 30: 486.

Speed, John Gilmer, 29: 501.

Speke, John Hanning, 29: 501.

Spencer, Herbert, an English philosophical writer of the highest distinction for knowledge of sciences and for range of thought, F. Howard Collins on, 23: 13707–27; innate love of natural science and faculty of observation, 13707; sub-editor of the Economist, London (1848–53), 13708; his 'Social Statics' (1850), 13709; denial of special creation theory in 1852, *id.*; essays (1854) on 'Manners and Fashion' and on 'The Genesis of Science,' 13710; first edition of 'Principles of Psychology' (1855), and 'Progress: Its Law and Cause' (1857), *id.*; prospectus issued of 'A System of Philosophy' (1860), *id.*; 'Education: Intellectual, Moral, and Physical,' the most popular of all his works, 13711; first

part of 'First Principles' (1862), 13712; second part, *id.;* the second work of the series, 'Principles of Biology' (1864), 13713–4; issue in parts of 'Principles of Psychology' begun, 13714; Vol. i. of 'Principles of Sociology' (1874–76), 13715; the 'Principles of Ethics,' 13721–4; 'The Study of Sociology' (1873), 13724; 'Man *versus* the State' (1884), 13725.

'Manners and Fashion,' 13727–50; biography, 29: 501; 'Education,' 30: 537.

Spencer, Jesse Ames, 29: 502.

Spencer, William Loring, 29: 502.

Spencer, William Robert, 29: 502.

Spender, Emily, 29: 502.

Spenser, Edmund, the English poet whose 'Shepherd's Calendar' (1579) opened the great age of Elizabethan literature, J. Douglas Bruce on, 23: 13751–5; goes to Ireland (1580) as secretary to the Lord Deputy, 13752; publication of first three books of the 'Faery Queen' (1590), 13753; minor poems of not less value to literature, *id.;* remaining books of the 'Faery Queen' (1596), *id.;* the 'Orlando Furioso' of Ariosto its model, *id.;* Spenser's moral seriousness, *id.;* his passionate love of beauty, 13754.

'Prothalamion; or, a Spousall Verse,' 13755–9; 'Belphœbe the Huntress,' 13759; 'The Cave of Mammon,' 13761–5; 'Sir Guyon and the Palmer Visit and Destroy the Bower of Bliss,' 13765; biography, 29: 502; the 'Faery Queen,' 30: 345; Spenser, as an example of romance poetry, Schlegel on, 22: 12919.

Spielhagen, Friedrich, a German novelist, of wide range of interests and ideas, but specially notable as the author of 'Problematic Natures' (1860), 23: 13772–5; author also of several dramas, of translations from the French and English, and of poems, 13774.

From 'Quisisana,' 23: 13775; biography, 29: 502; 'Through Night to Light,' 30: 410; 'Problematic Characters,' 30: 316; 'Hammer and Anvil,' 30: 303.

Spindler, Karl, 29: 502.

'Spinning Song, A,' by John Francis O'Donnell, 28: 16589.

Spinoza, a Dutch-Spanish Jew of Amsterdam, excommunicated from Judaism, and, from study of physical science, and of the new ideas in philosophy of Descartes, led to form a system of rationalism, and of theism based solely upon reason, Josiah Royce on, 23: 13785–93; his early studies and experience, 13785; expelled from the synagogue, 13786; his profoundly independent habit of mind, *id.;* in spirit a Stoic, 13787; the three factors of his doctrine, *id.;* his chief influence that of his theory of Reality, *id.;* his own central interest that of the conduct of life, a gospel of Stoic type, 13788; his original and independent philosophical treatise, the 'Theologico-Political Tractate' (1670) roused a storm by its defense of free thought and its rationalistic criticism of Scripture, 13788–9; his principal production, a great systematic philosophical exposition, entitled 'Ethics,' published soon after his death (Feb. 21, 1677, at the Hague), 13788–9; his philosophical doctrine of the unity of all things in one principle, substance, or mind — God, 13789; Hindoo Vedānta, and Greek, examples of such pantheism, 13790; his brilliant analysis of ideas of real Being, *id.;* his theory of matter and mind as manifestations of the one Substance, 13791; the practical consequences of the system, denial of the reality of evil, and faith in God absolutely unqualified, 13793.

'The Improvement of the Understanding,' 13793–6; 'Mental Freedom,' 13797–9; 'Superstition and Fear,' 13800; biography, 29: 502.

'Spirit of Laws, The,' by Montesquieu, 30: 501.

Spiritual discernment, the method of, in A Kempis, Dante, and Tennyson, 30: 452.

Spiritualism, a study of, by W. D. Howells, in 'The Undiscovered Country,' 30: 291.

Spiritualism, Puritan knowledge and opinion of, Increase Mather on, 30: 244.

Spofford, Ainsworth Rand, 29: 502.

Spofford, Harriet Prescott, a brilliant American New England writer of poems, ballads, stories, and essays, — seventeen published volumes since 1855, 23: 13805–6; 'Sir Rohan's Ghost' and 'The Amber Gods' her best stories, 13805; 'The Master-Spirit,' a fine study of music, 13806; 'The Inheritance,' a view of one of the darkest human problems, *id.;* her first rank among American women of letters, *id.*

'The Godmothers,' 13806–16; 'The King's Dust,' 13817; 'On an Old Woman Singing,' 13818; 'At the Potter's,' 13819; 'Equations,' 13820; 'When First You Went,' 13821; biography, 29: 502; 'The Amber Gods,' 30: 327.

Spofford, Richard S., 'Hold, Poets!' 28: 16607.

Sprague, Charles, 29: 502; 'The Winged Worshipers,' 28: 16886.

Sprague, Charles Ezra, 29: 503.

Sprague, Mary Aplin, 29: 503.

'Spring,' by Thomas Nash, 28: 16525.

'Spring Trouble, A,' by William Macdonald, 28: 16497.

Springer, Mrs. Rebecca, 29: 503.

Spurgeon, Charles Haddon, 29: 503.

Squier, Ephraim George, 29: 503; 'Central America,' 30: 24.

'St. Anthony's Sermon to the Fishes,' author unknown, 28: 16700.

Stabili, Francesco. See CECCO D'ASCOLI, 29: 503.

Staël, Madame de, a French woman of the time of Napoleon, bred in extreme religious liberalism, and broadly educated by residence in England, Germany, and Italy, — author especially of books which made English, German, and Italian culture known in France, 23: 13823 7; a first example of "the modern woman," not masculine, 13823–4; her love of liberty and love of light, thorough humanism, 13824; her father's influence and her passion for Benjamin Constant, 13825; her indirect relation to politics, *id.;* exiled from

Paris under Napoleon, 1792–1814, *id.;* her cosmopolitan breadth of interest and knowledge, 13826; brilliant scenes at her Swiss château of Coppet, *id.;* Sainte-Beuve on her fame, *id.*

'Close of the Introduction to the Treatise on the Influence of the Passions,' 13827; 'From the Preliminary Discourse to the Treatise on Literature,' 13828; 'From Delphine,' 13829; 'From Corinne,' 13830–5; 'From on Germany,' 13836; 'Napoleon,' 13837; 'Neck[illegible]' 13839; 'Persecutions by Napoleon,' 13841; 'Rome, Ancient and Modern,' 13843: biography, 29: 503; 'Germany,' 30: 94; 'Delphine,' 30: 186; 'Corinne; or Italy,' 30: 187.

'Stage-Coach, The,' by W. Irving, 14: 8041.

Stahl, P. J., 29: 503.

'Standish of Standish,' by Jane G. Austin, 30: 506.

Stanhope, Lady Hester Lucy, 29: 503.

Stanhope, Philip Dormer. See CHESTERFIELD, 29: 503; 'Letters to His Son,' 30: 172.

Stanhope, Philip Henry, 29: 503.

Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn, 29: 503.

Stanley, Henry Morton, 29: 503; 'Through the Dark Continent,' 30: 478.

Stannard, Mrs., 29: 504.

Stanton, Mrs. Elizabeth, 29: 504.

Stanton, Henry Brewster, 29: 504.

Stanton, Theodore, 29: 504.

'Starry Host, The,' by John Lancaster Spalding, 28: 16883.

'Star Spangled Banner, The,' by Francis Scott Key, 28: 16434.

'Stars, The Grammar of the,' by Heine, 12: 7197.

'Star to Its Light, The,' by George Parsons Lathrop, 28: 16741.

'Statesmanship, Character in,' the address of Bishop Potter on Washington, 30: 463.

Statesmanship, Plato on the true natural art of, 20: 11555.

State sovereignty, Alexander Hamilton on the evils of, 12: 6911.

Statius, an epic, lyric, and dramatic Latin poet, at Rome under Domitian, William Cranston Lawton on, 24: 13845–8; his 'Thebaid,' an epic tale of Thebes in twelve long books, 13845; he began an epic on Achilles, 13846; fine quality of his small poems, *id.;* immortalized by Dante in his great poem, 13847.

'A Royal Banquet,' 13848; 'To My Wife,' 13850; 'To Sleep,' 13853; 'Saturnalia,' 13853; biography, 29: 504.

Stchedrin, 29: 504.

Stead, William Thomas, 29: 504.

Stearns, Frank Preston, 29: 504.

Stebbins, Mrs. M. E., 29: 504.

Stedman, Edmund Clarence, an American poet of rare distinction, critic and essayist, editor and anthologist, 24: 13857–9; volumes for 1860–84 collected in a 'Household Edition,' 13857; his critical volumes, 'The Victorian Poets' (1875), 'The Poets of America' (1886), and 'The Nature and Elements of Poetry' (1892), 13858; latest work, 'Poems Now First Collected' (1897), *id.;* in 1880–90 was one of the editors of 'A Library of American Literature,' *id.;* joint editor of complete works of Poe (1895) and brought out his 'Victorian Anthology,' *id.*

'The Hand of Lincoln,' 13859; 'Provençal Lovers — Aucassin and Nicolette,' 13861; 'Ariel,' 13862; 'Mors Benefica,' 13865; 'Toujours Amour,' *id.;* 'Pan in Wall Street,' 13866; 'The Discoverer,' 13868; 'Cavalry Song,' 13870; 'The Future of American Poetry,' *id.;* biography, 29: 504.

'Helen Keller,' 28: 16846; 'The Poets of America,' 30: 458; 'The Nature and Elements of Poetry,' 30: 356; 'The Victorian Poets,' 30: 490.

Steel, Flora Annie, Mrs., 29: 504.

Steele, Sir Richard, the friend and fellow-essayist of the celebrated Addison, who originated the plan of a newspaper, The Tatler (1709), three times a week, and later The Spectator (1711), daily, 24: 13875–8; of Dublin birth but English parentage, 13875; an acute delineator of manners, 13876; his newspaper idea, 13877; a humorist, satirist, critic, and story-teller, *id.;* his high respect for women, 13878.

'On Behavior at Church,' 13878; 'Mr. Bickerstaff Visits a Friend,' 13881; 'On Coffee-Houses; Succession of Visitors; Character of Eubulus,' 13885; 'On the Effects of Public Mourning: Plainness in Dress,' 13888; 'On the Art of Growing Old,' 13891; 'On Flogging at Schools,' 13894; 'The Art of Story-Telling,' 13897; biography, 29: 505.

Steele, Thomas Sedgwick, 29: 505.

Steendam, Jacob, 29: 505.

'Stein, Life and Times of,' by J. R. Seeley, 30: 412.

Steinmar, German poet of the 12th century, song of, 26: 15598.

Stendhal. See BEYLE, 29: 505.

Stendhal, Pater on, 19: 11175.

Stephen, James Kenneth, 'Lapsus Calami,' 28: 16708.

Stephen, Leslie, 29: 505; 'History of English Thought in the Eighteenth Century,' 30: 412; 'Hours in a Library,' 30: 128.

Stephen, Leslie, said of Mrs. E. B. Stoddard's 'Temple House' that no book of the time is more remarkable, 24: 14014; essay on Carlisle and Fielding, 6: 3231; 10: 5693.

Stephens, A. H., 29: 505.

Stephens, Ann Sophia, 29: 505.

Stephens, Charles Asbury, 29: 505.

Stephens, James Brunton, 29: 505.

Stephens, John Lloyd, 29: 505; 'Incidents of Travel in Central America,' 30: 23.

Stephens, Rev. W. R. W., 'Christianity and Islam: The Bible and the Koran,' 30: 293.

Stepmother, contrast of, and mother, 13: 7332.

Stepniak, S. M. D., 29: 505; 'Underground Russia,' 30: 323.

Sterling, John, 29: 505; 'Louis XV.,' 28: 16749.

Stern, Daniel, 29: 505.

Sterndale, R. A., 29: 506.

Sterne, Laurence, a born and thorough English humorist, author of 'Tristram Shandy' and 'A Sentimental Journey,' 24: 13899–902; nearly twenty years a free and easy clergyman of repute for wit and story-telling, 13900; January 1, 1760, published two volumes of 'The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy, Gent.,' *id.;* immense popularity in London, *id.;* volumes 3 and 4 in 1761; 5 and 6 in 1762, 13901; a fourth pair of volumes, 1765, *id.;* a concluding volume in 1767, and a first part of 'A Sentimental Journey,' 13902; his character, *id.*

'The Widow Wadman Lays Siege to Uncle Toby's Heart,' 13903; 'The Story of Le Fevre,' 13904; 'The Start,' 13912; 'The Monk,' 13914; 'The Dead Ass,' 13916; 'The Pulse,' 13918; 'The Starling,' 13921; 'In Languedoc: An Idyl,' 13925; biography, 29: 506; 'Tristram Shandy,' 30: 517.

Stesichorus, 29: 506; a Greek poet who developed the choral ode, 26: 15179–80.

Stetson, Charlotte Perkins, 29: 506; 'The Rock and the Sea,' 28: 16552.

'Steven Lawrence, Yeoman,' by Mrs. Annie Edwards, 30: 541.

Stevens, Abel, 29: 506.

Stevens, Henry, 29: 506.

Stevens, John Austin, 29: 506.

Stevenson, E. I., 29: 506; essay on Beethoven, 3: 1749.

Stevenson, Egbert Burton, 'After the Play,' 28: 16720.

Stevenson, Robert Louis, one of the most popular of English novelists, of Scotch birth at Edinburgh, and author of essays, travels, and poems, Robert Bridges on, 24: 13927–35; his keen sense of happiness as an aim, 13928; his style, 13929; his travels, 13930; fair judgment of his work, 13931; 'Kidnapped' and 'David Balfour' his best work, 13933; the self-revelation of his essays and his travels, 13934.

'Bed in Summer,' 13935; 'Travel,' 13936; 'The Land of Counterpane,' 13937; 'Northwest Passage,' *id.;* 'If This Were Faith,' 13939; 'Requiem,' 13940; 'To Will. H. Low,' *id.;* 'The Tropics Vanish,' 13941; 'Tropic Rain,' 13942; 'Christmas at Sea,' *id.;* 'A Fable,' 13944; 'Striving and Falling,' *id.;* 'We Pass the Forth,' 13945–57; 'A Lodging for the Night,' 13958–76; biography, 29: 506.

'Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde,' 30: 54; 'Kidnapped,' 30: 143; 'Familiar Studies of Men and Books,' 30: 170; 'David Balfour,' 30: 238; 'The Master of Ballantrae,' 30: 238; 'The Wrecker,' 30: 546; 'Travels with a Donkey in the Cevennes,' 30: 478; 'Weir of Hermiston,' 30: 492.

Stewart, Balfour, 29: 506.

Stewart, Dugald, 29: 507.

Stickney, Albert, essay on Choate, 6: 3649.

Stifter, Adalbert, 29: 507.

Still, John, 29: 507; 'Gammer Gurton's Needle,' 30: 124.

Still, William, 29: 507.

Stillé, Charles Janeway, 29: 507.

Stillman, William James, an American artist originally, an art-journal editor and art critic, a journalist, and an author of books of travel and magazine papers on art, 24: 13977–8; his 'The Cretan Insurrection,' 'Herzegovina,' 'Turkish Rule and Turkish Warfare,' and 'On the Track of Ulysses,' 13978.

'Billy and Hans: A True History,' 13979–90; biography, 29: 507; 'The Cretan Insurrection of 1866–8,' 30: 97; essay on Boccaccio, 4: 2089.

Stimson, Frederic Jesup, 29: 507; 'King Noanett,' 30: 105; 'Guerndale,' 30: 142.

Stimson, Henry A., essay on Müller, 18: 10425.

Stinde, Julius, 29: 507.

Stirling, James Hutchinson, 'The Secret of Hegel,' 30: 336.

Stirling-Maxwell, William, Sir, 29: 507.

St. John, 'Barlaam and Josaphat,' 30: 295.

St. Mark's, Venice, description of, by John Ruskin, 21: 12532.

St. Stephen, the Sabaite, 'Art Thou Weary,' 28: 16892.

Stockton, Frank R., an American maker of humorous fiction, author of novels and short stories, always refined and wholesome, 24: 13991.

'The Casting Away of Mrs. Lecks and Mrs. Aleshine,' 13992–4012; biography, 29: 507; 'Rudder Grange,' 30: 199; 'The Casting Away of Mrs. Lecks and Mrs. Aleshine,' 30: 152.

Stoddard, Charles Warren, 29: 507; 'South-Sea Idylls,' 30: 460.

Stoddard, Elizabeth Barstow, a most notable, if not yet recognized, author of poems (not collected until 1896), and of three novels strikingly psychological and dramatic, 24: 14013; her 'Temple House,' pronounced by Leslie Stephen a book than which no book of the time is more remarkable, 14014.

'The Great Gale,' 14014–24; 'A Summer Night,' 14024; 'El Manalo,' 14025; 'Mercedes,' *id.;* 'Nameless Pain,' 14026; 'On the Campagna,' 14027; 'On My Bed of a Winter Night,' *id.;* biography, 29: 507; 'The Morgesons,' 30: 430; 'Two Men,' 30: 484; 'Temple House,' 30: 496; essay on Locker-Lampson, 16: 9111.

Stoddard, Lavinia, 'The Soul's Defiance,' 28: 16834.

Stoddard, Richard Henry, an American poet, literary essayist, and critic, 24: 14029; first collected edition of poems, 1880, *id.;* vigor and purity of his prose, 14030.

'Song,' 14031; 'A Serenade,' *id.;* 'The Yellow Moon,' 14032; 'The Sky Is a Drinking Cup,' *id.;* 'The Two Brides,' 14033; 'The Flight of Youth,' *id.;* 'The Sea,' 14034; 'The Sea,' *id.;* 'Along the Grassy Slope I Sit,' 14035;

'The Shadow of the Hand,' *id.;* 'Pain in Autumn,' 14036; 'Birds,' 14037; 'The Dead,' 14038; biography, 29: 508; essay on Burns, 5: 2833.

Stoddard, William Osborn, 29: 508.

Stoic doctrines of interest to Christian readers in the 'Morals' of Seneca, 30: 532.

Stoicism, points in which it was a preparation for Christianity, 24: 14114–5.

Stoicism took its rise from Heraclitus, 13: 7248.

Stokes, Henry Sewell, 29: 508.

Stolberg, Christian, Graf von, 29: 508.

Stolberg, F. L., Graf von, 29: 508.

Stone, Charles Wellington, 'The Winter Pine,' 28: 16559.

Stone, John Augustus, 29: 508.

Stone, Lucy, 29: 508.

'Stonewall Jackson's Way,' by John Williamson Palmer, 28: 16422.

Stories and tales of more than three hundred years ago, in 'Painter's Palace of Pleasure' (1566), 30: 437.

Storm, Theodor, a German lyric poet from 1843, and author of stories of great charm, 24: 14039; his first great success his 'Immensee' (1850), *id.;* his 'Psyche,' 14040; 'Aquis Submersis,' 'Paul the Puppet-Player,' and 'Rain-Gertrude,' *id.*

'After Years,' 14040–50; biography, 29: 508.

Storm, at Last Island, Louisiana, by L. Hearn in 'Chita,' 12: 7132–43.

Storrs, Richard Salter, 29: 508.

'Story of Carthage, The,' by Alfred J. Church, 30: 549.

'Story of a Bad Boy, The,' by Thomas Bailey Aldrich, 30: 542.

'Story of Bessie Costrell, The,' by Mrs. Humphry Ward, 30: 504.

'Story of a Country Town, The,' by E.W. Howe, 30: 505.

'Story of Margaret Kent, The,' by Ellen Olney Kirk, 30: 505.

'Story of the Heavens, The,' by Robert S. Ball, 30: 336.

'Story of Karin, The,' Danish, 28: 16946.

'Story-Telling, The Art of,' Steele on, 24: 13897.

Story, Joseph, 29: 508.

Story, William Wetmore, an American sculptor at Rome, and a poet and essayist remarkable for broad humanism and fine culture, 24: 14051; at Rome (1848–96), *id.;* his 'Roba di Roma: or Walks and Talks about Rome' (1862), *id.;* his collected poems (1886), 14052.

'The Ghetto in Rome,' 14052; 'The King of the Beggars,' 14055–60; 'Spring in Rome,' 14061; 'Cleopatra,' 14062; 'The Chiffonier,' 14065–6; biography, 29: 508.

Stowe, Calvin Ellis, 29: 509.

Stowe, Harriet Beecher, an American woman writer of very exceptional genius, a daughter of Dr. Lyman Beecher, sister of Henry Ward Beecher, and author of the most moving and effective appeal of humanity anywhere known in literature, 'Uncle Tom's Cabin; or, Life among the Lowly,' George S. Merriam on, 24: 14067–72; its Christianity not that of creed but that of the spirit of Christ, 14069; her 'Dred' a very strong book, *id.;* 'The Minister's Wooing,' a prose idyl and epic of New England, 14070; no American novelist has equaled her, 14072.

'How Sam and Andy Helped Haley to Pursue Eliza,' 14074–80; 'Eliza's Flight,' 14080–9; 'Topsy,' 14090–5; 'Aaron Burr and Mary,' 14096–9; 'A Spiritual Love,' 14100; 'Miss Prissy Takes Candace's Counsel,' 14101–4; 'The Minister's Sacrifice,' 14104–6; biography, 29: 509.

Stowe, Mrs., her 'Uncle Tom's Cabin' greatly admired by George Sand, 22: 12767; 'Uncle Tom's Cabin,' 30: 518; 'The Pearl of Orr's Island,' 30: 527; 'The Minister's Wooing,' 30: 527; 'Old Town Folks,' 30: 138; 'Agnes of Sorrento,' 30: 232; depiction of New England character by, 27: 15983.

St. Peter's, in Rome, Mendelssohn at, 17: 9894.

Strabo, 29: 509; 'Geographica,' 30: 74.

Strabo, Walafrid, 29: 509.

Strachey, William, 29: 509.

'Strafford, The Fall of,' by Ranke, 21: 12077.

Strahan, L. G. S., 29: 509.

Strang, John, 29: 509.

'Strange Country, The,' by Robert Buchanan, 28: 16388.

'Strange Story, A,' by Bulwer-Lytton, 30: 549.

'Strasburg Clock, The,' author unknown, 28: 16710.

Straus, Oscar Solomon, 29: 510.

Strauss, David Friedrich, an extreme radical German scholar in New Testament history, author of books of destructive criticism and agnostic unbelief, in the period 1834–72, 24: 14107–10; his early development through philosophical theories, 14107–8; brings out his critical destructive 'Life of Jesus' (1834–5), 14108–9; replies by Neander, Ullmann, and others, and other editions (1837, 1839, and 1840), 14109; the 1840 (fourth) edition translated by George Eliot into English, *id.;* his history of Christian doctrines (1840), *id.;* marriage (1842) to opera singer, three children, separation from her (1847), *id.;* wrote biographies of Schubart (1851), Frischlin (1855), von Hutten (1858–60), and Reimarus (1862), *id.;* residence at Darmstadt and lectures on Voltaire before the Princess Alice, *id.;* published 'The Christ of Dogma and the Jesus of History' (1865) and a new 'Life of Jesus' (1877), *id.;* friendship with Renan broken by correspondence on the Franco-German War (1870), *id.;* his 'The Old Faith and the New' (1872) a monument of extreme negation, 14110.

'The Development of Græco-Roman Cultivation,' 24: 14110–8; biography, 29: 510.

Street, Alfred Billings, 29: 510; 'The Settler,' 28: 16557.

Strickland, Agnes, 29: 510.

Strindberg, August, 29: 510.

'Strollers,' by Madison J. Cawein, 28: 16759.

Strong, L. C., 29: 510.

Strong, Nathan, 29: 510.

Strother, David Hunter, 29: 519.

'Struggle for Existence, The,' Charles Darwin on, 8: 4414; 'Complex Relation of All Animals and All Plants to Each Other in,' 4422–4.

Stryker, M. W., 29: 510.

Strype, John, 29: 510.

Stuart, Esmé, 29: 510.

Stuart, Ruth McEnery, an American writer of dialect stories, including tales of negro life, a long story of Creole life in New Orleans, and stories of Arkansas life, 24: 14119.

'The Widder Johnsing,' 14120–38; biography, 29: 510.

Stub, Ambrosius, 29: 510.

Stubbes, Philip, 'The Anatomie of Abuses,' 30: 358.

Stubbs, William, the most eminent of English scholars in English constitutional history, and author of the ablest and most authoritative work on the subject, E. S. Nadal on, 24: 14139–42; his Oxford university dignities and church offices—from 1889 bishop of Oxford, 14139; published his 'Select Charters' (1870), and 'The Constitutional History of England' (3 vols., 1874, 1875, 1878), 14139; Teutonic or German polity in France, Spain, and Germany, 14140; is most purely developed in England, *id.;* the story to the close of the 15th century, 14141; unity of peoples of Germanic origin, 14142.

'Social Life in the Fifteenth Century,' 14143–7; 'Transition from the Age of Chivalry,' 14147–54; biography, 29: 511; 'Constitutional History of England in its Origin and Development,' 30: 28.

'Studies in Mediæval Life and Literature,' by Edward Tomkins McLaughlin, 30: 514.

'Studies in the Literature of Northern Europe,' by Edmund Gosse, 11: 6565.

'Studies of the Gods in Greece,' by Louis Dyer, 30: 512.

Sturgis, Jonathan, 'The Odd Number,' 30: 311.

Sturgis, Julian Russell, 29: 511; 'An Accomplished Gentleman,' 30: 291.

Sturluson, Snorri, 'The Heimskringla,' 30: 64.

Sturm, Julius, 29: 511; 'I Hold Still,' 28: 16893.

Style, Ben Jonson on, 14: 8345.

Style, perfection of, Thackeray's, 25: 14667.

Style, Quintilian on embellishments of, 20: 11990.

'Subjection of Women, The,' by John Stuart Mill, 30: 463.

Suckling, Sir John, an English song-writer unsurpassed for gayety and ease, and author of some plays, 24: 14155–7; his 'Aglaura' the first play acted with regular scenery, 14156; a court writ under Charles I., 14157.

'Song,' 14158; 'A Bride,' *id.;* 'The Honest Lover,' 14159; 'The Constant Lover,' 14160; 'Verses,' 14161; 'The Metamorphosis,' 14162; 'Song,' *id.;* biography, 29: 511.

Sudermann, Hermann, a German novelist and dramatist of the end of the century, of high international fame, 24: 14163; unites realism with idealism, *id.;* a journalist in Berlin, 14164; his 'Dame Care' (1886) gave him high rank as a novelist, and 'Honor' (1889) put him above all others in German drama, *id.;* other powerful novels, 'The Cat Bridge,' 'Iolanthe's Wedding,' and 'It Was,' and successful dramas, 'Destruction of Sodom' and 'Heimath,' 14164–5.

'Returning from the Confirmation Lesson,' 14166–72; 'The Trial,' 14173; 'Freed from Dame Care,' 14175–80; biography, 29: 511; 'Dame Care,' 30: 250.

Sue, Eugène, a French novelist of extreme radical and humanist sympathies, author of 'The Mysteries of Paris' and 'The Wandering Jew,' 24: 14181–3; his story-telling and dramatic power, 14181; sympathetic and picturesque treatment of Parisian poor, outcast, and working-folk, *id.;* his first series of novels, stories of sea life and immensely praised, 14182; 'History of the French Navy,' *id.;* historical romances, *id.;* his representation, by loosely connected episodes, of social misery and depravity in France, *id;* his Jew a symbol of humanity under social bondage, 14183; member for Paris of the Assembly of 1850, *id.;* an exile under Napoleon III., *id.*

'The Land's End of Two Worlds,' 14183–6; 'The Panther Fight,' 14186–97; 'The Chastisement,' 14197–201; biography, 29: 511; 'The Wandering Jew,' 30: 468.

Suetonius, a Latin author of 'Lives of the Cæsars' from Julius Cæsar to Domitian, 24: 14202; was private secretary to the Emperor Hadrian, *id.;* deals especially with matters of scandal, *id.*

'Caligula's Madness,' 14203; 'Cowardice and Death of Nero,' 14205; 'Vitellius,' 14208; biography, 29: 511; 'The Lives of the First Twelve Cæsars,' 30: 366.

Suidas, 29: 511.

Sullivan, James William, 29: 511.

Sullivan, Thomas Russell, 29: 511.

Sully, M. de B., Duke of, 29: 511.

Sully-Prudhomme, a French poet of the end of the century, marked by the deepest feeling and the most careful thinking, Firmin Roz on, 24: 14209; collections of the first fifteen years, 14210; the conflict of the heart and the reason dealt with in grand philosophical poems, 'Justice' and 'Happiness,' 14210–1; prose writings, 14211.

'To the Reader,' 14211; 'Unknown Friends,' 14212; 'The Missal,' *id.;* 'La Charpie,' 14213; 'Enfantillage,' 14214; 'Au Bord de L'Eau,' 14216; 'Ce Qui Dure,' 14217; 'If You but Knew,' *id.;* 'Separation,' 14218; 'The Death Agony,' 14219–20; biography, 29: 511.

Sulzer, Johann Georg, 29: 511.

Sumarokov, A. P., 29: 511.
'Summer Song, A,' by Ulrich von Liechtenstein, 28: 16505.
Sumner, Charles, an eminent American scholar, jurist, orator, and statesman,—from 1845 a conspicuous anti-slavery leader, 24: 14221; made U. S. Senator from Massachusetts in succession to Webster, by coalition of Democrats with Free-Soilers, 14222; eminence as senator twenty-three years, 14223.
'In Time of Peace Prepare for War,' 14223–8; 'Some Changes in Modern Life,' 14228; 'The True Grandeur of Nations,' 14231; 'Spirit of Classical and of Modern Literature,' 14233; 'The Dignity of the Jurist,' 14234; 'Allston in Italy,' 14235–6; biography, 29: 511.
Sumner, William Graham, 29: 511; 'What Social Classes Owe to Each Other,' 30: 499.
'Sunday, A New England,' by H. W. Beecher, 3: 1737.
'Sunken Crown, The,' by Uhland, 26: 15196.
Superstition, Lucretius on the evil of, 16: 9314.
Superstition and fear, Spinoza on, 23: 13800.
'Superstition and Force,' by H. C. Lea, 30: 467.
'Surface and the Depths, The,' by Lewis Morris, 28: 16634.
'Sursum,' by Philip Doddridge, 28: 16850.
'Susan Fielding,' by Mrs. Annie Edwards, 30: 460.
Suttner, Bertha Félicie Sofie von, 'Ground Arms,' 30: 422.
Supernaturalism, place of, in religion, Amiel on, 1: 487.
'Swallow Song,' sung by children in springtime, 2: 925.
Swedenborg, Emanuel, a Swedish contemporary of the German philosopher Kant, claiming free intercourse with angels and spirits for some thirty years, and the author of a system of views very materially departing from accredited orthodoxy, Frank Sewell on, 24: 14237–43; eminent in study of science and in study of mankind by travel, 14238; his physical researches, 14239; his search for the soul in the animal body, 14239–40; research into spiritual mysteries, 14240; extraordinary experience, from 1743, of visions and revelations, 14241; his 'Arcana,' in twelve volumes (1749–57), *id.;* a series of religio-philosophical works (1758–71), *id.;* last years and death in London, 14242.
'The Contiguity and Harmony of the World,' 14243; 'Individuality Eternal,' 14245; 'The Perfect Man the True Philosopher,' 14246; 'On the Internal Sense of the Word,' 14248; 'How by the Word, Heaven and Earth are Brought into Association,' 14250; 'The Church Universal,' 14251; 'The Ethics of Swedenborg,' 14252; 'The Social Good,' 14254; 'Marriage Love,' 14255; 'The Second Coming of the Lord,' 14258; biography, 29: 512.
Swedish national traditions, Esaias Tegnér's respect for, 25: 14564.
Sweet, Alexander Edwin, 29: 512.
'Sweetness and Light,' Matthew Arnold on, 2: 859.
'Sweet William's Ghost,' 3: 1345.
Swetchine, Anne Sophie, 29: 512.
Swett, Sophia Miriam, 29: 512.
Swift, Jonathan, an English prose satirist of remarkable character, great literary power and conspicuous political activity, Anna McClure Sholl on, 24: 14259–64; born in Dublin of English parentage, 14259; life as a servitor of Sir William Temple, 14260; takes an Oxford M. A. degree, and is ordained a clergyman, 14261; enters upon a brilliant political career by publication of a powerful Whig pamphlet (1701), *id.;* his 'Tale of a Tub' (1704), satirizing the fortunes of Roman Catholic, Anglican, and Puritan churches, 14262; pamphlets on politico-religious questions, *id.;* on church grounds becomes and remains a supporter of the Tories, 14262–3; the Vanessa tragedy, 14263–4; leaves London for Dublin on the death of Queen Anne, 14263; writes strongly on behalf of Ireland and the Irish, 14264; his 'Gulliver's Travels' (1726), a satire on human nature in the form of a story for young folks, *id.;* death of «Stella» and final years of insanity, *id.*
'An Argument,' 14265; 'Gulliver Among the Pigmies,' 14267–74; 'Gulliver Among the Giants,' 14275–9; 'The Houyhnhnms,' 14280–6; 'The Struldbrugs,' 14287–8; biography, 29: 512.
'Gulliver's Travels,' 30: 7; 'The Drapier Letters,' 30: 338; 'The Battle of the Books,' 30: 338.
Swinburne, an English poet of the highest distinction, dramatic and lyrical, the last of England's six great Victorian poets since the deaths of Rossetti (1882), Arnold (1888), Browning (1889), Tennyson (1892), and Morris (1896), William Morton Payne on, 24: 14289–93; earliest works the four dramas, 'Rosamond' and 'The Queen Mother' (1860), 'Atalanta in Calydon' and 'Chastelard' (1865), 14289; first made widely famous by 'Poems and Ballads' (1866), 14290; offense to conventional feeling in them an early crudity not at all a characteristic, *id.;* six leading characteristics, 14291; prose studies in literary criticism, including monographs on Shakespeare, Ben Jonson, Victor Hugo, William Blake, George Chapman, and Charlotte Brontë, *id.;* a series of papers closely studying the Elizabethan drama, *id.;* later dramatic poems, and later lyrical work, in great amount, 14292–3; the supreme English poet of childhood in 'A Dark Month,' 14293; a collection of parodies, 'Heptalogia,' *id.;* fine ethical ideal, *id.*
'Dedication,' 14294; 'Hymn to Proserpine,' 14296–300; 'The Garden of Proserpine,' 14300; 'Hesperia,' 14302–5; 'In Memory of Walter Savage Landor,' 14306; 'A Forsaken Garden,' 14307; 'The Pilgrims,' 14309; 'Super Flumina Babylonis,' 14311–5; 'Mater Triumphalis,' 14315–9; 'From Athens,' 14319; 'Of Such Is the Kingdom of Heaven,' 14320; 'The Salt of the Earth,' *id.;* 'A Child's Future,' 14321;

'Adieux à Marie Stuart,' 14322; 'Love at Sea,' 14325; 'A Match,' 14326; 'Étude Réaliste,' 14327–8; biography, 29: 512; 'Atalanta in Calydon,' 30: 122; 'Chastelard,' 30: 228.

Swinton, John, 29: 512.

Swinton, William, 29: 512.

'Swiss Family Robinson, The,' by J. R. Wyss, 30: 504.

Swisshelm, Jane Grey, 29: 512.

Sybel, Heinrich von, 29: 512; 'The Founding of the German Empire,' 30: 94.

Sylva, Carmen, pen-name of the Queen of Roumania, author of poems and novels in German or in French, 24: 14329–30.

'Fodder-Time,' 14331; 'The Sower,' *id.;* 'The Boatman's Song,' 14332; 'The Country Letter-Carrier,' *id.;* 'The Stone-Cutter,' 14333; 'The Post,' *id.;* 'Dimbovitza,' 14335; 'Longing,' *id.;* 'Carmen,' 14336; biography, 29: 512.

Symmachus, Q. A., 29: 513.

Symonds, John Addington, eminent English historian of culture in Italy, in the England of Shakespeare, and in Greek poetry, 24: 14337; his monumental book in five parts, 'The Renaissance in Italy,' 14338; his lives of Michael Angelo, of Sydney, and of Ben Jonson, and his 'Studies of Shakespeare's Predecessors,' *id.;* his 'Studies of the Greek Poets,' a readable popular story, *id.;* his poems and critical essays, 14339.

'Italian Art in Its Relation to Religion,' 14340–50; 'The Invasion of Italy by Charles VIII. of France,' 14351–6; 'The Genius of Greek Art,' 14356–61; 'Ravenna,' 14362–5; 'Venice,' 14365; 'The Nightingale,' *id.;* 'Farewell,' 14367; 'The Fleet of the Beloved,' *id.;* 'Eyebright,' 14368; biography, 29: 513.

'Studies in the Greek Poets,' 30: 497; 'Giovanni Boccaccio,' 30: 235; 'The Renaissance in Italy,' 30: 514.

Symons, Arthur, 29: 513.

Synesius, 29: 513.

'Synnövé Solbakken,' by Björnstjerne Björnson, 30: 524.

'Synagogue, The,' by W. Besant, 4: 1845.

Syria, life in, at close of 18th century, depicted in 'Hermann Agha,' 30: 110.

Syrus, Publilius. See PUBLILIUS SYRUS, 29: 513.

Szalay, Laszlo, 29: 513.

Sze-ma or **Sŭma Kwang**, 29: 513.

Sze-ma or **Sŭ-ma Ts'ien**, 29: 513.

Szigligeti, Eduard, 29: 513.

T

Tabarî, A. D. M. ibn D., 29: 513.

Tabb, John Banister, 29: 513; 'To the Wood-Robin,' 28: 16520.

Tacitus, a Latin historical writer celebrated for his masterly sketches of Roman characters and pictures of the dark side of Roman life in the first century of our era, Charles E. Bennett on, 24: 14369–74; his 'Dialogue on Orators' (A. D. 81) a literary masterpiece, 14370; Domitian's reign of fifteen years a period of suppression of free speech, *id.;* his 'Life of Agricola' (A. D. 98), whose services (A. D. 78–85) had been the planting of Roman civilization in Britain as far north as the highlands of Scotland, *id.;* his 'Germania' (A. D. 98) very rich in information on the ancient Germans, 14371; his two great historical works, the 'Annals' of the Emperors Tiberius to Nero (A. D. 14–68), and the 'Histories' of the Emperors Vespasian to Domitian (A. D. 68–96), 14372; powerful and sombre pictures of the Rome of his day, 14373.

'The Training of Children,' 14374; 'Domitian's Reign of Terror,' 14375; 'Apostrophe to Agricola,' 14376; 'Manners and Customs of the Germans,' 14377–83; 'Scene of the Defeat of Varus,' 14384; 'Servility of the Senate,' *id.;* 'Death and Character of Tiberius,' 14385; 'The Great Fire at Rome, and Nero's Accusation of the Christians,' 14386–8; biography, 29: 513; 'Germany,' 30: 93.

Taconnet, T. G., 29: 514.

Tahitian Literature: The Teva Poets: Notes on a Poetic Family in Tahiti, John La Farge on, 24: 14389; Tahiti the island seat of nature, 14390; Oberea, the Queen, and Wallis (1767), 14391; ideal appearance of the island and its race, *id.;* Bougainville, French voyager, arrives as Wallis leaves, *id.;* Cook comes next, 14392; story of the Teva princely family, 14393; poems woven into the story of the family, 14394; three poems sent by Queen Marau of to-day, 14396.

'Song of Reproof,' 14396; 'Soliloquy of Teura,' 14397; 'Song for the Crowning of Pomare,' 14398.

Taillandier, A. H., 29: 514.

Taillandier, R. G. E., 29: 514.

Taillepied, Noël, 29: 514.

Tailliar, E. F. J., 29: 514.

Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe, a French philosophical critic and historian of literature and human progress, Ferdinand Brunetière on, 24: 14399; the greatness of his work its search for sound principles of critical judgment, *id.;* the evolution of his thought, 14400; the quest of causes of moral movements, race, environment, and the immediate moment, 14401; reproaches visited on him, 14401–2; his design to put moral sciences on the same basis as physical, 14402; man is part of nature, yet excepted from it by all that makes him man, 14403; art not included in nature, 14404;

literary naturalism left behind, 14405; necessity of a moral criterion—the moral sciences not natural sciences, 14406; his change to the moral side, 14407; his re-creation of the methods of criticism, 14408.

'Characteristics of the English Mind,' 14409–11; 'Typical English Men and Women,' 14412–4; 'The Race Characters Expressed in Art,' 14415–27; 'The Comedy of Manners at Versailles,' 14427–34; 'The Tastes of Good Society,' 14434–41; 'Polite Education,' 14441–5; 'Drawing-Room Life,' 14445–8; 'The Disarming of Character,' 14449–52; biography, 29: 514.

'Journeys through France,' 30: 164; 'The Ancient Régime,' 30: 87; 'The French Revolution,' 30: 86; 'The Modern Régime,' 30: 532; 'History of English Literature,' 30: 40; his influence on Zola, 27: 16284.

Tait, A. C., 29: 514.

'Take Heart,' by Lucy C. Ball, 28: 17017.

'Take My Life,' by Frances Ridley Havergal, 28: 16900.

Talbot, C. R., 29: 514.

'Tale of Two Cities, A,' by Charles Dickens, 30: 460; 8: 4626, 4632.

'Tales from Shakespeare,' by Charles and Mary Lamb, 30: 450.

'Tales of a Traveller,' by Washington Irving, 30: 289.

'Tales of Ensign Stål,' thirty-four poems by Runeberg, Finland war stories and his greatest work, 21: 12498–9.

Talfourd, Sir Thomas Noon, 29: 514.

Talleyrand-Perigord, Charles Maurice de, 29: 514; Talleyrand drawn as an old woman in Madame de Staël's 'Delphine,' 30: 186.

Talma, Joseph François, 29: 514.

Talmage, Thomas De Witt, 29: 515.

Talmud, an immense encyclopædia in Hebrew of questions and opinions on points of Jewish Mosaic law, together with a great deal of story, of discussion and of illustrations, the whole forming the immediate Biblical exposition of Jewish tradition and requirement, Max Margolis on, 24: 14453; various Jewish schools, the records of discussion, or story and talk in which, have gone into the Talmud, *id.;* the Mishna the records of earliest discussions, questions, and decisions, a sort of commentary on, or supplement to, the Mosaic books, 14454–7; an example of Talmudic discussion, 14458–9; two forms of the Talmud, the Babylonian and the Palestinian, 14460; sentences of thought in the Talmud, 14460–3; stories from the Talmud, 14464–6; Babylon and the Talmud, 14466; commentaries on the Talmud, 14467; how it grew out of the Mishna, 16: 9591; 'The Babylonian Talmud,' a new translation of, 30: 22.

'Tam o' Shanter,' by Robert Burns, 5: 2858.

Tangermann, Wilhelm, 29: 515.

Tannahill, Robert, 29: 515.

Tansillo, Luigi, 29: 515.

'Tâoism,' Chinese, the sacred book of, 30: 420.

Tappan, William Bingham, 29: 515.

Tappert, Wilhelm, 29: 515.

'Taras Bulba,' by Nikolai F. Gogol, 30: 497.

Tarbé, Prosper, 29: 515.

Tarbell, Ida M., 29: 515; 'Madame Roland,' 30: 544.

Tardieu, Jules Romain, 29: 515.

Tarnovski, Stanislav, Count, 29: 515.

'Tartarin of Tarascon,' by Alphonse Daudet, 30: 503.

'Tartarus and the Styx,' from Hesiod's 'Theogony,' 13: 7329.

'Tartuffe,' by Molière, 30: 526.

Tasso, Torquato, the latest of the four greatest poets of Italy, J. F. Bingham on, 25: 14469; at eighteen produces 'Rinaldo,' an epic of the legends of Charlemagne and the Moors, 14470; attached to court of Ferrara and brings out his pastoral drama, 'Aminta,' 14471; finishes his 'Jerusalem Delivered,' a poem on the great Crusade led by Geoffrey, Duke of Lorraine, 14472; confined seven years as a lunatic, yet wrote letters, sonnets, dialogues, and criticisms, *id.;* attacks on his great poem, 14473; plan of the poem, 14473–4; the objections cause the poet to rewrite the whole, 14475.

'The Crusaders' First Sight of the Holy City,' 14475; 'Olindo and Sophronia,' 14477–85; 'The Sorceress Armida,' 14485–7; 'Flight of Erminia,' 14487–92; 'The Crusaders in Procession,' 14493; 'Clorinda's History,' 14494–7; 'Tancred Slays Clorinda,' 14497; 'Armida Ensnares Rinaldo,' 14499–501; 'The Fountain of Laughter Discovered,' 14502; 'Erminia and Tancred,' 14503; 'Rinaldo and Armida,' 14505; 'The Aminta,' 14506; 'The Golden Age,' 14507; 'Ode to the River Metauro,' 14509; 'On the Conclusion of Rinaldo,' 14511; 'To Leonora,' 14512; 'Love Binds my Soul,' *id.;* 'To Leonora of Esté,' 14513; 'To Lucretia,' 14514; 'To Tarquinia Molza,' *id.;* 'To the Duke of Ferrara,' 14515; 'To the Princesses of Ferrara,' 14516; 'To Duke Alphonso,' 14517; 'Or che L'Aura Mia,' *id.;* biography, 29: 515.

Tassoni, A., 29: 516.

Tate, Nahum, 'Christmas Hymn,' 28: 16873.

Taubert, Emil, 29: 516.

Tauler, Johannes, 29: 516.

Taunay, A. D'E., 29: 516.

Tautphœus, Baroness von, 29: 516; 'At Odds,' 30: 96; 'Quits,' 30: 95.

Tavernier, Jean Baptiste, 29: 516.

Taylor, Bayard, an American author of picturesque books of travel; popular lecturer; writer of novels, critical essays, poems in great variety, and a history of Germany; translator of Faust; American secretary of legation in Russia, and minister to Germany, Albert H. Smyth on, 25: 14518; in his eleven books of travel unsurpassed as a reporter of scenes and incidents, 14519; his 'Faust,' a German-English masterpiece, 14520;

his novels, *id.;* his lyrical genius and poetical ambition, 14521.

'Fitz-Greene Halleck,' 14522; 'Charmian,' 14529; 'Ariel in the Cloven Pine,' 14530; 'Bedouin Song,' 14533; 'Hylas,' 14534–7; 'The Song of the Camp,' 14537; biography, 29: 516; 'Hannah Thurston,' 30: 267.

Taylor, Benjamin Franklin, 29: 516.

Taylor, Sir Henry, English author of historical dramas of literary importance, 25: 14539; his masterpiece 'Philip Van Artevelde' (1834), 14539–40; very fine lyrical songs, 14540; other dramas, essays, and poems, 14540.

'Song,' 14540; 'Aretina's Song,' 14541; 'To H. C.,' *id.;* 'The Famine,' 14542; 'Vengeance on the Traitors,' 14543: 'Artevelde Refuses to Dismiss Elena,' 14546–50; biography, 29: 516; 'Philip van Artevelde,' 30: 338.

Taylor, Isaac, 29: 517.

Taylor, Isaac, 29: 517.

Taylor, Isaac, 29: 517.

Taylor, I. J. S., 29: 517.

Taylor, Jeremy, an English divine of most remarkable liberality, eloquence, and attractive character, author of 'Liberty of Prophesying' (1655), T. W. Higginson on, 25: 14551–4; his theory of religious liberty, 14552; reason the authority above every other, *id.;* marriage, a liberal theory of, *id.;* children, his just and humane view of, 14553; his use of power as Bishop not always consistent, 14552–4.

'The Authority of Reason,' 14554; 'True Prosperity,' 14555; 'The Merits of Adversity,' 14556; 'The Power of Endurance,' 14557; 'On Husband and Wife,' 14559; 'Value of an Hour,' 14560; 'Life and Death,' 'The Rose,' 'Remedies Against Impatience,' 14561; biography, 29: 517; 'Holy Living and Dying,' 30: 131.

Taylor, John, 29: 517.

Taylor, Philip Meadows, 29: 517.

Taylor, Thomas, 29: 517.

Taylor, Tom, 29: 517; 'Abraham Lincoln,' 28: 16353.

Taylor, William, 29: 518.

Tchernytchevskiĭ, N. G., 29: 518.

Teellinck, Evald, 29: 518.

Tegnér, Esaias, one of Sweden's three greatest poets, second only to Bellman and Runeberg, and surpassing them even intellectually, W. M. Payne on, 25: 14563–66; a decisive influence for an independent national literature, 14563; love of nature and respect for national tradition, 14564; docent lecturer and professor of Greek literature (1803–24), and bishop from 1825, *id.;* three most widely known poems, 'Children of the Lord's Supper,' a beautiful idyl; 'Axel,' a narrative poem; and 'Frithjof's Saga,' a cycle poem from the Icelandic of 'Frithjof the Bold,' 14565; "a living beam from the sun of the 19th century," 14566.

'Frithiof and Ingeborg,' 14566–70; 'Frithiof Goes into Banishment,' 14571; 'The Viking Code,' 14573; 'The Reconciliation,' 14576–80; biography, 29: 518.

Teleki, Joseph, Count, 29: 518.

'Telemachus (or Télémaque), Adventures of,' by Fénelon, 30: 504.

'Tell Me, My Heart, if This Be Love,' by George, Lord Lyttelton, 28: 16601.

Tell, William, the story of, in Schiller's finest drama, 30: 407.

Téllez, G., M. F., 29: 518.

'Telling the Bees,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15919.

Telmann, Konrad, 29: 518.

Temme, J. D. H., 29: 518.

Tempeltey, Eduard, 29: 518.

'Temple House,' by Elizabeth Barstow Stoddard, 30: 496.

'Ten Thousand a Year,' by Samuel C. Warren, 30: 482.

'Tenants of Malory, The,' by J. Sheridan Le Fanu, 30: 541.

Tencin, C.-A. G. de, 29: 518.

Ten Kate, J. J. L., 29: 518.

Tennant, William, 29: 518.

Tennemann, W. G., 29: 519.

Tennessee scenes and characters depicted by Miss Murfree in 'In the Clouds,' and 'His Vanished Star,' 30: 422, 284.

Tenney, Mrs. Sarah, 29: 519.

Tennyson, Alfred, the most representative English poet of the 19th century — published poems 1826–92, Henry Van Dyke on, 25: 14581–7; his early work (1826–32), 14581; his baptism of thought and sorrow, *id.;* two volumes of poems (1842), 14582; 'The Princess' (1847), his first long poem, *id.;* 'In Memoriam' (1850), the most noted poem of the century, *id.;* made poet laureate (1850), 14583; 'Maud' (1855), a lyrical poem markedly original, 14583; 'Idylls of the King,' in four groups (1859, 1870, 1872, 1885), and twelve idylls, showing at once rare art and the ideals of the spirit in conflict with those of sense, *id.;* dramas, 'Queen Mary,' 'Harold,' 'Becket,' 'The Cup and the Falcon,' 14584; qualities of his poetry under six chief aspects, 14585; his handling of religious subjects, 14586; far-reaching influence, 14587.

'The Lady of Shalott,' 14587–91; 'Choric Song,' 14592–5; 'Ulysses,' 14595–7; 'Locksley Hall,' 14597–603; 'Break, Break, Break,' 14603; 'The Brook,' 14604–9; 'Song: The Splendor Falls on Castle Walls,' 14609; 'Song: Tears, Idle Tears,' 14610; 'Perfect Unity,' 14610–3; 'The Charge of the Light Brigade,' 14613–4; 'From In Memoriam,' 14615–24; 'Come into the Garden, Maud,' 14624–6; 'Oh That 'Twere Possible,' 14626–8; 'The Farewell of King Arthur to Queen Guinevere,' 14629–33; 'In the Children's Hospital,' 14633–5; 'The Throstle,' 14636; 'The Oak,' *id.;* 'Crossing the Bar,' 14637; biography, 29: 519.

'Hands All Round,' 28: 16431; an ode on the death of, by T. H. Huxley, 13: 7834.

Tennyson, Charles. See TURNER, 29: 519.

Tennyson, Frederick, 29: 519.

Tennyson, Hallam, Lord, 29: 519; 'The Life of Alfred, Lord Tennyson,' 30: 483.

'Tent Life in Siberia,' by George Kennan, 30: 324.

Teramo, J. P. de, 29: 519.

Tercy, F. M., 29: 519.

Tercy, François, 29: 519.

Terence, an enslaved captive brought from Africa to Rome, educated under the best auspices, and intimate with the best Roman class educated in Greek culture; the second great master (after Plautus) of Roman comedy, Thomas Bond Lindsay on, 25: 14643–52; Greek models of the later new Attic period followed, 14644; this in a Roman rude spirit under Plautus, *id.;* in a Greek culture spirit under Terence, 14645; his first comedy, the 'Andria' (B. C. 166), is the most interesting, but least amusing, 14646–7; 'The Stepmother' (B. C. 165), 14647; 'The Self-Tormentor,' little comic force, but a singularly perfect picture of human life, *id.;* the 'Eunuchus' (B. C. 161), by far the most popular of all Terence's plays, *id.;* the 'Phormio' (B. C. 161), 14648; 'The Brothers' (B. C. 160), the chief interest that of contrast of two characters, *id.;* broad grasp of human nature characterizes all the six plays, 14649; in dramatic skill ranks with the greatest, 14650; his diction gave a model of classic speech, 14651; comparison with Plautus, 14652; purpose and effect of Terence to impress Roman life with Greek humanity and refinement, 14652.

Scenes from 'The Self-Tormentor,' 14653–62; biography, 29: 519.

Terhune, A. P., 29: 519.

Terhune, Mrs. M. V., 29: 519; 'Alone,' 30: 327.

Terpander, improver of the lyre and great Greek lyric poet, 26: 15174.

Terrasson, Jean, 29: 519.

Tersteegen, Gerhard, 29: 519.

Tertullian, 29: 519.

'Tess of the D'Urbevilles,' by Thomas Hardy, 12: 6936; 30: 516.

Testi, Fulvio, Count, 29: 520.

Tétard, Jean, 29: 520.

Teuffel, Mrs. B. W., 29: 520.

Teuffel, Wilhelm, 29: 520.

Teutsch, Georg Daniel, 29: 520.

Texier, C. F. M., 29: 520.

Thaarup, Thomas, 29: 520.

Thacher, John Boyd, 29: 520.

Thackeray, Wm. M., English author of miscellanies and of novels representative of the highest literary art and perfection of style of the Victorian age, W. C. Brownell on, 25: 14663–72; in moral aim and personal feeling a great "week-day preacher," 14663; combined artist and moralist, satirist and poet, 14664; not a cynic, but notably a man of heart, *id.;* had the genius of the born novelist, 14665; produced literary miscellany of extraordinary variety (1835–46), *id.;* some genuine lyric inspiration in his poetry, 14666; one of the strongest contributors to Punch, *id.;* 'Vanity Fair' made him famous from 1847, 14667; 'Pendennis,' 'Henry Esmond,' 'The Newcomes,' his greatest novels; and near them 'The Virginians' and 'Philip,' 14668; Charlotte Brontë on his superiority to Fielding, *id.;* compared with George Eliot and with Balzac, 14669.

'Beatrix Esmond,' 14672–6; 'The Duke of Marlborough,' 14677–9; 'The Famous Mr. Joseph Addison,' 14679–85; 'Beatrix Esmond and the Duke of Hamilton,' 14685–91; 'Before the Battle of Waterloo,' 14692–7; 'Becky Admires Her Husband,' 14698–701; 'Colonel Newcome in the Cave of Harmony,' 14701–8; 'Colonel Newcome's Death,' 14708–11; 'From The Chronicle of the Drum,' 14712–5; 'What Is Greatness?' 14715; 'The White Squall,' 14716–9; 'The Ballad of Bouillabaisse,' 14719–21; 'Peg of Limavaddy,' 14722–6; 'The Sorrows of Werther,' 14726; 'Little Billee,' 14727; 'From the Pen and the Album,' 14728; 'At the Church Gate,' *id.;* 'The Mahogany-Tree,' 14729; 'The End of the Play,' 14730–2; biography, 29: 520.

'The Virginians,' 30: 51; 'The English Humorists of the Eighteenth Century,' 30: 75; 'The Rose and the Ring,' 30: 133; 'The Roundabout Papers,' 30: 228; 'Barry Lyndon,' 30: 234; 'The Four Georges,' 30: 350; 'The Book of Snobs,' 30: 354; 'Vanity Fair,' 30: 406; 'Pendennis,' 30: 458; 'The Newcomes,' 30: 507; 'Lovel, the Widower,' 30: 531; 'The Death of Thackeray,' by Dr. John Brown, 4: 2458.

'Thaddeus of Warsaw,' by Jane Porter, 30: 482.

Thaer, W. A., 29: 520.

Thales, 29: 520.

'Thanatopsis,' by W. C. Bryant, 5: 2627.

Thanet, Octave, an American writer of stories and novels of real life in Arkansas, 25: 14733–4; 'Stories of Capital and Labor,' her latest work, 14734.

'The Missionary Sheriff,' 14735–59; biography, 29: 521; 'Knitters in the Sun,' 30: 199.

'Thanksgiving, A,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7310.

'Thanksgiving of the Pharisee, The' (Turkish—fifteenth century), by the Durweesh Fakrideed of Klish, 28: 16983.

Thausing, Moritz, 29: 521.

Thaxter, Celia, an American writer of poems and prose studies marked by art and feeling, 25: 14760.

'Sorrow,' 14761; 'Seaward,' 14762; 'The Sandpiper,' 14763; 'The Watch of Boon Island,' 14764; 'Impatience,' 14766; 'In Death's Despite,' *id.;* 'Wild Geese,' 14767; 'In Autumn,' 14768; biography, 29: 521.

Thayer, Alexander W., 29: 521.

Thayer, Mrs. Emma, 29: 521.

Thayer, Joseph Henry, 29: 521.

Thayer, William Makepeace, 29: 521.

Thayer, William Roscoe, 'The Last Hunt,' 28: 16936.
'The Abode of Snow,' by Andrew Wilson, 30: 112.
'The Bishop of Rum-Ti-Foo,' by W. S. Gilbert, 11: 6339.
'The Blind Girl,' by Jaques Jasmin, translated by Longfellow, 14: 8198–8207.
'The Bridge,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9164.
'The Captain and the Mermaids,' by W. S. Gilbert, 11: 6343.
'The Christian,' by Hall Caine, 30: 150.
'The Cloister and the Hearth,' Charles Reade's masterpiece, 21: 12106.
'The Day after the Bethrothal,' by Eva L. Ogden Lambert, 28: 16355.
'The Day is Done,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9167.
'The Dead Mother,' by Robert Buchanan, 28: 16462.
'The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire,' from the age of Trajan to the taking of Constantinople by the Turks, 30: 341.
'The Dowry' (Nubian—fifteenth century), 28: 16968.
'The Earth and Man,' by Stopford A. Brooke, 28: 16388.
'The Elfin-King,' by Goethe, 11: 6444.
'The Elms of New Haven,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16012–4.
'The Fairy Nurse,' by Edward Walsh, 28: 16489.
'The Fairy Queen,' author unknown, 28: 16483.
'The Fairy Queen Sleeping,' by Letitia Elizabeth Landon, 28: 16484.
'The Fifth of May,' by Manzoni, 17: 9698.
'The Fisher Maiden,' by Björnstjerne Björnson, 30: 109.
'The Five Double *U*'s,' Indian epigram, 28: 16993.
'The Fountain,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16208.
'The Goldmakers' Village,' by Johann Heinrich Zschokke, 30: 451.
'The Grave-Diggers,' from T. Hardy's 'A Pair of Blue Eyes,' 12: 6957–60.
'The Harper's Songs,' by Goethe, 11: 6439.
'The History of Jonathan Wild the Great,' by Henry Fielding, 30: 544.
'The Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents,' by Reuben Gold Thwaites, 30: 476.
'The Kingdom of Heaven,' by John Wesley, 27: 15799.
'The Land of Poco Tiempo,' by Charles F. Lummis, 30: 462.
'The Last Judgment,' by John Wesley, 27: 15804–6.
'The Last Rose of Summer,' by T. Moore, 18: 10292.
'The Launching,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9169.
'The Letter Killeth,' Indian epigram, 28: 16991.
'The Liberty of Prophesying,' Jeremy Taylor's plea for complete religious liberty, 25: 14552.
'The Life and Adventures of Jack of the Mill,' by William Howitt, 30: 232.
'The Life and Pontificate of Leo the Tenth,' by William Roscoe, 30: 444.
'The Lion's Ride,' by Freiligrath, 10: 6006.
'The Lost Heart,' Indian epigram, 28: 16992.
'The Love that Hopeth and Endureth All Things,' by John Wesley, 27: 15801.
'The Lover Prayeth Not to Be Disdained,' by Sir Thomas Wyatt, 27: 16234.
'The Mellstock Waits,' from T. Hardy's 'Under the Greenwood Tree,' 12: 6938–47.
'The Metempsychosis' (1), Indian epigram, 28: 16994.
'The Metempsychosis' (2), Indian epigram, 28: 16994.
'The Mill on the Floss,' by George Eliot, 30: 440.
'The Mourning Bride,' by William Congreve, 30: 120.
'The Newcomes,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 507.
'The New Priest of Conception Bay,' by Robert Traill Spence Lowell, 30: 259.
'The Oxford Reformers of 1498,' by John Colet, Erasmus, and Thomas More, 30: 454.
'The Panegyric of Amrapolas, Near Brusa,' by Lamii, 28: 16977.
'The Paradyse of Daynty Devises,' 30: 441.
'The Pilgrimage of Ancharsis the Younger,' by the Abbé Barthélemy, 30: 103.
'The Pilot,' by James Fenimore Cooper, 30: 554.
'The Princess Casamassima,' by Henry James, 30: 435.
'The Puritan in Holland, England, and America,' by Douglas Campbell, 30: 509.
'The Renaissance in Italy,' by John Addington Symonds, 30: 514.
'The Revenge of Joseph Noirel,' by Victor Cherbuliez, 30: 472.
'The Ring and the Book,' by Robert Browning, 30: 300.
'The Roman Poets,' by W. Y. Sellar, 30: 556.
'The Romance of a Poor Young Man,' by Octave Feuillet, 30: 515.
'The Sacred Books of the East,' by Max Müller, 30: 414.
'The Scouring of the White Horse,' by Thomas Hughes, 30: 326.
'The Seats of the Mighty,' by Gilbert Parker, 30: 292.
'The Senses,' Indian epigram, 28: 16992.
'The Silence of Dean Maitland,' by Maxwell Grey, 30: 303.
'The Singers,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 26: 15106–18.
'The Siren with the Heart of Ice,' by Jacques Jasmin, 14: 8197.
'The Solitary Reaper,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16218.

'The Soul of the Far East,' by Percival Lowell, 30: 465.
'The Sparrow's Nest,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16213.
'The Splendid Spur,' by A. T. Quiller-Couch, 30: 506.
'The Stickit Minister,' by S. R. Crockett, 30: 505.
'The Summons,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15952.
'The Surgeon's Stories,' by Zakarias Topelius, 30: 502.
'The Taming of the Shrew,' a witty comedy of intrigue, partly by Shakespeare and partly by an unknown hand, 30: 387.
'The Three Musketeers,' by Alexandre Dumas, 30: 461.
'The Three Spinners,' Grimm's 'Household Tales,' 12: 6741.
'The Time of the Barmecides' (Arabian — fourteenth century), author unknown, 28: 16984.
'The True Grandeur of Nations,' Charles Sumner on, 24: 14231.
'The True Relation,' by Captain John Smith, 30: 498.
'The Truth of the Matter,' by Woodrow Wilson, 27: 16048–54.
'The Turkish Spy,' by John Paul Marana, 30: 498.
'The Vision of Piers Plowman,' 30: 402.
'The West in American History,' by Woodrow Wilson, 27: 16055–60.
'The Wild Pigeon,' by Alexander Wilson, 27: 16021–30.
'The Winning of the West,' by Theodore Roosevelt, 30: 495.
'The Woodman,' by Mrs. John Simpson, 30: 501.
'The World Is Too Much with Us,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16221.
'The Wreck of the Grosvenor,' by W. Clark Russell, 30: 305.
'The Yarn of the Nancy Bell,' by W. R. Gilbert, 11: 6336.
Theatre, the, Wagner's idea of, as a temple of art, 26: 15501.
Theiner, Augustin, 29: 521.
Theism as a background of beliefs, A. J. Balfour on, 30: 344.
Theobald, his Shakespeare, 20: 11717.
Theocritus (active in authorship about B. C. 300–260), a last Greek poet of the high type, inventor of pastorals as a poetic type, J. W. Mackail on, 25: 14769–73; educated, and lived in great part, at Alexandria, 14770; 'Idyls,' the name given to pastorals, were also epic, lyric, dramatic, or occasional, 14770–1; 'Thyrsis,' the first idyl of Theocritus, is the first known pastoral, 14771; two of his idyls are love-poems almost unequaled in ancient literature, 14772; others are descriptive poems of country life, *id.;* inimitable Greek simplicity with a new romantic sense of beauty, 14773; precursor of Virgil, and the close of the age of poetry opened by Homer, *id.*
'The Song of Thyrsis,' 14774; 'The Love of Simætha,' 14776; 'Songs of the Reapers,' 14778; 'Select Epigrams,' 14779; 'The Harvest Feast,' 14780; 'The Festival of Adonis,' 14784–8; biography, 29: 521; 'Theocritus,' by Annie Fields, 28: 16779.
Theodoret, 29: 521.
Theognis, a Greek didactic poet, of great fame in antiquity, and much quoted by Plato and the later writers on social and ethical themes, 25: 14789.
'Fame from the Poet's Songs,' 14791; 'Worldly Wisdom,' 14792; 'Desert a Beggar Born,' 14793; 'A Savage Prayer,' *id.;* biography, 29: 521.
Theophrastus, 29: 521.
Theophylactus, 29: 522.
Theopompus, 29: 522.
Theosophy, doctrines of surveyed in 'Esoteric Buddhism,' 30: 188.
'There Is a Land of Pure Delight,' by Watts, 27: 15722.
'There's nae Luck about the House,' by Jean Adam, 28: 16442.
'There Was a Jolly Miller,' by Isaac Bickerstaff, 28: 16471.
Theuriet, André, French author of poems, novels, short stories, and plays, painting the life and manners of the common class in town and country, 25: 14795.
'The Bretonne,' 14796; 'An Easter Story,' 14800; biography, 29: 522; 'The Abbé Daniel,' 30: 261.
Thibaudeau, A. C., Count, 29: 522.
Thibaut, A. F. J., 29: 522.
Thierry, Amédée, 29: 522.
Thierry, Augustin, a French historian of high distinction for improved methods of research advocated in 'Letters upon French History' (1827), Frederic Loliée on, 25: 14803; his 'History of the Norman Conquest of England,' new edition (1845), and 'Narratives of the Merovingian Era' (1840), 14804.
'The True History of Jacques Bonhomme,' 14805–10; 'The Battle of Hastings,' 14810–4; 'The Story of Fortunatus,' 14814–20; biography, 29: 522.
Thiers, Adolphe, an eminent French historian, political orator, statesman, and first President of the French Republic, Adolphe Cohn on, 25: 14821–9; wrote the first 'History of the French Revolution' not by an eye-witness (10 vols., 1827), 14822; January 1st, 1830, started Le National, *id.;* played important political part until 1840, 14823; devoted twenty years (1842–62) to writing his 'History of the Consulate and Empire,' 14824; in 1863 entered upon a campaign of opposition to Naploeon III., 14825; from September 4th, 1870, under the Republic, is the conspicuous leader, and becomes President, 14825–6; determines to change from desire for monarchy to support of permanence of the Republic, 14827; in proposals for a constitution he pronounces for one wholly republican, but is voted down by

fourteen out of more than seven hundred, and resigns, May 24th, 1873, 14828; his last activity promotes final anti-royalist success, 14829.

'Why the Revolution Came,' 14829–33; 'The Revolutionary War in Western France,' 14834; 'The Height of the Terror,' 14835–41; 'The Policy of Napoleon in Egypt,' 14841; 'Napoleon's Address to His Army after the Disaster of Aboukir,' 14844; biography, 29: 522; 'History of the Consulate and the Empire of France under Napoleon,' 30: 162.

'Things I Miss, The,' by Thomas Wentworth Higginson, 28: 16898.

Thirlwall, Connop, 29: 522.

Tholuck, F. A. G., 29: 522.

Thomas, Antoine, 29: 523.

Thomas, Cyrus, 29: 523.

Thomas, Edith Matilda, an American writer of poems and prose studies of nature, and of life and feeling in the Greek spirit of restraint and refinement, 25: 14845; 29: 523.

'Syrinx,' 25: 14846; 'Lethe,' 14847; 'Sunset,' *id.;* 'Cybele and Her Children,' 14848; 'The Grasshopper,' 14849; 'Winter Sleep,' *id.*

Thomas, Frederick William, 29: 523.,

Thomas, Isaiah, 29: 523.

Thomas, John R., 29: 523.

Thomas, Lewis Foulke, 29: 523.

Thomas à Kempis. See KEMPIS, 29: 523.

Thomas Aquinas, 29: 523.

Thomas of Celano, 29: 523.

Thomasius, Christian, 29: 523.

Thomasius, Gottfried, 29: 523.

Thompson, Charles Miner, 29: 523.

Thompson, Francis, 29: 523.

Thompson, John Randolph, 'Music in Camp,' 28: 16567.

Thompson, Maurice, 29: 524; 'Wild Honey,' 28: 16515; 'Atalanta,' 28: 16814.

Thompson, Mortimer M., 29: 524.

'Thompson of Angel's,' by Bret Harte, 12: 6994.

Thomsen, V. L. P., 29: 524.

Thomson, Charles, 29: 524.

Thomson, Edward William, 29: 524.

Thomson, James, a Scotch-English poet of the age of Pope, but author of a new poetry of nature and common life, 25: 14851–3; went from Scotland to London and brought out his 'Winter,' 14852; his artistic use of blank verse, *id.;* completion of 'The Seasons,' *id.;* his 'Castle of Indolence' a poem of great beauty, 14853.

'Rule, Britannia!' 14853; 'April Rain,' 14854; 'The Lost Caravan,' 14856; 'The Inundation,' *id.;* 'The First Snow,' 14857–8; 'The Sheep-Washing,' 14859–60; 'The Castle of Indolence,' 14861–4; biography, 29: 524.

Thomson, James, an English journalist and poet, author of 'The City of Dreadful Night,' a masterpiece at once of genius and of the dark side of things, 25: 14865; a poet-pessimist like Leopardi, 14866.

'From The City of Dreadful Night,' 14866–70; 'From Art,' 14870; biography, 29: 524.

Thomson, Joseph, 29: 524.

Thomson, Sir William, 29: 524.

Thomson, William McClure, 29: 524.

Thonissen, Jean Joseph, 29: 524.

Thorbecke, Heinrich, 29: 525.

Thorburn, Grant, 29: 525.

Thoreau, Henry D., an American New England writer of both poetry and prose, interesting alike for originality of genius and for eccentricity in human relations, John Burroughs on, 25: 14871–6; wrote of philosophy, religion, and literature in his 'Week on the Concord and Merrimac' (1849), 14873; studies from hut in the woods (1845–7) for 'Walden,' *id.;* Horace Greeley made a market for his articles, 14874; three trips of study in the Maine woods (1846, 1853, and 1857) gave him his second best book, *id.;* another trip (1850) gave him 'A Yankee in Canada,' 14875; his defense of John Brown, *id.;* limitations as a poet, 14876.

'Inspiration,' 14877–9; 'The Fisher's Boy,' 14879; 'Smoke,' 14880; 'Work and Pay,' 14880–3; 'Solitude,' 14884–91; 'The Bean Field,' 14891–7; 'Walking,' 14897–908; biography, 29: 525; 'Cape Cod,' 30: 374; 'The Maine Woods,' 30: 211.

'Thoreau, From a Poem on,' by H. A. Blood, 28: 16531.

Thoresen, A. M., 29: 525.

Thorild, Thomas, 29: 525.

Thornbury, George Walter, 29: 525; 'The Three Scars,' 28: 16581; 'The Three Troopers,' 28: 16579; 'Smith of Maudlin,' 28: 16800; 'The White Rose Over the Water,' 28: 16582; 'The Jacobites' Club,' 28: 16583; 'Loyalist Lays,' 28: 16579; 'The Cavalier's Escape,' 28: 16580.

Thorpe, Francis N., essay on Mirabeau, Montesquieu, and Prescott, 17: 10077; 18: 10249; 20: 11767.

Thorpe, Rosa Hartwick, 'Curfew Must Not Ring To-Night,' 28: 16584.

'Thou Art, O God, the Life and Light,' by T. Moore, 18: 10293.

'Thou Hidden Love of God, Whose Height,' by John Wesley, 27: 15807.

'Thou Very Present Aid,' by Charles Wesley, 27: 15812.

'Thou Whom My Soul Admires Above,' by Isaac Watts, 27: 15720.

'Though Naught They May to Others Be,' by George McKnight, 28: 16899.

'Thought,' by Christopher Pearse Cranch, 28: 16830.

'Thought, The Science of,' one of Max Müller's latest books, and in some sense his autobiography, 30: 494.

'Thoughts Concerning the Interpretation of Nature,' by Denis Diderot, 30: 483.

'Thousand Years in Thy Sight Are but as One Day, A,' by Annie Fields, 28: 16633.

Thrale, Mrs. See Piozzi, 29: 525.
'Three Warnings, The,' a tale, 28: 16702.
'Three Americans and Three Englishmen,' by Charles Johnson, 30: 515.
'Three English Statesmen,' by Goldwin Smith, 30: 510.
'Three Ravens, The,' 3: 1334.
'Three Scars, The,' by George Walter Thornbury, 28: 16581.
'Three Troopers, The,' by George Walter Thornbury, 28: 16579.
'Three Years She Grew in Sun and Shower,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16205.
'Threnody, A' (Ahkoond of Swat), by George Thomas Lanigan, 28: 16682.
'Threnody, A,' by Madison J. Cawein, 28: 16816.
'Threnody, From the,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5462.
'Threshed Out,' by Robert K. Kernighan, 28: 16761.
'Through Night to Light,' by Friedrich Spielhagen, 30: 410.
'Through the Dark Continent,' by Henry Morton Stanley, 30: 478.
'Thrush's Song' (from the Gaelic), by W. MacGillivray, 28: 16521.
Thucydides, greatest of Greek writers of history, the first to write of his own times, and the earliest of critical historians, Herbert Weir Smyth on, 25: 14909; his personal life little known, *id.*; banished twenty years from B. C. 424 for non-success as general, 14909–11; his 'History of the Peloponnesian War' covers only twenty-one of the twenty-seven years, 14911; method and character of his work, 14912; his Greek style, 14914; the speeches his own composition, 14915.
'The Night Attack on Platæa,' 14917–20; 'Pericles's Memorial Oration over the Athenian Dead of the First Campaign,' 14920–6; 'Reflections on Revolution,' 14926–9; 'The Final Struggle in the Harbor of Syracuse,' 14929–31; biography, 29: 525.
Thunmann, Johan, 29: 525.
Thwaites, Reuben Gold, 29: 525; 'The Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents,' 30: 476.
'Thyrsis,' the first idyl of Theocritus, and earliest pastoral poem, 25: 14771–4.
Tiara, Petrus, 29: 525.
'Tiberius, Character of,' by Tacitus, 24: 14385.
Tibullus, Albius, the most typical of Roman elegiac poets, G. M. Whicher on, 25: 14932; very narrow range but exquisite perfection of his poetry, 14933–4.
'On the Pleasures of a Country Life,' 14935; 'Written in Sickness at Corcyra,' 14937; 'The Rural Deities,' 14940; 'Love in the Country,' 14941; 'To Cerinthus, on His Birthday,' 14942; biography, 29: 525.
Tiby, Paul Alexandre, 29: 525.
Tickell, Thomas, 29: 525.
Ticknor, Caroline, 29: 526.
Ticknor, Francis Orrery, 'The Virginians of the Valley,' 28: 16559.
Ticknor, George, 29: 526; 'The History of Spanish Literature,' 30: 508; life, letters, and journals of, 30: 533.
Tieck, Johann Ludwig, a poet of the older romanticism in Germany, also an editor, essayist, critic, translator of Shakespeare, and novelist, 25: 14943; his masterly translation of 'Don Quixote' (1799–1801), and his standard German version of Shakespeare (largely executed by his gifted daughter), 14944.
'The Fair-Haired Eckbert,' 14945–60; biography, 29: 526.
Tiedemann, Diedrich, 29: 526.
Tiedge, Christoph August, 29: 526.
Tiedge, Cornelis Petrus, 29: 526.
Tiernan, Frances C., 29: 526.
Tighe, Mary, 29: 526.
'Till Eulenspiegel,' 30: 487.
Tillemont, S. Le N. de, 29: 526.
Tillier, Antoine de, 29: 526.
Tillières, Le Veneur de, Count, 29: 526.
Tillotson, John, 29: 526.
Tilton, Theodore, 29: 526; 'The Great Bell Roland,' 28: 16562.
'Timbuctoo the Mysterious,' by Felix Dubois, 30: 465.
'Time for Us to Go,' by Charles Godfrey Leland, 28: 16550.
'Time O' Day, The,' by Albion Fellows Bacon, 28: 16628.
'Times, The,' by R. W. Emerson, 9: 5433.
'Time's A-Flying' (Lauriger Horatius), 28: 16478.
'Timon of Athens,' one of the Shakespeare plays which may not be wholly his,—a bitter satire, 30: 397.
Timrod, Henry, an American pioneer poet of the South, unrecognized until after his death, 25: 14961.
'Spring,' 14962; 'Sonnet,' 14964; biography, 29: 527.
Tincker, Mary Agnes, 29: 527; 'The Jewel in the Lotos,' 30: 201.
Tindal, Matthew, 29: 527.
Tiraboschi, G., 29: 527.
Tirebuck, William Edwards, 29: 527.
'Tired Mothers,' by May Riley Smith, 28: 16455.
Tirso de Molina, 29: 527.
Tischendorf, L. F. K. von, 29: 527.
Tissandier, Gaston, 29: 527.
Tissot, Claude Joseph, 29: 527.
Tissot, Pierre François, 29: 527.
Titcomb, Timothy. See Holland, 29: 527.
Tittmann, Friedrich Wilhelm, 29: 527:
'Titus Andronicus,' a most repulsive drama which Shakespeare may have touched up for the stage, but did not write, 30: 384.
'To ——,' by Uhland, 26: 15195.
'To Amine, on Seeing Her About to Veil Her Mirror,' by Foozooli, 28: 16969.
'To a Mountain Daisy,' by Robert Burns, 5: 2856; 'To a Mouse,' by Robert Burns, 5: 2855.

'To a Turkish Author' (Turkish), by Foozooli, 28: 16969.
'To a Young Lady,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16220.
'To-Day,' by Helen Gray Cone, 28: 16736.
'To Hartley Coleridge,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16216.
'To Toussaint L'Ouverture,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16215.
'To Mailuka,' by Lamii, 28: 16975.
'To Mihri' (Turkish—sixteenth century), by Rahiki, 28: 16982.
'To Miriam, on Her Hair' (Arabian—fifteenth century), by Selman, 28: 16971.
'To-Morrows and To-Morrows,' by Gertrude Bloede ("Stuart Sterne"), 28: 16839.
'To O. S. C.,' by Annie Eliot Trumbull, 28: 16808.
'To "Prowl," my Cat,' by "C. K. B." in London Spectator, 28: 16711.
'To Rayab Ana Sherehemiz, the Female Traveler,' by Lamii, 28: 16976.
'To Sultan Murad II.' (Turkish), 28: 16967.
'To the Cuckoo,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16219.
'To the Lark' (T'R Ehedydd), by Dafydd ap Gwilym (Welsh), 28: 16517.
'To the Rose,' by Hölderlin, 28: 17004.
'To the Small Celandine,' by Wm. Wordsworth, 27: 16228.
'To the Wood-Robin,' by John B. Tabb, 28: 16520.
'To Zureida,' by Lamii, 28: 16976.
Tobler, Adolf, 29: 528.
Tobler, Titus, 29: 528.
Tocqueville, Alexis de, eminent French author of a comprehensive study of democracy as the goal of modern development everywhere, 25: 14965; visit to America, and book on the American penitentiary system (1833), 14966; his great work, 'Democracy in America' (1835), *id.;* comprehensive survey and profound insight, 14967; great success of the publication, 14968; his political career (1837–51), *id.;* great value of his 'Recollections' (of 1848–9), *id.*
'Education of Young Women in the United States,' 14969; 'Political Association,' 14971; 'Cause of Legislative Instability in America,' 14973; 'Tyranny of the Majority,' 14974; 'Power Exercised by the Majority in America upon Opinion,' 14976; 'Dangers from Omnipotence of the Majority,' 14978; 'France under the Rule of the Middle Class,' 14979–84; biography, 29: 528.
Todd, John, 29: 528.
Todd, Lawrie. See THORBURN, GRANT, 29: 528.
'Toilers of the Sea,' by Victor Hugo, 30: 473.
Toland, John, 29: 528.
Toldy, Franz, 29: 528.
Toleration, Voltaire's pleas for, in 'Henriade,' 'Mahomet,' 'Alzire,' and 'Treatise on Toleration,' 26: 15450, 15452, 15454.
Tollens, H. C., 29: 528.
Tollius, Jacobus, 29: 528.
Tolstoy, A. K., Count, 29: 528.
Tolstoy, Count Alexis, a Russian lyric poet notable for his criticism of the materialistic tendencies of his time, 21: 12588.
Tolstoy, Lyof, great Russian humanist in fiction, a master of the preference of ideal love to passion, and one who comes nearest of all writers to reading the riddle of life, William Dean Howells on, 25: 14985–94; an aristocrat who made his life one with that of the poor, 14985; his study of wisdom, 14986; his faith and philosophy, *id.;* his religion, 14987; his interpretation of Christianity, 14988; the truth and love in his realism, 14989; his thorough humanity, *id.;* altruism substituted for passion, 14990; his study of passion, 14992; his reading of the riddle of life, *id.;* his humor, 14993; his recognition of nature, *id.;* his style, 14994.
'Anna's Illness,' 14994–15001; 'Anna and Her Son,' 15001–8; 'Anna Kills Herself,' 15008–15; 'At Borodino,' 15015–30; biography, 29: 528.
Turgeneff's dying appeal to Tolstoy to return to the proper exercise of his genius, 25: 15058.
'The Death of Ivan Ilyitch, and Other Stories,' 30: 226; 'The Cossocks,' 30: 225; 'Anna Karénina,' 30: 1; 'War and Peace,' 30: 457.
'Tom Brown's School Days,' by Thomas Hughes, 30: 51.
'Tom Burke of Ours,' by Charles Lever, 30: 484.
'Tom Cringle's Log,' by Michael Scott, 30: 519.
'Tom Grogan,' by F. Hopkinson Smith, 30: 482.
'Tom Jones,' by Henry Fielding, 30: 42.
Tomasini, J. F., 29: 528.
Tomes, Robert, 29: 528.
Tomkins, Rev. H. G., 'Studies on the Times of Abraham,' 30: 294.
Tommaseo, N., 29: 528.
Tompa, Michael, 29: 529.
Tomson, Graham R., 29: 529; 'Ephemeron,' 28: 16812.
Tonna, C. E. B., 29: 529.
Tooke, John Horne, 29: 529; 'The Diversions of Purley,' 30: 125.
Tooker, L. Frank, 'He Bringeth Them unto Their Desired Haven,' 28: 16797.
Topelius, Z., 29: 529; 'The Surgeon's Stories,' 30: 502.
Töpfer, Karl, 29: 529.
Topin, Marius, 29: 529.
Toplady, A. M., 29: 529.
Toppfer, R., 29: 529; 'The Adventures of Mr. Obadiah Oldbuck,' 30: 543.
Torelli, Achille, 29: 529.
Torfeson, Thormodur, 29: 529.
'Tornado, The,' by Charles de Kay, 28: 16539.
Torre, Alonso de la, 29: 529.
Torrey, Bradford, 29: 529.

'Tortoise, Habits of the,' by Gilbert White, 27: 15869.
Tosti, Ludovico, 29: 529.
Totten, C. A. L., 29: 530.
Touchard-Lafosse, G., 29: 530.
Tourgee, A. W., 29: 530; 'Fool's Errand,' 30: 230.
Tourneur, Cyril 29: 530.
Towle, George Makepeace, 29: 530.
Towles, Mrs. C. W., 29: 530.
Townsend, Edward Waterman, 29: 530.
Townsend, George Alfred, 29: 530; 'The Circuit Preacher,' 28: 16887.
Townsend, Mrs. Mary Ashley, 29: 530; 'A Woman's Wish,' 28: 16727; 'Down the Bayou,' 28: 17009; 'The Bather,' 28: 16506.
Townsend, Virginia Frances, 29: 530.
Toy, Crawford Howell, 29: 530; 'Judaism and Christianity,' 30: 455; essays on Accadian and Assyrian Literature, the Old Testament and the Jewish Apocrypha, 1: 51; 18: 10775.
'Tracts for the Times,' 30: 516.
Trade, Montesquieu on the spirit of, 18: 10260.
Trades-unions and English workmen, in Charles Reade's 'Put Yourself in His Place,' 30: 135.
'Tragedy, A,' by Edith Nesbit Bland, 28: 16667.
"Tragedy of Blood," the use of, by John Webster, 27: 15758–9.
Tragedies, Racine's 'Mithridates' powerful and affecting, 30: 556.
Tragedies, great ones which are not actable, 17: 9673.
Tragical, the, in daily life, Maeterlinck on, 16: 9562.
'Tragic Idyll, A,' by Paul Bourget, 30: 480.
Traill, Catherine Parr, 29: 530.
Traill, Henry Duff, 29: 531; 'The New Fiction,' 30: 471.
Train, Elizabeth Phipps, 29: 531.
Train, George Francis, 29: 531.
'Training of a Wife,' by Xenophon, 27: 16248–52.
'Trance, Experience of,' by Socrates, 23: 13631.
'Tranquillity,' author unknown, 28: 16856.
Transmigration, the belief in, earnestly expressed by Empedocles, 10: 5471.
Travel, difficulty of, in England in 1685, Macaulay on, 16: 9388.
'Travel, Impressions of,' by Charles Darwin, 8: 4393–6.
Travels: Abbé Huc in China, Tartary, and Thibet, 30: 188; 'The Abode of Snow,' or the Himálaya range of mountains, tour through, 30: 112; Kinglake's 'Eōthen,' 30: 112; Du Chaillu's 'Equatorial Africa,' 30: 111; Palgrave's 'Arabia,' 30: 111; W. D. Howells's 'Italian Journeys,' 30: 320; Bowles's 'Across the Continent,' 30: 305; Pumpelly's 'Across America and Asia,' 30: 305; Orton's 'The Andes and the Amazon,' 30: 304; Irving's 'Astoria,' 30: 305.
Travels, Bayard Taylor's, unsurpassed for report of scenes and incidents, 25: 14519; famous book of Sir John Mandeville's, 30: 467.
'Travels in the Malay Archipelago,' by Wallace, 30: 425.
'Travels with a Donkey in the Cevennes,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 478.
'Travels and Adventures of Baron Munchausen, The,' by R. E. Raspe, 30: 304.
'Treasure of the Humble, The,' by Maurice Maeterlinck, 30: 331.
Treat, Mrs. M. L. A., 29: 531.
'Treatise on Painting,' by Leonardo Da Vinci, 30: 436.
Treitschke, H. G. von, 29: 531.
Trelawny, Edward John, 29: 531.
Trembecki, Stanislav, 29: 531.
Trench, R. C., 29: 531.
Trendelenburg, F. A., 29: 531.
Trent, William Peterfield, 29: 531; essays on de Balzac, and Calhoun, 3: 1348; 6: 3087.
Trescot, William Henry, 29: 531.
Trevelyan, C. E., Sir, 29: 532.
Trevelyan, George Otto, Sir, 29: 532; 'The Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay,' 30: 452; 'The Early History of Charles James Fox,' 30: 83.
'Trilby,' by George Du Maurier, 30: 485.
Trinity, doctrine of Platonist, 1: 17.
'Trinity Sunday,' by R. Heber, 12: 7156.
'Trinity, The Doctrine of,' by Hegel, 12: 7179.
'Tristram Shandy,' by Laurence Sterne, 30: 517.
'Triumphant Democracy,' by Andrew Carnegie, 30: 497.
Trochu, Louis Jules, 29: 532.
Trogus, Pompeius, or **Pompeius Trogus**, 29: 532.
'Troilus and Cressida,' one of the later products of Shakespeare's pen, his wisest play, yet the least pleasing, 30: 393.
Trollope, Anthony, English author of novels of common English life, of London life, and of politics in connection with Parliament, the realism of which, without brilliant genius in the author, has made them very popular, Jane Grosvenor Cooke on, 25: 15031; early experience of poverty and bitterness, 15032; an ill-paid post office clerk, 1834–41, *id.*; unsuccessful publications, 1847, 1848, *id.*; attains great popularity — Hawthorne's explanation of it, 15033; always entertaining and always wholesome, 15034.
'War,' 25: 15035–45; 'The Bishop of Barchester is Crushed,' 15045–55; 'The Moral Responsibility of the Novelist,' 15056; biography, 29: 532.
'The Claverings,' 30: 198; 'Political Novels,' 30: 196; 'Dr. Thorne,' 30: 197; 'Barchester Towers,' 30: 291.
Trollope, Frances M., 29. 532.
Trollope, Thomas Adolphus, 29: 532.
'Trooper to His Mare, The,' by Charles G. Halpine, 28: 16481.

'Trophy Taken from Love,' by Lamii, 28: 16978.
'Tropical Africa,' by Henry Drummond, 30: 559.
'Tropical Essays,' Wallace's book, 26: 15518.
Trotter, Spencer, essays on Buffon, Cuvier, and Wilson, 5: 2689; 7: 4251; 27: 16017.
Trotter, Spencer, on Alexander Wilson, American pioneer in ornithology, 27: 16017.
'Troubadours and Trouveres,' by Harriet Waters Preston, 30: 403.
Troubadour, Sismondi on the, 23: 13475.
Troubetzkoi, Mrs. Amélie, 29: 532.
Trowbridge, John Townsend, 29: 533; 'The Vagabonds,' 28: 16762; 'Neighbor Jackwood,' 30: 373; 'Cudjo's Cave,' 30: 232.
'Troy and Its Remains,' by Heinrich Schliemann, 30: 465.
'Troy, The Fall of,' from Virgil's 'Æneid,' 26: 15430–3.
True, Charles Kittridge, 29: 533.
Trueba y Cosio, Telesforo de, 29: 533.
Trumbull, Annie Eliot, 'To O. S. C.,' 28: 16808.
Trumbull, Gurdon, 29: 533.
Trumbull, Henry Clay, 29: 533; 'The Knightly Soldier,' 30: 405; 'Friendship the Master-Passion,' 30: 545.
Trumbull, James Hammond, 29: 533.
Trumbull, John, 29: 533; 'McFingal,' 30: 67.
Trumpp, Ernst, 29: 533.
'Trust in Faith,' by George Santayana, 28: 16881.
Trusts, Henry D. Lloyd's impeachment of, in 'Wealth against Commonwealth,' 30: 483.
Truth, Lessing on love of, 15: 9017.
Truth, Lord Bacon on, 2: 1170.
Truth-seeker, qualifications of, stated by Lord Bacon, 2: 1165.
'Tryste Noel,' by Louise Imogen Guiney, 28: 16874.
'Tryst of the Night, The,' by Mary C. Gillington Byron, 28: 16534.
Tschudi, Johann Jakob von, 29: 533.
'Tubal Cain,' by Charles Mackay, 28: 16419.
Tucker, George, 29: 533.
Tucker, William Jowett, 29: 534.
Tuckerman, Bayard, 29: 534.
Tuckerman, Henry Theodore, 29: 534.
Tulloch, John, 29: 534.
Tupper, M. F., 29: 534; 'Proverbial Philosophy,' 30: 485.
Tupy, Eugen, 29: 534.
Turgeneff, Ivan, the Russian novelist most naturally recognized by English-speaking readers, Henry James on, 25: 15057; a wealthy nobleman, thoroughly Russian, but very liberal, *id.*; 'A Sportsman's Sketches' (1852), a kind of 'Uncle Tom's Cabin' to Russian life, *id.*; compared with Tolstoy, 15058–9; the world of character and feeling, character expressed and exposed, what he deals with, 15060–1; his women one of the most striking groups the modern novel has given us, 15062; 'A House of Gentlefolk,' 'On the Eve,' 'Smoke,' 'Rudin,' 'Fathers and Children,' 'Spring Floods,' and 'Virgin Soil,' his great works, 15059–60; some of his minor works, 15061.
'The Death of Bazarov,' 15063–76; 'Lavretsky,' 15076–81; 'The District Doctor,' 15082–90; 'Byezhin Prairie,' 26: 15091–106; 'The Singers,' 15106–18; 'A Living Relic,' 15119–30; biography, 29: 534.
'Annals of a Sportsman,' 30: 167; 'On the Eve,' 30: 223; 'Dmitri Rudin,' 30: 223; 'Virgin Soil,' 30: 473; 'Liza-Dvoryanskoe Gnyezdo,' 30: 109; 'Fathers and Sons,' 30: 110.
Turgot, A. R. J., 29: 534; his economic teachings largely drawn upon by Adam Smith, 30: 511.
'Turks, On the,' by Alfonso the Wise of Spain, 1: 387.
Turnbull, Robert, 29: 534.
Turner, Charles Tennyson, an English poet, brother of Alfred Tennyson, and joint author with him of 'Poems of Two Brothers' (1827), 25: 14638; in thorough art, pure melody, and richly human feeling, a poet of real distinction, 14639.
'The Lion's Skeleton,' 14639; 'The Lattice at Sunrise,' *id.*; 'The Rookery,' 14640; 'Orion,' *id.*; 'Letty's Globe,' 14641; 'Her First-Born,' *id.*; 'Our Mary and the Child Mummy,' *id.*; 'The Buoy-Bell,' 14642; biography, 29: 535.
Turner, Hamerton's life of, 12: 6876.
Turner, Sharon, 29: 535.
Tusser, Thomas, 29: 535.
Tutchev, a Russian lyric poet marked by a refined sense of nature, 21: 12589.
Tuttiett, Mary G., 29: 535.
'Twa Brothers, The,' 3: 1337.
Twain, Mark. See CLEMENS, 29: 535; 'Life on the Mississippi,' 30: 271; 'The Prince and the Pauper,' 30: 272; 'Personal Recollections of Joan of Arc,' 30: 104; 'A Connecticut Yankee in King Arthur's Court,' 30: 550.
''Tween Earth and Sky,' by Augusta Webster, 28: 16504.
'Twelfth Century Lyric, A,' author unknown, 28: 16620.
'Twelfth Night, or What You Will,' Shakespeare's delightfully humorous comedy, 30: 391.
'Twenty Years After,' by Alexandre Dumas, 30: 461.
'Twenty Years of Congress: From Lincoln to Garfield,' by James G. Blaine, 30: 405.
Twesten, Karl, 29: 535.
'Twice-Told Tales,' by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 30: 290.
Twichell, Joseph Hopkins, 29: 535.
'Twickenham Ferry,' by Théophile Marzials, 28: 16356.
'Twilight,' by Ethelwyn Wetherald, 28: 16818.
Twiss, Sir Travers, 29: 535.
'Two Chiefs of Dunboy, The,' by James Anthony Froude, 30: 491.

'Two Dreams,' by Henry W. Austin, 28: 16613.
'Two Gentlemen of Verona,' one of Shakespeare's earliest and least attractive comedies, 30: 381.
'Two Guests,' by Susan Marr Spalding, 28: 17017.
'Two Locks of Hair, The,' by Gustav Pfizer, 28: 16469.
'Two Men,' by Elizabeth Stoddard, 30: 484.
'Two Noble Kinsmen,' Shakespeare's part of, 30: 401.
'Two Robbers,' by F. W. Bourdillon, 28: 16644.
'Two Years Before the Mast,' by Richard Henry Dana, 30: 487.
Tycho Brahe, 29: 535.
Tychsen, Olaus Gerhard, 29: 535.
Tychsen, Thomas Christian, 29: 535.
Tyler, Moses Coit, critical historian of American literature and university professor, 26: 15131; his 'History of American Literature During the Colonial Time' (1878), 15132; 'Literary History of the American Revolution' (1897), *id.*
'Early Verse-Writing in New England,' 15132–6; 'Declaration of Independence,' 15136–40; biography, 29: 535; 'Literary History of American Revolution,' 30: 27.
Tyler, Royall, 29: 535.
Tylor, Edward Burnett, 29: 535; 'Researches into Early History of Mankind,' 30: 10; 'Anthropology,' 30: 176.
Tyndall, John, eminent English investigator, discoverer, and teacher in physics, 26: 15141; very high literary quality of his popular expositions of science, 15142.
'The Matterhorn,' 15142–52; 'The Claims of Science,' 15152–60; biography, 29: 535; 'Faraday as a Discoverer,' 30: 83.
Tyng, Stephen Higginson, 29: 536.
'Typee and Omoo,' by Herman Melville, 30: 488.
Tyrtæus, 29: 536; his Greek national songs and martial elegies for Spartans, 26: 15164–5.
Tyrwhitt, Thomas, 29: 536.
Tytler, A. F., 29: 536.
Tytler, Patrick Fraser, 29: 536.
Tytler, Sarah, 'Citoyenne Jacqueline,' 30: 162.
Tzetzes, Joannes, 29: 536.
Tzschirner, H. G., 29: 536.

U

'Uarda,' by Georg Moritz Ebers, 30: 522.
Ubaldini, Petruccio, 29: 536.
Uberti, Fazio, 29: 536.
Ubicini, J. H. A., 29: 536.
Uchard, B., Seigneur de M., 29: 537.
Uchard, Mario, 29: 537.
Uda, Felice, 29: 537.
Uda, Michele, 29: 537.
Udall, Nicholas, 29: 537; 'Ralph Roister Doister,' 30: 124.
Ueberweg, Friedrich von, 29: 537.
Uechtritz, Friedrich, 29: 537.
Ughelli, Ferdinando, 29: 537.
Ugoni, Camillo, 29: 537.
Uhland, Johann Ludwig, German poet and scholar, the most popular German poet after Schiller, Charles Harvey Genung on, 26: 15185–6; as a lyric poet, composers rank him next to Goethe, 15186.
'The Shepherd's Song on the Lord's Day,' 15187; 'The Luck of Edenhall,' 15188; 'The Minstrel's Curse,' 15189; 'Entertainment,' 15191; 'The Mountain Boy,' 15192; 'The Castle by the Sea,' *id.*; 'The Passage,' 15193; 'The Nun,' 15194; 'The Serenade,' 15195; 'To ——,' *id.*; 'The Sunken Crown,' 15196; 'A Mother's Grave,' *id.*; 'The Chapel,' *id.*; 'The Smithying of Sigfrid's Sword,' 15197; 'Ichabod,' 15198; biography, 29: 537.
Uhlhorn, Gerhard, 29: 537.
Uhlich, Leberecht, 29: 537.
Ujeski, Corneli, 29: 537.
Ujfalvy, Karl Eugen von, 29: 538.
Ujfalvy, Maria, 29: 538.
Ukert, Friedrich August, 29: 538.
Ulbach, Louis, 29: 538.
Ule, Otto, 29: 538.
Ulfilas, 29: 538; 'Codex Argenteus,' 30: 129.
Ulliac-Trémandeure, Sophie, 29: 538.
Ullmann, Karl, 29: 538.
Ulloa, Alfonso de, 29: 538.
Ulloa, Antonio de, 29: 538.
Ulloa, Martin de, 29: 538.
Ulloa y Pereira, L. de, 29: 538.
Ulpian, 29: 538.
Ulrich von Lichtenstein, 29: 538.
Ulrici, Hermann, 29: 538.
Ulstedt, Philipp, 29: 539.
Umbreit, F. W. K., 29: 539.
Umpfenbach, K. F., 29: 539.
Unbelief, a study of, in Paul Heyse's 'Children of the World,' 30: 172.
'Unclassed, The,' by George Gissing, 30: 496.
'Uncle Remus,' by Joel Chandler Harris, 30: 518.
'Uncle Remus at the Telephone,' by J. C. Harris, 12: 6971.
'Uncle Tom's Cabin,' by Harriet Beecher Stowe, 30: 518.
'Underground Russia,' by Stepniak, 30: 323.
Understanding, the improvement of, Spinoza on, 23: 13793.
'Under the Greenwood Tree,' by Thomas Hardy, 12: 6934, 6937.

'Under the King,' by Ethelwyn Wetherald, 28: 16632.
'Under the Yoke,' a novel, by Ivan Vazoff, 26: 15263; 30: 490.
Underwood, Benjamin Franklin, 29: 539.
Underwood, Francis Henry, 29: 539; 'Quabbin: The Story of a Small Town—With Outlooks upon Puritan Life,' 30: 73.
Underwood, Lucien Marcus, 29: 539.
'Undine,' by De La Motte Fouqué, 30: 489.
'Undiscovered Country, The,' by W. D. Howells, 30: 291.
Unger, Franz, 29: 539.
'United States, Constitutional History of,' by H. E. von Holst, 13: 7496–7.
United States, E. Laboulaye's 'Political History of the,' and 'The United States and France,' 15: 8748.
United States: The Union looked on as an experiment before 1812, 27: 15728; 'A History of the People of the,' their real life, culture and customs, by John Bach McMaster, 30: 495.
United States:
Hildreth's 'History of,' to the close of Monroe's first administration, 13: 7371.
Bancroft's 'History of,' including 'History of the Formation of the Constitution,' 3: 1435–37.
Fiske's series of works constituting a complete history, 10: 5778.
Schouler's 'History of, under the Constitution,' 29: 485.
Henry Adams's 'History of, from 1801–17,' 1: 110.
Rhodes's 'History of, since 1850,' 29: 456.
'Universal Worship,' by John Pierpont, 28: 16884.
'Universities, Defects of,' by Lord Bacon, 2: 1183.
'Unknown Ideal,' by Dora Sigerson, 28: 16737.
'Unmarked Festival, An,' by Alice Meynell, 28: 16369.
'Unnumbered,' by Thomas Lovell Beddoes, 28: 16593.
'Unseen Spirits,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16009.
'Unto the Least of These Little Ones,' by Amélie Rives, 28: 16454.
Upanishads, treatises of Vedic philosophy published in 'Sacred Books of the East,' 30: 416.
Upham, Charles W., 29: 539.
Upham, Thomas Cogswell, 29: 539.
Upton, George Putnam, 29: 539.
Urbanski, Ladislas, 29: 539.
Urfé, Honoré d', 29: 539.
Urlichs, Ludwig von, 29: 539.
Urmy, Clarence, 29: 540.
"Ur of the Chaldees," in recent discoveries, 30: 189.
Ursins, J. J. des, 29: 540.
'Use and Waste,'—Indian epigram, 28: 16992.
Usener, Hermann Karl, 29: 540.
'Usher's Well, The Wife of,' 3: 1344.
Ussher, James, 29: 540.
Ussieux, Louis d', 29: 540.
Ussing, Ludvig, 29: 540.
Usteri, Johann Martin, 29: 540.
'Usurper, The,' by Judith Gautier, 30: 523.
Utilitarianism, Jeremy Bentham a champion of, 3: 1773.
Utilitarianism, J. S. Mill on, 17: 10012.
Utility, its relation to justice, J. S. Mill on, 17: 10022–6.
'Utopia,' by Sir Thomas More, 18: 10296; 30: 491.
Uz, J. P., 29: 540.
Uzanne, Louis Octave, 29: 540.

V

Vachell, H. A., 29: 540.
Vacherot, Étienne, 29: 540.
Vacquerie, Auguste, 29: 540.
'Vagabonds, The,' by Mrs. M. L. Woods, 27: 16154.
'Vagabonds, The,' by John Townsend Trowbridge, 28: 16762.
Vaillant, François, 29: 541.
Valdés, Armando Palacio, a most satisfactory, entertaining, and natural Spanish novelist of our own time, William Henry Bishop on, 26: 15199; his work in science and criticism, 15201; his 'Señorito Octavio' (1881), *id.*; 'Riverita' (1886), *id.*; 'Maximina,' *id.*; other novels, 15202; in his feminine types unequaled by any Spanish contemporary, 15203. 'The Belle of the Village Store,' 15203; 'Maria's Way to Perfection,' 15204; 'A Friendly Argument,' 15210; 'Venturita Wins Away Her Sister's Lover,' 15212; biography, 29: 541; 'The Grandee,' 30: 100; 'Maximina,' 30: 99.
'Valentine Vox, The Ventriloquist,' by Henry Cockton, 30: 488.
Valentini, P. J. J., 29: 541.
Valentinus, 29: 541.
'Vale of Cedars, The,' by Grace Aguilar, a tale of the persecution of the Jews in Spain under the Inquisition, 1: 225.
Valera, Juan, a Spanish statesman and diplomat, scholar, critical essayist, and novelist, William Henry Bishop on, 26: 15220; his poems, translations from English, German, and Portuguese, and volumes of essays, 15221;

one really great book, 'Pepita Ximenez,' a novel (1874), *id.;* his 'Doña Luz' (1878), and other books, 15222–3.
'Youth and Crabbed Age,' 15224; 'Pepita's Appearance at the Garden Party,' 15225: 'A Noonday Apparition in the Glen,' 15226; 'The Evenings at Pepita's Tertulia,' 15228; 'Pepita's Eyes,' 15230; 'The Struggle Between the Interests of Heaven and Earth,' 15231; 'How Young Don Fadrique was Persuaded to Dance,' 15233; biography, 29: 541; 'Dona Luz,' 30: 221; 'Pepita Ximenez,' 30: 166.
Valerius Antias, 29: 541.
Valerius Cato, Publius, 29: 541.
Valerius Maximus, 29: 541.
Valla, Lorenzo or **Laurentius**, 29: 541; 'Elegantiæ Latinæ Sermonis,' 30: 193.
Valle y Caviedes, Juan del, 29: 541.
Vallentine, B. B., 29: 541.
Vallier, Robert, essay on Zola, 27: 16283.
Valmiki, 29: 541.
'Valois Romances, The,' a series by Dumas of which 'The Forty-five Guardsmen' is the third, 30: 378.
Valvasoni, Erasmo di, 29: 541.
Vambéry, Arminius or **Armin** or **Hermann**, 29: 541.
Van Anderson, Mrs. Helen, 29: 542.
'Van Bibber and Others,' by Richard Harding Davis, 30: 410.
Vanbrugh, Sir John, 29: 542.
Van Buren, Martin, 29: 542.
Vancouver, George, 29: 542.
Vandegrift, Margaret. See JANVIER, 29: 542.
Vandenhoff, George, 29: 542.
Van Deusen, Mrs. Mary, 29: 542.
Van Dyke, Henry, a literary clergyman, author of religious writings, critical essays, and poems, 26: 15237.
'Little Rivers,' 15238; 'The Malady of Modern Doubt,' 15242; 'An Angler's Wish,' 15245; 'Tennyson,' 15247; 'The Veery,' *id.;* biography, 29: 542; 'Little Rivers,' 30: 443; essays on Tennyson and Walton, 25: 14581; 26: 15601.
Van Dyke, John Charles, 29: 542; essay on Ruskin,' 21: 12509.
Van Dyke, Theodore Strong, 29: 542.
'Vanitas! Vanitatum Vanitas,' by Goethe, 28; 16472.
'Vanity Fair,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 406.
Van Lennep, Henry John, 29: 542.
Van Loon, Gerard, 29: 542.
Van Ness, Thomas, 29: 542.
Van Ness, William Peter, 29: 542.
Van Rensselaer, Mrs. M., 29: 542.
Van Vorst, Marie Louise, 'Sing Again,' 28: 16611.
Van Zile, Edward Sims, 29: 542.
Vapereau, Louis Gustave, 29: 542.
Variations, cause and effect of, explained by Wallace, 26: 15518.
Varin, Charles, 29: 542.
Varnhagen, F. A. de, 29: 543.
Varnhagen von Ense, Karl A., 29: 543.
Varro, M. T., 29: 543; 'Agriculture,' 30: 157.
Varro, P. T., 29: 543.
Vasari, Giorgio, a painter and architect, and author of 'Lives of the Most Eminent Painters, Sculptors, and Architects,' 26: 15248–50; his personal quality and popularity, 15249; authority conceded to his book, 15250.
'Raphael Sanzio,' 15250; biography, 29: 543.
Vasconcellos, C. W. M. de, 29: 543.
Vasconcellos, F. e, J. A. da, 29: 543.
'V-a-s-e, The,' by James Jeffrey Roche, 28: 16693.
Vasey, George, 29: 543.
Vasfi, K., S., 29: 543.
Vasili, Compte Paul. See LAMBER, 29: 543.
Vassar, John Guy, 29: 543.
'Vathek, The History of the Caliph,' by William Beckford, 30: 493.
Vattel, Emerich, 29: 543.
Vauban, S. de P. de, 29: 544.
Vaudoncourt, F. G. de, 29: 544.
Vaughan, Charles John, 29: 544.
Vaughan, Henry, an English author of sacred songs of very choice character, 26: 15257.
'The Retreate,' 15258; 'The Ornament,' 15259; 'They Are All Gone,' 15260; 'The Revival,' 15261; 'Retirement,' *id.;* 'The Palm-Tree,' 15262; biography, 29: 544.
Vaughan, Robert, 29: 544.
Vauvenargues, Luc de C., 29: 544.
Vazoff, Ivan, Bulgarian poet and novelist, Lucy Catlin Bull on, 26: 15263; his 'Under the Yoke,' *id.*
'Hadjy Dimitre,' 15265; 'The Pine-Tree,' 15269; 'The Sewing-Party at Altinovo,' 15271–86; biography, 29: 544; 'Under the Yoke,' 30: 490.
'Vedas, The, and Their Theology,' by J. W. Draper, 9: 4866.
Vedic Hymns, published in 'Sacred Books of the East,' 3 vols., 30: 415.
Veeder, Mrs. E. E., 29: 544.
Vega, Lope de, author of a vast mass of comedies, epics, poems, and essays, Maurice Francis Egan on, 26: 15287; three hundred comedies survive, *id.;* his "cloak and sword" dramas, *id.;* similarity of his method to that of English drama, 15289; he represents 16th century Spain perfectly, *id.;* his epics valueless, 15290; he lived a celebrity of the highest rank, *id.*
'Sancho the Brave,' 15291; biography, 29: 544.
Vega de la Ventura, 29: 544.
Vegetius Renatus, Flavius, 29: 544.
Vehse, Karl Eduard, 29: 544.
Veitch, John, 29: 544.
Veldeche, von Heinrich, 'The Æneid,' 30: 474.
Velez-Herrera, Ramón, 29: 545.
Velleius Paterculus, 29: 545.
Venable, William Henry, 29: 545.
Venables, Edmund, 29: 545.
Venedey, Jakob, 29: 545.

Venice, impressions of, by Mendelssohn, 17: 9892.
Venice, its origin and scenes depicted by H. F. Brown in 'Life on the Lagoons,' 30: 497.
'Venice, Night in,' by John Hay, 12: 7106.
Vennor, Henry George, 29: 545.
Ventignano, C. D. V., 29: 545.
'Venturita Wins Away Her Sister's Lover,' by Valdés, 26: 15212.
'Vera Vorontsoff,' by Sonya Kovalevsky, 30: 323.
Verdy du Vernois, J. von, 29: 545.
Vere, Aubrey Thomas de. See DE VERE, 29: 545.
Verena, Sophie, 29: 545.
Verga, Giovanni, an Italian novelist of Milan, who has especially painted Sicilian peasant life, Nathan Haskell Dole on, 26: 15297; his 'Cavalleria Rusticana,' *id.*; his idea of the novel, 15298; his society novels show little power, *id.*
'Home Tragedy,' 15299–312; biography, 29: 545; 'The House by the Medlar Tree,' 30: 107.
Verlaine, Paul, one of the greatest of the poets of France in the 19th century, author of exquisite songs and of most Christian hymns, 26: 15313–5; his masterpiece 'Sagesse' (Wisdom), poems, 1881, 15314.
'Clair de Lune,' 15315; 'Le Faune,' 15316; 'Mandoline,' *id.*; 'L'Amour par Terre,' 15317; 'The Spell,' *id.*; 'From Birds in the Night,' 15318; 'Après Trois Ans,' 15320; 'Mon Rêve Familier,' *id.*; 'Le Rossignol,' 15321; 'Inspiration,' *id.*; biography, 29: 545.
Verne, Jules, 29: 545; 'Around the World in Eighty Days,' 30: 249.
Verplanck, Gulian C., 29: 546.
Vertot d'Aubœuf, R. A. de, 29: 546.
Very, Jones, an idealist New England poet, author of scholarly and thoughtful essays, sonnets and lyrics of a mystic, 26: 15323; his feeling for nature, 15324.
'The Tree,' 15324; 'Day,' 15325; 'Night,' *id.*; 'The Dead,' *id.*; 'Man in Harmony with Nature,' 15326; 'The Giants,' *id.*; 'The Humming Bird,' 15327; 'The Builders,' *id.*; 'The Wood-Wax,' 15328; 'Beauty,' 15329; 'The Prayer,' *id.*; biography, 29: 546.
Very, Lydia Louisa Anna, 29: 546.
Vesalius, Andreas, 29: 546.
'Vesper Hymn,' by Samuel Longfellow, 28: 16858.
Vespucci, Amerigo, 29: 546.
Vesuvius, Pliny on the eruption of, 20: 11583.
Veuillot, Louis, a French Catholic journalist, a most original and powerful antagonist of the modern spirit, Frédéric Loliée on, 26: 15330; he carried out the ideas of Joseph de Maistre, 15331; wrote two charming novels, a few stories, and a volume of satires, *id.*
'A Remembrance,' 15331; 'Tigruche,' 15333; 'A Bon-Mot,' 15336; 'Bétinet, Avenger of Letters,' *id.*; 'Hic Aliquis de Gente Hircosa,' 15338; 'A Duel,' 15340; biography, 29: 546.
Viardot, Louis, 29: 546.
Viaud, Louis Marie Julien. See LOTI, 29: 546; 'An Iceland Fisherman,' 30: 101; 'The Marriage of Loti,' 30: 18.
Viaud, T. de, 29: 546.
'Vicar of Bray, The,' author unknown, 28: 16699.
'Vicar of Wakefield, The,' by Oliver Goldsmith, 30: 486.
Vicente, Gil. See GIL VICENTE, 29: 546; 'The Song of Spring,' 28: 16498.
'Vicomte de Bragelonne, The,' 30: 461.
Victor, Mrs. Frances Auretta, 29: 546.
Victor, Mrs. Metta Victoria, 29: 546.
Victor, Orville James, 29: 547.
Victoria, full name **Alexandrina Victoria**, 29: 547.
'Victorian Poets, The,' by Edmund Clarence Stedman, 30: 490.
Vicuña-Mackenna, Benjamin, 29: 547.
Vida, M. G., 29: 547.
Viehoff, Heinrich, 29: 547.
'Views Afoot, or Europe Seen with Knapsack and Staff' (1846), Bayard Taylor's, a great success, 25: 14519.
Vigny, Alfred de, a French poet and novelist notable for thorough and genuine romanticism, Grace King on, 26: 15341; his historical novel, 'Cinq Mars,' made his reputation, 15342; his genius as a poet, *id.*
'Moses,' 15343; 'Eloa,' *id.*; 'Laurette, or the Red Seal,' 15344–53; biography, 29: 547; 'Cinq Mars,' 30: 218.
'Village Blacksmith, The,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9161.
'Village Tragedy, A,' a novel by Mrs. M. L. Woods, 27: 16153.
Villani, Giovanni, 29: 547.
Villari, Pasquale, modern Italian historian, author of valuable lives of Savonarola and Machiavelli, 26: 15354–6; makes Savonarola an innovator, and prophet of new departure, 15354; his interpretation of Machiavellism, 15355.
'Savonarola,' 15357–76; biography, 29: 547.
Villaverde, Cirilo, 29: 547.
Villegas, E. M. de, 29: 548.
Villehardouin, Geoffrey de, 29: 548.
Villemain, Abel François, 29: 548.
Villemarqué, Hersart de la, a French poet, collector of Breton folk-lore, and philologist, William Sharp on, 26: 15377–80; his 'Barzaz-Breiz,' a collection of the legends and ballads of Brittany (1893, final edition), 15378; its extreme value, 15380.
'The Wine of the Gauls and the Dance of the Sword,' 15381; 'The Tribute of Noménoë,' 15383; 'The Foster-Brother,' 15388; biography, 29: 548.
Villena, E. de A., 29: 548.
Villers, C. F. D. de, 29: 548.
Villon, François, the "Father of French Poetry," 26: 15392–9; the 'Greater Testament' his most considerable production, 15394.
'From the Greater Testament,' 15399; 'Ballad of Old-Time Ladies,' 15403; 'Ballad of Old-

Time Lords,' 15404; 'Ballad of Old-Time Lords,' 15405; 'Ballad of the Women of Paris,' *id.;* 'Ballad that Villon Made at the Request of His Mother,' 15406; 'Roundel,' 15407; 'Ballad of Villon in Prison,' 15408; 'Epitaph,' 15409; 'Ballad of Things Known and Unknown,' 15410; 'Ballad against Those Who Missay of France,' *id.;* 'Ballad of Debate of Soul and Body,' 15411; biography, 29: 548.

Vilmar, A. F. C., 29: 548.

Vincent, Arvède, 29: 548.

Vincent of Beauvais, 29: 548.

Vincent of Lerins, 29: 548.

Vincent, Frank, 29: 549.

Vincent, John Heyl, 29: 549.

Vincent, Marvin Richardson, 29: 549.

Vinci, Leonardo da, 29: 549; 'Treatise on Painting,' 30: 436.

Vincke, K. F. G., Freiherr von, 29: 549.

Vinet, A. R., 29: 549.

'Violet,' by Wm. Winter, 27: 16072.

'Violets, To,' by Robert Herrick, 13: 7315.

Viollet-le-Duc, Eugène Emanuel, 29: 549; 'Annals of a Fortress,' 30: 299.

Virchow, Rudolf, 29: 549.

Virgil, Polydore, 29: 549.

Virgil, the Latin poet-laureate of the reign of Augustus, W. C. Lawton on, 26: 15413–23; his 'Bucolics' or 'Eclogues' (B. C. 37), 15417; his 'Georgics' (B. C. 37–30), a glorification of agriculture, 15418; the 'Æneid' (B. C. 30–19), 15420; relation of Virgil to Homer and Dante, 15421; Dante's use of Virgil, 15423.

'The First Eclogue,' 15425; 'My Heart's Desire,' 15427; 'The Fall of Troy,' 15430; 'The Curse of Queen Dido,' 15433; 'Vision of the Future,' 15434; biography, 29: 550.

Virgil, W. Y. Sellar's volume on, a masterpiece of interpretation, 30: 556; Quintilian on, 20: 11998; 'The Georgics,' 30: 366; Montaigne on, 18: 10244.

Virgil, his 'Æneid' the Bible of the later classical literature, 30: 474.

'Virginia, The Beginnings of,' by George Bancroft, 3: 1438.

Virginia in 1619–22, picture of, in a novel, 30: 255; a picture of colonial, under Gov. Berkeley, in Mrs. Goodwin's 'White Aprons,' 30: 529; the social life of, depicted by Thomas Nelson Page, 30: 508; 19: 10937; Capt. John Smith's 'True Relation of,' or 'Newes from' in 1608, 30: 498.

'Virginians of the Valley, The,' by Francis Orrery Ticknor, 28: 16559.

'Virginians, The,' by W. M. Thackeray, 30: 51.

'Virgin Soil,' by Ivan Turgeneff, 30: 473.

Visconti, E. Q., 29: 550.

'Vision of a Fair Woman,' Ancient Erse, 28: 16592.

'Vision of Sir Launfal, The,' by J. R. Lowell, 16: 9241.

'Vision of the Future, The,' from Virgil's 'Æneid,' 26: 15434.

'Visits to the Monasteries of the Levant,' by Hon. Robert Curzon, 30: 467.

Vitet, Ludovic, 29: 550.

Vitruvius Pollio, 29: 550.

'Vittoria Corombona,' the most famous of John Webster's tragedies, 27: 15758.

Vivien de St. Martin, Louis, 29: 550.

Vizetelly, Henry Richard, 29: 550.

Vlachos, Angelos, 29: 550.

Vogel, Hermann Wilhelm, 29: 550.

Vogel, Jakob, styled **Vogel von Glarus**, 29: 550.

Vogel, Otto, 29: 550.

Vogelweide, Walther von der. See WALTHER VON DER VOGELWEIDE, 29: 550; greatest of the minnesingers, 26: 15186.

Vogl, J. N., 29: 550.

Vogt, Karl, 29: 550.

Vogüé, C. J. M., 29: 551.

Vogüé, Melchior de, a leader of Neo-Christian reaction in France since 1889, against the paganism of the masses, Grace King on, 26: 15439–41; his judgment that Germany's moral and religious weight overcame France in 1870, 15440; his idea of service to humanity rendered by Russian literature, 15440.

'Death of William I. of Germany,' 15442; 'Realism and the Russian Novel,' 15445–8; biography, 29: 551.

'Voiage and Travaile of Sir John Mandeville,' 30: 467.

'Voices from the Tomb,' by Heine, 12: 7199.

Voigt, Georg, 29: 551.

Voigt, Johannes, 29: 551.

Voit, Karl von, 29: 551.

Voiture, Vincent, 29: 551.

Volkelt, J. I., 29: 551.

Volkmann, Alfred Wilhelm, 29: 551.

Volkmann, Richard von, 29: 551.

Volkmar, Gustav, 29: 551.

Vollmar, Georg von, 29: 551.

Vollmöller, Karl Gustav, 29: 552.

Volney, C. de, Count, 29: 552; 'Ruins,' 30: 89.

Voltaire, the most influential writer ever produced by France, in his last twenty years the acknowledged intellectual centre of Europe, Adolphe Cohn on, 26: 15449–57; his fame began with his tragedy of 'Œdipus' (1718), 15450; his 'Epistle to Urania' sets forth principles of natural religion, *id.;* his 'Henriade' an eloquent plea for religious toleration and against fanaticism, *id.;* exiled to England two years (1726–8), 15451; his 'Letters on the English Nation' incalculably effective in Europe and notably in France, *id.;* becomes a rich man, *id.;* lived at Château of Cirey, in Lorraine, and composes new plays, *id.;* Shakespeare first made known by him to French people, 15451–2; his 'Mahomet' and his 'Alzire,' pleas against fanaticism and for toleration, 15452; favor at court and given public office (1745, 1746), *id.;* visit of three years to King Frederick II. of Prussia, and publishes his 'Age of Louis XIV.,' one of the broadest books ever written, *id.;* his merciless

ridicule of Maupertuis, Frederick's president of the Berlin Academy, 15453; excluded from Paris, settles in Switzerland, and later (1758) acquires estate of Ferney, in France, but very near Geneva, *id.;* in his 'Philosophical Dictionary' strongly argues against atheism, *id.;* the Calas family incident lasting two years, *id.;* his 'Treatise on Toleration,' 15454; other cases of antagonism to tyranny, *id.;* a visit of triumph to Paris, and death, *id.;* editions of his works, 15455; model character of his prose, 15456; new method with history, *id.;* unsurpassed in his letters, 15457.

'The Irrepressible King,' 15457; 'War,' 15462; 'Appearances,' 15464; 'Contradictions and Inconsistencies,' 15466; 'On Reading,' 15471; 'The Ignorant Philosopher,' 15472; 'Climate,' 15474; 'Luxury,' 15478; 'Passages from Pamphlets,' 15480; 'Country Life,' 15483; 'To Rousseau,' 15484; 'The Drama,' 15487; 'To Theuriet,' 15488; 'Greatness and Utility,' *id.;* 'To a Lady,' 15489; biography, 29: 552.

Voltaire, his dramatic masterpiece, the tragedy 'Alzire,' 30: 309; 'History of Charles XII.,' 30: 351; 'The English Nation,' 30: 29; his science of unbelief advocated by Madame du Deffand, 8: 4472; 'Life of,' by James Parton, 30: 521; 19: 11129–42; Gibbon's opinion of, 11: 6273.

Voltaire, Goethe on his vivacious intelligence, lacking reverence, 11: 6385; Edward Dowden on Goethe's succession to Voltaire and improvement upon him, 11: 6385–6; Hermann Grimm's illuminative papers on, 30: 555.

'Volume of Dante, A,' by Caroline Wilder Fellowes, 28: 16494.

Vondel, Joost van den, great Dutch poet, whose masterpiece, 'Lucifer,' is thought to have suggested much to England's Milton, 26: 15491; 'Het Pascha' and 'Jerusalem Laid Desolate,' his earlier tragedies (1612 and 1620), *id.;* his 'Palamedes, or Murdered Innocence' (1625), construed as a defense of Barneveldt, first gave him fame, 15492; satirical pamphlets against the Calvinists, *id.;* a large new theatre (1638) led to many years writing of dramatic Scriptural pieces, *id.;* his 'Lucifer' (1654), *id.;* ten years of toil as bank clerk (1658–68), *id.*

'To Vossius,' 15493; 'Scene from Lucifer,' 15494–8; biography, 29: 552.

Von Liechtenstein, Ulrich, 'A Summer Song,' 28: 16505.

Von Morungen, Heinrich, 'A Revery of Boyhood,' 28: 16817.

Von Sachs, Julius, 'A History of Botany,' 30: 211.

Von Salis, Johann Gaudenz, 'Song of the Silent Land,' 28: 16805.

Von Scheffel, Josef Viktor, 'Old Assyrian,' 28: 16698.

Von-Visin, Denis Ivanovich, 29: 552.

Vorosmarty or **Voeroesmarty, Mihály**, 29: 552.

Vosmaer, Carl, 29: 552.

Voss, Gerhard Johann, 29: 553.

Voss, Heinrich, 29: 553.

Voss, Isaak V., 29: 553.

Voss, Johann Heinrich, 29: 553.

Voss, Julius von, 29: 553.

Voss, Richard, 29: 553.

'Voyage around My Chamber,' by Xavier de Maistre, 30: 521.

'Voyage, The,' by Caroline Atherton Mason, 28: 16896.

Voynich, E. L., 'The Gadfly,' 30: 107.

Vraz, Stanko, 29: 553.

Vulpius, Christian August, 29: 553.

W

Waagen, Gustav Friedrich, 29: 553.

Wace, Robert, 29: 553; author of the French 'Roman de Brut,' or 'Brut d'Angleterre,' 30: 362–3.

Wachenhufen, Hans, 29: 554.

Wachler, J. F. L., 29: 554.

Wachsmuth, E. W. G., 29: 554.

Wachsmuth, Kurt, 29: 554.

Wackenroder, Wilhelm Heinrich, 29: 554.

Wackernagel, Jakob, 29: 554.

Wackernagel, Wilhelm, 29: 554.

Waddington, William Henry, 29: 554.

Wade, Thomas, 29: 554.

Waechter, Karl Georg von, 29: 554.

Waechter, Oskar von, 29: 554.

'Wae's Me for Prince Charlie,' by William Glen, 28: 16427.

Wagenaar, Jan, 29: 554.

Wagener, Hermann, 29: 554.

'Wages of Sin, The,' by "Lucas Malet," 30: 481.

Wagner, Adolf, 29: 554.

Wagner, Ernst, 29: 555.

Wagner, Heinrich Leopold, 29: 555.

Wagner, Hermann, 29: 555.

Wagner, Moritz, 29: 555.

Wagner, Paul, 29: 555.

Wagner, Richard, a German musical composer, poet, and philosophic thinker, of great depth of imagination and power of dramatic construction, author at once of text and of music of great operas, Charles Harvey Genung on, 26: 15499; Richter's prophecy of this dual achievement, *id.;* became Weber's successor as court capellmeister at Dresden (1843),

15500; essays of new departure in music, *id.;* the theatre a temple of art, 15501; his subjects the national legends and traditions, *id.;* love the central theme, 15502; 'The Mastersingers of Nuremberg' his most popular work, 15503.

'Beside the Hearth,' 15504; 'Function of the Artist,' 15505; 'Art Work of the Future,' 15510; biography, 29: 555.

Wagner, Amiel on, 1: 485.

Wagner, Rudolf, 29: 555.

Wahrmund, Adolf, 29: 555.

Waiblinger, W. F., 29: 555.

Waitz, Georg, 29: 555.

Waitz, Theodor, 29: 555.

'Waking of the Lark, The,' by Eric Mackay, 28: 16516.

Walch, Johann Georg, 29: 555.

Walcott, Charles Melton, 29: 556.

Waldau, Max, 29: 556.

Waldis, Burkard, 29: 556.

Waldmüller, Robert, 29: 556.

Waldo, Samuel Putnam, 29: 556.

Waldstein, Charles, 29: 556; essay on George Eliot, 9: 5359; 'Essays on the Art of Pheidias,' 30: 466.

Waldstein, Louis, 29: 556.

Walewski, A. F. J. C., Duke de, 29: 556.

Walford, Mrs. Lucy Bethia, 29: 556; 'The Baby's Grandmother,' 30: 371.

Walker, Alexander Joseph, 29: 556.

Walker, Amasa, 29: 556.

Walker, Francis Amasa, 29: 556.

Walker, George Leon, 29: 556.

Walker, James, 29: 557.

Walker, James Barr, 29: 557.

Walker, John, 29: 557.

Walker, Mrs. Katharine Kent, 29: 557.

Walker, William, 29: 557.

Walker, William Sidney, 29: 557.

Walker, Williston, 29: 557.

Wall street speculation, its influences depicted in novel by Brander Matthews, 30: 153.

Wallace, the story of, in Jane Porter's 'Scottish Chiefs,' 30: 442.

Wallace, Alfred Russel (born 1822), English naturalist of distinction for explorations and records of observation, and for suggesting an explanation of evolution the same as Darwin's, 26; 15517; his faith in natural selection far firmer than Darwin's, *id.;* gave up business for science in 1845, 15518; travels in South America and the Malay Archipelago suggested instructive and delightful books, *id.;* a stanch believer in spiritualism, 15519.

'How the Rajah Took the Census,' 15519; 'Life in the Malay Archipelago,' 15526–30; biography, 29: 557.

'Contributions to the Theory of Natural Selection,' 30: 10; 'Australasia,' 30: 113; 'The Malay Archipelago,' 30: 425.

Wallace, Horace Binney, 29: 557.

Wallace, Lewis, American author of 'The Fair God' (1873), 'Ben-Hur' (1880), and 'The Prince of India' (1893), 26: 15531.

'The Galley Fight,' 15533–44; 'The Chariot Race,' 15544–54; biography, 29: 557.

'The Fair God,' 30: 368; 'Ben-Hur, a Tale of the Christ,' 30: 208; 'The Prince of India,' 30: 306.

Wallace, Mrs., 29: 558.

Wallace, William Ross, 29: 558.

Wallack, Lester, 29: 558.

Wallath, Wilhelm, 29: 558.

Waller, Edmund, a facile, witty, cold, shallow and selfish court and classic English poet, founder of the school of Dryden and Pope, 26: 15555.

'With Painted Oars,' 15557; 'The Countess of Carlisle,' 15558; 'On a Girdle,' *id.;* 'Go, Lovely Rose,' 15559; From 'A Panegyric to My Lord Protector,' *id.;* 'On Love,' 15562; 'At Penshurst,' 15563; biography, 29: 558.

Waller, John Francis, 29: 558.

Wallich, Nathanael, 29: 558.

Wallin, Johan Olof, 29: 558.

Wallon, Alexandre Henri, 29: 558.

Waln, Robert, 29: 558.

Walpole, Horace, son of the famous Prime Minister, Sir Robert Walpole, an elegant man of letters, famous for his 'Letters,' 26; 15565–7; hits off men of the time as mountains of roast beef, 15566; his "Strawberry Hill" home famous, *id.;* most of the 'Letters' written here, 15567; his books on George II. and George III., and his 'Anecdotes of Painting,' of some value, *id.*

'Cock-Lane Ghost and Lady Mary Wortley Montagu,' 15568; 'A Year of Fashion,' 15569; 'Funeral of George II.,' 15570; 'Gossip about the French and French Women,' 15571; 'The English Climate,' 15577; 'The Quipu System,' 15578; biography, 29: 558; 'The Castle of Otranto,' 30: 32.

Walpole, Spencer, 29: 558.

Walsh. Edward, 'The Fairy Nurse,' 28: 16489.

Walsh, Robert, 29: 558.

Walsh, Thomas, essay on Thomas Moore, 18: 10271.

Walsh, William Shepard, 29: 559.

Walter, Ferdinand, 29: 559.

Walters, William Thompson, 29: 559.

Walther von der Vogelweide, greatest lyric poet of Germany before Goethe, and earliest supremely great lyric poet of modern Europe, Charles Harvey Genung on, 26: 15580; a political figure and a religious power also, *id.;* with Wolfram von Eschenbach and Hartmann von Aue, made the reign of the Emperor Frederick II. brilliant, *id.;* Frederick II. a most enlightened prince of the rarest gifts, attainments, and achievements, 15580–1; Walther's earlier career as a minstrel, 15583; settles at Vienna, *id.;* the first patriot poet of Germany, 15584; charm of Walther's verse,

15585; new metres original with him from simple folk-song to the most majestic, 15587.
'Song of Walther von der Vogelweide,' 15588; 'Lament of Walther von der Vogelweide,' 15589; 'Song of Wolfram von Eschenbach,' 15590; 'Blanchefleur at the Tournament,' 15591; 'Song of Heinrich von Veldeche,' 15596; 'Song of Heinrich von Morungen,' *id.*; 'Song of Heinrich von Morungen,' 15597; 'Song of Kraft von Toggenburg,' *id.*; 'Song of Steinmar,' 15598; 'Song of the "Marner,"' 15599; 'Absence,' *id.*; 'Song of Conrad von Würzburg,' 15600; 'Song of Johann Hadloub,' *id.*; biography, 29: 559.

Walton, Brian, 29: 559.

Walton, Izaak, an English linen draper, angler, and author of a series of 'Lives,' and of 'The Complete Angler,' Henry Van Dyke on, 26: 15601–5.

'Mr. Richard Hooker,' 15605; 'George Herbert,' 15608; examples from 'The Compleat Angler,' 15610–22; biography, 29: 559; 'The Complete Angler; or, Contemplative Man's Recreation,' 30: 72.

Walworth, Clarence Alphonsus, 29: 559.

Walworth, J. R. H., 29: 559.

Walworth, Mansfield Tracy, 29: 559.

'Wanda,' by "Ouida," 30: 480.

'Wanderer, The,' by William Canton, 28: 16409.

'Wanderer's Night Songs,' by Goethe, 11: 6443.

Wandering Jew legend, the story told in George Croly's 'Salathiel the Immortal,' 7: 4198.

'Wandering Jew, The,' by Moncure D. Conway, 30: 456.

'Wandering Jew, The,' by Eugene Sue, 30: 468.

Wang-Chi-Fou, 29: 559.

Wangemann, H. T., 29: 560.

Wangemann, Otto, 29: 560.

'Wants of Man, The,' by John Quincy Adams, 28: 16715.

Wappæus, Johann Eduard, 29: 560.

War, Charles Sumner on preparing for it in time of peace, 24: 14223; on changes looking to universal peace, 14228; on peace the true grandeur of nations, 14231.

War, Voltaire on, 26: 15462.

'War and Peace,' by Count Lyof Tolstoy, 30: 457.

War of 1812, Henry Clay's support of, 7: 3762–6.

Warburton, E. B. G., 29: 560.

Warburton, Peter Egerton, 29: 560.

Warburton, William, 29: 560.

Ward, Adolphus William, 29: 560.

Ward, Artemus. See BROWNE, CHARLES FARRAR, 29: 560.

Ward, Elizabeth Stuart Phelps, author of 'The Gates Ajar,' portraying heaven as an earthly Utopia, 26: 15623; has also written poems, essays, short stories, and novels, 15624.

'In the Gray Goth,' 15625–40; biography, 29: 560.

Ward, Herbert Dickinson, 29: 560.

Ward, Mrs. Humphry, one of the conspicuously successful and thoroughly excellent English novelists of the end of the century, 26: 15641–5; her 'Miss Bretherton' (1884), an admirable, but tentative effort, 15642; 'Robert Elsmere,' a tragedy of the inner life, 15642; 'David Grieve' (1892), finer in art and richer in humanity, 15643; 'Marcella' (1894), a very strong, broad story, intensely humanitarian, 15643; 'Bessie Costrell' (1895), a most powerful work of art, 15644; 'Sir George Tressady' (1896), an exceptionally complete and satisfying novel, 15644; the new woman admirably drawn, 15645.

'Marcella in Peasant Society,' 15645–58; 'David and Elise,' 15658–64; biography, 29: 560.

'Robert Elsmere,' 30: 459; 'The Story of David Grieve,' 30: 53; 'Marcella,' 30: 145; 'Sir George Tressady,' 30: 256; 'The Story of Bessie Costrell,' 30: 504.

Ward, Nathaniel, 29: 561.

Ward, Robert Plumer, 29: 561.

Ward, Thomas, 29: 561.

Ward, William Hayes, 29: 561.

Warden, David Baillie, 29: 561.

Warden, Florence, 29: 561.

Ware, Henry, Jr., 29: 561.

Ware, Mrs. Katharine Augusta, 29: 561.

Ware, William, 29: 561; 'Amelian,' 30: 290.

Warfield, Catharine Ann, 29: 561.

Waring, George Edwin, 29: 561; 'Whip and Spur,' 30: 373.

Warneck, Gustav Adolf, 29: 562.

Warner, Anna Bartlett, 29: 562.

Warner, Charles Dudley, 29: 562; essay on Lord Byron, 5: 2935.

Warner, Susan, 29: 562.

Warner, William, 29: 562; 'Albion's England,' 30: 239.

Warren, Frederick Morris, essays on Aucassin and Nicolette, Corneille, and Racine, 2: 943; 7: 4065; 4: 12027.

Warren, G. K., 29: 562.

Warren, John Byrne Leicester. See DE TABLEY, 29: 562.

Warren, Mercy Otis, 29: 562.

Warren, Samuel, 29: 563; 'Ten Thousand a Year,' 30: 482.

Warren, William Fairfield, 29: 563.

Warriner, Edward Augustus, 29: 563.

Warton, Joseph, 29: 563.

Warton, Thomas, 29: 563.

Washburn, Charles Ames, 29: 563.

Washburne, Elihu Benjamin, 29: 563.

Washburne, William Tucker, 29: 563.

Washington, George, military leader in Virginia from 1753; commander-in-chief of the Revolution (1774–83); first President of the United States (1789–97), 26: 15665–7.

'Washington's Farewell Address,' 15667–82; biography, 29: 563.

Washington, George, passionate appreciation of the character of, by George Bancroft, 3: 1434, 1453–8.

Washington, a study of, in George Morgan's 'John Littlejohn,' 30: 287.
Washington, T. Parker's estimate of, 30: 352.
Wasielevski, W. J. von, 29: 563.
Wasilewski, Edmund, 29: 563.
'Wassail Chorus,' by Theodore Watts-Dunton, 28: 16476.
Wasson, David Atwood, a radical preacher and essayist of New England, 26: 15683–4.
'The Genius of Woman,' 15684–90; 'Social Texture,' 15690; biography, 29: 563.
'Watch on the Rhine, The,' by Max Schneckenburger, 28: 16437.
'Watching,' by Emily Chubbuck Judson, ("Fanny Forrester"), 28: 17014.
'Waterloo, Before the Battle of,' by W. M. Thackeray, 25: 14692.
Waters, Mrs. Clara Erskine, 29: 563.
Watson, Henry Clay, 29: 563.
Watson, John, a Presbyterian Scotch preacher at Liverpool, England (since 1880), of extreme liberality, 26: 15692–5; Lyman Beecher lecturer at Yale University (1896), 15693; immense success of his 'Beside the Bonnie Briar Bush,' and 'Days of Auld Lang Syne,' 15694; 'The Upper Room' and 'The Mind of the Master,' *id.;* his first novel, 'Kate Carnegie,' *id.;* his enthusiasm of humanity, *id.*
'A Triumph in Diplomacy,' 15695; biography, 29: 564.
Watson, John Whittaker, 29: 564.
Watson, Paul Barron, 29: 564.
Watson, Richard, 29: 564.
Watson, Rosamund Marriott, 29: 564.
Watson, Thomas, 29: 564.
Watson, William, England's leading younger poet since Tennyson, 27: 15705–16; Gladstone secures pension for him, 15706.
'The Turk in Armenia,' 15707; 'Repudiated Responsibility,' *id.;* 'England to America,' 15708; 'A Birthday,' *id.;* 'The Plague of Apathy,' 15709; 'A Trial of Orthodoxy,' *id.;* 'A Wondrous Likeness,' 15710; 'Starving Armenia,' *id.;* 'From the Tomb of Burns,' 15711; 'The Father of the Forest,' 15712–6; biography, 29: 564.
Wattenbach, Wilhelm, 29: 564.
Watterson, Henry, 29: 564.
Watts, Alaric Alexander, 29: 564.
Watts-Dunton, Theodore, 'Wassail Chorus,' 28: 16476.
Watts, Dr. Isaac, popular author of hymns for church use, 27: 15717; pastor in London, *id.;* not in accord with puritanic theology, 15718.
'Our God, Our Help in Ages Past,' 15718; 'Jesus Shall Reign Where'er the Sun,' 15719; 'Joy to the World, the Lord is Come,' 15720; 'Thou Whom My Soul Admires Above,' *id.;* 'Welcome, Sweet Day of Rest,' 15721; 'Come, Holy Spirit, Heavenly Dove,' *id.;* 'There Is a Land of Pure Delight,' 15722; 'When I Survey the Wondrous Cross,' *id.;* 'Let Dogs Delight to Bark and Bite,' 15723; 'How Doth the Little Busy Bee,' 15724; biography, 29: 564.
Waugh, Edwin, 29: 564.
'Waverley,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30: 434.
'Wave-Won,' by E. Pauline Johnson ("Tekahionwake"), 28: 16595.
Wayland, Francis, 29: 565.
'Wealth,' Dr. Samuel Johnson on, 14: 8301.
'Wealth Against Commonwealth,' by Henry D. Lloyd, 30: 483.
'Wealth of Nations,' by Adam Smith, 30: 511.
'We Are Children,' by Robert Buchanan, 28: 16854.
'Wearing of the Green, The,' by Dion Boucicault, 28: 16396.
'Weaving of the Tartan, The,' by Alice C. MacDonell, 28: 16428.
'We Are the Music-Makers,' by Arthur O'Shaughnessy, 28: 16771.
'Web, The,' by Cora Fabbri, 28: 16642.
Webb, Charles Henry, 29: 565; 'With a Nantucket Shell,' 28: 16544.
Webb, James Watson, 29: 565.
Webb, Sidney, 29: 565.
Weber, Georg, 29: 565.
Weber, Karl Julius, 29: 565.
Weber, Max Maria von, 29: 565.
Webster, Albert Falvey, 29: 565.
Webster, Augusta, 29: 565; 'Tween Earth and Sky,' 28: 16504; 'Circe,' 28: 16638.
Webster, Daniel, American orator and statesman during the period 1812–40; essay on, by Carl Schurz, 27: 15725; his imposing personality, 15725–7; his early Federalism, 15726; in Congress from New Hampshire (1813–17), *id.;* removal to Boston and oratorical success in U. S. Supreme Court, *id.;* oration on the Pilgrims, 15727; in Congress from Massachusetts (1823–52), 15728; exposition of the Monroe Doctrine, *id.;* great Free Trade speech (1824), and reversal of position four years later, *id.;* great pro-Union speech against South Carolina nullification, 15729; his opposition to Andrew Jackson's financial policy, 15730; failure to oust Henry Clay from Whig leadership, *id.;* his unsuccessful ambition to be President, 15731; moral failings, *id.;* is Secretary of State under Harrison, and under Tyler concludes the Ashburton treaty, 15732; in Senate again, and meets slavery crisis, *id.;* his "7th of March" speech supports the Fugitive Slave Law, 15733; Secretary of State under Fillmore, and writes the Hülsemann note, 15734; final defeat of presidential ambition in 1852, *id.;* his death, and succession to his seat of Charles Sumner, *id.;* final estimate of his character, 15735.
On 'The American Idea,' in his Bunker-Hill oration, June 17, 1825, 15736–42; on 'Massachusetts and South Carolina,' in the Senate, Jan. 26, 1830, 15743; on 'Liberty and Union,' in same speech, 15744–6; on 'The Drum-Beat of England,' in Senate, May 7, 1834, 15747; 'Imaginary Speech of John Adams,'

in an Adams and Jefferson oration, Aug. 2, 1826, 15748–51; on 'The Continuity of the Race,' in 'Plymouth Oration,' 15751–7; biography, 29: 565.

Lives of, by George Ticknor Curtis and Henry Cabot Lodge, 30: 533; Rufus Choate on, 6: 3663; Sydney Smith on, 23: 13572; James Ford Rhodes on, 21: 12208; his death, 12213.

Webster, John, Shakespeare's greatest pupil in tragedy, began to write about 1601, 27: 15758; his most famous tragedy 'Vittoria Corombona,' 1612, *id.;* his classical tragedy, 'Appius and Virginia,' *id.;* almost forgotten for two hundred years until Charles Lamb gave him the highest praise, *id.;* his use of "the tragedy of blood," *id.*

'From the Duchess of Malfi,' 15760–8; 'Dirge from Vittoria Corombona,' 15768; biography, 29: 565.

Webster, Noah, 29: 565.

Weckherlin, Georg Rudolf, 29: 565.

Wedderburn, James, 29: 566.

'Wedding of Pale Bronwen, The,' by Ernest Rhys, 28: 16921.

Wedding songs, Greek, Sappho famous for, 26: 15177.

Wedmore, Frederick, 29: 566.

Weech, Friedrich von, 29: 566.

Weed, Thurlow, 29: 566.

Weeden, William Babcock, 29: 566.

Weeks, Edwin Lord, 29: 566.

Weeks, Robert Kelley, 29: 566.

Weems, Mason Locke, 29: 566.

Wegele, Franz Xaver, 29: 566.

Wegscheider, J. A. L., 29: 566.

Wehl, Feodor von, 29: 566.

Weil, Gustav, 29: 566.

Weilen, Joseph von, 29: 566.

Weill, Alexandre, 29: 566.

Weingarten, Hermann, 29: 567.

Weinhold, Karl, 29: 567.

Weir, Arthur, 29: 567.

Weir, Harrison William, 29: 567.

Weir, James, 29: 567.

'Weir of Hermiston,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 492.

Weise, Arthur James, 'Discoveries of America,' 30: 351.

Weise, Christian, 29: 567.

Weismann, August, 29: 567.

Weiss, Bernhard, 29: 567.

Weiss, John, radical Unitarian preacher and essayist, 27: 15769; translator of Schiller's philosophical and æsthetic letters (1845) and of 'Henry of Afterdingen,' by von Hardenberg, *id.;* his 'Life and Correspondence of Theodore Parker' (1864), *id.;* his 'American Religion' and his 'Wit, Humor, and Shakespeare,' *id.;* God and immortality his creed, *id.*

'Constancy to an Ideal,' 15770–7; 'The Court Fool,' 15777; biography, 29: 567.

Weisse, Christian Felix, 29: 567.

Weisse, Christian Hermann, 29: 567.

Weizsäcker, Karl Heinrich, 29: 567.

Welby, Amelia, 29: 567.

Welch, Philip Henry, 29: 568.

Welch, Sarah, 29: 568.

Welcker, F. G., 29: 568.

'Welcome, Sweet Day of Rest,' by Watts, 27: 15721.

Welhaven, Johan Sebastian Cammermeyer, an early academic poet of Norwegian as distinct from Danish literature, 27: 15779–81; his critical warfare upon the impulsive lyrical dramatic style of Henrik Wergeland in 'The Creation, Man, and Messiah,' 15779; his prose writings give him the highest place among Norwegian critics, 15780; his poetry Norway's most finished and exquisite verse after Björnson's and Ibsen's, *id.;* his 'Norway's Dawn,' *id.*

'Sonnet from Norway's Dawn,' 15781; 'The Revolution of 1848,' *id.;* 'Goliath,' 15782; 'Protesilaos,' 15783; 'The Paris Morgue,' 15784–9; biography, 29: 568.

Welldon, James Edward Cowell, 29: 568.

Wells, Benjamin W., essays on Andersen, the Grimm Brothers, and Sainte-Beuve, 1: 500; 12: 6733; 22: 12659.

Wells, Charles Jeremiah, 29: 568.

Wells, David Ames, 29: 568.

Wells, H. G., 29: 568.

Wells, Mrs. Kate Gannett, 29: 568.

Welsh, Herbert, 29: 568.

Welsh Literature. See (3) under Celtic Literature, 6: 3437.

Wemyss, Francis Courtney, 29: 568.

Wendell, Barrett, 29: 568; essay on Ben Jonson, 14: 8341.

'Wenderholme,' novel by P. G. Hamerton, 12: 6878.

'Werena My Heart Licht,' by Lady Grizel Baillie, 28: 16384.

Wergeland, Norwegian poet of impulsive lyrical style in drama; his 'The Creation, Man, and Messiah' (1830); critical warfare against, by Welhaven, 27: 15779; biography, 29: 568.

Werner, Ernest, 'Good Luck,' 30: 180.

Werner, Franz von, 29: 569.

Werner, F. L. Z., 29: 569.

Wescott, J. H., essay on Cæsar, 5: 3037.

Wesley, Charles, one of the founders, and the hymn writer, of Methodism, 27: 15790–4; of steadier and better rounded character than his older and more eminently known brother John, 15791; immense number and influence of his hymns, *id.;* he organizes at Oxford a small band of methodically religious youth, nicknamed Methodists, *id.;* goes with John to Georgia in America, 1735, but returns in 1736, 15792; "conversion" under Moravian influence to be a "true" Christian, May 21st, 1738, three days before John, *id.;* never reconciled to John's assent to creation of a sect apart from the English Church, *id.;* did

not think favorably of hysterical enthusiasm in religion, 15793; examples of his hymns:—'Father, I Stretch My Hands to Thee,' 15808; 'Light of Life, Seraphic Fire,' *id.;* 'Love Divine, All Love Excelling,' 15809; 'Eternal Beam of Light Divine,' 15810; 'Gentle Jesus, Meek and Mild,' *id.;* 'Thou Very Present Aid,' 15812; 'Hail, Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord,' 15813; 'A Charge to Keep I Have,' *id.;* 'And Have I Measured Half My Days,' 15814; 'Jesus, Lover of My Soul,' 15816; 'Jesu, My Strength, My Hope,' 15817; biography, 29: 569.

Wesley, John, the chief founder of Wesleyanism or Methodism, Wm. Potts on, 27: 15790–4; his mother's character and influence, 15790; his brother the forerunner in their early movement at Oxford, 15791; becomes leader of club at Oxford organized by Charles, *id.;* goes on a mission to Georgia in America (1735–8), 15792; under Moravian influence becomes «converted» to «true» Christian state at 8:45 p. m., May 24th, 1738, *id.;* at death, March 2d, 1791, had traveled, during fifty-three years, 225,000 miles and preached more than 40,500 sermons, *id.;* his home life, *id.;* consented to creation of a new sect apart from the Church, *id.;* impassioned earnestness of preaching, 15793; hysterical demonstrations thought well of by him but not by Charles, *id.;* Thackeray on his course, 15794. 'The New Birth,' 15794–6; 'Our Stewardship,' 15796–9; 'The Kingdom of Heaven,' 15799–800; 'The Love that Hopeth and Endureth All Things,' 15801; 'A Catholic Spirit,' 15802–4; 'The Last Judgment,' 15804–6; 'Thou Hidden Love of God, Whose Height,' 15807; biography, 29: 569.

Wesley, John, his interest in Henry Brooke's novel, 'The Fool of Quality,' 30: 256.

Wesley, Samuel, Sr., 29: 569.

Wesley, Samuel, Jr., 29: 569.

Wesselhoeft, Mrs. Lily F., 29: 569.

Wessex country of England depicted by Thomas Hardy in 'The Return of the Native,' 30: 425.

West, The Great, story of its creation, by Theodore Roosevelt, 30: 495.

Westall, William, 'Birch Dene,' 30: 214.

Westcott, Brooke Foss, 29: 569.

Westenrieder, Lorenz von, 29: 569.

'Westminster Abbey,' lines on the death of Tennyson, 13: 7834.

Westwood, Thomas, 'Little Bell,' 28: 16400.

Wetherald, Ethelwyn, 'Twilight,' 28: 16818; 'Out of Doors,' 28: 16727; 'The Woodside Way,' 28: 16468; 'The Wind of Memory,' 28: 16904; 'The Wind of Death,' 28: 16809; 'Under the King,' 28: 16632; 'The House of the Trees,' 28: 16527.

'Wetherel Affair, The,' by J. W. De Forest, 30: 481.

Wetherell, Elizabeth. See WARNER, SUSAN, 29: 569; 'The Wide, Wide World,' 30: 495; 'Queechy,' 30: 200.

'Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea, A,' by Allan Cunningham, 28: 17022.

Wey, Francis, 'Rome,' 30: 101.

Weyman, Stanley John, 29: 569; 'A Gentleman of France,' 30: 104; 'The House of the Wolf,' 30: 281; 'The Red Cockade,' 30: 16.

Whale catching in the olden time (1775), a complete story of, in Melville's 'Moby-Dick,' 30: 431.

Wharton, Anne Hollingsworth, 29: 569.

Wharton, Thomas, a journalist of Philadelphia, Penn., author of articles, stories, and novels, Owen Wister on, 27: 15819–20; his 'Bobbo' a masterpiece of humor and pathos, 15821–38; biography, 29: 570.

Wharton, Thomas, 29: 570.

'What Social Classes Owe to Each Other,' by William Graham Sumner, 30: 499.

'What Life Is,' by Julie M. Lippmann, 28: 16840.

'What Is Love?' by Lamii, 28: 16979.

'What the King Said to Christ at the Judgment,' by Isa Carrington Cabell, 28: 16907.

'What's A' the Steer, Kimmer?' by Robert Allan, 28: 16426.

'What My Lover Said,' by Homer G. Greene, 28: 16612.

'What the Sonnet Is,' by Eugene Lee-Hamilton, 28: 16774.

Whately, Richard, 29: 570.

Wheatley, Henry Benjamin, 29: 570.

Wheaton, Henry, 29: 570.

Wheeler, Andrew Carpenter, 29: 570.

Wheeler, Benjamin Ide, essay on Herodotus, 13: 7285.

Wheeler, Crosby Howard, 29: 570.

Wheeler, William Adolphus, 29: 570.

Wheelwright, John, 29: 570.

Wheelwright, John Tyler, 29: 570.

'Whenas in Silks My Julia Goes,' by Robert Herrick, 28: 16628.

'When Did We Meet?' by Elaine Goodale, 28: 16596.

'When I Have a Convenient Season,' Indian epigram, 28: 16990.

'When I Survey the Wondrous Cross,' by Isaac Watts, 27: 15722.

'When Lilacs Last in the Door-Yard Bloomed,' by Walt Whitman, 27: 15902–8.

'When My Cousin Comes to Town,' by W. P. Bourke, 28: 16676.

'When Phyllis Laughs,' by John Hay, 12: 7106.

'When the World is Burning,' by Ebenezer Jones, 28: 16534.

'When Tom Moore Sang,' by N. P. Willis, 27: 16003.

'When Valmond Came to Pontiac,' by Gilbert Parker, 30: 326.

'When We Are All Asleep,' by Robert Buchanan, 28: 16380.

Whewell, William, 29: 570; 'History of the Inductive Sciences,' 30: 247; 'Grotius,' 'De Jure Belli el Pacis,' 30: 131.

Whichcote, Benjamin, 29: 570.

Whicher, George M., 'For a November Birthday,' 28: 16633; 'In Usum Delphini,' 28: 16468; essay on Propertius and Tibullus, 20: 11861; 25: 14930.

'Whilst Thee I Seek,' by Helen M. Williams, 28: 16406.

'Whip and Spur,' by George E. Waring, Jr., 30: 373.

Whipple, Edwin Percy, literary editor, essayist, and critic, 27: 15839; his essay on Macaulay (1843), *id.;* literary editor of Boston Globe (1872–3), and editor of 'Family Library of British Poetry,' (1878), *id.;* successive books published (1849–88), *id.*

'Domestic Service,' 15840–50; (proposes college for education of domestic servants), 15850; biography, 29: 571.

Whistler, James Abbott McNeill, 29: 571.

Whitaker, Alexander, 29: 571.

Whitaker, Mrs. M. S., 29: 571.

White, Andrew Dickson, eminent American educator, scholar, author, and diplomat, 27: 15851–3; attaché of legation at St. Petersburg, 15851; professor of history and English literature at University of Michigan (1857–62), *id.;* State Senator in New York (1863–6), *id.;* first president Cornell University (1867–85), *id.;* U. S. minister to Germany (1879–81), *id.;* to Russia (1892–4), *id.;* his valuable writings on the study of history, 15852; his 'Outline of a Course of Lectures on History' (1861), and 'Paper Money Inflation in France' (1876), *id.;* his 'New Germany' (1882), 15853; 'A History of the Doctrine of Comets' (1886), and 'European Schools of History and Politics' (1887), *id.;* his great work, 'A History of the Warfare of Science with Theology in Christendom' (1896), 15852–3.

'Reconstructive Force of Scientific Criticism,' 15853–6; 'Mediæval Growth of the Dead Sea Legends,' 15856–66; biography, 29: 571; essay on Erasmus, 10: 5509.

White, Eliza Orne, 29: 571.

White, Gilbert, an English clergyman of Selborne, in the extreme east of Hampshire county, England, 27: 15867–9; fame of his 'Natural History of Selborne,' 15868.

'Habits of the Tortoise,' 15869; 'The House Swallow,' 15871–4; 'The House-Cricket,' 15874; biography, 29: 571.

White, Greenough, 29: 571.

White, Henry Kirke, 29: 571.

White, Horace, 29: 571.

White, John Blake, 29: 571.

White, John Williams, essay on Æschylus, 1: 183.

White, Joseph Blanco, 29: 571; 'Night and Death,' 28: 16847.

White, Richard Grant, a journalist, magazine-writer, and scholarly essayist, 27: 15876–7; in journalism (1851–61), 15876; 'Yankee Letters' to the London Spectator (1863–67), *id.;* 'England Without and Within,' (1881), *id.;* 'The Fate of Mansfield Humphreys,' a novel (1884), *id.;* 'Words and Their Uses,' *id.;* 'Studies in Shakespeare' (1885), 15877; Riverside Edition of Shakespeare, *id.*

'The Bacon-Shakespeare Craze,' 15877; 'Big Words for Small Thoughts,' 15880–4; biography, 29: 571; 'England Without and Within,' 30: 462; 'The Fate of Mansfield Humphreys,' 30: 502.

Whitefield, George, 29: 572.

Whitehead, Charles, 29: 572.

Whitehead, Charles Edward, 29: 572.

Whitehead, William, 29: 572.

Whitelock, L. Clarkson, 29: 572.

'White Aprons,' by Mrs. Maud Wilder Goodwin, 30: 529.

'White Company, The,' by A. Conan Doyle, 30: 522.

'White Rocks, The,' by Edouard Rod, 30: 306.

'White Rose Over the Water, The,' by Walter Thornbury, 28: 16582.

'White Rose, The,' author unknown, 28: 16627.

Whiting, Charles Goodrich, 29: 572.

Whiting, Henry, 29: 572.

Whiting, Lilian, 29: 572.

Whitman, Sarah Helen Power, 29: 572.

Whitman, Walt, a poet of Dutch-English blood, markedly unconventional and irregular, John Burrows on, 27: 15885–91; his early novel, 'Frank Evans,' 15886; lack of business capacity, 15887; 'Leaves of Grass' gains attention through a letter of Emerson, *id.;* Civil War hospital service, 15888; settles in Camden, New Jersey, *id.;* his aims and work not directly poetic, 15889.

'I Heard You Solemn-Sweet Pipes of the Organ,' 15892; 'Song of the Open Road,' *id.;* 'Dirge for Two Veterans,' 15901; 'When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloomed,' 15902–8; 'O Captain! My Captain!' 15909; 'Hushed Be the Camps To-Day,' *id.;* 'Darest Thou Now, O Soul?' 15910; 'A Noiseless Patient Spider,' *id.;* biography, 29: 572.

Whitney, Adeline Dutton, 29: 572; 'Real Folks,' 30: 537; 'Our Mother,' 28: 16412; 'Faith Gartney's Girlhood,' 30: 144.

Whitney, William Dwight, 29: 572; 'Language and the Study of Language,' 30: 534.

Whittaker, Frederick, 29: 573.

Whittemore, Thomas, 29: 573.

Whittier, Elizabeth H., 29: 573.

Whittier, John Greenleaf, New England Quaker poet, reformer, and humanitarian — story of, by George R. Carpenter, 27: 15911; his emigrant ancestor, Thomas Whittier, a Huguenot Puritan, 15912; his services to anti-slavery journalism, 15912–3; his first fame won by anti-slavery poems, 15913; his religious poems broadly spiritual, 15914; his poems of country life, labor, childhood, and equality, 15914–5; limits of his fame, 15916.

'Skipper Ireson's Ride,' 15917; 'Telling the Bees,' 15919; 'Maud Muller,' 15921–4; 'Barbara Frietchie,' 15924; 'In School Days,' 15926; 'The Eternal Goodness,' 15927; 'Ichabod,' 15930; 'The Barefoot Boy,' 15931;

'The Farewell,' 15933; 'Barclay of Ury,' 15935; 'Centennial Hymn,' 15938; 'Winter In-Doors,' 15939; 'Child-Songs,' 15942; 'The Yankee Girl,' 15944; 'The Angels of Buena Vista,' 15945; 'The Seer,' 15947; 'Burns,' 15949; 'The Summons,' 15952; 'The Last Eve of Summer,' 15953; biography, 29: 573.

'Why Brother Wolf Didn't Eat the Little Rabbits,' an Uncle Remus story by J. C. Harris, 12: 6963–7.

Whymper, Edward, 29: 573.

Whymper, Frederick, 29: 573.

Whyté, Violet. See STANNARD, 29: 573.

Whyte-Melville, George John, 29: 573.

'Why Thus Longing?' by Harriet Winslow Sewall, 28: 16728.

Wichert, E. A. A. G., 29: 573.

Wickede, Julius von, 29: 573.

Wicksteed, Philip Henry, 29: 574.

'Wide, Wide, World, The,' by "Elizabeth Wetherell" (Susan Warner), 30: 495.

Widmann, Joseph Viktor, 29: 574.

Wied, Prince A. P. M. von, 29: 574.

Wiedemann, Alfred, 'Ancient Religion of the Egyptians,' 30: 413.

Wieland, Christopher Martin, author of 'Oberon,' initiator of the modern culture novel and psychological romance, 27: 15954–6; sought Bodmer's aid at Zürich, 15955; his romance 'Agathon' the first modern romance of culture (1766–7), 15955; opens Shakespeare to Germans by prose translations of twenty-two plays (1762–6), *id.;* entered in 1772 upon life residence in Weimar, *id.;* 'Oberon' his most famous work (1780), 15956.

'Managing Husbands,' 15956; 'The Deities Deposed,' 15958–68; biography, 29: 574.

'Wife of Usher's Well, The,' author unknown, 28: 16931.

Wiffen, Jeremiah Holmes, 29: 574.

Wiggin, Kate Douglas, 29: 574.

Wigglesworth, Michael, 29: 574; 'The Day of Doom,' 30: 237.

Wight, Orlando Williams, 29: 574.

Wilberforce, Samuel, 29: 574.

Wilberforce, William, 29: 574.

Wilbour, Charles Edwin, 29: 574.

Wilbrandt, Adolf, 29: 575.

Wilbye, John, 'A Madrigal,' 28: 16605.

Wilcox, Ella Wheeler, 29: 575.

Wilde, J. F. E., Lady, 29: 575.

Wilde, O. F. O'F. W., 29: 575.

Wilde, Richard Henry, 29: 575.

Wildenbruch, Ernst von, 29: 575.

Wilder, Alexander, 29: 575.

Wildermuth, Madame Ottilie, 29: 575.

'Wild Honey,' by Maurice Thompson, 28: 16515.

'Wild Irish Girl, The,' by Lady Morgan, 30: 438.

'Wild Ride, The,' by Louise Imogen Guiney, 28: 16827.

Wilhelmine von Bayreuth, German woman of notable genius and character, sister of Frederick the Great, profoundly interested in free thought, and author of remarkable autobiography, 27: 15969.

'Visit of Peter the Great to Frederick William the First,' 15970; 'Pictures of Court Life,' 15973; biography, 29: 575.

'Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship,' by Goethe, 30: 404; the finest blossom of German novelistic literature, 23: 13772.

Wilkes, Charles, 29: 575.

Wilkes, George, 29: 575.

Wilkie, William, 29: 575.

Wilkins, John, 29: 575.

Wilkins, Mary E., very successful delineator in short stories of New England rural life, 27: 15983–16000; the poetry, humor, and pathos of characters her strong point, 15983; 'The Adventure of Ann,' her first volume (1886), 15984; 'Giles Corey, Yeoman,' a play (1893), *id.;* her full-length novels, 'Jane Field,' (1893), *id.;* 'Pembroke' (1894), *id.;* 'Madelon' (1895), *id.;* 'Jerome: A Poor Man' (1897), *id.;* a realist leaning to romanticism, *id.*

'The Revolt of Mother,' 15985–16000; biography, 29: 576; 'Jerome,' 30: 231.

Wilkinson, Sir John Gardner, 29: 576.

Wilkinson, William Cleaver, 29: 576.

Willard, Emma, 29: 576; 'Rocked in the Cradle of the Deep,' 28: 16855.

Willard, Frances Elizabeth, 29: 576.

'William I. of Germany, Death of,' de Vogüé on, 26: 15442.

William of Champeaux, Platonic "Realist" philosopher, 1: 19.

William of Malmesbury, 29: 576.

William of Tyre, 29: 576.

Williams, Alfred Mason, 29: 576.

Williams, Mrs. Annie, 29: 576.

Williams, Mrs. Catharine R., 29: 576.

Williams, Francis Howard, 29: 576.

Williams, George Washington, 29: 576.

Williams, Helen M., 'Whilst Thee I Seek,' 28: 16406.

Williams, Isaac, 29: 577.

Williams, Jesse Lynch, 29: 577.

Williams, John, 29: 577.

Williams, John, 29: 577.

Williams, Martha McCulloch, 29: 577.

Williams, Roger, 29: 577; 'Roger Williams: The Prophet of Religious Freedom,' by Edward Eggleston, 9: 5219.

Williams, Samuel Wells, 29: 577.

Williams, Sarah, 'At the Breach,' 28: 16506.

Williams, Talcott, essay on the Greek Anthology, 11: 6637.

Williamson, Julia May, 29: 577.

'William Tell,' by Schiller, 30: 407.

Willis, Nathaniel Parker, society and culture journalist, poet, and essayist, 27: 16001–16; pen-portraits of bygone celebrities, 16002; a skilled verse-maker, *id.;* his poems reflect

religious influences, *id.*; a group of prose-works, *id.*

'When Tom Moore Sang,' 16003–5; 'David and Absalom,' 16005; 'Dedication Hymn,' *id.*; 'André's Request to Washington,' 16008; 'The Belfry Pigeon,' *id.*; 'Unseen Spirits,' 16009; 'Dawn,' 16010; 'Aspiration,' 16011; 'The Elms of New Haven,' 16012–4; 'Lines on the Burial of the Champion of His Class at Yale College,' 16014; 'Love in a Cottage,' 16015; biography, 29: 577.

'Will of God, The,' by Frederick William Faber, 28: 16897.

Willoughby, E. M., Baroness Middleton, 29: 577.

'Will She Come?' by Heine, 12: 7194.

Wills, W. R., 29: 577.

Wills, William Gorman, 29: 577.

'Willy Reilly,' an Ulster ballad, 28: 16440.

Wilmer, Lambert A., 29: 577.

Wilmshurst, Zavarr, 29: 578.

Wilson, Alexander, Paisley weaver and poet-naturalist, "the Father of American Ornithology," Spencer Trotter on, 27: 16017–31; came to America 1794, 16018; work as an ornithologist, *id.*; his poems, *id.*

'The Bluebird,' 16019; 'The Wild Pigeon,' 16021–30; 'The Fish Hawk, or Osprey,' 16030; 'The Fisherman's Hymn,' 16031; biography, 29: 578.

Wilson, Andrew, 'The Abode of Snow,' 30: 112.

Wilson, Mrs. Augusta Jane, 29: 578.

Wilson, Sir Daniel, 29: 578.

Wilson, Henry, 29: 578.

Wilson, Henry Bristow, 29: 578.

Wilson, Horace Hayman, 29: 578.

Wilson, James Grant, 29: 578.

Wilson, James Harrison. 29: 578.

Wilson, John, "Christopher North," of the 'Noctes Ambrosianæ' in Blackwood's Magazine (1823–35), 27: 16032; defeated Sir Wm. Hamilton in election for Edinburgh University (1820–51) chair of Moral Philosophy, 16033; his tales and sketches, *id.*; his works edited by Prof. Ferrier, 12 vols., *id.*; his 'Life' by Mrs. Gordon, *id.*

'In Which the Shepherd and Tickler Take to the Water,' 16034–46; biography, 29: 578.

Wilson, John Mackay, 29: 579.

Wilson, Robert Burns, 29: 579.

Wilson, Sir Robert Thomas, 29: 579.

Wilson, William, 29: 579.

Wilson, Woodrow, American writer on historical and political subjects, professor of jurisprudence since 1890 at Princeton University, 27: 16047–60; his 'The State' (1889), 'Division and Reunion' (1893), 'An Old Master, and Other Political Essays' (1894), 'Mere Literature' (1896), 'George Washington' (1897), [illegible] 7–8.

'The Truth [illegible] Matter,' 16048–54; 'The West [illegible] History,' 16055–60; biography, 29: 579.

Wilton, Richard, 29: 579.

Winchell, Alexander, 29: 579.

Winckelmann, J. J., 29: 579.

'Wind of Death, The,' by Ethelwyn Wetherald, 28: 16809; 'Wind of Memory, The,' 28: 16904.

'Window in Thrums, A,' by James M. Barrie, 30: 471.

Wines, Enoch Cobb, 29: 579.

'Winged Worshipers, The,' by Charles Sprague, 28: 16886.

'Winifreda,' author unknown, 28: 16616.

'Winning of the West, The,' by Theodore Roosevelt, 21: 12385.

Winslow, Mrs. Catherine Mary, 29: 579.

Winslow, Edward, 29: 579.

Winslow, Miron, 29: 580.

Winslow, William Copley, 29: 580.

Winsor, Justin, 29: 580; 'The Narrative and Critical History of America,' edited by, 30: 24.

Winter, John Strange. See STANNARD, 29: 580.

Winter, William, an American poet, essayist, and dramatic critic of the New York Tribune (1865–98), 27: 16061–74; his poetical publications, 16061; biographies and studies of stage celebrities, and essays of travel, 16062; his satire of dramatic fads, *id.*

'Jefferson's Rip Van Winkle,' 16062–9; 'A Pledge to the Dead,' 16069; 'Violet,' 16072; 'The Golden Silence,' 16074; biography, 29: 580; 'Grey Days and Gold,' 30: 317.

'Winter In-Doors,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15939.

'Winter Pine, The,' by Charles Wellington Stone, 28: 16559.

'Winter's Tale,' depicting tragic results of jealousy, probably Shakespeare's latest play, 30: 399.

Winther, R. V. C. F., 29: 580.

Winthrop, John, Governor, 29: 580.

Winthrop, Theodore, a poet, idealist, and soldier, author of essays and novels, 27: 16075–89; 'Cecil Dreeme' and 'John Brent,' his most popular novels, 16076; 'Life and Poems' (1884), *id.*

'A Gallop of Three,' 16077–89; biography, 29: 580; 'John Brent,' 30: 213; 'Cecil Dreeme,' 30: 148.

Wirt, William, lawyer, statesman, orator, and author, 27: 16090–100; his 'Letters of a British Spy' (1803), 16090; assisted in prosecution of Aaron Burr for treason (1807), *id.*; anti-Masonic candidate for Presidency, *id.*

'Personal Characteristics of Patrick Henry,' 16091–5; 'Patrick Henry's First Case,' 16095–8; 'Burr and Blennerhassett,' 16098–100; biography, 29: 580.

'Wisdom Is Better than Rubies,' Indian epigram, 28: 16991.

Wise, Daniel, 29: 580.

Wise, Henry Augustus, 29: 580.

Wise, Isaac Mayer, 29: 581.

Wiseman, N. P. S., 29: 581.
'Wishes and Prayers,' by Margaret Deland, 28: 16894.
'Wishes for the Supposed Mistress,' by Richard Crashaw, 28: 16599.
Wissmann, Hermann von, 29: 581.
Wister, Annis Lee, 29: 581.
Wister, Owen, American author of sketches and tales in 'Red Men and White' (1896), 27: 16101–2.
'Specimen Jones,' 16102–22; biography, 29: 581; 'Lin McLean,' 30: 276; essay on Thomas Wharton, 27: 15819.
Wister, Mrs. Sarah, 29: 581.
'Witch in the Glass, The,' by Sarah M. B. Piatt, 28: 16358.
'Witch, The,' by Gottfried August Bürger, 28: 16618.
Witchcraft delusion, at Salem, Mass., its rise promoted by a theological investigation, 30: 244; J. G. Palfrey on, 19: 10990–1000.
Wither, George, an English cavalier poet who later turned Puritan, 27: 16123; 'Abuses Stript and Whipt,' a satire on society under James I., *id.;* 'The Mistress of Philarete,' longest love panegyric in the language, *id.;* 'Hymns and Songs of the Church,' 16124.
'A Rocking Hymn,' 16124; 'The Author's Resolution in a Sonnet,' 16126; 'A Christmas Carol,' 16127; 'For Summer-Time,' 16128; biography, 29: 581.
Witherspoon, John, 29: 581.
'With Fire and Sword,' 'The Deluge,' and 'Pan Michael,' by Henryk Sienkiewicz, 30: 457.
'Within,' by Anna Callender Brackett, 28: 16665.
'Without Dogma,' by Henryk Sienkiewicz, 30: 470.
'Without and Within,' by Metastasio, 28: 17003.
Withrow, William Henry, 29: 581.
'With the Procession,' by Henry B. Fuller, 30: 552.
Witnesses, the handling of, in court, Quintilian on, 20: 11993.
Witwickie, Étienne, 29: 581.
'Wives and Daughters,' by Mrs. Gaskell, 30: 488.
Wives, Molière's school for, 30: 557.
Wolcot or **Wolcott, John**, 29: 582.
Wolf, Emma, 29: 582.
Wolf, Friedrich August, 29: 582.
Wolf, T. F., 29: 582.
Wolfe, Charles, 29: 582; 'The Burial of Sir John Moore,' 28: 16396.
Wolfe, death of, by Parkman, 19: 11109.
Wolff, Albert V., 29: 582.
Wolff, Julius, 29: 582; 'The Robber Count,' 30: 422.
Wolff, O. L. B., 29: 582.
Wolfram von Eschenbach, greatest poet of the Middle Ages, Charles Harvey Genung on, 26: 15586; his 'Parzifal' the finest courtly epic of German literature, *id.;* covers the whole circle of religion and ethics, *id.*
'Song of Wolfram von Eschenbach,' 15590; biography, 29: 582.
Wollstonecraft, Mary, early English champion of Women's Rights — author of 'Vindication of the Rights of Women' (1792), 27: 16129–44; educated by observation of the suffering of wives from brutal husbands, 16130; taught school, writes a novel, and devotes herself to literature, *id.;* replies passionately to Burke on the French Revolution, *id.;* her ideals of the womanly life, 16131; angry resentment of Hannah More and the English public, *id.;* began a work on the French Revolution, *id.;* her personal tragedy and final brief happiness, 16132.
'Modern Ideal of Womanhood,' 16132–44; biography, 29: 582.
Wolkonsky, Prince Serge, essay on Russian Lyric Poetry, 21: 12583.
Wolseley, G. J., Lord, 29: 582.
Wolsey, Sarah Chauncey, 'A Greeting,' 28: 16802.
Wolzogen, Ernst von, Baron, 29: 583.
Wolzogen, Karoline von, 29: 583.
Woman, Hesiod on, in 'Maxims,' 13: 7331–2.
Woman, Plutarch on a wise and courteous wife, 20: 11645; also on mothers and nurses, 11649.
'Woman, The Civil and Political Condition of, from the Time of the Romans,' by Éd. Laboulaye, 15: 8748.
Womankind, Hippolytus rails at, 10: 5581.
Woman, Xenophon's account of 'Greek Training of a Wife,' 27: 16248.
Woman, Juliana Berners the first to write a book in English, 3: 1834.
Woman, finest works of the Japanese classic age by two ladies of the court, 14: 8148.
'Women, On the Characters of,' by a Japanese woman writer, 14: 8167.
Woman, St. Bridget the type of Celtic womanhood dowered with divine inspiration, poetry, and charm, 6: 3429.
Woman, an ideal Italian and French, in Madame de Staël's 'Corinne,' 30: 187.
Woman, modern idea of, in 1792, 27: 16131; Milton's view of, 16133–4; education of, 16135; Rousseau's ideas of, 16138–42; Dr. Gregory's error regarding daughters, 16142.
'Womanhood, Modern Ideal of,' by Mary Wollstonecraft, 27: 16132–44.
Woman, Jeremy Taylor on husband and wife, 25: 14559.
Women, Steele distinguished for his high respect for, 24: 13878.
Woman, an ideal of, drawn by Fielding, in 'Amelia,' 30: 243.
Women, Fielding's tone about, 10: 5702.
Woman, Shelley's high conception of, 23: 13270.
Women, education of, Sydney Smith on, 23: 13558–64.

'Women, Worth of,' by Schiller, 22 : 12890.
Woman, Michelet's ideal of, in 'L'Amour,' 30 : 253.
Women, tribute to those of England by R. Grant White, 30 : 463.
Womanhood, John Ruskin on, 21 : 12516.
Woman, Kingsley's theory that the love of, is the guide of the intellect, 15 : 8612.
'Woman's Love, A,' by John Hay, 12 : 7107.
Woman, finest type of the true German, in Freytag's "Ilse" in 'The Lost Manuscript,' 10 : 6013.
Woman, admission to Berlin University advocated by Herman Grimm, 12 : 6725.
Woman, the best type of Russian represented by Olga in Goncharóf's 'Oblómof,' 11 : 6534.
Madame de la Fayette's 'Princess of Clèves,' the first novel constituting the romance of a married woman, 15 : 8768.
Women, Robert Greene, whom Nash called the Homer of women, has given the charm of modest womanhood to all his female characters, 12 : 6692.
Women, Sainte-Beuve's 'Gallery of Celebrated Women,' 30 : 77.
Women, in Thomas Hardy's novels, 12 : 6935.
Woman in the 18th century, Edmond Schérer on, 22 : 12867.
Womanly charm, an ideal of, in Alan Muir's 'Lady Beauty,' 30 : 530.
Woman and social regeneration, a study of, in Mrs. Browning's 'Aurora Leigh,' 30 : 300.
Women in the United States, De Tocqueville on, 25 : 14969.
'Women, The Position of, in the United States,' by James Bryce, 5 : 2644–52.
Women, intellectual and moral comparison with man, by W. E. H. Lecky, 15 : 8946.
Woman, Margaret Fuller's study of the question of, in the 19th century, 30 : 530.
Woman, the wrong of her legal subordination and her right to perfect equality, an essay on, by John Stuart Mill, 30 : 463.
Woman, Ibsen's 'A Doll's House,' a drama of what she has been made, 30 : 70.
Woman, W. R. Alger on the emotional and affectionate side of, 30 : 529.
Woman, the new, Ibsen's, in his 'Ghosts,' 30 : 313.
Woman, Mrs. Somerville the only one who could understand the work of Laplace, 30 : 356.
Woman, character and influence of Susannah Wesley, 27 : 15790; great unhappiness of all her girls, *id.*
Women of Turgeneff, one of the most striking groups the modern novel has given, 25 : 15062.
Woman, skill in portraying, shown by Constance Fenimore Woolson, 27 : 16166.
'Woman, The Genius of,' by D. A. Wasson, 26 : 15684–90.
Woman, "amiable, weak-headed, the type so frequently drawn" by Mr. Howells, 30 : 320.
Woman, "the type oftenest drawn by Reade," 30 : 319.
Woman, argument against higher education of, much used in Germany, 30 : 347.
Woman, R. H. Stoddard has the Oriental view of, 24 : 14030.
Women as a plague, Aristophanes on, 2 : 781.
'Woman's Wish, A,' by Mary Ashley Townsend, 28 : 16727.
'Woman in White, The,' by Wilkie Collins, 30 : 321.
Wood, Anthony, 29 : 583.
Wood, Charlotte Dunning, 29 : 583.
Wood, Ellen, or **Mrs. Henry Wood**, 29 : 583; 'East Lynne,' 30 : 147.
Wood, George, 29 : 583.
Wood, John George, 29 : 583.
Wood, John Seymour, 29 : 583.
Wood, Mrs. Julia Amanda, 29 : 583.
Wood, Mrs. Sarah Sayward, 29 : 583.
Woodberry, George Edward, a younger American poet, essayist, and university professor of Literature at Columbia, New York, 27 : 16145–52; his 'Studies in Letters and Life' (1890), 16145; 'Life of Poe' (1885). 'At Gibraltar,' 16146; 'From My Country,' 16147–50; 'Lines,' 16150; 'Sodoma's Christ Scourged,' 16151; 'Song,' 16152; biography, 29 : 583.
'Edgar Allan Poe,' 30 : 434; essays on Arnold, Coleridge, and Shelley, 2 : 844; 7 : 3843; 23 : 13265.
'Woodman, Spare that Tree,' by George P. Morris, 28 : 16415.
Woodrow, James, 29 : 583.
Woods, Mrs. Kate, 29 : 583.
Woods, Katharine Pearson, 29 : 583; 'Metzerott, Shoemaker,' 30 : 144.
Woods, Margaret L., an English novelist of human nature and universal experience, 27 : 16153–64; 'A Village Tragedy' (1888), 16153; 'Esther Vanhomrigh' (1891), 'The Vagabonds' (1894), 'Lyrics and Ballads' (1888), 16155.
'Esther Vanhomrigh's Confession to Dean Swift,' 27 : 16155–64; biography, 29 : 584.
'Woodside Way, The,' by Ethelwyn Wetherald, 28 : 16468.
'Woodstock,' by Sir Walter Scott, 30 : 545.
Woodworth, Samuel, 29 : 583; 'The Old Oaken Bucket,' 28 : 16414.
Woolley, Mrs. Celia, 29 : 584.
Woolman, John, 29 : 584.
Woolner, Thomas, 29 : 584.
Woolsey, Sarah Chauncey, 29 : 584.
Woolsey, Theodore Dwight, 29 : 584.
Woolson, Constance Fenimore, American author of novels and short stories, 27 : 16165–92; unites realism and romance, 16165; her 'Anne' her most powerful novel, 16166; skill in portraying women, *id.*
'Rodman the Keeper,' 16166–92; biography, 29 : 583; 'Anne,' 30 : 371; 'East Angles,' 30 : 372.

Worcester, Joseph Emerson, 29: 584.
'Words and Their Uses,' by R. Grant White, 27: 15876.
Wordsworth, William, the conspicuous English poet, at his best in 1798–1808, and somewhat less inspired in 1808–18, Frederic W. H. Myers on, 27: 16193–200; three stages, simple, mixed of simplicity and grandeur, and wholly grand, 16193; the poems marked by simplicity, 16194–6; the second stage, 16196; the poems marked by grandeur, 16197; his sonnets on the Napoleonic war, *id.;* reflect patriotism and moral energy of the English ideal, 16198; most reverenced by the leaders of thought, *id.*
'On Revisiting the Banks of the Wye,' 16200–4; 'She Dwelt among the Untrodden Ways,' 16204; 'Three Years She Grew in Sun and Shower,' 16205; 'A Slumber did My Spirit Seal,' 16206; 'A Poet's Epitaph,' 16206–7; 'The Fountain,' 16208–9; 'Resolution and Independence,' 16210–3; 'The Sparrow's Nest,' 16213; 'My Heart Leaps Up When I Behold,' 16214; 'Composed upon Westminster Bridge,' *id.;* 'It Is a Beauteous Evening,' *id.;* 'To Toussaint L'Ouverture,' 16215; 'London, 1802,' *id.;* 'It is Not to be Thought of,' 16216; 'To Hartley Coleridge,' *id.;* 'She Was a Phantom of Delight,' 16217; 'The Solitary Reaper,' 16218; 'To the Cuckoo,' 16219; 'I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud,' 16220; 'To a Young Lady,' *id.;* 'The World Is Too Much with Us,' 16221; 'Ode to Duty,' *id.;* 'Intimations of Immortality,' 16223; 'To the Small Celandine,' 16228; biography, 29: 584.
Wordsworth's death, Matthew Arnold on, 2: 872.
'Wordsworth's Grave and Other Poems,' by Watson, 27: 15706.
Work, Henry Clay, 29: 585.
Working class, English life depicted by Mrs. Humphry Ward in 'Bessie Costrell,' 30: 504.
Workman, Mrs. Fanny, 29: 585.
'Work Out Your Salvation with Heedfulness' (Buddha's dying words), Indian epigram, 28: 16991.
Works, William, 'Riding Together,' 28: 16575.
World's best literature, St. Paul's school, London, 1510, founded for study of, 30: 454–5.
'World's Justice, The,' by Emma Lazarus, 28: 16792.
Wormely, Katharine Prescott, 29: 585.
Wornum, Ralph Nicholson, 29: 585.
Worsaae, J. J. A., 29: 585.
Wotton, Henry, Sir, 29: 585; 'Character of a Happy Life,' 28: 16877; 'Farewell to the Vanities of the World,' 28: 16809.
Wotton, William, 29: 585.
Wraxall, Sir Nathaniel W., 29: 585.
'Wrecker, The,' by Robert Louis Stevenson, 30: 546.
'Wreck of the Grosvenor,' by W. Clark Russell, a most thrilling and absorbing picture of the sailor's life of peril and privation under British ship-owners, 21: 12563.
'Wreck of the Hesperus,' by H. W. Longfellow, 16: 9158.
Wright, Carroll Davidson, 29: 585.
Wright, Elizur, 29: 585.
Wright, Fanny. See D'ARUSMONT, 29: 585.
Wright, George Frederick, 29: 585.
Wright, Henrietta Christian, 29: 586.
Wright, Jean, 'Death an Epicurean,' 28: 16473.
Wright, Mrs. Julia, 29: 586.
Wright, Mrs. Mabel, 29: 586.
Wright, Thomas, 29: 586.
Wright, William Aldis, 29: 586.
Wright, William Burnet, 29: 586.
Wulfila. See ULFILAS, 29: 586.
Wundt, Wilhelm Max, 29: 586.
'Wuthering Heights,' by Emily Brontë, 30: 302.
Wuttke, Emma, 29: 586.
Wuttke, Heinrich, 29: 586.
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, one of the two chief poets (with Surrey) at the court of Henry VIII., 27: 16230–4; he introduced the sonnet into English poetry, 16230; his love songs and Anne Boleyn, 16231.
'A Description of Such a One as He would Love,' 16230; 'An Earnest Suit,' *id.;* 'Song—Blame Not My Lute,' 16232; 'How the Lover Perisheth,' 16233; 'A Renouncing of Love,' 16234; 'The Lover Prayeth Not to be Disdained,' *id.;* biography, 29: 586.
Wycherley, William, 29: 586.
Wyclif, John, English scholastic philosopher at Oxford who made the first and greatest new departure from the Latin Church of the Middle Ages, 27: 16235; nature of his attacks on the Church, 16236; his English Bible for the people in their own tongue, 16235–6; examples of his version, 16237–42.
'Luke XV. 11–32,' 16237; 'Same: Modern Version,' 16238; 'I Corinthians XIII.,' 16239; 'John XX. 1–31,' *id.;* 'Apocalypse V. 1–14,' 16241; biography, 29: 586.
Wynne, Mrs. Madelene, 29: 587.
Wyoming Territory cowboy sketches, by Owen Wister, 30: 276.
Wyss, Johann Rudolf, 29: 587; 'The Swiss Family Robinson,' 30: 504.

X

Xacca, Erasmus, 29: 587.
Xanthos, 29: 587.
Xanthos of Lydia, 29: 587.
Xariffa. See MRS. MARY ASHLEY TOWNSEND, 29: 587.
Xavier, Francisco, 29: 587.
Xavier, Jerome, 29: 587.
Xenarchus, 29: 587.
Xenocles, 29: 587.
Xenocrates, 29: 587.
Xenophanes, 29: 587.
Xenophon, a pupil of Socrates, a soldier, and a versatile Greek writer, William Cranston Lawton on, 27: 16243–60; the 'Anabasis' his masterpiece, 16243–6; the 'Cyropædeia' an historical romance, 16244, 16246; his 'Memorabilia,' 16246; his 'Hellenica,' 16247.
'The Training of a Wife,' 16248–52; 'Xenophone's Estate at Scillus, 16253; 'Hardships in the Snow,' 16254; 'Education of a Persian Boy,' 16258; biography, 29: 587.
'The Anabasis' (The Retreat of the Ten Thousand), 30: 116; 'The Memorabilia,' 30: 191; 'Anthia and Habrocomus, or The Ephesiaca,' 30: 192; 'The Banquet,' 30: 335.
Xenophon of Ephesus, 29: 587.
Xenos, Stefanos, 29: 588.
Xeres, Francisco, 29: 588.
Ximenes, August Louis, 29: 588.
Ximenes, E. E., 29: 588.
Ximenes, Jacques, 29: 588.
Ximenes, Peter, 29: 588.
Ximenes, Rodrigo, 29: 588.
Ximenes or **Jimenes, de Cisneros, Francisco**, 29: 588.
Ximeno or **Jimeno, Vicente**, 29: 588.
Xuares, Gaspar, 29: 588.
Xylander, J. C. A., 29: 588.

Y

Yakhontov, A. N., 29: 588.
Yalden, Thomas, 29: 588.
Yale, Mrs. Catharine, 29: 588.
Yanguas y Miranda, J., 29: 589.
'Yankee Girl, The,' by J. G. Whittier, 27: 15944.
'Yankee Letters,' by R. Grant White, 27: 15876.
Yanoski, Jean, 29: 589.
Yardley, Edward, Jr., 29: 589.
Yardley, Mrs. Jane, 29: 589.
Yarrell, William, 29: 589.
Yates, Edmund Hodgson, 29: 589; 'The Black Sheep,' 30: 213.
Yazikov, 29: 589.
'Year of Shame, The,' by William Watson, 27: 15706.
Yearsley, Anna, 29: 589.
Yeats, S. Levett, 29: 589; 'The Chevalier d' Auriac,' 30: 148.
Yeats, William Butler, 29: 589; 'An East-Indian Song,' 28: 17018; 'The Folk of the Air,' 28: 16922; 'Father Gilligan,' 28: 16924.
'Ye Gentlemen of England,' by Martyn Parker, 28: 16430.
Yeldham, Walter, Captain, 29: 589.
Yelverton, Maria Theresa, 29: 589.
'Yemassee, The,' by William Gilmore Sims, 30: 407.
Yendis or **Yendys.** See DOBELL, SYDNEY, 29: 589.
Yepez, Antonio de, 29: 589.
Yepez, Diego de, 29: 589.
'Yesterday, To-Day, and Forever,' by Edward Henry Bickersteth, 30: 471.
'Yesterdays with Authors,' by James T. Fields, 30: 509.
Ymbert, Jean Albert, 29: 589.
'Yone Santo,' by Edward H. House, 30: 437.
Yonge, Charles Duke, 29: 589.
Yonge, Charlotte May, 29: 589; 'The Heir of Redclyffe,' 30: 141.
York, a great seat of learning and education under Alcuin, 766–82 A. D., 1: 295.
Youatt, William, 29: 590.
Youmans, Edward Livingston, 29: 590; 'Culture Demanded by Modern Life,' 30: 76.
Youmans, William Jay, 29: 590.
Young, Andrew White, 29: 590.
Young, Arthur, an English "Suffolk farmer," whose observations in France, 1787–90, made his 'Travels' of great permanent value, 27: 16261; his experience and observation of English farming, 16262–3; inaugurated 'The Annals of Agriculture' in 1783 (45 quarto vols.), 16263; his residence an agricultural school, *id.*
'Aspects of France Before the Revolution,' 16264–76; biography, 29: 590.
Young, Charles Augustus, 29: 590.
Young, Edward, author of 'Night Thoughts,' and a notable artist in blank verse, 27: 16277–82; examples from 'Night Thoughts,' 27: 16278–82; biography, 29: 590.
Young, Edward Daniel, 29: 590.
Young, Frederick, Sir, 29: 590.

Young, Jesse Bowman, 29: 590.
Young, John, 29: 590.
Young, John Russell, 29: 590.
Young, Mrs. Julia Evelyn, 29: 590.
Young, Mrs. M., 29: 590.
Young, William, Sir, 29: 590.
'Youth, Proper training of,' by Tacitus, 24: 14380; 'Children, German Training of,' by Tacitus, 14374.
Ypey, A., 29: 591.
Yriarte, Charles Émile, 29: 591; 'Florence,' 30: 494.
Yriarte or **Iriarte, Juan de,** 29: 591.
Yriarte or **Iriarte, Tomas de,** 29: 591.
Ysabeau, V. F. A., 29: 591.
Yule, Henry, Sir, 29: 591.
Yusuf or **Yussuf, Abu Amru,** 29: 591.
'Yusuf and Zulīkha,' poem by Firdausi, as long as the Iliad, on Joseph and Potiphar's wife, 10: 5738.
Yvan, Melchior, 29: 591.
Yver, Jacques, 29: 591.
Yvert, Eugène, 29: 591.
Yves d'Évreux, Pierre, 29: 591.
Yvon, Claude, 29: 591.

Z

Zabel, Eugen, 29: 592.
Zabensing, J. C., 29: 592.
Zablocki, Frantizek, 29: 592.
Zaborowski or **Zaborowski-Moindron,** 29: 592.
Zaccaria, F. A., 29: 592.
Zaccone, Pierre, 29: 592.
Zachariä, Heinrich Albert, 29: 592.
Zachariä, J. F. W., 29: 592.
Zachariä von Lingenthal, K. E., 29: 592.
Zachariä von Lingenthal, K. S., 29: 592.
Zachariasiewicz, Jan, 29: 592.
Zacher, E. J. A., 29: 592.
Zahir, 29: 593.
Zahn, J. K. W., 29: 593.
Zahn, Theodor, 29: 593.
Zaleski, Bohdan, 29: 593.
Zalewski, Casimir, 29: 593.
Zalokostas, Georgios, 29: 593.
Zaluski, A. C., 29: 593.
Zambelios, John, 29: 593.
Zambelli, Andrea, 29: 593.
Zamora, Antonio de, 29: 593.
Zanella, G., 29: 593.
Zanetti, Bernardino, 29: 593.
Zangemeister, Karl, 29: 593.
Zangwill, Israel, 29: 593; 'Children of the Ghetto,' 30: 149; 'The Master,' 30: 318.
Zannowich, S., 29: 594.
Zanotti, Jean Pierre, 29: 594.
Zapf, Georg Wilhelm, 29: 594.
Zappi, G. B., 29: 594.
Zappi, G. B. F., 29: 594.
Zarate, Agustin de, 29: 594.
Zarate, A. G., 29: 594.
Zarncke, F., 29: 594.
Zbylitowski, André, 29: 594.
Zbylitowski, Pierre, 29: 594.
Zedlitz, Baron J. C. von, 29: 594.
Zeise, Heinrich, 29: 594.
Zeising, Adolf, 29: 594.
Zeissberg, H., Baron von, 29: 595.
Zeleguy, Zdenko, 29: 595.
Zeller, Berthold, 29: 595.
Zeller, C. H., 29: 595.
Zeller, Eduard, 29: 595; 'Outlines of the History of Greek Philosophy,' 30: 116.
Zeller, Jules Sylvain, 29: 595.
Zeno, Apostolo, 29: 595.
'Zenobia,' by Gibbon, 11: 6279–85.
Zeno of Elea, 29: 595.
Zeno the Stoic, 29: 595.
Zerbi, Rocco de, 29: 595.
Zernitz, C. F., 29: 595.
Zesen, Philipp von, 29: 595.
Zeus, Temple of, at Olympia, Pausanias on, 19: 11218.
Zeuss, Johann Kaspar, 29: 595.
Zevecot, Jacob, 29: 595.
Zeyer, Julius, 29: 596.
Zezschwitz, Gerhard von, 29: 596.
Zhukovski or **Joukovski,** 29: 596.
Ziegler, Carl, 29: 596.
Ziegler, Frederick Wilhelm, 29: 596.
Ziegler, Theobald, 29: 596.
Ziegler und Kliphausen, H. A. von, 29: 596.
Ziel, Ernst, 29: 596.
Zielinski, Felix, 29: 596.
Zimmermann, Johann Georg, 29: 596.
Zimmermann, Karl, 29: 596.
Zimmermann, Wilhelm, 29: 596.
Zimmern, Helen, 29: 597.
Zimorowicz, Simon, 29: 597.
'Zincali, The,' by George Borrow, 30: 469.
Zincke, Foster Barham, 29: 597.
Zingerle, Ignaz Vincenz, 29: 597.
Zingerle, Pius, 29: 597.
Zinkeisen, Johann Wilhelm, 29: 597.
Zinkgref or **Zincgref, Julius Wilhelm,** 29: 597.
Zintgraff, Eugen, 29: 597.
Zitelmann, Konrad, 29: 597.
Zittel, Emil, 29: 597.

Zittel, Karl Alfred, 29: 597.
Ziver Pasha, 29: 597.
Zmaj. See JOVANOVIC, 29: 597.
Zöckler, Otto, 29: 597.
Zogbaum, Rufus Fairchild, 29: 598.
Zogoskin, Mikhail, 29: 598.
Zola, Émile, a powerful and popular French novelist, Robert Vallier on, 27: 16283; influenced by Taine, 16284; adopts the method of naturalism, 16285; a cycle of Second Empire studies, *id.;* keeps in part the romantic method, 16287; flagrant errors, 16289; 'Lourdes,' 'Rome,' 'Paris,' 16290; lack of humanism, 16291.
'Glimpses of Napoleon III.,' 16292–6; 'The Attack on the Mill,' 16296–324; biography, 29: 598.
'The Downfall,' 30: 288; 'L'Assommoir,' 30: 288; 'Les Rougon-Macquart,' 30: 313; sketch of his series of twenty novels, written in 1869–91, as a study of heredity, 30: 313–5.
Zoller, Edmund von, 29: 598.
Zöller, Hugo, 29: 598.
Zolling, Théophile, 29: 598.
Zöllner, J. K. F., 29: 598.
Zollogub or **Sollogub, Vladimir** 29: 598.
Zonaras, Joannes, 29: 598.
Zöpfl, H. M., 29: 598.
Zoppio, Melchiore, 29: 598.
Zöppritz, Karl, 29: 598.
Zorn, Philipp, 29: 599.
Zoroaster, 29: 599.
Zoroastrian sacred books, published in 'Sacred Books of the East' (9 vols.), 30: 418.
Zorrilla y Moral, José, a recent Spanish poet, author of lyrics, dramas, and an unfinished epic, 'Granada' (1853–4), 27: 16325–30.
'To My Lyre,' 16327; 'In the Cathedral,' 16328; 'To Spain,' *id.;* 'The Dirge of Larra,' 16329; 'Aspiration,' 16330; biography, 29: 599.
Zosimus, 29: 599.
Zouch, Richard, 29: 599.
Zouch, Thomas, 29: 599.
Zoukovsky, a Russian lyric poet in whom began genuine Russian lyricism, poetry emancipated from imitative "pseudo-classicism," 21: 12584–5.
Zrinyi, N., Count, 29: 599.
Zschokke, J. H. D., 29: 599; 'The Goldmakers' Village,' 30: 451.
Zumpt, August, 29: 599.
Zumpt, Karl, 29: 599.
Zunz, Leopold, 29: 599.
Zupitza, Julius, 29: 599.
Zurita, Geronimo, 29: 599.
'Zury; The Meanest Man in Spring County,' by Joseph Kirkland, 30: 503.
Zwecker, J., 29: 600.
Zweers, Philip, 29: 600.
Zwinger, Theodore, 29: 600.
Zwingli, Ulrich, 29: 600.

DUE DATE

J.F. SMITH LIBRARY BYU-HAWAII
3 3300 00246 3847

PN6013
.W28
V.30

15648

Warner, Charles Dudley

Library of the World's Best Literature

RALPH E. WOOLLEY LIBRARY
THE CHURCH COLLEGE OF HAWAII

LIBRARY BUREAU CAT. NO. 1169.6